

GOD'S DIGITAL BIBLE

(Containing The Old Testament & New Testament)

'HIGHLIGHTED EDITION'

“The World's Easiest To Read & Understand Bible”

Copyright 2021 William Charnow/all Rights reserved

GOD'S DIGITAL OLD TESTAMENT

'HIGHLIGHTED EDITION'

“The World's Easiest To Read & Understand Bible”

Book Of GENESIS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of GENESIS:

- God said let there be Light--and there was Light.
- God said let there be--life, animals, vegetation, etc.
- In six 24 hour Days--God creates a perfect earth.
- He creates man and woman and they both Willfully Sin by eating the forbidden fruit.
- They are banned from paradise and now must face sin and evil in the world. By hard work or sweating they will get their bread and food.
- Cain kills his brother Abel over Jealousy.
- After many generations the whole world is full of wickedness and violence. God regrets that he made mankind and wants to destroy all life on the earth.
- Noah is liked by God. For over 100 years he and his three sons build a giant Ark or boat. So, Noah and his sons and their wives are saved--from a worldwide flood. Also, lots of animals are in the Ark with them for a year.
- After they get out of the Ark God tells them to multiply, replenish, and prosper on the earth.
- The Tower of Babel is being built. So God changes everyone's same language on the earth—to many different languages, and as a result they stop building and all go their separate ways throughout the earth.
- God tells Abraham to leave his dad, mom, and in-laws to go out where I shall lead you.--Abraham sacrifices his only son to God but an Angel stops him from doing so and says to him “Now I know you Fear God.”
- God destroys Sodom and Gomorrah for their sexual sins and not helping out the poor.
- Esau sells his first born Birthright to Jacob.
- Joseph the favored son of Israel his father is 17 years old when he is sold to slavery in Egypt. He resists having sexual sins with his master's wife. He is put in a jail for 13 years. He gets out of jail and becomes second to Pharaoh in command over Egypt.
- Joseph is reunited with his family in Egypt. He tells his brothers what you did to me was for Evil--but God made it for good--for me and you. All the Israelites dwelt in the land of Goshen and over the next years--become quickly multiplied and very prosperous.
- The Egyptians make the Jews their slaves for over 400 years.

Book Of GENESIS

1 ----In the Beginning Almighty God Created--the Heavens and the Earth--

2 The Earth was formless and void, and darkness was over the surface of the deep/oceans, and the Spirit of God was moving over the surface of the waters.

3 **Then God said**--“Let there be Light”; and there was light. 4 God saw that the light was good; and God separated--the light from the darkness.

5 God called the light--Day, and the darkness--He called Night.

-- And there was evening and there was morning--One Day.

6 Then God said---“Let there be an expanse in the midst of the waters, and let it (Air) separate the waters from the waters.” 7 God made the Atmosphere, and separated the waters which were below the expanse--from the waters which were above the expanse; and it was so. 8 God called the expanse-atmosphere heaven.

--And there was evening and there was morning--a Second Day.

9 Then God said--“Let the waters below the heavens be gathered into one place, and --let the Dry Land appear”; and it was so. 10 God called the dry land--Earth, and the gathering of the waters--He called Seas/Oceans; and God saw that it was good.

11 Then God said--“Let the Earth sprout vegetation, plants yielding seed, and fruit trees on the earth bearing fruit after their kind with seeds in them”; and it was so. 12 The earth brought forth vegetation, plants yielding seed after their kind, and trees bearing fruit with seed in them, after their kind; and God saw that it was good.

13 --There was evening and there was morning--a Third Day.

14 Then God said--“Let there be Lights in the expanse of the heavens to separate the day from the night, and let them be for signs and for seasons and for days and years; 15 and let them be for Lights in the expanse of the heavens to give light on the earth”; and it was so.

16 God made the two great Lights--the greater light/the Sun--to govern the day, and the lesser light/the Moon--to govern the night; He made the Stars also.

17 God placed them in the expanse of the heavens to give light on the earth, 18 and to govern the day and the night, and to separate the light from the darkness; and God saw that it was good.

19 ---There was evening and there was morning--a Fourth Day.

20 Then God said--“Let the Waters become alive--with swarms of living creatures, and let Birds fly above the earth in the open expanse/skies of the heavens.”

21 God created whales, and every living creature that moves, with which the waters

swarmed after their kind, and every winged bird after its kind; and God saw that it was good. 22 God blessed them, saying, “Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas/oceans--and let birds multiply on the earth.”

23 --There was evening and there was morning--a Fifth Day.

24 Then God said--“Let the earth bring forth living creatures after their kind: cattle and creeping things and beasts of the earth after their kind”; and it was so. 25 God made the beasts of the earth after their kind, and the cattle after their kind, and everything that creeps on the ground after its kind; and God saw that it was good.

26 Then God said--“Let Us make Man in Our Image--according to Our Likeness; and let them Rule over--the fish of the sea and over the birds of the sky and over the cattle and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creeps on the earth.”

27 God created man in His own Image, in the image of God He created mankind; male and female He created them.

28 God blessed them; and God said to them--“Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the earth, and subdue/control it; and rule over--the fish of the sea and over the birds of the sky and over every living thing that moves on the earth.”

29 Then God said, “Behold, I have given you every plant yielding seed that is on the surface of all the earth, and every tree which has fruit yielding seed; it shall be food for you; 30 and to every beast of the earth and to every bird of the sky and to every thing that moves on the earth which has life, I have given every green plant for food”; and it was so.

31 God saw all that He had made, and behold, it was very good.

--And there was evening and there was morning--the Sixth Day.

CHAPTER 2

1 Thus the Heavens and the Earth were Completed, and all their hosts/creations/living things.

2 By the Seventh day God completed His work which He had done, and He Rested--on the Seventh Day from all His work which He had done. 3 Then God blessed the seventh day and sanctified it, because in it He rested from all His work which God had created and made.

4 This is the account of the heavens and the earth when they were created, in the day that the Lord God made earth and heaven. 5 Now no shrub of the field was yet in the earth, and no plant of the field had yet sprouted, for the Lord God had not sent rain upon

the earth, and there was no man to cultivate the ground. 6 But a mist used to rise from the earth and watered the whole surface of the ground.

7 And the Lord God formed Man—of the dust/dirt from the ground,
--and Breathed into his nostrils the Breath of Life;
--and Man became--a living soul/being.

8 The Lord God planted a Garden toward the east, in Eden; and there He placed the man whom He had formed.

9 Out of the ground the Lord God caused to grow every tree that is pleasing to the sight and good for food; the--Tree of Life-- was also in the midst of the garden,
--as well as the--Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil.

10 Now a river flowed out of Eden to water the garden; and from there it divided and became four rivers. 11 The name of the first is Pishon; it flows around the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold. 12 The gold of that land is good; the bdellium and the onyx stone are there. 13 The name of the second river is Gihon; it flows around the whole land of Cush. 14 The name of the third river is Tigris; it flows east of Assyria. And the fourth river is the Euphrates.

15 Then the Lord God took the Man and put him into the Garden of Eden--
--to Cultivate it/work as a gardener and keep it.

16 The Lord God Commanded the man, saying, “From any tree of the garden you may eat freely;

17 but from--the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil--you shall Not Eat--
--for in the day that You Eat from it--You will surely Die!”

18 Then the Lord God said--“It is not good--for the Man to be Alone;
I will make him a helper suitable for him.”

19 Out of the ground the Lord God formed every beast of the field and every bird of the sky, and brought them to the man to see what he would call them; and whatever the man called a living creature, that was its name. 20 The man gave names to all the cattle, and to the birds of the sky, and to every beast of the field,
--but for Adam there was not found a helper suitable for him.

21 So the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon the Man, and he slept;
--then He took one of his ribs and closed up the flesh at that place.

22 The Lord God fashioned into a Woman--the Rib which He had taken from the man, and brought her to the man. 23 The man said,
“This is now bone of my bones,
And flesh of my flesh;

She shall be called Woman,
Because she was taken out of Man.”

24 For this reason a man shall leave his father and his mother, and be joined to his wife;
and they shall become one flesh.

25 And the man and his wife were both naked and were Not Ashamed.

CHAPTER 3

1 Now the serpent/devil--was more crafty/cunning/smarter--than any creature of the field which the Lord God had made.

And the serpent--said to the woman, “Indeed/really--has God said--‘You shall Not eat from any tree of the garden’?”

2 The woman said to the serpent, “From the fruit of the trees of the garden we may eat; 3 but from the fruit of the tree which is in the middle of the garden,
--God has said,--‘You shall Not Eat from it or touch it--or you will Die.’”

4 The serpent said to the woman--“You surely will not die!

5 --For God knows that in the day you eat from it your eyes will be opened, and--you will be like God--knowing good and evil.”

6 When the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was a delight to the eyes, and that the tree was desirable to make one wise,

---Eve took from its fruit and Ate--

--and she Gave also to her husband/Adam with her--and he Ate.

7 Then the eyes of both of them were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together and made themselves loin coverings.

8 They heard the sound of the Lord God walking in the garden in the cool of the day, and the man and his wife--Hid Themselves--from the Presence of God--

--among the trees of the garden.

9 Then the Lord God called to the Man, and said to him--“Where are you?”

10 Adam said, “I heard the sound of You in the garden, and I was afraid because I was naked; so I Hid myself.” 11 And God said, “Who told you that you were naked?

---Have you Eaten from the Tree of which--I Commanded you--Not to Eat?”

12 The Man said--“The Woman whom You gave to be with me, she gave me from the tree, and I ate.”

13 Then the Lord God said to the woman, “What is this you have done?” And the woman said--“The serpent deceived me, and I ate.”

14 The Lord God said to--the serpent,
“Because you have done this,
Cursed are you--more than all cattle,
And more than every beast of the field;
On your belly--you will go,
And dust--you will eat
All the days of your life;

15 And I will put Enmity
Between you/satan--and the woman,
And between your seed and her seed;
He/Jesus Christ--shall bruise you on the head,
And you shall bruise Him on the heel.”

16 To the Woman--God said,
“I will greatly multiply
Your pain in childbirth,
In pain you will bring forth children;
Your desire--will be for your husband,
And he will rule over you.”

17 Then to Adam--God said, “Because you have listened to the voice of your wife, and have eaten from the tree about which I commanded you, saying, ‘You shall not eat from it’;
Cursed is the ground because of you;
In toil/working you will eat of it
All the days of your life.

18 Both thorns and thistles it shall grow for you;
And you will eat the plants of the field;

19 By the sweat of your face/by hard work
You will eat bread/food,
Till you return to the ground,
Because from it you were taken;
For you are dust,
And to dust you shall return.”

20 Now Adam called his wife’s name Eve, because she was the mother of
all the living. 21 The Lord God made garments of animal skins for Adam and his wife,
and clothed them.

22 Then the Lord God said, “Behold, the man has become like one of US/the Trinity,
knowing good and evil; and now, he might stretch out his hand, and take also from the

Tree of Life, and eat, and live forever”—

23 therefore the Lord God sent him out from the garden of Eden--to cultivate the ground from which he was taken. 24 So He drove --he man and woman out; and at the east of the garden of Eden He stationed the cherubim and the flaming sword which turned every direction to guard the way to the Tree of Life.

CHAPTER 4

1 Now Adam had sexual relations with his wife Eve, and she conceived and gave birth to Cain and she said, “I have gotten a man child with the help of the Lord.” 2 Again, she gave birth to his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of flocks, but Cain was a tiller of the ground. 3 So it came about in the course of time that Cain brought an offering to the Lord of the fruit of the ground. 4 Abel, on his part also brought of the first births of his flock and of their fat portions.

--And the Lord had regard for Abel and for his offering;
5 --but for Cain and for his offering--He had no regard.

So Cain became very angry and his countenance fell.

6 Then the Lord said to Cain, “Why are you angry? And why has your countenance fallen? 7 If you do well, will not your countenance be lifted up? And if you do not do well,

--Sin is crouching at your heart's door; and its desire is for you,
--but you Must Overcome/resist it--

8 Cain talked angrily with Abel his brother. And it came about when they were in the field---that Cain rose up against Abel his brother--and Killed him.

9 Then the Lord said to Cain, “Where is Abel your brother?” And he said, “I do not know. Am I my brother’s keeper?”

10 God said--“What have you done?--The voice of your Brother’s Blood is crying to Me from the ground.

11 Now you are cursed from the ground, which has opened its mouth to receive your brother’s blood from your hand. 12 When you cultivate the ground, it will no longer yield its strength to you;--you will be a vagrant and a wanderer on the earth.” 13 Cain said to the Lord, “My punishment is too great to bear. 14 Behold, You have driven me this day from the face of the ground; and from Your face I will be hidden, and I will be a vagrant and a wanderer on the earth, and whoever finds me will kill me.”

15 So the Lord said to him, “Therefore whoever kills Cain, vengeance will be taken on them seven-fold.” So, the Lord put a mark on Cain, so that no one finding him would slay him.

16 Then Cain went out from the presence of the Lord, and settled in the land of Nod, east of Eden.

25 Adam had sexual relations with his wife again; and she gave birth to a son, and named him Seth, for, she said, “God has appointed me another offspring in place of Abel, for Cain killed him.” 26 To Seth, to him also a son was born; and he called his name Enosh. Then people began to call upon the name of the Lord.

CHAPTER 5

1 This is the book of the generations of Adam.

In the day when God created man---He made him in the likeness of God. 2 He created them male and female, and He blessed them and named them Mankind/human beings in the day when they were created.

3 When Adam had lived one hundred and thirty years, he became the father of a son in his own likeness, according to his image, and named him Seth. 4 Then the days of Adam after he became the father of Seth were eight hundred years, and he had other sons and daughters. 5 So all the days that Adam lived---were nine hundred and thirty years, and he died.

27 So all the days of Methuselah/the oldest human were nine hundred and sixty-nine years, and he died.

28 Lamech lived one hundred and eighty-two years, and became the father of a son. 29 Now he called his name **Noah**, saying, “This one will give us rest from our work and from the toil of our hands arising from the ground which the Lord has cursed.” 30 Then Lamech lived five hundred and ninety-five years after he became the father of Noah, and he had other sons and daughters. 31 So all the days of Lamech were seven hundred and seventy-seven years, and he died.

32 Noah was Five Hundred years old--and became the father of Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

CHAPTER 6

1 Now it came about, when men began to multiply on the face of the land, and daughters were born to them, 2 that the sons of God saw that the daughters of men were beautiful; and they took wives for themselves, whomever they chose. 3 Then the Lord said, “My Spirit shall not strive with mankind forever, because they also are flesh; nevertheless their days shall be one hundred and twenty years.”

4 Giant size men were on the earth in those days, and also afterward, when these sons of God had sex with the daughters of men, and they bore children to them. Those were the mighty men who were of old, men of renown/Not alien angel beings.

5 Then the Lord saw that the Wickedness of people was great on the earth, and that --every intent of the Thoughts of their Hearts--was only Evil continually.

6 The Lord was Sorry/disappointed--that He had made people on the earth, and He was grieved in His heart.

7 The Lord said--“I will Blot Out people whom I have created from the face of the land, from humans to animals to creeping things and to birds of the sky; for I am sorry that I have made them.”

8 But Noah found Favor/God liked him--in the eyes of the Lord.

9 These are the records of the generations of Noah.

----Noah was--a Righteous Man, Blameless in his time--

--Noah walked/intimately/all the time--with God--

10 Noah became the father of three sons: Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

11 Now the Earth was Corrupt---in the sight of God,

-- and the Earth was filled with Violence.

12 God looked on the Earth--and behold, it was Corrupt;

--for All Peoples-- had Corrupted their ways upon the earth.

13 **God said to Noah---**“The End of all flesh/peoples-- has come before Me; for the earth is filled with Violence because of them--

--behold, I am about to Destroy them with the earth. 14 Make for yourself an Ark of gopher wood; you shall make the Ark with rooms, and shall cover it inside and out with pitch/tar. 15 This is how you shall make it: the length of the ark three hundred cubits, its breadth fifty cubits, and its height thirty cubits. 16 You shall make a window for the ark, and finish it to a cubit from the top; and set the door of the ark in the side of it; you shall make it with lower, second, and third decks.

17 Behold, I, even I am bringing the Flood of water upon the earth, to destroy All flesh in which is the breath of life, from under heaven--

--Everything that is on the Earth shall Perish.

18 But I will Establish My Covenant with you--and you shall enter the Ark—you and your sons and your wife, and your sons’ wives with you.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, you shall bring--two of every kind into the Ark, to keep them alive with you; they shall be male and female. 20 Of the birds after their kind, and of the animals after their kind, of every creeping thing of the ground after its kind, two of every kind will come to you to keep them alive. s

21 As for you, take for yourself some of all food which is edible, and gather it to yourself; and it shall be for food for you and for them.”

22 Thus Noah did--according to All that God had Commanded him--so he Did.

CHAPTER 7

1 Then the Lord said to Noah--“Enter the Ark, you and all your household,
-- for you alone-- I have seen to be Righteous before Me in this time/generation. 2 You shall take with you of every clean animal by sevens, a male and his female; and of the animals that are not clean two, a male and his female; 3 also of the birds of the sky, by sevens, male and female, to keep offspring alive on the face of all the earth. 4 For after seven more days,
---I will send rain on the earth forty days and forty nights--
--and I will Blot Out from the face of the land--every living thing that I have made.

5 ---Noah did according to All that the Lord had Commanded him.

6 --Now Noah was six hundred years old--when the Flood of water came upon the earth.

7 Then Noah and his sons and his wife and his sons’ wives with him entered the Ark because of the water of the flood. 8 Of clean animals and animals that are not clean and birds and everything that creeps on the ground, 9 there went into the ark to Noah by twos, male and female, as God had commanded Noah.

10 It came about after the seven days, that the water of the flood came upon the earth. 11 In the six hundredth year of Noah’s life, in the second month, on the seventeenth day of the month, on the same day--all the fountains of the great deep burst open---and the floodgates of the sky were opened.

12 The Rain would fall upon the earth for forty days and forty nights.

13 Noah and Shem and Ham and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah’s wife and the three wives of his sons with them, entered the Ark, 14 they and every beast after its kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creeps on the earth after its kind, and every bird after its kind, all sorts of birds. 15 So they went into the ark to Noah, by twos of all flesh in which was the breath of life. 16 Those that entered, male and female of all flesh, entered as God had commanded him; and the Lord shut them all in the Ark.

17 Then--the Flood came upon the earth for forty days--and the water increased and lifted up the Ark, so that it rose above the earth.

18 The water prevailed and increased greatly upon the earth, and the ark floated on the surface of the water. 19 The water prevailed more and more upon the earth, so that all the high mountains everywhere under the heavens were covered. 20 The water prevailed fifteen cubits higher, and the mountains were covered.

21 All flesh that moved on the earth Perished---birds and cattle and beasts and every swarming thing that swarms upon the earth, and all mankind; 22 of all that was on the

dry land, all in whose nostrils was the breath of the spirit of life--Died.

23 Thus God blotted out/destroyed--every living thing that was upon the face of the land, from people to animals to creeping things and to birds of the sky, and they were blotted out from the earth--and only Noah was left, together with those that were with him in the Ark. 24--The water prevailed/flooded upon the earth one hundred and fifty days.

CHAPTER 8

1 But God Remembered Noah--and all the beasts and all the cattle that were with him in the Ark; and God caused powerful Winds/hurricane force/powerful tornadoes--to pass over the earth, and the water subsided/disappeared. 2 Also the fountains of the deep and the floodgates/clouds of the sky were closed, and the rain from the sky was restrained; 3 and the water receded steadily from the earth, and at the end of one hundred and fifty days the water decreased.

4 In the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, the Ark rested--upon the mountains of Ararat. 5 The water decreased steadily until the tenth month; in the tenth month, on the first day of the month--the tops of the mountains became visible.

6 Then it came about at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the Ark which he had made; 7 and he sent out a raven, and it flew here and there until the water was dried up from the earth. 8 Then he sent out a dove from him, to see if the water was abated from the face of the land; 9 but the dove found no resting place for the sole of her foot, so she returned to him into the ark, for the water was on the surface of all the earth. Then he put out his hand and took her, and brought her into the ark to himself.

10 So he waited yet another seven days; and again he sent out the dove from the ark. 11 The dove came to him toward evening, and behold, in her beak was a freshly picked olive leaf. So Noah knew that the water was abated from the earth. 12 Then he waited yet another seven days, and sent out the dove; but she did not return to him again.

13 Now it came about in the six hundred and first year, in the first month, on the first of the month, the water was dried up from the earth. Then Noah removed the covering/door of the Ark, and looked, and behold--the surface of the ground was dried up. 14 In the second month, on the twenty-seventh day of the month--the Earth/ground was Dry.

15 Then God spoke to Noah, saying, 16 "Go out of the Ark, you and your wife and your sons and your sons' wives with you. 17 Bring out with you every living thing of all flesh that is with you, birds and animals and every creeping thing that creeps on the earth, that they may breed abundantly on the earth, and be fruitful and multiply on the earth." 18 So Noah went out, and his sons and his wife and his sons' wives with him.

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every bird, everything that moves on the earth, went out by their families from the ark.

20 Then Noah built an altar to the Lord, and took of every clean animal and of every clean bird and offered burnt offerings on the altar. 21 The Lord smelled the soothing aroma; and the Lord said to Himself--“I will never again curse the ground on account of mankind, for the intent of men and women's Hearts are Evil from their youth; and I will never again destroy every living thing, as I have done.

22 --While the Earth remains--

Seed time and harvest,
And cold and heat,
And summer and winter,
And day and night
--Shall not cease.

CHAPTER 9

1 And God Blessed Noah and his sons and said to them--“Be fruitful and multiply, and populate the earth.

2 The Fear of you and the Terror of you will be on--every beast of the earth and on every bird of the sky; with everything that creeps on the ground, and all the fish of the sea, into your hand --they are given.

3 Every moving thing that is alive shall be food for you--I give all to you, as I gave the green plant.

4 Only you shall not eat flesh with its life, that is, its blood. 5 Surely I will require your lifeblood; from every beast I will require it. And from every man, from every man's brother I will require the life of man.

6 Whoever sheds a person's blood,
By a person their blood shall be shed,
For in the Image of God
He made man.

7 As for you--be fruitful and multiply;
Populate the earth abundantly and multiply in it.”

8 Then God spoke to Noah and to his sons with him, saying, 9 “Now behold, I Myself do establish My Covenant with you, and with your descendants after you; 10 and with every living creature that is with you, the birds, the cattle, and every beast of the earth with you; of all that comes out of the Ark, even every beast of the earth.

11 I establish My covenant with you; and all flesh shall never again be cut off by the water of the flood, neither shall there again be a flood to destroy the earth.”

12 God said, "This is the Sign of the Covenant which I am making between Me and you and every living creature that is with you, for all successive generations;
13-- I set My --Rainbow--in the cloud, and it shall be for a sign of a Covenant between Me and the earth. 1

4 It shall come about, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the Rainbow--will be seen in the cloud, 15 and I will remember My Covenant, which is between Me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and never again shall the water become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 When the Rainbow is in the cloud, then I will look upon it, to remember the everlasting Covenant between me and every living creature of all flesh that is on the earth." 17 And God said to Noah, "This is the Sign of the Covenant which I have established between Me and all flesh that is on the earth."

18 Now the sons of Noah who came out of the ark were Shem and Ham and Japheth; and Ham was the father of Canaan. 19 These three were the sons of Noah, and from these the whole earth was populated.

20 Then Noah began farming and planted a vineyard. 21 He drank of the wine and became drunk, and uncovered himself inside his tent. 22 Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brothers outside. 23 But Shem and Japheth took a garment and laid it upon both their shoulders and walked backward and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were turned away, so that they did not see their father's Nakedness. 24 When Noah awoke from his wine/intoxication, he knew what his youngest son had done to him.

25 So he said,
"Cursed be Canaan;
A servant of servants
He shall be to his brothers."

26 He also said,
"Blessed be the Lord,
The God of Shem;
And let Canaan be his servant.
27 May God enlarge Japheth,
And let him dwell in the tents of Shem;
And let Canaan be his servant."

28 Noah--lived three hundred and fifty years After the Flood.

29 So all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years--and he Died.

CHAPTER 11

1 Now the Whole Earth used the Same Language and the Same Words.

2 It came about as they journeyed east, that the people of the earth-- found a plain in the land of Shinar and settled there. 3 They said to one another, "Come, let us make bricks and burn them thoroughly." And they used brick for stone, and they used tar for mortar. 4 They said, "Come, let us build for ourselves--a city--and a tower--whose top will reach-- into heaven, and let us make for ourselves a name, otherwise we will be scattered abroad over the face of the whole earth."

5 The Lord came down to see the city and the tower which the sons of men had built. 6 The Lord said, "Behold, they are one people, and they all have the same language. And this is what they began to do, and now nothing which they purpose to do will be impossible for them. 7 Come, let us go down and there Confuse/change their Language--so that they will not understand one another's speech."

8 So the Lord Scattered them abroad from there--over the face of the whole Earth; and they stopped building the city. 9 Therefore its name was called Babel, because there the Lord Confused the language of the whole earth; and from there the Lord scattered them abroad over the face of the whole earth.

CHAPTER 12

1-- Now the Lord-- said to Abram,
"GO-- forth from your country,
--And from your relatives
And from your father's house,
To the Land-- which I will show you;
2 And I will make you a great nation,
And I will-- Bless/prosper/protect you,
And make your name great;
And so you shall be a blessing;
3 And I will bless those who bless you,
And the one who curses you I will curse.

And in you all the families of the earth will be blessed."

4 So Abram went forth as the Lord had spoken to him; and Lot went with him. Now Abram was seventy-five years old--when he departed from Haran.

5 Abram took Sarai his wife and Lot his nephew, and all their possessions which they had accumulated, and the persons which they had acquired in Haran, and they set out for the land of Canaan; thus they came to the land of Canaan. 6 Abram passed through the land as far as the site of Shechem, to the oak of Moreh. Now the Canaanite was then in the land.

7 The Lord Appeared to Abram and said--“To your descendants I will give this land.” So he built an altar there to the Lord who had appeared to him. 8 Then he proceeded from there to the mountain on the east of Bethel, and pitched his tent, with Bethel on the west and Ai on the east; and there he built an altar to the Lord and called upon the name of the Lord. 9 Abram journeyed on, continuing toward the Negev.

10 Now there was a famine in the land--so Abram went down to Egypt to sojourn there, for the famine was severe in the land. 11 It came about when he came near to Egypt, that he said to Sarai his wife, “See now, I know that you are a beautiful woman; 12 and when the Egyptians see you, they will say, ‘This is his wife’; and they will kill me, but they will let you live. 13 Please say that you are my sister so that it may go well with me because of you, and that I may live on account of you.”

14 It came about when Abram came into Egypt, the Egyptians saw that the woman was very beautiful. 15 Pharaoh’s officials saw her and praised her to Pharaoh; and the woman was taken into Pharaoh’s house. 16 Therefore he treated Abram well for her sake; and gave him sheep and oxen and donkeys and male and female servants and female donkeys and camels.

17 But the Lord struck Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai, Abram’s Wife. 18 Then Pharaoh called Abram and said--“What is this you have done to me?--Why did you not tell me--that she was your Wife? 19 Why did you say, ‘She is my sister,’ so that I took her for my wife? Now then--here is your wife, take her and go.” 20 Pharaoh commanded his men concerning him; and they escorted him away, with his wife and all that belonged to him.

CHAPTER 13

1 So Abram went up from Egypt to the Negev, he and his wife and all that belonged to him, and Lot with him.

2 Now Abram was very rich in livestock, in silver and in gold. 3 He went on his journeys from the Negev as far as Bethel, to the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Bethel and Ai, 4 to the place of the altar which he had made there formerly; and there Abram called on the name of the Lord.

5 Now Lot, who went with Abram, also had flocks and herds and tents.

6 And the land could not sustain them while dwelling together, for their possessions were so great--that they were Not Able--to remain together.

7 And there was strife between the herdsmen of Abram’s livestock and the herdsmen of Lot’s livestock. Now the Canaanite and the Perizzite were dwelling then in the land.

8 So Abram said to Lot--“Please let there be no strife between you and me, nor between my herdsmen and your herdsmen, for we are brothers. 9 Is not the whole land before you? Please separate from me; if to the left, then I will go to the right; or if to the right, then I will go to the left.”

10 Lot lifted up his eyes and saw all the valley of the Jordan, that it was well watered everywhere—this was before the Lord destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah-like the garden of the Lord, like the land of Egypt as you go to Zoar. 11 So Lot chose for himself all the valley of the Jordan, and Lot journeyed eastward. Thus they separated from each other.

12 Abram settled in the land of Canaan, while Lot settled in the cities of the valley, and moved his tents as far as Sodom.

13 Now the Men of Sodom--were Wicked Exceedingly and Sinners--against the Lord.

14 The Lord said to Abram, after Lot had separated from him, “Now lift up your eyes and look from the place where you are, northward and southward and eastward and westward; 15 for all the land which you see, I will give it to you and to your descendants forever. 16 I will make your descendants as the dust of the earth, so that if anyone can number the dust of the earth, then your descendants can also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk about the land through its length and breadth; for I will give it to you.” 18 Then Abram moved his tent and came and dwelt by the oaks/shade trees of Mamre, which are in Hebron, and there--he built an Altar to the Lord.

CHAPTER 14

1 At the time when Amraphel was king of Shinar,[a] Arioch king of Ellasar, Kedorlaomer king of Elam and Tidal king of Goyim, 2 these kings went to war against Bera king of Sodom, Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, Shemeber king of Zeboyim, and the king of Bela (that is, Zoar). 3 All these latter kings joined forces in the Valley of Siddim (that is, the Dead Sea Valley). 4 For twelve years they had been subject to Kedorlaomer, but in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 In the fourteenth year, Kedorlaomer and the kings allied with him went out and defeated the Rephaites in Ashteroth Karnaim, the Zuzites in Ham, the Emites in Shaveh Kiriathaim 6 and the Horites in the hill country of Seir, as far as El Paran near the desert. 7 Then they turned back and went to En Mishpat (that is, Kadesh), and they conquered the whole territory of the Amalekites, as well as the Amorites who were living in Hazezon Tamar.

8 Then the king of Sodom, the king of Gomorrah, the king of Admah, the king of Zeboyim and the king of Bela (that is, Zoar) marched out and drew up their battle lines in the Valley of Siddim 9 against Kedorlaomer king of Elam, Tidal king of Goyim,

Amraphel king of Shinar and Arioch king of Ellasar—four kings against five. 10 Now the Valley of Siddim was full of tar pits, and when the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, some of the men fell into them and the rest fled to the hills. 11 The four kings seized all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah and all their food; then they went away. 12 They also carried off Abram's nephew Lot and his possessions, since he was living in Sodom.

13 A man who had escaped came and reported this to Abram the Hebrew. Now Abram was living near the great trees of Mamre the Amorite, a brother of Eshkol and Aner, all of whom were allied with Abram. 14 When Abram heard that his relative had been taken captive, he called out the 318 trained men born in his household and went in pursuit as far as Dan.

15 During the night Abram divided his men to attack them and he routed them, pursuing them as far as Hobah, north of Damascus. 16 He recovered all the goods and brought back his relative Lot and his possessions, together with the women and the other people.

17 Then after his return from the defeat of Chedorlaomer and the kings who were with him, the King of Sodom went out to meet Abraham at the valley of Shaveh (that is, the King's Valley). 18 And Melchizedek king of Salem brought out bread and wine; now he was a priest of God Most High.

19 He blessed him and said,
"Blessed be Abram of God Most High,
Possessor of heaven and earth;
20 And blessed/praised--be God the Most High,
Who has Delivered/subdued--your enemies into your hand."

Abraham gave him a tenth of all. 21 The King of Sodom said to Abram, "Give the people to me and take the goods for yourself." 22 Abram said to the king of Sodom, "I have sworn to the Lord God Most High, possessor of heaven and earth, 23 that I will not take a thread or a sandal thong or anything that is yours, for fear you would say, 'I have made Abram rich.' 24 I will take nothing except what the young men have eaten, and the share of the men who went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their share."

CHAPTER 15

1 After these things the Word of the Lord came to Abram --in a Vision--saying,
--"Do Not Fear--Abram,
--I am a Shield/protector--to you;
--Your Reward---shall be very Great."

2 Abram said, "O Lord God, what will You give me, since I am childless, and the heir of

my house is Eliezer of Damascus?” 3 And Abram said, “Since You have given no offspring to me, one born in my house is my heir.” 4 Then behold, the Word of the Lord came to him, saying, “This man will not be your heir; but one who will come forth from your own body, he shall be your heir.” 5 And He took him outside and said, “Now look toward the heavens, and count the stars, if you are able to count them.” And He said to him, “So shall your descendants be.”

6 Then Abraham-- Believed-- in the Lord—and God Almighty-- accounted/credited-- it to him as Righteousness.

7 God said to him--“I am the Lord who brought you out of Ur of the Chaldeans, to give you this land to possess it.” 8 He said, “O Lord God, how may I know that I will possess it?” 9 So He said to him, “Bring Me a three year old heifer, and a three year old female goat, and a three year old ram, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon.”

10 Then he brought all these to Him and cut them in two, and laid each half opposite the other; but he did not cut the birds. 11 The birds of prey came down upon the carcasses, and Abram drove them away.

12 Now when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and behold, terror and great darkness fell upon him.

13 God said to Abram--“Know for certain that your descendants will be strangers in a land/Egypt--that is not theirs--where they will be enslaved and oppressed four hundred years. 14 But I will also judge the nation whom they will serve, and afterward they will come out with many possessions.

15 As for you, you shall go to your fathers in peace; you will be buried at a good old age. 16 Then in the fourth generation they will return here, for the iniquity of the Amorite is not yet complete.”

17 It came about when the sun had set, that it was very dark, and behold, there appeared a smoking oven and a flaming torch which passed between these pieces.

18 On that day the Lord made a Covenant with Abram, saying--
“To your descendants I have given this land,
From the river of Egypt as far as the great river, the river Euphrates:

CHAPTER 16

1 Now Sarai, Abram’s wife had borne him no children, and she had an Egyptian maid whose name was Hagar. 2 So Sarai said to Abram, “Now behold, the Lord has prevented me from bearing children.--Please go in to/intercourse with--my maid; perhaps I will obtain children through her.”

--And Abram listened to the voice of Sarai--

3 After Abram had lived Ten Years in the land of Canaan--Abram's wife Sarai took Hagar the Egyptian, her maid--and gave her to her husband Abram--as his Wife.

4 He went in to Hagar, and she conceived; and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was despised in her sight.

5 And Sarai said to Abram, "May the wrong done me be upon you. I gave my maid into your arms, but when she saw that she had conceived--I was despised in her sight. May the Lord judge between you and me." 6 But Abram said to Sarai, "Behold, your maid is in your power; do to her what is good in your sight." So Sarai treated her harshly, and she fled from her presence.

7 Now the Angel of the Lord found her by a spring of water in the wilderness, by the spring on the way to Shur. 8 He said, "Hagar, Sarai's maid, where have you come from and where are you going?" And she said, "I am fleeing from the presence of my mistress Sarai." 9 Then the Angel of the Lord said to her--"Return to your mistress, and submit yourself to her authority." 10 Moreover, the Angel of the Lord said to her, "I will greatly multiply your descendants so that they will be too many to count."

11 The Angel of the Lord said to her further,
"Behold, you are with child,
And you will bear a son;
And you shall call his name--Ishmael,
Because the Lord has given heed/concern--to your affliction.

12 He will be a wild donkey/beast of a man,
His hand will be against everyone,
And everyone's hand will be against him;
And he will live to the east of all his brothers."

13 Then she called the name of the Lord who spoke to her, "You are a God who sees"; for she said, "Have I even remained alive here after seeing Him?" 14 Therefore the well was called Beer-lahai-roi; behold, it is between Kadesh and Bered.

15 So Hagar bore Abram a son; and Abram called the name of his son, whom Hagar bore, Ishmael. 16 Abram was eighty-six years old when Hagar bore Ishmael to him.

CHAPTER 17

1 Now when Abram was ninety-nine years old,
--the Lord Appeared to Abram and said to him--
--"I am God Almighty;
--Walk before Me--and be Blameless/don't sin against me/obey me.

2 I will establish My Covenant between Me--and you,
And I will multiply you exceedingly."

3 Abram fell on his face, and God talked with him, saying,

4 “As for Me, behold, My Covenant--is with you,
And you will be the father of a multitude of nations.

5 No longer shall your name be called Abram,
But your Name-- shall be Abraham;
For I have made you--the Father of a multitude of nations.

6 I will make you exceedingly fruitful, and I will make nations of you, and kings will
come forth from you.

7 I will establish My Covenant between Me and you and your descendants after you
throughout their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be God to you and to your
descendants after you.

8 I will give to you and to your descendants after you, the land of your journeys, all the
land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God.”

9 God said further to Abraham--“Now as for you--
--you shall keep/obey--My Covenant--you and your descendants after you throughout
their generations.

10 This is My covenant, which you shall keep, between Me and you and your
descendants after you: every male among you shall be circumcised. 11 And you shall be
circumcised in the flesh of your foreskin, and it shall be the sign of the covenant
between Me and you. 12 And every male among you who is eight days old shall be
circumcised throughout your generations, a servant who is born in the house or who is
bought with money from any foreigner, who is not of your descendants.

13 A servant who is born in your house or who is bought with your money shall surely
be circumcised; thus shall My covenant be in your flesh for an everlasting
covenant. 14 But an uncircumcised male who is not circumcised in the flesh of his
foreskin, that person shall be cut off from his people; he has broken My covenant.”

15 Then God said to Abraham, “As for Sarai your wife, you shall not call her name
Sarai--but Sarah/Little Princess-- shall be her Name. 16 I will bless her, and indeed I will
give you a son by her. Then I will bless her, and she shall be a mother of nations; kings
of peoples will come from her.”

17 Then Abraham fell on his face and Laughed, and said in his heart--“Will a Child be
born to a man one hundred years old? And will Sarah, who is ninety years old, bear a
child?”

18 And Abraham said to God, “Oh that Ishmael might live before You.”

19 But God said---“No, but Sarah your wife will bear you a son, and you shall call his
name Isaac--and I will establish My Covenant with him for an everlasting covenant for

his descendants after him.

20 As for Ishmael, I have heard you; behold, I will bless him, and will make him fruitful and will multiply him exceedingly. He shall become the father of twelve princes, and I will make him a great nation. 21 But My Covenant--I will establish with Isaac, whom Sarah will bear to you at this season next year.” 22 When He finished talking with him, God went up from Abraham.

23 Then Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all the servants who were born in his house and all who were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham’s household, and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin--in the very same day, as God had said to him.

24 Now Abraham was ninety-nine years old--when he was Circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 26 In the very same day Abraham was circumcised, and Ishmael his son. 27 All the men of his household, who were born in the house or bought with money from a foreigner, were circumcised with him.

CHAPTER 18

1 Now the Lord Appeared --to Abraham

--by the oaks of Mamre, while he was sitting at the tent door in the heat of the day. 2 When he lifted up his eyes and looked, ---behold, three men were standing opposite him; and when he saw them, he ran from the tent door to meet them--and Bowed himself to the earth,

3 and said, “My Lord, if now I have found favor in Your sight, please do not pass Your servant by. 4 Please let a little water be brought and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree; 5 and I will bring a piece of bread, that you may refresh yourselves; after that you may go on, since you have visited your servant.” And they said, “So do, as you have said.”

6 So Abraham hurried into the tent to Sarah, and said, “Quickly, prepare three measures of fine flour, knead it and make bread cakes.” 7 Abraham also ran to the herd, and took a tender and choice calf and gave it to the servant, and he hurried to prepare it. 8 He took curds and milk and the calf which he had prepared and cooked, and placed it before them; and he was standing by them under the tree as they ate.

9 Then they said to him, “Where is Sarah your wife?” And he said, “There, in the tent.” 10 He said, “I will surely return to you at this time next year; --and behold, Sarah your wife--will have a Son.”--

And Sarah was Listening at the tent door, which was behind him.

11 Now Abraham and Sarah were old, advanced in age;
--Sarah was past childbearing. 12 Sarah Laughed to herself, saying, "After I have become old, shall I have pleasure, my lord/husband--being old also?"
13 And the Lord said to Abraham, "Why did Sarah Laugh, saying--'Shall I indeed bear a child, when I am so old?'"

14 --Is Anything--To Difficult/Hard--for God Almighty?

At the appointed time I will return to you, at this time next year,
--and Sarah will have a son." 15 Sarah denied it however, saying, "I did not laugh"; for she was afraid. And He said, "No--but you did Laugh."

16 Then the men rose up from there, and looked down toward Sodom; and Abraham was walking with them to send them off. 17 The Lord said, "Shall I hide from Abraham what I am about to do, 18 since Abraham will surely become a great and mighty nation, and in him all the nations of the earth will be blessed?"

19 For I have chosen him, and I know he will--Command his children and his household after him--to keep/Obey the way of the Lord
--by Doing Righteousness and Justice---so that the Lord may bring upon Abraham to pass what He has spoken about him."

20 And the Lord said, "The outcry of Sodom and Gomorrah is indeed great, and their Sin is exceedingly grave/wicked/gross.

21 I will go down now, and see if they have done entirely according to its outcry, which has come to Me; and if not, I will know."

22 Then the men turned away from there and went toward Sodom, while Abraham was still standing before the Lord. 23 Abraham came near and said, "Will You indeed take away the righteous with the wicked? 24 Suppose there are fifty righteous within the city; will You indeed take it away and not spare the place for the sake of the fifty righteous who are in it?"

25 Far be it from You to do such a thing, to slay the righteous with the wicked, so that the righteous and the wicked--are treated alike. Far be it from You.

--Shall not the Judge of all the earth deal justly?"

26 So the Lord said, "If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare the whole place on their account." 27 And Abraham replied, "Now behold, I have ventured to speak to the Lord, although I am but dust and ashes. 28 Suppose the fifty righteous are lacking five, will You destroy the whole city because of five?" And He said, "I will not destroy it if I find forty-five there."

29 He spoke to Him yet again and said, "Suppose forty are found there?" And He said,

“I will not do it on account of the forty.” 30 Then he said, “Oh may the Lord not be angry, and I shall speak; suppose thirty are found there?” And He said, “I will not do it if I find thirty there.” 31 And he said, “Now behold, I have ventured to speak to the Lord; suppose twenty are found there?” And He said, “I will not destroy it on account of the twenty.”

32 Then he said, “Oh may the Lord not be angry, and I shall speak only this once; suppose ten are found there?”

And God said--“I will not Destroy it-- on account of the ten.”

33 As soon as He had finished speaking to Abraham the Lord departed, and Abraham returned to his place.

CHAPTER 19

1 Now the two Angels came to Sodom in the evening as Lot was sitting in the gate of Sodom. When Lot saw them, he rose to meet them and bowed down with his face to the ground. 2 And he said, “Now behold, my lords, please turn aside into your servant’s house, and spend the night, and wash your feet; then you may rise early and go on your way.” They said however, “No, but we shall spend the night in the square.”

3 Yet he urged them strongly, so they turned aside to him and entered his house; and he prepared a feast for them, and baked unleavened bread, and they ate.

4 Before they lay down, the men of the city, the Men of Sodom--surrounded the house, both young and old, All the people from every quarter;

5 and they called to Lot and said to him--“Where are the men who came to you tonight? Bring them out to us that we may have sexual relations with them.”

6 But Lot went out to them at the doorway, and shut the door behind him, 7 and said, “Please, my friends, do not act wickedly.

8 Now behold, I have two daughters who have not had relations with man; please let me bring them out to you, and do to them whatever you like; only do nothing to these men, inasmuch as they have come under the shelter of my roof.” 9 But they said, “Stand aside.” Furthermore, they said, “This one came in as an outsider/alien, and already he is acting like a judge; now we will treat you worse than them.” So they pressed hard against Lot and came near to break the door.

10 But the men/Angels-- reached out their hands and brought Lot into the house with them, and shut the door. 11 The Angels Struck--the men who were at the doorway of the house-- with Blindness, both small and great, so that they wearied themselves trying to find the doorway.

12 Then the two men/Angels said to Lot, “Whom else have you here? A son-in-law, and

your sons, and your daughters, and whomever you have in the city, bring them out of the place; 13 for we are about to destroy this place, because their outcry has become so great before God that He-- has sent us to Destroy It.”

14 Lot went out and spoke to his sons-in-law, who were to marry his daughters, and said, “Up, get out of this place, for the Lord will destroy the city.” But he appeared to his sons-in-law to be Jestng/kidding around.

15 When morning dawned, the Angels urged Lot, saying, “Up, take your wife and your two daughters who are here--or you will be swept away in the punishment of the city.” 16 But Lot--hesitated. So the men seized his hand and the hand of his wife and the hands of his two daughters--for the Compassion of the Lord-- was upon him; and they brought him out, and put him outside the city.

17 When they had brought them outside, one said,
“Escape for your life!--Do Not Look Behind You!--and do not stay anywhere in the valley; escape to the mountains, or you will be swept away.”

18 But Lot said to them, “Oh no, my lords! 19 Now behold, your servant has found favor in your sight, and you have magnified your loving-kindness, which you have shown me by saving my life; but I cannot escape to the mountains, for the disaster will overtake me and I will die; 20 now behold, this town is near enough to flee to, and it is small. Please, let me escape there (is it not small?) that my life may be saved.”

21 He said to him, “Behold, I grant you this request also, not to overthrow the town of which you have spoken. 22 Hurry, escape there, for I cannot do anything until you arrive there.” Therefore the name of the town was called Zoar.

23 The sun had risen over the earth when Lot came to Zoar.

24 **Then the Lord--Rained down--on Sodom and Gomorrah brimstone/sulfur and Fire from--out of the sky.** 25 and God-- overthrew those cities, and all the valley, and All the inhabitants of the cities, and whatever grew on the ground.

26 But Lot's Wife--Looked Back--and she became a Pillar of Salt.

27 Now Abraham arose early in the morning and went to the place where he had stood before the Lord; 28 and he looked down toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the valley, and he saw, and behold, the smoke of the land ascended like the smoke of a furnace.

29 Thus it came about, when God destroyed the cities of the valley, that God remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when He overthrew the cities in which Lot lived.

CHAPTER 20

1 And Abraham journeyed from there to the South, and dwelt between Kadesh and Shur, and stayed in Gerar. 2 Now Abraham said of Sarah his wife, "She is my sister." And Abimelech king of Gerar sent and took Sarah.

3 But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, "Indeed you are a dead man because of the woman whom you have taken, for she is a man's wife."

4 But Abimelech had not come near her; and he said, "Lord, will You slay a righteous nation also? 5 Did he not say to me, 'She is my sister'? And she, even she herself said, 'He is my brother.' In the integrity of my heart and innocence of my hands I have done this."

6 And God said to him in a dream, "Yes, I know that you did this in the integrity of your heart. For I also withheld you from sinning against Me; therefore I did not let you touch her. 7 Now therefore, restore the man's wife; for he is a prophet, and he will pray for you and you shall live. But if you do not restore her, know that you shall surely die, you and all who are yours."

8 So Abimelech rose early in the morning, called all his servants, and told all these things in their hearing; and the men were very much afraid. 9 And Abimelech called Abraham and said to him, "What have you done to us? How have I offended you, that you have brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? You have done deeds to me that ought not to be done." 10 Then Abimelech said to Abraham, "What did you have in view, that you have done this thing?"

11 And Abraham said, "Because I thought, surely the fear of God is not in this place; and they will kill me on account of my wife. 12 But indeed she is truly my sister. She is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife. 13 And it came to pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said to her, 'This is your kindness that you should do for me: in every place, wherever we go, say of me, "He is my brother."'

14 Then Abimelech took sheep, oxen, and male and female servants, and gave them to Abraham; and he restored Sarah his wife to him. 15 And Abimelech said, "See, my land is before you; dwell where it pleases you."

16 Then to Sarah he said, "Behold, I have given your brother a thousand pieces of silver; indeed this vindicates you before all who are with you and before everybody." Thus she was rebuked.

17 So Abraham prayed to God; and God healed Abimelech, his wife, and his female servants. Then they bore children; 18 for the Lord had closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech because of Sarah, Abraham's wife.

CHAPTER 21

1 Then the Lord took notice of Sarah as He had said, and the Lord did for Sarah as He had promised. 2 So Sarah conceived and bore a Son--to Abraham in his old age, at the appointed time --of which God had spoken to him. 3 Abraham called the name of his son who was born to him, whom Sarah bore to him--Isaac. 4 Then Abraham circumcised his son Isaac when he was eight days old, as God had commanded him. 5 Now Abraham was one hundred years old--when his son Isaac was born to him.

6 Sarah said--“God has made laughter for me; everyone who hears will laugh with me.” 7 And she said, “Who would have said to Abraham that Sarah would nurse children? Yet I have borne him a son in his old age.”

8 The child grew and was weaned, and Abraham made a great feast on the day that Isaac was weaned.

9 But Sarah saw that the son whom Hagar the Egyptian had borne to Abraham was mocking, 10 and she said to Abraham, “Get rid of that slave woman and her son, for that woman’s son will never share in the inheritance with my son Isaac.”

11 The matter distressed Abraham greatly because it concerned his son. 12 But God said to him, “Do not be so distressed about the boy and your slave woman. Listen to whatever Sarah tells you, because it is through Isaac that your offspring will be reckoned. 13 I will make the son of the slave into a nation also, because he is your offspring.”

14 Early the next morning Abraham took some food and a skin of water and gave them to Hagar. He set them on her shoulders and then sent her off with the boy. She went on her way and wandered in the Desert of Beersheba.

15 When the water in the skin was gone, she put the boy under one of the bushes. 16 Then she went off and sat down about a arrow's shot away, for she thought, “I cannot watch the boy die.” And as she sat there, she began to sob.

17 God heard the boy crying, and the Angel of God called to Hagar from heaven and said to her, “What is the matter, Hagar? Do not be afraid; God has heard the boy crying as he lies there. 18 Lift the boy up and take him by the hand, for I will make him into a great nation.”

19 Then God opened her eyes and she saw a well of water. So she went and filled the container with water and gave the boy a drink.

20 God was with the boy as he grew up. He lived in the desert and became an archer. 21 While he was living in the Desert of Paran, his mother got a wife for him from Egypt.

22 At that time Abimelek and Phicol the commander of his forces said to Abraham, “God is with you in everything you do. 23 Now swear to me here before God that you

will not deal falsely with me or my children or my descendants. Show to me and the country where you now reside as a foreigner the same kindness I have shown to you.”

24 Abraham said, “I swear it.”

25 Then Abraham complained to Abimelek about a well of water that Abimelek’s servants had seized. 26 But Abimelek said, “I don’t know who has done this. You did not tell me, and I heard about it only today.”

27 So Abraham brought sheep and cattle and gave them to Abimelek, and the two men made a treaty. 28 Abraham set apart seven ewe lambs from the flock, 29 and Abimelek asked Abraham, “What is the meaning of these seven ewe lambs you have set apart by themselves?”

30 He replied, “Accept these seven lambs from my hand as a witness that I dug this well.”

31 So that place was called Beersheba, because the two men swore an oath there.

32 After the treaty had been made at Beersheba, Abimelek and Phicol the commander of his forces returned to the land of the Philistines. 33 Abraham planted a tamarisk tree in Beersheba, and there he called on the name of the Lord, the Eternal God. 34 And Abraham stayed in the land of the Philistines for a long time.

CHAPTER 22

1 Now it came about after these things, that God--Tested--Abraham, and said to him, “Abraham!” And he said, “Here I am.” 2 He said, “Take now your son, your only son, whom you love, Isaac, and go to the land of Moriah, ---and Offer Him there---as a Burnt Offering-on one of the mountains of which I will tell you.”

3 So Abraham rose early in the morning and saddled his donkey, and took two of his young men with him and Isaac his son; and he split wood for the burnt offering, and arose and went to the place of which God had told him. 4 On the third day Abraham raised his eyes and saw the place from a distance. 5 Abraham said to his young men, “Stay here with the donkey, and I and the lad will go over there; and we will worship and return to you.”

6 Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering and laid it on Isaac his son, and he took in his hand the fire and the knife. So the two of them walked on together. 7 Isaac spoke to Abraham his father and said, “My father.” And he said, “Here I am, my son.” And he said, “Behold, the fire and the wood, but where is the lamb for the burnt offering?” 8 Abraham said--“God will provide for Himself the lamb for the burnt offering, my son.” So the two of them walked on together.

9 Then they came to the place of which God had told him; and Abraham built the altar there and arranged the wood, and bound his son Isaac and laid him on the altar, on top of the wood. 10 Abraham stretched out his hand--and took the Knife--to Kill his Son.

11 But the Angel of the Lord called to him from heaven and said, "Abraham, Abraham!" And he said, "Here I am." 12 He said, "Do not stretch out your hand against the lad, and do nothing to him

--for now--I Know--that You--Fear God--

--since you have Not withheld your son, your only son--from Me.

13 Then Abraham raised his eyes and looked, and behold, behind him a Ram caught in the thicket by his horns; and Abraham went and took the ram and offered it up for a burnt offering in the place of his son. 14 Abraham called the name of that place The Lord Will Provide, as it is said to this day, "In the mount of the Lord it will be provided."

15 Then the Angel of the Lord called to Abraham a second time from heaven, 16 and said, "By Myself/God I have sworn--because you have done this thing/For ME-- and --have not withheld your son, your only son,

17 indeed--I will greatly bless you, and--I will greatly multiply your seed as the stars of the heavens and as the sand which is on the seashore; and your seed shall possess the gate of their enemies. 18 In your seed all the nations of the earth shall be blessed, --because You have Obeyed My voice/Words." 19 So Abraham returned to his young men, and they arose and went together to Beersheba; and Abraham lived at Beersheba.

CHAPTER 23

1 Sarah lived to be a hundred and twenty-seven years old. 2 She died at Kiriath Arba (that is, Hebron) in the land of Canaan, and Abraham went to mourn for Sarah and to weep over her.

3 Then Abraham rose from beside his dead wife and spoke to the Hittites. He said, 4 "I am a foreigner and stranger among you. Sell me some property for a burial site here so I can bury my dead."

5 The Hittites replied to Abraham, 6 "Sir, listen to us. You are a mighty prince among us. Bury your dead in the choicest of our tombs. None of us will refuse you his tomb for burying your dead."

7 Then Abraham rose and bowed down before the people of the land, the Hittites. 8 He said to them, "If you are willing to let me bury my dead, then listen to me and intercede with Ephron son of Zohar on my behalf 9 so he will sell me the cave of Machpelah, which belongs to him and is at the end of his field. Ask him to sell it to me for the full price as a burial site among you."

10 Ephron the Hittite was sitting among his people and he replied to Abraham in the hearing of all the Hittites who had come to the gate of his city. 11 “No, my lord,” he said. “Listen to me; I give you the field, and I give you the cave that is in it. I give it to you in the presence of my people. Bury your dead.”

12 Again Abraham bowed down before the people of the land 13 and he said to Ephron in their hearing, “Listen to me, if you will. I will pay the price of the field. Accept it from me so I can bury my dead there.”

14 Ephron answered Abraham, 15 “Listen to me, my lord; the land is worth four hundred shekels of silver, but what is that between you and me? Bury your dead.”

16 Abraham agreed to Ephron’s terms and weighed out for him the price he had named in the hearing of the Hittites: four hundred shekels of silver, according to the weight current among the merchants.

17 So Ephron’s field in Machpelah near Mamre—both the field and the cave in it, and all the trees within the borders of the field—was deeded 18 to Abraham as his property in the presence of all the Hittites who had come to the gate of the city. 19 Afterward Abraham buried his wife Sarah in the cave in the field of Machpelah near Mamre (which is at Hebron) in the land of Canaan. 20 So the field and the cave in it were deeded to Abraham by the Hittites as a burial site.

CHAPTER 24

Abraham was now very old, and the Lord had blessed him in every way. 2 He said to the senior servant in his household, the one in charge of all that he had, “Put your hand under my thigh. 3 I want you to swear by the Lord, the God of heaven and the God of earth, that you will not get a wife for my son from the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I am living, 4 but will go to my country and my own relatives and get a wife for my son Isaac.”

5 The servant asked him, “What if the woman is unwilling to come back with me to this land? Shall I then take your son back to the country you came from?”

6 “Make sure that you do not take my son back there,” Abraham said. 7 “The Lord, the God of heaven, who brought me out of my father’s household and my native land and who spoke to me and promised me on oath, saying, ‘To your offspring I will give this land’—he will send his Angel before you so that you can get a wife for my son from there.

8 If the woman is unwilling to come back with you, then you will be released from this oath of mine. Only do not take my son back there.” 9 So the servant put his hand under the thigh of his master Abraham and swore an oath to him concerning this matter.

10 Then the servant left, taking with him ten of his master’s camels loaded with all kinds of good things from his master. He set out for Aram Naharaim and made his way to the

town of Nahor. 11 He had the camels kneel down near the well outside the town; it was toward evening, the time the women go out to draw water.

12 Then he prayed, “Lord, God of my master Abraham, make me successful today, and show kindness to my master Abraham. 13 See, I am standing beside this spring, and the daughters of the townspeople are coming out to draw water.

14 May it be that when I say to a young woman, ‘Please let down your jar that I may have a drink,’ and she says, ‘Drink, and I’ll water your camels too’—let her be the one you have chosen for your servant Isaac. By this I will know that you have shown kindness to my master.”

15 Before he had finished praying, Rebekah came out with her jar on her shoulder. She was the daughter of Bethuel son of Milkah, who was the wife of Abraham’s brother Nahor. 16 The woman was very beautiful, a virgin; no man had ever slept with her. She went down to the spring, filled her jar and came up again.

17 The servant hurried to meet her and said, “Please give me a little water from your jar.”

18 “Drink, my lord,” she said, and quickly lowered the jar to her hands and gave him a drink.

19 After she had given him a drink, she said, “I’ll draw water for your camels too, until they have had enough to drink.” 20 So she quickly emptied her jar into the trough, ran back to the well to draw more water, and drew enough for all his camels. 21 Without saying a word, the man watched her closely to learn whether or not the Lord had made his journey successful.

22 When the camels had finished drinking, the man took out a gold nose ring weighing a beka and two gold bracelets weighing ten shekels. 23 Then he asked, “Whose daughter are you? Please tell me, is there room in your father’s house for us to spend the night?”

24 She answered him, “I am the daughter of Bethuel, the son that Milkah bore to Nahor.” 25 And she added, “We have plenty of straw and fodder, as well as room for you to spend the night.”

26 Then the man bowed down and worshiped the Lord, 27 saying, “Praise be to the Lord, the God of my master Abraham, who has not abandoned his kindness and faithfulness to my master. As for me, the Lord has led me on the journey to the house of my master’s relatives.”

28 The young woman ran and told her mother’s household about these things. 29 Now Rebekah had a brother named Laban, and he hurried out to the man at the spring. 30 As soon as he had seen the nose ring, and the bracelets on his sister’s arms, and had heard Rebekah tell what the man said to her, he went out to the man and found him standing by the camels near the spring. 31 “Come, you who are blessed by the Lord,” he said. “Why are you standing out here? I have prepared the house and a place for the camels.”

32 So the man went to the house, and the camels were unloaded. Straw and fodder were brought for the camels, and water for him and his men to wash their feet. 33 Then food was set before him, but he said, “I will not eat until I have told you what I have to say.”

“Then tell us,” Laban said.

34 So he said, “I am Abraham’s servant. 35 The Lord has blessed my master abundantly, and he has become wealthy. He has given him sheep and cattle, silver and gold, male and female servants, and camels and donkeys. 36 My master’s wife Sarah has borne him a son in her old age, and he has given him everything he owns.

37 And my master made me swear an oath, and said, ‘You must not get a wife for my son from the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I live, 38 but go to my father’s family and to my own clan, and get a wife for my son.’

39 “Then I asked my master, ‘What if the woman will not come back with me?’

40 “He replied, ‘The Lord, before whom I have walked faithfully, will send his Angel with you and make your journey a success, so that you can get a wife for my son from my own clan and from my father’s family. 41 You will be released from my oath if, when you go to my clan, they refuse to give her to you—then you will be released from my oath.’

42 “When I came to the spring today, I said, ‘Lord, God of my master Abraham, if you will, please grant success to the journey on which I have come. 43 See, I am standing beside this spring. If a young woman comes out to draw water and I say to her, “Please let me drink a little water from your jar,” 44 and if she says to me, “Drink, and I’ll draw water for your camels too,” let her be the one the Lord has chosen for my master’s son.’

45 “Before I finished praying in my heart, Rebekah came out, with her jar on her shoulder. She went down to the spring and drew water, and I said to her, ‘Please give me a drink.’

46 “She quickly lowered her jar from her shoulder and said, ‘Drink, and I’ll water your camels too.’ So I drank, and she watered the camels also.

47 “I asked her, ‘Whose daughter are you?’

“She said, ‘The daughter of Bethuel son of Nahor, whom Milkah bore to him.’

“Then I put the ring in her nose and the bracelets on her arms, 48 and I bowed down and worshiped the Lord. I praised the Lord, the God of my master Abraham, who had led me on the right road to get the granddaughter of my master’s brother for his son. 49 Now if you will show kindness and faithfulness to my master, tell me; and if not, tell me, so I may know which way to turn.”

50 Laban and Bethuel answered, “This is from the Lord; we can say nothing to you one way or the other. 51 Here is Rebekah; take her and go, and let her become the wife of your master’s son, as the Lord has directed.”

52 When Abraham's servant heard what they said, he bowed down to the ground before the Lord. 53 Then the servant brought out gold and silver jewelry and articles of clothing and gave them to Rebekah; he also gave costly gifts to her brother and to her mother. 54 Then he and the men who were with him ate and drank and spent the night there.

When they got up the next morning, he said, "Send me on my way to my master."

55 But her brother and her mother replied, "Let the young woman remain with us ten days or so; then you may go."

56 But he said to them, "Do not detain me, now that the Lord has granted success to my journey. Send me on my way so I may go to my master."

57 Then they said, "Let's call the young woman and ask her about it." 58 So they called Rebekah and asked her, "Will you go with this man?"

"I will go," she said.

59 So they sent their sister Rebekah on her way, along with her nurse and Abraham's servant and his men. 60 And they blessed Rebekah and said to her,

"Our sister, may you increase
to thousands upon thousands;
may your offspring possess
the cities of their enemies."

61 Then Rebekah and her attendants got ready and mounted the camels and went back with the man. So the servant took Rebekah and left.

62 Now Isaac had come from Beer Lahai Roi, for he was living in the Negev. 63 He went out to the field one evening to meditate, and as he looked up, he saw camels approaching. 64 Rebekah also looked up and saw Isaac. She got down from her camel 65 and asked the servant, "Who is that man in the field coming to meet us?"

"He is my master," the servant answered. So she took her veil and covered herself.

66 Then the servant told Isaac all he had done. 67 Isaac brought her into the tent of his mother Sarah, and he married Rebekah. So she became his wife, and he loved her; and Isaac was comforted after his mother's death.

CHAPTER 25

1 Now Abraham took another wife, whose name was Keturah. 2 She bore to him Zimran and Jokshan and Medan and Midian and Ishbak and Shuah. 3 Jokshan became the father of Sheba and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim and Letushim and Leummim. 4 The sons of Midian were Ephah and Epher and Hanoch and Abida and Eldaah. All these were the sons of Keturah.

5 ---Now Abraham Gave All that he had--to Isaac; 6 but to the sons of his concubines, Abraham gave gifts while he was still living, and sent them away from his son Isaac eastward, to the land of the east.

7 These are all the years of Abraham's life that he lived--one hundred and seventy-five years. 8 Abraham breathed his last and died in a ripe old age, an old man and satisfied with life; and he was gathered to his people.

9 Then his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, facing Mamre, 10 the field which Abraham purchased from the sons of Heth; there Abraham was buried with Sarah his wife. 11 It came about after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac; and Isaac lived by Beer-lahai-roi.

12 This is the account of the family line of Abraham's son Ishmael, whom Sarah's slave, Hagar the Egyptian, bore to Abraham.

13 These are the names of the sons of Ishmael, listed in the order of their birth: Nebaioth the firstborn of Ishmael, Kedar, Adbeel, Mibsam, 14 Mishma, Dumah, Massa, 15 Hadad, Tema, Jetur, Naphish and Kedemah. 16 These were the sons of Ishmael, and these are the names of the twelve tribal rulers according to their settlements and camps.

17 Ishmael lived a hundred and thirty-seven years. He breathed his last and died, and he was gathered to his people. 18 His descendants settled in the area from Havilah to Shur, near the eastern border of Egypt, as you go toward Ashur. And they lived in hostility toward all the tribes related to them.

19 Now these are the records of the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham became the father of Isaac; 20 and Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah, the daughter of Bethuel the Aramean of Paddan-aram, the sister of Laban the Aramean, to be his Wife. 21 Isaac prayed to the Lord on behalf of his wife, because she was barren; and the Lord answered him and Rebekah his wife conceived.

22 But the children struggled together within her; and she said, "If it is so, why then am I this way?" So she went to inquire of the Lord. 23 The Lord said to her,

"Two Nations--are in your womb;
And two peoples will be separated from your body;
And one people shall be stronger than the other;
And the older shall serve the younger."

24 When her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb. 25 Now the first came forth red, all over like a hairy garment; and they named

him Esau. 26 Afterward his brother came forth with his hand holding on to Esau's heel, so his name was called Jacob; and Isaac was sixty years old when she gave birth to them.

27 When the boys grew up, Esau--became a skillful hunter, a man of the field, but Jacob was a peaceful man, living in tents. 28 Now Isaac loved Esau, because he loved to eat the wild game he cooked/bbq meats--for him, but Rebekah loved Jacob.

29 It so happened one day, When Jacob had cooked stew, Esau came in from the field and he was famished; 30 and Esau said to Jacob, "Please let me have a swallow of that red stew stuff there, for I am famished/starving." Therefore his name was called Edom. 31 But Jacob said--"First sell me your Birthright."

32 Esau said--"Behold, I am about to Die; so of what use then--is the Birthright to me?"

33 And Jacob said, "First swear to me"; so he swore to him,

and Esau--Sold his Birthright to Jacob. 34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and lentil stew; and he ate and drank, and rose and went on his way

--Thus Esau--Despised his Birthright.

CHAPTER 26

1 Now there was a famine in the land—besides the previous famine in Abraham's time—and Isaac went to Abimelek king of the Philistines in Gerar. 2 The Lord appeared to Isaac and said, "Do not go down to Egypt; live in the land where I tell you to live. 3 Stay in this land for a while, and I will be with you and will bless you. For to you and your descendants I will give all these lands and will confirm the oath I swore to your father Abraham.

4 I will make your descendants as numerous as the stars in the sky and will give them all these lands, and through your offspring all nations on earth will be blessed, 5 because Abraham obeyed me and did everything I required of him, keeping my commands, my decrees and my instructions." 6 So Isaac stayed in Gerar.

7 When the men of that place asked him about his wife, he said, "She is my sister," because he was afraid to say, "She is my wife." He thought, "The men of this place might kill me on account of Rebekah, because she is beautiful."

8 When Isaac had been there a long time, Abimelek king of the Philistines looked down from a window and saw Isaac caressing his wife Rebekah. 9 So Abimelek summoned Isaac and said, "She is really your wife! Why did you say, 'She is my sister'?"

Isaac answered him, "Because I thought I might lose my life on account of her."

10 Then Abimelek said, "What is this you have done to us? One of the men might well

have slept with your wife, and you would have brought guilt upon us.”

11 So Abimelek gave orders to all the people: “Anyone who harms this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.”

12 Isaac planted crops in that land and the same year reaped a hundredfold, because the Lord blessed him. 13 The man became rich, and his wealth continued to grow until he became very wealthy. 14 He had so many flocks and herds and servants that the Philistines envied him. 15 So all the wells that his father’s servants had dug in the time of his father Abraham, the Philistines stopped up, filling them with earth.

16 Then Abimelek said to Isaac, “Move away from us; you have become too powerful for us.”

17 So Isaac moved away from there and encamped in the Valley of Gerar, where he settled. 18 Isaac reopened the wells that had been dug in the time of his father Abraham, which the Philistines had stopped up after Abraham died, and he gave them the same names his father had given them.

19 Isaac’s servants dug in the valley and discovered a well of fresh water there. 20 But the herders of Gerar quarreled with those of Isaac and said, “The water is ours!” So he named the well Esek, because they disputed with him. 21 Then they dug another well, but they quarreled over that one also; so he named it Sitnah. 22 He moved on from there and dug another well, and no one quarreled over it. He named it Rehoboth, saying, “Now the Lord has given us room and we will flourish in the land.”

23 From there he went up to Beersheba. 24 That night the Lord appeared to him and said, “I am the God of your father Abraham. Do not be afraid, for I am with you; I will bless you and will increase the number of your descendants for the sake of my servant Abraham.”

25 Isaac built an altar there and called on the name of the Lord. There he pitched his tent, and there his servants dug a well.

26 Meanwhile, Abimelek had come to him from Gerar, with Ahuzzath his personal adviser and Phicol the commander of his forces. 27 Isaac asked them, “Why have you come to me, since you were hostile to me and sent me away?”

28 They answered, “We saw clearly that the Lord was with you; so we said, ‘There ought to be a sworn agreement between us’—between us and you. Let us make a treaty with you 29 that you will do us no harm, just as we did not harm you but always treated you well and sent you away peacefully. And now you are blessed by the Lord.”

30 Isaac then made a feast for them, and they ate and drank. 31 Early the next morning the men swore an oath to each other. Then Isaac sent them on their way, and they went away peacefully.

32 That day Isaac’s servants came and told him about the well they had dug. They said, “We’ve found water!” 33 He called it Shibah, and to this day the name of the town has

been Beersheba.

34 When Esau was forty years old, he married Judith daughter of Beerli the Hittite, and also Basemath daughter of Elon the Hittite. 35 They were a source of grief to Isaac and Rebekah.

CHAPTER 27

1 When Isaac was old and his eyes were so weak that he could no longer see, he called for Esau his older son and said to him, “My son.”

“Here I am,” he answered.

2 Isaac said, “I am now an old man and don’t know the day of my death. 3 Now then, get your equipment—your quiver and bow—and go out to the open country to hunt some wild game for me. 4 Prepare me the kind of tasty bbq food I like and bring it to me to eat, so that I may give you my blessing before I die.”

5 Now Rebekah was listening as Isaac spoke to his son Esau. When Esau left for the open country to hunt game and bring it back, 6 Rebekah said to her son Jacob, “Look, I overheard your father say to your brother Esau, 7 ‘Bring me some game and prepare me some tasty food to eat, so that I may give you my blessing in the presence of the Lord before I die.’

8 Now, my son, listen carefully and do what I tell you: 9 Go out to the flock and bring me two choice young goats, so I can prepare some tasty food for your father, just the way he likes it. 10 Then take it to your father to eat, so that he may give you his blessing before he dies.”

11 Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, “But my brother Esau is a hairy man while I have smooth skin. 12 What if my father touches me? I would appear to be tricking him and would bring down a curse on myself rather than a blessing.”

13 His mother said to him, “My son, let the curse fall on me. Just do what I say; go and get them for me.”

14 So he went and got them and brought them to his mother, and she prepared some tasty food, just the way his father liked it. 15 Then Rebekah took the best clothes of Esau her older son, which she had in the house, and put them on her younger son Jacob. 16 She also covered his hands and the smooth part of his neck with the goatskins. 17 Then she handed to her son Jacob the tasty food and the bread she had made.

18 He went to his father and said, “My father.”

“Yes, my son,” he answered. “Who is it?”

19 Jacob said to his father, “I am Esau your firstborn. I have done as you told me. Please

sit up and eat some of my game, so that you may give me your blessing.”

20 Isaac asked his son, “How did you find it so quickly, my son?”

“The Lord your God gave me success,” he replied.

21 Then Isaac said to Jacob, “Come near so I can touch you, my son, to know whether you really are my son Esau or not.”

22 Jacob went close to his father Isaac, who touched him and said, “The voice is the voice of Jacob, but the hands are the hands of Esau.” 23 He did not recognize him, for his hands were hairy like those of his brother Esau; so he proceeded to bless him. 24 “Are you really my son Esau?” he asked.

“I am,” he replied.

25 Then he said, “My son, bring me some of your game to eat, so that I may give you my blessing.”

Jacob brought it to him and he ate; and he brought some wine and he drank. 26 Then his father Isaac said to him, “Come here, my son, and kiss me.”

27 So he went to him and kissed him. When Isaac caught the smell of his clothes, he blessed him and said,

“Ah, the smell of my son
is like the smell of a field
that the Lord has blessed.

28 May God give you heaven’s dew
and earth’s richness—
an abundance of grain and new wine.

29 May nations serve you
and peoples bow down to you.

Be lord over your brothers,
and may the sons of your mother bow down to you.

May those who curse you be cursed
and those who bless you be blessed.”

30 After Isaac finished blessing him, and Jacob had scarcely left his father’s presence, his brother Esau came in from hunting. 31 He too prepared some tasty bbq food and brought it to his father. Then he said to him, “My father, please sit up and eat some of my game, so that you may give me your blessing.”

32 His father Isaac asked him, “Who are you?”

“I am your son,” he answered, “your firstborn, Esau.”

33 Isaac trembled violently and said, “Who was it, then, that hunted game and brought it to me? I ate it just before you came and I blessed him—and indeed he will be blessed!”

34 When Esau heard his father's words, he burst out with a loud and bitter cry and said to his father, "Bless me—me too, my father!"

35 But he said, "Your brother came deceitfully and took your blessing."

36 Esau said, "Isn't he rightly named Jacob? This is the second time he has taken advantage of me: He took my birthright, and now he's taken my blessing!" Then he asked, "Haven't you reserved any blessing for me?"

37 Isaac answered Esau, "I have made him lord over you and have made all his relatives his servants, and I have sustained him with grain and new wine. So what can I possibly do for you, my son?"

38 Esau said to his father, "Do you have only one blessing, my father? Bless me too, my father!" Then Esau wept aloud.

39 His father Isaac answered him,

"Your dwelling will be
away from the earth's richness,
away from the dew of heaven above.

40 You will live by the sword
and you will serve your brother.

But when you grow restless,
you will throw his yoke
from off your neck."

41 Esau held a grudge against Jacob because of the blessing his father had given him. He said to himself, "The days of mourning for my father are near; then I will kill my brother Jacob."

42 When Rebekah was told what her older son Esau had said, she sent for her younger son Jacob and said to him, "Your brother Esau is planning to avenge himself by killing you. 43 Now then, my son, do what I say: Flee at once to my brother Laban in Harran.

44 Stay with him for a while until your brother's fury subsides. 45 When your brother is no longer angry with you and forgets what you did to him, I'll send word for you to come back from there. Why should I lose both of you in one day?"

46 Then Rebekah said to Isaac, "I'm disgusted with living because of these Hittite women. If Jacob takes a wife from among the women of this land, from Hittite women like these, my life will not be worth living."

CHAPTER 28

So Isaac called for Jacob and blessed him. Then he commanded him: "Do not marry a Canaanite woman. 2 Go at once to Paddan Aram, to the house of your mother's father Bethuel. Take a wife for yourself there, from among the daughters of Laban, your

mother's brother. 3 May God Almighty bless you and make you fruitful and increase your numbers until you become a community of peoples. 4 May he give you and your descendants the blessing given to Abraham, so that you may take possession of the land where you now reside as a foreigner, the land God gave to Abraham." 5 Then Isaac sent Jacob on his way, and he went to Paddan Aram, to Laban son of Bethuel the Aramean, the brother of Rebekah, who was the mother of Jacob and Esau.

6 Now Esau learned that Isaac had blessed Jacob and had sent him to Paddan Aram to take a wife from there, and that when he blessed him he commanded him, "Do not marry a Canaanite woman," 7 and that Jacob had obeyed his father and mother and had gone to Paddan Aram. 8 Esau then realized how displeasing the Canaanite women were to his father Isaac; 9 so he went to Ishmael and married Mahalath, the sister of Nebaioth and daughter of Ishmael son of Abraham, in addition to the wives he already had.

10 Jacob left Beersheba and set out for Harran. 11 When he reached a certain place, he stopped for the night because the sun had set. Taking one of the stones there, he put it under his head and lay down to sleep.

12 Jacob had a Dream in which he saw a stairway/Ladder resting on the earth, with its top reaching to Heaven, and the Angels of God were ascending and descending on it.

13 There above it stood the Lord, and he said: "I am the Lord, the God of your father Abraham and the God of Isaac. I will give you and your descendants the land on which you are lying. 14 Your descendants will be like the dust of the earth, and you will spread out to the west and to the east, to the north and to the south. All peoples on earth will be blessed through you and your offspring.

15 I am with you and will watch over you wherever you go, and I will bring you back to this land. I will not leave you until I have done what I have promised you."

16 When Jacob awoke from his sleep, he thought, "Surely the Lord is in this place, and I was not aware of it." 17 He was afraid and said, "How awesome is this place! This is none other than the house of God; this is the gate/ladder of heaven."

18 Early the next morning Jacob took the stone he had placed under his head and set it up as a pillar and poured oil on top of it. 19 He called that place Bethel, though the city used to be called Luz.

20 Then Jacob made a vow, saying, "If God will be with me and will watch over me on this journey I am taking and will give me food to eat and clothes to wear 21 so that I return safely to my father's household, then the Lord will be my God

22 and this stone that I have set up as a pillar will be God's house, and of all that you give me I will give you a tenth."

CHAPTER 29

1 Then Jacob continued on his journey and came to the land of the eastern peoples. 2 There he saw a well in the open country, with three flocks of sheep lying near it because the flocks were watered from that well. The stone over the mouth of the well was large. 3 When all the flocks were gathered there, the shepherds would roll the stone away from the well's mouth and water the sheep. Then they would return the stone to its place over the mouth of the well.

4 Jacob asked the shepherds, "My brothers, where are you from?"

"We're from Haran," they replied.

5 He said to them, "Do you know Laban, Nahor's grandson?"

"Yes, we know him," they answered.

6 Then Jacob asked them, "Is he well?"

"Yes, he is," they said, "and here comes his daughter Rachel with the sheep."

7 "Look," he said, "the sun is still high; it is not time for the flocks to be gathered. Water the sheep and take them back to pasture."

8 "We can't," they replied, "until all the flocks are gathered and the stone has been rolled away from the mouth of the well. Then we will water the sheep."

9 While he was still talking with them, Rachel came with her father's sheep, for she was a shepherd. 10 When Jacob saw Rachel daughter of his uncle Laban, and Laban's sheep, he went over and rolled the stone away from the mouth of the well and watered his uncle's sheep. 11 Then Jacob kissed Rachel and began to weep aloud. 12 He had told Rachel that he was a relative of her father and a son of Rebekah. So she ran and told her father.

13 As soon as Laban heard the news about Jacob, his sister's son, he hurried to meet him. He embraced him and kissed him and brought him to his home, and there Jacob told him all these things. 14 Then Laban said to him, "You are my own flesh and blood."

After Jacob had stayed with him for a whole month, 15 Laban said to him, "Just because you are a relative of mine, should you work for me for nothing? Tell me what your wages should be."

16 Now Laban had two daughters; the name of the older was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel. 17 Leah had weak eyes, but Rachel had a lovely figure and was beautiful. 18 Jacob was in love with Rachel and said, "I'll work for you seven years in return for your younger daughter Rachel."

19 Laban said, "It's better that I give her to you than to some other man. Stay here with me." 20 So Jacob served seven years to get Rachel, but they seemed like only a few days to him because of his love for her.

21 Then Jacob said to Laban, “Give me my wife. My time is completed, and I want to make love to her.”

22 So Laban brought together all the people of the place and gave a feast. 23 But when evening came, he took his daughter Leah and brought her to Jacob, and Jacob made love to her. 24 And Laban gave his servant Zilpah to his daughter as her attendant.

25 When morning came, there was Leah! So Jacob said to Laban, “What is this you have done to me? I served you for Rachel, didn’t I? Why have you deceived me?”

26 Laban replied, “It is not our custom here to give the younger daughter in marriage before the older one. 27 Finish this daughter’s bridal week; then we will give you the younger one also, in return for another seven years of work.”

28 And Jacob did so. He finished the week with Leah, and then Laban gave him his daughter Rachel to be his wife. 29 Laban gave his servant Bilhah to his daughter Rachel as her attendant. 30 Jacob made love to Rachel also, and his love for Rachel was greater than his love for Leah. And he worked for Laban another seven years.

31 When the Lord saw that Leah was not loved, he enabled her to conceive, but Rachel remained childless. 32 Leah became pregnant and gave birth to a son. She named him Reuben, for she said, “It is because the Lord has seen my misery. Surely my husband will love me now.”

33 She conceived again, and when she gave birth to a son she said, “Because the Lord heard that I am not loved, he gave me this one too.” So she named him Simeon.

34 Again she conceived, and when she gave birth to a son she said, “Now at last my husband will become attached to me, because I have borne him three sons.” So he was named Levi.

35 She conceived again, and when she gave birth to a son she said, “This time I will praise the Lord.” So she named him Judah. Then she stopped having children.

CHAPTER 30

1 When Rachel saw that she was not bearing Jacob any children, she became jealous of her sister. So she said to Jacob, “Give me children, or I’ll die!”

2 Jacob became angry with her and said, “Am I in the place of God, who has kept you from having children?”

3 Then she said, “Here is Bilhah, my servant. Sleep with her so that she can bear children for me and I too can build a family through her.”

4 So she gave him her servant Bilhah as a wife. Jacob slept with her, 5 and she became pregnant and bore him a son. 6 Then Rachel said, “God has vindicated me; he has listened to my plea and given me a son.” Because of this she named him Dan.

7 Rachel's servant Bilhah conceived again and bore Jacob a second son. 8 Then Rachel said, "I have had a great struggle with my sister, and I have won." So she named him Naphtali.

9 When Leah saw that she had stopped having children, she took her servant Zilpah and gave her to Jacob as a wife. 10 Leah's servant Zilpah bore Jacob a son. 11 Then Leah said, "What good fortune!" So she named him Gad.

12 Leah's servant Zilpah bore Jacob a second son. 13 Then Leah said, "How happy I am! The women will call me happy." So she named him Asher.

14 During wheat harvest, Reuben went out into the fields and found some mandrake plants, which he brought to his mother Leah. Rachel said to Leah, "Please give me some of your son's mandrakes."

15 But she said to her, "Wasn't it enough that you took away my husband? Will you take my son's mandrakes too?"

"Very well," Rachel said, "he can sleep with you tonight in return for your son's mandrakes."

16 So when Jacob came in from the fields that evening, Leah went out to meet him. "You must sleep with me," she said. "I have hired you with my son's mandrakes." So he slept with her that night.

17 God listened to Leah, and she became pregnant and bore Jacob a fifth son. 18 Then Leah said, "God has rewarded me for giving my servant to my husband." So she named him Issachar.

19 Leah conceived again and bore Jacob a sixth son. 20 Then Leah said, "God has presented me with a precious gift. This time my husband will treat me with honor, because I have borne him six sons." So she named him Zebulun.

21 Some time later she gave birth to a daughter and named her Dinah.

22 Then God remembered Rachel; he listened to her and enabled her to conceive. 23 She became pregnant and gave birth to a son and said, "God has taken away my disgrace." 24 She named him Joseph, and said, "May the Lord add to me another son."

25 After Rachel gave birth to Joseph, Jacob said to Laban, "Send me on my way so I can go back to my own homeland. 26 Give me my wives and children, for whom I have served you, and I will be on my way. You know how much work I've done for you."

27 But Laban said to him, "If I have found favor in your eyes, please stay. I have learned by divination that the Lord has blessed me because of you." 28 He added, "Name your wages, and I will pay them."

29 Jacob said to him, "You know how I have worked for you and how your livestock has fared under my care. 30 The little you had before I came has increased greatly, and the Lord has blessed you wherever I have been. But now, when may I do something for

my own household?”

31 “What shall I give you?” he asked.

“Don’t give me anything,” Jacob replied. “But if you will do this one thing for me, I will go on tending your flocks and watching over them: 32 Let me go through all your flocks today and remove from them every speckled or spotted sheep, every dark-colored lamb and every spotted or speckled goat. They will be my wages.

33 And my honesty will testify for me in the future, whenever you check on the wages you have paid me. Any goat in my possession that is not speckled or spotted, or any lamb that is not dark-colored, will be considered stolen.”

34 “Agreed,” said Laban. “Let it be as you have said.” 35 That same day he removed all the male goats that were streaked or spotted, and all the speckled or spotted female goats (all that had white on them) and all the dark-colored lambs, and he placed them in the care of his sons. 36 Then he put a three-day journey between himself and Jacob, while Jacob continued to tend the rest of Laban’s flocks.

37 Jacob, however, took fresh-cut branches from poplar, almond and plane trees and made white stripes on them by peeling the bark and exposing the white inner wood of the branches. 38 Then he placed the peeled branches in all the watering troughs, so that they would be directly in front of the flocks when they came to drink. When the flocks were in heat and came to drink,

39 they mated in front of the branches. And they bore young that were streaked or speckled or spotted. 40 Jacob set apart the young of the flock by themselves, but made the rest face the streaked and dark-colored animals that belonged to Laban. Thus he made separate flocks for himself and did not put them with Laban’s animals.

41 Whenever the stronger females were in heat, Jacob would place the branches in the troughs in front of the animals so they would mate near the branches, 42 but if the animals were weak, he would not place them there. So the weak animals went to Laban and the strong ones to Jacob. 43 In this way the man grew exceedingly prosperous and came to own large flocks, and female and male servants, and camels and donkeys.

CHAPTER 31

1 Jacob heard that Laban’s sons were saying, “Jacob has taken everything our father owned and has gained all this wealth from what belonged to our father.” 2 And Jacob noticed that Laban’s attitude toward him was not what it had been.

3 Then the Lord said to Jacob, “Go back to the land of your fathers and to your relatives, and I will be with you.”

4 So Jacob sent word to Rachel and Leah to come out to the fields where his flocks were. 5 He said to them, “I see that your father’s attitude toward me is not what it was

before, but the God of my father has been with me. 6 You know that I've worked for your father with all my strength, 7 yet your father has cheated me by changing my wages ten times. However, God has not allowed him to harm me.

8 If he said, 'The speckled ones will be your wages,' then all the flocks gave birth to speckled young; and if he said, 'The streaked ones will be your wages,' then all the flocks bore streaked young. 9 So God has taken away your father's livestock and has given them to me.

10 "In breeding season I once had a dream in which I looked up and saw that the male goats mating with the flock were streaked, speckled or spotted. 11 The angel of God said to me in the dream, 'Jacob.' I answered, 'Here I am.' 12 And he said, 'Look up and see that all the male goats mating with the flock are streaked, speckled or spotted, for I have seen all that Laban has been doing to you.

13 I am the God of Bethel, where you anointed a pillar and where you made a vow to me. Now leave this land at once and go back to your native land.'"

14 Then Rachel and Leah replied, "Do we still have any share in the inheritance of our father's estate? 15 Does he not regard us as foreigners? Not only has he sold us, but he has used up what was paid for us. 16 Surely all the wealth that God took away from our father belongs to us and our children. So do whatever God has told you."

17 Then Jacob put his children and his wives on camels, 18 and he drove all his livestock ahead of him, along with all the goods he had accumulated in Paddan Aram, to go to his father Isaac in the land of Canaan.

19 When Laban had gone to shear his sheep, Rachel stole her father's household gods. 20 Moreover, Jacob deceived Laban the Aramean by not telling him he was running away. 21 So he fled with all he had, crossed the Euphrates River, and headed for the hill country of Gilead.

22 On the third day Laban was told that Jacob had fled. 23 Taking his relatives with him, he pursued Jacob for seven days and caught up with him in the hill country of Gilead. 24 Then God came to Laban the Aramean in a dream at night and said to him, "Be careful not to say anything to Jacob, either good or bad."

25 Jacob had pitched his tent in the hill country of Gilead when Laban overtook him, and Laban and his relatives camped there too. 26 Then Laban said to Jacob, "What have you done? You've deceived me, and you've carried off my daughters like captives in war. 27 Why did you run off secretly and deceive me? Why didn't you tell me, so I could send you away with joy and singing to the music of timbrels and harps?

28 You didn't even let me kiss my grandchildren and my daughters goodbye. You have done a foolish thing. 29 I have the power to harm you; but last night the God of your father said to me, 'Be careful not to say anything to Jacob, either good or bad.' 30 Now you have gone off because you longed to return to your father's household. But why did

you steal my gods?”

31 Jacob answered Laban, “I was afraid, because I thought you would take your daughters away from me by force. 32 But if you find anyone who has your gods, that person shall not live. In the presence of our relatives, see for yourself whether there is anything of yours here with me; and if so, take it.” Now Jacob did not know that Rachel had stolen the gods.

33 So Laban went into Jacob’s tent and into Leah’s tent and into the tent of the two female servants, but he found nothing. After he came out of Leah’s tent, he entered Rachel’s tent. 34 Now Rachel had taken the household gods and put them inside her camel’s saddle and was sitting on them. Laban searched through everything in the tent but found nothing.

35 Rachel said to her father, “Don’t be angry, my lord, that I cannot stand up in your presence; I’m having my period.” So he searched but could not find the household gods.

36 Jacob was angry and took Laban to task. “What is my crime?” he asked Laban. “How have I wronged you that you hunt me down? 37 Now that you have searched through all my goods, what have you found that belongs to your household? Put it here in front of your relatives and mine, and let them judge between the two of us.

38 “I have been with you for twenty years now. Your sheep and goats have not miscarried, nor have I eaten rams from your flocks. 39 I did not bring you animals torn by wild beasts; I bore the loss myself. And you demanded payment from me for whatever was stolen by day or night. 40 This was my situation: The heat consumed me in the daytime and the cold at night, and sleep fled from my eyes.

41 It was like this for the twenty years I was in your household. I worked for you fourteen years for your two daughters and six years for your flocks, and you changed my wages ten times. 42 If the God of my father, the God of Abraham and the Fear of Isaac, had not been with me, you would surely have sent me away empty-handed. But God has seen my hardship and the toil of my hands, and last night he rebuked you.”

43 Laban answered Jacob, “The women are my daughters, the children are my children, and the flocks are my flocks. All you see is mine. Yet what can I do today about these daughters of mine, or about the children they have borne? 44 Come now, let’s make a covenant, you and I, and let it serve as a witness between us.”

45 So Jacob took a stone and set it up as a pillar. 46 He said to his relatives, “Gather some stones.” So they took stones and piled them in a heap, and they ate there by the heap. 47 Laban called it Jegar Sahadutha, and Jacob called it Galeed.

48 Laban said, “This heap is a witness between you and me today.” That is why it was called Galeed. 49 It was also called Mizpah,[c] because he said, “May the Lord keep watch between you and me when we are away from each other.

50 If you mistreat my daughters or if you take any wives besides my daughters, even

though no one is with us, remember that God is a witness between you and me.”

51 Laban also said to Jacob, “Here is this heap, and here is this pillar I have set up between you and me. 52 This heap is a witness, and this pillar is a witness, that I will not go past this heap to your side to harm you and that you will not go past this heap and pillar to my side to harm me. 53 May the God of Abraham and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, judge between us.”

So Jacob took an oath in the name of the Fear of his father Isaac. 54 He offered a sacrifice there in the hill country and invited his relatives to a meal. After they had eaten, they spent the night there.

55 Early the next morning Laban kissed his grandchildren and his daughters and blessed them. Then he left and returned home.

CHAPTER 32

1 Jacob also went on his way, and the Angels of God met him. 2 When Jacob saw them, he said, “This is the camp of God!” So he named that place Mahanaim.

3 Jacob sent messengers ahead of him to his brother Esau in the land of Seir, the country of Edom. 4 He instructed them: “This is what you are to say to my lord Esau: ‘Your servant Jacob says, I have been staying with Laban and have remained there till now. 5 I have cattle and donkeys, sheep and goats, male and female servants. Now I am sending this message to my lord, that I may find favor in your eyes.’”

6 When the messengers returned to Jacob, they said, “We went to your brother Esau, and now he is coming to meet you, and four hundred men are with him.”

7 In great fear and distress Jacob divided the people who were with him into two groups, and the flocks and herds and camels as well. 8 He thought, “If Esau comes and attacks one group, the group that is left may escape.”

9 Then Jacob prayed, “O God of my father Abraham, God of my father Isaac, Lord, you who said to me, ‘Go back to your country and your relatives, and I will make you prosper,’ 10 I am unworthy of all the kindness and faithfulness you have shown your servant. I had only my staff when I crossed this Jordan, but now I have become two camps.

11 Save me, I pray, from the hand of my brother Esau, for I am afraid he will come and attack me, and also the mothers with their children. 12 But you have said, ‘I will surely make you prosper and will make your descendants like the sand of the sea, which cannot be counted.’”

13 He spent the night there, and from what he had with him he selected a gift for his brother Esau: 14 two hundred female goats and twenty male goats, two hundred ewes and twenty rams, 15 thirty female camels with their young, forty cows and ten bulls, and twenty female donkeys and ten male donkeys.

16 He put them in the care of his servants, each herd by itself, and said to his servants, “Go ahead of me, and keep some space between the herds.”

17 He instructed the one in the lead: “When my brother Esau meets you and asks, ‘Who do you belong to, and where are you going, and who owns all these animals in front of you?’ 18 then you are to say, ‘They belong to your servant Jacob. They are a gift sent to my lord Esau, and he is coming behind us.’”

19 He also instructed the second, the third and all the others who followed the herds: “You are to say the same thing to Esau when you meet him. 20 And be sure to say, ‘Your servant Jacob is coming behind us.’” For he thought, “I will pacify him with these gifts I am sending on ahead; later, when I see him, perhaps he will receive me.”

21 So Jacob’s gifts went on ahead of him, but he himself spent the night in the camp.

22 That night Jacob got up and took his two wives, his two female servants and his eleven sons and crossed the ford of the Jabbok. 23 After he had sent them across the stream, he sent over all his possessions.

24 Then Jacob was left alone, and a Man wrestled with him until daybreak. 25 When he saw that he had not prevailed against him, he touched the socket of his thigh; so the socket of Jacob’s thigh--was dislocated while he wrestled with him. 26 Then he said, “Let me go, for the dawn is breaking.” But he said, “I will not let you go unless you bless me.”

27 So he said to him, “What is your name?” And he said, “Jacob.” 28 He said, “Your name shall no longer be Jacob--but Israel; for you have striven with God and with men and have prevailed.”

29 Then Jacob asked him and said, “Please tell me your name.” But he said, “Why is it that you ask my name?” And he blessed him there. 30 So Jacob named the place Peniel, for he said, “I have seen God face to face, yet my life has been preserved.” 31 Now the sun rose upon him just as he crossed over Penuel--and he was Limping on his Thigh.

32 Therefore, to this day the sons of Israel do not eat the sinew of the hip which is on the socket of the thigh, because he touched the socket of Jacob’s thigh in the sinew of the hip.

CHAPTER 33

1 Jacob looked up and there was Esau, coming with his four hundred men; so he divided the children among Leah, Rachel and the two female servants. 2 He put the female servants and their children in front, Leah and her children next, and Rachel and Joseph in the rear. 3 He himself went on ahead and bowed down to the ground seven times as he approached his brother.

4 But Esau ran to meet Jacob and embraced him; he threw his arms around his neck and

kissed him. And they wept. 5 Then Esau looked up and saw the women and children. “Who are these with you?” he asked.

Jacob answered, “They are the children God has graciously given your servant.”

6 Then the female servants and their children approached and bowed down. 7 Next, Leah and her children came and bowed down. Last of all came Joseph and Rachel, and they too bowed down.

8 Esau asked, “What’s the meaning of all these flocks and herds I met?”

“To find favor in your eyes, my lord,” he said.

9 But Esau said, “I already have plenty, my brother. Keep what you have for yourself.”

10 “No, please!” said Jacob. “If I have found favor in your eyes, accept this gift from me. For to see your face is like seeing the face of God, now that you have received me favorably. 11 Please accept the present that was brought to you, for God has been gracious to me and I have all I need.” And because Jacob insisted, Esau accepted it.

12 Then Esau said, “Let us be on our way; I’ll accompany you.”

13 But Jacob said to him, “My lord knows that the children are tender and that I must care for the ewes and cows that are nursing their young. If they are driven hard just one day, all the animals will die. 14 So let my lord go on ahead of his servant, while I move along slowly at the pace of the flocks and herds before me and the pace of the children, until I come to my lord in Seir.”

15 Esau said, “Then let me leave some of my men with you.”

“But why do that?” Jacob asked. “Just let me find favor in the eyes of my lord.”

16 So that day Esau started on his way back to Seir. 17 Jacob, however, went to Sukkoth, where he built a place for himself and made shelters for his livestock. That is why the place is called Sukkoth.

18 After Jacob came from Paddan Aram, he arrived safely at the city of Shechem in Canaan and camped within sight of the city. 19 For a hundred pieces of silver, he bought from the sons of Hamor, the father of Shechem, the plot of ground where he pitched his tent. 20 There he set up an altar and called it El Elohe Israel.

CHAPTER 34

1 Now Dinah, the daughter Leah had borne to Jacob, went out to visit the women of the land. 2 When Shechem son of Hamor the Hivite, the ruler of that area, saw her, he took her and raped her. 3 His heart was drawn to Dinah daughter of Jacob; he loved the young woman and spoke tenderly to her. 4 And Shechem said to his father Hamor, “Get me this girl as my wife.”

5 When Jacob heard that his daughter Dinah had been defiled, his sons were in the fields

with his livestock; so he did nothing about it until they came home.

6 Then Shechem's father Hamor went out to talk with Jacob. 7 Meanwhile, Jacob's sons had come in from the fields as soon as they heard what had happened. They were shocked and furious, because Shechem had done an outrageous thing in Israel by sleeping with Jacob's daughter—a thing that should not be done.

8 But Hamor said to them, "My son Shechem has his heart set on your daughter. Please give her to him as his wife. 9 Intermarry with us; give us your daughters and take our daughters for yourselves. 10 You can settle among us; the land is open to you. Live in it, trade in it, and acquire property in it."

11 Then Shechem said to Dinah's father and brothers, "Let me find favor in your eyes, and I will give you whatever you ask. 12 Make the price for the bride and the gift I am to bring as great as you like, and I'll pay whatever you ask me. Only give me the young woman as my wife."

13 Because their sister Dinah had been defiled, Jacob's sons replied deceitfully as they spoke to Shechem and his father Hamor. 14 They said to them, "We can't do such a thing; we can't give our sister to a man who is not circumcised. That would be a disgrace to us.

15 We will enter into an agreement with you on one condition only: that you become like us by circumcising all your males. 16 Then we will give you our daughters and take your daughters for ourselves. We'll settle among you and become one people with you. 17 But if you will not agree to be circumcised, we'll take our sister and go."

18 Their proposal seemed good to Hamor and his son Shechem. 19 The young man, who was the most honored of all his father's family, lost no time in doing what they said, because he was delighted with Jacob's daughter.

20 So Hamor and his son Shechem went to the gate of their city to speak to the men of their city. 21 "These men are friendly toward us," they said. "Let them live in our land and trade in it; the land has plenty of room for them. We can marry their daughters and they can marry ours.

22 But the men will agree to live with us as one people only on the condition that our males be circumcised, as they themselves are. 23 Won't their livestock, their property and all their other animals become ours? So let us agree to their terms, and they will settle among us."

24 All the men who went out of the city gate agreed with Hamor and his son Shechem, and every male in the city was circumcised.

25 Three days later, while all of them were still in pain, two of Jacob's sons, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brothers, took their swords and attacked the unsuspecting city, killing every male. 26 They put Hamor and his son Shechem to the sword and took Dinah from Shechem's house and left.

27 The sons of Jacob came upon the dead bodies and looted the city where their sister had been defiled. 28 They seized their flocks and herds and donkeys and everything else of theirs in the city and out in the fields. 29 They carried off all their wealth and all their women and children, taking as plunder everything in the houses.

30 Then Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, “You have brought trouble on me by making me obnoxious to the Canaanites and Perizzites, the people living in this land. We are few in number, and if they join forces against me and attack me, I and my household will be destroyed.”

31 But they replied, “Should he have treated our sister like a whore?”

CHAPTER 35

1 Then God said to Jacob, “Go up to Bethel and settle there, and build an altar there to God, who appeared to you when you were fleeing from your brother Esau.”

2 So Jacob said to his household and to all who were with him, “Get rid of the foreign gods you have with you, and purify yourselves and change your clothes. 3 Then come, let us go up to Bethel, where I will build an Altar to God, who answered me in the day of my distress and who has been with me wherever I have gone.”

4 So they gave Jacob all the foreign gods they had and the rings in their ears, and Jacob buried them under the oak at Shechem. 5 Then they set out, and the terror of God fell on the towns all around them so that no one pursued them.

6 Jacob and all the people with him came to Luz (that is, Bethel) in the land of Canaan. 7 There he built an altar, and he called the place El Bethel, because it was there that God revealed himself to him when he was fleeing from his brother.

8 Now Deborah, Rebekah’s nurse, died and was buried under the oak outside Bethel. So it was named Allon Bakuth.

9 After Jacob returned from Paddan Aram, God appeared to him again and blessed him. 10 God said to him, “Your name is Jacob, but you will no longer be called Jacob; your name will be Israel.” So he named him Israel.

11 And God said to him, “I am God Almighty; be fruitful and increase in number. A nation and a community of nations will come from you, and kings will be among your descendants. 12 The land I gave to Abraham and Isaac I also give to you, and I will give this land to your descendants after you.” 13 Then God went up from him at the place where he had talked with him.

14 Jacob set up a stone pillar at the place where God had talked with him, and he poured out a drink offering on it; he also poured oil on it. 15 Jacob called the place where God had talked with him Bethel.

16 Then they moved on from Bethel. While they were still some distance from

Ephrath, Rachel began to give birth and had great difficulty. 17 And as she was having great difficulty in childbirth, the midwife said to her, “Don’t despair, for you have another son.” 18 As she breathed her last—for she was dying—she named her son Ben-Oni. But his father named him Benjamin.

19 So Rachel died and was buried on the way to Ephrath (that is, Bethlehem). 20 Over her tomb Jacob set up a pillar, and to this day that pillar marks Rachel’s tomb.

21 Israel moved on again and pitched his tent beyond Migdal Eder. 22 While Israel was living in that region, Reuben went in and slept with his father’s concubine Bilhah, and Israel heard of it.

Jacob had twelve sons:

23 The sons of Leah:

Reuben the firstborn of Jacob,
Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar and Zebulun.

24 The sons of Rachel:

Joseph and Benjamin.

25 The sons of Rachel’s servant Bilhah:

Dan and Naphtali.

26 The sons of Leah’s servant Zilpah:

Gad and Asher.

These were the sons of Jacob, who were born to him in Paddan Aram.

27 Jacob came home to his father Isaac in Mamre, near Kiriath Arba (that is, Hebron), where Abraham and Isaac had stayed.

28 Now the days of Isaac were--one hundred and eighty years. 29 Isaac breathed his last and died and was gathered to his people, an old man of ripe age; and his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

CHAPTER 36

1 This is the account of the family line of Esau (that is, Edom).

2 Esau took his wives from the women of Canaan: Adah daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Oholibamah daughter of Anah and granddaughter of Zibeon the Hivite — 3 also Basemath daughter of Ishmael and sister of Nebaioth.

4 Adah bore Eliphaz to Esau, Basemath bore Reuel, 5 and Oholibamah bore Jeush, Jalam and Korah. These were the sons of Esau, who were born to him in Canaan.

6 Esau took his wives and sons and daughters and all the members of his household, as

well as his livestock and all his other animals and all the goods he had acquired in Canaan, and moved to a land some distance from his brother Jacob. 7 Their possessions were too great for them to remain together; the land where they were staying could not support them both because of their livestock. 8 So Esau (that is, Edom) settled in the hill country of Seir.

CHAPTER 37

1 Now Jacob lived in the land where his father had sojourned, in the land of Canaan. 2 These are the records of the generations of Jacob.

Joseph--when seventeen years of age, was pasturing the flock with his brothers while he was still a youth, along with the sons of Bilhah and the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives. And Joseph brought back a bad report about them to their father. 3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his sons, because he was the son of his old age; and he made him a beautiful varicolored tunic/robe.

4 His Brothers saw that their father--loved Joseph more than all his brothers; --and so they Hated Him--and could not speak to him on friendly terms.

5 Then Joseph had a Dream, and when he told it to his brothers, they hated him even more. 6 He said to them, "Listen to this dream I had: 7 We were binding sheaves of grain out in the field when suddenly my sheaf rose and stood upright, while your sheaves gathered around mine and bowed down to it."

8 His brothers said to him, "Do you intend to reign over us? Will you actually rule us?" And they hated him all the more--because of his dream and what he had said.

9 Then he had another dream, and he told it to his brothers. "Listen," he said, "I had another dream, and this time the sun and moon and eleven stars were bowing down to me."

10 When he told his father as well as his brothers, his father rebuked him and said, "What is this dream you had? Will your mother and I and your brothers actually come and bow down to the ground before you?" 11 His brothers were jealous of him, but his father kept the matter in mind.

12 Now his brothers had gone to graze their father's flocks near Shechem, 13 and Israel said to Joseph, "As you know, your brothers are grazing the flocks near Shechem. Come, I am going to send you to them."

"Very well," he replied.

14 So he said to him, "Go and see if all is well with your brothers and with the flocks, and bring word back to me." Then he sent him off from the Valley of Hebron.

When Joseph arrived at Shechem, 15 a man found him wandering around in the fields and asked him, “What are you looking for?”

16 He replied, “I’m looking for my brothers. Can you tell me where they are grazing their flocks?”

17 “They have moved on from here,” the man answered. “I heard them say, ‘Let’s go to Dothan.’”

So Joseph went after his brothers and found them near Dothan. 18 But they saw him in the distance, and before he reached them, they plotted to kill him.

19 “Here comes that dreamer!” they said to each other. 20 “Come now, let’s kill him and throw him into one of these cisterns and say that a ferocious animal devoured him. Then we’ll see what comes of his dreams.”

21 When Reuben heard this, he tried to rescue him from their hands. “Let’s not take his life,” he said. 22 “Don’t shed any blood. Throw him into this cistern here in the wilderness, but don’t lay a hand on him.” Reuben said this to rescue him from them and take him back to his father.

23 So when Joseph came to his brothers, they stripped him of his robe—the ornate beautiful robe he was wearing— 24 and they took him and threw him into the cistern. The cistern/well was empty; for there was no water in it.

25 As they sat down to eat their meal, they looked up and saw a caravan of Ishmaelites coming from Gilead. Their camels were loaded with spices, balm and myrrh, and they were on their way to take them down to Egypt.

26 Judah said to his brothers, “What will we gain if we kill our brother and cover up his blood? 27 Come, let’s sell him to the Ishmaelites and not lay our hands on him; after all, he is our brother, our own flesh and blood.” His brothers agreed.

28 So when the Midianite merchants came by, his brothers pulled Joseph up out of the cistern and sold him for twenty shekels of silver to the Ishmaelites, who took him to Egypt.

29 Now Reuben returned to the well/pit, and behold, Joseph was not in the pit; so he tore his garments. 30 He returned to his brothers and said, “The boy is not there; as for me, where am I to go?” 31 So they took Joseph’s tunic, and slaughtered a male goat and dipped the tunic in the blood; 32 and they sent the tunic/robe and brought it to their father and said, “We found this; please examine it to see whether it is your son’s tunic or not.”

33 Then he examined it and said, “It is my son’s tunic/robe. A wild beast has devoured him; Joseph has surely been torn to pieces!” 34 So Jacob tore his clothes, and put sackcloth on his loins and mourned for his son many days. 35 Then all his sons and all his daughters arose to comfort him, but he refused to be comforted. And he said, “Surely I will go down to Sheol in mourning for my son.” So his father wept for him.

36 Meanwhile, the Midianites who took Joseph--out of the pit/well he was trapped in--
--Sold Joseph in Egypt--to Potiphar/Pharaoh's officer, the captain of the bodyguard.

CHAPTER 38

1 At that time, Judah left his brothers and went down to stay with a man of Adullam named Hirah. 2 There Judah met the daughter of a Canaanite man named Shua. He married her and made love to her; 3 she became pregnant and gave birth to a son, who was named Er. 4 She conceived again and gave birth to a son and named him Onan. 5 She gave birth to still another son and named him Shelah. It was at Kezib that she gave birth to him.

6 Judah got a wife for Er, his firstborn, and her name was Tamar. 7 But Er, Judah's firstborn, was wicked in the Lord's sight; so the Lord put him to death.

8 Then Judah said to Onan, "Sleep with your brother's wife and fulfill your duty to her as a brother-in-law to raise up offspring for your brother." 9 But Onan knew that the child would not be his; so whenever he slept with his brother's wife, he spilled his semen on the ground to keep from providing offspring for his brother. 10 What he did was wicked in the Lord's sight; so the Lord put him to death also.

11 Judah then said to his daughter-in-law Tamar, "Live as a widow in your father's household until my son Shelah grows up." For he thought, "He may die too, just like his brothers." So Tamar went to live in her father's household.

12 After a long time Judah's wife, the daughter of Shua, died. When Judah had recovered from his grief, he went up to Timnah, to the men who were shearing his sheep, and his friend Hirah the Adullamite went with him.

13 When Tamar was told, "Your father-in-law is on his way to Timnah to shear his sheep," 14 she took off her widow's clothes, covered herself with a veil to disguise herself, and then sat down at the entrance to Enaim, which is on the road to Timnah. For she saw that, though Shelah had now grown up, she had not been given to him as his wife.

15 When Judah saw her, he thought she was a prostitute, for she had covered her face. 16 Not realizing that she was his daughter-in-law, he went over to her by the roadside and said, "Come now, let me sleep with you."

"And what will you give me to sleep with you?" she asked.

17 "I'll send you a young goat from my flock," he said.

"Will you give me something as a pledge until you send it?" she asked.

18 He said, "What pledge should I give you?"

"Your seal and its cord, and the staff in your hand," she answered. So he gave them to

her and slept with her, and she became pregnant by him. 19 After she left, she took off her veil and put on her widow's clothes again.

20 Meanwhile Judah sent the young goat by his friend the Adullamite in order to get his pledge back from the woman, but he did not find her. 21 He asked the men who lived there, "Where is the shrine prostitute who was beside the road at Enaim?"

"There hasn't been any shrine prostitute here," they said.

22 So he went back to Judah and said, "I didn't find her. Besides, the men who lived there said, 'There hasn't been any shrine prostitute here.'"

23 Then Judah said, "Let her keep what she has, or we will become a laughingstock. After all, I did send her this young goat, but you didn't find her."

24 About three months later Judah was told, "Your daughter-in-law Tamar is guilty of prostitution, and as a result she is now pregnant."

Judah said, "Bring her out and have her burned to death!"

25 As she was being brought out, she sent a message to her father-in-law. "I am pregnant by the man who owns these," she said. And she added, "See if you recognize whose seal and cord and staff these are."

26 Judah recognized them and said, "She is more righteous than I, since I wouldn't give her to my son Shelah." And he did not sleep with her again.

27 When the time came for her to give birth, there were twin boys in her womb. 28 As she was giving birth, one of them put out his hand; so the midwife took a scarlet thread and tied it on his wrist and said, "This one came out first." 29 But when he drew back his hand, his brother came out, and she said, "So this is how you have broken out." And he was named Perez. 30 Then his brother, who had the scarlet thread on his wrist, came out. And he was named Zerah.

CHAPTER 39

1 Now Joseph had been taken down to Egypt; and Potiphar, an Egyptian officer of Pharaoh, the captain of the bodyguard, bought him from the Ishmaelites, who had taken him down there.

2 The Lord was with Joseph--so he became a successful man.

--And he was in the house of his master, the Egyptian.

3 Now his master saw that--the Lord was with him and how

---the Lord caused all that he did to prosper in his hand.

4 So Joseph--found favor in his sight and became his personal servant; and he made him--overseer over his house--and all that he owned he put in his charge.

5 It came about that from the time he made him overseer in his house and over all that

he owned, the Lord blessed the Egyptian's house on account of Joseph; thus the Lord's blessing was upon all that he owned, in the house and in the field. 6 So he left everything he owned in Joseph's charge; and with him there he did not concern himself with anything except the food which he ate. Now Joseph was handsome in form and appearance.

7 It came about after these events that his master's Wife looked with evil sexual desire at Joseph, and she said, "Lie with me--But Joseph Refused--and said to his master's wife, "Behold, with me here, my master does not concern himself with anything in the house, and he has put all that he owns in my charge. 9 There is no one greater in this house than I, and he has withheld nothing from me except you, because you are his wife.
-- How then could I do this Great Evil and--Sin against God?"

10 As she spoke to Joseph day after day, he did Not Listen to her--to Lay beside her or be with her/have sexual relations.

11 Now it happened one day that he went into the house to do his work, and none of the men of the household was there inside.

12 She caught Joseph-- by his garment, saying, "Lie with me!"
--And he left his garment in her hand--and Fled, and went outside.

13 When she saw that he had left his garment in her hand and had fled outside, 14 she called to the men of her household and said to them, "See, he has brought in a Hebrew to us to make sport of us; he came in to me to lie with me--and I screamed. 15 When he heard that I raised my voice and screamed, he left his garment beside me and fled and went outside."

16 So she left his garment beside her until his master came home. 17 Then she spoke to him with these words, "The Hebrew slave, whom you brought to us, came to me to mock and insult me; 18 and as I raised my voice and screamed, he left his garment beside me and fled outside."

19 Now when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spoke to him, saying, "This is what your slave did to me," his anger burned. 20 So Joseph's master took him and --put him into the Jail, the place where the king's prisoners were confined; and Joseph--was there in the jail.

21 But the Lord was with Joseph--and extended favor/kindness/protection to him,
--and made the chief jailer like him..

22 The chief jailer committed to Joseph's control over--All the prisoners who were in the jail; so that whatever was done there--he was responsible for it.

23 The chief jailer did not supervise anything under Joseph's charge because

the Lord was with him;

--and whatever Joseph did--the Lord made it to Prosper/succeed.

CHAPTER 40

1 Some time later, the cupbearer and the baker of the king of Egypt offended their master, the king of Egypt. 2 Pharaoh was angry with his two officials, the chief cupbearer and the chief baker, 3 and put them in custody in the house of the captain of the guard, in the same prison where Joseph was confined. 4 The captain of the guard assigned them to Joseph, and he attended them.

After they had been in custody for some time, 5 each of the two men—the cupbearer and the baker of the king of Egypt, who were being held in prison—had a dream the same night, and each dream had a meaning of its own.

6 When Joseph came to them the next morning, he saw that they were dejected. 7 So he asked Pharaoh's officials who were in custody with him in his master's house, "Why do you look so sad today?"

8 "We both had dreams," they answered, "but there is no one to interpret them."

Then Joseph said to them, "Do not interpretations belong to God? Tell me your dreams."

9 So the chief cupbearer told Joseph his dream. He said to him, "In my dream I saw a vine in front of me, 10 and on the vine were three branches. As soon as it budded, it blossomed, and its clusters ripened into grapes. 11 Pharaoh's cup was in my hand, and I took the grapes, squeezed them into Pharaoh's cup and put the cup in his hand."

12 "This is what it means," Joseph said to him. "The three branches are three days. 13 Within three days Pharaoh will lift up your head and restore you to your position, and you will put Pharaoh's cup in his hand, just as you used to do when you were his cupbearer.

14 But when all goes well with you, remember me and show me kindness; mention me to Pharaoh and get me out of this prison. 15 I was forcibly carried off from the land of the Hebrews, and even here I have done nothing to deserve being put in a dungeon."

16 When the chief baker saw that Joseph had given a favorable interpretation, he said to Joseph, "I too had a dream: On my head were three baskets of bread. 17 In the top basket were all kinds of baked goods for Pharaoh, but the birds were eating them out of the basket on my head."

18 "This is what it means," Joseph said. "The three baskets are three days. 19 Within three days Pharaoh will lift off your head and impale your body on a pole. And the birds will eat away your flesh."

20 Now the third day was Pharaoh's birthday, and he gave a feast for all his officials. He

lifted up the heads of the chief cupbearer and the chief baker in the presence of his officials: 21 He restored the chief cupbearer to his position, so that he once again put the cup into Pharaoh's hand— 22 but he impaled the chief baker, just as Joseph had said to them in his interpretation.

23 The chief cupbearer, however, did not remember Joseph; he forgot him.

CHAPTER 41

1 When two full years had passed, Pharaoh had a dream: He was standing by the Nile, 2 when out of the river there came up seven cows, sleek and fat, and they grazed among the reeds. 3 After them, seven other cows, ugly and gaunt, came up out of the Nile and stood beside those on the riverbank. 4 And the cows that were ugly and gaunt ate up the seven sleek, fat cows. Then Pharaoh woke up.

5 He fell asleep again and had a second dream: Seven heads of grain, healthy and good, were growing on a single stalk. 6 After them, seven other heads of grain sprouted—thin and scorched by the east wind. 7 The thin heads of grain swallowed up the seven healthy, full heads. Then Pharaoh woke up; it had been a dream.

8 In the morning his mind was troubled, so he sent for all the magicians and wise men of Egypt. Pharaoh told them his dreams, but no one could interpret them for him.

9 Then the chief cupbearer said to Pharaoh, "Today I am reminded of my shortcomings. 10 Pharaoh was once angry with his servants, and he imprisoned me and the chief baker in the house of the captain of the guard. 11 Each of us had a dream the same night, and each dream had a meaning of its own.

12 Now a young Hebrew was there with us, a servant of the captain of the guard. We told him our dreams, and he interpreted them for us, giving each man the interpretation of his dream. 13 And things turned out exactly as he interpreted them to us: I was restored to my position, and the other man was impaled."

14 So Pharaoh sent for Joseph, and he was quickly brought from the dungeon. When he had shaved and changed his clothes, he came before Pharaoh.

15 Pharaoh said to Joseph, "I had a dream, and no one can interpret it. But I have heard it said of you that when you hear a dream you can interpret it."

16 "I cannot do it," Joseph replied to Pharaoh, "but God will give Pharaoh the answer he desires."

17 Then Pharaoh said to Joseph, "In my dream I was standing on the bank of the Nile, 18 when out of the river there came up seven cows, fat and sleek, and they grazed among the reeds. 19 After them, seven other cows came up—scrawny and very ugly and lean. I had never seen such ugly cows in all the land of Egypt. 20 The lean, ugly cows ate up the seven fat cows that came up first.

21 But even after they ate them, no one could tell that they had done so; they looked just as ugly as before. Then I woke up.

22 “In my dream I saw seven heads of grain, full and good, growing on a single stalk. 23 After them, seven other heads sprouted—withered and thin and scorched by the east wind. 24 The thin heads of grain swallowed up the seven good heads. I told this to the magicians, but none of them could explain it to me.”

25 Then Joseph said to Pharaoh, “The dreams of Pharaoh are one and the same. God has revealed to Pharaoh what he is about to do. 26 The seven good cows are seven years, and the seven good heads of grain are seven years; it is one and the same dream. 27 The seven lean, ugly cows that came up afterward are seven years, and so are the seven worthless heads of grain scorched by the east wind: They are seven years of famine.

28 “It is just as I said to Pharaoh: God has shown Pharaoh what he is about to do. 29 Seven years of great abundance are coming throughout the land of Egypt, 30 but seven years of famine will follow them. Then all the abundance in Egypt will be forgotten, and the famine will ravage the land.

31 The abundance in the land will not be remembered, because the famine that follows it will be so severe. 32 The reason the dream was given to Pharaoh in two forms is that the matter has been firmly decided by God, and God will do it soon.

33 “And now let Pharaoh look for a discerning and wise man and put him in charge of the land of Egypt. 34 Let Pharaoh appoint commissioners over the land to take a fifth of the harvest of Egypt during the seven years of abundance. 35 They should collect all the food of these good years that are coming and store up the grain under the authority of Pharaoh, to be kept in the cities for food.

36 This food should be held in reserve for the country, to be used during the seven years of famine that will come upon Egypt, so that the country may not be ruined by the famine.”

37 The plan seemed good to Pharaoh and to all his officials.

38 Then Pharaoh said to his servants, “Can we find a man like this, in whom is a divine spirit?” For this man only knew the Interpretation--of my Dream from God.

39 So Pharaoh said to Joseph--“Since God has informed you of all this, there is no one so discerning and wise as you are.

40 You shall be over my Kingdom--and according to your command All my people shall do homage--only in the throne I will be greater than you.” 41 Pharaoh said to--
--Joseph--“See, I have set you Ruler over--All the land of Egypt.”

42 Then Pharaoh took off his signet ring from his hand and put it on Joseph’s hand, and clothed him in garments of fine linen and put the gold necklace around his neck. 43 He

had him ride in his second chariot; and they proclaimed before him,
--“Bow the knee!” And he set Joseph--over all the land of Egypt.

46 Now Joseph was thirty years old when he stood before Pharaoh, king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh and went through all the land of Egypt. 47 During the seven years of plenty the land brought forth abundantly.

48 So he gathered all the food of these seven years which occurred in the land of Egypt and placed the food in the cities; he placed in every city the food from its own surrounding fields. 49 Thus Joseph stored up grain in great abundance like the sand of the sea, until he stopped measuring it, for it was beyond measure.

50 Now before the year of famine came, two sons were born to Joseph, whom Asenath, the daughter of Potiphara priest of On, bore to him. 51 Joseph named the firstborn Manasseh, “For,” he said, “God has made me forget all my trouble in my father’s household.” 52 He named the second Ephraim,
--“For,” he said, “God has made me fruitful in the land of my affliction.”

After the famine was over and Joseph was reunited with his dad, mother, and brothers. They all moved and lived with Joseph in Egypt.

CHAPTER 42

1 When Jacob learned that there was grain in Egypt, he said to his sons, “Why do you just keep looking at each other?” 2 He continued, “I have heard that there is grain in Egypt. Go down there and buy some for us, so that we may live and not die.”

3 Then ten of Joseph’s brothers went down to buy grain from Egypt. 4 But Jacob did not send Benjamin, Joseph’s brother, with the others, because he was afraid that harm might come to him. 5 So Israel’s sons were among those who went to buy grain, for there was famine in the land of Canaan also.

6 Now Joseph was the governor of the land, the person who sold grain to all its people. So when Joseph’s brothers arrived, they bowed down to him with their faces to the ground. 7 As soon as Joseph saw his brothers, he recognized them, but he pretended to be a stranger and spoke harshly to them. “Where do you come from?” he asked.

“From the land of Canaan,” they replied, “to buy food.”

8 Although Joseph recognized his brothers, they did not recognize him. 9 Then he remembered his dreams about them and said to them, “You are spies! You have come to see where our land is unprotected.”

10 “No, my lord,” they answered. “Your servants have come to buy food. 11 We are all the sons of one man. Your servants are honest men, not spies.”

12 “No!” he said to them. “You have come to see where our land is unprotected.”

13 But they replied, “Your servants were twelve brothers, the sons of one man, who lives in the land of Canaan. The youngest is now with our father, and one is no more.”

14 Joseph said to them, “It is just as I told you: You are spies! 15 And this is how you will be tested: As surely as Pharaoh lives, you will not leave this place unless your youngest brother comes here.

16 Send one of your number to get your brother; the rest of you will be kept in prison, so that your words may be tested to see if you are telling the truth. If you are not, then as surely as Pharaoh lives, you are spies!” 17 And he put them all in custody for three days.

18 On the third day, Joseph said to them, “Do this and you will live, for I fear God: 19 If you are honest men, let one of your brothers stay here in prison, while the rest of you go and take grain back for your starving households. 20 But you must bring your youngest brother to me, so that your words may be verified and that you may not die.” This they proceeded to do.

21 They said to one another, “Surely we are being punished because of our brother. We saw how distressed he was when he pleaded with us for his life, but we would not listen; that’s why this distress has come on us.”

22 Reuben replied, “Didn’t I tell you not to sin against the boy? But you wouldn’t listen! Now we must give an accounting for his blood.” 23 They did not realize that Joseph could understand them, since he was using an interpreter.

24 He turned away from them and began to weep, but then came back and spoke to them again. He had Simeon taken from them and bound before their eyes.

25 Joseph gave orders to fill their bags with grain, to put each man’s silver back in his sack, and to give them provisions for their journey. After this was done for them, 26 they loaded their grain on their donkeys and left.

27 At the place where they stopped for the night one of them opened his sack to get feed for his donkey, and he saw his silver in the mouth of his sack. 28 “My silver has been returned,” he said to his brothers. “Here it is in my sack.”

Their hearts sank and they turned to each other trembling and said, “What is this that God has done to us?”

29 When they came to their father Jacob in the land of Canaan, they told him all that had happened to them. They said, 30 “The man who is lord over the land spoke harshly to us and treated us as though we were spying on the land. 31 But we said to him, ‘We are honest men; we are not spies. 32 We were twelve brothers, sons of one father. One is no more, and the youngest is now with our father in Canaan.’

33 “Then the man who is lord over the land said to us, ‘This is how I will know whether you are honest men: Leave one of your brothers here with me, and take food for your starving households and go.

34 But bring your youngest brother to me so I will know that you are not spies but honest men. Then I will give your brother back to you, and you can trade in the land.”

35 As they were emptying their sacks, there in each man’s sack was his pouch of silver. When they and their father saw the money pouches, they were frightened. 36 Their father Jacob said to them, “You have deprived me of my children. Joseph is no more and Simeon is no more, and now you want to take Benjamin. Everything is against me.”

37 Then Reuben said to his father, “You may put both of my sons to death if I do not bring him back to you. Entrust him to my care, and I will bring him back.”

38 But Jacob said, “My son will not go down there with you; his brother is dead and he is the only one left. If harm comes to him on the journey you are taking, you will bring my gray head down to the grave in sorrow.”

CHAPTER 43

1 Now the famine was still severe in the land. 2 So when they had eaten all the grain they had brought from Egypt, their father said to them, “Go back and buy us a little more food.”

3 But Judah said to him, “The man warned us solemnly, ‘You will not see my face again unless your brother is with you.’ 4 If you will send our brother along with us, we will go down and buy food for you. 5 But if you will not send him, we will not go down, because the man said to us, ‘You will not see my face again unless your brother is with you.’”

6 Israel asked, “Why did you bring this trouble on me by telling the man you had another brother?”

7 They replied, “The man questioned us closely about ourselves and our family. ‘Is your father still living?’ he asked us. ‘Do you have another brother?’ We simply answered his questions. How were we to know he would say, ‘Bring your brother down here’?”

8 Then Judah said to Israel his father, “Send the boy along with me and we will go at once, so that we and you and our children may live and not die. 9 I myself will guarantee his safety; you can hold me personally responsible for him. If I do not bring him back to you and set him here before you, I will bear the blame before you all my life. 10 As it is, if we had not delayed, we could have gone and returned twice.”

11 Then their father Israel said to them, “If it must be, then do this: Put some of the best products of the land in your bags and take them down to the man as a gift—a little balm and a little honey, some spices and myrrh, some pistachio nuts and almonds.

12 Take double the amount of silver with you, for you must return the silver that was put back into the mouths of your sacks. Perhaps it was a mistake. 13 Take your brother also and go back to the man at once. 14 And may God Almighty grant you mercy before the

man so that he will let your other brother and Benjamin come back with you. As for me, if I am bereaved, so be it.”

15 So the men took the gifts and double the amount of silver, and Benjamin also. They hurried down to Egypt and presented themselves to Joseph. 16 When Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the steward of his house, “Take these men to my house, slaughter an animal and prepare a meal; they are to eat with me at noon.”

17 The man did as Joseph told him and took the men to Joseph’s house. 18 Now the men were frightened when they were taken to his house. They thought, “We were brought here because of the silver that was put back into our sacks the first time. He wants to attack us and overpower us and seize us as slaves and take our donkeys.”

19 So they went up to Joseph’s steward and spoke to him at the entrance to the house. 20 “We beg your pardon, our lord,” they said, “we came down here the first time to buy food.

21 But at the place where we stopped for the night we opened our sacks and each of us found his silver—the exact weight—in the mouth of his sack. So we have brought it back with us. 22 We have also brought additional silver with us to buy food. We don’t know who put our silver in our sacks.”

23 “It’s all right,” he said. “Don’t be afraid. Your God, the God of your father, has given you treasure in your sacks; I received your silver.” Then he brought Simeon out to them.

24 The steward took the men into Joseph’s house, gave them water to wash their feet and provided fodder for their donkeys. 25 They prepared their gifts for Joseph’s arrival at noon, because they had heard that they were to eat there.

26 When Joseph came home, they presented to him the gifts they had brought into the house, and they bowed down before him to the ground. 27 He asked them how they were, and then he said, “How is your aged father you told me about? Is he still living?”

28 They replied, “Your servant our father is still alive and well.” And they bowed down, prostrating themselves before him.

29 As he looked about and saw his brother Benjamin, his own mother’s son, he asked, “Is this your youngest brother, the one you told me about?” And he said, “God be gracious to you, my son.” 30 Deeply moved at the sight of his brother, Joseph hurried out and looked for a place to weep. He went into his private room and wept there.

31 After he had washed his face, he came out and, controlling himself, said, “Serve the food.”

32 They served him by himself, the brothers by themselves, and the Egyptians who ate with him by themselves, because Egyptians could not eat with Hebrews, for that is detestable to Egyptians.

33 The men had been seated before him in the order of their ages, from the firstborn to

the youngest; and they looked at each other in astonishment. 34 When portions were served to them from Joseph's table, Benjamin's portion was five times as much as anyone else's. So they feasted and drank freely with him.

CHAPTER 44

1 Now Joseph gave these instructions to the steward of his house: "Fill the men's sacks with as much food as they can carry, and put each man's silver in the mouth of his sack. 2 Then put my cup, the silver one, in the mouth of the youngest one's sack, along with the silver for his grain." And he did as Joseph said.

3 As morning dawned, the men were sent on their way with their donkeys. 4 They had not gone far from the city when Joseph said to his steward, "Go after those men at once, and when you catch up with them, say to them, 'Why have you repaid good with evil? 5 Isn't this the cup my master drinks from and also uses for divination? This is a wicked thing you have done.'"

6 When he caught up with them, he repeated these words to them. 7 But they said to him, "Why does my lord say such things? Far be it from your servants to do anything like that. 8 We even brought back to you from the land of Canaan the silver we found inside the mouths of our sacks. So why would we steal silver or gold from your master's house? 9 If any of your servants is found to have it, he will die; and the rest of us will become my lord's slaves."

10 "Very well, then," he said, "let it be as you say. Whoever is found to have it will become my slave; the rest of you will be free from blame."

11 Each of them quickly lowered his sack to the ground and opened it. 12 Then the steward proceeded to search, beginning with the oldest and ending with the youngest. And the cup was found in Benjamin's sack. 13 At this, they tore their clothes. Then they all loaded their donkeys and returned to the city.

14 Joseph was still in the house when Judah and his brothers came in, and they threw themselves to the ground before him. 15 Joseph said to them, "What is this you have done? Don't you know that a man like me can find things out by divination?"

16 "What can we say to my lord?" Judah replied. "What can we say? How can we prove our innocence? God has uncovered your servants' guilt. We are now my lord's slaves—we ourselves and the one who was found to have the cup."

17 But Joseph said, "Far be it from me to do such a thing! Only the man who was found to have the cup will become my slave. The rest of you, go back to your father in peace."

18 Then Judah went up to him and said: "Pardon your servant, my lord, let me speak a word to my lord. Do not be angry with your servant, though you are equal to Pharaoh himself. 19 My lord asked his servants, 'Do you have a father or a brother?' 20 And we answered, 'We have an aged father, and there is a young son born to him in his old

age. His brother is dead, and he is the only one of his mother's sons left, and his father loves him.'

21 "Then you said to your servants, 'Bring him down to me so I can see him for myself.' 22 And we said to my lord, 'The boy cannot leave his father; if he leaves him, his father will die.' 23 But you told your servants, 'Unless your youngest brother comes down with you, you will not see my face again.' 24 When we went back to your servant my father, we told him what my lord had said.

25 "Then our father said, 'Go back and buy a little more food.' 26 But we said, 'We cannot go down. Only if our youngest brother is with us will we go. We cannot see the man's face unless our youngest brother is with us.'

27 "Your servant my father said to us, 'You know that my wife bore me two sons. 28 One of them went away from me, and I said, "He has surely been torn to pieces." And I have not seen him since. 29 If you take this one from me too and harm comes to him, you will bring my gray head down to the grave in misery.'

30 "So now, if the boy is not with us when I go back to your servant my father, and if my father, whose life is closely bound up with the boy's life, 31 sees that the boy isn't there, he will die. Your servants will bring the gray head of our father down to the grave in sorrow. 32 Your servant guaranteed the boy's safety to my father. I said, 'If I do not bring him back to you, I will bear the blame before you, my father, all my life!'

33 "Now then, please let your servant remain here as my lord's slave in place of the boy, and let the boy return with his brothers. 34 How can I go back to my father if the boy is not with me? No! Do not let me see the misery that would come on my father."

CHAPTER 45

1 Then Joseph could no longer control himself before all his attendants, and he cried out, "Have everyone leave my presence." So there was no one with Joseph when he made himself known to his brothers. 2 And he wept so loudly that the Egyptians heard him, and Pharaoh's household heard about it.

3 Joseph said to his brothers, "I am Joseph! Is my father still living?" But his brothers were not able to answer him, because they were terrified at his presence.

4 Then Joseph said to his brothers, "Come close to me." When they had done so, he said, "I am your brother Joseph, the one you sold into Egypt. 5 And now, do not be distressed and do not be angry with yourselves for selling me here, because it was to save lives that God sent me ahead of you.

6 For two years now there has been famine in the land, and for the next five years there will be no plowing and reaping. 7 But God sent me ahead of you to preserve for you a remnant on earth and to save your lives by a great deliverance.

8 "So then, it was not you who sent me here, but God. He made me father to Pharaoh,

lord of his entire household and ruler of all Egypt. 9 Now hurry back to my father and say to him, ‘This is what your son Joseph says: God has made me lord of all Egypt. Come down to me; don’t delay. 10 You shall live in the region of Goshen and be near me—you, your children and grandchildren, your flocks and herds, and all you have.

11 I will provide for you there, because five years of famine are still to come. Otherwise you and your household and all who belong to you will become destitute.’

12 “You can see for yourselves, and so can my brother Benjamin, that it is really I who am speaking to you. 13 Tell my father about all the honor accorded me in Egypt and about everything you have seen. And bring my father down here quickly.”

14 Then he threw his arms around his brother Benjamin and wept, and Benjamin embraced him, weeping. 15 And he kissed all his brothers and wept over them. Afterward his brothers talked with him.

16 When the news reached Pharaoh’s palace that Joseph’s brothers had come, Pharaoh and all his officials were pleased. 17 Pharaoh said to Joseph, “Tell your brothers, ‘Do this: Load your animals and return to the land of Canaan,

18 and bring your father and your families back to me. I will give you the best of the land of Egypt and you can enjoy the fat of the land.’

19 “You are also directed to tell them, ‘Do this: Take some carts from Egypt for your children and your wives, and get your father and come. 20 Never mind about your belongings, because the best of all Egypt will be yours.’”

21 So the sons of Israel did this. Joseph gave them carts, as Pharaoh had commanded, and he also gave them provisions for their journey. 22 To each of them he gave new clothing, but to Benjamin he gave three hundred shekels of silver and five sets of clothes.

23 And this is what he sent to his father: ten donkeys loaded with the best things of Egypt, and ten female donkeys loaded with grain and bread and other provisions for his journey. 24 Then he sent his brothers away, and as they were leaving he said to them, “Don’t quarrel on the way.”

25 So they went up out of Egypt and came to their father Jacob in the land of Canaan. 26 They told him, “Joseph is still alive! In fact, he is Ruler of all Egypt.” Jacob was stunned; he did not believe them.

27 But when they told him everything Joseph had said to them, and when he saw the carts Joseph had sent to carry him back, the spirit of their father Jacob revived. 28 And Israel said, “I’m convinced. My son Joseph is still alive. I will go and see him before I die.”

CHAPTER 46

1 So Israel set out with all that was his, and when he reached Beersheba, he offered sacrifices to the God of his father Isaac.

2 And God spoke to Israel in a vision at night and said, “Jacob. Jacob.”

“Here I am,” he replied.

3 “I am God, the God of your father,” he said. “Do not be afraid to go down to Egypt, for I will make you into a great nation there. 4 I will go down to Egypt with you, and I will surely bring you back again. And Joseph’s own hand will close your eyes.”

5 Then Jacob left Beersheba, and Israel’s sons took their father Jacob and their children and their wives in the carts that Pharaoh had sent to transport him. 6 So Jacob and all his offspring went to Egypt, taking with them their livestock and the possessions they had acquired in Canaan. 7 Jacob brought with him to Egypt his sons and grandsons and his daughters and granddaughters—all his offspring.

26 All those who went to Egypt with Jacob—those who were his direct descendants, not counting his sons’ wives—numbered sixty-six persons. 27 With the two sons who had been born to Joseph in Egypt, the members of Jacob’s family, which went to Egypt, were seventy in all.

28 Now Jacob sent Judah ahead of him to Joseph to get directions to Goshen. When they arrived in the region of Goshen, 29 Joseph had his chariot made ready and went to Goshen to meet his father Israel. As soon as Joseph appeared before him, he threw his arms around his father and wept for a long time.

30 Israel said to Joseph, “Now I am ready to die, since I have seen for myself that you are still alive.”

31 Then Joseph said to his brothers and to his father’s household, “I will go up and speak to Pharaoh and will say to him, ‘My brothers and my father’s household, who were living in the land of Canaan, have come to me. 32 The men are shepherds; they tend livestock, and they have brought along their flocks and herds and everything they own.’ 33 When Pharaoh calls you in and asks, ‘What is your occupation?’

34 you should answer, ‘Your servants have tended livestock from our boyhood on, just as our fathers did.’ Then you will be allowed to settle in the region of Goshen, for all shepherds are detestable to the Egyptians.”

CHAPTER 47

1 Joseph went and told Pharaoh, “My father and brothers, with their flocks and herds and everything they own, have come from the land of Canaan and are now in Goshen.” 2 He chose five of his brothers and presented them before Pharaoh.

3 Pharaoh asked the brothers, “What is your occupation?”

“Your servants are shepherds,” they replied to Pharaoh, “just as our fathers were.” 4 They also said to him, “We have come to live here for a while, because the famine is severe in Canaan and your servants’ flocks have no pasture. So now, please let your servants settle in Goshen.”

5 Pharaoh said to Joseph, “Your father and your brothers have come to you, 6 and the land of Egypt is before you; settle your father and your brothers in the best part of the land. Let them live in Goshen. And if you know of any among them with special ability, put them in charge of my own livestock.”

7 Then Joseph brought his father Jacob in and presented him before Pharaoh. After Jacob blessed Pharaoh, 8 Pharaoh asked him, “How old are you?”

9 And Jacob said to Pharaoh, “The years of my pilgrimage are a hundred and thirty. My years have been few and difficult, and they do not equal the years of the pilgrimage of my fathers.” 10 Then Jacob blessed Pharaoh and went out from his presence.

11 So Joseph settled his father and his brothers in Egypt and gave them property in the best part of the land, the district of Rameses, as Pharaoh directed. 12 Joseph also provided his father and his brothers and all his father’s household with food, according to the number of their children.

13 There was no food, however, in the whole region because the famine was severe; both Egypt and Canaan wasted away because of the famine. 14 Joseph collected all the money that was to be found in Egypt and Canaan in payment for the grain they were buying, and he brought it to Pharaoh’s palace. 15 When the money of the people of Egypt and Canaan was gone, all Egypt came to Joseph and said, “Give us food. Why should we die before your eyes? Our money is all gone.”

16 “Then bring your livestock,” said Joseph. “I will sell you food in exchange for your livestock, since your money is gone.” 17 So they brought their livestock to Joseph, and he gave them food in exchange for their horses, their sheep and goats, their cattle and donkeys. And he brought them through that year with food in exchange for all their livestock.

18 When that year was over, they came to him the following year and said, “We cannot hide from our lord the fact that since our money is gone and our livestock belongs to you, there is nothing left for our lord except our bodies and our land.

19 Why should we perish before your eyes—we and our land as well? Buy us and our land in exchange for food, and we with our land will be in bondage to Pharaoh. Give us seed so that we may live and not die, and that the land may not become desolate.”

20 So Joseph bought all the land in Egypt for Pharaoh. The Egyptians, one and all, sold their fields, because the famine was too severe for them. The land became Pharaoh’s, 21 and Joseph reduced the people to servitude, from one end of Egypt to the other.

22 However, he did not buy the land of the priests, because they received a regular allotment from Pharaoh and had food enough from the allotment Pharaoh gave them. That is why they did not sell their land.

23 Joseph said to the people, “Now that I have bought you and your land today for Pharaoh, here is seed for you so you can plant the ground. 24 But when the crop comes in, give a fifth of it to Pharaoh. The other four-fifths you may keep as seed for the fields and as food for yourselves and your households and your children.”

25 “You have saved our lives,” they said. “May we find favor in the eyes of our lord; we will be in bondage to Pharaoh.”

26 So Joseph established it as a law concerning land in Egypt—still in force today—that a fifth of the produce belongs to Pharaoh. It was only the land of the priests that did not become Pharaoh’s.

27 Now after Israel living in the land of Egypt, in Goshen, they acquired property in it and were fruitful and became very numerous.

28 Jacob-- lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years;
--so the length of Jacob’s Life was--one hundred and forty-seven years.

29 When the time for Israel to die drew near, he called his son Joseph and said to him, “Please, if I have found favor in your sight, place now your hand under my thigh and deal with me in kindness and faithfulness. Please do not bury me in Egypt, 30 but when I lie down with my fathers, you shall carry me out of Egypt and bury me in their burial place.” And he said, “I will do as you have said.” 31 He said, “Swear to me.” So he swore to him. Then Israel bowed in worship at the head of the bed.

CHAPTER 48

1 Some time later Joseph was told, “Your father is ill.” So he took his two sons Manasseh and Ephraim along with him. 2 When Jacob was told, “Your son Joseph has come to you,” Israel rallied his strength and sat up on the bed.

3 Jacob said to Joseph, “God Almighty appeared to me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and there he blessed me 4 and said to me, ‘I am going to make you fruitful and increase your numbers. I will make you a community of peoples, and I will give this land as an everlasting possession to your descendants after you.’

5 “Now then, your two sons born to you in Egypt before I came to you here will be reckoned as mine; Ephraim and Manasseh will be mine, just as Reuben and Simeon are mine. 6 Any children born to you after them will be yours; in the territory they inherit they will be reckoned under the names of their brothers. 7 As I was returning from Paddan, to my sorrow Rachel died in the land of Canaan while we were still on the way, a little distance from Ephrath. So I buried her there beside the road to Ephrath” (that is, Bethlehem).

8 When Israel saw the sons of Joseph, he asked, “Who are these?”

9 “They are the sons God has given me here,” Joseph said to his father.

Then Israel said, “Bring them to me so I may bless them.”

10 Now Israel’s eyes were failing because of old age, and he could hardly see. So Joseph brought his sons close to him, and his father kissed them and embraced them.

11 Israel said to Joseph, “I never expected to see your face again, and now God has allowed me to see your children too.”

12 Then Joseph removed them from Israel’s knees and bowed down with his face to the ground. 13 And Joseph took both of them, Ephraim on his right toward Israel’s left hand and Manasseh on his left toward Israel’s right hand, and brought them close to him.

14 But Israel reached out his right hand and put it on Ephraim’s head, though he was the younger, and crossing his arms, he put his left hand on Manasseh’s head, even though Manasseh was the firstborn.

15 Then he blessed Joseph and said,

“May the God before whom my fathers

Abraham and Isaac walked faithfully,

the God who has been my shepherd

all my life to this day,

16 the Angel who has delivered me from all harm

—may he bless these boys.

May they be called by my name

and the names of my fathers Abraham and Isaac,

and may they increase greatly

on the earth.”

17 When Joseph saw his father placing his right hand on Ephraim’s head he was displeased; so he took hold of his father’s hand to move it from Ephraim’s head to Manasseh’s head. 18 Joseph said to him, “No, my father, this one is the firstborn; put your right hand on his head.”

19 But his father refused and said, “I know, my son, I know. He too will become a people, and he too will become great. Nevertheless, his younger brother will be greater than he, and his descendants will become a group of nations.” 20 He blessed them that day and said,

“In your[c] name will Israel pronounce this blessing:

‘May God make you like Ephraim and Manasseh.’”

So he put Ephraim ahead of Manasseh.

21 Then Israel said to Joseph, “I am about to die, but God will be with you and take you back to the land of your fathers. 22 And to you I give one more ridge of land than to

your brothers, the ridge I took from the Amorites with my sword and my bow.”

CHAPTER 49

1 Then Jacob called for his sons and said: “Gather around so I can tell you what will happen to you in days to come.

2 “Assemble and listen, sons of Jacob;
listen to your father Israel.

3 “Reuben, you are my firstborn,
my might, the first sign of my strength,
excelling in honor, excelling in power.

4 Turbulent as the waters, you will no longer excel,
for you went up onto your father’s bed,
onto my couch and defiled it.

5 “Simeon and Levi are brothers—
their swords are weapons of violence.

6 Let me not enter their council,
let me not join their assembly,
for they have killed men in their anger
and hamstringed oxen as they pleased.

7 Cursed be their anger, so fierce,
and their fury, so cruel!

I will scatter them in Jacob
and disperse them in Israel.

8 “Judah, your brothers will praise you;
your hand will be on the neck of your enemies;
your father’s sons will bow down to you.

9 You are a lion’s cub, Judah;
you return from the prey, my son.

Like a lion he crouches and lies down,
like a lioness—who dares to rouse him?

10 The scepter will not depart from Judah,
nor the ruler’s staff from between his feet,
until he to whom it belongs shall come
and the obedience of the nations shall be his.

11 He will tether his donkey to a vine,
his colt to the choicest branch;

he will wash his garments in wine,
his robes in the blood of grapes.

12 His eyes will be darker than wine,

his teeth whiter than milk.

13 “Zebulun will live by the seashore
and become a haven for ships;
his border will extend toward Sidon.

14 “Issachar is a rawboned donkey
lying down among the sheep pens.

15 When he sees how good is his resting place
and how pleasant is his land,
he will bend his shoulder to the burden
and submit to forced labor.

16 “Dan will provide justice for his people
as one of the tribes of Israel.

17 Dan will be a snake by the roadside,
a viper along the path,
that bites the horse’s heels
so that its rider tumbles backward.

18 “I look for your deliverance, Lord.

19 “Gad will be attacked by a band of raiders,
but he will attack them at their heels.

20 “Asher’s food will be rich;
he will provide delicacies fit for a king.

21 “Naphtali is a doe set free
that bears beautiful fawns.

22 “Joseph is a fruitful vine,
a fruitful vine near a spring,
whose branches climb over a wall.

23 With bitterness archers attacked him;
they shot at him with hostility.

24 But his bow remained steady,
his strong arms stayed limber,
because of the hand of the Mighty One of Jacob,
because of the Shepherd, the Rock of Israel,

25 because of your father’s God, who helps you,
because of the Almighty, who blesses you
with blessings of the skies above,
blessings of the deep springs below,
blessings of the breast and womb.

26 Your father’s blessings are greater
than the blessings of the ancient mountains,

than the bounty of the age-old hills.
Let all these rest on the head of Joseph,
on the brow of the prince among his brothers.

27 “Benjamin is a ravenous wolf;
in the morning he devours the prey,
in the evening he divides the plunder.”

28 All these are the twelve tribes of Israel, and this is what their father said to them
when he blessed them, giving each the blessing appropriate to him.

29 Then he gave them these instructions: “I am about to be gathered to my people. Bury
me with my fathers in the cave in the field of Ephron the Hittite, 30 the cave in the field
of Machpelah, near Mamre in Canaan, which Abraham bought along with the field as a
burial place from Ephron the Hittite.

31 There Abraham and his wife Sarah were buried, there Isaac and his wife
Rebekah were buried, and there I buried Leah. 32 The field and the cave in it were
bought from the Hittites.

33 When Jacob had finished giving instructions to his sons, he drew his feet up into the
bed, breathed his last and was gathered to his people.

CHAPTER 50

1 Joseph fell on his father’s face at the funeral for him, and wept over him and kissed
him. 2 Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father. So the
physicians embalmed Israel. 3 Now forty days were required for it, for such is the period
required for embalming. And the Egyptians wept for him seventy days.

4 When the days of mourning for him were past, Joseph spoke to the household of
Pharaoh, saying, “If now I have found favor in your sight, please speak to Pharaoh,
saying,

5 ‘My father made me swear, saying, “Behold, I am about to die; in my grave which I
dug for myself in the land of Canaan, there you shall bury me.” Now therefore, please
let me go up and bury my father; then I will return.’

” 6 Pharaoh said, “Go up and bury your father, as he made you swear.”

7 So Joseph went up to bury his father. All Pharaoh’s officials accompanied him—the
dignitaries of his court and all the dignitaries of Egypt—

8 besides all the members of Joseph’s household and his brothers and those belonging to
his father’s household. Only their children and their flocks and herds were left in

Goshen. 9 Chariots and horsemen also went up with him. It was a very large company.

10 When they reached the threshing floor of Atad, near the Jordan, they lamented loudly and bitterly; and there Joseph observed a seven-day period of mourning for his father.

11 When the Canaanites who lived there saw the mourning at the threshing floor of Atad, they said, “The Egyptians are holding a solemn ceremony of mourning.” That is why that place near the Jordan is called Abel Mizraim.

12 So Jacob’s sons did as he had commanded them: 13 They carried him to the land of Canaan and buried him in the cave in the field of Machpelah, near Mamre, which Abraham had bought along with the field as a burial place from Ephron the Hittite.

14 After burying his father, Joseph returned to Egypt, together with his brothers and all the others who had gone with him to bury his father.

15 When Joseph’s brothers saw that their father was dead, they said, “What if Joseph bears a grudge against us and pays us back in full for all the wrong which we did to him!” 16 So they sent a message to Joseph, saying, “Your father charged before he died, saying,

17 ‘Thus you shall say to Joseph, “Please forgive, I beg you, the transgression of your brothers and their sin, for they did you wrong.” ’ And now, please forgive the transgression of the servants of the God of your father.” And Joseph wept when they spoke to him.

18 Then his brothers also came and fell down before him and said, “Behold, we are your servants.” 19 But Joseph said to them, “Do not be afraid, for am I in God’s place? 20 As for you,

--you meant Evil against Me--but God meant it for Good--

--in order to bring about this present result, to preserve many people alive.

21 So therefore, do not be afraid; I will provide for you and your little ones.” So he comforted them and spoke kindly to them. 22 Now Joseph stayed in Egypt, he and his father’s household, and Joseph lived--one hundred and ten years.

23 Joseph saw the third generation of Ephraim’s sons; also the sons of Machir, the son of Manasseh, were born on Joseph’s knees.

24 Joseph said to his brothers, “I am about to die, but God will surely take care of you and bring you up from this land to the land which He promised on oath to Abraham, to Isaac and to Jacob.”

25 And Joseph made the Israelites swear an oath and said,

“God will surely come to your aid, and then you must carry my bones up from this place.”

26 So Joseph died at the age of a hundred and ten. And after they embalmed him, he was placed in a coffin in Egypt.

End Book Of GENESIS

Book Of EXODUS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of EXODUS:

--Joseph dies and a new Pharaoh has the Israelites put to forced labor for 400 years building homes, buildings, and pyramids.

--Moses is born and pharaoh's daughter raises him as her own child. Moses kills an Egyptian and flees Egypt.

--He gets married, has children, and is a shepherd for 40 years.

--One day Moses sees a burning Bush on a mountain. God talks to him from the burning bush--telling him to go back to Egypt. And perform signs and wonders and Pharaoh and the Egyptians will let my people go.

--God says to Moses tell them my Name is--"I Am that I Am."

--Moses goes back to Egypt--and does many signs and miracles. the Jews leave Egypt-- but pharaoh and his armies pursue them. God dries up the Red Sea for the Jews to pass through on dry land. But God drowns pharaoh and his armies.

--During their wandering through the wilderness the Jews complain all the time about such things as--there's no water--we don't like eating manna all the time, and we want to go back to Egypt.

--God wanted to kill all the Jews and make a brand new nation but Moses gets God to change His mind.

--During their journeys in the wilderness lots of the Jews worship idols, and do sexual sins from time to time.

--God gives Moses the 10 Commandments. God leads the Jews from place to place for 40 years all throughout the wilderness. God has a Cloud by day to keep the heat away--and a Pillar of Fire at night--to keep them warm.

Book Of EXODUS

CHAPTER 1

1 Now these are the names of the sons of Israel who came to Egypt with Jacob; they came each one with his household: 2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi and Judah; 3 Issachar, Zebulun and Benjamin; 4 Dan and Naphtali, Gad and Asher. 5 All the persons who came from the loins of Jacob were seventy in number, but Joseph was already in Egypt. 6 Joseph died, and all his brothers and all that generation.

7 But the people of Israel were fruitful and increased greatly, and multiplied, and became exceedingly mighty, so that the land was filled with them.

8 Now a New Pharaoh--arose over Egypt--who did Not Know Joseph.

9 He said to his people, "Behold, the people of Israel are more and mightier than we. 10 Come, let us deal wisely with them, or else they will keep multiplying and in the event of war, they will also join themselves to those who hate us, and fight against us and depart from the land."

11 So they appointed taskmasters over them--to afflict them with Hard Labor. And they built for Pharaoh storage cities, Pithom and Raamses.

12 But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and the more they spread out, so that the Egyptians-- were in dread of the people of Israel.

13 The Egyptians compelled--the people of Israel to labor rigorously; 14 and they --made their lives bitter with hard labor in mortar and bricks and at all kinds of labor in the field--all their labors which they rigorously imposed on them.

15 Then the king of Egypt spoke to the Hebrew midwives, one of whom was named Shiphrah and the other was named Puah; 16 and he said, "When you are helping the Hebrew women to give birth and see them upon the birth-stool, if it is a son, then you shall put him to death; but if it is a daughter, then she shall live."

17 --But the midwives Feared God--and did Not do as the king of Egypt had commanded them, but let the boys live.

18 So the king of Egypt called for the midwives and said to them, "Why have you done this thing, and let the boys live?" 19 The midwives said to Pharaoh, "Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are vigorous and give birth before the midwife can get to them." 20 So God was good to the midwives, and the people multiplied, and became very numerous. 21 Because the midwives feared God, He established households for them.

22 Then Pharaoh commanded all his people, saying, "Every son who is born you are to

cast into the Nile, and every daughter you are to keep alive.”

CHAPTER 2

1 Now a man from the house of Levi went and married a daughter of Levi. 2 The woman conceived and bore a son; and when she saw that he/Moses--was beautiful, she hid him for three months. 3 But when she could hide him no longer, she got him a wicker basket and covered it over with tar and pitch. Then she put the child into it and set it among the reeds by the bank of the Nile. 4 His sister stood at a distance to find out what would happen to him.

5 The daughter of Pharaoh came down to bathe at the Nile, with her maidens walking alongside the Nile; and she saw the basket among the reeds and sent her maid, and she brought it to her. 6 When she opened it, she saw the child, and behold, the boy was crying. And she had pity on him and said, “This is one of the Hebrews’ children.” 7 Then his sister said to Pharaoh’s daughter, “Shall I go and call a nurse for you from the Hebrew women that she may nurse the child for you?”

8 Pharaoh’s daughter said to her, “Go ahead.” So the girl went and called the child’s mother. 9 Then Pharaoh’s daughter said to her--“Take this child away and nurse him for me and I will give you your wages.” --So the woman took the child/Moses--and nursed him.

10 The child grew, and she brought him to Pharaoh’s daughter and he became her son. And she named him--Moses, and said, “Because I drew him out of the water.”

11 Now it came about in those days, when Moses had grown up, that he went out to his brethren and looked on their hard labors; and he saw an Egyptian beating a Hebrew, one of his brethren. 12 So he looked this way and that, and when he saw there was no one around--Moses struck down/killed--the Egyptian--and hid him in the sand.

13 He went out the next day, and behold, two Hebrews were fighting with each other; and he said to the offender, “Why are you striking your companion?” 14 But he said, “Who made you a prince or a judge over us? Are you intending to kill me as you killed the Egyptian?” Then Moses was Afraid and said, “Surely the matter has become known.”

15 When Pharaoh heard of this matter--he tried to Kill Moses.

--But Moses Fled from the presence of Pharaoh--
--and settled in the land of Midian, and he sat down by a well.

16 Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters; and they came to draw water and

filled the troughs to water their father's flock. 17 Then the shepherds came and drove them away, but Moses stood up and defended them and watered their flock. 18 When they came to Reuel their father, he said, "Why have you come back so soon today?"

19 So they said, "An Egyptian delivered us from the hand of the shepherds, and what is more, he even drew the water for us and watered the flock." 20 He said to his daughters, "Where is he then? Why is it that you have left the man behind? Invite him to have something to eat."

21 Moses was willing to dwell with the man--and he gave his daughter Zipporah to Moses. 22 Then she gave birth--to a son, and he named him Gershom, for he said, "I have been a sojourner in a foreign land."

23 Now it came about in the course of those many days that the King of Egypt died. And the people of Israel sighed because of the Bondage, and they Cried out; and their cry for help because of their bondage rose up to God.

24 So God heard their groaning; and God--Remembered His Covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. 25 God saw the people of Israel, --and God took notice of them/their sufferings.

CHAPTER 3

1 Now Moses was pasturing the flock of Jethro his father-in-law, the priest of Midian; and he led the flock to the west side of the wilderness and came to Horeb, the mountain of God.

2 The Angel of the Lord Appeared to Moses--in a blazing Fire from the midst of a bush; and he looked, and behold, the Bush was Burning with Fire--yet the bush was Not consumed.

3 So Moses said--"I must turn aside now and see this marvelous sight, why the bush is not burned up."

4 When the Lord saw that he turned aside to look,

--God called to him from the midst of the bush and said--

"Moses, Moses" And he said, "Here I am." 5 Then God said--"Do not come near here; --remove your sandals from your feet-- --for the place on which you are standing is--Holy Ground."

6 He said also, "I Am the God of your father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob."

Then Moses hid his face--for he was Afraid to look at God.

7 The Lord said--“I have surely seen the affliction of My people who are in Egypt, and have given heed to their cry because of their taskmasters--for I am aware of their sufferings.

8 So, I have come down to Deliver Them--from the power/bondage-- of the Egyptians, and to bring them up from that land--to a good and spacious land, to a land flowing with milk and honey,

to the place of the Canaanite and the Hittite and the Amorite and the Perizzite and the Hivite and the Jebusite. 9 Now, behold, the cry of the people of Israel has come to Me; furthermore, I have seen the oppression with which the Egyptians are oppressing them. 10 Therefore, come now, and I will--send you to Pharaoh, so that you may bring My people--out of Egypt.”

11 But Moses said to God--“Who am I, that I should go to Pharaoh, and that I should bring the people of Israel out of Egypt?”

12 --**And God said--Certainly I will be with you--**
and this shall be the sign to you that it is I who have sent you: When you have brought the people Out of Egypt--you shall worship God at this mountain.”

13 Then Moses said to God--“Behold, I am going to the people of Israel, and I will say to them, ‘The God of your fathers has sent me to you.’ Now they may say to me, ‘What is His Name?’ What shall I say to them?”

14 **God said to Moses--“I AM WHO I AM”**--and He said, “Thus you shall say to the people of Israel--‘I AM--has sent me to you.’ ”

15 God, furthermore, said to Moses--“Thus you shall say to the people of Israel, ‘The Lord, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, has sent me to you.’ This is My name forever, and this is My memorial-name to all generations. 16 Go and gather the elders of Israel together and say to them, ‘The Lord, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, has appeared to me, saying, “I am indeed concerned about you and what has been done to you in Egypt.

17 So I said, I will bring you up out--of the affliction of Egypt to the land of the Canaanite and the Hittite and the Amorite and the Perizzite and the Hivite and the Jebusite--to a land flowing with milk and honey.”

18 They will pay heed to what you say; and you with the elders of Israel will come to the king of Egypt and you will say to him, ‘The Lord, the God of the Hebrews, has met with us. So now, please-- let us go a three days’ journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the Lord our God.’

19 God says--I know that the King/pharaoh of Egypt will not permit you to go, except under compulsion.

20 So I will stretch out My hand--and strike Egypt with all My miracles which I shall do in the midst of it--and after that he will let you Go.

21 I will grant this people Favor in the sight of the Egyptians; and it shall be that when you go, you will not go empty-handed. 22 But every woman shall ask of her neighbor and the woman who lives in her house--articles of silver and articles of gold, and clothing; and you will put them on your sons and daughters. Thus you will plunder the Egyptians.”

CHAPTER 4

1 Then Moses said, “What if they will not believe me or listen to what I say? For they may say, ‘The Lord has not appeared to you.’ ” 2 The Lord said to him, “What is that in your hand?” And he said, “A staff.” 3 Then He said, “Throw it on the ground.” So he threw it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Moses fled from it. 4 But the Lord said to Moses, “Stretch out your hand and grasp it by its tail”—so he stretched out his hand and caught it, and it became a staff in his hand—

5 “that they may believe that the Lord, the God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, has appeared to you.”

6 The Lord furthermore said to him, “Now put your hand into your bosom.” So he put his hand into his bosom, and when he took it out, behold, his hand was leprous like snow. 7 Then He said, “Put your hand into your bosom again.” So he put his hand into his bosom again, and when he took it out of his bosom, behold, it was restored like the rest of his flesh. 8 “If they will not believe you or heed the witness of the first sign, they may believe the witness of the last sign.

9 But if they will not believe even these two signs or heed what you say--then you shall take some water from the Nile and pour it on the dry ground; and the water which you take from the Nile
--will become blood on the dry ground.”

10 Then Moses said to the Lord, “Please, Lord, I have never been eloquent, neither recently nor in time past, nor since You have spoken to Your servant; for I am slow of speech and slow of tongue.”

11 **God said to him--**“Who has made man’s mouth? Or who makes him mute or deaf, or seeing or blind? Is it not I, the Lord?

12 Now then GO--and I, even I, will be with your mouth--and teach you what you are to Say.”

13 But Moses said, “Please, Lord, now send the message by whomever You will.”

14 Then the Anger of the Lord--burned against Moses, and He said,

“Is there not your brother Aaron the Levite? I know that he speaks fluently. And moreover, behold, he is coming out to meet you; when he sees you, he will be glad in his heart. 15 You are to speak to him and put the words in his mouth; and I, even I, will be with your mouth and his mouth, and I will teach you what you are to do.

16 Moreover, he shall speak for you to the people; and he will be as a mouth for you and you will be as God to him. 17 You shall take in your hand this staff, with which you shall perform the signs.”

18 Then Moses departed and returned to Jethro his father-in-law and said to him, “Please, let me go, that I may return to my brethren who are in Egypt, and see if they are still alive.” And Jethro said to Moses, “Go in peace.”

19 Now the Lord said to Moses--“Go back to Egypt--for all the men who were seeking your life are dead.”

20 So Moses took his wife and his sons and mounted them on a donkey, and returned to the land of Egypt. Moses also took the staff of God in his hand.

21 The Lord said to Moses--“When you go back to Egypt see that you perform before Pharaoh all the wonders which I have put in your power--but I will Harden his Heart so that he will Not let the people go.

22 Then you shall say to Pharaoh, ‘Thus says the Lord, “Israel is My son, My firstborn.

27 Now the Lord said to Aaron, “Go to meet Moses in the wilderness.” So he went and met him at the mountain of God and kissed him. 28 Moses told Aaron all the words of the Lord with which He had sent him, and all the signs that He had commanded him to do. 29 Then Moses and Aaron went and assembled all the elders of the people of Israel; 30 and Aaron spoke all the words which the Lord had spoken to Moses.

He then performed the Signs--in the sight of the people.

31 So the people believed; and when they heard that the Lord was concerned about the people of Israel and that He had seen their affliction--then they bowed low and worshiped.

CHAPTER 5

1 And afterward Moses and Aaron came and said to Pharaoh, “Thus says the Lord, the God of Israel, ‘Let My people go that they may celebrate a feast to Me in the wilderness.’ ” 2 But Pharaoh said, “Who is the Lord that I should obey His voice to let Israel go? I do not know the Lord, and besides--I will not let Israel go.” Afterward Moses and Aaron went to Pharaoh and said, “This is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says: ‘Let my people go, so that they may do sacrifices to me in the wilderness.’ ”

2 Pharaoh said, “Who is the Lord, that I should obey him and let Israel go? I do not know the Lord and I will not let Israel go.”

3 Then they said, “The God of the Hebrews has met with us. Now let us take a three-day journey into the wilderness to offer sacrifices to the Lord our God, or he may strike us with plagues or with the sword.”

4 But the king of Egypt said, “Moses and Aaron, why are you taking the people away from their labor? Get back to your work” 5 Then Pharaoh said, “Look, the people of the land are now numerous, and you are stopping them from working.”

6 That same day Pharaoh gave this order to the slave drivers and overseers in charge of the people: 7 “You are no longer to supply the people with straw for making bricks; let them go and gather their own straw. 8 But require them to make the same number of bricks as before; don’t reduce the quota. They are lazy; that is why they are crying out, ‘Let us go and sacrifice to our God.’

9 Make the work harder for the people so that they keep working and pay no attention to lies.”

10 Then the slave drivers and the overseers went out and said to the people, “This is what Pharaoh says: ‘I will not give you any more straw. 11 Go and get your own straw wherever you can find it, but your work will not be reduced at all.’” 12 So the people scattered all over Egypt to gather stubble to use for straw. 13 The slave drivers kept pressing them, saying, “Complete the work required of you for each day, just as when you had straw.”

14 And Pharaoh’s slave drivers beat the Israelite overseers they had appointed, demanding, “Why haven’t you met your quota of bricks yesterday or today, as before?”

15 Then the Israelite overseers went and appealed to Pharaoh: “Why have you treated your servants this way? 16 Your servants are given no straw, yet we are told, ‘Make bricks’ Your servants are being beaten, but the fault is with your own people.”

17 Pharaoh said, “Lazy, that’s what you are—lazy That is why you keep saying, ‘Let us go and sacrifice to the Lord.’ 18 Now get to work. You will not be given any straw, yet you must produce your full quota of bricks.”

19 The Israelite overseers realized they were in trouble when they were told, “You are not to reduce the number of bricks required of you for each day.” 20 When they left Pharaoh, they found Moses and Aaron waiting to meet them, 21 and they said, “May the Lord look on you and judge you You have made us obnoxious to Pharaoh and his officials and have put a sword in their hand to kill us.”

22 Moses returned to the Lord and said, “Why, Lord, why have you brought trouble on this people? Is this why you sent me? 23 Ever since I went to Pharaoh to speak in your name, he has brought trouble on this people, and you have not rescued your people.

CHAPTER 6

1 Then the Lord said to Moses, “Now you shall see what I will do to Pharaoh; for under compulsion/my forcing him he will let them go, and under compulsion he will drive them out of his land.”

2 God spoke further to Moses and said to him, “I am the Lord; 3 and I appeared to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, as God Almighty, but by My name, Lord/Jehovah--I did not make Myself known to them. 4 I also established My covenant with them, to give them the land of Canaan, the land in which they sojourned. 5 Furthermore I have heard the groaning of the people of Israel, because the Egyptians are holding them in bondage, and I have remembered My Covenant.

6 Say, therefore, to the people of Israel, ‘I am the Lord, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will deliver--you from their Bondage. I will also redeem you with an outstretched arm and with great judgments. 7 Then I will take you for My people, and--I will be your God; and you shall know that I am the Lord your God, who brought you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians.

8 I will bring you to the land which I Swore to give to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and I will give it to you for a possession; I am the Lord.’ ”

9 So Moses spoke thus to the people of Israel, but they--did Not Listen to Moses--on account of their despondency/pain and cruel bondage.

10 Now the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 11 “Go, tell Pharaoh king of Egypt to let the people of Israel go out of his land.” 12 But Moses spoke before the Lord, saying, “Behold, the people of Israel have not listened to me; how then will Pharaoh listen to me, for I am unskilled in speech?”

13 Then the Lord spoke to Moses and to Aaron, and gave them a charge to the people of Israel and to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the people of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

14 These were the heads of their families:

The sons of Reuben the firstborn son of Israel were Hanok and Pallu, Hezron and Karmi. These were the clans of Reuben.

15 The sons of Simeon were Jemuel, Jamin, Ohad, Jakin, Zohar and Shaul the son of a Canaanite woman. These were the clans of Simeon.

16 These were the names of the sons of Levi according to their records: Gershon, Kohath and Merari. Levi lived 137 years.

17 The sons of Gershon, by clans, were Libni and Shimei.

18 The sons of Kohath were Amram, Izhar, Hebron and Uzziel. Kohath lived 133 years.

19 The sons of Merari were Mahli and Mushi.

These were the clans of Levi according to their records.

20 Amram married his father's sister Jochebed, who bore him Aaron and Moses. Amram lived 137 years.

21 The sons of Izhar were Korah, Nepheg and Zikri.

22 The sons of Uzziel were Mishael, Elzaphan and Sithri.

23 Aaron married Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab and sister of Nahshon, and she bore him Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

24 The sons of Korah were Assir, Elkanah and Abiasaph. These were the Korahite clans.

25 Eleazar son of Aaron married one of the daughters of Putiel, and she bore him Phinehas.

These were the heads of the Levite families, clan by clan.

26 It was this Aaron and Moses to whom the Lord said, "Bring the Israelites out of Egypt by their divisions." 27 They were the ones who spoke to Pharaoh king of Egypt about bringing the Israelites out of Egypt—this same Moses and Aaron.

28 And it came to pass on the day when the Lord spoke unto Moses in the land of Egypt,

29 That the Lord spoke unto Moses, saying, I am the Lord: speak thou unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.

30 And Moses said before the Lord, Behold, I am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?

CHAPTER 7

1 Then the Lord said to Moses, "See, I make you as God to Pharaoh, and your brother Aaron shall be your prophet. 2 You shall speak--all that I Command You, and your brother Aaron shall speak to Pharaoh that he let the people of Israel go out of his land.

3 But I will Harden Pharaoh's Heart--that I may multiply My--Signs and My Wonders in the land of Egypt.

4 When Pharaoh does not listen to you, then I will lay My hand on Egypt and bring out my people of Israel, from the land of Egypt by great judgments. 5 The Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I stretch out My hand on Egypt and bring out the people of Israel from their midst." 6 So Moses and Aaron did it; as the Lord Commanded them, thus they did. 7 Moses was eighty years old and Aaron eighty-three, when they spoke to Pharaoh.

8 Now the Lord spoke to Moses and Aaron, saying, 9 "When Pharaoh speaks to you,

saying, 'Work a miracle,' then you shall say to Aaron, 'Take your staff and throw it down before Pharaoh, that it may become a serpent.' ” 10 So Moses and Aaron came to Pharaoh, and thus they did just as the Lord had commanded; and Aaron threw his staff down before Pharaoh and his servants, and it became a serpent.

11 Then Pharaoh also called for the wise men and the sorcerers, and they also, the magicians of Egypt, did the same with their secret arts. 12 For each one threw down his staff and they turned into serpents. But Aaron's staff swallowed up their staffs. 13 --Yet Pharaoh's heart was Hardened, and he did Not Listen to them--as the--Lord had said.

14 Then the Lord said to Moses, "Pharaoh's heart is Stubborn; he refuses to let the people go. 15 Go to Pharaoh in the morning as he is going out to the water, and station yourself to meet him on the bank of the Nile; and you shall take in your hand the staff that was turned into a serpent. 16 You shall say to him, 'The Lord, the God of the Hebrews, sent me to you, saying, "Let My people go, that they may Serve Me in the wilderness. But behold, you have not listened until now."

17 Thus says the Lord--"By this you shall know that I am the Lord: behold, I will strike the water that is in the Nile with the staff that is in my hand, and it will be turned to Blood. 18 The fish that are in the Nile will die, and the Nile will become foul, and the Egyptians will find difficulty in drinking water from the Nile."

19 Then the Lord said to Moses, "Say to Aaron, 'Take your staff and stretch out your hand over the waters of Egypt, over their rivers, over their streams, and over their pools, and over all their reservoirs of water--that they may become Blood; and there will be Blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood and in vessels of stone.' ”

20 So Moses and Aaron did even as the Lord had commanded. And he lifted up the staff and struck the water that was in the Nile, in the sight of Pharaoh and in the sight of his servants, and all the water that was in the Nile was turned to Blood.

21 The fish that were in the Nile died, and the Nile became foul, so that the Egyptians could not drink water from the Nile. And the blood was through all the land of Egypt. 22 But the magicians of Egypt did the same with their secret arts; and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he did not listen to them, as the Lord had said.

23 Then Pharaoh turned and went into his house with no concern even for this. 24 So all the Egyptians dug around the Nile for water to drink, for they could not drink of the water of the Nile. 25 Seven days passed after the Lord had struck the Nile.

CHAPTER 8

1 Then the Lord said to Moses, “Go to Pharaoh and say to him, ‘Thus says the Lord, “Let My people go, that they may serve Me. 2 But if you refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite your whole territory with Frogs. 3 The Nile will swarm with Frogs, which will come up and go into your house and into your bedroom and on your bed, and into the houses of your servants and on your people, and into your ovens and into your kneading bowls. 4 So the frogs will come up on you and your people and all your servants.” ’ ”

” 5 Then the Lord said to Moses--“Say to Aaron, ‘Stretch out your hand with your staff over the rivers, over the streams and over the pools--and make Frogs come up on the land of Egypt.’ ”

6 So Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt, and the Frogs came up and covered the land of Egypt. 7 The magicians did the same with their secret arts, making frogs come up on the land of Egypt.

8 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron and said, “Entreat the Lord that He remove the frogs from me and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may sacrifice to the Lord.” 9 Moses said to Pharaoh, “The honor is yours to tell me: when shall I entreat for you and your servants and your people, that the frogs be destroyed from you and your houses, that they may be left only in the Nile?”

10 Then he said, “Tomorrow.” So he said, “May it be according to your word, that you may know that there is no one like the Lord our God. 11 The frogs will depart from you and your houses and your servants and your people; they will be left only in the Nile.” 12 Then Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh, and Moses cried to the Lord concerning the frogs which He had inflicted upon Pharaoh. 13 The Lord did according to the word of Moses, and the frogs died out of the houses, the courts, and the fields. 14 So they piled them in heaps, and the land became foul.

15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was relief from the frogs--he Hardened his Heart and did Not Listen to them--as the Lord had said.

16 Then the Lord said to Moses--“Say to Aaron, ‘Stretch out your staff and strike the dust of the earth, that it may--become Gnats through all the land of Egypt.’ ”

17 They did so; and Aaron stretched out his hand with his staff, and struck the dust of the earth--and there were Gnats on man and beast. All the dust of the earth became gnats through all the land of Egypt. 18 The magicians tried with their secret arts to bring forth gnats, but they could not; so there were gnats on man and beast.

19 Then the magicians said to Pharaoh--“**This is the hand/Power of God.**”

But Pharaoh's heart was Hardened--and he did Not Listen to them, as the Lord had said.

20 Now the Lord said to Moses--"Rise early in the morning and present yourself before Pharaoh, as he comes out to the water, and say to him, 'Thus says the Lord, "Let My people go, that they may serve Me. 21 For if you do not let My people go, behold, I will send swarms of Flies--on you and on your servants and on your people and into your houses; and the houses of the Egyptians will be full of swarms of Flies, and also the ground on which they dwell.

22 But on that day I will set apart the land of Goshen, where My people are living, so that no swarms of flies will be there, in order that you may know that I, the Lord, am in the midst of the land.

23 I will put a division between My people and your people. Tomorrow this sign will occur." ' ' 24 Then the Lord did so.

--And there came great swarms of Flies--into the house of Pharaoh and the houses of his servants and the land was laid waste because of the swarms of Flies in all the land of Egypt.

25 Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron and said, "Go, sacrifice to your God within the land." 26 But Moses said, "It is not right to do so, for we will sacrifice to the Lord our God what is an abomination to the Egyptians. If we sacrifice what is an abomination to the Egyptians before their eyes, will they not then stone us? 27 We must go a three days' journey into the wilderness and sacrifice to the Lord our God as He commands us."

28 Pharaoh said--"I will let you go, that you may sacrifice to the Lord your God in the wilderness; only you shall not go very far away. Make supplication for me." 29 Then Moses said, "Behold, I am going out from you, and I shall make supplication to the Lord that the swarms of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people tomorrow; only do not let Pharaoh deal deceitfully again in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the Lord."

30 So Moses went out from Pharaoh and made supplication to the Lord. 31 The Lord did as Moses asked--and Removed the swarms of Flies from Pharaoh, from his servants and from his people; not one remained.

32 But Pharaoh Hardened his Heart this time also--and he--did Not let the people go.

CHAPTER 9

1 Then the Lord said to Moses--"Go to Pharaoh and speak to him, --'Thus says the Lord--the God of the Hebrews--"Let My people Go, that they may serve Me. 2 For if you refuse to let them go and continue to hold them, 3 behold, the hand of the Lord will come with a very severe Pestilence/disease-- on your livestock

which are in the field, on the horses, on the donkeys, on the camels, on the herds, and on the flocks.

4 But the Lord will make a distinction between the livestock of Israel and the livestock of Egypt, so that nothing will die of all that belongs to the people of Israel.” 5 The Lord set a definite time, saying, “Tomorrow the Lord will do this thing in the land.” 6 So the Lord did this thing on the next day--and all the livestock of Egypt Died; but of the livestock of the people of Israel, not one died.

7 Pharaoh sent, and behold, there was not even one of the livestock of Israel dead. But the Heart of Pharaoh was Hardened--and he did Not--let the people go.

8 Then the Lord said to Moses and Aaron--“Take for yourselves handfuls of soot from a kiln, and let Moses throw it toward the sky in the sight of Pharaoh. 9 It will become fine dust over all the land of Egypt, and will become Boils breaking out with Sores--on people and beast through all the land of Egypt.” 10 So they took soot from a kiln, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses threw it toward the sky, --and it became Boils--breaking out with Sores on people and beast.

11 The magicians could not stand before Moses because of the Boils, --for the boils were on the magicians as well as on all the Egyptians.

12 And the Lord Hardened Pharaoh’s Heart--and he did Not listen to them--just as the Lord had spoken to Moses.

13 Then the Lord said to Moses--“Rise up early in the morning and stand before Pharaoh and say to him, ‘Thus says the Lord, the God of the Hebrews, “Let My people go, that they may serve Me. 14 For this time I will send all My plagues on you and your servants and your people, so that you may know that there is no one like Me in all the earth.

15 For if by now I had put forth My hand and struck you and your people with Pestilence, you would then have been cut off from the earth.

16 But, indeed,
--for this Reason I have allowed you/Pharaoh--to remain--in order to show you--My Power-- and in order to proclaim--My Name through all the earth--

17-- Still you exalt yourself against My people by Not Letting them go.

18 Behold, about this time tomorrow, I will send a very heavy Hail, such as has not been seen in Egypt from the day it was founded until now. 19 Now therefore send, bring your livestock and whatever you have in the field to safety. Every person and beast that is found in the field and is not brought home, when the hail comes down on them, will die.” ’ ’

20 The one among the servants of Pharaoh who feared the word of the Lord made his servants and his livestock flee into the houses; 21 but whoever paid no regard to the Word of the Lord left their servants and his livestock in the field.

22 Now the Lord said to Moses--“Stretch out your hand toward the sky, --that Hail may fall on all the land of Egypt, on people and on beast and on every plant of the field-- throughout the land of Egypt.”

23 Moses stretched out his staff toward the sky, and the Lord sent thunder and hail, and fire ran down to the earth. And the Lord rained hail on the land of Egypt. 24 So there was hail, and fire flashing continually in the midst of the hail, very severe, such as had not been in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation.

25 The Hailstones--struck all that was in the field through All the land of Egypt, both people and beast/animals; the Hail also struck every plant of the field and shattered every tree of the field. 26 Only in the land of Goshen, where the people of Israel were-- there was No Hail.

27 Then Pharaoh sent for Moses and Aaron, and said to them, “I have sinned this time; the Lord is the righteous one, and I and my people are the wicked ones. 28 Make supplication to the Lord, for there has been enough of God’s thunder and hail; and I will let you go, and you shall stay no longer.”

29 Moses said to him, “As soon as I go out of the city, I will spread out my hands to the Lord; the thunder will cease and there will be hailstones-- no longer, so that you --may know that--**the Earth is God Almighty's.**

30 But as for you and your servants, I know that you do Not-yet
--Fear the Lord God--

31 Now the flax and the barley were ruined, for the barley was in the ear and the flax was in bud. 32 But the wheat and the spelt were not ruined, for they ripen late. 33 So Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread out his hands to the Lord; and the thunder and the hailstones ceased, and rain no longer poured on the earth. 34 But when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunder had ceased,

--he Sinned again and Hardened his heart, he and his servants. 35 Pharaoh’s heart was hardened, and--he did Not let the people of Israel go--just as the Lord had spoken through Moses.

CHAPTER 10

1 Then the Lord said to Moses--“Go to Pharaoh,
--for I have Hardened his heart--and the heart of his servants--

that I may perform these Signs of Mine among them,
2 and that you may tell in the hearing of your son, and of your grandson, how I made a mockery of the Egyptians and how I performed My Signs among them,
--That you may know--that I am God Almighty--

3 Moses and Aaron went to Pharaoh and said to him, “Thus says the Lord, the God of the Hebrews, ‘How long will you Refuse to--Humble Yourself before Me?’

--Let My people go, that they may serve Me. 4 For if you Refuse to let My people go, behold, tomorrow I will bring--Locusts into your territory. 5 They shall cover the surface of the land--so that no one will be able to see the land.

They will also eat the rest of what has escaped--what is left to you from the hailstones—and they will eat every tree which sprouts for you out of the field. 6 Then your houses shall be filled and the houses of all your servants and the houses of all the Egyptians, something which neither your fathers nor your grandfathers have seen, from the day that they came upon the earth until this day.’ ” And he turned and went out from Pharaoh.

7 Pharaoh’s servants said to him--“How long will this man be a snare to us? Let the men go, that they may serve the Lord their God--Do you not realize that Egypt is destroyed?”

8 So Moses and Aaron were brought back to Pharaoh, and he said to them, “Go, serve the Lord your God Who are the ones that are going?” 9 Moses said, “We shall go with our young and our old; with our sons and our daughters, with our flocks and our herds we shall go, for we must hold a feast to the Lord.” 10 Then he said to them, “Thus may the Lord be with you, if ever I let you and your little ones go Take heed, for evil is in your mind.

11 Not so Go now, the men among you, and serve the Lord, for that is what you desire.” So they were driven out from Pharaoh’s presence.

12 Then the Lord said to Moses--“Stretch out your hand over the land of Egypt for the Locusts--that they may come up on the land of Egypt and eat every plant of the land, even all that the hail has left.” 13 So Moses stretched out his staff over the land of Egypt, and the Lord directed an east wind on the land all that day and all that night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought--the Locusts.

14 The Locusts came up over all the land of Egypt and settled in all the territory of Egypt; they were very numerous. There had never been so many locusts, nor would there be so many again. 15 For they covered the surface of the whole land, so that the land was darkened; and they ate every plant of the land and all the fruit of the trees that

the hail had left. Thus nothing green was left--on tree or plant of the field through All the land of Egypt.

16 Then Pharaoh hurriedly called for Moses and Aaron, and he said, "I have sinned against the Lord your God and against you. 17 Now therefore, please forgive my sin only this once, and make supplication to the Lord your God, that He would only remove this death from me."

18 He went out from Pharaoh and made supplication to the Lord. 19 So the Lord shifted the wind to a very strong west wind which took up the locusts and drove them into the Red Sea--not one locust was left in all the territory of Egypt.

20 But the Lord Hardened Pharaoh's heart--and he did Not let the people of Israel go.

21 Then the Lord said to Moses--"Stretch out your hand toward the sky, that there may be Darkness over the land of Egypt--even a Darkness which may be Felt/it's so Thick."

22 So Moses stretched out his hand toward the sky, and there was--Thick Darkness in all the land of Egypt for three days. 23 --They did not see one another--nor did anyone rise from their place for three days, but all the people of Israel--had Light in their dwellings.

24 Then Pharaoh called to Moses, and said, "Go, serve the Lord; only let your flocks and your herds be detained. Even your little ones may go with you." 25 But Moses said, "You must also let us have sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice them to the Lord our God.

26 Therefore, our livestock too shall go with us; not a hoof shall be left behind, for we shall take some of them to serve the Lord our God. And until we arrive there, we ourselves do not know with what we shall serve the Lord."

27 But the Lord-- Hardened Pharaoh's Heart--and he was Not willing to let them go. 28 Then Pharaoh said to him--"Get away from me Beware, do not see my face again, for in the day you see my face you shall die"

29 Moses said, "You are right; I shall never see your face again"

CHAPTER 11

1 Now the Lord said to Moses, "One more Plague I will bring on Pharaoh and on Egypt; after that he will let you go from here. When he lets you go, he will surely drive you out from here completely.

2 Speak now in the hearing of the people that each man ask from his neighbor and each woman from her neighbor for articles of silver and articles of gold." 3 The Lord gave the people Favor in the sight of the Egyptians. Furthermore, the man Moses himself was greatly esteemed in the land of Egypt, both in the sight of Pharaoh's servants and in the sight of the people.

4 Moses said, “**Thus says the Lord**--‘About midnight I am going out into the midst of Egypt, 5 and All the Firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of the Pharaoh who sits on his throne, even to the firstborn of the slave girl who is behind the millstones; all the firstborn of the cattle as well.

6 Moreover, there shall be a great cry in all the land of Egypt, such as there has not been before and such as shall never be again.

7 But against any of the people of Israel a dog will not even bark, whether against man or beast--that you may understand how the Lord makes a distinction between Egypt and Israel.’ 8 All these your servants will come down to me and bow themselves before me, saying, ‘Go out, you and all the people who follow you,’ and after that I will go out.” And Moses--went out from Pharaoh in hot anger.

9 Then the Lord said to Moses--“Pharaoh will Not listen to you--so that My wonders will be multiplied in the land of Egypt.” 10 Moses and Aaron performed all these wonders before Pharaoh; yet the Lord Hardened Pharaoh’s Heart--and he did Not let the people of Israel go out of his land.

CHAPTER 12

1 The Lord said to Moses and Aaron in Egypt, 2 “This month is to be for you the first month, the first month of your year. 3 Tell the whole community of Israel that on the tenth day of this month each man is to take a lamb for his family, one for each household. 4 If any household is too small for a whole lamb, they must share one with their nearest neighbor, having taken into account the number of people there are. You are to determine the amount of lamb needed in accordance with what each person will eat.

5 The animals you choose must be year-old males without defect, and you may take them from the sheep or the goats. 6 Take care of them until the fourteenth day of the month, when all the members of the community of Israel must slaughter them at twilight.

7 Then they are to take some of the blood and put it on the sides and tops of the door frames of the houses where they eat the lambs. 8 That same night they are to eat the meat roasted over the fire, along with bitter herbs, and bread made without yeast. 9 Do not eat the meat raw or boiled in water, but roast it over a fire—with the head, legs and internal organs.

10 Do not leave any of it till morning; if some is left till morning, you must burn it. 11 This is how you are to eat it: with your cloak tucked into your belt, your sandals on your feet and your staff in your hand. Eat it in haste; it is the Lord’s Passover.

12 “On that same night I will pass through Egypt and strike down every firstborn of both people and animals, and I will bring judgment on all the gods of Egypt. I am

the Lord. 13 The blood will be a sign for you on the houses where you are, and when I see the blood, I will pass over you. No destructive plague will touch you when I strike Egypt.

14 “This is a day you are to commemorate; for the generations to come you shall celebrate it as a festival to the Lord—a lasting ordinance. 15 For seven days you are to eat bread made without yeast. On the first day remove the yeast from your houses, for whoever eats anything with yeast in it from the first day through the seventh must be cut off from Israel.

16 On the first day hold a sacred assembly, and another one on the seventh day. Do no work at all on these days, except to prepare food for everyone to eat; that is all you may do.

17 “Celebrate the Festival of Unleavened Bread, because it was on this very day that I brought your divisions out of Egypt. Celebrate this day as a lasting ordinance for the generations to come. 18 In the first month you are to eat bread made without yeast, from the evening of the fourteenth day until the evening of the twenty-first day.

19 For seven days no yeast is to be found in your houses. And anyone, whether foreigner or native-born, who eats anything with yeast in it must be cut off from the community of Israel. 20 Eat nothing made with yeast. Wherever you live, you must eat unleavened bread.”

21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel and said to them, “Go and take for yourselves lambs according to your families, and slay the Passover lamb. 22 You shall take a bunch of hyssop and dip it in the blood which is in the basin, and apply some of the blood that is in the basin to the lintel and the two doorposts; and none of you shall go outside the door of his house until morning.

23 For the Lord will pass through to kill the Egyptians; and when He sees the blood on the lintel and on the two doorposts, the Lord will pass over the door and will not allow the destroyer to come in to your houses to kill you. 24 And you shall observe this event as an ordinance for you and your children forever. 25 When you enter the land which the Lord will give you, as He has promised, you shall observe this rite.

26 And when your children say to you, ‘What does this rite mean to you?’ 27 you shall say, ‘It is a Passover sacrifice to the Lord who passed over the houses of the people of Israel in Egypt when He smote the Egyptians, but spared our homes.’ ” And the people bowed low and worshiped.

28 Then the people of Israel went and did s-- just as the Lord had commanded Moses and Aaron, so they did.

29 Now it came about at midnight that
--the Lord killed All--the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh

who sat on his throne to the firstborn of the captive who was in the dungeon, and all the firstborn of cattle.

30 Pharaoh arose in the night, he and all his servants and all the Egyptians, and there was a great cry in Egypt, for there was no home where there was not someone dead. 31 Then he called for Moses and Aaron at night and said,

--“Rise up--get out from among my people, both you and the peoples of Israel; and--go worship the Lord, as you have said.

32 Take both your flocks and your herds, as you have said, and Go, and bless me also.”

33 The Egyptians urged the people, to send them out of the land in haste, for they said, “We will all be dead.” 34 So the people took their dough before it was leavened, with their kneading bowls bound up in the clothes on their shoulders.

35 Now the people of Israel had done according to the word of Moses, for they had requested from the Egyptians articles of silver and articles of gold, and clothing; 36 and the Lord had given the people favor in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they let them have their request. Thus they plundered the Egyptians.

37 Now the people of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand men on foot, aside from children. 38 A mixed multitude also went up with them, along with flocks and herds, a very large number of livestock. 39 They baked the dough which they had brought out of Egypt into cakes of unleavened bread. For it had not become leavened, since they were driven out of Egypt and could not delay, nor had they prepared any provisions for themselves.

40 Now the Time that the people of Israel lived in Egypt--was four hundred and thirty years.

41 And at the end of four hundred and thirty years, to the very day, all the hosts of the Lord went out from the land of Egypt.

42 It is a night to be observed for the Lord for having brought them out from the land of Egypt; this night is for the Lord, to be observed by all the peoples of Israel throughout their generations.

CHAPTER 13

1 Then the Lord spoke to Moses--saying, 2 “Sanctify to Me every firstborn, the first offspring of every womb among the peoples of Israel, both of man and beast; it belongs to Me.”

3 Moses said to the people--“Remember this day in which you went out from Egypt, --from the House of Slavery and Bondage, for by a powerful hand--the Lord brought you out from this place.

4 Today, in the month of Aviv, you are leaving. 5 When the Lord brings you into the land of the Canaanites, Hittites, Amorites, Hivites and Jebusites—the land he swore to your ancestors to give you, a land flowing with milk and honey—you are to observe this ceremony in this month: 6 For seven days eat bread made without yeast and on the seventh day hold a festival/party to the Lord.

7 Eat unleavened bread during those seven days; nothing with yeast in it is to be seen among you, nor shall any yeast be seen anywhere within your borders. 8 On that day tell your son, ‘I do this because of what the Lord did for me when I came out of Egypt.’ 9 This observance will be for you like a sign on your hand and a reminder on your forehead that this law of the Lord is to be on your lips. For the Lord brought you out of Egypt with his mighty hand. 10 You must keep this ordinance at the appointed time year after year.

11 “After the Lord brings you into the land of the Canaanites and gives it to you, as he promised on oath to you and your ancestors, 12 you are to give over to the Lord the first offspring of every womb. All the firstborn males of your livestock belong to the Lord. 13 Redeem with a lamb every firstborn donkey, but if you do not redeem it, break its neck. Redeem every firstborn among your sons.

14 “In days to come, when your son asks you, ‘What does this mean?’ say to him, ‘With a mighty hand the Lord brought us out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery. 15 When Pharaoh stubbornly refused to let us go, the Lord killed the firstborn of both people and animals in Egypt. This is why I sacrifice to the Lord the first male offspring of every womb and redeem each of my firstborn sons.’ 16 And it will be like a sign on your hand and a symbol on your forehead that the Lord brought us out of Egypt with his mighty hand.”

17 Now when Pharaoh had let the people go, God did Not Lead them by the way of the land of the Philistines, even though it was near;

for God said--“The people might change their minds when they see War--and Return to Egypt.”

18 Hence God led the people around by the way of the Wilderness to the Red Sea; and the people of Israel went up in martial array from the land of Egypt. 19 Moses took the bones of Joseph with him, for he had made the people of Israel solemnly swear, saying, “God will surely take care of you, and you shall carry my bones from here with you.” 20 Then they set out from Succoth and camped in Etham on the edge of the wilderness.

21 The Lord was going Before Them--in a Pillar of Cloud by Day to lead them on the way--and in a Pillar of Fire by Night to give them light--that they might Travel by day and by night.

22 God did not take away the pillar of cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from before the people.

CHAPTER 14

1 Now the Lord spoke to Moses, saying,--“Tell the people of Israel to turn back and camp before Pi-hahiroth, between Migdol and the sea; you shall camp in front of Baal-zephon, opposite it, by the sea.

3 For Pharaoh will say of the people of Israel, ‘They are wandering aimlessly in the land; the wilderness has shut them in.’

4 Thus I will Harden Pharaoh’s Heart--and he will chase after them; and--I will be Honored through Pharaoh and all his army,
--and the Egyptians will know that I am the Lord.” And they did so.

5 When the king of Egypt was told that the people had fled, Pharaoh and his servants had a change of heart toward the people, and they said, “What is this we have done, that we have let Israel go from serving us?” 6 So he made his chariot ready and took his people with him; 7 and he took six hundred select chariots, and all the other chariots of Egypt with officers over all of them.

8 The Lord Hardened the heart of Pharaoh, king of Egypt--and he chased after the people of Israel who were going out boldly. 9 Then the Egyptians Chased after them with all the horses and chariots of Pharaoh, his horsemen and his army,
--and they overtook them camping by the sea, beside Pi-hahiroth, in front of Baal-zephon.

10 As Pharaoh drew near, the people of Israel looked, and behold, the Egyptians were marching after them, and they became very frightened; so the people of Israel cried out to the Lord. 11 Then they said to Moses--“Is it because there were no graves in Egypt that you have taken us away to die in the wilderness? Why have you dealt with us in this way, bringing us out of Egypt?

12 Is this not the word that we spoke to you in Egypt, saying, ‘Leave us alone that we may serve the Egyptians’? For it would have been better for us to serve the Egyptians than to die in the wilderness.”

13 But Moses said to the people--Do Not Fear
--Stand by and see the Salvation of the Lord which He will accomplish for you today; for the Egyptians whom you have seen today--you will never see them again forever.

14 --The Lord will Fight for you while you--Keep Silent--

15 Then the Lord said to Moses, “Why are you Crying out to Me?
--Tell the people of Israel to--GO Forward.

16 As for you, lift up your staff and stretch out your hand over the sea--and Divide it,

and the people of Israel shall go through the midst of the sea on dry land. 17 As for Me, behold,

I will Harden the hearts of the Egyptians so that they will go in after them; and I will be Honored through Pharaoh and all his army, through his chariots and his horsemen. 18 Then the Egyptians will know that I am the Lord, when I am honored through Pharaoh, through his chariots and his horsemen.”

19 The Angel of God, who had been going before the camp of Israel, moved and went behind them; and the pillar of cloud moved from before them and stood behind them. 20 So it came between the camp of Egypt and the camp of Israel; and there was the cloud along with the darkness, yet it gave light at night. Thus the one did not come near the other all night.

21 Then Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord swept the sea back by a strong east wind all night--and turned the Sea into Dry Land, so the waters were divided.

22 The people of Israel went through the midst of the sea--on the dry land, --and the waters were like a wall to them on their right hand and on their left.

23 Then the Egyptians took up the pursuit, and all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots and his horsemen went in after them into the midst of the sea. 24 At the morning watch, the Lord looked down on the army of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and cloud and brought the army of the Egyptians into Confusion.

25 He caused their chariot wheels to swerve, and He made them drive with difficulty; so the Egyptians said, “Let us flee from Israel, for the Lord is fighting for them against the Egyptians.”

26 Then the Lord said to Moses, “Stretch out your hand over the sea so that the waters may come back over the Egyptians, over their chariots and their horsemen.” 27 So Moses stretched out his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to its normal state at daybreak, while the Egyptians were fleeing right into it;

--then the Lord overthrew the Egyptians--in the midst of the sea. 28 The waters returned and covered the chariots and the horsemen, even Pharaoh's entire army that had gone into the sea after them--not even one of them remained.

29 But the people of Israel--walked on Dry Land through the midst of the Sea, and the waters were like a wall to them on their right hand and on their left.

30 Thus the Lord saved Israel that day from the hand of the Egyptians, and Israel saw the Egyptians dead on the seashore. 31 When Israel saw the great power which the Lord had used against the Egyptians, the people Feared the Lord, and they Believed in

the Lord and in His servant Moses.

CHAPTER 15

1 Then Moses and the Israelites sang this song to the Lord:

“I will sing to the Lord,
for he is highly exalted.

Both horse and driver
he has hurled into the sea.

2 “The Lord is my strength and my defense
he has become my salvation.

He is my God, and I will praise him,
my father’s God, and I will exalt him.

3 The Lord is a warrior;
the Lord is his name.

4 Pharaoh’s chariots and his army
he has hurled into the sea.

The best of Pharaoh’s officers
are drowned in the Red Sea.

5 The deep waters have covered them;
they sank to the depths like a stone.

6 Your right hand, Lord,
was majestic in power.

Your right hand, Lord,
shattered the enemy.

7 “In the greatness of your majesty
you threw down those who opposed you.

You unleashed your burning anger;
it consumed them like stubble.

8 By the blast of your nostrils
the waters piled up.

The surging waters stood up like a wall;
the deep waters congealed in the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy boasted,
‘I will pursue, I will overtake them.

I will divide the spoils;

I will gorge myself on them.

I will draw my sword

and my hand will destroy them.’

10 But you blew with your breath,
and the sea covered them.

They sank like lead
in the mighty waters.

11 Who among the gods
is like you, Lord?

Who is like you—
majestic in holiness,
awesome in glory,
working wonders?

12 “You stretch out your right hand,
and the earth swallows your enemies.

13 In your unfailing love you will lead
the people you have redeemed.

In your strength you will guide them
to your holy dwelling.

14 The nations will hear and tremble;
anguish will grip the people of Philistia.

15 The chiefs of Edom will be terrified,
the leaders of Moab will be seized with trembling,
the people of Canaan will melt away;

16 terror and dread will fall on them.

By the power of your arm
they will be as still as a stone—

until your people pass by, Lord,
until the people you bought pass by.

17 You will bring them in and plant them
on the mountain of your inheritance—

the place, Lord, you made for your dwelling,
the sanctuary, Lord, your hands established.

18 “The Lord reigns
for ever and ever.”

19 When Pharaoh’s horses, chariots and horsemen went into the sea, the Lord brought the waters of the sea back over them, but the Israelites walked through the sea on dry ground. 20 Then Miriam the prophet, Aaron’s sister, took a timbrel in her hand, and all the women followed her, with timbrels and dancing. 21 Miriam sang to them:

“Sing to the Lord,
for he is highly exalted.

Both horse and driver
he has hurled into the sea.”

22 Then Moses led Israel from the Red Sea, and they went out into the Wilderness of Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness and--found No Water.

23 When they came to Marah, they could not drink the waters of Marah, for they were bitter; therefore it was named Marah. 24 So the people Grumbled/complained at Moses, saying, “What shall we drink?” 25 Then he cried out to the Lord, and the Lord showed him a tree--and he threw it into the waters, and the waters became sweet.

There He made for them a statute and regulation, and there--God Tested them.

26 And He said--“IF you will give Earnest Heed to the Voice of the Lord your God, and--Do what is Right in His sight--and give ear to His commandments, and keep/Obey all His statutes--I will put None of the Diseases on you which I have put on the Egyptians;

--for I--the Lord--am your Healer--

27 Then they came to Elim where there were twelve springs of water and seventy date palms, and they camped there beside the waters.

CHAPTER 16

1 Then they set out from Elim, and all the congregation of the people of Israel came to the wilderness of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departure from the land of Egypt. 2 The whole congregation of the people of Israel grumbled/complained--against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness.

3 The people of Israel said to them, “Would that we had died by the Lord’s hand in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the pots of meat, when we ate bread to the full; for you have brought us out into this wilderness to kill this whole assembly with Hunger.”

4 Then the Lord said to Moses--“Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a day’s portion every day,
--that I may Test them--whether or not--they will Walk in My Instruction.

5 On the sixth day, when they prepare what they bring in, it will be twice as much as they gather daily.” 6 So Moses and Aaron said to all the sons of Israel, “At evening you will know that the Lord has brought you out of the land of Egypt; 7 and in the morning you will see the glory of the Lord, for He hears your grumblings against the Lord; and what are we, that you grumble/complain against us?”

8 Moses said, “This will happen when the Lord gives you meat to eat in the evening, and bread to the full in the morning; for the Lord hears your grumblings which you complain against Him. And what are we?

--Your grumblings are not against us--but Against the Lord.”

9 Then Moses said to Aaron, “Say to all the congregation of the people of Israel, ‘Come near before the Lord--For He has heard your Grumblings and Complaining.’ ”

10 It came about as Aaron spoke to the whole congregation of the people of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and behold, the Glory of the Lord appeared in the cloud. 11 And **the Lord spoke to Moses, saying--**

--“I have heard the grumbings/complaining of the people of Israel; speak to them, saying, ‘At twilight you shall eat meat, and in the morning you shall be filled with bread/Manna--and you shall know that I am the Lord your God.

12 “I have heard the grumbling of the Israelites. Tell them, ‘At twilight you will eat meat, and in the morning you will be filled with bread. Then you will know that I am the Lord your God.’”

13 That evening quail came and covered the camp, and in the morning there was a layer of dew around the camp. 14 When the dew was gone, thin flakes like frost on the ground appeared on the desert floor. 15 When the Israelites saw it, they said to each other, “What is it?” For they did not know what it was.

Moses said to them, “It is the bread/food the Lord has given you to eat. 16 This is what the Lord has commanded: ‘Everyone is to gather as much as they need. Take an omer for each person you have in your tent.’”

17 The Israelites did as they were told; some gathered much, some little. 18 And when they measured it by the omer, the one who gathered much did not have too much, and the one who gathered little did not have too little. Everyone had gathered just as much as they needed.

19 Then Moses said to them, “No one is to keep any of it until morning.”

20 However, some of them paid no attention to Moses; they kept part of it until morning, but it was full of maggots and began to smell. So Moses was angry with them.

21 Each morning everyone gathered as much as they needed, and when the sun grew hot, it melted away. 22 On the sixth day, they gathered twice as much—two omers for each person—and the leaders of the community came and reported this to Moses. 23 He said to them, “This is what the Lord commanded: ‘Tomorrow is to be a day of sabbath rest, a holy sabbath to the Lord. So bake what you want to bake and boil what you want to boil. Save whatever is left and keep it until morning.’”

24 So they saved it until morning, as Moses commanded, and it did not stink or get maggots in it. 25 “Eat it today,” Moses said, “because today is a sabbath to the Lord. You will not find any of it on the ground today. 26 Six days you are to gather it, but on the seventh day, the Sabbath, there will not be any.”

27 Nevertheless, some of the people went out on the seventh day to gather it, but they found none. 28 Then the Lord said to Moses, “How long will you[c] refuse to keep my commands and my instructions? 29 Bear in mind that the Lord has given you the Sabbath; that is why on the sixth day he gives you bread for two days. Everyone is to

stay where they are on the seventh day; no one is to go out.” 30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

31 The house of Israel named it Manna, and it was like coriander seed, white, and its taste was like wafers with honey. 32 Then Moses said, “This is what the Lord has commanded, ‘Let a sample of it be kept throughout your generations, that they may see the bread that I fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you out of the land of Egypt.’ ” 33 Moses said to Aaron, “Take a jar and put a sample of manna in it, and place it before the Lord to be kept throughout your generations.”

34 As the Lord commanded Moses, so Aaron placed it before the Testimony, to be kept. 35 The people of Israel ate--the Manna forty years--until they came to an inhabited land; they ate the manna until they came to the border of the land of Canaan.

CHAPTER 17

1 Then all the congregation of the people of Israel journeyed by stages from the wilderness of Sin, according to the command of the Lord, and camped at Rephidim, and --there was No Water for the people to drink. 2 Therefore the people quarreled with Moses and said, “Give us water that we may drink.” And Moses said to them, --“Why do you quarrel with me? Why do you--Test/provoke--the Lord?

3 But the people thirsted there for water; and they grumbled/Complained against Moses and said, “Why, now, have you brought us up from Egypt, to kill us and our children and our livestock with thirst?”

4 So Moses cried out to the Lord, saying, “What shall I do to this people? A little more and they will stone me.” 5 Then the Lord said to Moses, “Pass before the people and take with you some of the elders of Israel; and take in your hand your staff with which you struck the Nile, and go.

6 Behold, I will stand before you there on the rock at Horeb--and you shall strike the rock--and Water will come out of it, that the people may drink.” And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. 7 He named the place Massah and Meribah because of the quarrel of the sons of Israel, and because they Tested/provoked the Lord, saying, “Is the Lord among us, or not?”

8 Then Amalek came and fought against Israel at Rephidim. 9 So Moses said to Joshua, “Choose men for us and go out, fight against Amalek. Tomorrow I will station myself on the top of the hill with the staff of God in my hand.” 10 Joshua did as Moses told him, and fought against Amalek; and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill.

11 So it came about when Moses held his hand up, that Israel prevailed, and when he let his hand down, Amalek prevailed. 12 But Moses’ hands were heavy. Then they took a stone and put it under him, and he sat on it; and Aaron and Hur supported his hands, one

on one side and one on the other. Thus his hands were steady until the sun set.

13 So Joshua overwhelmed Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.

14 Then the Lord said to Moses, "Write this in a book as a memorial and recite it to Joshua, that I will utterly blot out the memory of Amalek from under heaven." 15 Moses built an altar and named it The Lord is My Banner; 16 and he said, "The Lord has sworn; the Lord will have war against Amalek from generation to generation."

CHAPTER 18

1 Now Jethro, the priest of Midian and father-in-law of Moses, heard of everything God had done for Moses and for his people Israel, and how the Lord had brought Israel out of Egypt.

2 After Moses had sent away his wife Zipporah, his father-in-law Jethro received her 3 and her two sons. One son was named Gershom, for Moses said, "I have become a foreigner in a foreign land"; 4 and the other was named Eliezer, for he said, "My father's God was my helper; he saved me from the sword of Pharaoh."

5 Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, together with Moses' sons and wife, came to him in the wilderness, where he was camped near the mountain of God. 6 Jethro had sent word to him, "I, your father-in-law Jethro, am coming to you with your wife and her two sons."

7 So Moses went out to meet his father-in-law and bowed down and kissed him. They greeted each other and then went into the tent. 8 Moses told his father-in-law about everything the Lord had done to Pharaoh and the Egyptians for Israel's sake and about all the hardships they had met along the way and how the Lord had saved them.

9 Jethro was delighted to hear about all the good things the Lord had done for Israel in rescuing them from the hand of the Egyptians. 10 He said, "Praise be to the Lord, who rescued you from the hand of the Egyptians and of Pharaoh, and who rescued the people from the hand of the Egyptians. 11 Now I know that the Lord is greater than all other gods, for he did this to those who had treated Israel arrogantly."

12 Then Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, brought a burnt offering and other sacrifices to God, and Aaron came with all the elders of Israel to eat a meal with Moses' father-in-law in the presence of God.

13 The next day Moses took his seat to serve as judge for the people, and they stood around him from morning till evening. 14 When his father-in-law saw all that Moses was doing for the people, he said, "What is this you are doing for the people? Why do you alone sit as judge, while all these people stand around you from morning till evening?"

15 Moses answered him, "Because the people come to me to seek God's will. 16 Whenever they have a dispute, it is brought to me, and I decide between the

parties and inform them of God's decrees and instructions."

17 Moses' father-in-law replied, "What you are doing is not good. 18 You and these people who come to you will only wear yourselves out. The work is too heavy for you; you cannot handle it alone. 19 Listen now to me and I will give you some advice, and may God be with you. You must be the people's representative before God and bring their disputes to him. 20 Teach them his decrees and instructions, and show them the way they are to live and how they are to behave.

21 But select capable men from all the people—

--Men who Fear God, trustworthy men who hate dishonest gain—and appoint them as officials over thousands, hundreds, fifties and tens. 22 Have them serve as judges for the people at all times, but have them bring every difficult case to you; the simple cases they can decide themselves. That will make your load lighter, because they will share it with you.

23 If you do this and God so commands, you will be able to stand the strain, and all these people will go home satisfied."

24 Moses listened to his father-in-law and did everything he said. 25 He chose capable men from all Israel and made them leaders of the people, officials over thousands, hundreds, fifties and tens. 26 They served as judges for the people at all times. The difficult cases they brought to Moses, but the simple ones they decided themselves.

27 Then Moses sent his father-in-law on his way, and Jethro returned to his own country.

CHAPTER 19

1 In the third month after the people of Israel had gone out of the land of Egypt, on that very day they came into the wilderness of Sinai. 2 When they set out from Rephidim, they came to the wilderness of Sinai and camped in the wilderness; and there Israel camped in front of the mountain. 3 Moses went up to God, and the Lord called to him from the mountain, saying, "Thus you shall say to the house of Jacob and tell the sons of Israel:

4 'You yourselves have seen what I the Almighty did to the Egyptians, and --how I bore you on eagles' wings--and brought you to Myself.

5 Now then, IF-- you will indeed--Obey My Voice--and keep/do- My Covenant, --then you shall be My own possession among all the peoples--for all the earth is Mine; 6 and you shall be to Me a kingdom of priests and a Holy Nation.'

7 So Moses came and called the elders of the people, and set before them all these words which the Lord had commanded him. 8 All the people answered together and said, "All that the Lord has spoken we will do" And Moses brought back the words of the people

to the Lord.

9 The Lord said to Moses, “Behold, I will come to you in a thick cloud, so that the people may hear when I speak with you and may also believe in you all the time.” Then Moses told the words of the people to the Lord.

10 Then the Lord said to Moses, “Go to the people and consecrate them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes. 11 And let them be ready for the third day. For on the third day the Lord will come down upon Mount Sinai in the sight of all the people.

12 You shall set bounds for the people all around, saying, ‘Take heed to yourselves that you do not go up to the mountain or touch its base. Whoever touches the mountain shall surely be put to death. 13 Not a hand shall touch him, but he shall surely be stoned or shot with an arrow; whether man or beast, he shall not live.’ When the trumpet sounds long, they shall come near the mountain.”

14 So Moses went down from the mountain to the people and sanctified the people, and they washed their clothes. 15 And he said to the people, “Be ready for the third day; do not have sex with your wives.”

16 Then it came to pass on the third day, in the morning, that there were thunderings and lightnings, and a thick cloud on the mountain; and the sound of the trumpet was very loud, so that all the people who were in the camp trembled.

17 And Moses brought the people out of the camp to meet God, and they stood at the foot of the mountain.

18 Now Mount Sinai was all in smoke because the Lord descended upon it in Fire; and its smoke ascended like the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mountain quaked violently.

19 When the sound of the trumpet grew louder and louder, Moses spoke and God answered him with thunder. 20 The Lord came down on Mount Sinai, to the top of the mountain; and the Lord called Moses to the top of the mountain, and Moses went up. 21 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, “Go down, warn the people, so that they do not break through to the Lord to gaze, and many of them perish.

22 Also let the priests who come near to the Lord Consecrate Themselves, or else the Lord will break out against them.” 23 Moses said to the Lord, “The people cannot come up to Mount Sinai, for You warned us, saying, ‘Set bounds about the mountain and consecrate it.’ ”

24 Then the Lord said to him,

“Go down and come up again, you and Aaron with you; but do not let the priests and the people break through to come up to the Lord, or He will break forth upon them.” 25 So Moses went down to the people and told them.

CHAPTER 20

1 Then God spoke all these words, saying--

2 “I Am the Lord your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery.

3 “You shall have--No other gods before Me.

4 “You shall not make for yourself an idol, or any likeness of what is in heaven above or on the earth beneath or in the water under the earth. 5 You shall not worship them or serve them; for I, the Lord your God, am a Jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers on the children, on the third and the fourth generations of those who Hate Me, 6 but showing Loving-Kindness to thousands, to those--who Love Me and--Do--My Commandments.

7 “You shall Not take the Name of the Lord your God in vain, for the Lord --will not leave anyone unpunished--who takes His Name in vain.

8 “Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. 9 Six days you shall labor and do all your work, 10 but the seventh day is a sabbath of the Lord your God; in it you shall not do any work, you or your son or your daughter, your male or your female servant or your cattle or your sojourner who stays with you.

11 For in Six Days the Lord made the heavens and the earth, the sea and all that is in them, and rested on the seventh day; therefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day and made it holy.

12 “Honor your father and your mother--that your days may be prolonged in the land which the Lord your God gives you.

13 “You shall Not Murder.

14 “You shall Not commit Adultery.

15 “You shall Not Steal.

16 “You shall Not bear false witness/Lie against your neighbor.

17 “You shall not Covet/desire with sinning your neighbor’s house; you shall not covet your neighbor’s wife or his male servant or his female servant, or their ox or their donkey or anything--that belongs to your neighbor.”

18 All the people perceived the thunder and the lightning flashes and the sound of the

trumpet and the mountain smoking; and when the people saw it, they Trembled and stood at a distance. 19 Then they said to Moses, “Speak to us yourself and we will listen; --but let not God speak to us, or we will die.”

20 Moses said to the people,
Do not be afraid; for God has come
--in order to Test you--
and in order that--the Fear of Him may Remain with you--
--so that you Don't Sin--

21 So the people stood at a distance, while Moses approached the thick cloud where God was.

22 Then the Lord said to Moses, “Thus you shall say to the people of Israel, ‘You yourselves have seen that I have spoken to you from Heaven. 23 You shall not make other gods besides Me; gods of silver or gods of gold, you shall not make for yourselves. 24 You shall make an altar of earth for Me, and you shall sacrifice on it your burnt offerings and your peace offerings, your sheep and your oxen; in every place where I cause My name to be remembered, I will come to you and Bless you.

25 If you make an altar of stones for me, do not build it with dressed stones, for you will defile it if you use a tool on it. 26 And do not go up to my altar on steps, or your private parts may be exposed.’

CHAPTER 21

1 “These are the laws you are to set before them:

2 “If you buy a Hebrew servant, he is to serve you for six years. But in the seventh year, he shall go free, without paying anything. 3 If he comes alone, he is to go free alone; but if he has a wife when he comes, she is to go with him. 4 If his master gives him a wife and she bears him sons or daughters, the woman and her children shall belong to her master, and only the man shall go free.

5 “But if the servant declares, ‘I love my master and my wife and children and do not want to go free,’ 6 then his master must take him before the judges. He shall take him to the door or the doorpost and pierce his ear with an awl. Then he will be his servant for life.

7 “If a man sells his daughter as a servant, she is not to go free as male servants do. 8 If she does not please the master who has selected her for himself, he must let her be redeemed. He has no right to sell her to foreigners, because he has broken faith with her. 9 If he selects her for his son, he must grant her the rights of a daughter. 10 If he marries another woman, he must not deprive the first one of her food, clothing and marital rights. 11 If he does not provide her with these three things, she is to go free, without any payment of money.

12 “Anyone who strikes a person with a fatal blow is to be put to death. 13 However, if it is not done intentionally, but God lets it happen, they are to flee to a place I will designate. 14 But if anyone schemes and kills someone deliberately, that person is to be taken from my altar and put to death.

15 Anyone who attacks/hits/strikes--their father or mother is to be put to death.

16 “Anyone who kidnaps someone is to be put to death, whether the victim has been sold or is still in the kidnapper’s possession.

17 Anyone who curses their father or mother--is to be put to death.

18 “If people quarrel and one person hits another with a stone or with their fist and the victim does not die but is confined to bed, 19 the one who struck the blow will not be held liable if the other can get up and walk around outside with a staff; however, the guilty party must pay the injured person for any loss of time and see that the victim is completely healed.

20 “Anyone who beats their male or female slave with a rod must be punished if the slave dies as a direct result, 21 but they are not to be punished if the slave recovers after a day or two, since the slave is their property.

22 “If people are fighting and hit a pregnant woman and she gives birth prematurely but there is no serious injury, the offender must be fined whatever the woman’s husband demands and the court allows. 23 But if there is serious injury, you are to take life for life, 24 eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot, 25 burn for burn, wound for wound, bruise for bruise.

26 “An owner who hits a male or female slave in the eye and destroys it must let the slave go free to compensate for the eye. 27 And an owner who knocks out the tooth of a male or female slave must let the slave go free to compensate for the tooth.

28 “If a bull gores a man or woman to death, the bull is to be stoned to death, and its meat must not be eaten. But the owner of the bull will not be held responsible. 29 If, however, the bull has had the habit of goring and the owner has been warned but has not kept it penned up and it kills a man or woman, the bull is to be stoned and its owner also is to be put to death.

30 However, if payment is demanded, the owner may redeem his life by the payment of whatever is demanded. 31 This law also applies if the bull gores a son or daughter. 32 If the bull gores a male or female slave, the owner must pay thirty shekels of silver to the master of the slave, and the bull is to be stoned to death.

33 “If anyone uncovers a pit or digs one and fails to cover it and an ox or a donkey falls into it, 34 the one who opened the pit must pay the owner for the loss and take the dead animal in exchange.

35 “If anyone’s bull injures someone else’s bull and it dies, the two parties are to sell the live one and divide both the money and the dead animal equally. 36 However, if it was

known that the bull had the habit of goring, yet the owner did not keep it penned up, the owner must pay, animal for animal, and take the dead animal in exchange.

CHAPTER 22

1 “Whoever steals an ox or a sheep and slaughters it or sells it must pay back five head of cattle for the ox and four sheep for the sheep.

2 “If a thief is caught breaking in at night and is struck a fatal blow, the defender is not guilty of bloodshed; 3 but if it happens after sunrise, the defender is guilty of bloodshed.

“Anyone who steals must certainly make restitution, but if they have nothing, they must be sold to pay for their theft. 4 If the stolen animal is found alive in their possession—whether ox or donkey or sheep—they must pay back double.

5 “If anyone grazes their livestock in a field or vineyard and lets them stray and they graze in someone else’s field, the offender must make restitution from the best of their own field or vineyard.

6 “If a fire breaks out and spreads into thorn bushes so that it burns shocks of grain or standing grain or the whole field, the one who started the fire must make restitution.

7 “If anyone gives a neighbor silver or goods for safekeeping and they are stolen from the neighbor’s house, the thief, if caught, must pay back double. 8 But if the thief is not found, the owner of the house must appear before the judges, and they must determine whether the owner of the house has laid hands on the other person’s property.

9 In all cases of illegal possession of an ox, a donkey, a sheep, a garment, or any other lost property about which somebody says, ‘This is mine,’ both parties are to bring their cases before the judges. The one whom the judges declare guilty must pay back double to the other.

10 “If anyone gives a donkey, an ox, a sheep or any other animal to their neighbor for safekeeping and it dies or is injured or is taken away while no one is looking, 11 the issue between them will be settled by the taking of an oath before the Lord that the neighbor did not lay hands on the other person’s property. The owner is to accept this, and no restitution is required.

12 But if the animal was stolen from the neighbor, restitution must be made to the owner. 13 If it was torn to pieces by a wild animal, the neighbor shall bring in the remains as evidence and shall not be required to pay for the torn animal.

14 “If anyone borrows an animal from their neighbor and it is injured or dies while the owner is not present, they must make restitution. 15 But if the owner is with the animal, the borrower will not have to pay. If the animal was hired, the money paid for the hire covers the loss.

16 “If a man seduces a virgin who is not pledged to be married and sleeps with her, he must pay the bride-price, and she shall be his wife. 17 If her father absolutely refuses to

give her to him, he must still pay the bride-price for virgins.

18 “Do not allow a sorceress to live.

19 “Anyone who has sexual relations with an animal is to be put to death.

20 “Whoever sacrifices to any god other than the Lord must be destroyed.

21 “Do not mistreat or oppress a foreigner/stranger--for you were foreigners in Egypt.

22 “Do not take advantage of the widow or the fatherless. 23 If you do and they cry out to me, I will certainly hear their cry. 24 My anger will be aroused, and I will kill you with the sword; your wives will become widows and your children fatherless.

25 “If you lend money to one of my people among you who is needy, do not treat it like a business deal; charge no interest. 26 If you take your neighbor’s cloak as a pledge, return it by sunset, 27 because that cloak is the only covering your neighbor has. What else can they sleep in? When they cry out to me, I will hear, for I am compassionate.

28 “Do not blaspheme God or curse the ruler of your people.

29 “Do not hold back offerings from your granaries or your vats.

“You must give me the firstborn of your sons. 30 Do the same with your cattle and your sheep. Let them stay with their mothers for seven days, but give them to me on the eighth day.

31 “You are to be my holy people. So do not eat the meat of an animal torn by wild beasts; throw it to the dogs.

CHAPTER 23

1 “Do not spread false reports/Lies. Do not help a guilty person by being a malicious witness.

2 “Do not follow the crowd in doing wrong. When you give testimony in a lawsuit, do not pervert justice by siding with the crowd, 3 and do not show favoritism to a poor person in a lawsuit.

4 “If you come across your enemy’s ox or donkey wandering off, be sure to return it. 5 If you see the donkey of someone who hates you fallen down under its load, do not leave it there; be sure you help them with it.

6 “Do not deny justice to your poor people in their lawsuits. 7 Have nothing to do with a false charge and do not put an innocent or honest person to death, for I will not acquit/let off the guilty.

8 “Do not accept a bribe, for a bribe blinds those who see and twists the words of the innocent.

9 “Do not oppress a foreigner; you yourselves know how it feels to be foreigners,

because you were foreigners in Egypt.

10 “For six years you are to sow your fields and harvest the crops, 11 but during the seventh year let the land lie unplowed and unused. Then the poor among your people may get food from it, and the wild animals may eat what is left. Do the same with your vineyard and your olive grove.

12 “Six days do your work, but on the seventh day do not work, so that your ox and your donkey may rest, and so that the slave born in your household and the foreigner living among you may be refreshed.

13 “Be careful to do everything I have said to you. Do not invoke the names of other gods; do not let them be heard on your lips.

14 “Three times a year you are to celebrate a festival to me.

15 “Celebrate the Festival of Unleavened Bread; for seven days eat bread made without yeast, as I commanded you. Do this at the appointed time in the month of Abib, for in that month you came out of Egypt.

“No one is to appear before me empty-handed.

16 “Celebrate the Festival of Harvest with the first fruits of the crops you sow in your field.

“Celebrate the Festival of Ingathering at the end of the year, when you gather in your crops from the field.

17 “Three times a year all the men are to appear before the Sovereign Lord.

18 “Do not offer the blood of a sacrifice to me along with anything containing yeast.

“The fat of my festival offerings must not be kept until morning.

19 “Bring the best of the first fruits of your soil to the house of the Lord your God.

“Do not cook a young goat in its mother’s milk.

20 “See, I am sending an Angel ahead of you to guard you along the way and to bring you to the place I have prepared. 21 Pay attention to him and listen to what he says. Do not rebel against him; he will not forgive your rebellion, since my Name is in him. 22 If you listen carefully to what he says and do all that I say, I will be an enemy to your enemies and will oppose those who oppose you.

23 My Angel will go ahead of you and bring you into the land of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Canaanites, Hivites and Jebusites, and I will wipe them out.

24 Do not bow down before their gods or worship them or follow their practices. You must demolish them and break their sacred stones to pieces. 25 Worship the Lord your God, and his blessing will be on your food and water. I will take away sickness from among you, 26 and none will miscarry or be barren in your land. I will give you a full life span.

27 “I will send my terror ahead of you and throw into confusion every nation you encounter. I will make all your enemies turn their backs and run. 28 I will send the hornet ahead of you to drive the Hivites, Canaanites and Hittites out of your way. 29 But I will not drive them out in a single year, because the land would become desolate and the wild animals too numerous for you. 30 Little by little I will drive them out before you, until you have increased enough to take possession of the land.

31 “I will establish your borders from the Red Sea to the Mediterranean Sea, and from the desert to the Euphrates River. I will give into your hands the people who live in the land, and you will drive them out before you. 32 Do not make a covenant with them or with their gods. 33 Do not let them live in your land or they will cause you to sin against me, because the worship of their gods will certainly be a snare to you.”

CHAPTER 24

1 Then the Lord said to Moses, “Come up to the Lord, you and Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel. You are to worship at a distance, 2 but Moses alone is to approach the Lord; the others must not come near. And the people may not come up with him.”

3 When Moses went and told the people all the Lord’s words and laws, they responded with one voice, “Everything the Lord has said we will do.” 4 Moses then wrote down everything the Lord had said.

He got up early the next morning and built an altar at the foot of the mountain and set up twelve stone pillars representing the twelve tribes of Israel. 5 Then he sent young Israelite men, and they offered burnt offerings and sacrificed young bulls as fellowship offerings to the Lord. 6 Moses took half of the blood and put it in bowls, and the other half he splashed against the altar.

7 Then he took the Book of the Covenant and read it to the people. They responded, --“We will do everything the Lord has said; we will Obey.”--

8 Moses then took the blood, sprinkled it on the people and said, “This is the blood of the covenant that the Lord has made with you in accordance with all these words.”

9 Moses and Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, and the seventy elders of Israel went up 10 and saw the God of Israel. Under his feet was something like a pavement made of lapis lazuli, as bright blue as the sky. 11 But God did not raise his hand against these leaders of the Israelites; they saw God, and they ate and drank.

12 The Lord said to Moses, “Come up to me on the mountain and stay here, and I will give you the tablets of stone with the law and commandments I have written for their instruction.”

13 Then Moses set out with Joshua his aide, and Moses went up on the mountain of God. 14 He said to the elders, “Wait here for us until we come back to you. Aaron and

Hur are with you, and anyone involved in a dispute can go to them.”

15 Then Moses went up to the mountain, and the cloud covered the mountain. 16 The Glory of the Lord rested on Mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it for six days; and on the seventh day He called to Moses from the midst of the cloud. 17 And to the eyes of the people of Israel the Appearance of the Glory of the Lord--was like a Consuming Fire on the mountain top. 18 Moses entered the midst of the cloud as he went up to the mountain; --and Moses was on the mountain--forty days and forty nights.

CHAPTER 25

1 The Lord said to Moses, 2 “Tell the Israelites to bring me an offering. You are to receive the offering for me from everyone whose heart willingly wants to give. 3 These are the offerings you are to receive from them: gold, silver and bronze; 4 blue, purple and scarlet yarn and fine linen; goat hair; 5 ram skins dyed red and another type of durable leather; acacia wood; 6 olive oil for the light; spices for the anointing oil and for the fragrant incense; 7 and onyx stones and other gems to be mounted on the ephod and breast piece

8 “Then have them make a sanctuary for me, and I will dwell among them. 9 Make this tabernacle and all its furnishings exactly like the pattern I will show you.

10 “Have them make an ark of acacia wood—two and a half cubits long, a cubit and a half wide, and a cubit and a half high. 11 Overlay it with pure gold, both inside and out, and make a gold molding around it. 12 Cast four gold rings for it and fasten them to its four feet, with two rings on one side and two rings on the other. 13 Then make poles of acacia wood and overlay them with gold. 14 Insert the poles into the rings on the sides of the ark to carry it. 15 The poles are to remain in the rings of this ark; they are not to be removed. 16 Then put in the ark the tablets of the covenant law, which I will give you.

17 “Make an atonement cover of pure gold—two and a half cubits long and a cubit and a half wide. 18 And make two cherubim out of hammered gold at the ends of the cover. 19 Make one cherub on one end and the second cherub on the other; make the cherubim of one piece with the cover, at the two ends. 20 The cherubim are to have their wings spread upward, overshadowing the cover with them. The cherubim are to face each other, looking toward the cover.

21 Place the cover on top of the ark and put in the ark the tablets of the covenant law that I will give you. 22 There, above the cover between the two cherubim that are over the ark of the covenant law, I will meet with you and give you all my commands for the Israelites.

23 “Make a table of acacia wood—two cubits long, a cubit wide and a cubit and a half high. 24 Overlay it with pure gold and make a gold molding around it. 25 Also make around it a rim a hand breadth wide and put a gold molding on the rim. 26 Make four

gold rings for the table and fasten them to the four corners, where the four legs are. 27 The rings are to be close to the rim to hold the poles used in carrying the table. 28 Make the poles of acacia wood, overlay them with gold and carry the table with them. 29 And make its plates and dishes of pure gold, as well as its pitchers and bowls for the pouring out of offerings. 30 Put the bread of the Presence on this table to be before me at all times.

31 “Make a lamp stand of pure gold. Hammer out its base and shaft, and make its flower-like cups, buds and blossoms of one piece with them. 32 Six branches are to extend from the sides of the lampstand—three on one side and three on the other. 33 Three cups shaped like almond flowers with buds and blossoms are to be on one branch, three on the next branch, and the same for all six branches extending from the lamp stand

34 And on the lampstand there are to be four cups shaped like almond flowers with buds and blossoms. 35 One bud shall be under the first pair of branches extending from the lampstand, a second bud under the second pair, and a third bud under the third pair—six branches in all. 36 The buds and branches shall all be of one piece with the lampstand, hammered out of pure gold.

37 “Then make its seven lamps and set them up on it so that they light the space in front of it. 38 Its wick trimmers and trays are to be of pure gold. 39 A talent of pure gold is to be used for the lampstand and all these accessories. 40 See that you make them according to the pattern shown you on the mountain.

CHAPTER 26

1 “Make the tabernacle with ten curtains of finely twisted linen and blue, purple and scarlet yarn, with cherubim woven into them by a skilled worker. 2 All the curtains are to be the same size—twenty-eight cubits long and four cubits wide. 3 Join five of the curtains together, and do the same with the other five. 4 Make loops of blue material along the edge of the end curtain in one set, and do the same with the end curtain in the other set. 5 Make fifty loops on one curtain and fifty loops on the end curtain of the other set, with the loops opposite each other. 6 Then make fifty gold clasps and use them to fasten the curtains together so that the tabernacle is a unit.

7 “Make curtains of goat hair for the tent over the tabernacle—eleven altogether. 8 All eleven curtains are to be the same size—thirty cubits long and four cubits wide. 9 Join five of the curtains together into one set and the other six into another set. Fold the sixth curtain double at the front of the tent. 10 Make fifty loops along the edge of the end curtain in one set and also along the edge of the end curtain in the other set. 11 Then make fifty bronze clasps and put them in the loops to fasten the tent together as a unit.

12 As for the additional length of the tent curtains, the half curtain that is left over is to hang down at the rear of the tabernacle. 13 The tent curtains will be a cubit longer on

both sides; what is left will hang over the sides of the tabernacle so as to cover it. 14 Make for the tent a covering of ram skins dyed red, and over that a covering of the other durable leather.

15 “Make upright frames of acacia wood for the tabernacle. 16 Each frame is to be ten cubits long and a cubit and a half wide, 17 with two projections set parallel to each other. Make all the frames of the tabernacle in this way. 18 Make twenty frames for the south side of the tabernacle 19 and make forty silver bases to go under them—two bases for each frame, one under each projection. 20 For the other side, the north side of the tabernacle, make twenty frames

21 and forty silver bases—two under each frame. 22 Make six frames for the far end, that is, the west end of the tabernacle, 23 and make two frames for the corners at the far end. 24 At these two corners they must be double from the bottom all the way to the top and fitted into a single ring; both shall be like that. 25 So there will be eight frames and sixteen silver bases—two under each frame.

26 “Also make crossbars of acacia wood: five for the frames on one side of the tabernacle, 27 five for those on the other side, and five for the frames on the west, at the far end of the tabernacle. 28 The center crossbar is to extend from end to end at the middle of the frames. 29 Overlay the frames with gold and make gold rings to hold the crossbars. Also overlay the crossbars with gold.

30 “Set up the tabernacle according to the plan shown you on the mountain.

31 “Make a curtain of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen, with cherubim woven into it by a skilled worker. 32 Hang it with gold hooks on four posts of acacia wood overlaid with gold and standing on four silver bases. 33 Hang the curtain from the clasps and place the ark of the covenant law behind the curtain. The curtain will separate the Holy Place from the Most Holy Place. 34 Put the atonement cover on the ark of the covenant law in the Most Holy Place. 35 Place the table outside the curtain on the north side of the tabernacle and put the lampstand opposite it on the south side.

36 “For the entrance to the tent make a curtain of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen—the work of an embroiderer. 37 Make gold hooks for this curtain and five posts of acacia wood overlaid with gold. And cast five bronze bases for them.

CHAPTER 27

1 “Build an altar of acacia wood, three cubits high; it is to be square, five cubits long and five cubits wide. 2 Make a horn at each of the four corners, so that the horns and the altar are of one piece, and overlay the altar with bronze. 3 Make all its utensils of bronze—its pots to remove the ashes, and its shovels, sprinkling bowls, meat forks and firepans. 4 Make a grating for it, a bronze network, and make a bronze ring at each of the four corners of the network. 5 Put it under the ledge of the altar so that it is halfway

up the altar. 6 Make poles of acacia wood for the altar and overlay them with bronze.

7 The poles are to be inserted into the rings so they will be on two sides of the altar when it is carried. 8 Make the altar hollow, out of boards. It is to be made just as you were shown on the mountain.

9 “Make a courtyard for the tabernacle. The south side shall be a hundred cubits[c] long and is to have curtains of finely twisted linen, 10 with twenty posts and twenty bronze bases and with silver hooks and bands on the posts. 11 The north side shall also be a hundred cubits long and is to have curtains, with twenty posts and twenty bronze bases and with silver hooks and bands on the posts.

12 “The west end of the courtyard shall be fifty cubits wide and have curtains, with ten posts and ten bases. 13 On the east end, toward the sunrise, the courtyard shall also be fifty cubits wide. 14 Curtains fifteen cubits long are to be on one side of the entrance, with three posts and three bases, 15 and curtains fifteen cubits long are to be on the other side, with three posts and three bases.

16 “For the entrance to the courtyard, provide a curtain twenty cubits long, of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen—the work of an embroiderer—with four posts and four bases. 17 All the posts around the courtyard are to have silver bands and hooks, and bronze bases. 18 The courtyard shall be a hundred cubits long and fifty cubits wide, with curtains of finely twisted linen five cubits high, and with bronze bases. 19 All the other articles used in the service of the tabernacle, whatever their function, including all the tent pegs for it and those for the courtyard, are to be of bronze.

20 “Command the Israelites to bring you clear oil of pressed olives for the light so that the lamps may be kept burning. 21 In the tent of meeting, outside the curtain that shields the ark of the covenant law, Aaron and his sons are to keep the lamps burning before the Lord from evening till morning. This is to be a lasting ordinance among the Israelites for the generations to come.

CHAPTER 28

1 “Have Aaron your brother brought to you from among the Israelites, along with his sons Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, so they may serve me as priests. 2 Make sacred garments for your brother Aaron to give him dignity and honor. 3 Tell all the skilled workers to whom I have given wisdom in such matters that they are to make garments for Aaron, for his consecration, so he may serve me as priest. 4 These are the garments they are to make: a breastpiece, an ephod, a robe, a woven tunic, a turban and a sash. They are to make these sacred garments for your brother Aaron and his sons, so they may serve me as priests. 5 Have them use gold, and blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and fine linen.

6 “Make the ephod of gold, and of blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and of finely twisted linen—the work of skilled hands. 7 It is to have two shoulder pieces attached to two of its corners, so it can be fastened. 8 Its skillfully woven waistband is to be like it—of one piece with the ephod and made with gold, and with blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and with finely twisted linen.

9 “Take two onyx stones and engrave on them the names of the sons of Israel 10 in the order of their birth—six names on one stone and the remaining six on the other. 11 Engrave the names of the sons of Israel on the two stones the way a gem cutter engraves a seal. Then mount the stones in gold filigree settings 12 and fasten them on the shoulder pieces of the ephod as memorial stones for the sons of Israel. Aaron is to bear the names on his shoulders as a memorial before the Lord. 13 Make gold filigree settings 14 and two braided chains of pure gold, like a rope, and attach the chains to the settings.

15 “Fashion a breastpiece for making decisions—the work of skilled hands. Make it like the ephod: of gold, and of blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and of finely twisted linen. 16 It is to be square—a span long and a span wide—and folded double. 17 Then mount four rows of precious stones on it. The first row shall be carnelian, chrysolite and beryl; 18 the second row shall be turquoise, lapis lazuli and emerald;

19 the third row shall be jacinth, agate and amethyst; 20 the fourth row shall be topaz, onyx and jasper. Mount them in gold filigree settings. 21 There are to be twelve stones, one for each of the names of the sons of Israel, each engraved like a seal with the name of one of the twelve tribes.

22 “For the breastpiece make braided chains of pure gold, like a rope. 23 Make two gold rings for it and fasten them to two corners of the breastpiece. 24 Fasten the two gold chains to the rings at the corners of the breastpiece, 25 and the other ends of the chains to the two settings, attaching them to the shoulder pieces of the ephod at the front. 26 Make two gold rings and attach them to the other two corners of the breastpiece on the inside edge next to the ephod.

27 Make two more gold rings and attach them to the bottom of the shoulder pieces on the front of the ephod, close to the seam just above the waistband of the ephod. 28 The rings of the breastpiece are to be tied to the rings of the ephod with blue cord, connecting it to the waistband, so that the breastpiece will not swing out from the ephod.

29 “Whenever Aaron enters the Holy Place, he will bear the names of the sons of Israel over his heart on the breastpiece of decision as a continuing memorial before the Lord. 30 Also put the Urim and the Thummim in the breastpiece, so they may be over Aaron’s heart whenever he enters the presence of the Lord. Thus Aaron will always bear the means of making decisions for the Israelites over his heart before the Lord.

31 “Make the robe of the ephod entirely of blue cloth, 32 with an opening for the head in its center. There shall be a woven edge like a collar around this opening, so that it will

not tear. 33 Make pomegranates of blue, purple and scarlet yarn around the hem of the robe, with gold bells between them. 34 The gold bells and the pomegranates are to alternate around the hem of the robe. 35 Aaron must wear it when he ministers. The sound of the bells will be heard when he enters the Holy Place before the Lord and when he comes out, so that he will not die.

36 “Make a plate of pure gold and engrave on it as on a seal: holy to the Lord. 37 Fasten a blue cord to it to attach it to the turban; it is to be on the front of the turban. 38 It will be on Aaron’s forehead, and he will bear the guilt involved in the sacred gifts the Israelites consecrate, whatever their gifts may be. It will be on Aaron’s forehead continually so that they will be acceptable to the Lord.

39 “Weave the tunic of fine linen and make the turban of fine linen. The sash is to be the work of an embroiderer. 40 Make tunics, sashes and caps for Aaron’s sons to give them dignity and honor. 41 After you put these clothes on your brother Aaron and his sons, anoint and ordain them. Consecrate them so they may serve me as priests.

42 “Make linen undergarments as a covering for the body, reaching from the waist to the thigh. 43 Aaron and his sons must wear them whenever they enter the tent of meeting or approach the altar to minister in the Holy Place, so that they will not incur guilt and die.

“This is to be a lasting ordinance for Aaron and his descendants.

CHAPTER 29

1 “This is what you are to do to consecrate them, so they may serve me as priests: Take a young bull and two rams without defect. 2 And from the finest wheat flour make round loaves without yeast, thick loaves without yeast and with olive oil mixed in, and thin loaves without yeast and brushed with olive oil. 3 Put them in a basket and present them along with the bull and the two rams.

4 Then bring Aaron and his sons to the entrance to the tent of meeting and wash them with water. 5 Take the garments and dress Aaron with the tunic, the robe of the ephod, the ephod itself and the breastpiece. Fasten the ephod on him by its skillfully woven waistband.

6 Put the turban on his head and attach the sacred emblem to the turban. 7 Take the anointing oil and anoint him by pouring it on his head. 8 Bring his sons and dress them in tunics 9 and fasten caps on them. Then tie sashes on Aaron and his sons. The priesthood is theirs by a lasting ordinance.

“Then you shall ordain Aaron and his sons.

10 “Bring the bull to the front of the tent of meeting, and Aaron and his sons shall lay their hands on its head. 11 Slaughter it in the Lord’s presence at the entrance to the tent of meeting. 12 Take some of the bull’s blood and put it on the horns of the altar with

your finger, and pour out the rest of it at the base of the altar. 13 Then take all the fat on the internal organs, the long lobe of the liver, and both kidneys with the fat on them, and burn them on the altar. 14 But burn the bull's flesh and its hide and its intestines outside the camp. It is a sin offering.

15 "Take one of the rams, and Aaron and his sons shall lay their hands on its head. 16 Slaughter it and take the blood and splash it against the sides of the altar. 17 Cut the ram into pieces and wash the internal organs and the legs, putting them with the head and the other pieces. 18 Then burn the entire ram on the altar. It is a burnt offering to the Lord, a pleasing aroma, a food offering presented to the Lord.

19 "Take the other ram, and Aaron and his sons shall lay their hands on its head. 20 Slaughter it, take some of its blood and put it on the lobes of the right ears of Aaron and his sons, on the thumbs of their right hands, and on the big toes of their right feet. Then splash blood against the sides of the altar. 21 And take some blood from the altar and some of the anointing oil and sprinkle it on Aaron and his garments and on his sons and their garments. Then he and his sons and their garments will be consecrated.

22 "Take from this ram the fat, the fat tail, the fat on the internal organs, the long lobe of the liver, both kidneys with the fat on them, and the right thigh. (This is the ram for the ordination.) 23 From the basket of bread made without yeast, which is before the Lord, take one round loaf, one thick loaf with olive oil mixed in, and one thin loaf. 24 Put all these in the hands of Aaron and his sons and have them wave them before the Lord as a wave offering.

25 Then take them from their hands and burn them on the altar along with the burnt offering for a pleasing aroma to the Lord, a food offering presented to the Lord. 26 After you take the breast of the ram for Aaron's ordination, wave it before the Lord as a wave offering, and it will be your share.

27 "Consecrate those parts of the ordination ram that belong to Aaron and his sons: the breast that was waved and the thigh that was presented. 28 This is always to be the perpetual share from the Israelites for Aaron and his sons. It is the contribution the Israelites are to make to the Lord from their fellowship offerings.

29 "Aaron's sacred garments will belong to his descendants so that they can be anointed and ordained in them. 30 The son who succeeds him as priest and comes to the tent of meeting to minister in the Holy Place is to wear them seven days.

31 "Take the ram for the ordination and cook the meat in a sacred place. 32 At the entrance to the tent of meeting, Aaron and his sons are to eat the meat of the ram and the bread that is in the basket. 33 They are to eat these offerings by which atonement was made for their ordination and consecration. But no one else may eat them, because they are sacred. 34 And if any of the meat of the ordination ram or any bread is left over till morning, burn it up. It must not be eaten, because it is sacred.

35 "Do for Aaron and his sons everything I have commanded you, taking seven days to

ordain them. 36 Sacrifice a bull each day as a sin offering to make atonement. Purify the altar by making atonement for it, and anoint it to consecrate it. 37 For seven days make atonement for the altar and consecrate it. Then the altar will be most holy, and whatever touches it will be holy.

38 “This is what you are to offer on the altar regularly each day: two lambs a year old. 39 Offer one in the morning and the other at twilight. 40 With the first lamb offer a tenth of an ephah[c] of the finest flour mixed with a quarter of a hin of oil from pressed olives, and a quarter of a hin of wine as a drink offering. 41 Sacrifice the other lamb at twilight with the same grain offering and its drink offering as in the morning—a pleasing aroma, a food offering presented to the Lord.

42 “For the generations to come this burnt offering is to be made regularly at the entrance to the tent of meeting, before the Lord. There I will meet you and speak to you; 43 there also I will meet with the Israelites, and the place will be consecrated by my glory.

44 “So I will consecrate the tent of meeting and the altar and will consecrate Aaron and his sons to serve me as priests. 45 Then I will dwell among the Israelites and be their God. 46 They will know that I am the Lord their God, who brought them out of Egypt so that I might dwell among them. I am the Lord their God.

CHAPTER 30

1 “Make an altar of acacia wood for burning incense. 2 It is to be square, a cubit long and a cubit wide, and two cubits high—its horns of one piece with it. 3 Overlay the top and all the sides and the horns with pure gold, and make a gold molding around it. 4 Make two gold rings for the altar below the molding—two on each of the opposite sides—to hold the poles used to carry it. 5 Make the poles of acacia wood and overlay them with gold. 6 Put the altar in front of the curtain that shields the ark of the covenant law—before the atonement cover that is over the tablets of the covenant law—where I will meet with you.

7 “Aaron must burn fragrant incense on the altar every morning when he tends the lamps. 8 He must burn incense again when he lights the lamps at twilight so incense will burn regularly before the Lord for the generations to come. 9 Do not offer on this altar any other incense or any burnt offering or grain offering, and do not pour a drink offering on it. 10 Once a year Aaron shall make atonement on its horns. This annual atonement must be made with the blood of the atoning sin offering for the generations to come. It is most holy to the Lord.”

11 Then the Lord said to Moses, 12 “When you take a census of the Israelites to count them, each one must pay the Lord a ransom for his life at the time he is counted. Then no plague will come on them when you number them. 13 Each one who crosses over to those already counted is to give a half shekel, according to the sanctuary shekel, which

weighs twenty gerahs. This half shekel is an offering to the Lord. 14 All who cross over, those twenty years old or more, are to give an offering to the Lord.

15 The rich are not to give more than a half shekel and the poor are not to give less when you make the offering to the Lord to atone for your lives. 16 Receive the atonement money from the Israelites and use it for the service of the tent of meeting. It will be a memorial for the Israelites before the Lord, making atonement for your lives.”

17 Then the Lord said to Moses, 18 “Make a bronze basin, with its bronze stand, for washing. Place it between the tent of meeting and the altar, and put water in it. 19 Aaron and his sons are to wash their hands and feet with water from it. 20 Whenever they enter the tent of meeting, they shall wash with water so that they will not die. Also, when they approach the altar to minister by presenting a food offering to the Lord, 21 they shall wash their hands and feet so that they will not die. This is to be a lasting ordinance for Aaron and his descendants for the generations to come.”

22 Then the Lord said to Moses, 23 “Take the following fine spices: 500 shekels of liquid myrrh, half as much (that is, 250 shekels) of fragrant cinnamon, 250 shekels of fragrant calamus, 24 500 shekels of cassia—all according to the sanctuary shekel—and a hin of olive oil. 25 Make these into a sacred anointing oil, a fragrant blend, the work of a perfumer. It will be the sacred anointing oil.

26 Then use it to anoint the tent of meeting, the ark of the covenant law, 27 the table and all its articles, the lampstand and its accessories, the altar of incense, 28 the altar of burnt offering and all its utensils, and the basin with its stand. 29 You shall consecrate them so they will be most holy, and whatever touches them will be holy.

30 “Anoint Aaron and his sons and consecrate them so they may serve me as priests. 31 Say to the Israelites, ‘This is to be my sacred anointing oil for the generations to come. 32 Do not pour it on anyone else’s body and do not make any other oil using the same formula. It is sacred, and you are to consider it sacred. 33 Whoever makes perfume like it and puts it on anyone other than a priest must be cut off from their people.’”

34 Then the Lord said to Moses, “Take fragrant spices—gum resin, onycha and galbanum—and pure frankincense, all in equal amounts, 35 and make a fragrant blend of incense, the work of a perfumer. It is to be salted and pure and sacred. 36 Grind some of it to powder and place it in front of the ark of the covenant law in the tent of meeting, where I will meet with you. It shall be most holy to you. 37 Do not make any incense with this formula for yourselves; consider it holy to the Lord. 38 Whoever makes incense like it to enjoy its fragrance must be cut off from their people.”

CHAPTER 31

1 Then the Lord said to Moses, 2 “See, I have chosen Bezalel son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, 3 and I have filled him with the Spirit of God, with wisdom,

with understanding, with knowledge and with all kinds of skills— 4 to make artistic designs for work in gold, silver and bronze, 5 to cut and set stones, to work in wood, and to engage in all kinds of crafts. 6 Moreover, I have appointed Oholiab son of Ahisamak, of the tribe of Dan, to help him. Also I have given ability to all the skilled workers to make everything I have commanded you:

7 the tent of meeting, the ark of the covenant law with the atonement cover on it, and all the other furnishings of the tent— 8 the table and its articles, the pure gold lampstand and all its accessories, the altar of incense, 9 the altar of burnt offering and all its utensils, the basin with its stand— 10 and also the woven garments, both the sacred garments for Aaron the priest and the garments for his sons when they serve as priests, 11 and the anointing oil and fragrant incense for the Holy Place. They are to make them just as I commanded you.”

12 Then the Lord said to Moses, 13 “Say to the Israelites, ‘You must observe my Sabbaths. This will be a sign between me and you for the generations to come, so you may know that I am the Lord, who makes you holy.

14 ““Observe the Sabbath, because it is holy to you. Anyone who desecrates it is to be put to death; those who do any work on that day must be cut off from their people. 15 For six days work is to be done, but the seventh day is a day of sabbath rest, holy to the Lord. Whoever does any work on the Sabbath day is to be put to death. 16 The Israelites are to observe the Sabbath, celebrating it for the generations to come as a lasting covenant. 17 It will be a sign between me and the Israelites forever, for in six days the Lord made the heavens and the earth, and on the seventh day he rested and was refreshed.””

18 When the Lord finished speaking to Moses on Mount Sinai, he gave him the two tablets of the covenant law, the tablets of stone inscribed by the finger of God.

CHAPTER 32

1 Now when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down from the mountain, the people assembled about Aaron and said to him, “Come, make us a god who will go before us--as for this Moses, the man who brought us up from the land of Egypt, we do not know what has become of him.”

2 Aaron said to them, “Tear off the gold rings which are in the ears of your wives, your sons, and your daughters, and bring them to me.” 3 Then all the people tore off the gold rings which were in their ears and brought them to Aaron. 4 He took this from their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool and made it into--a Molten Calf; and they said, -“This is your god, O Israel, who brought you up from the land of Egypt.”-

5 Now when Aaron saw this, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made a proclamation

and said, "Tomorrow shall be a feast to the Lord." 6 So the next day they rose early and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; --and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play/party/have sex.

7 Then the Lord spoke to Moses--"Go down at once, for your people, whom you brought up from the land of Egypt, have Corrupted Themselves.

8 --They have Quickly turned aside--from the way which I Commanded them.

They have made for themselves a molten calf, and have worshiped it and have sacrificed to it and said--'This is your god, O Israel, who brought you up from the land of Egypt'

9 The Lord said to Moses, "I have seen this people, and behold, they are an obstinate people. 10 Now then let Me alone--that My anger may burn against them and that I may destroy them--and I will make of you a great nation."

11 Then Moses entreated the Lord his God, and said, "O Lord, why does Your anger burn against Your people whom You have brought out from the land of Egypt with great power and with a mighty hand? 12 Why should the Egyptians speak, saying, 'With evil intent He brought them out to kill them in the mountains and to destroy them from the face of the earth'? Turn from Your burning anger and change Your mind about doing harm to Your people.

13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, Your servants to whom You swore by Yourself, and said to them, 'I will multiply your descendants as the stars of the heavens, and all this land of which I have spoken I will give to your descendants, and they shall inherit it forever.' "

14 So the Lord changed His mind about the harm which He said He would do to His people.

15 Then Moses turned and went down from the mountain with the two tablets of the testimony in his hand, tablets which were written on both sides; they were written on one side and the other. 16 The tablets were God's work, and the writing was God's writing engraved on the tablets.

17 Now when Joshua heard the sound of the people as they shouted, he said to Moses, "There is a sound of war in the camp." 18 But he said, "It is not the sound of the cry of triumph, Nor is it the sound of the cry of defeat; But the sound of singing I hear."

19 It came about, as soon as Moses came near the camp, that he saw the calf and the dancing; and Moses' anger burned--and he threw the tablets from his hands and shattered them at the foot of the mountain.

20 He took the Calf which they had made and burned it with fire--and ground it to powder, and scattered it over the surface of the water --and made the people of Israel drink it.

21 Then Moses said to Aaron, “What did this people do to you, that you have brought such great sin upon them?” 22 Aaron said, “Do not let the anger of my lord burn; you know the people yourself, that they are prone to evil. 23 For they said to me, ‘Make a god for us who will go before us; for this Moses, the man who brought us up from the land of Egypt, we do not know what has become of him.’

24 I said to them, ‘Whoever has any gold, let them tear it off.’ So they gave it to me, and I threw it into the fire--and out came this calf.”

25 Now when Moses saw that the people were out of control—for Aaron had let them get out of control to be a derision/mockery--among their enemies—

26 then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said,
--“Whoever is for the Lord, come to me”

And all the sons of Levi gathered together to him. 27 He said to them, “Thus says the Lord, the God of Israel, ‘Every man of you put his sword upon his thigh, and go back and forth from gate to gate in the camp, and kill every man his brother, and every man his friend, and every man his neighbor.’ ”

28 So the sons of Levi did as Moses instructed, and about three thousand men of the people fell that day. 29 Then Moses said, “Dedicate yourselves today to the Lord—for every man has been against his son and against his brother-in order that He may bestow a blessing upon you today.”

30 On the next day Moses said to the people, “You yourselves have committed a Great Sin; and now I am going up to the Lord, perhaps I can make atonement for your sin.” 31 Then Moses returned to the Lord, and said, “Alas, this people has committed a great sin, and they have made a god of gold for themselves. 32 But now, if You will, forgive their sin—and if not, please Blot me out from Your book which You have written.”

33 The Lord said to Moses,

--“Whoever has Sinned against Me--I will Blot them out of--My Book of Life.”

34 But go now, lead the people where I told you. Behold, My Angel shall go before you; nevertheless in the day when I punish,

I will Punish them for their Sin.”

35 Then the Lord hurt and killed some of the people--
--Because of what they did with the calf-idol which Aaron had made.

CHAPTER 33

1 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, “Depart, go up from here, you and the people whom you have brought up from the land of Egypt, to the land of which I swore to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, saying, ‘To your descendants I will give it.’ 2 I will send an Angel before you and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, the Hittite, the Perizzite, the Hivite and the Jebusite. 3 Go up to a land flowing with milk and honey;

for I will not go up in your midst, because you are a Rebellious People--and I might Destroy you on the way.”

4 When the people heard this sad word, they went into mourning, and none of them put on his ornaments. 5 For the Lord had said to Moses, “Say to the people of Israel, ‘You are a Rebellious People; should I go up in your midst for one moment--I would destroy you. Now therefore, put off your ornaments from you, that I may know what I shall do with you.’ ” 6 So the people of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments, from Mount Horeb onward.

7 Now Moses used to take the tent and pitch it outside the camp, a good distance from the camp, and he called it the tent of meeting. And everyone who sought the Lord would go out to the tent of meeting which was outside the camp. 8 And it came about, whenever Moses went out to the tent, that all the people would arise and stand, each at the entrance of his tent, and gaze after Moses until he entered the tent.

9 Whenever Moses entered the tent, the pillar of cloud would descend and stand at the entrance of the tent--and the Lord would Speak with Moses.

10 When all the people saw the pillar of cloud standing at the entrance of the tent, all the people would arise and worship, each at the entrance of his tent. 11 Thus the Lord used to speak to Moses Face to Face, just as a--Man speaks to his Friend.

When Moses returned to the camp, his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, would not depart from the tent.

12 Then Moses said to the Lord, “See, You say to me, ‘Bring up this people.’ But You Yourself have not let me know whom You will send with me. Moreover, You have said, ‘I have known you by name, and you have also found favor in My sight.’ 13 Now therefore, I pray You, if I have found favor in Your sight, let me know Your ways that I may know You, so that I may find favor in Your sight. Consider too, that this nation is Your people.”

14 And He said, “My presence shall go with you, and I will give you Rest.” 15 Then he said to --God--If Your Presence does not go with us-- do not lead us up from here.

16 For how then can it be known that I have found favor in Your sight, I and Your people? Is it not by Your going with us, so that we, I and Your people, may be distinguished from all the other people who are upon the face of the earth?”

17 The Lord said to Moses, “I will also do this thing of which you have spoken; for you have found Favor in My sight and I have Known You by Name.”

18 Then Moses said, “I pray You, show me Your Glory” 19 And He said, “I Myself will make all My goodness pass before you, and will proclaim the name of the Lord before you; and I will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will show Compassion on whom I will show Compassion.”

20 But God said, “You cannot see My face, for no person can see Me and live.” 21 Then the Lord said, “Behold, there is a place by Me, and you shall stand there on the rock; 22 and it will come about, while My Glory is passing by, that I will put you in the cleft of the rock and cover you with My hand until I have passed by. 23 Then I will take My hand away and--you shall see My Back--but My Face shall not be seen.”

CHAPTER 34

1 Now the Lord said to Moses, “Cut out for yourself two stone tablets like the former ones, and I will write on the tablets the words that were on the former tablets which you shattered. 2 So be ready by morning, and come up in the morning to Mount Sinai, and present yourself there to Me on the top of the mountain. 3 No man is to come up with you, nor let any man be seen anywhere on the mountain; even the flocks and the herds may not graze in front of that mountain.”

4 So he cut out two stone tablets like the former ones, and Moses rose up early in the morning and went up to Mount Sinai, as the Lord had commanded him, and he took two stone tablets in his hand. 5 The Lord descended in the cloud and stood there with him as he called upon the name of the Lord.

6 Then the Lord passed by in front of him and proclaimed, “The Lord, the Lord God--

--Slow to Anger, and abounding in loving-kindness and Truth;

7 who keeps Loving-Kindness for thousands--

--who Forgives iniquity, transgression and sin--

yet He will by no means leave the Guilty Unpunished,

visiting the iniquity of fathers on the children and on the grandchildren to the third and fourth generations.”

8 Moses made haste to bow low toward the earth and worship. 9 He said, "If now I have found favor in Your sight, O Lord, I pray, let the Lord go along in our midst, even though the people are so obstinate, and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us as Your own possession."

10 Then God said, "Behold, I am going to make a Covenant. Before all your people I will perform miracles which have not been produced in all the earth nor among any of the nations; and all the people among whom you live will see the working of the Lord, for it is a fearful thing that I am going to perform with you.

11 "Be sure to observe what I am commanding you this day: behold, I am going to drive out the Amorite before you, and the Canaanite, the Hittite, the Perizzite, the Hivite and the Jebusite.

12 Watch yourself--that you make--No Covenant with the inhabitants of the land into which you are going--or it/they will become a Snare in your midst.

13 But rather, you are to Tear down their altars and Smash their sacred pillars and cut down their Asherim/idols 14 --for you shall Not Worship any other god, (for the Lord, whose name is Jealous, is a Jealous God) 15 otherwise you might make a Covenant with the inhabitants of the land and they would play the Whore with their gods and sacrifice to their gods, and someone might invite you to eat of their sacrifice,

16 and you might take some of his daughters for your sons, and his daughters might play the harlot with their gods and cause your sons also to play the harlot with their gods. 17 You shall make for yourself No molten gods/Idols.

18 "Celebrate the Festival of Unleavened Bread. For seven days eat bread made without yeast, as I commanded you. Do this at the appointed time in the month of Aviv, for in that month you came out of Egypt.

19 "The first offspring of every womb belongs to me, including all the firstborn males of your livestock, whether from herd or flock. 20 Redeem the firstborn donkey with a lamb, but if you do not redeem it, break its neck. Redeem all your firstborn sons.

--No one is to appear before me Empty-Handed/without an offering or gift for Me--

21 "Six days you shall labor, but on the seventh day you shall rest; even during the plowing season and harvest you must rest.

22 "Celebrate the Festival of Weeks with the firstfruits of the wheat harvest, and the Festival of Ingathering at the turn of the year. 23 Three times a year all your men are to appear before the Sovereign Lord, the God of Israel. 24 I will drive out nations before you and enlarge your territory, and no one will covet your land when you go up three times each year to appear before the Lord your God.

25 “Do not offer the blood of a sacrifice to me along with anything containing yeast, and do not let any of the sacrifice from the Passover Festival remain until morning.

26 “Bring the best of the firstfruits of your soil to the house of the Lord your God.

“Do not cook a young goat in its mother’s milk.”

27 Then the Lord said to Moses, “Write down these words, for in accordance with these words I have made a covenant with you and with Israel.” 28 So Moses was there with the Lord forty days and forty nights--he did Not eat bread or drink water. And he wrote on the tablets the words of the Covenant--the Ten Commandments.

29 It came about when Moses was coming down from Mount Sinai (and the two tablets of the testimony were in Moses’ hand as he was coming down from the mountain), that Moses did not know that the Skin of his Face Shone--because of his speaking with God.

30 So when Aaron and all the people of Israel saw Moses, behold,--The skin of his face Shone, and they were afraid to come near him.

31 Then Moses called to them, and Aaron and all the rulers in the congregation returned to him; and Moses spoke to them. 32 Afterward all the sons of Israel came near, and he commanded them to do everything that the Lord had spoken to him on Mount Sinai. 33 When Moses had finished speaking with them, he put a veil over his face.

34 But whenever Moses went in before the Lord to speak with Him, he would take off the veil until he came out; and whenever he came out and spoke to the people of Israel what he had been commanded, 35 the people of Israel would see the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses’ face shone. So Moses would replace the veil over his face until he went in to speak with God.

CHAPTER 35

1 Moses assembled the whole Israelite community and said to them, “These are the things the Lord has commanded you to do: 2 For six days, work is to be done, but the seventh day shall be your holy day, a day of sabbath rest to the Lord. Whoever does any work on it is to be put to death. 3 Do not light a fire in any of your dwellings on the Sabbath day.”

4 Moses said to the whole Israelite community, “This is what the Lord has commanded: 5 From what you have, take an offering for the Lord. Everyone who is willing is to bring to the Lord an offering of gold, silver and bronze; 6 blue, purple and scarlet yarn and fine linen; goat hair; 7 ram skins dyed red and another type of durable leather; acacia wood; 8 olive oil for the light; spices for the anointing oil and for the fragrant incense; 9 and onyx stones and other gems to be mounted on the ephod and breastpiece.

10 “All who are skilled among you are to come and make everything the Lord has

commanded: 11 the tabernacle with its tent and its covering, clasps, frames, crossbars, posts and bases; 12 the ark with its poles and the atonement cover and the curtain that shields it; 13 the table with its poles and all its articles and the bread of the Presence; 14 the lampstand that is for light with its accessories, lamps and oil for the light; 15 the altar of incense with its poles, the anointing oil and the fragrant incense; the curtain for the doorway at the entrance to the tabernacle;

16 the altar of burnt offering with its bronze grating, its poles and all its utensils; the bronze basin with its stand; 17 the curtains of the courtyard with its posts and bases, and the curtain for the entrance to the courtyard; 18 the tent pegs for the tabernacle and for the courtyard, and their ropes; 19 the woven garments worn for ministering in the sanctuary—both the sacred garments for Aaron the priest and the garments for his sons when they serve as priests.”

20 Then the whole Israelite community withdrew from Moses’ presence, 21 and everyone who was willing and whose heart moved them came and brought an offering to the Lord for the work on the tent of meeting, for all its service, and for the sacred garments. 22 All who were willing, men and women alike, came and brought gold jewelry of all kinds: brooches, earrings, rings and ornaments. They all presented their gold as a wave offering to the Lord.

23 Everyone who had blue, purple or scarlet yarn or fine linen, or goat hair, ram skins dyed red or the other durable leather brought them. 24 Those presenting an offering of silver or bronze brought it as an offering to the Lord, and everyone who had acacia wood for any part of the work brought it. 25 Every skilled woman spun with her hands and brought what she had spun—blue, purple or scarlet yarn or fine linen. 26 And all the women who were willing and had the skill spun the goat hair.

27 The leaders brought onyx stones and other gems to be mounted on the ephod and breastpiece. 28 They also brought spices and olive oil for the light and for the anointing oil and for the fragrant incense. 29 All the Israelite men and women who were willing brought to the Lord freewill offerings for all the work the Lord through Moses had commanded them to do.

30 Then Moses said to the Israelites, “See, the Lord has chosen Bezalel son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, 31 and he has filled him with the Spirit of God, with wisdom, with understanding, with knowledge and with all kinds of skills— 32 to make artistic designs for work in gold, silver and bronze, 33 to cut and set stones, to work in wood and to engage in all kinds of artistic crafts.

34 And he has given both him and Oholiab son of Ahisamak, of the tribe of Dan, the ability to teach others. 35 He has filled them with skill to do all kinds of work as engravers, designers, embroiderers in blue, purple and scarlet yarn and fine linen, and weavers—all of them skilled workers and designers.

CHAPTER 36

1 So Bezalel, Oholiab and every skilled person to whom the Lord has given skill and ability to know how to carry out all the work of constructing the sanctuary are to do the work just as the Lord has commanded.”

2 Then Moses summoned Bezalel and Oholiab and every skilled person to whom the Lord had given ability and who was willing to come and do the work. 3 They received from Moses all the offerings the Israelites had brought to carry out the work of constructing the sanctuary. And the people continued to bring freewill offerings morning after morning. 4 So all the skilled workers who were doing all the work on the sanctuary left what they were doing 5 and said to Moses, “The people are bringing more than enough for doing the work the Lord commanded to be done.”

6 Then Moses gave an order and they sent this word throughout the camp: “No man or woman is to make anything else as an offering for the sanctuary.” And so the people were restrained from bringing more, 7 because what they already had was more than enough to do all the work.

8 All those who were skilled among the workers made the tabernacle with ten curtains of finely twisted linen and blue, purple and scarlet yarn, with cherubim woven into them by expert hands. 9 All the curtains were the same size—twenty-eight cubits long and four cubits wide. 10 They joined five of the curtains together and did the same with the other five. 11 Then they made loops of blue material along the edge of the end curtain in one set, and the same was done with the end curtain in the other set.

12 They also made fifty loops on one curtain and fifty loops on the end curtain of the other set, with the loops opposite each other. 13 Then they made fifty gold clasps and used them to fasten the two sets of curtains together so that the tabernacle was a unit.

14 They made curtains of goat hair for the tent over the tabernacle—eleven altogether. 15 All eleven curtains were the same size—thirty cubits long and four cubits wide. 16 They joined five of the curtains into one set and the other six into another set. 17 Then they made fifty loops along the edge of the end curtain in one set and also along the edge of the end curtain in the other set.

18 They made fifty bronze clasps to fasten the tent together as a unit. 19 Then they made for the tent a covering of ram skins dyed red, and over that a covering of the other durable leather.[c]

20 They made upright frames of acacia wood for the tabernacle. 21 Each frame was ten cubits long and a cubit and a half wide, 22 with two projections set parallel to each other. They made all the frames of the tabernacle in this way. 23 They made twenty frames for the south side of the tabernacle 24 and made forty silver bases to go under them—two bases for each frame, one under each projection. 25 For the other side, the north side of the tabernacle, they made twenty frames

26 and forty silver bases—two under each frame. 27 They made six frames for the far end, that is, the west end of the tabernacle, 28 and two frames were made for the corners of the tabernacle at the far end. 29 At these two corners the frames were double from the bottom all the way to the top and fitted into a single ring; both were made alike. 30 So there were eight frames and sixteen silver bases—two under each frame.

31 They also made crossbars of acacia wood: five for the frames on one side of the tabernacle, 32 five for those on the other side, and five for the frames on the west, at the far end of the tabernacle. 33 They made the center crossbar so that it extended from end to end at the middle of the frames. 34 They overlaid the frames with gold and made gold rings to hold the crossbars. They also overlaid the crossbars with gold.

35 They made the curtain of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen, with cherubim woven into it by a skilled worker. 36 They made four posts of acacia wood for it and overlaid them with gold. They made gold hooks for them and cast their four silver bases. 37 For the entrance to the tent they made a curtain of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen—the work of an embroiderer; 38 and they made five posts with hooks for them. They overlaid the tops of the posts and their bands with gold and made their five bases of bronze.

CHAPTER 37

1 Bezalel made the ark of acacia wood—two and a half cubits long, a cubit and a half wide, and a cubit and a half high. 2 He overlaid it with pure gold, both inside and out, and made a gold molding around it. 3 He cast four gold rings for it and fastened them to its four feet, with two rings on one side and two rings on the other. 4 Then he made poles of acacia wood and overlaid them with gold. 5 And he inserted the poles into the rings on the sides of the ark to carry it.

6 He made the atonement cover of pure gold—two and a half cubits long and a cubit and a half wide. 7 Then he made two cherubim out of hammered gold at the ends of the cover. 8 He made one cherub on one end and the second cherub on the other; at the two ends he made them of one piece with the cover. 9 The cherubim had their wings spread upward, overshadowing the cover with them. The cherubim faced each other, looking toward the cover.

10 They made the table of acacia wood—two cubits long, a cubit wide and a cubit and a half high. 11 Then they overlaid it with pure gold and made a gold molding around it. 12 They also made around it a rim a handbreadth wide and put a gold molding on the rim. 13 They cast four gold rings for the table and fastened them to the four corners, where the four legs were.

14 The rings were put close to the rim to hold the poles used in carrying the table. 15 The poles for carrying the table were made of acacia wood and were overlaid with gold. 16 And they made from pure gold the articles for the table—its plates and

dishes and bowls and its pitchers for the pouring out of drink offerings.

17 They made the lampstand of pure gold. They hammered out its base and shaft, and made its flowerlike cups, buds and blossoms of one piece with them. 18 Six branches extended from the sides of the lampstand—three on one side and three on the other.

19 Three cups shaped like almond flowers with buds and blossoms were on one branch, three on the next branch and the same for all six branches extending from the lampstand. 20 And on the lampstand were four cups shaped like almond flowers with buds and blossoms. 21 One bud was under the first pair of branches extending from the lampstand, a second bud under the second pair, and a third bud under the third pair—six branches in all. 22 The buds and the branches were all of one piece with the lampstand, hammered out of pure gold.

23 They made its seven lamps, as well as its wick trimmers and trays, of pure gold. 24 They made the lampstand and all its accessories from one talent of pure gold.

25 They made the altar of incense out of acacia wood. It was square, a cubit long and a cubit wide and two cubits high—its horns of one piece with it. 26 They overlaid the top and all the sides and the horns with pure gold, and made a gold molding around it. 27 They made two gold rings below the molding—two on each of the opposite sides—to hold the poles used to carry it. 28 They made the poles of acacia wood and overlaid them with gold.

29 They also made the sacred anointing oil and the pure, fragrant incense—the work of a perfumer.

CHAPTER 38

1 They built the altar of burnt offering of acacia wood, three cubits high; it was square, five cubits long and five cubits wide. 2 They made a horn at each of the four corners, so that the horns and the altar were of one piece, and they overlaid the altar with bronze. 3 They made all its utensils of bronze—its pots, shovels, sprinkling bowls, meat forks and firepans.

4 They made a grating for the altar, a bronze network, to be under its ledge, halfway up the altar. 5 They cast bronze rings to hold the poles for the four corners of the bronze grating. 6 They made the poles of acacia wood and overlaid them with bronze. 7 They inserted the poles into the rings so they would be on the sides of the altar for carrying it. They made it hollow, out of boards.

8 They made the bronze basin and its bronze stand from the mirrors of the women who served at the entrance to the tent of meeting.

9 Next they made the courtyard. The south side was a hundred cubits long and had curtains of finely twisted linen, 10 with twenty posts and twenty bronze bases, and with

silver hooks and bands on the posts. 11 The north side was also a hundred cubits long and had twenty posts and twenty bronze bases, with silver hooks and bands on the posts.

12 The west end was fifty cubits wide and had curtains, with ten posts and ten bases, with silver hooks and bands on the posts. 13 The east end, toward the sunrise, was also fifty cubits wide. 14 Curtains fifteen cubits long were on one side of the entrance, with three posts and three bases, 15 and curtains fifteen cubits long were on the other side of the entrance to the courtyard, with three posts and three bases.

16 All the curtains around the courtyard were of finely twisted linen. 17 The bases for the posts were bronze. The hooks and bands on the posts were silver, and their tops were overlaid with silver; so all the posts of the courtyard had silver bands.

18 The curtain for the entrance to the courtyard was made of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen—the work of an embroiderer. It was twenty cubits long and, like the curtains of the courtyard, five cubits high, 19 with four posts and four bronze bases. Their hooks and bands were silver, and their tops were overlaid with silver. 20 All the tent pegs of the tabernacle and of the surrounding courtyard were bronze.

21 These are the amounts of the materials used for the tabernacle, the tabernacle of the covenant law, which were recorded at Moses' command by the Levites under the direction of Ithamar son of Aaron, the priest. 22 (Bezalel son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made everything the Lord commanded Moses;

23 with him was Oholiab son of Ahisamak, of the tribe of Dan—an engraver and designer, and an embroiderer in blue, purple and scarlet yarn and fine linen.) 24 The total amount of the gold from the wave offering used for all the work on the sanctuary was 29 talents and 730 shekels, according to the sanctuary shekel.

25 The silver obtained from those of the community who were counted in the census was 100 talents and 1,775 shekels, according to the sanctuary shekel— 26 one beka per person, that is, half a shekel, according to the sanctuary shekel, from everyone who had crossed over to those counted, twenty years old or more, a total of 603,550 men. 27 The 100 talents of silver were used to cast the bases for the sanctuary and for the curtain—100 bases from the 100 talents, one talent for each base. 28 They used the 1,775 shekels to make the hooks for the posts, to overlay the tops of the posts, and to make their bands.

29 The bronze from the wave offering was 70 talents and 2,400 shekels. 30 They used it to make the bases for the entrance to the tent of meeting, the bronze altar with its bronze grating and all its utensils, 31 the bases for the surrounding courtyard and those for its entrance and all the tent pegs for the tabernacle and those for the surrounding courtyard.

CHAPTER 39

1 From the blue, purple and scarlet yarn they made woven garments for ministering in the sanctuary. They also made sacred garments for Aaron, as the Lord commanded Moses.

2 They made the ephod of gold, and of blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and of finely twisted linen. 3 They hammered out thin sheets of gold and cut strands to be worked into the blue, purple and scarlet yarn and fine linen—the work of skilled hands. 4 They made shoulder pieces for the ephod, which were attached to two of its corners, so it could be fastened. 5 Its skillfully woven waistband was like it—of one piece with the ephod and made with gold, and with blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and with finely twisted linen, as the Lord commanded Moses.

6 They mounted the onyx stones in gold filigree settings and engraved them like a seal with the names of the sons of Israel. 7 Then they fastened them on the shoulder pieces of the ephod as memorial stones for the sons of Israel, as the Lord commanded Moses.

8 They fashioned the breastpiece—the work of a skilled craftsman. They made it like the ephod: of gold, and of blue, purple and scarlet yarn, and of finely twisted linen. 9 It was square—a span long and a span wide—and folded double. 10 Then they mounted four rows of precious stones on it. The first row was carnelian, chrysolite and beryl; 11 the second row was turquoise, lapis lazuli and emerald;

12 the third row was jacinth, agate and amethyst; 13 the fourth row was topaz, onyx and jasper. They were mounted in gold filigree settings. 14 There were twelve stones, one for each of the names of the sons of Israel, each engraved like a seal with the name of one of the twelve tribes.

15 For the breastpiece they made braided chains of pure gold, like a rope. 16 They made two gold filigree settings and two gold rings, and fastened the rings to two of the corners of the breastpiece. 17 They fastened the two gold chains to the rings at the corners of the breastpiece, 18 and the other ends of the chains to the two settings, attaching them to the shoulder pieces of the ephod at the front. 19 They made two gold rings and attached them to the other two corners of the breastpiece on the inside edge next to the ephod.

20 Then they made two more gold rings and attached them to the bottom of the shoulder pieces on the front of the ephod, close to the seam just above the waistband of the ephod. 21 They tied the rings of the breastpiece to the rings of the ephod with blue cord, connecting it to the waistband so that the breastpiece would not swing out from the ephod—as the Lord commanded Moses.

22 They made the robe of the ephod entirely of blue cloth—the work of a weaver— 23 with an opening in the center of the robe like the opening of a collar, and a band around this opening, so that it would not tear. 24 They made pomegranates of blue, purple and scarlet yarn and finely twisted linen around the hem of the robe. 25 And they made bells of pure gold and attached them around the hem between the

pomegranates. 26 The bells and pomegranates alternated around the hem of the robe to be worn for ministering, as the Lord commanded Moses.

27 For Aaron and his sons, they made tunics of fine linen—the work of a weaver — 28 and the turban of fine linen, the linen caps and the undergarments of finely twisted linen. 29 The sash was made of finely twisted linen and blue, purple and scarlet yarn—the work of an embroiderer—as the Lord commanded Moses.

30 They made the plate, the sacred emblem, out of pure gold and engraved on it, like an inscription on a seal: holy to the Lord. 31 Then they fastened a blue cord to it to attach it to the turban, as the Lord commanded Moses.

32 So all the work on the tabernacle, the tent of meeting, was completed. The Israelites did everything just as the Lord commanded Moses. 33 Then they brought the tabernacle to Moses: the tent and all its furnishings, its clasps, frames, crossbars, posts and bases; 34 the covering of ram skins dyed red and the covering of another durable leather and the shielding curtain;

35 the ark of the covenant law with its poles and the atonement cover; 36 the table with all its articles and the bread of the Presence; 37 the pure gold lampstand with its row of lamps and all its accessories, and the olive oil for the light; 38 the gold altar, the anointing oil, the fragrant incense, and the curtain for the entrance to the tent;

39 the bronze altar with its bronze grating, its poles and all its utensils; the basin with its stand; 40 the curtains of the courtyard with its posts and bases, and the curtain for the entrance to the courtyard; the ropes and tent pegs for the courtyard; all the furnishings for the tabernacle, the tent of meeting;

41 and the woven garments worn for ministering in the sanctuary, both the sacred garments for Aaron the priest and the garments for his sons when serving as priests.

42 The Israelites had done all the work just as the Lord had commanded Moses. 43 Moses inspected the work and saw that they had done it just as the Lord had commanded. So Moses blessed them.

CHAPTER 40

1 Then the Lord said to Moses: 2 “Set up the tabernacle, the tent of meeting, on the first day of the first month. 3 Place the ark of the covenant law in it and shield the ark with the curtain. 4 Bring in the table and set out what belongs on it. Then bring in the lampstand and set up its lamps. 5 Place the gold altar of incense in front of the ark of the covenant law and put the curtain at the entrance to the tabernacle.

6 “Place the altar of burnt offering in front of the entrance to the tabernacle, the tent of meeting; 7 place the basin between the tent of meeting and the altar and put water in it. 8 Set up the courtyard around it and put the curtain at the entrance to the courtyard.

9 “Take the anointing oil and anoint the tabernacle and everything in it; consecrate it and

all its furnishings, and it will be holy. 10 Then anoint the altar of burnt offering and all its utensils; consecrate the altar, and it will be most holy. 11 Anoint the basin and its stand and consecrate them.

12 “Bring Aaron and his sons to the entrance to the tent of meeting and wash them with water. 13 Then dress Aaron in the sacred garments, anoint him and consecrate him so he may serve me as priest. 14 Bring his sons and dress them in tunics. 15 Anoint them just as you anointed their father, so they may serve me as priests. Their anointing will be to a priesthood that will continue throughout their generations.” 16 Moses did everything just as the Lord commanded him.

17 So the tabernacle was set up on the first day of the first month in the second year. 18 When Moses set up the tabernacle, he put the bases in place, erected the frames, inserted the crossbars and set up the posts. 19 Then he spread the tent over the tabernacle and put the covering over the tent, as the Lord commanded him.

20 He took the tablets of the covenant law and placed them in the ark, attached the poles to the ark and put the atonement cover over it. 21 Then he brought the ark into the tabernacle and hung the shielding curtain and shielded the ark of the covenant law, as the Lord commanded him.

22 Moses placed the table in the tent of meeting on the north side of the tabernacle outside the curtain 23 and set out the bread on it before the Lord, as the Lord commanded him.

24 He placed the lampstand in the tent of meeting opposite the table on the south side of the tabernacle 25 and set up the lamps before the Lord, as the Lord commanded him.

26 Moses placed the gold altar in the tent of meeting in front of the curtain 27 and burned fragrant incense on it, as the Lord commanded him.

28 Then he put up the curtain at the entrance to the tabernacle. 29 He set the altar of burnt offering near the entrance to the tabernacle, the tent of meeting, and offered on it burnt offerings and grain offerings, as the Lord commanded him.

30 He placed the basin between the tent of meeting and the altar and put water in it for washing, 31 and Moses and Aaron and his sons used it to wash their hands and feet. 32 They washed whenever they entered the tent of meeting or approached the altar, as the Lord commanded Moses.

33 Then Moses set up the courtyard around the tabernacle and altar and put up the curtain at the entrance to the courtyard. And so Moses finished the work.

34 Then the cloud covered the tent of meeting, and the Glory of the Lord filled the tabernacle. 35 Moses could not enter the tent of meeting because the cloud had settled on it, and the Glory of the Lord filled the tabernacle.

36 In all the travels of the Israelites, whenever the cloud lifted from above the tabernacle, they would set out; 37 but if the cloud did not lift, they did not set out—until

the day it lifted. 38 So the cloud of the Lord was over the tabernacle by day, and fire was in the cloud by night, in the sight of all the Israelites during all their travels.

End Book Of EXODUS

Book Of LEVITICUS

CHAPTER 1

1 Now the Lord called to Moses, and spoke to him from the tabernacle of meeting, saying, 2 “Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them: ‘When any one of you brings an offering to the Lord, you shall bring your offering of the livestock—of the herd and of the flock.

3 ‘If his offering is a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish; he shall offer it of his own free will at the door of the tabernacle of meeting before the Lord. 4 Then he shall put his hand on the head of the burnt offering, and it will be accepted on his behalf to make atonement for him.

5 He shall kill the bull before the Lord; and the priests, Aaron’s sons, shall bring the blood and sprinkle the blood all around on the altar that is by the door of the tabernacle of meeting. 6 And he shall skin the burnt offering and cut it into its pieces. 7 The sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire on the altar, and lay the wood in order on the fire. 8 Then the priests, Aaron’s sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat in order on the wood that is on the fire upon the altar;

9 but he shall wash its entrails and its legs with water. And the priest shall burn all on the altar as a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, a sweet aroma to the Lord.

10 ‘If his offering is of the flocks—of the sheep or of the goats—as a burnt sacrifice, he shall bring a male without blemish. 11 He shall kill it on the north side of the altar before the Lord; and the priests, Aaron’s sons, shall sprinkle its blood all around on the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into its pieces, with its head and its fat; and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire upon the altar;

13 but he shall wash the entrails and the legs with water. Then the priest shall bring it all and burn it on the altar; it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, a sweet aroma to the Lord.

14 ‘And if the burnt sacrifice of his offering to the Lord is of birds, then he shall bring his offering of turtledoves or young pigeons. 15 The priest shall bring it to the altar, wring off its head, and burn it on the altar; its blood shall be drained out at the side of the altar. 16 And he shall remove its crop with its feathers and cast it beside the altar on the east side, into the place for ashes.

17 Then he shall split it at its wings, but shall not divide it completely; and the priest shall burn it on the altar, on the wood that is on the fire. It is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, a sweet aroma to the Lord.

CHAPTER 2

1 'When anyone offers a grain offering to the Lord, his offering shall be of fine flour. And he shall pour oil on it, and put frankincense on it. 2 He shall bring it to Aaron's sons, the priests, one of whom shall take from it his handful of fine flour and oil with all the frankincense. And the priest shall burn it as a memorial on the altar, an offering made by fire, a sweet aroma to the Lord.

3 The rest of the grain offering shall be Aaron's and his sons'. It is most Holy of the offerings to the Lord made by fire.

4 'And if you bring as an offering a grain offering baked in the oven, it shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mixed with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil. 5 But if your offering is a grain offering baked in a pan, it shall be of fine flour, unleavened, mixed with oil. 6 You shall break it in pieces and pour oil on it; it is a grain offering.

7 'If your offering is a grain offering baked in a covered pan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil. 8 You shall bring the grain offering that is made of these things to the Lord. And when it is presented to the priest, he shall bring it to the altar. 9 Then the priest shall take from the grain offering a memorial portion, and burn it on the altar. It is an offering made by fire, a sweet aroma to the Lord. 10 And what is left of the grain offering shall be Aaron's and his sons'. It is most Holy of the offerings to the Lord made by fire.

11 'No grain offering which you bring to the Lord shall be made with leaven, for you shall burn no leaven nor any honey in any offering to the Lord made by fire. 12 As for the offering of the firstfruits, you shall offer them to the Lord, but they shall not be burned on the altar for a sweet aroma.

13 And every offering of your grain offering you shall season with salt; you shall not allow the salt of the covenant of your God to be lacking from your grain offering. With all your offerings you shall offer salt.

14 'If you offer a grain offering of your firstfruits to the Lord, you shall offer for the grain offering of your firstfruits green heads of grain roasted on the fire, grain beaten from full heads. 15 And you shall put oil on it, and lay frankincense on it. It is a grain offering. 16 Then the priest shall burn the memorial portion: part of its beaten grain and part of its oil, with all the frankincense, as an offering made by fire to the Lord.

CHAPTER 3

1 'When his offering is a sacrifice of a peace offering, if he offers it of the herd, whether male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the Lord. 2 And he shall lay his hand on the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of the tabernacle of meeting; and Aaron's sons, the priests, shall sprinkle the blood all around on the altar. 3 Then he shall offer from the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire to the Lord. The

fat that covers the entrails and all the fat that is on the entrails, 4 the two kidneys and the fat that is on them by the flanks, and the fatty lobe attached to the liver above the kidneys, he shall remove; 5 and Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which is on the wood that is on the fire, as an offering made by fire, a sweet aroma to the Lord.

6 'If his offering as a sacrifice of a peace offering to the Lord is of the flock, whether male or female, he shall offer it without blemish. 7 If he offers a lamb as his offering, then he shall offer it before the Lord. 8 And he shall lay his hand on the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of meeting; and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle its blood all around on the altar.

9 'Then he shall offer from the sacrifice of the peace offering, as an offering made by fire to the Lord, its fat and the whole fat tail which he shall remove close to the backbone. And the fat that covers the entrails and all the fat that is on the entrails,

10 the two kidneys and the fat that is on them by the flanks, and the fatty lobe attached to the liver above the kidneys, he shall remove; 11 and the priest shall burn them on the altar as food, an offering made by fire to the Lord.

12 'And if his offering is a goat, then he shall offer it before the Lord. 13 He shall lay his hand on its head and kill it before the tabernacle of meeting; and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle its blood all around on the altar. 14 Then he shall offer from it his offering, as an offering made by fire to the Lord. The fat that covers the entrails and all the fat that is on the entrails,

15 the two kidneys and the fat that is on them by the flanks, and the fatty lobe attached to the liver above the kidneys, he shall remove; 16 and the priest shall burn them on the altar as food, an offering made by fire for a sweet aroma; all the fat is the Lord's.

17 'This shall be a perpetual statute throughout your generations in all your dwellings: you shall eat neither fat nor blood.' ”

CHAPTER 4

1 Now the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 2 “Speak to the children of Israel, saying: ‘If a person sins unintentionally against any of the commandments of the Lord in anything which ought not to be done, and does any of them, 3 if the anointed priest sins, bringing guilt on the people, then let him offer to the Lord for his sin which he has sinned a young bull without blemish as a sin offering.

4 He shall bring the bull to the door of the tabernacle of meeting before the Lord, lay his hand on the bull's head, and kill the bull before the Lord.

5 Then the anointed priest shall take some of the bull's blood and bring it to the tabernacle of meeting. 6 The priest shall dip his finger in the blood and sprinkle some of

the blood seven times before the Lord, in front of the veil of the sanctuary. 7 And the priest shall put some of the blood on the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the Lord, which is in the tabernacle of meeting; and he shall pour the remaining blood of the bull at the base of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of meeting.

8 He shall take from it all the fat of the bull as the sin offering. The fat that covers the entrails and all the fat which is on the entrails,

9 the two kidneys and the fat that is on them by the flanks, and the fatty lobe attached to the liver above the kidneys, he shall remove,

10 as it was taken from the bull of the sacrifice of the peace offering; and the priest shall burn them on the altar of the burnt offering. 11 But the bull's hide and all its flesh, with its head and legs, its entrails and offal—

12 the whole bull he shall carry outside the camp to a clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and burn it on wood with fire; where the ashes are poured out it shall be burned.

13 'Now if the whole congregation of Israel sins unintentionally, and the thing is hidden from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done something against any of the commandments of the Lord in anything which should not be done, and are guilty;

14 when the sin which they have committed becomes known, then the assembly shall offer a young bull for the sin, and bring it before the tabernacle of meeting. 15 And the elders of the congregation shall lay their hands on the head of the bull before the Lord. Then the bull shall be killed before the Lord. 16 The anointed priest shall bring some of the bull's blood to the tabernacle of meeting.

17 Then the priest shall dip his finger in the blood and sprinkle it seven times before the Lord, in front of the veil. 18 And he shall put some of the blood on the horns of the altar which is before the Lord, which is in the tabernacle of meeting; and he shall pour the remaining blood at the base of the altar of burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of meeting.

19 He shall take all the fat from it and burn it on the altar. 20 And he shall do with the bull as he did with the bull as a sin offering; thus he shall do with it. So the priest shall make atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them. 21 Then he shall carry the bull outside the camp, and burn it as he burned the first bull. It is a sin offering for the assembly.

22 'When a ruler has sinned, and done something unintentionally against any of the commandments of the Lord his God in anything which should not be done, and is guilty, 23 or if his sin which he has committed comes to his knowledge, he shall bring as his offering a kid of the goats, a male without blemish. 24 And he shall lay his hand on the head of the goat, and kill it at the place where they kill the burnt offering before the Lord. It is a sin offering.

25 The priest shall take some of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and pour its blood at the base of the altar of burnt offering. 26 And he shall burn all its fat on the altar, like the fat of the sacrifice of the peace offering. So the priest shall make atonement for him concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

27 ‘If anyone of the common people sins unintentionally by doing something against any of the commandments of the Lord in anything which ought not to be done, and is guilty, 28 or if his sin which he has committed comes to his knowledge, then he shall bring as his offering a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he has committed.

29 And he shall lay his hand on the head of the sin offering, and kill the sin offering at the place of the burnt offering. 30 Then the priest shall take some of its blood with his finger, put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and pour all the remaining blood at the base of the altar. 31 He shall remove all its fat, as fat is removed from the sacrifice of the peace offering; and the priest shall burn it on the altar for a sweet aroma to the Lord. So the priest shall make atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

32 ‘If he brings a lamb as his sin offering, he shall bring a female without blemish. 33 Then he shall lay his hand on the head of the sin offering, and kill it as a sin offering at the place where they kill the burnt offering. 34 The priest shall take some of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and pour all the remaining blood at the base of the altar.

35 He shall remove all its fat, as the fat of the lamb is removed from the sacrifice of the peace offering. Then the priest shall burn it on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire to the Lord. So the priest shall make atonement for his sin that he has committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

CHAPTER 5

1 ‘If a person sins in hearing the utterance of an oath, and is a witness, whether he has seen or known of the matter—if he does not tell it, he bears guilt.

2 ‘Or if a person touches any unclean thing, whether it is the carcass of an unclean beast, or the carcass of unclean livestock, or the carcass of unclean creeping things, and he is unaware of it, he also shall be unclean and guilty.

3 Or if he touches human uncleanness—whatever uncleanness with which a man may be defiled, and he is unaware of it—when he realizes it, then he shall be guilty.

4 ‘Or if a person swears, speaking thoughtlessly with his lips to do evil or to do good, whatever it is that a man may pronounce by an oath, and he is unaware of it—when he realizes it, then he shall be guilty in any of these matters.

5 ‘And it shall be, when he is guilty in any of these matters, that he shall confess that he

has sinned in that thing; 6 and he shall bring his trespass offering to the Lord for his sin which he has committed, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats as a sin offering. So the priest shall make atonement for him concerning his sin.

7 'If he is not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring to the Lord, for his trespass which he has committed, two turtledoves or two young pigeons: one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering. 8 And he shall bring them to the priest, who shall offer that which is for the sin offering first, and wring off its head from its neck, but shall not divide it completely.

9 Then he shall sprinkle some of the blood of the sin offering on the side of the altar, and the rest of the blood shall be drained out at the base of the altar. It is a sin offering. 10 And he shall offer the second as a burnt offering according to the prescribed manner. So the priest shall make atonement on his behalf for his sin which he has committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

11 'But if he is not able to bring two turtledoves or two young pigeons, then he who sinned shall bring for his offering one-tenth of an ephah of fine flour as a sin offering. He shall put no oil on it, nor shall he put frankincense on it, for it is a sin offering.

12 Then he shall bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it as a memorial portion, and burn it on the altar according to the offerings made by fire to the Lord. It is a sin offering. 13 The priest shall make atonement for him, for his sin that he has committed in any of these matters; and it shall be forgiven him. The rest shall be the priest's as a grain offering.' "

14 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying: 15 "If a person commits a trespass, and sins unintentionally in regard to the Holy things of the Lord, then he shall bring to the Lord as his trespass offering a ram without blemish from the flocks, with your valuation in shekels of silver according to the shekel of the sanctuary, as a trespass offering.

16 And he shall make restitution for the harm that he has done in regard to the Holy thing, and shall add one-fifth to it and give it to the priest. So the priest shall make atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

17 "If a person sins, and commits any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the Lord, though he does not know it, yet he is guilty and shall bear his iniquity. 18 And he shall bring to the priest a ram without blemish from the flock, with your valuation, as a trespass offering. So the priest shall make atonement for him regarding his ignorance in which he erred and did not know it, and it shall be forgiven him. 19 It is a trespass offering; he has certainly trespassed against the Lord."

CHAPTER 6

1 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying: 2 “If a person sins and commits a trespass against the Lord by lying to his neighbor about what was delivered to him for safekeeping, or about a pledge, or about a robbery, or if he has extorted from his neighbor, 3 or if he has found what was lost and lies concerning it, and swears falsely—in any one of these things that a man may do in which he sins: 4 then it shall be, because he has sinned and is guilty, that he shall restore what he has stolen, or the thing which he has extorted, or what was delivered to him for safekeeping, or the lost thing which he found,

5 or all that about which he has sworn falsely. He shall restore its full value, add one-fifth more to it, and give it to whomever it belongs, on the day of his trespass offering. 6 And he shall bring his trespass offering to the Lord, a ram without blemish from the flock, with your valuation, as a trespass offering, to the priest. 7 So the priest shall make atonement for him before the Lord, and he shall be forgiven for any one of these things that he may have done in which he trespasses.”

8 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 9 “Command Aaron and his sons, saying, ‘This is the law of the burnt offering: The burnt offering shall be on the hearth upon the altar all night until morning, and the fire of the altar shall be kept burning on it. 10 And the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen trousers he shall put on his body, and take up the ashes of the burnt offering which the fire has consumed on the altar, and he shall put them beside the altar.

11 Then he shall take off his garments, put on other garments, and carry the ashes outside the camp to a clean place. 12 And the fire on the altar shall be kept burning on it; it shall not be put out. And the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order on it; and he shall burn on it the fat of the peace offerings. 13 A fire shall always be burning on the altar; it shall never go out.

14 ‘This is the law of the grain offering: The sons of Aaron shall offer it on the altar before the Lord. 15 He shall take from it his handful of the fine flour of the grain offering, with its oil, and all the frankincense which is on the grain offering, and shall burn it on the altar for a sweet aroma, as a memorial to the Lord.

16 And the remainder of it Aaron and his sons shall eat; with unleavened bread it shall be eaten in a Holy place; in the court of the tabernacle of meeting they shall eat it.

17 It shall not be baked with leaven. I have given it as their portion of My offerings made by fire; it is most Holy, like the sin offering and the trespass offering. 18 All the males among the children of Aaron may eat it. It shall be a statute forever in your generations concerning the offerings made by fire to the Lord. Everyone who touches them must be Holy.’ ”

19 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 20 “This is the offering of Aaron and his sons, which they shall offer to the Lord, beginning on the day when he is anointed: one-tenth

of an ephah of fine flour as a daily grain offering, half of it in the morning and half of it at night.

21 It shall be made in a pan with oil. When it is mixed, you shall bring it in. The baked pieces of the grain offering you shall offer for a sweet aroma to the Lord. 22 The priest from among his sons, who is anointed in his place, shall offer it. It is a statute forever to the Lord. It shall be wholly burned. 23 For every grain offering for the priest shall be wholly burned. It shall not be eaten.”

24 Also the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 25 “Speak to Aaron and to his sons, saying, ‘This is the law of the sin offering: In the place where the burnt offering is killed, the sin offering shall be killed before the Lord. It is most Holy. 26 The priest who offers it for sin shall eat it. In a Holy place it shall be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of meeting.

27 Everyone who touches its flesh must be Holy. And when its blood is sprinkled on any garment, you shall wash that on which it was sprinkled, in a Holy place. 28 But the earthen vessel in which it is boiled shall be broken. And if it is boiled in a bronze pot, it shall be both scoured and rinsed in water. 29 All the males among the priests may eat it. It is most Holy. 30 But no sin offering from which any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of meeting, to make atonement in the Holy place, shall be eaten. It shall be burned in the fire.

CHAPTER 7

1 ‘Likewise this is the law of the trespass offering (it is most Holy): 2 In the place where they kill the burnt offering they shall kill the trespass offering. And its blood he shall sprinkle all around on the altar. 3 And he shall offer from it all its fat. The fat tail and the fat that covers the entrails,

4 the two kidneys and the fat that is on them by the flanks, and the fatty lobe attached to the liver above the kidneys, he shall remove; 5 and the priest shall burn them on the altar as an offering made by fire to the Lord. It is a trespass offering. 6 Every male among the priests may eat it. It shall be eaten in a Holy place. It is most Holy.

7 The trespass offering is like the sin offering; there is one law for them both: the priest who makes atonement with it shall have it. 8 And the priest who offers anyone’s burnt offering, that priest shall have for himself the skin of the burnt offering which he has offered. 9 Also every grain offering that is baked in the oven and all that is prepared in the covered pan, or in a pan, shall be the priest’s who offers it. 10 Every grain offering, whether mixed with oil or dry, shall belong to all the sons of Aaron, to one as much as the other.

11 ‘This is the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings which he shall offer to the Lord: 12 If he offers it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer, with the sacrifice of thanksgiving, unleavened cakes mixed with oil, unleavened wafers anointed with oil, or

cakes of blended flour mixed with oil. 13 Besides the cakes, as his offering he shall offer leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offering.

14 And from it he shall offer one cake from each offering as a heave offering to the Lord. It shall belong to the priest who sprinkles the blood of the peace offering.

15 'The flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offering for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day it is offered. He shall not leave any of it until morning. 16 But if the sacrifice of his offering is a vow or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offers his sacrifice; but on the next day the remainder of it also may be eaten; 17 the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day must be burned with fire.

18 And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offering is eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, nor shall it be imputed to him; it shall be an abomination to him who offers it, and the person who eats of it shall bear guilt.

19 'The flesh that touches any unclean thing shall not be eaten. It shall be burned with fire. And as for the clean flesh, all who are clean may eat of it. 20 But the person who eats the flesh of the sacrifice of the peace offering that belongs to the Lord, while he is unclean, that person shall be cut off from his people.

21 Moreover the person who touches any unclean thing, such as human uncleanness, an unclean animal, or any abominable unclean thing, and who eats the flesh of the sacrifice of the peace offering that belongs to the Lord, that person shall be cut off from his people.' "

22 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 23 "Speak to the children of Israel, saying: 'You shall not eat any fat, of ox or sheep or goat. 24 And the fat of an animal that dies naturally, and the fat of what is torn by wild beasts, may be used in any other way; but you shall by no means eat it.

25 For whoever eats the fat of the animal of which men offer an offering made by fire to the Lord, the person who eats it shall be cut off from his people. 26 Moreover you shall not eat any blood in any of your dwellings, whether of bird or beast. 27 Whoever eats any blood, that person shall be cut off from his people.' "

28 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 29 "Speak to the children of Israel, saying: 'He who offers the sacrifice of his peace offering to the Lord shall bring his offering to the Lord from the sacrifice of his peace offering. 30 His own hands shall bring the offerings made by fire to the Lord. The fat with the breast he shall bring, that the breast may be waved as a wave offering before the Lord. 31 And the priest shall burn the fat on the altar, but the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons'.

32 Also the right thigh you shall give to the priest as a heave offering from the sacrifices of your peace offerings. 33 He among the sons of Aaron, who offers the blood of the peace offering and the fat, shall have the right thigh for his part. 34 For the breast of the wave offering and the thigh of the heave offering I have taken from the children of

Israel, from the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and I have given them to Aaron the priest and to his sons from the children of Israel by a statute forever.’ ”

35 This is the consecrated portion for Aaron and his sons, from the offerings made by fire to the Lord, on the day when Moses presented them to minister to the Lord as priests. 36 The Lord commanded this to be given to them by the children of Israel, on the day that He anointed them, by a statute forever throughout their generations.

37 This is the law of the burnt offering, the grain offering, the sin offering, the trespass offering, the consecrations, and the sacrifice of the peace offering, 38 which the Lord commanded Moses on Mount Sinai, on the day when He commanded the children of Israel to offer their offerings to the Lord in the Wilderness of Sinai.

CHAPTER 8

1 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying: 2 “Take Aaron and his sons with him, and the garments, the anointing oil, a bull as the sin offering, two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread; 3 and gather all the congregation together at the door of the tabernacle of meeting.”

4 So Moses did as the Lord commanded him. And the congregation was gathered together at the door of the tabernacle of meeting. 5 And Moses said to the congregation, “This is what the Lord commanded to be done.”

6 Then Moses brought Aaron and his sons and washed them with water. 7 And he put the tunic on him, girded him with the sash, clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod on him; and he girded him with the intricately woven band of the ephod, and with it tied the ephod on him. 8 Then he put the breastplate on him, and he put the Urim and the Thummim in the breastplate. 9 And he put the turban on his head. Also on the turban, on its front, he put the golden plate, the Holy crown, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

10 Also Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that was in it, and consecrated them. 11 He sprinkled some of it on the altar seven times, anointed the altar and all its utensils, and the laver and its base, to consecrate them. 12 And he poured some of the anointing oil on Aaron’s head and anointed him, to consecrate him.

13 Then Moses brought Aaron’s sons and put tunics on them, girded them with sashes, and put hats on them, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

14 And he brought the bull for the sin offering. Then Aaron and his sons laid their hands on the head of the bull for the sin offering, 15 and Moses killed it. Then he took the blood, and put some on the horns of the altar all around with his finger, and purified the altar. And he poured the blood at the base of the altar, and consecrated it, to make atonement for it.

16 Then he took all the fat that was on the entrails, the fatty lobe attached to the liver, and the two kidneys with their fat, and Moses burned them on the altar. 17 But the bull, its hide, its flesh, and its offal, he burned with fire outside the camp, as the Lord had

commanded Moses.

18 Then he brought the ram as the burnt offering. And Aaron and his sons laid their hands on the head of the ram, 19 and Moses killed it. Then he sprinkled the blood all around on the altar. 20 And he cut the ram into pieces; and Moses burned the head, the pieces, and the fat.

21 Then he washed the entrails and the legs in water. And Moses burned the whole ram on the altar. It was a burnt sacrifice for a sweet aroma, an offering made by fire to the Lord, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

22 And he brought the second ram, the ram of consecration. Then Aaron and his sons laid their hands on the head of the ram, 23 and Moses killed it. Also he took some of its blood and put it on the tip of Aaron's right ear, on the thumb of his right hand, and on the big toe of his right foot.

24 Then he brought Aaron's sons. And Moses put some of the blood on the tips of their right ears, on the thumbs of their right hands, and on the big toes of their right feet. And Moses sprinkled the blood all around on the altar.

25 Then he took the fat and the fat tail, all the fat that was on the entrails, the fatty lobe attached to the liver, the two kidneys and their fat, and the right thigh; 26 and from the basket of unleavened bread that was before the Lord he took one unleavened cake, a cake of bread anointed with oil, and one wafer, and put them on the fat and on the right thigh; 27 and he put all these in Aaron's hands and in his sons' hands, and waved them as a wave offering before the Lord.

28 Then Moses took them from their hands and burned them on the altar, on the burnt offering. They were consecration offerings for a sweet aroma. That was an offering made by fire to the Lord. 29 And Moses took the breast and waved it as a wave offering before the Lord. It was Moses' part of the ram of consecration, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

30 Then Moses took some of the anointing oil and some of the blood which was on the altar, and sprinkled it on Aaron, on his garments, on his sons, and on the garments of his sons with him; and he consecrated Aaron, his garments, his sons, and the garments of his sons with him.

31 And Moses said to Aaron and his sons, "Boil the flesh at the door of the tabernacle of meeting, and eat it there with the bread that is in the basket of consecration offerings, as I commanded, saying, 'Aaron and his sons shall eat it.' 32 What remains of the flesh and of the bread you shall burn with fire. 33 And you shall not go outside the door of the tabernacle of meeting for seven days, until the days of your consecration are ended. For seven days he shall consecrate you.

34 As he has done this day, so the Lord has commanded to do, to make atonement for you. 35 Therefore you shall stay at the door of the tabernacle of meeting day and night

for seven days, and keep the charge of the Lord, so that you may not die; for so I have been commanded.” 36 So Aaron and his sons did all the things that the Lord had commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER 9

1 It came to pass on the eighth day that Moses called Aaron and his sons and the elders of Israel. 2 And he said to Aaron, “Take for yourself a young bull as a sin offering and a ram as a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer them before the Lord. 3 And to the children of Israel you shall speak, saying, ‘Take a kid of the goats as a sin offering, and a calf and a lamb, both of the first year, without blemish, as a burnt offering,

4 also a bull and a ram as peace offerings, to sacrifice before the Lord, and a grain offering mixed with oil; for today the Lord will appear to you.’ ”

5 So they brought what Moses commanded before the tabernacle of meeting. And all the congregation drew near and stood before the Lord. 6 Then Moses said, “This is the thing which the Lord commanded you to do, and the glory of the Lord will appear to you.”

7 And Moses said to Aaron, “Go to the altar, offer your sin offering and your burnt offering, and make atonement for yourself and for the people. Offer the offering of the people, and make atonement for them, as the Lord commanded.”

8 Aaron therefore went to the altar and killed the calf of the sin offering, which was for himself. 9 Then the sons of Aaron brought the blood to him. And he dipped his finger in the blood, put it on the horns of the altar, and poured the blood at the base of the altar. 10 But the fat, the kidneys, and the fatty lobe from the liver of the sin offering he burned on the altar, as the Lord had commanded Moses. 11 The flesh and the hide he burned with fire outside the camp.

12 And he killed the burnt offering; and Aaron’s sons presented to him the blood, which he sprinkled all around on the altar. 13 Then they presented the burnt offering to him, with its pieces and head, and he burned them on the altar. 14 And he washed the entrails and the legs, and burned them with the burnt offering on the altar.

15 Then he brought the people’s offering, and took the goat, which was the sin offering for the people, and killed it and offered it for sin, like the first one. 16 And he brought the burnt offering and offered it according to the prescribed manner. 17 Then he brought the grain offering, took a handful of it, and burned it on the altar, besides the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

18 He also killed the bull and the ram as sacrifices of peace offerings, which were for the people. And Aaron’s sons presented to him the blood, which he sprinkled all around on the altar, 19 and the fat from the bull and the ram—the fatty tail, what covers the entrails and the kidneys, and the fatty lobe attached to the liver;

20 and they put the fat on the breasts. Then he burned the fat on the altar; 21 but the

breasts and the right thigh Aaron waved as a wave offering before the Lord, as Moses had commanded.

22 Then Aaron lifted his hand toward the people, blessed them, and came down from offering the sin offering, the burnt offering, and peace offerings. 23 And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of meeting, and came out and blessed the people. Then the glory of the Lord appeared to all the people,

24 and fire came out from before the Lord and consumed the burnt offering and the fat on the altar. When all the people saw it, they shouted and fell on their faces.

CHAPTER 10

1 Then Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, each took his censer and put fire in it, put incense on it, and offered profane fire before the Lord, which He had not commanded them. 2 So fire went out from the Lord and devoured them, and they died before the Lord. 3 And Moses said to Aaron, “This is what the Lord spoke, saying:

‘By those who come near Me
I must be regarded as Holy;
And before all the people
I must be glorified.’ ”

So Aaron held his peace.

4 Then Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said to them, “Come near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp.” 5 So they went near and carried them by their tunics out of the camp, as Moses had said.

6 And Moses said to Aaron, and to Eleazar and Ithamar, his sons, “Do not uncover your heads nor tear your clothes, lest you die, and wrath come upon all the people. But let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the Lord has kindled. 7 You shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of meeting, lest you die, for the anointing oil of the Lord is upon you.” And they did according to the Word of Moses.

8 Then the Lord spoke to Aaron, saying: 9 “Do not drink wine or intoxicating drink, you, nor your sons with you, when you go into the tabernacle of meeting, lest you die. It shall be a statute forever throughout your generations, 10 that you may distinguish between Holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean, 11 and that you may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the Lord has spoken to them by the hand of Moses.”

12 And Moses spoke to Aaron, and to Eleazar and Ithamar, his sons who were left: “Take the grain offering that remains of the offerings made by fire to the Lord, and eat it without leaven beside the altar; for it is most Holy. 13 You shall eat it in a Holy

place, because it is your due and your sons' due, of the sacrifices made by fire to the Lord; for so I have been commanded.

14 The breast of the wave offering and the thigh of the heave offering you shall eat in a clean place, you, your sons, and your daughters with you; for they are your due and your sons' due, which are given from the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of Israel. 15 The thigh of the heave offering and the breast of the wave offering they shall bring with the offerings of fat made by fire, to offer as a wave offering before the Lord. And it shall be yours and your sons' with you, by a statute forever, as the Lord has commanded."

16 Then Moses made careful inquiry about the goat of the sin offering, and there it was—burned up. And he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron who were left, saying, 17 "Why have you not eaten the sin offering in a Holy place, since it is most Holy, and God has given it to you to bear the guilt of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the Lord? 18 See! Its blood was not brought inside the Holy place; indeed you should have eaten it in a Holy place, as I commanded."

19 And Aaron said to Moses, "Look, this day they have offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the Lord, and such things have befallen me! If I had eaten the sin offering today, would it have been accepted in the sight of the Lord?" 20 So when Moses heard that, he was content.

CHAPTER 11

1 Now the Lord spoke to Moses and Aaron, saying to them, 2 "Speak to the children of Israel, saying, 'These are the animals which you may eat among all the animals that are on the earth: 3 Among the animals, whatever divides the hoof, having cloven hooves and chewing the cud—that you may eat. 4 Nevertheless these you shall not eat among those that chew the cud or those that have cloven hooves: the camel, because it chews the cud but does not have cloven hooves, is unclean to you;

5 the rock hyrax, because it chews the cud but does not have cloven hooves, is unclean to you; 6 the hare, because it chews the cud but does not have cloven hooves, is unclean to you; 7 and the swine, though it divides the hoof, having cloven hooves, yet does not chew the cud, is unclean to you. 8 Their flesh you shall not eat, and their carcasses you shall not touch. They are unclean to you.

9 'These you may eat of all that are in the water: whatever in the water has fins and scales, whether in the seas or in the rivers—that you may eat. 10 But all in the seas or in the rivers that do not have fins and scales, all that move in the water or any living thing which is in the water, they are an abomination to you. 11 They shall be an abomination to you; you shall not eat their flesh, but you shall regard their carcasses as an abomination. 12 Whatever in the water does not have fins or scales—that shall be an

abomination to you.

13 'And these you shall regard as an abomination among the birds; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomination: the eagle, the vulture, the buzzard, 14 the kite, and the falcon after its kind; 15 every raven after its kind, 16 the ostrich, the short-eared owl, the sea gull, and the hawk after its kind; 17 the little owl, the fisher owl, and the screech owl; 18 the white owl, the jackdaw, and the carrion vulture; 19 the stork, the heron after its kind, the hoopoe, and the bat.

20 'All flying insects that creep on all fours shall be an abomination to you. 21 Yet these you may eat of every flying insect that creeps on all fours: those which have jointed legs above their feet with which to leap on the earth. 22 These you may eat: the locust after its kind, the destroying locust after its kind, the cricket after its kind, and the grasshopper after its kind. 23 But all other flying insects which have four feet shall be an abomination to you.

24 'By these you shall become unclean; whoever touches the carcass of any of them shall be unclean until evening; 25 whoever carries part of the carcass of any of them shall wash his clothes and be unclean until evening; 26 The carcass of any animal which divides the foot, but is not cloven-hoofed or does not chew the cud, is unclean to you. Everyone who touches it shall be unclean.

27 And whatever goes on its paws, among all kinds of animals that go on all fours, those are unclean to you. Whoever touches any such carcass shall be unclean until evening. 28 Whoever carries any such carcass shall wash his clothes and be unclean until evening. It is unclean to you.

29 'These also shall be unclean to you among the creeping things that creep on the earth: the mole, the mouse, and the large lizard after its kind; 30 the gecko, the monitor lizard, the sand reptile, the sand lizard, and the chameleon. 31 These are unclean to you among all that creep. Whoever touches them when they are dead shall be unclean until evening.

32 Anything on which any of them falls, when they are dead shall be unclean, whether it is any item of wood or clothing or skin or sack, whatever item it is, in which any work is done, it must be put in water. And it shall be unclean until evening; then it shall be clean.

33 Any earthen vessel into which any of them falls you shall break; and whatever is in it shall be unclean: 34 in such a vessel, any edible food upon which water falls becomes unclean, and any drink that may be drunk from it becomes unclean. 35 And everything on which a part of any such carcass falls shall be unclean; whether it is an oven or cooking stove, it shall be broken down; for they are unclean, and shall be unclean to you. 36 Nevertheless a spring or a cistern, in which there is plenty of water, shall be clean, but whatever touches any such carcass becomes unclean.

37 And if a part of any such carcass falls on any planting seed which is to be sown, it remains clean. 38 But if water is put on the seed, and if a part of any such carcass falls

on it, it becomes unclean to you.

39 ‘And if any animal which you may eat dies, he who touches its carcass shall be unclean until evening. 40 He who eats of its carcass shall wash his clothes and be unclean until evening. He also who carries its carcass shall wash his clothes and be unclean until evening.

41 ‘And every creeping thing that creeps on the earth shall be an abomination. It shall not be eaten. 42 Whatever crawls on its belly, whatever goes on all fours, or whatever has many feet among all creeping things that creep on the earth—these you shall not eat, for they are an abomination.

43 You shall not make yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creeps; nor shall you make yourselves unclean with them, lest you be defiled by them. 44 For I am the Lord your God. You shall therefore consecrate yourselves, and you shall be Holy; for I am Holy. Neither shall you defile yourselves with any creeping thing that creeps on the earth. 45 For I am the Lord who brings you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God. --**You shall therefore be Holy, for I am Holy**--

46 ‘This is the law of the animals and the birds and every living creature that moves in the waters, and of every creature that creeps on the earth, 47 to distinguish between the unclean and the clean, and between the animal that may be eaten and the animal that may not be eaten.’ ”

CHAPTER 12

1 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 2 “Speak to the children of Israel, saying: ‘If a woman has conceived, and borne a male child, then she shall be unclean seven days; as in the days of her customary impurity she shall be unclean. 3 And on the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised. 4 She shall then continue in the blood of her purification thirty-three days. She shall not touch any hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary until the days of her purification are fulfilled.

5 ‘But if she bears a female child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her customary impurity, and she shall continue in the blood of her purification sixty-six days.

6 ‘When the days of her purification are fulfilled, whether for a son or a daughter, she shall bring to the priest a lamb of the first year as a burnt offering, and a young pigeon or a turtledove as a sin offering, to the door of the tabernacle of meeting. 7 Then he shall offer it before the Lord, and make atonement for her. And she shall be clean from the flow of her blood. This is the law for her who has borne a male or a female.

8 ‘And if she is not able to bring a lamb, then she may bring two turtledoves or two young pigeons—one as a burnt offering and the other as a sin offering. So the priest

shall make atonement for her, and she will be clean.’ ”

CHAPTER 13

1 And the Lord spoke to Moses and Aaron, saying: 2 “When a man has on the skin of his body a swelling, a scab, or a bright spot, and it becomes on the skin of his body like a leprous sore, then he shall be brought to Aaron the priest or to one of his sons the priests. 3 The priest shall examine the sore on the skin of the body; and if the hair on the sore has turned white, and the sore appears to be deeper than the skin of his body, it is a leprous sore. Then the priest shall examine him, and pronounce him unclean.

4 But if the bright spot is white on the skin of his body, and does not appear to be deeper than the skin, and its hair has not turned white, then the priest shall isolate the one who has the sore seven days. 5 And the priest shall examine him on the seventh day; and indeed if the sore appears to be as it was, and the sore has not spread on the skin, then the priest shall isolate him another seven days.

6 Then the priest shall examine him again on the seventh day; and indeed if the sore has faded, and the sore has not spread on the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him clean; it is only a scab, and he shall wash his clothes and be clean.

7 But if the scab should at all spread over the skin, after he has been seen by the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen by the priest again. 8 And if the priest sees that the scab has indeed spread on the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean.

It is leprosy.

9 “When the leprous sore is on a person, then he shall be brought to the priest. 10 And the priest shall examine him; and indeed if the swelling on the skin is white, and it has turned the hair white, and there is a spot of raw flesh in the swelling, 11 it is an old leprosy on the skin of his body. The priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not isolate him, for he is unclean.

12 “And if leprosy breaks out all over the skin, and the leprosy covers all the skin of the one who has the sore, from his head to his foot, wherever the priest looks, 13 then the priest shall consider; and indeed if the leprosy has covered all his body, he shall pronounce him clean who has the sore. It has all turned white. He is clean. 14 But when raw flesh appears on him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall examine the raw flesh and pronounce him to be unclean; for the raw flesh is unclean. It is leprosy. 16 Or if the raw flesh changes and turns white again, he shall come to the priest. 17 And the priest shall examine him; and indeed if the sore has turned white, then the priest shall pronounce him clean who has the sore.

He is clean.

18 “If the body develops a boil in the skin, and it is healed, 19 and in the place of the boil there comes a white swelling or a bright spot, reddish-white, then it shall be shown

to the priest; 20 and if, when the priest sees it, it indeed appears deeper than the skin, and its hair has turned white, the priest shall pronounce him unclean. It is a leprous sore which has broken out of the boil.

21 But if the priest examines it, and indeed there are no white hairs in it, and it is not deeper than the skin, but has faded, then the priest shall isolate him seven days; 22 and if it should at all spread over the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean.

It is a leprous sore. 23 But if the bright spot stays in one place, and has not spread, it is the scar of the boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 “Or if the body receives a burn on its skin by fire, and the raw flesh of the burn becomes a bright spot, reddish-white or white, 25 then the priest shall examine it; and indeed if the hair of the bright spot has turned white, and it appears deeper than the skin, it is leprosy broken out in the burn. Therefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean.

It is a leprous sore. 26 But if the priest examines it, and indeed there are no white hairs in the bright spot, and it is not deeper than the skin, but has faded, then the priest shall isolate him seven days.

27 And the priest shall examine him on the seventh day. If it has at all spread over the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean. It is a leprous sore. 28 But if the bright spot stays in one place, and has not spread on the skin, but has faded, it is a swelling from the burn. The priest shall pronounce him clean, for it is the scar from the burn.

29 “If a man or woman has a sore on the head or the beard, 30 then the priest shall examine the sore; and indeed if it appears deeper than the skin, and there is in it thin yellow hair, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean. It is a scaly leprosy of the head or beard. 31 But if the priest examines the scaly sore, and indeed it does not appear deeper than the skin, and there is no black hair in it, then the priest shall isolate the one who has the scale seven days.

32 And on the seventh day the priest shall examine the sore; and indeed if the scale has not spread, and there is no yellow hair in it, and the scale does not appear deeper than the skin, 33 he shall shave himself, but the scale he shall not shave. And the priest shall isolate the one who has the scale another seven days. 34 On the seventh day the priest shall examine the scale; and indeed if the scale has not spread over the skin, and does not appear deeper than the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him clean. He shall wash his clothes and be clean.

35 But if the scale should at all spread over the skin after his cleansing, 36 then the priest shall examine him; and indeed if the scale has spread over the skin, the priest need not seek for yellow hair. He is unclean. 37 But if the scale appears to be at a standstill, and there is black hair grown up in it, the scale has healed. He is clean, and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 “If a man or a woman has bright spots on the skin of the body, specifically white bright spots, 39 then the priest shall look; and indeed if the bright spots on the skin of

the body are dull white, it is a white spot that grows on the skin. He is clean.

40 “As for the man whose hair has fallen from his head, he is bald, but he is clean. 41 He whose hair has fallen from his forehead, he is bald on the forehead, but he is clean. 42 And if there is on the bald head or bald forehead a reddish-white sore, it is leprosy breaking out on his bald head or his bald forehead.

43 Then the priest shall examine it; and indeed if the swelling of the sore is reddish-white on his bald head or on his bald forehead, as the appearance of leprosy on the skin of the body, 44 he is a leprous man. He is unclean. The priest shall surely pronounce him unclean; his sore is on his head.

45 “Now the leper on whom the sore is, his clothes shall be torn and his head bare; and he shall cover his mustache, and cry, ‘Unclean! Unclean!’ 46 He shall be unclean. All the days he has the sore he shall be unclean. He is unclean, and he shall dwell alone; his dwelling shall be outside the camp.

47 “Also, if a garment has a leprous plague in it, whether it is a woolen garment or a linen garment, 48 whether it is in the warp or woof of linen or wool, whether in leather or in anything made of leather, 49 and if the plague is greenish or reddish in the garment or in the leather, whether in the warp or in the woof, or in anything made of leather, it is a leprous plague and shall be shown to the priest. 50 The priest shall examine the plague and isolate that which has the plague seven days.

51 And he shall examine the plague on the seventh day. If the plague has spread in the garment, either in the warp or in the woof, in the leather or in anything made of leather, the plague is an active leprosy. It is unclean. 52 He shall therefore burn that garment in which is the plague, whether warp or woof, in wool or in linen, or anything of leather, for it is an active leprosy; the garment shall be burned in the fire.

53 “But if the priest examines it, and indeed the plague has not spread in the garment, either in the warp or in the woof, or in anything made of leather, 54 then the priest shall command that they wash the thing in which is the plague; and he shall isolate it another seven days. 55 Then the priest shall examine the plague after it has been washed; and indeed if the plague has not changed its color, though the plague has not spread, it is unclean, and you shall burn it in the fire; it continues eating away, whether the damage is outside or inside.

56 If the priest examines it, and indeed the plague has faded after washing it, then he shall tear it out of the garment, whether out of the warp or out of the woof, or out of the leather. 57 But if it appears again in the garment, either in the warp or in the woof, or in anything made of leather, it is a spreading plague; you shall burn with fire that in which is the plague. 58 And if you wash the garment, either warp or woof, or whatever is made of leather, if the plague has disappeared from it, then it shall be washed a second time, and shall be clean.

59 “This is the law of the leprous plague in a garment of wool or linen, either in the warp or woof, or in anything made of leather, to pronounce it clean or to pronounce it unclean.”

CHAPTER 14

1 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 2 “This shall be the law of the leper for the day of his cleansing: He shall be brought to the priest. 3 And the priest shall go out of the camp, and the priest shall examine him; and indeed, if the leprosy is healed in the leper, 4 then the priest shall command to take for him who is to be cleansed two living and clean birds, cedar wood, scarlet, and hyssop. 5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water.

6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, the cedar wood and the scarlet and the hyssop, and dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water. 7 And he shall sprinkle it seven times on him who is to be cleansed from the leprosy, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loose in the open field. 8 He who is to be cleansed shall wash his clothes, shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water, that he may be clean. After that he shall come into the camp, and shall stay outside his tent seven days.

9 But on the seventh day he shall shave all the hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows—all his hair he shall shave off. He shall wash his clothes and wash his body in water, and he shall be clean.

10 “And on the eighth day he shall take two male lambs without blemish, one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish, three-tenths of an ephah of fine flour mixed with oil as a grain offering, and one log of oil. 11 Then the priest who makes him clean shall present the man who is to be made clean, and those things, before the Lord, at the door of the tabernacle of meeting. 12 And the priest shall take one male lamb and offer it as a trespass offering, and the log of oil, and wave them as a wave offering before the Lord.

13 Then he shall kill the lamb in the place where he kills the sin offering and the burnt offering, in a Holy place; for as the sin offering is the priest’s, so is the trespass offering. It is most Holy. 14 The priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put it on the tip of the right ear of him who is to be cleansed, on the thumb of his right hand, and on the big toe of his right foot.

15 And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand. 16 Then the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle some of the oil with his finger seven times before the Lord. 17 And of the rest of the oil in his hand, the priest shall put some on the tip of the right ear of him who is to be cleansed, on the thumb of his right hand, and on the big toe of his right foot,

on the blood of the trespass offering.

18 The rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put on the head of him who is to be cleansed. So the priest shall make atonement for him before the Lord.

19 "Then the priest shall offer the sin offering, and make atonement for him who is to be cleansed from his uncleanness. Afterward he shall kill the burnt offering. 20 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the grain offering on the altar. So the priest shall make atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

21 "But if he is poor and cannot afford it, then he shall take one male lamb as a trespass offering to be waved, to make atonement for him, one-tenth of an ephah of fine flour mixed with oil as a grain offering, a log of oil, 22 and two turtledoves or two young pigeons, such as he is able to afford: one shall be a sin offering and the other a burnt offering. 23 He shall bring them to the priest on the eighth day for his cleansing, to the door of the tabernacle of meeting, before the Lord.

24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them as a wave offering before the Lord. 25 Then he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, and the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering and put it on the tip of the right ear of him who is to be cleansed, on the thumb of his right hand, and on the big toe of his right foot. 26 And the priest shall pour some of the oil into the palm of his own left hand.

27 Then the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left hand seven times before the Lord. 28 And the priest shall put some of the oil that is in his hand on the tip of the right ear of him who is to be cleansed, on the thumb of the right hand, and on the big toe of his right foot, on the place of the blood of the trespass offering. 29 The rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put on the head of him who is to be cleansed, to make atonement for him before the Lord.

30 And he shall offer one of the turtledoves or young pigeons, such as he can afford — 31 such as he is able to afford, the one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering, with the grain offering. So the priest shall make atonement for him who is to be cleansed before the Lord. 32 This is the law for one who had a leprous sore, who cannot afford the usual cleansing."

33 And the Lord spoke to Moses and Aaron, saying: 34 "When you have come into the land of Canaan, which I give you as a possession, and I put the leprous plague in a house in the land of your possession, 35 and he who owns the house comes and tells the priest, saying, 'It seems to me that there is some plague in the house,' 36 then the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the priest goes into it to examine the plague, that all that is in the house may not be made unclean; and afterward the priest shall go in to examine the house.

37 And he shall examine the plague; and indeed if the plague is on the walls of the house with ingrained streaks, greenish or reddish, which appear to be deep in the wall, 38 then

the priest shall go out of the house, to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days. 39 And the priest shall come again on the seventh day and look; and indeed if the plague has spread on the walls of the house, 40 then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which is the plague, and they shall cast them into an unclean place outside the city.

41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped inside, all around, and the dust that they scrape off they shall pour out in an unclean place outside the city. 42 Then they shall take other stones and put them in the place of those stones, and he shall take other mortar and plaster the house.

43 “Now if the plague comes back and breaks out in the house, after he has taken away the stones, after he has scraped the house, and after it is plastered, 44 then the priest shall come and look; and indeed if the plague has spread in the house, it is an active leprosy in the house. It is unclean. 45 And he shall break down the house, its stones, its timber, and all the plaster of the house, and he shall carry them outside the city to an unclean place. 46 Moreover he who goes into the house at all while it is shut up shall be unclean until evening. 47 And he who lies down in the house shall wash his clothes, and he who eats in the house shall wash his clothes.

48 “But if the priest comes in and examines it, and indeed the plague has not spread in the house after the house was plastered, then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed. 49 And he shall take, to cleanse the house, two birds, cedar wood, scarlet, and hyssop. 50 Then he shall kill one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water;

51 and he shall take the cedar wood, the hyssop, the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times. 52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird and the running water and the living bird, with the cedar wood, the hyssop, and the scarlet. 53 Then he shall let the living bird loose outside the city in the open field, and make atonement for the house, and it shall be clean.

54 “This is the law for any leprous sore and scale, 55 for the leprosy of a garment and of a house, 56 for a swelling and a scab and a bright spot, 57 to teach when it is unclean and when it is clean. This is the law of leprosy.”

CHAPTER 15

1 And the Lord spoke to Moses and Aaron, saying, 2 “Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them: ‘When any man has a discharge from his body, his discharge is unclean. 3 And this shall be his uncleanness in regard to his discharge—whether his body runs with his discharge, or his body is stopped up by his discharge, it is his uncleanness. 4 Every bed is unclean on which he who has the discharge lies, and everything on which he sits shall be unclean.

5 And whoever touches his bed shall wash his clothes and bathe in water, and be unclean until evening. 6 He who sits on anything on which he who has the discharge sat shall wash his clothes and bathe in water, and be unclean until evening. 7 And he who touches the body of him who has the discharge shall wash his clothes and bathe in water, and be unclean until evening.

8 If he who has the discharge spits on him who is clean, then he shall wash his clothes and bathe in water, and be unclean until evening. 9 Any saddle on which he who has the discharge rides shall be unclean. 10 Whoever touches anything that was under him shall be unclean until evening. He who carries any of those things shall wash his clothes and bathe in water, and be unclean until evening.

11 And whomever the one who has the discharge touches, and has not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes and bathe in water, and be unclean until evening.

12 The vessel of earth that he who has the discharge touches shall be broken, and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

13 'And when he who has a discharge is cleansed of his discharge, then he shall count for himself seven days for his cleansing, wash his clothes, and bathe his body in running water; then he shall be clean.

14 On the eighth day he shall take for himself two turtledoves or two young pigeons, and come before the Lord, to the door of the tabernacle of meeting, and give them to the priest. 15 Then the priest shall offer them, the one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering. So the priest shall make atonement for him before the Lord because of his discharge.

16 'If any man has an emission of semen, then he shall wash all his body in water, and be unclean until evening. 17 And any garment and any leather on which there is semen, it shall be washed with water, and be unclean until evening. 18 Also, when a woman lies with a man, and there is an emission of semen, they shall bathe in water, and be unclean until evening.

19 'If a woman has a discharge, and the discharge from her body is blood, she shall be set apart seven days; and whoever touches her shall be unclean until evening. 20 Everything that she lies on during her impurity shall be unclean; also everything that she sits on shall be unclean. 21 Whoever touches her bed shall wash his clothes and bathe in water, and be unclean until evening.

22 And whoever touches anything that she sat on shall wash his clothes and bathe in water, and be unclean until evening. 23 If anything is on her bed or on anything on which she sits, when he touches it, he shall be unclean until evening. 24 And if any man lies with her at all, so that her impurity is on him, he shall be unclean seven days; and every bed on which he lies shall be unclean.

25 'If a woman has a discharge of blood for many days, other than at the time of her customary impurity, or if it runs beyond her usual time of impurity, all the days of

her unclean discharge shall be as the days of her customary impurity. She shall be unclean. 26 Every bed on which she lies all the days of her discharge shall be to her as the bed of her impurity; and whatever she sits on shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her impurity.

27 Whoever touches those things shall be unclean; he shall wash his clothes and bathe in water, and be unclean until evening.

28 'But if she is cleansed of her discharge, then she shall count for herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean. 29 And on the eighth day she shall take for herself two turtledoves or two young pigeons, and bring them to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of meeting. 30 Then the priest shall offer the one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering, and the priest shall make atonement for her before the Lord for the discharge of her uncleanness.

31 'Thus you shall separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness, lest they die in their uncleanness when they defile My tabernacle that is among them. 32 This is the law for one who has a discharge, and for him who emits semen and is unclean thereby, 33 and for her who is indisposed because of her customary impurity, and for one who has a discharge, either man or woman, and for him who lies with her who is unclean.' "

CHAPTER 16

1 Now the Lord spoke to Moses after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered profane fire before the Lord, and died; 2 and the Lord said to Moses: "Tell Aaron your brother not to come at just any time into the Holy Place inside the veil, before the mercy seat which is on the ark, lest he die; for I will appear in the cloud above the mercy seat.

3 "Thus Aaron shall come into the Holy Place: with the blood of a young bull as a sin offering, and of a ram as a burnt offering. 4 He shall put the Holy linen tunic and the linen trousers on his body; he shall be girded with a linen sash, and with the linen turban he shall be attired. These are Holy garments. Therefore he shall wash his body in water, and put them on. 5 And he shall take from the congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the goats as a sin offering, and one ram as a burnt offering.

6 "Aaron shall offer the bull as a sin offering, which is for himself, and make atonement for himself and for his house. 7 He shall take the two goats and present them before the Lord at the door of the tabernacle of meeting.

8 Then Aaron shall cast lots for the two goats: one lot for the Lord and the other lot for the scapegoat. 9 And Aaron shall bring the goat on which the Lord's lot fell, and offer it as a sin offering. 10 But the goat on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat shall be presented alive before the Lord, to make atonement upon it, and to let it go as the scapegoat into the wilderness.

11 “And Aaron shall bring the bull of the sin offering, which is for himself, and make atonement for himself and for his house, and shall kill the bull as the sin offering which is for himself. 12 Then he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from the altar before the Lord, with his hands full of sweet incense beaten fine, and bring it inside the veil. 13 And he shall put the incense on the fire before the Lord, that the cloud of incense may cover the mercy seat that is on the Testimony, lest he die.

14 He shall take some of the blood of the bull and sprinkle it with his finger on the mercy seat on the east side; and before the mercy seat he shall sprinkle some of the blood with his finger seven times.

15 “Then he shall kill the goat of the sin offering, which is for the people, bring its blood inside the veil, do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bull, and sprinkle it on the mercy seat and before the mercy seat. 16 So he shall make atonement for the Holy Place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions, for all their sins; and so he shall do for the tabernacle of meeting which remains among them in the midst of their uncleanness.

17 There shall be no man in the tabernacle of meeting when he goes in to make atonement in the Holy Place, until he comes out, that he may make atonement for himself, for his household, and for all the assembly of Israel. 18 And he shall go out to the altar that is before the Lord, and make atonement for it, and shall take some of the blood of the bull and some of the blood of the goat, and put it on the horns of the altar all around. 19 Then he shall sprinkle some of the blood on it with his finger seven times, cleanse it, and consecrate it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.

20 “And when he has made an end of atoning for the Holy Place, the tabernacle of meeting, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat. 21 Aaron shall lay both his hands on the head of the live goat, confess over it all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions, concerning all their sins, putting them on the head of the goat, and shall send it away into the wilderness by the hand of a suitable man. 22 The goat shall bear on itself all their iniquities to an uninhabited land; and he shall release the goat in the wilderness.

23 “Then Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of meeting, shall take off the linen garments which he put on when he went into the Holy Place, and shall leave them there. 24 And he shall wash his body with water in a Holy place, put on his garments, come out and offer his burnt offering and the burnt offering of the people, and make atonement for himself and for the people.

25 The fat of the sin offering he shall burn on the altar. 26 And he who released the goat as the scapegoat shall wash his clothes and bathe his body in water, and afterward he may come into the camp. 27 The bull for the sin offering and the goat for the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the Holy Place, shall be carried outside the camp. And they shall burn in the fire their skins, their flesh, and their

offal. 28 Then he who burns them shall wash his clothes and bathe his body in water, and afterward he may come into the camp.

29 “This shall be a statute forever for you: In the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, you shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, whether a native of your own country or a stranger who dwells among you. 30 For on that day the priest shall make atonement for you, to cleanse you, that you may be clean from all your sins before the Lord. 31 It is a sabbath of solemn rest for you, and you shall afflict your souls. It is a statute forever.

32 And the priest, who is anointed and consecrated to minister as priest in his father’s place, shall make atonement, and put on the linen clothes, the Holy garments; 33 then he shall make atonement for the Holy Sanctuary, and he shall make atonement for the tabernacle of meeting and for the altar, and he shall make atonement for the priests and for all the people of the assembly.

34 This shall be an everlasting statute for you, to make atonement for the children of Israel, for all their sins, once a year.” And he did as the Lord commanded Moses.

CHAPTER 17

1 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 2 “Speak to Aaron, to his sons, and to all the children of Israel, and say to them, ‘This is the thing which the Lord has commanded, saying: 3 “Whatever man of the house of Israel who kills an ox or lamb or goat in the camp, or who kills it outside the camp,

4 and does not bring it to the door of the tabernacle of meeting to offer an offering to the Lord before the tabernacle of the Lord, the guilt of bloodshed shall be imputed to that man. He has shed blood; and that man shall be cut off from among his people,

5 to the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices which they offer in the open field, that they may bring them to the Lord at the door of the tabernacle of meeting, to the priest, and offer them as peace offerings to the Lord. 6 And the priest shall sprinkle the blood on the altar of the Lord at the door of the tabernacle of meeting, and burn the fat for a sweet aroma to the Lord.

7 They shall no more offer their sacrifices to demons, after whom they have played the whore. This shall be a statute forever for them throughout their generations.” ’

8 “Also you shall say to them: ‘Whatever man of the house of Israel, or of the strangers who dwell among you, who offers a burnt offering or sacrifice, 9 and does not bring it to the door of the tabernacle of meeting, to offer it to the Lord, that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 ‘And whatever man of the house of Israel, or of the strangers who dwell among you,

who eats any blood, I will set My face against that person who eats blood, and will cut him off from among his people. 11 For the life of the flesh is in the blood, and I have given it to you upon the altar to make atonement for your souls; for it is the blood that makes atonement for the soul.’

12 Therefore I said to the children of Israel, ‘No one among you shall eat blood, nor shall any stranger who dwells among you eat blood.’

13 “Whatever man of the children of Israel, or of the strangers who dwell among you, who hunts and catches any animal or bird that may be eaten, he shall pour out its blood and cover it with dust; 14 for it is the life of all flesh. Its blood sustains its life. Therefore I said to the children of Israel, ‘You shall not eat the blood of any flesh, for the life of all flesh is its blood. Whoever eats it shall be cut off.’

15 “And every person who eats what died naturally or what was torn by beasts, whether he is a native of your own country or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes and bathe in water, and be unclean until evening. Then he shall be clean. 16 But if he does not wash them or bathe his body, then he shall bear his guilt.”

CHAPTER 18

1 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 2 “Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them: ‘I am the Lord your God. 3 According to the doings of the land of Egypt, where you dwelt, you shall not do; and according to the doings of the land of Canaan, where I am bringing you, you shall not do; nor shall you walk in their ordinances. 4 You shall observe My judgments and keep My ordinances, to walk in them: I am the Lord your God. 5 You shall therefore keep My statutes and My judgments, which if a man does, he shall live by them: I am the Lord.

6 ‘None of you shall approach anyone who is near of kin to him, to uncover his nakedness: I am the Lord. 7 The nakedness of your father or the nakedness of your mother you shall not uncover. She is your mother; you shall not uncover her nakedness. 8 The nakedness of your father’s wife you shall not uncover; it is your father’s nakedness. 9 The nakedness of your sister, the daughter of your father, or the daughter of your mother, whether born at home or elsewhere, their nakedness you shall not uncover.

10 The nakedness of your son’s daughter or your daughter’s daughter, their nakedness you shall not uncover; for theirs is your own nakedness. 11 The nakedness of your father’s wife’s daughter, begotten by your father—she is your sister—you shall not uncover her nakedness. 12 You shall not uncover the nakedness of your father’s sister; she is near of kin to your father. 13 You shall not uncover the nakedness of your mother’s sister, for she is near of kin to your mother.

14 You shall not uncover the nakedness of your father’s brother. You shall not approach

his wife; she is your aunt. 15 You shall not uncover the nakedness of your daughter-in-law—she is your son’s wife—you shall not uncover her nakedness. 16 You shall not uncover the nakedness of your brother’s wife; it is your brother’s nakedness.

17 You shall not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, nor shall you take her son’s daughter or her daughter’s daughter, to uncover her nakedness. They are near of kin to her. It is wickedness. 18 Nor shall you take a woman as a rival to her sister, to uncover her nakedness while the other is alive.

19 ‘Also you shall not approach a woman to uncover her nakedness as long as she is in her customary impurity. 20 Moreover you shall not lie carnally with your neighbor’s wife, to defile yourself with her. 21 And you shall not let any of your descendants pass through the fire to molech, nor shall you profane the name of your God: I am the Lord.

22 You shall not lie with a male as with a woman. It is an abomination. 23 Nor shall you mate with any animal, to defile yourself with it. Nor shall any woman stand before an animal to mate with it. It is perversion.

24 ‘Do not defile yourselves with any of these things; for by all these the nations are defiled, which I am casting out before you. 25 For the land is defiled; therefore I visit the punishment of its iniquity upon it, and the land vomits out its inhabitants. 26 You shall therefore keep My statutes and My judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations, either any of your own nation or any stranger who dwells among you

27 (for all these abominations the men of the land have done, who were before you, and thus the land is defiled), 28 lest the land vomit you out also when you defile it, as it vomited out the nations that were before you. 29 For whoever commits any of these abominations, the persons who commit them shall be cut off from among their people.

30 ‘Therefore you shall keep My ordinance, so that you do not commit any of these abominable customs which were committed before you, and that you do not defile yourselves by them: I am the Lord your God.’ ”

CHAPTER 19

1 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 2 “Speak to all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say to them: ‘You shall be Holy, for I the Lord your God am Holy.

3 ‘Every one of you shall revere his mother and his father, and keep My Sabbaths: I am the Lord your God.

4 ‘Do not turn to idols, nor make for yourselves molded gods: I am the Lord your God.

5 ‘And if you offer a sacrifice of a peace offering to the Lord, you shall offer it of your own free will. 6 It shall be eaten the same day you offer it, and on the next day. And if any remains until the third day, it shall be burned in the fire. 7 And if it is eaten at all on the third day, it is an abomination. It shall not be accepted. 8 Therefore everyone who

eats it shall bear his iniquity, because he has profaned the hallowed offering of the Lord; and that person shall be cut off from his people.

9 'When you reap the harvest of your land, you shall not wholly reap the corners of your field, nor shall you gather the gleanings of your harvest. 10 And you shall not glean your vineyard, nor shall you gather every grape of your vineyard; you shall leave them for the poor and the stranger: I am the Lord your God.

11 'You shall not steal, nor deal falsely, nor lie to one another. 12 And you shall not swear by My name falsely, nor shall you profane the name of your God: I am the Lord.

13 'You shall not cheat your neighbor, nor rob him. The wages of him who is hired shall not remain with you all night until morning. 14 You shall not curse the deaf, nor put a stumbling block before the blind, but you Shall Fear your God: I am the Lord.

15 'You shall do no injustice in judgment. You shall not be partial to the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty. In righteousness you shall judge your neighbor. 16 You shall not go about as a talebearer among your people; nor shall you take a stand against the life of your neighbor: I am the Lord.

17 'You shall not hate your brother in your heart. You shall surely rebuke your neighbor, and not bear sin because of him.

18 You shall not take vengeance, nor bear any grudge/unforgiveness against any of your children, or people, but

--you Shall Love your Neighbor as Yourself-- I am the Lord.

19 'You shall keep My statutes. You shall not let your livestock breed with another kind. You shall not sow your field with mixed seed. Nor shall a garment of mixed linen and wool come upon you.

20 'Whoever lies carnally with a woman who is betrothed to a man as a concubine, and who has not at all been redeemed nor given her freedom, for this there shall be scourging; but they shall not be put to death, because she was not free. 21 And he shall bring his trespass offering to the Lord, to the door of the tabernacle of meeting, a ram as a trespass offering.

22 The priest shall make atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the Lord for his sin which he has committed. And the sin which he has committed shall be forgiven him.

23 'When you come into the land, and have planted all kinds of trees for food, then you shall count their fruit as uncircumcised. Three years it shall be as uncircumcised to you. It shall not be eaten. 24 But in the fourth year all its fruit shall be Holy, a praise to the Lord. 25 And in the fifth year you may eat its fruit, that it may yield to you its increase: I am the Lord your God.

26 'You shall not eat anything with the blood, nor shall you practice divination or soothsaying. 27 You shall not shave around the sides of your head, nor shall you disfigure the edges of your beard. 28 You shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor tattoo any marks on you: I am the Lord.

29 'Do not prostitute your daughter, to cause her to be a whore, lest the land fall into whorery, and the land become full of wickedness.

30 'You shall keep My Sabbaths and reverence My sanctuary: I am the Lord.

31 'Give no regard to mediums and familiar spirits; do not seek after them, to be defiled by them: I am the Lord your God.

32 'You shall rise before/show respect to the gray headed/senior citizen and honor the presence of an old man, and Fear your God: I am the Lord.

33 'And if a stranger dwells with you in your land, you shall not mistreat him. 34 The stranger who dwells among you shall be to you as one born among you, and you shall love him as yourself; for you were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.

35 'You shall do no injustice in judgment, in measurement of length, weight, or volume. 36 You shall have honest scales, honest weights, an honest ephah, and an honest hin: I am the Lord your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt.

37 'Therefore you shall observe all My statutes and all My judgments, and perform them: I am the Lord.' "

CHAPTER 20

1 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 2 "Again, you shall say to the children of Israel: 'Whoever of the children of Israel, or of the strangers who dwell in Israel, who gives any of his descendants to molech, he shall surely be put to death. The people of the land shall stone him with stones. 3 I will set My face against that man, and will cut him off from his people, because he has given some of his descendants to molech, to defile My sanctuary and profane My Holy name.

4 And if the people of the land should in any way hide their eyes from the man, when he gives some of his descendants to molech, and they do not kill him, 5 then I will set My face against that man and against his family; and I will cut him off from his people, and all who prostitute themselves with him to commit idolatry/sexual sins with molech.

6 'And the person who turns to mediums and familiar spirits, to prostitute himself with them, I will set My face against that person and cut him off from their people.

7 Consecrate yourselves therefore, and be Holy, for I am the Lord your God. 8 And you shall keep My statutes, and perform them: I am the Lord who sanctifies you.

9 'For everyone who curses his father or his mother shall surely be put to death. He has

cursed his father or his mother. His blood shall be upon him.

10 'The man who commits adultery with another man's wife, he who commits adultery with his neighbor's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress, shall surely be put to death. 11 The man who lies with his father's wife has uncovered his father's nakedness; both of them shall surely be put to death. Their blood shall be upon them. 12 If a man lies with his daughter-in-law, both of them shall surely be put to death. They have committed perversion. Their blood shall be upon them.

13 If a man lies/has sex with a male as he lies with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination. They shall surely be put to death. Their blood shall be upon them. 14 If a man marries a woman and her mother, it is wickedness. They shall be burned with fire, both he and they, that there may be no wickedness among you.

15 If a man mates with an animal, he shall surely be put to death, and you shall kill the animal. 16 If a woman approaches any animal and mates with it, you shall kill the woman and the animal. They shall surely be put to death. Their blood is upon them.

17 'If a man takes his sister, his father's daughter or his mother's daughter, and sees her nakedness and she sees his nakedness, it is a wicked thing. And they shall be cut off in the sight of their people. He has uncovered his sister's nakedness. He shall bear his guilt. 18 If a man lies with a woman during her sickness and uncovers her nakedness, he has exposed her flow, and she has uncovered the flow of her blood. Both of them shall be cut off from their people.

19 'You shall not uncover the nakedness of your mother's sister nor of your father's sister, for that would uncover his near of kin. They shall bear their guilt. 20 If a man lies with his uncle's wife, he has uncovered his uncle's nakedness. They shall bear their sin; they shall die childless. 21 If a man takes his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing. He has uncovered his brother's nakedness. They shall be childless.

22 'You shall therefore keep all My statutes and all My judgments, and perform them, that the land where I am bringing you to dwell may not vomit you out. 23 And you shall not walk in the statutes of the nation which I am casting out before you; for they commit all these things, and therefore I abhor them.

24 But I have said to you, "You shall inherit their land, and I will give it to you to possess, a land flowing with milk and honey." I am the Lord your God, who has separated you from the peoples. 25 You shall therefore distinguish between clean animals and unclean, between unclean birds and clean, and you shall not make yourselves abominable by beast or by bird, or by any kind of living thing that creeps on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And you shall be Holy to Me, for I the Lord am Holy, and have separated you from the peoples, that you should be Mine.

27 'A man or a woman who is a medium, or who has familiar spirits, shall surely be put

to death; they shall stone them with stones. Their blood shall be upon them.’ ”

CHAPTER 21

1 And the Lord said to Moses, “Speak to the priests, the sons of Aaron, and say to them: ‘None shall defile himself for the dead among his people, 2 except for his relatives who are nearest to him: his mother, his father, his son, his daughter, and his brother; 3 also his virgin sister who is near to him, who has had no husband, for her he may defile himself. 4 Otherwise he shall not defile himself, being a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 ‘They shall not make any bald place on their heads, nor shall they shave the edges of their beards nor make any cuttings in their flesh. 6 They shall be Holy to their God and not profane the name of their God, for they offer the offerings of the Lord made by fire, and the bread of their God; therefore they shall be Holy.

7 They shall not take a wife who is a whore or a defiled woman, nor shall they take a woman divorced from her husband; for the priest is Holy to his God. 8 Therefore you shall consecrate him, for he offers the bread of your God. He shall be Holy to you, for I the Lord, who sanctify you, am Holy. 9 The daughter of any priest, if she profanes herself by playing the whore, she profanes her father. She shall be burned with fire.

10 ‘He who is the high priest among his brethren, on whose head the anointing oil was poured and who is consecrated to wear the garments, shall not uncover his head nor tear his clothes; 11 nor shall he go near any dead body, nor defile himself for his father or his mother; 12 nor shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for the consecration of the anointing oil of his God is upon him:

I am the Lord. 13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity.

14 A widow or a divorced woman or a defiled woman or a whore—these he shall not marry; but he shall take a virgin of his own people as wife. 15 Nor shall he profane his posterity among his people, for I the Lord sanctify him.’ ”

16 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 17 “Speak to Aaron, saying: ‘No man of your descendants in succeeding generations, who has any defect, may approach to offer the bread of his God. 18 For any man who has a defect shall not approach: a man blind or lame, who has a marred face or any limb too long, 19 a man who has a broken foot or broken hand, 20 or is a hunchback or a dwarf, or a man who has a defect in his eye, or eczema or scab, or is a eunuch.

21 No man of the descendants of Aaron the priest, who has a defect, shall come near to offer the offerings made by fire to the Lord. He has a defect; he shall not come near to offer the bread of his God. 22 He may eat the bread of his God, both the most Holy and the Holy; 23 only he shall not go near the veil or approach the altar, because he has a defect, lest he profane My sanctuaries; for I the Lord sanctify them.’ ”

24 And Moses told it to Aaron and his sons, and to all the children of Israel.

CHAPTER 22

1 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 2 “Speak to Aaron and his sons, that they separate themselves from the Holy things of the children of Israel, and that they do not profane My Holy name by what they dedicate to Me: I am the Lord. 3 Say to them: ‘Whoever of all your descendants throughout your generations, who goes near the Holy things which the children of Israel dedicate to the Lord, while he has uncleanness upon him, that person shall be cut off from My presence: I am the Lord.

4 ‘Whatever man of the descendants of Aaron, who is a leper or has a discharge, shall not eat the Holy offerings until he is clean. And whoever touches anything made unclean by a corpse, or a man who has had an emission of semen, 5 or whoever touches any creeping thing by which he would be made unclean, or any person by whom he would become unclean, whatever his uncleanness may be—

6 the person who has touched any such thing shall be unclean until evening, and shall not eat the Holy offerings unless he washes his body with water. 7 And when the sun goes down he shall be clean; and afterward he may eat the Holy offerings, because it is his food. 8 Whatever dies naturally or is torn by beasts he shall not eat, to defile himself with it: I am the Lord.

9 ‘They shall therefore keep My ordinance, lest they bear sin for it and die thereby, if they profane it: I the Lord sanctify them.

10 ‘No outsider shall eat the Holy offering; one who dwells with the priest, or a hired servant, shall not eat the Holy thing. 11 But if the priest buys a person with his money, he may eat it; and one who is born in his house may eat his food. 12 If the priest’s daughter is married to an outsider, she may not eat of the Holy offerings. 13 But if the priest’s daughter is a widow or divorced, and has no child, and has returned to her father’s house as in her youth, she may eat her father’s food; but no outsider shall eat it.

14 ‘And if a man eats the Holy offering unintentionally, then he shall restore a Holy offering to the priest, and add one-fifth to it. 15 They shall not profane the Holy offerings of the children of Israel, which they offer to the Lord, 16 or allow them to bear the guilt of trespass when they eat their Holy offerings; for I the Lord sanctify them.’ ”

17 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 18 “Speak to Aaron and his sons, and to all the children of Israel, and say to them: ‘Whatever man of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, who offers his sacrifice for any of his vows or for any of his freewill offerings, which they offer to the Lord as a burnt offering— 19 you shall offer of your own free will a male without blemish from the cattle, from the sheep, or from the goats. 20 Whatever has a defect, you shall not offer, for it shall not be acceptable on your behalf.

21 And whoever offers a sacrifice of a peace offering to the Lord, to fulfill his vow, or a

freewill offering from the cattle or the sheep, it must be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no defect in it. 22 Those that are blind or broken or maimed, or have an ulcer or eczema or scabs, you shall not offer to the Lord, nor make an offering by fire of them on the altar to the Lord.

23 Either a bull or a lamb that has any limb too long or too short you may offer as a freewill offering, but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

24 ‘You shall not offer to the Lord what is bruised or crushed, or torn or cut; nor shall you make any offering of them in your land. 25 Nor from a foreigner’s hand shall you offer any of these as the bread of your God, because their corruption is in them, and defects are in them. They shall not be accepted on your behalf.’ ”

26 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying: 27 “When a bull or a sheep or a goat is born, it shall be seven days with its mother; and from the eighth day and thereafter it shall be accepted as an offering made by fire to the Lord. 28 Whether it is a cow or ewe, do not kill both her and her young on the same day.

29 And when you offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving to the Lord, offer it of your own free will. 30 On the same day it shall be eaten; you shall leave none of it until morning: I am the Lord.

31 “Therefore you shall keep My commandments, and perform them: I am the Lord. 32 You shall not profane My Holy name, but I will be hallowed among the children of Israel. I am the Lord who sanctifies you,

33 who brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the Lord.”

CHAPTER 23

1 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 2 “Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them: ‘The feasts of the Lord, which you shall proclaim to be Holy convocations, these are My feasts.

3 ‘Six days shall work be done, but the seventh day is a Sabbath of solemn rest, a Holy convocation. You shall do no work on it; it is the Sabbath of the Lord in all your dwellings.

4 ‘These are the feasts of the Lord, Holy convocations which you shall proclaim at their appointed times. 5 On the fourteenth day of the first month at twilight is the Lord’s Passover. 6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the Feast of Unleavened Bread to the Lord; seven days you must eat unleavened bread. 7 On the first day you shall have a Holy convocation; you shall do no customary work on it.

8 But you shall offer an offering made by fire to the Lord for seven days. The seventh day shall be a Holy convocation; you shall do no customary work on it.’ ”

9 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 10 “Speak to the children of Israel, and say to

them: ‘When you come into the land which I give to you, and reap its harvest, then you shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest to the priest. 11 He shall wave the sheaf before the Lord, to be accepted on your behalf; on the day after the Sabbath the priest shall wave it.

12 And you shall offer on that day, when you wave the sheaf, a male lamb of the first year, without blemish, as a burnt offering to the Lord. 13 Its grain offering shall be two-tenths of an ephah of fine flour mixed with oil, an offering made by fire to the Lord, for a sweet aroma; and its drink offering shall be of wine, one-fourth of a hin. 14 You shall eat neither bread nor parched grain nor fresh grain until the same day that you have brought an offering to your God; it shall be a statute forever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

15 ‘And you shall count for yourselves from the day after the Sabbath, from the day that you brought the sheaf of the wave offering: seven Sabbaths shall be completed. 16 Count fifty days to the day after the seventh Sabbath; then you shall offer a new grain offering to the Lord. 17 You shall bring from your dwellings two wave loaves of two-tenths of an ephah. They shall be of fine flour; they shall be baked with leaven. They are the firstfruits to the Lord.

18 And you shall offer with the bread seven lambs of the first year, without blemish, one young bull, and two rams. They shall be as a burnt offering to the Lord, with their grain offering and their drink offerings, an offering made by fire for a sweet aroma to the Lord. 19 Then you shall sacrifice one kid of the goats as a sin offering, and two male lambs of the first year as a sacrifice of a peace offering. 20 The priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits as a wave offering before the Lord, with the two lambs. They shall be Holy to the Lord for the priest.

21 And you shall proclaim on the same day that it is a Holy convocation to you. You shall do no customary work on it. It shall be a statute forever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 ‘When you reap the harvest of your land, you shall not wholly reap the corners of your field when you reap, nor shall you gather any gleaning from your harvest. You shall leave them for the poor and for the stranger: I am the Lord your God.’ ”

23 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 24 “Speak to the children of Israel, saying: ‘In the seventh month, on the first day of the month, you shall have a sabbath-rest, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, a Holy convocation. 25 You shall do no customary work on it; and you shall offer an offering made by fire to the Lord.’ ”

26 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying: 27 “Also the tenth day of this seventh month shall be the Day of Atonement. It shall be a Holy convocation for you; you shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire to the Lord. 28 And you shall do no work on that same day, for it is the Day of Atonement, to make atonement for you before the Lord your God.

29 For any person who is not afflicted in soul on that same day shall be cut off from his people. 30 And any person who does any work on that same day, that person I will destroy from among his people. 31 You shall do no manner of work; it shall be a statute forever throughout your generations in all your dwellings. 32 It shall be to you a sabbath of solemn rest, and you shall afflict your souls; on the ninth day of the month at evening, from evening to evening, you shall celebrate your sabbath.”

33 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 34 “Speak to the children of Israel, saying: ‘The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the Feast of Tabernacles for seven days to the Lord. 35 On the first day there shall be a Holy convocation. You shall do no customary work on it.

36 For seven days you shall offer an offering made by fire to the Lord. On the eighth day you shall have a Holy convocation, and you shall offer an offering made by fire to the Lord. It is a sacred assembly, and you shall do no customary work on it.

37 ‘These are the feasts of the Lord which you shall proclaim to be Holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire to the Lord, a burnt offering and a grain offering, a sacrifice and drink offerings, everything on its day— 38 besides the Sabbaths of the Lord, besides your gifts, besides all your vows, and besides all your freewill offerings which you give to the Lord.

39 ‘Also on the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when you have gathered in the fruit of the land, you shall keep the feast of the Lord for seven days; on the first day there shall be a sabbath-rest, and on the eighth day a sabbath-rest. 40 And you shall take for yourselves on the first day the fruit of beautiful trees, branches of palm trees, the boughs of leafy trees, and willows of the brook; and you shall rejoice before the Lord your God for seven days.

41 You shall keep it as a feast to the Lord for seven days in the year. It shall be a statute forever in your generations. You shall celebrate it in the seventh month. 42 You shall dwell in booths for seven days. All who are native Israelites shall dwell in booths, 43 that your generations may know that I made the children of Israel dwell in booths when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.’ ”

44 So Moses declared to the children of Israel the feasts of the Lord.

CHAPTER 24

1 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying: 2 “Command the children of Israel that they bring to you pure oil of pressed olives for the light, to make the lamps burn continually. 3 Outside the veil of the Testimony, in the tabernacle of meeting, Aaron shall be in charge of it from evening until morning before the Lord continually; it shall be a statute forever in your generations. 4 He shall be in charge of the lamps on the pure gold lampstand before the Lord continually.

5 “And you shall take fine flour and bake twelve cakes with it. Two-tenths of an ephah shall be in each cake. 6 You shall set them in two rows, six in a row, on the pure gold table before the Lord. 7 And you shall put pure frankincense on each row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, an offering made by fire to the Lord. 8 Every Sabbath he shall set it in order before the Lord continually, being taken from the children of Israel by an everlasting covenant.

9 And it shall be for Aaron and his sons, and they shall eat it in a Holy place; for it is most Holy to him from the offerings of the Lord made by fire, by a perpetual statute.”

10 Now the son of an Israelite woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel; and this Israelite woman’s son and a man of Israel fought each other in the camp. 11 And the Israelite woman’s son blasphemed the name of the Lord and cursed; and so they brought him to Moses. (His mother’s name was Shelomith the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan.) 12 Then they put him in custody, that the mind of the Lord might be shown to them.

13 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 14 “Take outside the camp him who has cursed; then let all who heard him lay their hands on his head, and let all the congregation stone him.

15 “Then you shall speak to the children of Israel, saying: ‘Whoever curses his God shall bear his sin. 16 And whoever blasphemes the name of the Lord shall surely be put to death. All the congregation shall certainly stone him, the stranger as well as him who is born in the land. When he blasphemes the name of the Lord, he shall be put to death.

17 ‘Whoever kills any man shall surely be put to death. 18 Whoever kills an animal shall make it good, animal for animal.

19 ‘If a person causes disfigurement of their neighbor--so shall it be done to them
— 20 fracture for fracture, eye for eye, tooth for tooth; as he they have caused
disfigurement of a person, so shall it be done to them. 21 And whoever kills an animal
shall restore it; but whoever kills a person shall be put to death. 22 You shall
have the same law for the stranger and for one from your own country; for
I am the Lord your God.’ ”

23 Then Moses spoke to the children of Israel; and they took outside the camp him who had cursed, and stoned him with stones. So the children of Israel did as the Lord commanded Moses.

CHAPTER 25

1 And the Lord spoke to Moses on Mount Sinai, saying, 2 “Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them: ‘When you come into the land which I give you, then the land shall keep a sabbath to the Lord. 3 Six years you shall sow your field, and six years you

shall prune your vineyard, and gather its fruit; 4 but in the seventh year there shall be a sabbath of solemn rest for the land, a sabbath to the Lord. You shall neither sow your field nor prune your vineyard.

5 What grows of its own accord of your harvest you shall not reap, nor gather the grapes of your untended vine, for it is a year of rest for the land. 6 And the sabbath produce of the land shall be food for you: for you, your male and female servants, your hired man, and the stranger who dwells with you,

7 for your livestock and the beasts that are in your land—all its produce shall be for food.

8 ‘And you shall count seven sabbaths of years for yourself, seven times seven years; and the time of the seven sabbaths of years shall be to you forty-nine years. 9 Then you shall cause the trumpet of the Jubilee to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month; on the Day of Atonement you shall make the trumpet to sound throughout all your land.

10 And you shall consecrate the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land to all its inhabitants. It shall be a Jubilee for you; and each of you shall return to his possession, and each of you shall return to his family. 11 That fiftieth year shall be a Jubilee to you; in it you shall neither sow nor reap what grows of its own accord, nor gather the grapes of your untended vine.

12 For it is the Jubilee; it shall be Holy to you; you shall eat its produce from the field.

13 ‘In this Year of Jubilee, each of you shall return to his possession. 14 And if you sell anything to your neighbor or buy from your neighbor’s hand, you shall not oppress one another. 15 According to the number of years after the Jubilee you shall buy from your neighbor, and according to the number of years of crops he shall sell to you.

16 According to the multitude of years you shall increase its price, and according to the fewer number of years you shall diminish its price; for he sells to you according to the number of the years of the crops. 17 Therefore you shall not oppress one another, but you shall fear your God; for I am the Lord your God.

18 ‘So you shall observe My statutes and keep My judgments, and perform them; and you will dwell in the land in safety. 19 Then the land will yield its fruit, and you will eat your fill, and dwell there in safety.

20 ‘And if you say, “What shall we eat in the seventh year, since we shall not sow nor gather in our produce?” 21 Then I will command My blessing on you in the sixth year, and it will bring forth produce enough for three years. 22 And you shall sow in the eighth year, and eat old produce until the ninth year; until its produce comes in, you shall eat of the old harvest.

23 ‘The land shall not be sold permanently, for the land is Mine; for you are strangers and sojourners with Me. 24 And in all the land of your possession you shall grant redemption of the land.

25 ‘If one of your brethren becomes poor, and has sold some of his possession, and if his

redeeming relative comes to redeem it, then he may redeem what his brother sold. 26 Or if the man has no one to redeem it, but he himself becomes able to redeem it, 27 then let him count the years since its sale, and restore the remainder to the man to whom he sold it, that he may return to his possession.

28 But if he is not able to have it restored to himself, then what was sold shall remain in the hand of him who bought it until the Year of Jubilee; and in the Jubilee it shall be released, and he shall return to his possession.

29 'If a man sells a house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; within a full year he may redeem it. 30 But if it is not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house in the walled city shall belong permanently to him who bought it, throughout his generations. It shall not be released in the Jubilee.

31 However the houses of villages which have no wall around them shall be counted as the fields of the country. They may be redeemed, and they shall be released in the Jubilee. 32 Nevertheless the cities of the Levites, and the houses in the cities of their possession, the Levites may redeem at any time.

33 And if a man purchases a house from the Levites, then the house that was sold in the city of his possession shall be released in the Jubilee; for the houses in the cities of the Levites are their possession among the children of Israel. 34 But the field of the common-land of their cities may not be sold, for it is their perpetual possession.

35 'If one of your brethren becomes poor, and falls into poverty among you, then you shall help him, like a stranger or a sojourner, that he may live with you. 36 Take no usury or interest from him; but fear your God, that your brother may live with you. 37 You shall not lend him your money for usury, nor lend him your food at a profit. 38 I am the Lord your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan and to be your God.

39 'And if one of your brethren who dwells by you becomes poor, and sells himself to you, you shall not compel him to serve as a slave. 40 As a hired servant and a sojourner he shall be with you, and shall serve you until the Year of Jubilee. 41 And then he shall depart from you—he and his children with him—and shall return to his own family. He shall return to the possession of his fathers.

42 For they are My servants, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt; they shall not be sold as slaves. 43 You shall not rule over him with rigor, but you shall fear your God. 44 And as for your male and female slaves whom you may have—from the nations that are around you, from them you may buy male and female slaves. 45 Moreover you may buy the children of the strangers who dwell among you, and their families who are with you, which they beget in your land; and they shall become your property.

46 And you may take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit them as a possession; they shall be your permanent slaves. But regarding your brethren, the children of Israel, you shall not rule over one another with rigor.

47 ‘Now if a sojourner or stranger close to you becomes rich, and one of your brethren who dwells by him becomes poor, and sells himself to the stranger or sojourner close to you, or to a member of the stranger’s family, 48 after he is sold he may be redeemed again. One of his brothers may redeem him; 49 or his uncle or his uncle’s son may redeem him; or anyone who is near of kin to him in his family may redeem him; or if he is able he may redeem himself.

50 Thus he shall reckon with him who bought him: The price of his release shall be according to the number of years, from the year that he was sold to him until the Year of Jubilee; it shall be according to the time of a hired servant for him. 51 If there are still many years remaining, according to them he shall repay the price of his redemption from the money with which he was bought. 52 And if there remain but a few years until the Year of Jubilee, then he shall reckon with him, and according to his years he shall repay him the price of his redemption.

53 He shall be with him as a yearly hired servant, and he shall not rule with rigor over him in your sight. 54 And if he is not redeemed in these years, then he shall be released in the Year of Jubilee—he and his children with him. 55 For the children of Israel are servants to Me; they are My servants whom I brought out of the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.

CHAPTER 26

1 ‘You shall not make Idols for yourselves;
neither a carved image nor a sacred pillar shall you rear up for yourselves;
nor shall you set up an engraved stone in your land, to bow down to it;
for I am the Lord your God.

2 You shall keep My Sabbaths and reverence My sanctuary:
I am the Lord.

3 ‘If you walk in My statutes and keep My commandments, and perform them,
4 then I will give you rain in its season, the land shall yield its produce, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

5 Your threshing shall last till the time of vintage, and the vintage shall last till the time of sowing;
you shall eat your bread to the full, and dwell in your land safely.

6 I will give Peace in the land, and you shall lie down, and none will make you afraid;
I will rid the land of evil beasts,
and the sword will not go through your land.

7 You will chase your enemies, and they shall fall by the sword before you.

8 Five of you shall chase a hundred, and a hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight;

your enemies shall fall by the sword before you.

9 'For I will look on you favorably and make you fruitful, multiply you and confirm My covenant with you.

10 You shall eat the old harvest, and clear out the old because of the new.

11 I will set My tabernacle among you, and My soul shall not abhor you.

12 I will walk among you and be your God, and you shall be My people.

13 I am the Lord your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, that you should not be their slaves;

I have broken the bands of your yoke and made you walk upright.

14 'But if you do not obey Me, and do not observe all these commandments,

15 and if you despise My statutes, or if your soul abhors My judgments, so that you do not perform all My commandments, but break My covenant,

16 I also will do this to you:

I will even appoint terror over you, wasting disease and fever which shall consume the eyes and cause sorrow of heart.

And you shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.

17 I will set My face against you, and you shall be defeated by your enemies.

Those who hate you shall reign over you, and you shall flee when no one pursues you.

18 'And after all this, if you do not obey Me, then I will punish you seven times more for your sins.

19 I will break the pride of your power;

I will make your heavens like iron and your earth like bronze.

20 And your strength shall be spent in vain;

for your land shall not yield its produce, nor shall the trees of the land yield their fruit.

21 'Then, if you walk contrary to Me, and are not willing to obey Me, I will bring on you seven times more plagues, according to your sins.

22 I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, destroy your livestock, and make you few in number;

and your highways shall be desolate.

23 'And if by these things you are not reformed by Me, but walk contrary to Me,

24 then I also will walk contrary to you, and I will punish you yet seven times for your

sins.

25 And I will bring a sword against you that will execute the vengeance of the covenant; when you are gathered together within your cities I will send pestilence among you; and you shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

26 When I have cut off your supply of bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall bring back your bread by weight, and you shall eat and not be satisfied.

27 ‘And after all this, if you do not obey Me, but walk contrary to Me,

28 then I also will walk contrary to you in fury;

and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.

29 You shall eat the flesh of your sons, and you shall eat the flesh of your daughters.

30 I will destroy your high places, cut down your incense altars, and cast your carcasses on the lifeless forms of your idols;

and My soul shall abhor you.

31 I will lay your cities waste and bring your sanctuaries to desolation, and I will not smell the fragrance of your sweet aromas.

32 I will bring the land to desolation, and your enemies who dwell in it shall be astonished at it.

33 I will scatter you among the nations and draw out a sword after you;

your land shall be desolate and your cities waste.

34 Then the land shall enjoy its sabbaths as long as it lies desolate and you are in your enemies’ land;

then the land shall rest and enjoy its sabbaths.

35 As long as it lies desolate it shall rest—

for the time it did not rest on your sabbaths when you dwelt in it.

36 ‘And as for those of you who are left, I will send faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies;

the sound of a shaken leaf shall cause them to flee;

they shall flee as though fleeing from a sword, and they shall fall when no one pursues.

37 They shall stumble over one another, as it were before a sword, when no one pursues; and you shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

38 You shall perish among the nations, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And those of you who are left shall waste away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands;

also in their fathers' iniquities, which are with them, they shall waste away.

40 'But if they confess their iniquity and the iniquity of their fathers, with their unfaithfulness in which they were unfaithful to Me, and that they also have walked contrary to Me,

41 and that I also have walked contrary to them and have brought them into the land of their enemies;

if their uncircumcised hearts are humbled, and they accept their guilt—

42 then I will remember My covenant with Jacob, and My covenant with Isaac and My covenant with Abraham I will remember;

I will remember the land.

43 The land also shall be left empty by them, and will enjoy its sabbaths while it lies desolate without them;

they will accept their guilt, because they despised My judgments and because their soul abhorred My statutes.

44 Yet for all that, when they are in the land of their enemies, I will not cast them away, nor shall I abhor them, to utterly destroy them and break My Covenant with them; for I am the Lord their God.

45 But for their sake I will remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the nations, that I might be their God:

I am the Lord.' ”

46 These are the statutes and judgments and laws which the Lord made between Himself and the children of Israel on Mount Sinai by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER 27

1 Now the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 2 “Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them: ‘When a man consecrates by a vow certain persons to the Lord, according to your valuation, 3 if your valuation is of a male from twenty years old up to sixty years old, then your valuation shall be fifty shekels of silver, according to the shekel of the sanctuary.

4 If it is a female, then your valuation shall be thirty shekels; 5 and if from five years old up to twenty years old, then your valuation for a male shall be twenty shekels, and for a female ten shekels;

6 and if from a month old up to five years old, then your valuation for a male shall be five shekels of silver, and for a female your valuation shall be three shekels of

silver; 7 and if from sixty years old and above, if it is a male, then your valuation shall be fifteen shekels, and for a female ten shekels.

8 'But if he is too poor to pay your valuation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall set a value for him; according to the ability of him who vowed, the priest shall value him.

9 'If it is an animal that men may bring as an offering to the Lord, all that anyone gives to the Lord shall be Holy. 10 He shall not substitute it or exchange it, good for bad or bad for good; and if he at all exchanges animal for animal, then both it and the one exchanged for it shall be Holy.

11 If it is an unclean animal which they do not offer as a sacrifice to the Lord, then he shall present the animal before the priest; 12 and the priest shall set a value for it, whether it is good or bad; as you, the priest, value it, so it shall be. 13 But if he wants at all to redeem it, then he must add one-fifth to your valuation.

14 'And when a man dedicates his house to be Holy to the Lord, then the priest shall set a value for it, whether it is good or bad; as the priest values it, so it shall stand. 15 If he who dedicated it wants to redeem his house, then he must add one-fifth of the money of your valuation to it, and it shall be his.

16 'If a man dedicates to the Lord part of a field of his possession, then your valuation shall be according to the seed for it. A homer of barley seed shall be valued at fifty shekels of silver. 17 If he dedicates his field from the Year of Jubilee, according to your valuation it shall stand. 18 But if he dedicates his field after the Jubilee, then the priest shall reckon to him the money due according to the years that remain till the Year of Jubilee, and it shall be deducted from your valuation. 19 And if he who dedicates the field ever wishes to redeem it, then he must add one-fifth of the money of your valuation to it, and it shall belong to him.

20 But if he does not want to redeem the field, or if he has sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed anymore; 21 but the field, when it is released in the Jubilee, shall be Holy to the Lord, as a devoted field; it shall be the possession of the priest.

22 'And if a man dedicates to the Lord a field which he has bought, which is not the field of his possession, 23 then the priest shall reckon to him the worth of your valuation, up to the Year of Jubilee, and he shall give your valuation on that day as a Holy offering to the Lord. 24 In the Year of Jubilee the field shall return to him from whom it was bought, to the one who owned the land as a possession. 25 And all your valuations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: twenty gerahs to the shekel.

26 'But the firstborn of the animals, which should be the Lord's firstborn, no man shall dedicate; whether it is an ox or sheep, it is the Lord's. 27 And if it is an unclean animal, then he shall redeem it according to your valuation, and shall add one-fifth to it; or if it is not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to your valuation.

28 'Nevertheless no devoted offering that a man may devote to the Lord of all that he

has, both man and beast, or the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed; every devoted offering is most Holy to the Lord.

29 No person under the ban, who may become doomed to destruction among men, shall be redeemed, but shall surely be put to death. 30 And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land or of the fruit of the tree, is the Lord's. It is Holy to the Lord. 31 If a man wants at all to redeem any of his tithes, he shall add one-fifth to it. 32 And concerning the tithe of the herd or the flock, of whatever passes under the rod, the tenth one shall be Holy to the Lord.

33 He shall not inquire whether it is good or bad, nor shall he exchange it; and if he exchanges it at all, then both it and the one exchanged for it shall be Holy; it shall not be redeemed.' ”

34 These are the commandments which the Lord commanded Moses for the children of Israel on Mount Sinai.

END Book Of LEVITICUS

Book Of NUMBERS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of NUMBERS:

- The Jews continue to murmur and complain.
- Moses doubts God's ability to feed enough meat to the huge masses of people.
- God says "Is my Power limited and not sufficient enough."
- God gives the people lots of quails to eat and then why are they are eating them--
He strikes a lot of them down with a plague.
- God speaks to Moses face to face like a friend.
- 12 spies are sent out to see what is in the promised land. The spies bring back a large cluster of big grapes--they also bring back large figs and pomegranates.
- 10 spies give a negative report saying we are like grasshoppers to the people and their cities are well fortified.
- Joshua and Caleb give a positive report and say--"Let Us go up immediately to take the cities for God is with us."
- The people all murmured and cried all night long saying--"God brought us out here to destroy us--let's go back to Egypt.
- Because of that--God wants to destroy all the people and raise up a new nation but again Moses talks God out of it.
- God says because of your murmuring, complaining, rebelling and lack of Faith in Me --All adults will wander for 40 years in the wilderness. You will all die and your sons and daughters shall go into the promised lands.
- The people continue to complain because of no water. God tells Moses to speak to a large Rock to bring forth water. Instead of obeying God's command and doing that--an angry Moses yells at the people and hits the rock several times with his rod.
- God tells Moses he won't enter the promised land with the remaining Jews.
- Balam the prophet won't curse the Israelites like Balak wants him to do.
- God says---"Have I not said something--and shall I not do it--or make it good?"

Book Of NUMBERS

Note: Chapters (1-8 are all genealogies)

CHAPTER 9

1 The Lord spoke to Moses in the Desert of Sinai in the first month of the second year after they came out of Egypt. He said, 2 “Have the Israelites celebrate the Passover at the appointed time. 3 Celebrate it at the appointed time, at twilight on the fourteenth day of this month, in accordance with all its rules and regulations.”

4 So Moses told the Israelites to celebrate the Passover, 5 and they did so in the Desert of Sinai at twilight on the fourteenth day of the first month. The Israelites did everything just as the Lord commanded Moses.

6 But some of them could not celebrate the Passover on that day because they were ceremonially unclean on account of a dead body. So they came to Moses and Aaron that same day 7 and said to Moses, “We have become unclean because of a dead body, but why should we be kept from presenting the Lord’s offering with the other Israelites at the appointed time?”

8 Moses answered them, “Wait until I find out what the Lord commands concerning you.”

9 Then the Lord said to Moses, 10 “Tell the Israelites: ‘When any of you or your descendants are unclean because of a dead body or are away on a journey, they are still to celebrate the Lord’s Passover, 11 but they are to do it on the fourteenth day of the second month at twilight. They are to eat the lamb, together with unleavened bread and bitter herbs.

12 They must not leave any of it till morning or break any of its bones. When they celebrate the Passover, they must follow all the regulations. 13 But if anyone who is ceremonially clean and not on a journey fails to celebrate the Passover, they must be cut off from their people for not presenting the Lord’s offering at the appointed time. They will bear the consequences of their sin.

14 “A foreigner residing among you is also to celebrate the Lord’s Passover in accordance with its rules and regulations. You must have the same regulations for both the foreigner and the native-born.”

15 On the day the tabernacle, the tent of the Covenant law, was set up, the cloud covered it. From evening till morning the cloud above the tabernacle looked like fire. 16 That is how it continued to be; the cloud covered it, and at night it looked like fire.

17 Whenever the cloud was taken up from above the tabernacle, after that the children of Israel would journey; and in the place where the cloud settled, there the children of Israel would pitch their tents.

18 At the command of the Lord the children of Israel would journey, and at the command of the Lord they would camp; as long as the cloud stayed above the tabernacle they remained encamped. 19 Even when the cloud continued long, many days above the tabernacle, the children of Israel kept the charge of the Lord and did not journey.

20 So it was, when the cloud was above the tabernacle a few days: according to the command of the Lord they would remain encamped, and according to the command of the Lord they would journey. 21 So it was, when the cloud remained only from evening until morning: when the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they would journey; whether by day or by night, whenever the cloud was taken up, they would journey.

22 Whether it was two days, a month, or a year that the cloud remained above the tabernacle, the children of Israel would remain encamped and not journey; but when it was taken up, they would journey. 23 At the command of the Lord they remained encamped, and at the command of the Lord they journeyed; they kept the charge of the Lord, at the command of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER 10

1 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying: 2 “Make two silver trumpets for yourself; you shall make them of hammered work; you shall use them for calling the congregation and for directing the movement of the camps. 3 When they blow both of them, all the congregation shall gather before you at the door of the tabernacle of meeting. 4 But if they blow only one, then the leaders, the heads of the divisions of Israel, shall gather to you. 5 When you sound the advance, the camps that lie on the east side shall then begin their journey.

6 When you sound the advance the second time, then the camps that lie on the south side shall begin their journey; they shall sound the call for them to begin their journeys. 7 And when the assembly is to be gathered together, you shall blow, but not sound the advance. 8 The sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow the trumpets; and these shall be to you as an ordinance forever throughout your generations.

9 “When you go to war in your land against the enemy who oppresses you, then you shall sound an alarm with the trumpets, and you will be remembered before the Lord your God, and you will be saved from your enemies. 10 Also in the day of your gladness, in your appointed feasts, and at the beginning of your months, you shall blow the trumpets over your burnt offerings and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; and they shall be a memorial for you before your God: I am the Lord your God.”

11 Now it came to pass on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud was taken up from above the tabernacle of the Testimony. 12 And the children of Israel set out from the Wilderness of Sinai on their journeys; then the cloud settled down in the Wilderness of Paran.

13 So they started out for the first time according to the command of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

14 The divisions of the camp of Judah went first, under their standard. Nahshon son of Amminadab was in command. 15 Nethanel son of Zuar was over the division of the tribe of Issachar, 16 and Eliab son of Helon was over the division of the tribe of Zebulun. 17 Then the tabernacle was taken down, and the Gershonites and Merarites, who carried it, set out.

18 The divisions of the camp of Reuben went next, under their standard. Elizur son of Shedeur was in command. 19 Shelumiel son of Zurishaddai was over the division of the tribe of Simeon, 20 and Eliasaph son of Deuel was over the division of the tribe of Gad. 21 Then the Kohathites set out, carrying the Holy things. The tabernacle was to be set up before they arrived.

22 The divisions of the camp of Ephraim went next, under their standard. Elishama son of Ammihud was in command. 23 Gamaliel son of Pedahzur was over the division of the tribe of Manasseh, 24 and Abidan son of Gideon was over the division of the tribe of Benjamin.

25 Finally, as the rear guard for all the units, the divisions of the camp of Dan set out under their standard. Ahiezer son of Ammishaddai was in command. 26 Pagiel son of Okran was over the division of the tribe of Asher, 27 and Ahira son of Enan was over the division of the tribe of Naphtali. 28 This was the order of march for the Israelite divisions as they set out.

29 Now Moses said to Hobab the son of Reuel the Midianite, Moses' father-in-law, "We are setting out for the place of which the Lord said, 'I will give it to you.' Come with us, and we will treat you well; for the Lord has promised good things to Israel."

30 And he said to him, "I will not go, but I will depart to my own land and to my relatives."

31 So Moses said, "Please do not leave, inasmuch as you know how we are to camp in the wilderness, and you can be our eyes. 32 And it shall be, if you go with us—indeed it shall be—that whatever good the Lord will do to us, the same we will do to you."

33 So they departed from the mountain of the Lord on a journey of three days; and the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord went before them for the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them. 34 And the cloud of the Lord was above them by day when they went out from the camp.

35 So it was, whenever the Ark set out, that Moses said:

"Rise up, O Lord
Let Your enemies be scattered,
And let those who hate You flee before You."

36 And when it rested, he said:

“Return, O Lord,
To the many thousands of Israel.”

CHAPTER 11

1 Now the people became like those who Complain of adversity in the hearing of the Lord--and when the Lord heard it, His Anger was kindled, and the Fire of the Lord burned among them and consumed some of the outskirts of the camp.

2 The people therefore cried out to Moses, and Moses prayed to the Lord and the fire died out. 3 So the name of that place was called Taberah, because the Fire of the Lord burned among them.

4 The Sinners who were among them had Greedy/gluttonous Desires/lusts; and also the people of Israel wept again and said--“Who will give us meat to eat?

5 We remember the fish which we used to eat free in Egypt, the cucumbers and the melons and the leeks and the onions and the garlic, 6 but now our appetite is gone. There is nothing at all to look at--except this Manna.”

8 The people would go about and gather it and grind it between two millstones or beat it in the mortar, and boil it in the pot and make cakes with it; --and its Taste was--as the taste of bread-cakes baked with olive oil. 9 When the dew fell on the camp at night, the manna would fall with it.

10 Now Moses heard the people weeping/complaining- throughout their families, each person at the doorway of their tent; and--the Anger of the Lord --was kindled/on Fire greatly,

and Moses was displeased. 11 So Moses said to the Lord, “Why have You been so hard on Your servant? And why have I not found favor in Your sight, that You have laid the burden of all this people on me?

12 Was it I who conceived all this people? Was it I who brought them forth, that You should say to me, ‘Carry them in your bosom as a nurse carries a nursing infant, to the land which You swore to their fathers’? 13 Where am I to get meat to give to all this people?

For they weep before me, saying--Give us meat that we may eat’

14 I alone am not able to carry all this people, because it is too burdensome for me. 15 So if You are going to deal thus with me, please kill me at once, if I have found favor in Your sight, and do not let me see my wretchedness.”

16 The Lord therefore said to Moses, “Gather for Me seventy men from the elders of Israel, whom you know to be the elders of the people and their officers and bring them

to the tent of meeting, and let them take their stand there with you. 17 Then I will come down and speak with you there, and I will take of the Spirit who is upon you, and will put Him upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with you, so that you will not bear it all alone.

18 Say to the People,--Consecrate yourselves for tomorrow, and you shall eat meat; for you have wept in the ears of the Lord, saying, "Oh that someone would give us meat to eat For we were well-off in Egypt." Therefore the Lord will give you meat and you shall eat. 19 You shall eat, not one day, nor two days, nor five days, nor ten days, nor twenty days, 20 but a whole month--until it comes out of your nostrils and becomes loathsome to you--

--Because you have Rejected the Lord who is among you and have--wept/Complained--before God Almighty, saying--"Why did we ever leave Egypt?"

" 21 But Moses said--The people, among whom I am, are 600,000 men on foot; yet You have said, 'I will give them meat, so that they may eat for a whole month.' 22 Should flocks and herds be slaughtered for them, to be sufficient for them? Or should all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to be sufficient for them?"

23 The Lord said to Moses,
--**"Is the Lord's Power--limited/impotent/not sufficient?"**
Now you shall see whether My Word--will come true for you or not."

24 So Moses went out and told the people the words of the Lord. Also, he gathered seventy men of the elders of the people, and stationed them around the tent. 25 Then the Lord came down in the cloud and spoke to him; and He took of the Spirit who was upon him and placed Him upon the seventy elders. And when the Spirit rested upon them, they prophesied. But they did not do it again.

26 But two men had remained in the camp; the name of one was Eldad and the name of the other Medad. And the Spirit rested upon them (now they were among those who had been registered, but had not gone out to the tent), and they prophesied in the camp. 27 So a young man ran and told Moses and said, "Eldad and Medad are prophesying in the camp."

28 Then Joshua the son of Nun, the attendant of Moses from his youth, said, "Moses, my lord, restrain them." 29 But Moses said to him, "Are you jealous for my sake? --I Would that all the Lord's people were Prophets--that the Lord would put His Spirit upon them."

30 Then Moses returned to the camp, both he and the elders of Israel.

31 Now there went forth a Wind from the Lord and it brought Quail from the sea, and

let them fall beside the camp, about a day's journey on this side and a day's journey on the other side,

--all around the camp and about two cubits/3 feet deep-- on the surface of the ground.

32 The people spent all day and all night and all the next day, and gathered/abundantly the Quail and they spread them out for themselves all around the camp.

33 While the meat was still between their teeth, before it was chewed-

--the Anger of the Lord --was kindled against the people,

--and the Lord struck the people--with a very severe Plague.

34 So the name of that place was called Kibroth-hattaavah,

because there they--buried the people who had been—Greedy/gluttons.

35 From Kibroth Hattaavah the people traveled to Hazeroth and stayed there.

CHAPTER 12

1 Then Miriam and Aaron spoke against Moses because of the Ethiopian/African woman whom he had married; 2 and they said--“Has the Lord indeed spoken only through Moses? Has He not spoken through us as well?”

And the Lord Heard it. 3 --Now the man Moses was very Humble,
--more than any person--who was on the face of the earth.)

4 Suddenly the Lord said to Moses and Aaron and to Miriam--“You three come out to the tent of meeting.” So the three of them came out.

5 Then the Lord came down in a pillar of cloud and stood at the doorway of the tent, and He called Aaron and Miriam. When they had both come forward,

6 God said--

“Hear now My words:

If there is a Prophet among you,

I, the Lord, shall make Myself known to them in a vision.

I shall speak with them in a dream.

7 Not so--with My servant Moses,

He is Faithful--in all My household;

8 With him I speak--mouth to mouth/directly

Even openly, and not in dArk sayings,

And he beholds--the form of the Lord.

Why then were you Not Afraid--To speak against My servant Moses?

9 So the Anger of the Lord--Burned against Aaron and Miriam and He departed.

10 But when the cloud had withdrawn from over the tent, --behold, Miriam was Leprous--as white as snow. As Aaron turned toward Miriam, behold, she was leprous.

11 Then Aaron said to Moses, "Oh, my lord, I beg you, do not account this Sin to us, in which we have Acted Foolishly and in which we Have Sinned. 12 Oh, do not let her be like one dead, whose flesh is half eaten away when they come from their mother's womb" 13 Moses cried out to the Lord, saying, "O God, heal her, I pray."

14 But the Lord said to Moses--"If her father had but spit in her face, would she not bear her shame for seven days?--Let her be shut up for seven days outside the camp, and afterward she may be received again."

15 So Miriam was shut up outside the camp for seven days, and the people did not move on until Miriam was received again.

16 Afterward, however, the people moved out from Hazeroth and camped in the wilderness of Paran.

CHAPTER 13

1 The Lord said to Moses, 2 "Send some men to explore the land of Canaan, which I am giving to the Israelites. From each ancestral tribe send one of its leaders."

3 So at the Lord's command Moses sent them out from the Desert of Paran. All of them were leaders of the Israelites. 4 These are their names:

from the tribe of Reuben, Shammua son of Zakkur;

5 from the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat son of Hori;

6 from the tribe of Judah, Caleb son of Jephunneh;

7 from the tribe of Issachar, Igai son of Joseph;

8 from the tribe of Ephraim, Hoshea son of Nun;

9 from the tribe of Benjamin, Palti son of Raphu;

10 from the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel son of Sodi;

11 from the tribe of Manasseh (a tribe of Joseph), Gadi son of Susi;

12 from the tribe of Dan, Ammiel son of Gemalli;

13 from the tribe of Asher, Sethur son of Michael;

14 from the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi son of Vophsi;

15 from the tribe of Gad, Geuel son of Maki.

16 These are the names of the men Moses sent to explore the land. (Moses gave Hoshea son of Nun the name Joshua.)

17 When Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, he said to them, "Go up there into the Negev; then go up into the hill country. 18 See what the land is like, and whether the people who live in it are strong or weak, whether they are few or many.

19 How is the land in which they live, is it good or bad? And how are the cities in which they live, are they like open camps or with fortifications? 20 How is the land, is it fat or lean? Are there trees in it or not? Get some of the fruit of the land." Now the time was the time of the first ripe grapes.

21 So they went up and explored the land from the Desert of Zin as far as Rehob, toward Lebo Hamath. 22 They went up through the Negev and came to Hebron, where Ahiman, Sheshai and Talmai, the descendants of Anak, lived. (Hebron had been built seven years before Zoan in Egypt.)

23 Then they came to the valley of Eshcol and from there cut down a branch with a single cluster of grapes; and they carried it on a pole between two men, with some of the pomegranates and the figs. 24 That place was called the valley of Eshcol, because of the cluster which the sons of Israel cut down from there.

25 When they returned from spying out the land, at the end of forty days, 26 they proceeded to come to Moses and Aaron and to all the congregation of the people of Israel in the wilderness of Paran, at Kadesh; and they brought back word to them and to all the congregation and showed them the fruit of the land.

27 Thus they told him, and said, "We went in to the land where you sent us; --and it certainly does flow with milk and honey, and this is its fruit--

28 Nevertheless, the people who live in the land are strong, and the cities are fortified and very large; and moreover, we saw the descendants of Anak there. 29 Amalek is living in the land of the Negev and the Hittites and the Jebusites and the Amorites are living in the hill country, and the Canaanites are living by the sea and by the side of the Jordan."

30 Then Caleb quieted the people before Moses and said--"We should by all means go --up and Take Possession of it, for we will surely--conquer it."

31 But the men who had gone up with him said--"We are Not Able to go up against the people--for they are too strong for us."

32 So they gave out to the people of Israel a Bad Report of the land which they had spied out, saying--"The land through which we have gone, in spying it out, is a land that

devours its inhabitants; and all the people whom we saw in it are men of great size. 33 There also we saw the Nephilim (the sons of Anak are part of the Nephilim)--and we became like grasshoppers in our own sight/they had extreme fear and paranoia, and so we were in their sight.”

CHAPTER 14

1 Then All the congregation lifted up their voices and cried, and the people wept that night. 2 All the people of Israel Complained against Moses and Aaron; and the whole congregation said to them,

--“Would that we had Died in the land of Egypt--Or would that we had Died in this wilderness

3 Why is the Lord bringing us into this land--to fall by the sword? Our wives and our little ones will become plunder--would it not be better for us to return to Egypt?”

4 So they said to one another--“Let us appoint a leader and--Return to Egypt.”

5 Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces in the presence of all the assembly of the congregation of the people of Israel. 6 Joshua the son of Nun and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, of those who had spied out the land, tore their clothes;

7 and they spoke to all the congregation of the people of Israel, saying,

--“The Land which we passed through to spy out--is an exceedingly Good Land--

IF-the Lord is Pleased with us--then He will bring us into this land and Give It to us—a land which flows with milk and honey.

9 Only do Not Rebel--Against the Lord; and--Do Not Fear--the People of the Land, for they will be our prey. Their protection has been removed from them, --and the Lord is with us;--do Not Fear them.”

10 But All the Congregation said to stone them with stones. Then the Glory of the Lord appeared in the tent of meeting to all the people of Israel.

11 **The Lord said to Moses--How long will this people spurn/reject Me? And how long will they--Not Believe/trust completely in Me--despite all the Signs which I have performed in their midst?**

12 I will smite/kill them with pestilence and dispossess them--and I will make you into a nation greater--and mightier than they.”

13 But Moses said to the Lord, “Then the Egyptians will hear of it, for by Your strength You brought up this people from their midst, 14 and they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land. They have heard that You, O Lord, are in the midst of this people, for You, O

Lord, are seen eye to eye, while Your cloud stands over them; and You go before them in a pillar of cloud by day and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 Now if You slay this people as one man, then the nations who have heard of Your fame will say, 16 ‘Because the Lord could not bring this people into the land which He promised them by oath, therefore He slaughtered them in the wilderness.’

17 But now, I pray, let the power of the Lord be great, just as You have declared, 18 ‘The Lord is--Slow to Anger and abundant in Loving-Kindness, --Forgiving iniquity and transgression; but He will by No means clear the guilty, visiting the iniquity of the fathers on the children to the third and the fourth generations.’

19 Pardon, I pray, the iniquity/sins of this people according to the greatness of Your loving-kindness, just as You also have forgiven this people, from Egypt even until now.”

20 So God said--“I have pardoned them according to your word; 21 but indeed, as I live, all the earth will be filled with the Glory of the Lord. 22 Surely all the men who have seen My glory and My signs which I performed in Egypt and in the wilderness, --yet have put Me to the Test these 10 times--and have Not Listened to My voice,

23 shall by No means--see the land which I swore to their fathers, nor shall any of those who spurned Me see it.

24 But My servant Caleb, because --he has had a different Spirit -- and has Followed Me Fully--I will bring into the land which he entered, and his descendants shall take possession of it. 25 Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites live in the valleys; turn tomorrow and set out to the wilderness by the way of the Red Sea.”

26 The Lord spoke to Moses and Aaron, saying--

“How long shall I Bear with this Evil Congregation who are grumbling/complaining against Me? I have heard the complaints of the people of Israel, which they are making against Me. 28 Say to them, ‘As I live,’ says the Lord, ‘just as you have spoken in My hearing, so I will surely do to you;

29 --your corpses will fall in this wilderness, even all your numbered men, according to your complete number from twenty years old and upward--who have Grumbled against Me.

30 Surely you shall Not Come into the Land in which I swore to settle you, except Caleb the son of Jephunneh and Joshua the son of Nun. 31 Your children, however, whom you said would become a prey—I will bring them in, and they will know the land which you have rejected. 32 But as for you--your corpses will fall in this wilderness.

33 Your people shall be shepherds for Forty Years in the Wilderness,
and they will suffer for your Unfaithfulness, until your corpses lie in the
wilderness. 34 According to the number of days which you spied out the land,

forty days, for every day you shall bear your guilt a year, even forty years, and you will
know my breach of promise/which was conditional--because you Provoked Me to
Wrath--

35 I, the Lord, have spoken--surely this I will do to all this Evil Congregation who are
gathered together--Against Me.

In this Wilderness they shall be destroyed, and there they will die.

36 As for the men whom Moses sent to spy out the land and who returned and made all
the congregation grumble against him by bringing out a bad report concerning the land,

37 even those 10 Men--who brought out--the very Bad/fearful Report of the Land--died
by a Plague/sickness before the Lord.

38 But Joshua the son of Nun and Caleb the son of Jephunneh remained alive out of
those men who went to spy out the land.

39 When Moses spoke these words to all the people of Israel, the people mourned
greatly. 40 In the morning, however, they rose up early and went up to the ridge of the
hill country, saying, "Here we are; we have indeed sinned, but we will go up to the place
which the Lord has promised." 41 But Moses said, "Why then are you transgressing the
commandment of the Lord, when it will not succeed?

42 Do not go up, or you will be struck down before your enemies, for the Lord is not
among you. 43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites will be there in front of you, and
you will fall by the sword, inasmuch as you have turned back from following the Lord.
--And the Lord will Not be with you."

44 But they went up heedlessly to the ridge of the hill country; neither the Ark of the
Covenant of the Lord nor Moses left the camp. 45 Then the Amalekites and the
Canaanites who lived in that hill country came down--and struck them and beat them
down as far as Hormah.

CHAPTER 16

1 Now Korah the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, with Dathan and
Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took action, 2 and
they rose up before Moses, together with some of the sons of Israel, two hundred and
fifty leaders of the congregation, chosen in the assembly, men of renown. 3 They
assembled together against Moses and Aaron, and said to them,

“You have gone far enough, for all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the Lord is in their midst--so why do you exalt yourselves above the assembly of the Lord?”

4 When Moses heard this--he fell on his face; 5 and he spoke to Korah and all his company, saying,

--“Tomorrow morning the Lord will show who is His, and who is Holy, and will bring him near to Himself; even the one whom He will choose, He will bring near to Himself. 6 Do this: take censers for yourselves, Korah and all your company, 7 and put fire in them, and lay incense upon them in the presence of the Lord tomorrow; and the man whom the Lord Chooses --shall be the one who is Holy.

--You have gone far enough, you sons of Levi”

8 Then Moses said to Korah, “Hear now, you sons of Levi, 9 is it not enough for you that the God of Israel has separated you from the rest of the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to Himself, to do the service of the tabernacle of the Lord, and to stand before the congregation to minister to them; 10 and that He has brought you near, Korah, and all your brothers, sons of Levi, with you? And are you seeking for the priesthood also?

11 Therefore you and all your company are gathered together--Against the Lord; but as for Aaron, who is he that you grumble/complain-- against him?”

12 Then Moses sent a summons to Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab; but they said, “We will not come up. 13 Is it not enough that you have brought us up out of a land flowing with milk and honey to have us die in the wilderness, but you would also lord it over us?

14 Indeed, you have not brought us into a land flowing with milk and honey, nor have you given us an inheritance of fields and vineyards. Would you put out the eyes of these men? We will not come up”

15 Then Moses became Very Angry and said to the Lord, “Do not regard their offering I have not taken a single donkey from them, nor have I done harm to any of them.” 16 Moses said to Korah, “You and all your company be present before the Lord tomorrow, both you and they along with Aaron. 17 Each of you take his fire-pan and put incense on it, and each of you bring his censer before the Lord, two hundred and fifty fire pans; also you and Aaron shall each bring his fire-pan.”

18 So they each took his own censer and put fire on it, and laid incense on it; and they stood at the doorway of the tent of meeting, with Moses and Aaron. 19 Thus Korah assembled all the congregation against them at the doorway of the tent of meeting.

--And the Glory of the Lord--appeared to all the congregation.

20 **Then the Lord spoke**--to Moses and Aaron, saying,

21 "Separate yourselves from among this congregation--that I may Consume them instantly." 22 But they fell on their faces and said, "O God, God of the spirits of all flesh, when one man sins, will You be angry with the entire congregation?"

23 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 24 "Speak to the congregation, saying, 'Get back from around the dwellings of Korah, Dathan and Abiram.' "

25 Then Moses arose and went to Dathan and Abiram, with the elders of Israel following him, 26 and he spoke to the congregation, saying, "Depart now from the tents of these Wicked Men--and touch nothing that belongs to them, or you will be swept away in all their sin."

27 So they got back from around the dwellings of Korah, Dathan and Abiram; and Dathan and Abiram came out and stood at the doorway of their tents, along with their wives and their sons and their little ones. 28 Moses said, "By this you shall know that the Lord has sent me to do all these deeds; for this is not my doing.

29 If these men die the death of all men or if they suffer the fate of all men, then the Lord has not sent me. 30 But if the Lord brings about an entirely new thing and the ground opens its mouth and swallows them up with all that is theirs, and they descend alive into Sheol/hell--then you will understand that these Men --have Greatly Angered God."

31 As he finished speaking all these words--the ground that was under them split open-- and the earth opened its mouth and Swallowed them up--and their households, and all the men who belonged to Korah with their possessions.

33 So they and all that belonged to them went down--alive to Hell; --and the earth closed over them--and they perished from the midst of the assembly.

34 All Israel who were around them fled at their outcry, for they said, "The earth may swallow us up"

35-- Fire also came forth from the Lord and Consumed the two hundred and fifty men who were offering the incense.

36 Then the Lord spoke--to Moses, saying,

37 "Say to Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, that he shall take up the censers out of the midst of the blaze, for they are Holy; and you scatter the burning coals abroad. 38 As for the censers of these men who have sinned at the cost of their lives, let them be made into hammered sheets for a plating of the altar, since they did present them before the Lord and they are Holy; and they shall be for a sign to the people of Israel."

39 So Eleazar the priest took the bronze censers which the men who were burned had offered, and they hammered them out as a plating for the altar, 40 as a reminder to the people of Israel that no layman who is not of the descendants of Aaron should come near to burn incense before the Lord; so that he will not become like Korah and his company—just as the Lord had spoken to him through Moses.

41 But on the next day All the congregation of the people of Israel grumbled and Complained against Moses and Aaron, saying--“You are the ones who have caused the death of the Lord’s people.”

42 It came about, however, when the congregation had assembled against Moses and Aaron, that they turned toward the tent of meeting, and behold, the cloud covered it and the Glory of the Lord appeared. 43 Then Moses and Aaron came to the front of the tent of meeting,

44 and the Lord spoke to Moses, saying--“Get away from among this congregation--that I may Consume them instantly.”

Then they fell on their faces. 46 Moses said to Aaron, “Take your censer and put in it fire from the altar, and lay incense on it; then bring it quickly to the congregation and make atonement for them, for wrath has gone forth from the Lord, the Plague has begun”

47 Then Aaron took it as Moses had spoken, and ran into the midst of the assembly, for behold, the plague had begun among the people. So he put on the incense and made atonement for the people. 48 He took his stand between the dead and the living, so that the plague was checked.

49-- But those who died by the Plague were 14,700--besides those who died on account of Korah. 50 Then Aaron returned to Moses at the doorway of the tent of meeting, for the plague had been checked.

CHAPTER 17

1 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying: 2 “Speak to the children of Israel, and get from them a rod from each father’s house, all their leaders according to their fathers’ houses—twelve rods. Write each man’s name on his rod. 3 And you shall write Aaron’s name on the rod of Levi. For there shall be one rod for the head of each father’s house.

4 Then you shall place them in the tabernacle of meeting before the Testimony, where I meet with you. 5 And it shall be that the rod of the man whom I choose will blossom; thus I will rid Myself of the complaints of the children of Israel, which they make against you.”

6 So Moses spoke to the children of Israel, and each of their leaders gave him a rod apiece, for each leader according to their fathers’ houses, twelve rods; and the rod of

Aaron was among their rods. 7 And Moses placed the rods before the Lord in the tabernacle of witness.

8 Now it came to pass on the next day that Moses went into the tabernacle of witness, and behold, the rod of Aaron, of the house of Levi, had sprouted and put forth buds, had produced blossoms and yielded ripe almonds. 9 Then Moses brought out all the rods from before the Lord to all the children of Israel; and they looked, and each man took his rod.

10 And the Lord said to Moses, “Bring Aaron’s rod back before the Testimony, to be kept as a sign against the rebels, that you may put their complaints away from Me, lest they die.” 11 Thus did Moses; just as the Lord had commanded him, so he did.

12 So the children of Israel spoke to Moses, saying, “Surely we die, we perish, we all perish 13 Whoever even comes near the tabernacle of the Lord must die. Shall we all utterly die?”

CHAPTER 18

1 The Lord said to Aaron, “You, your sons and your family are to bear the responsibility for offenses connected with the sanctuary, and you and your sons alone are to bear the responsibility for offenses connected with the priesthood. 2 Bring your fellow Levites from your ancestral tribe to join you and assist you when you and your sons minister before the tent of the Covenant law.

3 They are to be responsible to you and are to perform all the duties of the tent, but they must not go near the furnishings of the sanctuary or the altar. Otherwise both they and you will die. 4 They are to join you and be responsible for the care of the tent of meeting—all the work at the tent—and no one else may come near where you are.

5 “You are to be responsible for the care of the sanctuary and the altar, so that my wrath will not fall on the Israelites again. 6 I myself have selected your fellow Levites from among the Israelites as a gift to you, dedicated to the Lord to do the work at the tent of meeting. 7 But only you and your sons may serve as priests in connection with everything at the altar and inside the curtain. I am giving you the service of the priesthood as a gift. Anyone else who comes near the sanctuary is to be put to death.”

8 Then the Lord said to Aaron, “I myself have put you in charge of the offerings presented to me; all the holy offerings the Israelites give me I give to you and your sons as your portion, your perpetual share. 9 You are to have the part of the most holy offerings that is kept from the fire. From all the gifts they bring me as most holy offerings, whether grain or sin or guilt offerings, that part belongs to you and your sons. 10 Eat it as something most holy; every male shall eat it. You must regard it as Holy.

11 “This also is yours: whatever is set aside from the gifts of all the wave offerings of

the Israelites. I give this to you and your sons and daughters as your perpetual share. Everyone in your household who is ceremonially clean may eat it.

12 “I give you all the finest olive oil and all the finest new wine and grain they give the Lord as the firstfruits of their harvest. 13 All the land’s firstfruits that they bring to the Lord will be yours. Everyone in your household who is ceremonially clean may eat it.

14 “Everything in Israel that is devoted to the Lord is yours. 15 The first offspring of every womb, both human and animal, that is offered to the Lord is yours. But you must redeem every firstborn son and every firstborn male of unclean animals. 16 When they are a month old, you must redeem them at the redemption price set at five shekels of silver, according to the sanctuary shekel, which weighs twenty gerahs.

17 “But you must not redeem the firstborn of a cow, a sheep or a goat; they are Holy. Splash their blood against the altar and burn their fat as a food offering, an aroma pleasing to the Lord. 18 Their meat is to be yours, just as the breast of the wave offering and the right thigh are yours. 19 Whatever is set aside from the Holy offerings the Israelites present to the Lord I give to you and your sons and daughters as your perpetual share. It is an everlasting Covenant of salt before the Lord for both you and your offspring.”

20 The Lord said to Aaron, “You will have no inheritance in their land, nor will you have any share among them; I am your share and your inheritance among the Israelites.

21 “I give to the Levites all the tithes in Israel as their inheritance in return for the work they do while serving at the tent of meeting. 22 From now on the Israelites must not go near the tent of meeting, or they will bear the consequences of their sin and will die. 23 It is the Levites who are to do the work at the tent of meeting and bear the responsibility for any offenses they commit against it. This is a lasting ordinance for the generations to come. They will receive no inheritance among the Israelites.

24 Instead, I give to the Levites as their inheritance the tithes that the Israelites present as an offering to the Lord. That is why I said concerning them: ‘They will have no inheritance among the Israelites.’”

25 The Lord said to Moses, 26 “Speak to the Levites and say to them: ‘When you receive from the Israelites the tithe I give you as your inheritance, you must present a tenth of that tithe as the Lord’s offering. 27 Your offering will be reckoned to you as grain from the threshing floor or juice from the winepress.

28 In this way you also will present an offering to the Lord from all the tithes you receive from the Israelites. From these tithes you must give the Lord’s portion to Aaron the priest. 29 You must present as the Lord’s portion the best and holiest part of everything given to you.’

30 “Say to the Levites: ‘When you present the best part, it will be reckoned to you as the product of the threshing floor or the winepress. 31 You and your households may eat the rest of it anywhere, for it is your wages for your work at the tent of meeting. 32 By presenting the best part of it you will not be guilty in this matter; then you will not defile the Holy offerings of the Israelites, and you will not die.’”

CHAPTER 19

1 The Lord said to Moses and Aaron: 2 “This is a requirement of the law that the Lord has commanded: Tell the Israelites to bring you a red heifer without defect or blemish and that has never been under a yoke. 3 Give it to Eleazar the priest; it is to be taken outside the camp and slaughtered in his presence. 4 Then Eleazar the priest is to take some of its blood on his finger and sprinkle it seven times toward the front of the tent of meeting.

5 While he watches, the heifer is to be burned—its hide, flesh, blood and intestines. 6 The priest is to take some cedar wood, hyssop and scarlet wool and throw them onto the burning heifer. 7 After that, the priest must wash his clothes and bathe himself with water. He may then come into the camp, but he will be ceremonially unclean till evening. 8 The man who burns it must also wash his clothes and bathe with water, and he too will be unclean till evening.

9 “A man who is clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer and put them in a ceremonially clean place outside the camp. They are to be kept by the Israelite community for use in the water of cleansing; it is for purification from sin. 10 The man who gathers up the ashes of the heifer must also wash his clothes, and he too will be unclean till evening. This will be a lasting ordinance both for the Israelites and for the foreigners residing among them.

11 “Whoever touches a human corpse will be unclean for seven days. 12 They must purify themselves with the water on the third day and on the seventh day; then they will be clean. But if they do not purify themselves on the third and seventh days, they will not be clean. 13 If they fail to purify themselves after touching a human corpse, they defile the Lord’s tabernacle. They must be cut off from Israel. Because the water of cleansing has not been sprinkled on them, they are unclean; their uncleanness remains on them.

14 “This is the law that applies when a person dies in a tent: Anyone who enters the tent and anyone who is in it will be unclean for seven days, 15 and every open container without a lid fastened on it will be unclean.

16 “Anyone out in the open who touches someone who has been killed with a sword or someone who has died a natural death, or anyone who touches a human bone or a grave, will be unclean for seven days.

17 “For the unclean person, put some ashes from the burned purification offering into a

jar and pour fresh water over them. 18 Then a man who is ceremonially clean is to take some hyssop, dip it in the water and sprinkle the tent and all the furnishings and the people who were there. He must also sprinkle anyone who has touched a human bone or a grave or anyone who has been killed or anyone who has died a natural death.

19 The man who is clean is to sprinkle those who are unclean on the third and seventh days, and on the seventh day he is to purify them. Those who are being cleansed must wash their clothes and bathe with water, and that evening they will be clean. 20 But if those who are unclean do not purify themselves, they must be cut off from the community, because they have defiled the sanctuary of the Lord. The water of cleansing has not been sprinkled on them, and they are unclean. 21 This is a lasting ordinance for them.

“The man who sprinkles the water of cleansing must also wash his clothes, and anyone who touches the water of cleansing will be unclean till evening. 22 Anything that an unclean person touches becomes unclean, and anyone who touches it becomes unclean till evening.”

CHAPTER 20

1 Then the people of Israel, the whole congregation, came to the wilderness of Zin in the first month; and the people stayed at Kadesh. Now Miriam died there and was buried there.

2 There was No Water for the congregation--and they assembled themselves against Moses and Aaron.

3 The people thus contended with Moses and spoke, saying,
--“If only we had perished when our brothers perished before the Lord 4 Why then have you brought the Lord’s assembly into this wilderness, for us and our beasts to die here?

5 Why have you made us come up from Egypt, to bring us in to this wretched place? It is not a place of grain or figs or vines or pomegranates--nor is there water to drink.” 6 Then Moses and Aaron came in from the presence of the assembly to the doorway of the tent of meeting and Fell on their faces.

Then the Glory of the Lord appeared to them; 7 and the Lord spoke to Moses, saying,
8 “Take the rod; and you and your brother Aaron assemble the congregation
--and Speak to the Rock--before their eyes--that it may yield its water.
You shall thus bring forth water for them out of the rock and let the congregation and
their beasts drink.”

9 So Moses took the rod from before the Lord, just as He had commanded him; 10 and
Moses and Aaron gathered the assembly before the rock. And he said to them, “Listen
now, you rebels; shall we bring forth water for you out of this rock?” 11 Then Moses
lifted up his hand--and Struck the rock twice with his rod--and water came forth

abundantly, and the congregation and their beasts drank.

12 But the Lord said to Moses and Aaron,

“Because--you have Not Believed Me, to treat Me as Holy in the sight of the people of Israel, therefore you shall Not bring this assembly into the land which I have given them. 13 Those were the waters of Meribah, because the people of Israel Contended with the Lord, and He Proved Himself Holy among them.

14 Moses sent messengers from Kadesh to the king of Edom, saying:

“This is what your brother Israel says: You know about all the hardships that have come on us. 15 Our ancestors went down into Egypt, and we lived there many years. The Egyptians mistreated us and our ancestors, 16 but when we cried out to the Lord, he heard our cry and sent an angel and brought us out of Egypt.

“Now we are here at Kadesh, a town on the edge of your territory. 17 Please let us pass through your country. We will not go through any field or vineyard, or drink water from any well. We will travel along the King’s Highway and not turn to the right or to the left until we have passed through your territory.”

18 But Edom answered:

“You may not pass through here; if you try, we will march out and attack you with the sword.”

19 The Israelites replied:

“We will go along the main road, and if we or our livestock drink any of your water, we will pay for it. We only want to pass through on foot—nothing else.”

20 Again they answered:

“You may not pass through.”

Then Edom came out against them with a large and powerful army. 21 Since Edom refused to let them go through their territory, Israel turned away from them.

22 The whole Israelite community set out from Kadesh and came to Mount Hor. 23 At Mount Hor, near the border of Edom, the Lord said to Moses and Aaron, 24 “Aaron will be gathered to his people. He will not enter the land I give the Israelites, because both of you rebelled against my command at the waters of Meribah.

25 Get Aaron and his son Eleazar and take them up Mount Hor. 26 Remove Aaron’s garments and put them on his son Eleazar, for Aaron will be gathered to his people; he will die there.”

27 Moses did as the Lord commanded: They went up Mount Hor in the sight of the whole community. 28 Moses removed Aaron’s garments and put them on his son Eleazar. And Aaron died there on top of the mountain. Then Moses and Eleazar came down from the mountain, 29 and when the whole community learned that Aaron had

died, all the Israelites mourned for him thirty days.

CHAPTER 21

1 When the Canaanite, the king of Arad, who lived in the Negev, heard that Israel was coming by the way of Atharim, then he fought against Israel and took some of them captive. 2 So Israel made a vow to the Lord and said, "If You will indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities." 3 The Lord heard the voice of Israel and delivered up the Canaanites; then they utterly destroyed them and their cities. Thus the name of the place was called Hormah.

4 Then they set out from Mount Hor by the way of the Red Sea, to go around the land of Edom; and the people became impatient because of the journey.

5 The people spoke against God and Moses--"Why have you brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? For there is no food and no water, and we loathe this miserable food/Manna."

6 The Lord sent fiery serpents among the people--and they bit the people, so that many people of Israel died.

7 So the people came to Moses and said,

--"We have Sinned, because we have Spoken Against the Lord --

and you; intercede with the Lord, that He may remove the serpents from us." And Moses interceded for the people.

8 Then the Lord said to Moses, "Make a bronze Fiery Serpent, and set it on a standard; and it shall come about, that everyone who is bitten, when thhe look at it, they will live." 9 And Moses made a bronze serpent and set it on the standard; and it came about, that if a serpent bit any person, when they looked to the bronze serpent,t hey lived.

10 Now the children of Israel moved on and camped in Oboth. 11 And they journeyed from Oboth and camped at Abarim, in the wilderness which is east of Moab, toward the sunrise. 12 From there they moved and camped in the Valley of Zered. 13 From there they moved and camped on the other side of the Arnon, which is in the wilderness that extends from the border of the Amorites; for the Arnon is the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites. 14 Therefore it is said in the Book of the Wars of the Lord:

"Waheb in Suphah,

The brooks of the Arnon,

15 And the slope of the brooks

That reaches to the dwelling of Ar,

And lies on the border of Moab."

16 From there they went to Beer, which is the well where the Lord said to Moses,
“Gather the people together, and I will give them water.” 17 Then Israel sang this song:

“Spring up, O well
All of you sing to it—
18 The well the leaders sank,
Dug by the nation’s nobles,
By the lawgiver, with their staves.”

And from the wilderness they went to Mattanah, 19 from Mattanah to Nahaliel, from
Nahaliel to Bamoth, 20 and from Bamoth, in the valley that is in the country of Moab, to
the top of Pisgah which looks down on the wasteland.

21 Then Israel sent messengers to Sihon king of the Amorites, saying, 22 “Let me pass
through your land. We will not turn aside into fields or vineyards; we will not drink
water from wells. We will go by the King’s Highway until we have passed through your
territory.”

23 But Sihon would not allow Israel to pass through his territory. So Sihon gathered all
his people together and went out against Israel in the wilderness, and he came to Jahaz
and fought against Israel.

24 Then Israel defeated him with the edge of the sword, and took possession of his land
from the Arnon to the Jabbok, as far as the people of Ammon; for the border of the
people of Ammon was fortified. 25 So Israel took all these cities, and Israel dwelt in all
the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon and in all its villages.

26 For Heshbon was the city of Sihon king of the Amorites, who had fought against the
former king of Moab, and had taken all his land from his hand as far as the
Arnon. 27 Therefore those who speak in [i]proverbs say:

“Come to Heshbon, let it be built;
Let the city of Sihon be repaired.

28 “For fire went out from Heshbon,
A flame from the city of Sihon;
It consumed Ar of Moab,
The lords of the heights of the Arnon.

29 Woe to you, Moab
You have perished, O people of Chemosh
He has given his sons as fugitives,
And his daughters into captivity,
To Sihon king of the Amorites.

30 “But we have shot at them;
Heshbon has perished as far as Dibon.
Then we laid waste as far as Nophah,

Which reaches to Medeba.”

31 Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites. 32 Then Moses sent to spy out Jazer; and they took its villages and drove out the Amorites who were there.

33 And they turned and went up by the way to Bashan. So Og king of Bashan went out against them, he and all his people, to battle at Edrei. 34 Then the Lord said to Moses, “Do not fear him, for I have delivered him into your hand, with all his people and his land; and you shall do to him as you did to Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon.” 35 So they defeated him, his sons, and all his people, until there was no survivor left him; and they took possession of his land.

CHAPTER 22

1 Then the people of Israel journeyed, and camped in the plains of Moab beyond the Jordan opposite Jericho. 2 Now Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites. 3 So Moab was in great fear because of the people, for they were numerous; and Moab was in dread of the people of Israel. 4 Moab said to the elders of Midian, “Now this horde will lick up all that is around us, as the ox licks up the grass of the field.” And Balak the son of Zippor was king of Moab at that time. 5 So he sent messengers to Balaam the son of Beor, at Pethor, which is near the River, in the land of the sons of his people, to call him, saying, “Behold, a people came out of Egypt; behold, they cover the surface of the land, and they are living opposite me. 6 Now, therefore, please come--Curse this people for me since they are too mighty for me; perhaps I may be able to defeat them and drive them out of the land.

For I know that whom you bless is blessed--and whom you curse is cursed.”

7 So the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed with the fees for divination in their hand; and they came to Balaam and repeated Balak’s words to him. 8 He said to them, “Spend the night here, and I will bring word back to you as the Lord may speak to me.” And the leaders of Moab stayed with Balaam.

9 Then God came to Balaam and said, “Who are these men with you?” 10 Balaam said to God, “Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, has sent word to me, 11 ‘Behold, there is a people who came out of Egypt and they cover the surface of the land; now come, curse them for me; perhaps I may be able to fight against them and drive them out.’ ”

12 God said to Balaam--“Do not go with them; you shall Not Curse the people, for they are blessed.”

13 So Balaam arose in the morning and said to Balak’s leaders, “Go back to your land, --for the Lord has refused--to let me go with you.”

14 The leaders of Moab arose and went to Balak and said, “Balaam Refused to come with us.”

15 Then Balak again sent leaders, more numerous and more distinguished than the former. 16 They came to Balaam and said to him, “Thus says Balak the son of Zippor, ‘Let nothing, I beg you, hinder you from coming to me; 17 for I will indeed honor you richly, and I will do whatever you say to me. Please come then, curse this people for me.’ ”

18 Balaam replied to the servants of Balak, “Though Balak were to give me his house full of silver and gold, I could not do anything, either small or great, contrary to the command of the Lord my God. 19 Now please, you also stay here tonight, and I will find out what else the Lord will speak to me.”

20 God came to Balaam at night and said to him, “If the men have come to call you, rise up and go with them;

--but only the Word which I speak to you shall you say and do--

21 So Balaam arose in the morning, and saddled his donkey and went with the leaders of Moab.

22 But God was Angry--because he was going, and the Angel of the Lord took his stand in the way as an adversary against him. Now Balaam--was riding on his donkey and his two servants were with him.

23 When the Donkey saw the Angel of the Lord standing in the way with his drawn sword in his hand--the Donkey turned off from the way and went into the field; but Balaam struck the donkey to turn her back into the way.

24 Then the Angel of the Lord stood in a narrow path of the vineyards, with a wall on this side and a wall on that side. 25 When the donkey saw the Angel of the Lord, she pressed herself to the wall and pressed Balaam’s foot against the wall, so he struck her again. 26 The Angel of the Lord went further, and stood in a narrow place where there was no way to turn to the right hand or the left.

27 When the donkey saw the Angel of the Lord, she lay down under Balaam; so Balaam was angry and struck the donkey with his stick. 28 And the Lord Opened the Mouth of the Donkey, and she Said--to Balaam, "What have I done to you, that you have struck me these three times?"

29 Then Balaam said to the donkey--"Because you have made a mockery of me If there had been a sword in my hand, I would have killed you by now." 30 The donkey said to Balaam, "Am I not your donkey on which you have ridden all your life to this day? Have I ever been accustomed to do so to you?" And he said, "No."

31 Then the Lord opened the Eyes of Balaam, and he saw the Angel of the Lord standing in the way with his drawn sword in his hand; and he bowed all the way to the ground. 32 The Angel of the Lord said to him, "Why have you struck your donkey these three times? Behold, I have come out as an adversary, because your way was contrary to me. 33 But the donkey saw me and turned aside from me these three times. If she had not turned aside from me--I would surely have killed you just now, and let her live."

34 Balaam said to the Angel of the Lord, "I have sinned, for I did not know that you were standing in the way against me. Now then, if it is displeasing to you, I will turn back." 35 But the Angel of the Lord said to Balaam--"Go with the men, but you shall speak only the word which I tell you." So Balaam went along with the leaders of Balak.

36 When Balak heard that Balaam was coming, he went out to meet him at the city of Moab, which is on the Arnon border, at the extreme end of the border. 37 Then Balak said to Balaam, "Did I not urgently send to you to call you? Why did you not come to me? Am I really unable to honor you?"

38 So Balaam said to Balak, "Behold, I have come now to you. Am I able to speak anything at all? The Word that God puts in my mouth, that I shall speak." 39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they came to Kiriath-huzoth. 40 Balak sacrificed oxen and sheep, and sent some to Balaam and the leaders who were with him.

41 Then it came about in the morning that Balak took Balaam and brought him up to the high places of baal, and he saw from there a portion of the people.

CHAPTER 23

1 Then Balaam said to Balak, "Build seven altars for me here, and prepare for me here seven bulls and seven rams."

2 And Balak did just as Balaam had spoken, and Balak and Balaam offered a bull and a ram on each altar. 3 Then Balaam said to Balak, "Stand by your burnt offering, and I will go; perhaps the Lord will come to meet me, and whatever He shows me I will tell you." So he went to a desolate height. 4 And God met Balaam, and he said to Him, "I

have prepared the seven altars, and I have offered on each altar a bull and a ram.”

5 Then the Lord put a word in Balaam’s mouth, and said, “Return to Balak, and thus you shall speak.” 6 So he returned to him, and there he was, standing by his burnt offering, he and all the princes of Moab.

7 And he took up his oracle and said:

“Balak the king of Moab has brought me from Aram,
From the mountains of the east.
‘Come, curse Jacob for me,
And come, denounce Israel’

8 “How shall I curse whom God has not cursed?
And how shall I denounce whom the Lord has not denounced?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him,
And from the hills I behold him;
There A people dwelling alone,
Not reckoning itself among the nations.

10 “Who can count the dust of Jacob,
Or number one-fourth of Israel?
Let me die the death of the righteous,
And let my end be like his”

11 Then Balak said to Balaam, “What have you done to me? I took you to curse my enemies, and look, you have blessed them bountifully.”

12 So he answered and said, “Must I not take heed to speak what the Lord has put in my mouth?”

13 Then Balak said to him, “Please come with me to another place from which you may see them; you shall see only the outer part of them, and shall not see them all; curse them for me from there.” 14 So he brought him to the field of Zophim, to the top of Pisgah, and built seven altars, and offered a bull and a ram on each altar.

15 And he said to Balak, “Stand here by your burnt offering while I meet the Lord over there.”

16 Then the Lord met Balaam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, “Go back to Balak, and thus you shall speak.” 17 So he came to him, and there he was, standing by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab were with him. And Balak said to him, “What has the Lord spoken?”

18 Then he took up his oracle and said:

“Rise up, Balak, and hear
Listen to me, son of Zippor--

19 God is not a person/human--that He should Lie,
Nor a son of man, that He should Repent;
Has God said--and will He not Do It?
Or has God Spoken, and will He not--Make It Good?

Behold, I have received a command to bless;
He has blessed, and I cannot reverse it.

21 “He has not observed iniquity in Jacob,
Nor has He seen wickedness in Israel.

The Lord his God is with him,
And the shout of a King is among them.

22 God brings them out of Egypt;
He has strength like a wild ox.

23 “For there is no sorcery against Jacob,
Nor any divination against Israel.

It now must be said of Jacob
And of Israel, ‘Oh, what God has done’

24 Look, a people rises like a lioness,
And lifts itself up like a lion;
It shall not lie down until it devours the prey,
And drinks the blood of the slain.”

25 Then Balak said to Balaam, “Do not curse them at all nor bless them at all.” 26 But Balaam replied to Balak, “Did I not tell you, ‘Whatever the Lord speaks, that I must do’?”

27 Then Balak said to Balaam, “Please come, I will take you to another place; perhaps it will please God that you may curse them for me from there.” 28 So Balak took Balaam to the top of Peor, that overlooks the wasteland. 29 Then Balaam said to Balak, “Build for me here seven altars, and prepare for me here seven bulls and seven rams.” 30 And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bull and a ram on every altar.

CHAPTER 24

1 Now when Balaam saw that it pleased the Lord to bless Israel, he did not go as at other times, to seek to use sorcery, but he set his face toward the wilderness. 2 And Balaam raised his eyes, and saw Israel encamped according to their tribes; and the Spirit of God came upon him.

3 Then he took up his oracle and said:

“The utterance of Balaam the son of Beor,
The utterance of the man whose eyes are opened,
4 The utterance of him who hears the words of God,

Who sees the vision of the Almighty,
Who falls down, with eyes wide open:

5 “How lovely are your tents, O Jacob
Your dwellings, O Israel

6 Like valleys that stretch out,
Like gardens by the riverside,
Like aloes planted by the Lord,
Like cedars beside the waters.

7 He shall pour water from his buckets,
And his seed shall be in many waters.

“His king shall be higher than Agag,
And his kingdom shall be exalted.

8 “God brings him out of Egypt;
He has strength like a wild ox;
He shall consume the nations, his enemies;
He shall break their bones
And pierce them with his arrows.

9 ‘He bows down, he lies down as a lion;
And as a lion, who shall rouse him?’

“Blessed is he who blesses you,
And cursed is he who curses you.”

10 Then Balak’s anger was aroused against Balaam, and he struck his hands together;
and Balak said to Balaam, “I called you to curse my enemies, and look, you have
bountifully blessed them these three times 11 Now therefore, flee to your place. I said I
would greatly honor you, but in fact, the Lord has kept you back from honor.”

12 So Balaam said to Balak, “Did I not also speak to your messengers whom you sent to
me, saying, 13 ‘If Balak were to give me his house full of silver and gold, I could not go
beyond the word of the Lord, to do good or bad of my own will. What the Lord says,
that I must speak’? 14 And now, indeed, I am going to my people. Come, I will advise
you what this people will do to your people in the latter days.”

15 So he took up his oracle and said:

“The utterance of Balaam the son of Beor,
And the utterance of the man whose eyes are opened;
16 The utterance of him who hears the words of God,
And has the knowledge of the Most High,
Who sees the vision of the Almighty,
Who falls down, with eyes wide open:

17 “I see Him, but not now;

I behold Him, but not near;
A Star shall come out of Jacob;
A Scepter shall rise out of Israel,
And batter the brow of Moab,
And destroy all the sons of tumult.

18 “And Edom shall be a possession;
Seir also, his enemies, shall be a possession,
While Israel does valiantly.

19 Out of Jacob One shall have dominion,
And destroy the remains of the city.”

20 Then he looked on Amalek, and he took up his oracle and said:

“Amalek was first among the nations,
But shall be last until he perishes.”

21 Then he looked on the Kenites, and he took up his oracle and said:

“Firm is your dwelling place,
And your nest is set in the rock;

22 Nevertheless Kain shall be burned.
How long until Asshur carries you away captive?”

23 Then he took up his oracle and said:

“Alas Who shall live when God does this?

24 But ships shall come from the coasts of Cyprus,
And they shall afflict Asshur and afflict Eber,
And so shall Amalek, until he perishes.”

25 So Balaam rose and departed and returned to his place; Balak also went his way.

CHAPTER 25

1 The people of Israel began to play the Whore--with the daughters of Moab. 2 For they invited the people to the sacrifices of their gods, and the people ate and Bowed Down to their gods. 3 So Israel joined themselves to baal of Peor, --and the Lord was Angry against Israel.

4 The Lord said to Moses--“Take all the leaders of the people and execute them in broad daylight before the Lord, so that the fierce anger of the Lord may turn away from Israel.” 5 So Moses said to the judges of Israel--“Each of you slay his men who have joined themselves to baal of Peor.”

6 Then behold, one of the sons of Israel came and brought to his relatives a Midianite woman, in the sight of Moses and in the sight of all the congregation of the people of

Israel, while they were weeping at the doorway of the tent of meeting.

7 When Phinehas the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he arose from the midst of the congregation and took a spear in his hand, 8 and he went after the man of Israel into the tent and pierced both of them through, the man of Israel and the woman, through the body.

So the plague on the people of Israel was checked. 9 Those who died by the plague were 24,000.

10 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying--“Phinehas the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, has turned away My Wrath--from the people of Israel in that he was Jealous with My Jealousy among them, so that I did not destroy the people of Israel in My Jealousy.

12 Therefore say, ‘Behold, I give him My Covenant of peace; 13 and it shall be for him and his descendants after him, a Covenant of a perpetual priesthood, because he was jealous for his God and made atonement for the people of Israel.’ ”

14 The name of the Israelite who was killed with the Midianite woman was Zimri son of Salu, the leader of a Simeonite family. 15 And the name of the Midianite woman who was put to death was Kozbi daughter of Zur, a tribal chief of a Midianite family.

16 The Lord said to Moses, 17 “Treat the Midianites as enemies and kill them. 18 They treated you as enemies when they deceived you in the Peor incident involving their sister Kozbi, the daughter of a Midianite leader, the woman who was killed when the plague came as a result of that incident.”

CHAPTER 26

1 After the plague the Lord said to Moses and Eleazar son of Aaron, the priest, 2 “Take a census of the whole Israelite community by families—all those twenty years old or more who are able to serve in the army of Israel.” 3 So on the plains of Moab by the Jordan across from Jericho, Moses and Eleazar the priest spoke with them and said, 4 “Take a census of the men twenty years old or more, as the Lord commanded Moses.”

These were the Israelites who came out of Egypt:

5 The descendants of Reuben, the firstborn son of Israel, were:

through Hanok, the Hanokite clan;

through Pallu, the Palluite clan;

6 through Hezron, the Hezronite clan;

through Karmi, the Karmite clan.

7 These were the clans of Reuben; those numbered were 43,730.

8 The son of Pallu was Eliab, 9 and the sons of Eliab were Nemuel, Dathan and Abiram. The same Dathan and Abiram were the community officials who rebelled against Moses and Aaron and were among Korah's followers when they rebelled against the Lord. 10 The earth opened its mouth and swallowed them along with Korah, whose followers died when the fire devoured the 250 men. And they served as a warning sign. 11 The line of Korah, however, did not die out.

12 The descendants of Simeon by their clans were:

through Nemuel, the Nemuelite clan;

through Jamin, the Jaminite clan;

through Jakin, the Jakinite clan;

13 through Zerah, the Zerahite clan;

through Shaul, the Shaulite clan.

14 These were the clans of Simeon; those numbered were 22,200.

15 The descendants of Gad by their clans were:

through Zephon, the Zephonite clan;

through Haggi, the Haggite clan;

through Shuni, the Shunite clan;

16 through Ozni, the Oznite clan;

through Eri, the Erite clan;

17 through Arodi, the Arodite clan;

through Areli, the Arelite clan.

18 These were the clans of Gad; those numbered were 40,500.

19 Er and Onan were sons of Judah, but they died in Canaan.

20 The descendants of Judah by their clans were:

through Shelah, the Shelanite clan;

through Perez, the Perezite clan;

through Zerah, the Zerahite clan.

21 The descendants of Perez were:

through Hezron, the Hezronite clan;

through Hamul, the Hamulite clan.

22 These were the clans of Judah; those numbered were 76,500.

23 The descendants of Issachar by their clans were:

through Tola, the Tolaite clan;

through Puah, the Puite clan;

24 through Jashub, the Jashubite clan;

through Shimron, the Shimronite clan.

25 These were the clans of Issachar; those numbered were 64,300.

26 The descendants of Zebulun by their clans were:

through Sered, the Seredite clan;

through Elon, the Elonite clan;

through Jahleel, the Jahleelite clan.

27 These were the clans of Zebulun; those numbered were 60,500.

28 The descendants of Joseph by their clans through Manasseh and Ephraim were:

29 The descendants of Manasseh:

through Makir, the Makirite clan (Makir was the father of Gilead);

through Gilead, the Gileadite clan.

30 These were the descendants of Gilead:

through Iezer, the Iezerite clan;

through Helek, the Helekite clan;

31 through Asriel, the Asrielite clan;

through Shechem, the Shechemite clan;

32 through Shemida, the Shemidaite clan;

through Hephher, the Hephherite clan.

33 (Zelophehad son of Hephher had no sons; he had only daughters, whose names were Mahlah, Noah, Hoglah, Milkah and Tirzah.)

34 These were the clans of Manasseh; those numbered were 52,700.

35 These were the descendants of Ephraim by their clans:

through Shuthelah, the Shuthelahite clan;

through Beker, the Bekerite clan;

through Tahan, the Tahanite clan.

36 These were the descendants of Shuthelah:

through Eran, the Eranite clan.

37 These were the clans of Ephraim; those numbered were 32,500.

These were the descendants of Joseph by their clans.

38 The descendants of Benjamin by their clans were:

through Bela, the Belaite clan;

through Ashbel, the Ashbelite clan;

through Ahiham, the Ahihamite clan;

39 through Shupham, the Shuphamite clan;

through Hupham, the Huphamite clan.

40 The descendants of Bela through Ard and Naaman were:

through Ard, the Ardite clan;

through Naaman, the Naamite clan.

41 These were the clans of Benjamin; those numbered were 45,600.

42 These were the descendants of Dan by their clans:

through Shuham, the Shuhamite clan.

These were the clans of Dan: 43 All of them were Shuhamite clans; and those numbered were 64,400.

44 The descendants of Asher by their clans were:

through Imnah, the Imnite clan;

through Ishvi, the Ishvite clan;

through Beriah, the Beriite clan;

45 and through the descendants of Beriah:

through Heber, the Heberite clan;

through Malkiel, the Malkielite clan.

46 (Asher had a daughter named Serah.)

47 These were the clans of Asher; those numbered were 53,400.

48 The descendants of Naphtali by their clans were:

through Jahzeel, the Jahzeelite clan;

through Guni, the Gunitite clan;

49 through Jezer, the Jezerite clan;

through Shillem, the Shillemite clan.

50 These were the clans of Naphtali; those numbered were 45,400.

51 The total number of the men of Israel was 601,730.

52 The Lord said to Moses, 53 “The land is to be allotted to them as an inheritance based on the number of names. 54 To a larger group give a larger inheritance, and to a smaller group a smaller one; each is to receive its inheritance according to the number of those listed. 55 Be sure that the land is distributed by lot. What each group inherits will be according to the names for its ancestral tribe. 56 Each inheritance is to be distributed by lot among the larger and smaller groups.”

57 These were the Levites who were counted by their clans:

through Gershon, the Gershonite clan;

through Kohath, the Kohathite clan;

through Merari, the Merarite clan.

58 These also were Levite clans:

the Libnite clan,

the Hebronite clan,

the Mahlite clan,

the Mushite clan,

the Korahite clan.

(Kohath was the forefather of Amram; 59 the name of Amram’s wife was Jochebed, a descendant of Levi, who was born to the Levites in Egypt. To Amram she bore Aaron, Moses and their sister Miriam. 60 Aaron was the father of Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar. 61 But Nadab and Abihu died when they made an offering before the Lord with unauthorized fire.)

62 All the male Levites a month old or more numbered 23,000. They were not counted along with the other Israelites because they received no inheritance among them.

63 These are the ones counted by Moses and Eleazar the priest when they counted the Israelites on the plains of Moab by the Jordan across from Jericho. 64 Not one of them was among those counted by Moses and Aaron the priest when they counted the Israelites in the Desert of Sinai.

65 For the Lord had told those Israelites they would surely die in the wilderness, and not one of them was left except Caleb son of Jephunneh and Joshua son of Nun.

CHAPTER 27

1 Then came the daughters of Zelophehad the son of Hephher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, from the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph; and these were the names of his daughters: Mahlah, Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. 2 And they stood before Moses, before Eleazar the priest, and before the leaders and all the congregation, by the doorway of the tabernacle of meeting, saying:

3 “Our father died in the wilderness; but he was not in the company of those who gathered together against the Lord, in company with Korah, but he died in his own sin; and he had no sons. 4 Why should the name of our father be removed from among his family because he had no son? Give us a possession among our father’s brothers.”

5 So Moses brought their case before the Lord.

6 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying: 7 “The daughters of Zelophehad speak what is right; you shall surely give them a possession of inheritance among their father’s brothers, and cause the inheritance of their father to pass to them. 8 And you shall speak to the children of Israel, saying: ‘If a man dies and has no son, then you shall cause his inheritance to pass to his daughter.

9 If he has no daughter, then you shall give his inheritance to his brothers. 10 If he has no brothers, then you shall give his inheritance to his father’s brothers. 11 And if his father has no brothers, then you shall give his inheritance to the relative closest to him in his family, and he shall possess it.’ ” And it shall be to the children of Israel a statute of judgment, just as the Lord commanded Moses.

12 Now the Lord said to Moses: “Go up into this Mount Abarim, and see the land which I have given to the children of Israel. 13 And when you have seen it, you also shall be gathered to your people, as Aaron your brother was gathered. 14 For in the Wilderness of Zin, during the strife of the congregation, you rebelled against My command to hallow Me at the waters before their eyes.” (These are the waters of Meribah, at Kadesh in the Wilderness of Zin.)

15 Then Moses spoke to the Lord, saying: 16 “Let the Lord, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation, 17 who may go out before them and go in before them, who may lead them out and bring them in, that the congregation of the Lord may not be like sheep which have no shepherd.”

18 And the Lord said to Moses: “Take Joshua the son of Nun with you, a man in whom is the Spirit, and lay your hand on him; 19 set him before Eleazar the priest and before all the congregation, and inaugurate him in their sight. 20 And you shall give some of your authority to him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient.

21 He shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall inquire before the Lord for him by the judgment of the Urim. At his word they shall go out, and at his word they shall come

in, he and all the children of Israel with him—all the congregation.”

22 So Moses did as the Lord commanded him. He took Joshua and set him before Eleazar the priest and before all the congregation. 23 And he laid his hands on him and inaugurated him, just as the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER 28

1 The Lord said to Moses, 2 “Give this command to the Israelites and say to them: ‘Make sure that you present to me at the appointed time my food offerings, as an aroma pleasing to me.’ 3 Say to them: ‘This is the food offering you are to present to the Lord: two lambs a year old without defect, as a regular burnt offering each day.

4 Offer one lamb in the morning and the other at twilight, 5 together with a grain offering of a tenth of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with a quarter of a hin of oil from pressed olives. 6 This is the regular burnt offering instituted at Mount Sinai as a pleasing aroma, a food offering presented to the Lord.

7 The accompanying drink offering is to be a quarter of a hin of fermented drink with each lamb. Pour out the drink offering to the Lord at the sanctuary. 8 Offer the second lamb at twilight, along with the same kind of grain offering and drink offering that you offer in the morning. This is a food offering, an aroma pleasing to the Lord.

9 ““On the Sabbath day, make an offering of two lambs a year old without defect, together with its drink offering and a grain offering of two-tenths of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with olive oil.

10 This is the burnt offering for every Sabbath, in addition to the regular burnt offering and its drink offering.

11 ““On the first of every month, present to the Lord a burnt offering of two young bulls, one ram and seven male lambs a year old, all without defect. 12 With each bull there is to be a grain offering of three-tenths of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with oil; with the ram, a grain offering of two-tenths of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with oil;

13 and with each lamb, a grain offering of a tenth of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with oil. This is for a burnt offering, a pleasing aroma, a food offering presented to the Lord. 14 With each bull there is to be a drink offering of half a hin of wine; with the ram, a third of a hin; and with each lamb, a quarter of a hin. This is the monthly burnt offering to be made at each new moon during the year. 15 Besides the regular burnt offering with its drink offering, one male goat is to be presented to the Lord as a sin offering.

16 ““On the fourteenth day of the first month the Lord’s Passover is to be held. 17 On the fifteenth day of this month there is to be a festival; for seven days eat bread made without yeast. 18 On the first day hold a sacred assembly and do no regular

work. 19 Present to the Lord a food offering consisting of a burnt offering of two young bulls, one ram and seven male lambs a year old, all without defect.

20 With each bull offer a grain offering of three-tenths of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with oil; with the ram, two-tenths; 21 and with each of the seven lambs, one-tenth. 22 Include one male goat as a sin offering to make atonement for you. 23 Offer these in addition to the regular morning burnt offering.

24 In this way present the food offering every day for seven days as an aroma pleasing to the Lord; it is to be offered in addition to the regular burnt offering and its drink offering. 25 On the seventh day hold a sacred assembly and do no regular work.

26 ““On the day of first fruits, when you present to the Lord an offering of new grain during the Festival of Weeks, hold a sacred assembly and do no regular work. 27 Present a burnt offering of two young bulls, one ram and seven male lambs a year old as an aroma pleasing to the Lord.

28 With each bull there is to be a grain offering of three-tenths of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with oil; with the ram, two-tenths; 29 and with each of the seven lambs, one-tenth. 30 Include one male goat to make atonement for you. 31 Offer these together with their drink offerings, in addition to the regular burnt offering and its grain offering. Be sure the animals are without defect.

CHAPTER 29

1 ““On the first day of the seventh month hold a sacred assembly and do no regular work. It is a day for you to sound the trumpets. 2 As an aroma pleasing to the Lord, offer a burnt offering of one young bull, one ram and seven male lambs a year old, all without defect. 3 With the bull offer a grain offering of three-tenths of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with olive oil; with the ram, two-tenths;

4 and with each of the seven lambs, one-tenth. 5 Include one male goat as a sin offering to make atonement for you. 6 These are in addition to the monthly and daily burnt offerings with their grain offerings and drink offerings as specified. They are food offerings presented to the Lord, a pleasing aroma.

7 ““On the tenth day of this seventh month hold a sacred assembly. You must deny yourselves and do no work. 8 Present as an aroma pleasing to the Lord a burnt offering of one young bull, one ram and seven male lambs a year old, all without defect. 9 With the bull offer a grain offering of three-tenths of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with oil; with the ram, two-tenths;

10 and with each of the seven lambs, one-tenth. 11 Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the sin offering for atonement and the regular burnt offering with its grain offering, and their drink offerings.

12 ““On the fifteenth day of the seventh month, hold a sacred assembly and do no regular work. Celebrate a festival to the Lord for seven days. 13 Present as an aroma

pleasing to the Lord a food offering consisting of a burnt offering of thirteen young bulls, two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect.

14 With each of the thirteen bulls offer a grain offering of three-tenths of an ephah of the finest flour mixed with oil; with each of the two rams, two-tenths; 15 and with each of the fourteen lambs, one-tenth. 16 Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

17 ““On the second day offer twelve young bulls, two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect. 18 With the bulls, rams and lambs, offer their grain offerings and drink offerings according to the number specified. 19 Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering, and their drink offerings.

20 ““On the third day offer eleven bulls, two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect. 21 With the bulls, rams and lambs, offer their grain offerings and drink offerings according to the number specified. 22 Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

23 ““On the fourth day offer ten bulls, two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect. 24 With the bulls, rams and lambs, offer their grain offerings and drink offerings according to the number specified. 25 Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

26 ““On the fifth day offer nine bulls, two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect. 27 With the bulls, rams and lambs, offer their grain offerings and drink offerings according to the number specified. 28 Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

29 ““On the sixth day offer eight bulls, two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect. 30 With the bulls, rams and lambs, offer their grain offerings and drink offerings according to the number specified. 31 Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

32 ““On the seventh day offer seven bulls, two rams and fourteen male lambs a year old, all without defect. 33 With the bulls, rams and lambs, offer their grain offerings and drink offerings according to the number specified. 34 Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

35 ““On the eighth day hold a closing special assembly and do no regular work. 36 Present as an aroma pleasing to the Lord a food offering consisting of a burnt offering of one bull, one ram and seven male lambs a year old, all without defect. 37 With the bull, the ram and the lambs, offer their grain offerings and drink offerings according to the number specified.

38 Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

39 “In addition to what you vow and your freewill offerings, offer these to the Lord at your appointed festivals: your burnt offerings, grain offerings, drink offerings and fellowship offerings.”

40 Moses told the Israelites all that the Lord commanded him.

CHAPTER 30

1 Moses said to the heads of the tribes of Israel: “This is what the Lord commands: 2 When a man makes a vow to the Lord or takes an oath to obligate himself by a pledge, he must not break his word but must do everything he said.

3 “When a young woman still living in her father’s household makes a vow to the Lord or obligates herself by a pledge 4 and her father hears about her vow or pledge but says nothing to her, then all her vows and every pledge by which she obligated herself will stand. 5 But if her father forbids her when he hears about it, none of her vows or the pledges by which she obligated herself will stand; the Lord will release her because her father has forbidden her.

6 “If she marries after she makes a vow or after her lips utter a rash promise by which she obligates herself 7 and her husband hears about it but says nothing to her, then her vows or the pledges by which she obligated herself will stand. 8 But if her husband forbids her when he hears about it, he nullifies the vow that obligates her or the rash promise by which she obligates herself, and the Lord will release her.

9 “Any vow or obligation taken by a widow or divorced woman will be binding on her.

10 “If a woman living with her husband makes a vow or obligates herself by a pledge under oath 11 and her husband hears about it but says nothing to her and does not forbid her, then all her vows or the pledges by which she obligated herself will stand. 12 But if her husband nullifies them when he hears about them, then none of the vows or pledges that came from her lips will stand. Her husband has nullified them, and the Lord will release her.

13 Her husband may confirm or nullify any vow she makes or any sworn pledge to deny herself. 14 But if her husband says nothing to her about it from day to day, then he confirms all her vows or the pledges binding on her. He confirms them by saying nothing to her when he hears about them. 15 If, however, he nullifies them some time after he hears about them, then he must bear the consequences of her wrongdoing.”

16 These are the regulations the Lord gave Moses concerning relationships between a man and his wife, and between a father and his young daughter still living at home.

CHAPTER 31

1 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying: 2 “Take vengeance on the Midianites for the children of Israel. Afterward you shall be gathered to your people.”

3 So Moses spoke to the people, saying, “Arm some of yourselves for war, and let them go against the Midianites to take vengeance for the Lord on Midian. 4 A thousand from each tribe of all the tribes of Israel you shall send to the war.”

5 So there were recruited from the divisions of Israel one thousand from each tribe, twelve thousand armed for war. 6 Then Moses sent them to the war, one thousand from each tribe; he sent them to the war with Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, with the Holy articles and the signal trumpets in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Midianites, just as the Lord commanded Moses, and they killed all the males. 8 They killed the kings of Midian with the rest of those who were killed—Evi, Rekem, Zur, Hur, and Reba, the five kings of Midian. Balaam the son of Beor they also killed with the sword.

9 And the children of Israel took the women of Midian captive, with their little ones, and took as spoil all their cattle, all their flocks, and all their goods. 10 They also burned with fire all the cities where they dwelt, and all their forts. 11 And they took all the spoil and all the booty—of man and beast.

12 Then they brought the captives, the booty, and the spoil to Moses, to Eleazar the priest, and to the congregation of the children of Israel, to the camp in the plains of Moab by the Jordan, across from Jericho. 13 And Moses, Eleazar the priest, and all the leaders of the congregation, went to meet them outside the camp. 14 But Moses was angry with the officers of the army, with the captains over thousands and captains over hundreds, who had come from the battle.

15 And Moses said to them: “Have you kept all the women alive? 16 Look, these women caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to trespass against the Lord in the incident of Peor, and there was a plague among the congregation of the Lord. 17 Now therefore, kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman who has known a man intimately.

18 But keep alive for yourselves all the young girls who have not known a man intimately. 19 And as for you, remain outside the camp seven days; whoever has killed any person, and whoever has touched any slain, purify yourselves and your captives on the third day and on the seventh day. 20 Purify every garment, everything made of leather, everything woven of goats’ hair, and everything made of wood.”

21 Then Eleazar the priest said to the men of war who had gone to the battle, “This is the ordinance of the law which the Lord commanded Moses: 22 Only the gold, the silver, the bronze, the iron, the tin, and the lead, 23 everything that can endure fire, you shall put through the fire, and it shall be clean; and it shall be purified with the water of purification. But all that cannot endure fire you shall put through water.

24 And you shall wash your clothes on the seventh day and be clean, and afterward you may come into the camp.”

25 The Lord said to Moses, 26 “You and Eleazar the priest and the family heads of the community are to count all the people and animals that were captured. 27 Divide the spoils equally between the soldiers who took part in the battle and the rest of the community. 28 From the soldiers who fought in the battle, set apart as tribute for the Lord one out of every five hundred, whether people, cattle, donkeys or sheep.

29 Take this tribute from their half share and give it to Eleazar the priest as the Lord’s part. 30 From the Israelites’ half, select one out of every fifty, whether people, cattle, donkeys, sheep or other animals. Give them to the Levites, who are responsible for the care of the Lord’s tabernacle.” 31 So Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the Lord commanded Moses.

32 The plunder remaining from the spoils that the soldiers took was 675,000 sheep, 33 72,000 cattle, 34 61,000 donkeys 35 and 32,000 women who had never slept with a man.

36 The half share of those who fought in the battle was:

337,500 sheep, 37 of which the tribute for the Lord was 675;

38 36,000 cattle, of which the tribute for the Lord was 72;

39 30,500 donkeys, of which the tribute for the Lord was 61;

40 16,000 people, of whom the tribute for the Lord was 32.

41 Moses gave the tribute to Eleazar the priest as the Lord’s part, as the Lord commanded Moses.

42 The half belonging to the Israelites, which Moses set apart from that of the fighting men— 43 the community’s half—was 337,500 sheep, 44 36,000 cattle, 45 30,500 donkeys 46 and 16,000 people. 47 From the Israelites’ half, Moses selected one out of every fifty people and animals, as the Lord commanded him, and gave them to the Levites, who were responsible for the care of the Lord’s tabernacle.

48 Then the officers who were over the units of the army—the commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds—went to Moses 49 and said to him, “Your servants have counted the soldiers under our command, and not one is missing. 50 So we have brought as an offering to the Lord the gold articles each of us acquired—armlets, bracelets, signet rings, earrings and necklaces—to make atonement for ourselves before the Lord.”

51 Moses and Eleazar the priest accepted from them the gold—all the crafted articles. 52 All the gold from the commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds that Moses and Eleazar presented as a gift to the Lord weighed 16,750 shekels. 53 Each soldier had taken plunder for himself. 54 Moses and Eleazar the priest

accepted the gold from the commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds and brought it into the tent of meeting as a memorial for the Israelites before the Lord.

CHAPTER 32

1 Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of livestock; and when they saw the land of Jazer and the land of Gilead, that indeed the region was a place for livestock, 2 the children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spoke to Moses, to Eleazar the priest, and to the leaders of the congregation, saying, 3 “Ataroth, Dibon, Jazer, Nimrah, Heshbon, Elealeh, Shebam, Nebo, and Beon, 4 the country which the Lord defeated before the congregation of Israel, is a land for livestock, and your servants have livestock.” 5 Therefore they said, “If we have found favor in your sight, let this land be given to your servants as a possession. Do not take us over the Jordan.”

6 And Moses said to the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben: “Shall your brethren go to war while you sit here? 7 Now why will you discourage the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the Lord has given them? 8 Thus your fathers did when I sent them away from Kadesh Barnea to see the land.

9 For when they went up to the Valley of Eshcol and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, so that they did not go into the land which the Lord had given them.

10 So the Lord’s Anger burned in that day, and He swore, saying,

11 ‘None of the men who came up from Egypt, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I swore to Abraham, to Isaac and to Jacob;

--for they did Not Follow Me Fully--

12 except Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenizzite and Joshua the son of Nun, ---for the have followed the Lord Fully.’

13-- So God’s Anger--burned against Israel, and
--He made them wander in the wilderness forty years,

-- until the Entire Generation of those who
--had done Evil in the sight of the Lord was destroyed.

14 Now behold, you have risen up in your fathers’ place, a brood of sinful men, to add still more to the burning anger of the Lord against Israel.

15 For if you Turn Away from following Him, He will once more abandon them in the wilderness, and will destroy all these people.”

16 Then they came up to him and said, “We would like to build pens here for our livestock and cities for our women and children. 17 But we will arm ourselves for

battle and go ahead of the Israelites until we have brought them to their place. Meanwhile our women and children will live in fortified cities, for protection from the inhabitants of the land.

18 We will not return to our homes until each of the Israelites has received their inheritance. 19 We will not receive any inheritance with them on the other side of the Jordan, because our inheritance has come to us on the east side of the Jordan.”

20 Then Moses said to them, “If you will do this—if you will arm yourselves before the Lord for battle 21 and if all of you who are armed cross over the Jordan before the Lord until he has driven his enemies out before him— 22 then when the land is subdued before the Lord, you may return and be free from your obligation to the Lord and to Israel. And this land will be your possession before the Lord.

23 “But if you fail to do this, you will be sinning against the Lord; and you may be sure that your sin will find you out. 24 Build cities for your women and children, and pens for your flocks, but do what you have promised.”

25 The Gadites and Reubenites said to Moses, “We your servants will do as our lord commands. 26 Our children and wives, our flocks and herds will remain here in the cities of Gilead. 27 But your servants, every man who is armed for battle, will cross over to fight before the Lord, just as our lord says.”

28 Then Moses gave orders about them to Eleazar the priest and Joshua son of Nun and to the family heads of the Israelite tribes. 29 He said to them, “If the Gadites and Reubenites, every man armed for battle, cross over the Jordan with you before the Lord, then when the land is subdued before you, you must give them the land of Gilead as their possession. 30 But if they do not cross over with you armed, they must accept their possession with you in Canaan.”

31 The Gadites and Reubenites answered, “Your servants will do what the Lord has said. 32 We will cross over before the Lord into Canaan armed, but the property we inherit will be on this side of the Jordan.”

33 Then Moses gave to the Gadites, the Reubenites and the half-tribe of Manasseh son of Joseph the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan—the whole land with its cities and the territory around them.

34 The Gadites built up Dibon, Ataroth, Aroer, 35 Atroth Shophan, Jazer, Jogbehah, 36 Beth Nimrah and Beth Haran as fortified cities, and built pens for their flocks. 37 And the Reubenites rebuilt Heshbon, Elealeh and Kiriathaim, 38 as well as Nebo and baal Meon (these names were changed) and Sibmah. They gave names to the cities they rebuilt.

39 The descendants of Makir son of Manasseh went to Gilead, captured it and drove out the Amorites who were there. 40 So Moses gave Gilead to the Makirites, the descendants of Manasseh, and they settled there. 41 Jair, a descendant of Manasseh,

captured their settlements and called them Havvoth Jair. 42 And Nobah captured Kenath and its surrounding settlements and called it Nobah after himself.

CHAPTER 33

1 Here are the stages in the journey of the Israelites when they came out of Egypt by divisions under the leadership of Moses and Aaron. 2 At the Lord's command Moses recorded the stages in their journey. This is their journey by stages:

3 The Israelites set out from Rameses on the fifteenth day of the first month, the day after the Passover. They marched out defiantly in full view of all the Egyptians, 4 who were burying all their firstborn, whom the Lord had struck down among them; for the Lord had brought judgment on their gods.

5 The Israelites left Rameses and camped at Sukkoth.

6 They left Sukkoth and camped at Etham, on the edge of the desert.

7 They left Etham, turned back to Pi Hahiroth, to the east of baal Zephon, and camped near Migdol.

8 They left Pi Hahiroth and passed through the sea into the desert, and when they had traveled for three days in the Desert of Etham, they camped at Marah.

9 They left Marah and went to Elim, where there were twelve springs and seventy palm trees, and they camped there.

10 They left Elim and camped by the Red Sea.

11 They left the Red Sea and camped in the Desert of Sin.

12 They left the Desert of Sin and camped at Dophkah.

13 They left Dophkah and camped at Alush.

14 They left Alush and camped at Rephidim, where there was no water for the people to drink.

15 They left Rephidim and camped in the Desert of Sinai.

16 They left the Desert of Sinai and camped at Kibroth Hattaavah.

17 They left Kibroth Hattaavah and camped at Hazeroth.

18 They left Hazeroth and camped at Rithmah.

19 They left Rithmah and camped at Rimmon Perez.

20 They left Rimmon Perez and camped at Libnah.

21 They left Libnah and camped at Rissah.

22 They left Rissah and camped at Kehelathah.

23 They left Kehelathah and camped at Mount Shepher.
24 They left Mount Shepher and camped at Haradah.
25 They left Haradah and camped at Makheloth.
26 They left Makheloth and camped at Tahath.
27 They left Tahath and camped at Terah.
28 They left Terah and camped at Mithkah.
29 They left Mithkah and camped at Hashmonah.
30 They left Hashmonah and camped at Moseroth.
31 They left Moseroth and camped at Bene Jaakan.
32 They left Bene Jaakan and camped at Hor Haggidgad.
33 They left Hor Haggidgad and camped at Jotbathah.
34 They left Jotbathah and camped at Abronah.
35 They left Abronah and camped at Ezion Geber.
36 They left Ezion Geber and camped at Kadesh, in the Desert of Zin.
37 They left Kadesh and camped at Mount Hor, on the border of Edom. 38 At the Lord's command Aaron the priest went up Mount Hor, where he died on the first day of the fifth month of the fortieth year after the Israelites came out of Egypt. 39 Aaron was a hundred and twenty-three years old when he died on Mount Hor.
40 The Canaanite king of Arad, who lived in the Negev of Canaan, heard that the Israelites were coming.
41 They left Mount Hor and camped at Zalmonah.
42 They left Zalmonah and camped at Punon.
43 They left Punon and camped at Oboth.
44 They left Oboth and camped at Iye Abarim, on the border of Moab.
45 They left Iye Abarim and camped at Dibon Gad.
46 They left Dibon Gad and camped at Almon Diblathaim.
47 They left Almon Diblathaim and camped in the mountains of Abarim, near Nebo.
48 They left the mountains of Abarim and camped on the plains of Moab by the Jordan across from Jericho. 49 There on the plains of Moab they camped along the Jordan from Beth Jeshimoth to Abel Shittim.
50 On the plains of Moab by the Jordan across from Jericho the Lord said to Moses, 51 "Speak to the Israelites and say to them: 'When you cross the Jordan into Canaan, 52 drive out all the inhabitants of the land before you. Destroy all their carved

images and their cast idols, and demolish all their high places.

53 Take possession of the land and settle in it, for I have given you the land to possess. 54 Distribute the land by lot, according to your clans. To a larger group give a larger inheritance, and to a smaller group a smaller one. Whatever falls to them by lot will be theirs. Distribute it according to your ancestral tribes.

55 “But if you do not drive out the inhabitants of the land, those you allow to remain will become barbs in your eyes and thorns in your sides. They will give you trouble in the land where you will live. 56 And then I will do to you what I plan to do to them.”

CHAPTER 34

1 Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 2 “Command the children of Israel, and say to them: ‘When you come into the land of Canaan, this is the land that shall fall to you as an inheritance—the land of Canaan to its boundaries. 3 Your southern border shall be from the Wilderness of Zin along the border of Edom; then your southern border shall extend eastward to the end of the Salt Sea;

4 your border shall turn from the southern side of the Ascent of Akrabbim, continue to Zin, and be on the south of Kadesh Barnea; then it shall go on to Hazar Addar, and continue to Azmon; 5 the border shall turn from Azmon to the Brook of Egypt, and it shall end at the Sea.

6 ‘As for the western border, you shall have the Great Sea for a border; this shall be your western border.

7 ‘And this shall be your northern border: From the Great Sea you shall mark out your border line to Mount Hor; 8 from Mount Hor you shall mark out your border to the entrance of Hamath; then the direction of the border shall be toward Zedad; 9 the border shall proceed to Ziphron, and it shall end at Hazar Enan. This shall be your northern border.

10 ‘You shall mark out your eastern border from Hazar Enan to Shepham; 11 the border shall go down from Shepham to Riblah on the east side of Ain; the border shall go down and reach to the eastern side of the Sea of Chinnereth; 12 the border shall go down along the Jordan, and it shall end at the Salt Sea. This shall be your land with its surrounding boundaries.’ ”

13 Then Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying: “This is the land which you shall inherit by lot, which the Lord has commanded to give to the nine tribes and to the half-tribe.

14 For the tribe of the children of Reuben according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to the house of their fathers, have received their inheritance; and the half-tribe of Manasseh has received its inheritance.

15 The two tribes and the half-tribe have received their inheritance on this side of the Jordan, across from Jericho eastward, toward the sunrise.”

16 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 17 “These are the names of the men who shall divide the land among you as an inheritance: Eleazar the priest and Joshua the son of Nun. 18 And you shall take one leader of every tribe to divide the land for the inheritance.

19 These are their names:

Caleb son of Jephunneh,
from the tribe of Judah;

20 Shemuel son of Ammihud,
from the tribe of Simeon;

21 Elidad son of Kislón,
from the tribe of Benjamin;

22 Bukki son of Jogli,
the leader from the tribe of Dan;

23 Hanniel son of Ephod,
the leader from the tribe of Manasseh son of Joseph;

24 Kemuel son of Shiphtan,
the leader from the tribe of Ephraim son of Joseph;

25 Elizaphan son of Parnak,
the leader from the tribe of Zebulun;

26 Paltiel son of Azzan,
the leader from the tribe of Issachar;

27 Ahihud son of Shelomi,
the leader from the tribe of Asher;

28 Pedahel son of Ammihud,
the leader from the tribe of Naphtali.”

29 These are the men the Lord commanded to assign the inheritance to the Israelites in the land of Canaan.

End Book Of NUMBERS

Book Of DEUTERONOMY

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of DEUTERONOMY:

--Deuteronomy means--'Second Law'—so a lot of the book is about reiterating the Laws of God.

--God says--he carried Israel in the wilderness--just like a man carries his son.

--God says--these 40 years you have lacked nothing. Fear me all the years you live on the earth. I am a Consuming Fire--a Jealous God. You must obey me and my laws or you will perish.

--You shall serve God with all your soul, heart, and mind. Don't ever Test me-- Instead have complete Faith in me. Don't worship idols or intermarry with any nations you conquer.

--I chose you first out of all nations of the earth--you did not choose me.

--All the Blessings of God for Obeying Him are given--and all the Curses are also given that will happen to the nation and the people--for Not Obeying God.

--God says He tested you 40 years in the wilderness--to see if you would obey and serve Him. God disciplines and spans you--because he Loves you.

--God's says--I am bringing you into the promised land of milk and honey--and houses that you didn't build, and gardens and fruit trees you didn't plant and care for.

--Cling to me, obey me, and choose life and blessings--so that you and your descendants shall live.

--Moses dies at age 120 --and his physical strength and energy was still strong and his Vision was excellent and not dim.

Book Of DEUTERONOMY

CHAPTER 1

1 These are the words which Moses spoke to all Israel on this side of the Jordan in the wilderness, in the plain opposite Suph, between Paran, Tophel, Laban, Hazeroth, and Dizahab. 2 It is eleven days' journey from Horeb by way of Mount Seir to Kadesh Barnea. 3 Now it came to pass in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spoke to the children of Israel according to all that the Lord had given him as commandments to them, 4 after he had killed Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, and Og king of Bashan, who dwelt at Ashtaroth in Edrei.

5 On this side of the Jordan in the land of Moab, Moses began to explain this law, saying,

6 Moses said--“The Lord our God Spoke to us at Horeb, saying--‘You have stayed long enough at this mountain.

7 Turn and set your journey, and go to the hill country of the Amorites, and to all their neighbors in the Arabah, in the hill country and in the lowland and in the Negev and by the seacoast, the land of the Canaanites, and Lebanon, as far as the great river, the river Euphrates.

8 See, I have placed the land before you--GO--in and Possess the land which the Lord swore to give to your fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to them and their descendants after them.’

19 “Then we set out from Horeb, and went through all that great and terrible Wilderness which you saw on the way to the hill country of the Amorites, just as the Lord our God had commanded us; and we came to Kadesh-barnea. 20 I said to you, ‘You have come to the hill country of the Amorites which the Lord our God is about to give us.

21 See, the Lord your God has placed the land before you; GO up, take possession, as the Lord, the God of your fathers, has spoken to you.

--Do Not Fear or be Dismayed--

22 “Then All of you approached me and said, ‘Let us send men before us, that they may search out the land for us, and bring back to us word of the way by which we should go up and the cities which we shall enter.’ 23 The thing pleased me and I took twelve of your men, one man for each tribe. 24 They turned and went up into the hill country, and came to the valley of Eshcol and spied it out. 25 Then they took some of the fruit of the land in their hands and brought it down to us; and they brought us back a report and said--‘It is a Good Land which the Lord our God is about to give us.’

26 --“Yet you were Not Willing to go up, but--
--Rebelled against the Command of the Lord your God;
27 and you grumbled/complained--in your tents and said, ‘Because the Lord hates us,
He has brought us out of the land of Egypt to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites to
destroy us. 28 Where can we go up? Our brethren have made our hearts melt, saying,
“The people are bigger and taller than we; the cities are large and fortified to heaven.
And besides, we saw the sons of the Anakim there.” ’

29 Then I said to you--‘Do Not be Scared-- nor Fear them--
30 The Lord your God who goes before you will Himself--Fight on your behalf--
--just as He did for you in Egypt before your eyes--

31 and in the Wilderness where you saw how--the Lord your God carried you, just as a
man carries his child
in all the way which you have walked until you came to this place.’
32 But for all this--you did Not Trust the Lord your God,
33 who goes before you on your way, to seek out a place for you to encamp, in fire by
night and cloud by day, to show you the way in which you should go.

34 “Then the Lord heard the sound of your words, and He was Angry
and took an oath, saying, 35 ‘Not one of these men, this Evil Generation, shall see the
good land which I swore to give your fathers, 36 except Caleb the son of Jephunneh; he
shall see it, and to him and to his sons I will give the land on which he has set foot,
--because he has followed--the Lord Fully.’

37 The Lord was angry with me also on your account, saying, ‘Not even you shall enter
there. 38 Joshua the son of Nun, who stands before you, he shall enter there; encourage
him, for he will cause Israel to inherit it. 39 Moreover, your little ones who you said
would become a prey, and your sons, who this day have no knowledge of good or evil,
shall enter there, and I will give it to them and they shall possess it.
40 But as for you--Turn Around and set out for the Wilderness by the way to the Red
Sea.’

41 “Then you said to me, ‘We have sinned against the Lord; we will indeed go up and
fight, just as the Lord our God commanded us.’ And every man of you girded on his
weapons of war, and regarded it as easy to go up into the hill country.

42 And the Lord said to me, ‘Say to them--“Do not go up nor fight, for I am Not among
you; otherwise you will be defeated before your enemies.”’

’ 43 So I spoke to you, but you would Not Listen. Instead you Rebelled Against the
Command of the Lord--and acted Presumptuously and went up into the hill country.

44 The Amorites who lived in that hill country came out against you and chased you as

bees do, and crushed you from Seir to Hormah. 45 Then you returned and wept before the Lord; but the Lord did Not Listen to your voice nor give ear to you. 46 So you remained in Kadesh many days.

CHAPTER 2

1 “Then we turned and set out for the Wilderness by the way to the Red Sea, as the Lord spoke to me, and circled Mount Seir for many days. 2 And the Lord spoke to me, saying, 3 ‘You have circled this mountain long enough. Now turn north, 4 and command the people, saying, “You will pass through the territory of your brothers the sons of Esau who live in Seir; and they will be afraid of you. So be very careful;

5 do not provoke them, for I will not give you any of their land, even as little as a footstep because I have given Mount Seir to Esau as a possession. 6 You shall buy food from them with money so that you may eat, and you shall also purchase water from them with money so that you may drink.

7 For the Lord your God has Blessed you in all that you have done; He has known your Wanderings through this great Wilderness.

--These forty years the Lord your God has been with you--
--you have Not Lacked a Thing.

13 ‘Now arise and cross over the brook Zered yourselves.’ So we crossed over the brook Zered. 14 Now the time that it took for us to come from Kadesh-barnea until we crossed over the brook Zered was thirty-eight years---until all the generation of the men of war perished from within the camp, as the Lord had sworn to them. 15 Moreover the hand of the Lord was against them--to destroy them from within the camp until they all perished.

16 “So it came about when all the men of war had finally perished from among the people, 17 that the Lord spoke to me, saying,

24 ‘Arise, set out, and pass through the valley of Arnon. Look--I have given Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land into your hand; begin to take possession and contend with him in battle.

25 This day I will begin to put the dread and fear of you upon the peoples everywhere under the heavens/on the earth, who, when they hear the report of you, will tremble and be in anguish because of you.’

26 “And I sent messengers from the Wilderness of Kedemoth to Sihon king of Heshbon, with words of peace, saying, 27 ‘Let me pass through your land; I will keep strictly to the road, and I will turn neither to the right nor to the left. 28 You shall sell me food for money, that I may eat, and give me water for money, that I may drink; only let

me pass through on foot, 29 just as the descendants of Esau who dwell in Seir and the Moabites who dwell in Ar did for me, until I cross the Jordan to the land which the Lord our God is giving us.'

30 "But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass through, for the Lord your God hardened his spirit and made his heart obstinate, that He might deliver him into your hand, as it is this day.

31 "And the Lord said to me, 'See, I have begun to give Sihon and his land over to you. Begin to possess it, that you may inherit his land.' 32 Then Sihon and all his people came out against us to fight at Jahaz. 33 And the Lord our God delivered him over to us; so we defeated him, his sons, and all his people. 34 We took all his cities at that time, and we utterly destroyed the men, women, and little ones of every city; we left none remaining.

35 We took only the livestock as plunder for ourselves, with the spoil of the cities which we took. 36 From Aroer, which is on the bank of the River Arnon, and from the city that is in the ravine, as far as Gilead, there was not one city too strong for us; the Lord our God delivered all to us. 37 Only you did not go near the land of the people of Ammon—anywhere along the River Jabbok, or to the cities of the mountains, or wherever the Lord our God had forbidden us.

CHAPTER 3

1 "Then we turned and went up the road to Bashan; and Og king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at Edrei. 2 And the Lord said to me, 'Do not fear him, for I have delivered him and all his people and his land into your hand; you shall do to him as you did to Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon.'

3 "So the Lord our God also delivered into our hands Og king of Bashan, with all his people, and we attacked him until he had no survivors remaining. 4 And we took all his cities at that time; there was not a city which we did not take from them: sixty cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan. 5 All these cities were fortified with high walls, gates, and bars, besides a great many rural towns. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did to Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children of every city. 7 But all the livestock and the spoil of the cities we took as booty for ourselves.

8 "And at that time we took the land from the hand of the two kings of the Amorites who were on this side of the Jordan, from the River Arnon to Mount Hermon 9 (the Sidonians call Hermon Sirion, and the Amorites call it Senir), 10 all the cities of the plain, all Gilead, and all Bashan, as far as Salcah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

11 "For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of the [b]giants. Indeed his bedstead was an iron bedstead. (Is it not in Rabbah of the people of Ammon?) Nine

cubits is its length and four cubits its width, according to the standard cubit.

12 “And this land, which we possessed at that time, from Aroer, which is by the River Arnon, and half the mountains of Gilead and its cities, I gave to the Reubenites and the Gadites. 13 The rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, the kingdom of Og, I gave to half the tribe of Manasseh. (All the region of Argob, with all Bashan, was called the land of the [c]giants. 14 Jair the son of Manasseh took all the region of Argob, as far as the border of the Geshurites and the Maachathites, and called Bashan after his own name, [d]Havoth Jair, to this day.)

15 “Also I gave Gilead to Machir. 16 And to the Reubenites and the Gadites I gave from Gilead as far as the River Arnon, the middle of the river as the border, as far as the River Jabbok, the border of the people of Ammon; 17 the plain also, with the Jordan as the border, from Chinnereth as far as the east side of the Sea of the Arabah (the Salt Sea), below the slopes of Pisgah.

18 “Then I commanded you at that time, saying: ‘The Lord your God has given you this land to possess. All you men of valor shall cross over armed before your brethren, the children of Israel. 19 But your wives, your little ones, and your livestock (I know that you have much livestock) shall stay in your cities which I have given you, 20 until the Lord has given rest to your brethren as to you, and they also possess the land which the Lord your God is giving them beyond the Jordan. Then each of you may return to their possession which I have given you.’

21 I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, ‘Your eyes have seen all that the Lord your God has done to these two kings; so the Lord shall do to all the kingdoms into which you are about to cross.

22-- Do Not Fear them---for the Lord your God is the one Fighting for you.

23 “I also pleaded with the Lord at that time, saying, 24 ‘O Lord God, You have begun to show Your servant Your greatness and Your strong hand; for what god is there in heaven or on earth who can do such works and mighty acts as Yours?’

25 I pray, let me cross over and see the good land beyond the Jordan, those pleasant mountains, and Lebanon.’

26 “But the Lord was angry with me on your account, and would not listen to me. So the Lord said to me: ‘Enough of that Speak no more to Me of this matter. 27 Go up to the top of Pisgah, and lift your eyes toward the west, the north, the south, and the east; behold it with your eyes, for you shall not cross over this Jordan. 28 But command Joshua, and encourage him and strengthen him; for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which you will see.’

29 “So we stayed in the valley opposite Beth Peor.

CHAPTER 4

1 “Now, O Israel, listen to the statutes and the judgments which I am teaching you to perform, so that you may live and go in and take possession of the land which the Lord, the God of your fathers, is giving you.

2-- You shall Not Add to the Word--which I am Commanding you--nor Take Away from it--that you may keep the Commandments of the Lord your God which I command you. 3 Your eyes have seen what the Lord has done in the case of Baal-peor, for all the men who followed Baal-peor, the Lord your God has destroyed them from among you.

4 But you who--Held Fast to the Lord your God--are alive today, every one of you.

9 “Only give heed to yourself--and keep your Soul diligently, so that you do not forget the things which your eyes have seen and they do not depart from your heart all the days of your life; but make them known to your sons and your grandsons. 10 Remember the day you stood before the Lord your God at Horeb, when the Lord said to me, ‘Assemble the people to Me, that I may

let them hear My Words so they may Learn to--
--Fear Me--all the days they live on the earth--

and that they may teach their children.’ 11 You came near and stood at the foot of the mountain, and the mountain burned with fire to the very heart of the heavens: darkness, cloud and thick gloom.

21 “Now the Lord was angry with me on your account, and swore that I would not cross the Jordan, and that I would not enter the good land which the Lord your God is giving you as an inheritance. 22 For I will die in this land, I shall not cross the Jordan, but you shall cross and take possession of this good land.

23 So Watch yourselves--that you do Not Forget--the Covenant of the Lord your God which He made with you, and make for yourselves a graven image in the form of anything against which the Lord your God has commanded you.

24 For the Lord your God is--a Consuming Fire--a Jealous God.

25 “When you become the father of children and children’s children and have remained long in the land, and Act Corruptly--and make an Idol in the form of anything, and do that which is Evil in the sight of the Lord your God so as-- to Provoke Him to Anger,

26 I call heaven and earth to witness against you today, that--you will surely Perish quickly from the land where you are going over the Jordan to possess it. You shall Not live long on it, but will be utterly Destroyed.

27 The Lord will scatter you among the peoples, and you will be left few in number among the nations where the Lord drives you. 28 There you will serve gods, the work of man's hands, wood and stone, which neither see nor hear nor eat nor smell.

29 But from there you will seek the Lord your God, and
--you will Find God-- IF--you Search for Him with All your Heart--And all your Soul/desire/passion.

30 When you are in distress and all these things have come upon you, in the latter days you will return to the Lord your God and Listen to His voice.

31 For the Lord your God--is a Compassionate God--He will not Fail You nor destroy you nor--forget the Covenant with your fathers which He swore to them.

39 Know therefore today, and take it to your heart, that the Lord, He is God in heaven above and on the earth below; there is no other.

40 So you Shall-- Keep His statutes and His Commandments--which I am giving you today, that it May go Well with you and with your children after you, and that you May live long on the land which the Lord your God is giving you for all time.”

CHAPTER 5

1 Then Moses summoned all Israel and said to them:

“Hear, O Israel, the statutes and the ordinances which I am speaking today in your hearing, that you may learn them and observe them carefully. 2 The Lord our God made a covenant with us at Horeb. 3 The Lord did not make this covenant with our fathers, but with us, with all those of us alive here today.

4 The Lord spoke to you face to face at the mountain---from the midst of the Fire, 5 while I was standing between the Lord and you at that time, to declare to you the Word of the Lord; for you were afraid because of the fire and did not go up the mountain. He said,

6 ‘I am the Lord your God who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery.

7 --‘You shall have No other gods before Me.

8 ---‘You shall not make for yourself an idol, or any likeness of what is in heaven above or on the earth beneath or in the water under the earth. 9 You shall not worship them or serve them; for I, the Lord your God, am a Jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the

fathers on the children, and on the third and the fourth generations of those who Hate Me,

10 but showing Loving-Kindness to thousands,

---- to those who Love Me and Keep My Commandments.

11 -----‘You shall Not take the Name of the Lord your God in Vain/not Fearing God--for the Lord will Not leave any person Unpunished--who takes His Name in vain.

12 ‘Observe the sabbath day to keep it holy, as the Lord your God commanded you.

16 ‘Honor your Father and your Mother--as the Lord your God has Commanded you, that your days may be prolonged and that it may go well with you on the land which the Lord your God gives you.

17 --‘You shall Not Murder.

18-- ‘You shall Not commit Adultery.

19-- ‘You shall Not Steal.

20 --‘You shall Not bear false witness/Lie about against your neighbor.

21 --‘You shall Not covet/desire sinfully--your neighbor’s wife/or husband, and you shall not desire your neighbor’s house, their property--or Anything that belongs to your neighbor.’

22 “These words the Lord spoke to all your assembly at the mountain from the midst of the fire, of the cloud and of the thick gloom, with a great voice, and He added no more. He wrote them on two tablets of stone and gave them to me. 23 And when you heard the voice from the midst of the darkness, while the mountain was burning with fire, you came near to me, all the heads of your tribes and your elders. 24 You said, ‘Behold, the Lord our God has shown us His glory and His greatness, and we have heard His voice from the midst of the fire; we have seen today that God speaks with people, yet they live.

25 Now then why should we die? For this great fire will consume us; if we hear the voice of the Lord our God any longer, then we will die. 26 For who is there of all flesh who has heard the voice of the living God speaking from the midst of the fire, as we have, and lived? 27 Go near and hear all that the Lord our God says; then speak to us all that the Lord our God speaks to you, and we will hear and do it.’

28 “The Lord heard the voice of your words when you spoke to me, and the Lord said to me, ‘I have heard the voice of the words of this people which they have spoken to you.

They have done well in all that they have spoken.

29-- Oh that they had such a Heart in them--that they would Fear Me--

--and Keep all My Commandments always--that it may be well with them and with their sons and daughters forever

30 Go, say to them, "Return to your tents." 31 But as for you, stand here by Me, that I may speak to you all the commandments and the statutes and the judgments which you shall teach them, that they may observe them in the land which I give them to possess.'

32 So you shall Observe to Do just as the Lord your God has Commanded you; you shall Not Turn Aside--to the right or to the left.

33 You shall Walk in all the way which the Lord your God has Commanded you, that you may live and that it may be well with you, and that you may prolong your days in the land which you will possess.

CHAPTER 6

1 "Now this is the commandment, the statutes and the judgments which the Lord your God has commanded me to teach you, that you might do them in the land where you are going over to possess it, 2 so that you and your son and your grandson might

--Fear the Lord your God,--to keep all His statutes and His commandments which I command you, all the days of your life, and that your days may be prolonged.

3 O Israel, you should listen and be careful to do it, that it may be well with you and that you may multiply greatly, just as the Lord, the God of your fathers, has promised you, in a land flowing with milk and honey.

4 "Hear, O Israel--The Lord is our God, the Lord is one.

5 You Shall Love the Lord your God with--All your Heart-- and with-- All your Soul-- and with--All your Might.

6 These words, which I am commanding you today, shall be on your Heart. 7 You shall Teach them diligently to your children and shall talk of them when you sit in your house and when you walk by the way and when you lie down and when you rise up.

10 "Then it shall come about when the Lord your God brings you into the land which He swore to your fathers, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, to give you, great and splendid cities which you did not build, 11 and houses full of all good things which you did not fill, and dug out cisterns/wells which you did not dig, vineyards and olive trees which you did not plant, and you eat from them and are satisfied,

12 then Watch Yourself, that you do Not Forget the Lord who brought you from the land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery.

13 --You shall Fear only the Lord your God; and you shall worship Him and swear by His name.

14 You shall Not follow other gods, any of the gods of the peoples who surround you, 15 for the Lord your God in the midst of you is a Jealous God; otherwise the Anger of the Lord your God will be kindled/on Fire against you, and--He will wipe you off the face of the earth.

16 “You shall Not--put the Lord your God to the Test, as you tested/tempted Him at Massah.

17 You should diligently keep the commandments of the Lord your God, and His testimonies and His statutes which He has commanded you.

18 You shall do what is right and good in the sight of the Lord, that it may be well with you

and that you may go in and possess the good land which the Lord swore to give your fathers, 19 by driving out all your enemies from before you, as the Lord has spoken.

20 “When your son or daughter--asks you in time to come, saying, ‘What do the testimonies and the statutes and the judgments mean which the Lord our God commanded you?’ 21 then you shall say to your son or daughter--‘We were slaves to Pharaoh in Egypt, and the Lord brought us from Egypt with a mighty hand.

22 Moreover, the Lord showed great and distressing signs and wonders before our eyes against Egypt, Pharaoh and all his household; 23 He brought us out from there in order to bring us in, to give us the land which He had sworn to our fathers.’

24 So the Lord Commanded us to Observe all these statutes,

---to Fear the Lord our God---for our Good always and for our survival, as it is today. 25 It will be Righteousness for us if we are careful to observe All this commandment before the Lord our God, just as He commanded us.

CHAPTER 7

1 “When the Lord your God brings you into the land where you are entering to possess it, and clears away many nations before you, the Hittites and the Girgashites and the Amorites and the Canaanites and the Perizzites and the Hivites and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and stronger than you,

2 and when the Lord your God delivers them before you and you defeat them, then you --shall utterly Destroy them.

--You shall make No Covenant with them and show no favor to them.

3 Furthermore, you--shall Not Intermarry with them;

you shall not give your daughters to their sons, nor shall you take their daughters for your sons.

4 For they will Turn your people away from following Me-- to serve other gods; then the Anger of the Lord will be kindled against you and--He will quickly Destroy you.

5 But thus you shall do to them: you shall tear down their altars, and smash their sacred pillars, and hew down their Asherim/idols--and burn their graven images with fire. 6 For you are a holy people--to the Lord your God; the Lord your God has --Chosen You--to be a people for His own possession out of all the peoples who are on the face of the earth.

7 “The Lord did not set His love on you nor choose you because you were more in number than any of the peoples, for you were the fewest of all peoples, 8 but because the Lord loved you and kept the oath which He swore to your forefathers, the Lord brought you out by a mighty hand and redeemed you from the house of slavery, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

9 Know therefore that the Lord your God, He is God, the Faithful God, who keeps His Covenant and His Loving-Kindness to a thousandth generation ---with those who Love Him and Keep/obey his Commandments;

10 but repays those who Hate Him to their faces, to destroy them; He will not delay with those who Hate Him, He will repay them to their faces. 11 Therefore, you shall keep the commandment and the statutes and the judgments which I am commanding you today, to Do them.

12 “Then it shall come about, because you Listen to these judgments and keep and Do them, that the Lord your God will keep with you His Covenant and His Loving-Kindness which He swore to your forefathers. 13 He will love you and bless you and multiply you; He will also bless the fruit of your womb and the fruit of your ground, your grain and your new wine and your oil, the increase of your herd and the young of your flock, in the land which He swore to your forefathers to give you.

14 You shall be blessed above all peoples; there will be no male or female barren among you or among your cattle.

15 The Lord will Remove from you--All Sicknesses/diseases--and He will Not put on you any of the harmful Diseases of Egypt which you have known,

but He will lay them on all who hate you. 16 You shall consume all the peoples whom the Lord your God will deliver to you; your eye shall not pity them, nor shall you serve their gods, for that would be a Snare to you.

17 “If you should say in your Heart, ‘These nations are greater than I; how can I dispossess them?’ 18 --you shall Not be Afraid of them;

you shall well Remember what the Lord your God--did to Pharaoh and to all Egypt:

19 the great trials which your eyes saw and the signs and the wonders and the mighty hand and the outstretched arm by which the Lord your God brought you out. So shall the Lord your God do to all the peoples of whom you are afraid. 20 Moreover, the Lord your God will send the hornet against them, until those who are left and hide themselves from you perish.

21 You shall Not dread them, for the Lord your God is in your Midst,

--- a Great and Awesome God--

22 The Lord your God will clear away these nations before you little by little; you will not be able to put an end to them quickly, for the wild beasts would grow too numerous for you. 23 But the Lord your God will deliver them before you, and will throw them into great confusion until they are destroyed. 24 He will deliver their kings into your hand so that you will make their name perish from under heaven; no man/or person will be able to stand before you until you have destroyed them.

25 The graven images of their gods you are to burn with fire; you shall Not covet the silver or the gold that is on them, nor take it for yourselves, or you will be snared by it, for it is an abomination to the Lord your God. 26 You shall not bring an abomination into your house, and like it come under the forbidden ban; you shall utterly detest it and you shall utterly abhor it, for it is something banned.

CHAPTER 8

1 “All the commandments that I am commanding you today you shall be careful to do, that you May live and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the Lord swore to give to your forefathers.

2 You shall Remember all the way which the Lord your God has led you in the Wilderness these forty years--

---that He might Humble you--Testing you--

--to know what-- was in your Heart--

--whether you would keep His Commandments--or not.

3 He Humbled you and--let you be Hungry, and fed you with Manna which you did not know, nor did your fathers know, that He might make you

-- understand that a person does not live by bread/food alone--

but a person lives by Everything that proceeds out of the mouth/Word--of the Lord.

4 Your clothing did not wear out on you, nor did your foot swell these forty years.

5 Thus you are to know in your Heart--
--that the Lord your God was Disciplining you just as a person spanks--their child.

6 Therefore, you shall keep the commandments of the Lord your God, to walk in His ways ---and to Fear Him.

7 For the Lord your God is bringing you into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and springs, flowing forth in valleys and hills; 8 a land of wheat and barley, of vines and fig trees and pomegranates, a land of olive oil and honey; 9 a Land where you will eat food without scarcity, in which you will Not Lack anything; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills you can dig copper. 10 When you have eaten and are satisfied--you shall Bless/Praise the Lord your God for the good land which He has given you.

11 “Beware that you do Not Forget--the Lord your God by Not keeping His commandments and His ordinances and His statutes which I am commanding you today; 12 otherwise, when you have eaten and are satisfied, and have built good houses and lived in them, 13 and when your herds and your flocks multiply, and your silver and gold multiply, and all that you have multiplies,

14 then your Heart will become Proud--and you will Forget the Lord your God who brought you out from the land of Egypt, out of the House of Slavery. 15 He led you through the great and terrible Wilderness, with its fiery serpents and scorpions and thirsty ground where there was no water; He brought water for you out of the rock of flint.

16 In the wilderness He fed you Manna which your fathers did not know,
--that He might Humble you and that--He might Test you, to do good for you in the end. 17 Otherwise, you may say in your heart, ‘My power and the strength of my hand made me this wealth.’

18 But you shall Remember the Lord your God, for it is He
--who is giving you Power to get and make Wealth, that He may confirm /Establish his Covenant which He swore to your fathers, as it is this day.

19 It shall come about if you ever Forget the Lord your God and go after other gods and serve them and worship them--I testify against you today that you will surely Perish--just like the nations that the Lord-- makes to Perish before you,

--Because you--would Not Listen--to the Word of the Lord your God.

CHAPTER 9

1 “Hear, O Israel You are crossing over the Jordan today to go in to dispossess nations greater and mightier than you, great cities fortified to heaven, 2 a people great and tall,

the sons of the Anakim, whom you know and of whom you have heard it said, ‘Who can stand before the sons of Anak?’

3 Know therefore today that it is the Lord your God who is crossing over before you--as a Consuming Fire. He will Destroy them and He will subdue them before you, so that you may drive them out and destroy them quickly, just as the Lord has spoken to you.

4 “Do not say in your heart when the Lord your God has driven them out before you, ‘Because of my righteousness the Lord has brought me in to possess this land,’

--but it is because of the Wickedness of these Nations --that the Lord is dispossessing them before you.

5 It is Not for your righteousness or for the uprightness of your heart that you are going to possess their land, but it is because of the Wickedness of these Nations that the Lord your God is driving them out before you, in order to confirm the oath which the Lord swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

6 “Know, then, it is Not because of your righteousness that the Lord your God is giving you this good land to possess,
for you are a Stubborn people.

7 Remember, do not forget how you Provoked the Lord your God to Wrath in the wilderness; from the day that you left the land of Egypt until you arrived at this place, --you have been Rebellious against the Lord.

8 Even at Horeb you provoked the Lord to Wrath, and the Lord was so Angry with you that He would have Destroyed you. 9 When I went up to the mountain to receive the tablets of stone, the tablets of the covenant which the Lord had made with you, then I remained on the mountain forty days and nights--I neither ate bread nor drank water.

10 The Lord gave me the two tablets of stone Written by the Finger of God; and on them were all the words which the Lord had spoken with you at the mountain from the midst of the fire on the day of the assembly. 11 It came about at the end of forty days and nights that the Lord gave me the two tablets of stone, the tablets of the covenant. 12 Then the Lord said to me, ‘Arise, go down from here quickly, for your people whom you brought out of Egypt have acted corruptly.

They have quickly Turned Aside from the way which I Commanded them; they have made a molten image for themselves.’

13 The Lord spoke further to me/Moses, saying, ‘I have seen this people, and indeed, it is a Stubborn People.

14 Let Me alone, that I may Destroy Them and Blot Out their Name from under Heaven; and I will make of you a nation mightier and greater than they.’

15 “So I turned and came down from the mountain while the mountain was burning with fire, and the two tablets of the covenant were in my two hands. 16 And I saw that you had indeed sinned against the Lord your God. You had made for yourselves a molten calf; you had turned aside quickly from the way which the Lord had commanded you. 17 I took hold of the two tablets and threw them from my hands and smashed them before your eyes.

18 I fell down before the Lord, as at the first, forty days and nights; I neither ate bread nor drank water, because of all Your Sin which you had committed in doing what was evil in the sight of the Lord to provoke Him to anger. 19 For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure with which the Lord was wrathful against you in order to destroy you, but the Lord listened to me that time also.

20 The Lord was angry enough with Aaron to destroy him; so I also prayed for Aaron at the same time. 21 I took your sinful thing, the calf which you had made, and burned it with fire and crushed it, grinding it very small until it was as fine as dust; and I threw its dust into the brook that came down from the mountain.

. 24 You have been Rebellious against God Almighty from the day I knew you.

25 “Thus I prostrated myself before the Lord; forty days and forty nights I kept prostrating myself, because the Lord had said He would destroy you. 26 Therefore I prayed to the Lord, and said: ‘O Lord God, do not destroy Your people and Your inheritance whom You have redeemed through Your greatness, whom You have brought out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember Your servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; do not look on the Stubbornness of this people, or on their wickedness or their sin, 28 lest the land from which You brought us should say, “Because the Lord was not able to bring them to the land which He promised them, and because He hated them, He has brought them out to kill them in the wilderness.” 29 Yet they are Your people and Your inheritance, whom You brought out by Your mighty power and by Your outstretched arm.’

CHAPTER 10

1 “At that time the Lord said to me, ‘Hew for yourself two tablets of stone like the first, and come up to Me on the mountain and make yourself an ark of wood. 2 And I will write on the tablets the words that were on the first tablets, which you broke; and you shall put them in the ark.’

3 “So I made an Ark of acacia wood, hewed two tablets of stone like the first, and went up the mountain, having the two tablets in my hand. 4 And He wrote on the tablets according to the first writing, the Ten Commandments, which the Lord had spoken to you in the mountain from the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly; and

the Lord gave them to me. 5 Then I turned and came down from the mountain, and put the tablets in the ark which I had made; and there they are, just as the Lord commanded me.”

6 (Now the children of Israel journeyed from the wells of Bene Jaakan to Moserah, where Aaron died, and where he was buried; and Eleazar his son ministered as priest in his stead. 7 From there they journeyed to Gudgodah, and from Gudgodah to Jotbathah, a land of rivers of water.

8 At that time the Lord separated the tribe of Levi to bear the ark of the covenant of the Lord, to stand before the Lord to minister to Him and to bless in His name, to this day. 9 Therefore Levi has no portion nor inheritance with his brethren; the Lord is his inheritance, just as the Lord your God promised him.)

10 “As at the first time, I stayed in the mountain forty days and forty nights; the Lord also heard me at that time, and the Lord chose not to destroy you. 11 Then the Lord said to me, ‘Arise, begin your journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land which I swore to their fathers to give them.’

12 “And now, Israel,

-- What does the Lord your God require of you, but to Fear the Lord your God, to walk in all His ways and to love Him, to serve the Lord your God with All your heart and with All your soul, 13 and to keep/obey the commandments of the Lord and His statutes which I command you today for--Your Own Good?

14 Indeed **Heaven and the highest heavens belong to the Lord your God, also--the earth with all that is in it.** 15 The Lord delighted only in your fathers, to love them; and He chose their descendants after them, you above all peoples, as it is this day.

16 Therefore circumcise the foreskin of your heart, and be stiff-necked no longer. 17 For the Lord your God is God of gods and Lord of lords, the great God, mighty and awesome, who shows no partiality nor takes a bribe. 18 He administers Justice for the fatherless and the widow, and loves strangers, giving them food and clothing. 19 Therefore love the stranger, for you were strangers in the land of Egypt.

20 You shall Fear the Lord your God; you shall serve Him, and to Him you shall hold fast, and take oaths in His name. 21 He is your praise, and He is your God, who has done for you these great and awesome things which your eyes have seen. 22 Your fathers went down to Egypt with seventy persons, and now the Lord your God has made you as the stars of heaven in multitude.

CHAPTER 11

1 “Therefore you shall Love the Lord your God, and keep His charge, His statutes, His judgments, and His commandments always. 2 Know today that I do not speak with your children, who have not known and who have not seen the chastening of the Lord your

God, His greatness and His mighty hand and His outstretched arm— 3 His signs and His acts which He did in the midst of Egypt, to Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to all his land; 4 what He did to the army of Egypt, to their horses and their chariots: how He made the waters of the Red Sea overflow them as they pursued you, and how the Lord has destroyed them to this day; 5 what He did for you in the wilderness until you came to this place;

6 and what He did to Dathan and Abiram the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben: how the earth opened its mouth and swallowed them up, their households, their tents, and all the substance that was in their possession, in the midst of all Israel— 7 but your eyes have seen every great act of the Lord which He did.

8 “Therefore you shall keep every commandment which I command you today, that you may be strong, and go in and possess the land which you cross over to possess, 9 and that you may prolong your days in the land which the Lord swore to give your fathers, to them and their descendants, ‘a land flowing with milk and honey.’

10 For the land which you go to possess is not like the land of Egypt from which you have come, where you sowed your seed and watered it by your feet and irrigation methods, as a vegetable garden; 11 but the land which you cross over to possess is a land of hills and valleys, which drinks water from the rain of heaven, 12 a land for which the Lord your God cares; the eyes of the Lord your God are always on it, from the beginning of the year to the very end of the year.

13 “It shall come about, if you listen obediently to my commandments which I am commanding you today, to Love the Lord your God and to Serve Him with All your heart and All your soul-- that He will give the rain for your land in its season, the early and late rain, that you may gather in your grain and your new wine and your oil. 15 He will give grass in your fields for your cattle, and you will eat and be satisfied.

16 Beware--that your Hearts are Not Deceived, and that you --do Not Turn Away and serve other gods and worship them.

--17 Or the Anger of the Lord will be kindled against you, and He will shut up the heavens so that there will be no rain and the ground will not yield its fruit; and you will perish quickly from the good land which the Lord is giving you.

22 For-- IF--you are Careful to keep all this commandment which I am commanding you to do,

----to Love the Lord your God--to Walk in all His ways
--and Hold Fast to Him,

23-- Then the Lord will drive out all these nations/your enemies from before you, and you will dispossess nations greater and mightier than you.

24 Every place on which the sole of your foot treads shall be yours; your border will be from the wilderness to Lebanon, and from the river, the river Euphrates, as far as the western sea.

25 --No person will be able to stand before you--the Lord your God will lay the dread of you and the fear of you on all the land on which you set foot, as He has spoken to you.

26 “See, I am setting before you today a Blessing and a Curse:

27 the Blessing--IF--you Listen/and meditate to the commandments of the Lord your God, which I am Commanding you today;

28 and the Curse--IF-- you do Not Listen--to the commandments of the Lord your God, but Turn Aside--from the way which I am commanding you today, by following other gods which you have not known.

CHAPTER 12

1 “These are the statutes and judgments which you shall be careful to observe in the land which the Lord God of your fathers is giving you to possess, all the days that you live on the earth. 2 You shall utterly destroy all the places where the nations which you shall dispossess served their gods, on the high mountains and on the hills and under every green tree.

3 And you shall destroy their altars, break their sacred pillars, and burn their wooden images with fire; you shall cut down the carved images of their gods and destroy their names from that place. 4 You shall Not worship the Lord your God with such things.

5 “But you shall seek the place where the Lord your God chooses, out of all your tribes, to put His name for His dwelling place; and there you shall go. 6 There you shall take your burnt offerings, your sacrifices, your tithes, the heave offerings of your hand, your vowed offerings, your freewill offerings, and the firstborn of your herds and flocks. 7 And there you shall eat before the Lord your God, and you shall rejoice in all to which you have put your hand, you and your households, in which the Lord your God has blessed you.

8 “You shall not at all do as we are doing here today—every person doing whatever is right in their own eyes— 9 for as yet you have not come to the Rest/promised land and the inheritance which the Lord your God is giving you. 10 But when you cross over the Jordan and dwell in the land which the Lord your God is giving you to inherit, and He gives you rest from all your enemies round about, so that you dwell in safety,

11 then there will be the place where the Lord your God chooses to make His name abide. There you shall bring all that I command you: your burnt offerings, your sacrifices, your tithes, the heave offerings of your hand, and all your choice offerings which you vow to the Lord.

12 And you shall rejoice before the Lord your God, you and your sons and your daughters, your male and female servants, and the Levite who is within your gates, since he has no portion nor inheritance with you. 13 Take heed to yourself that you do not offer your burnt offerings in every place that you see; 14 but in the place which the Lord chooses, in one of your tribes, there you shall offer your burnt offerings, and there you shall do all that I command you.

15 “However, you may slaughter and eat meat within all your gates, whatever your heart desires, according to the blessing of the Lord your God which He has given you; the unclean and the clean may eat of it, of the gazelle and the deer alike. 16 Only you shall not eat the blood; you shall pour it on the earth like water. 17 You may not eat within your gates the tithe of your grain or your new wine or your oil, of the firstborn of your herd or your flock, of any of your offerings which you vow, of your freewill offerings, or of the heave offering of your hand.

18 But you must eat them before the Lord your God in the place which the Lord your God chooses, you and your son and your daughter, your male servant and your female servant, and the Levite who is within your gates; and you shall rejoice before the Lord your God in all to which you put your hands. 19 Take heed to yourself that you do not forsake the Levite as long as you live in your land.

20 “When the Lord your God enlarges your border as He has promised you, and you say, ‘Let me eat meat,’ because you long to eat meat, you may eat as much meat as your heart desires. 21 If the place where the Lord your God chooses to put His name is too far from you, then you may slaughter from your herd and from your flock which the Lord has given you, just as I have commanded you, and you may eat within your gates as much as your heart desires. 22 Just as the gazelle and the deer are eaten, so you may eat them; the unclean and the clean alike may eat them.

23 Only be sure that you do not eat the blood, for the blood is the life; you may not eat the life with the meat. 24 You shall not eat it; you shall pour it on the earth like water. 25 You shall not eat it, that it may go well with you and your children after you, when you do what is right in the sight of the Lord. 26 Only the holy things which you have, and your vowed offerings, you shall take and go to the place which the Lord chooses.

27 And you shall offer your burnt offerings, the meat and the blood, on the altar of the Lord your God; and the blood of your sacrifices shall be poured out on the altar of the Lord your God, and you shall eat the meat. 28 Observe and obey all these words which I command you, that it may go well with you and your children after you forever, when you do what is good and right in the sight of the Lord your God.

29 “When the Lord your God cuts off from before you the nations which you go to dispossess, and you displace them and dwell in their land, 30 take heed to yourself that you are not ensnared to follow them, after they are destroyed from before you, and that

you do not inquire after their gods, saying, ‘How did these nations serve their gods? I also will do likewise.’ 31 You shall not worship the Lord your God in that way; for every abomination to the Lord which He hates they have done to their gods; for they burn even their sons and daughters in the fire to their gods.

32 “Whatever I command you, be careful to observe it; you shall not add to it nor take away from it.

CHAPTER 13

1 “If there arises among you a prophet or a dreamer of dreams, and they give you a sign or a wonder, 2 and the sign or the wonder comes to pass, of which he spoke to you, saying, ‘Let us go after other gods’—which you have not known—‘and let us serve them,’ 3 you shall not listen to the words of that prophet or that dreamer of dreams, for the Lord your God is testing you to know whether you love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul. 4 You shall walk after the Lord your God and fear Him, and keep His commandments and obey His voice; you shall serve Him and hold fast to Him. 5 But that prophet or that dreamer of dreams shall be put to death, because they have spoken in order to turn you away from the Lord your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt and redeemed you from the house of bondage, to entice you from the way in which the Lord your God commanded you to walk. So you shall put away the evil from your midst. 6 “If your brother, the son of your mother, your son or your daughter, the wife of your bosom, or your friend who is as your own soul, secretly entices you, saying, ‘Let us go and serve other gods,’ which you have not known, neither you nor your fathers, 7 of the gods of the people which are all around you, near to you or far off from you, from one end of the earth to the other end of the earth, 8 you

shall not consent to him or listen to him, nor shall your eye pity him, nor shall you spare him or conceal him; 9 but you shall surely kill him; your hand shall be first against him to put him to death, and afterward the hand of all the people.

10 And you shall stone him with stones until he dies, because he sought to entice you away from the Lord your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. 11 So all Israel shall hear and fear, and not again do such wickedness as this among you.

12 “If you hear someone in one of your cities, which the Lord your God gives you to dwell in, saying, 13 ‘Corrupt men have gone out from among you and enticed the inhabitants of their city, saying, “Let us go and serve other gods” ’—which you have not known— 14 then you shall inquire, search out, and ask diligently. And if it is indeed true and certain that such an abomination was committed among you,

15 you shall surely strike the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying it, all that is in it and its livestock—with the edge of the sword.

16 And you shall gather all its plunder into the middle of the street, and completely burn with fire the city and all its plunder, for the Lord your God. It shall be a heap forever; it shall not be built again. 17 So none of the accursed things shall remain in your hand, that the Lord may turn from the fierceness of His anger and show you mercy, have compassion on you and multiply you, just as He swore to your fathers,

18 because you have listened to the voice of the Lord your God, to keep/obey all His commandments which I command you today, to do what is--Right in the eyes of the Lord your God.

CHAPTER 14

1 “You are the children of the Lord your God; you shall not cut yourselves nor shave the front of your head for the dead. 2 For you are a holy people to the Lord your God, and the Lord has chosen you to be a people for Himself, a special treasure above all the peoples who are on the face of the earth.

3 “You shall not eat any detestable thing. 4 These are the animals which you may eat: the ox, the sheep, the goat, 5 the deer, the gazelle, the roe deer, the wild goat,

the mountain goat, the antelope, and the mountain sheep. 6 And you may eat every animal with cloven hooves, having the hoof split into two parts, and that chews the cud, among the animals. 7 Nevertheless, of those that chew the cud or have cloven hooves, you shall not eat, such as these: the camel, the hare/rabbit, and the rock hyrax/shaphan; for they chew the cud but do not have cloven hooves; they are unclean for you.

8 Also the swine/pig is unclean for you, because it has cloven hooves, yet does not chew the cud; you shall not eat their flesh or touch their dead carcasses.

9 “These you may eat of all that are in the waters: you may eat all that have fins and scales. 10 And whatever does not have fins and scales you shall not eat; it is unclean for you.

11 “All clean birds you may eat. 12 But these you shall not eat: the eagle, the vulture, the buzzard, 13 the red kite, the falcon, and the kite after their kinds; 14 every raven/crow after its kind; 15 the ostrich, the short-eared owl, the sea gull, and the hawk after their kinds; 16 the little owl, the screech owl, the white owl, 17 the jackdaw, the carrion vulture, the fisher owl, 18 the stork, the heron after its kind, and the hoopoe and the bat.

19 “Also every creeping thing that flies is unclean for you; they shall not be eaten.

20 “You may eat all clean birds.

21 “You shall not eat anything that dies of itself; you may give it to the alien who is within your gates, that he may eat it, or you may sell it to a foreigner; for you are a holy people to the Lord your God.

“You shall not boil a young goat in its mother’s milk.

22 “You shall truly tithe all the increase of your grain that the field produces year by year. 23 And you shall eat before the Lord your God, in the place where He chooses to make His name abide, the tithe of your grain and your new wine and your oil, of the firstborn of your herds and your flocks, that you may learn to fear the Lord your God always.

24 But if the journey is too long for you, so that you are not able to carry the tithe, or if the place where the Lord your God chooses to put His name is too far from you, when the Lord your God has blessed you, 25 then you shall exchange it for money, take the money in your hand, and go to the place which the Lord your God chooses.

26 And you shall spend that money for whatever your heart desires: for oxen or sheep, for wine or similar drink, for whatever your heart desires; you shall eat there before the Lord your God, and you shall rejoice, you and your household. 27 You shall not forsake the Levite who is within your gates, for he has no part nor inheritance with you.

28 “At the end of every third year you shall bring out the tithe of your produce of that year and store it up within your gates.

29 And the Levite, because he has no portion nor inheritance with you, and the stranger and the fatherless and the widow who are within your gates, may come and eat and be satisfied, that the Lord your God may bless you in all the work of your hand which you do.

CHAPTER 15

1 “At the end of every seven years you shall grant a release of debts. 2 And this is the form of the release: Every creditor who has lent anything to his neighbor shall release it; he shall not require it of his neighbor or his brother, because it is called the Lord’s release. 3 Of a foreigner you may require it; but you shall give up your claim to what is owed by your brother,

4 except when there may be no poor among you; for the Lord will greatly bless you in the land which the Lord your God is giving you to possess as an inheritance— 5 only IF--you carefully obey the voice of the Lord your God, to observe with care all these commandments which I command you today.

6 For the Lord your God will bless you just as He promised you; you shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow; you shall reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over you.

7 “If there is among you a poor man of your brethren, within any of the gates in your land which the Lord your God is giving you, you shall not harden your heart nor shut your hand from your poor brother, 8 but you shall open your hand wide to him and willingly lend him sufficient for his need, whatever he needs.

9 Beware lest there be a wicked thought in your heart, saying, ‘The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand,’ and your eye be evil against your poor brother and you give him nothing, and he cry out to the Lord against you, and it become sin among you.

10 You shall surely give to him, and your heart should not be grieved when you give to him, because for this thing the Lord your God will bless you in all your works and in all to which you put your hand. 11 For the poor will never cease from the land; therefore I command you, saying, ‘You shall open your hand wide to your brother, to your poor and your needy, in your land.’

12 “If your brother, a Hebrew man, or a Hebrew woman, is sold to you and serves you six years, then in the seventh year you shall let him go free from you. 13 And when you [g]send him away free from you, you shall not let him go away empty-handed; 14 you shall supply him liberally from your flock, from your threshing floor, and from your winepress. From what the Lord your God has blessed you with, you shall give to him.

15 You shall remember that you were a slave in the land of Egypt, and the Lord your God redeemed you; therefore I command you this thing today.

16 And if it happens that he says to you, ‘I will not go away from you,’ because he loves you and your house, since he prospers with you, 17 then you shall take an awl and thrust it through his ear to the door, and he shall be your servant forever. Also to your female servant you shall do likewise.

18 It shall not seem hard to you when you send him away free from you; for he has been worth a double hired servant in serving you six years. Then the Lord your God will bless you in all that you do.

19 “All the firstborn males that come from your herd and your flock you shall sanctify to the Lord your God; you shall do no work with the firstborn of your herd, nor shear the firstborn of your flock. 20 You and your household shall eat it before the Lord your God year by year in the place which the Lord chooses.

21 But if there is a defect in it, if it is lame or blind or has any serious defect, you shall not sacrifice it to the Lord your God. 22 You may eat it within your gates; the unclean and the clean person alike may eat it, as if it were a gazelle or a deer. 23 Only you shall not eat its blood; you shall pour it on the ground like water.

CHAPTER 16

1 “Observe the month of Abib, and keep the Passover to the Lord your God, for in the month of Abib the Lord your God brought you out of Egypt by night. 2 Therefore you shall sacrifice the Passover to the Lord your God, from the flock and the herd, in the place where the Lord chooses to put His name.

3 You shall eat no leavened bread with it; seven days you shall eat unleavened bread with it, that is, the bread of affliction (for you came out of the land of Egypt in haste), that you may remember the day in which you came out of the land of Egypt all the days of your life. 4 And no leaven shall be seen among you in all your territory for seven days, nor shall any of the meat which you sacrifice the first day at twilight remain overnight until morning.

5 “You may not sacrifice the Passover within any of your gates which the Lord your God gives you; 6 but at the place where the Lord your God chooses to make His name abide, there you shall sacrifice the Passover at twilight, at the going down of the sun, at the time you came out of Egypt. 7 And you shall roast and eat it in the place which the Lord your God chooses, and in the morning you shall turn and go to your tents. 8 Six days you shall eat unleavened bread, and on the seventh day there shall be a sacred assembly to the Lord your God. You shall do no work on it.

9 “You shall count seven weeks for yourself; begin to count the seven weeks from the time you begin to put the sickle to the grain. 10 Then you shall keep the Feast of Weeks

to the Lord your God with the tribute of a freewill offering from your hand, which you shall give as the Lord your God blesses you. 11 You shall rejoice before the Lord your God, you and your son and your daughter, your male servant and your female servant, the Levite who is within your gates, the stranger and the fatherless and the widow who are among you, at the place where the Lord your God chooses to make His name abide.

12 And you shall remember that you were a slave in Egypt, and you shall be careful to observe these statutes.

13 “You shall observe the Feast of Tabernacles seven days, when you have gathered from your threshing floor and from your winepress. 14 And you shall rejoice in your feast, you and your son and your daughter, your male servant and your female servant and the Levite, the stranger and the fatherless and the widow, who are within your gates.

15 Seven days you shall keep a sacred feast to the Lord your God in the place which the Lord chooses, because the Lord your God will bless you in all your produce and in all the work of your hands, so that you surely rejoice.

16 “Three times a year all your males shall appear before the Lord your God in the place which He chooses: at the Feast of Unleavened Bread, at the Feast of Weeks, and at the Feast of Tabernacles; and they shall not appear before the Lord empty-handed. 17 Every man shall give as he is able, according to the blessing of the Lord your God which He has given you.

18 “You shall appoint judges and officers in all your gates, which the Lord your God gives you, according to your tribes, and they shall judge the people with just judgment. 19 You shall not pervert justice; you shall not show partiality, nor take a bribe, for a bribe blinds the eyes of the wise and twists the words of the righteous. 20 You shall follow what is altogether just, that you may live and inherit the land which the Lord your God is giving you.

21 “You shall not plant for yourself any tree, as a wooden image, near the altar which you build for yourself to the Lord your God. 22 You shall not set up a sacred pillar, which the Lord your God hates.

CHAPTER 17

1 “You shall not sacrifice to the Lord your God a bull or sheep which has any blemish or defect, for that is an abomination to the Lord your God.

2 “If there is found among you, within any of your gates which the Lord your God gives you, a man or a woman who has been wicked in the sight of the Lord your God, in transgressing His covenant, 3 who has gone and served other gods and worshiped them, either the sun or moon or any of the host/stars of the heavens/strology, which I have not

commanded, 4 and it is told you, and you hear of it, then you shall inquire diligently.

And if it is indeed true and certain that such an abomination has been committed in Israel, 5 then you shall bring out to your gates that man or woman who has committed that wicked thing, and shall stone to death that man or woman with stones.

6 Whoever is deserving of death shall be put to death on the testimony of two or three witnesses; they shall not be put to death on the testimony of one witness. 7 The hands of the witnesses shall be the first against them to put them to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So you shall put away the evil from among you.

8 “If a matter arises which is too hard for you to judge, between degrees of guilt for bloodshed, between one judgment or another, or between one punishment or another, matters of controversy within your gates, then you shall arise and go up to the place which the Lord your God chooses.

9 And you shall come to the priests, the Levites, and to the judge there in those days, and inquire of them; they shall pronounce upon you the sentence of judgment. 10 You shall do according to the sentence which they pronounce upon you in that place which the Lord chooses. And you shall be careful to do according to all that they order you.

11 According to the sentence of the law in which they instruct you, according to the judgment which they tell you, you shall do; you shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left from the sentence which they pronounce upon you. 12 Now the person who acts presumptuously and will not heed the priest who stands to minister there before the Lord your God, or the judge, that person shall die. So you shall put away the evil from Israel. 13 And all the people shall hear and Fear, and no longer act presumptuously/sinning.

14 “When you come to the land which the Lord your God is giving you, and possess it and dwell in it, and say, ‘I will set a king over me like all the nations that are around me,’ 15 you shall surely set a king over you whom the Lord your God chooses; one from among your brethren you shall set as king over you; you may not set a foreigner over you, who is not your brother.

16 But he shall not multiply horses for himself, nor cause the people to return to Egypt to multiply horses, for the Lord has said to you, ‘You shall not return that way again.’ 17 Neither shall he multiply wives for himself, lest his heart turn away/King Solomon; nor shall he greatly multiply silver and gold for himself.

18 “Also it shall be, when he sits on the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write for himself a copy of this law in a book, from the one before the priests, the Levites. 19 And it shall be with him, and he shall read it all the days of his life, that he may learn to fear the Lord his God and be careful to observe all the words of this law and these statutes,

20 that his heart may not be lifted above his brethren/peoples, that he may not turn aside

from the commandment to the right hand or to the left, and that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he and his children in the midst of Israel.

CHAPTER 18

1 “The priests, the Levites—all the tribe of Levi—shall have no part nor inheritance with Israel; they shall eat the offerings of the Lord made by fire, and His portion. 2 Therefore they shall have no inheritance among their brethren; the Lord is their inheritance, as He said to them.

3 “And this shall be the priest’s due from the people, from those who offer a sacrifice, whether it is bull or sheep: they shall give to the priest the shoulder, the cheeks, and the stomach. 4 The firstfruits of your grain and your new wine and your oil, and the first of the fleece of your sheep, you shall give him. 5 For the Lord your God has chosen him out of all your tribes to stand to minister in the name of the Lord, him and his sons forever.

6 “So if a Levite comes from any of your gates, from where he dwells among all Israel, and comes with all the desire of his mind to the place which the Lord chooses, 7 then he may serve in the name of the Lord his God as all his brethren the Levites do, who stand there before the Lord. 8 They shall have equal portions to eat, besides what comes from the sale of his inheritance.

9 “When you come into the land which the Lord your God is giving you, you shall not learn to follow the abominations of those nations. 10 There shall not be found among you anyone who makes his son or his daughter pass through the fire, or one who practices witchcraft, or a soothsayer, or one who interprets omens, or a sorcerer, 11 or one who conjures spells, or a medium, or a spiritualist, or one who calls up the dead.

12 For all who do these things are an abomination to the Lord, and because of these abominations the Lord your God drives them out from before you. 13 You shall be blameless before the Lord your God. 14 For these nations which you will dispossess listened to soothsayers and diviners; but as for you, the Lord your God has not appointed such for you.

15 “The Lord your God will raise up for you a Prophet like me from your midst, from your brethren. Him you shall hear, 16 according to all you desired of the Lord your God in Horeb in the day of the assembly, saying, ‘Let me not hear again the voice of the Lord my God, nor let me see this great fire anymore, lest I die.’

17 “And the Lord said to me: ‘What they have spoken is good. 18 I will raise up for them a Prophet like you from among their brethren, and will put My words in His mouth, and He shall speak to them all that I command Him. 19 And it shall be that whoever will not hear My words, which He speaks in My name, I will require it of him. 20 But the prophet who presumes to speak a word in My name, which

I have not commanded them to speak, or who speaks in the name of other gods, that prophet shall die.’ 21 And if you say in your heart, ‘How shall we know the word which the Lord has not spoken?’— 22 when a prophet speaks in the name of the Lord,

--If the thing does not happen or come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord has Not spoken; the prophet has spoken it presumptuously; you shall not be afraid of them.

CHAPTER 19

1 “When the Lord your God has cut off the nations whose land the Lord your God is giving you, and you dispossess them and dwell in their cities and in their houses, 2 you shall separate three cities for yourself in the midst of your land which the Lord your God is giving you to possess. 3 You shall prepare roads for yourself, and divide into three parts the territory of your land which the Lord your God is giving you to inherit, that any man slayer/someone who kills someone may flee there.

4 “And this is the case of the mans layer who flees there, that they may live: Whoever kills their neighbor unintentionally, not having hated them in time past— 5 as when a man goes to the woods with his neighbor to cut timber, and his hand swings a stroke with the ax to cut down the tree, and the head slips from the handle and strikes his neighbor so that he dies—he shall flee to one of these cities and live;

6 lest the avenger of blood, while his anger is hot, pursue the man slayer and overtake him, because the way is long, and kill him, though he was not deserving of death, since he had not hated the victim in time past. 7 Therefore I command you, saying, ‘You shall separate three cities for yourself.’

8 “Now if the Lord your God enlarges your territory, as He swore to your fathers, and gives you the land which He promised to give to your fathers, 9 and if you keep all these commandments and do them, which I command you today, to love the Lord your God and to walk always in His ways, then you shall add three more cities for yourself besides these three, 10 lest innocent blood be shed in the midst of your land which the Lord your God is giving you as an inheritance, and thus guilt of bloodshed be upon you.

11 “But if anyone hates his neighbor, lies in wait for him, rises against him and strikes him mortally, so that he dies, and he flees to one of these cities, 12 then the elders of his city shall send and bring him from there, and deliver him over to the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die. 13 Your eye shall not pity him, but you shall put away the guilt of innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with you.

14 “You shall not remove your neighbor’s landmark, which the men of old have set, in your inheritance which you will inherit in the land that the Lord your God is giving you to possess.

15 “One witness shall not rise against a person concerning any iniquity or any sin that they have committed; by the mouth/sworn testimony of two or three witnesses the matter shall be established.

16 If a false witness rises against any person to testify against them of wrongdoing, 17 then both people in the controversy shall stand before the Lord, before the priests and the judges who serve in those days.

18 And the judges shall make careful inquiry, and indeed, if the Witness is a False/lying Witness, who has testified falsely against their brother or sister, or neighbor 19 then you --shall Do To Them--as they had thought to have done to their brother, sister, or neighbor; so you shall put away the evil from among you.

20 And those who remain shall hear and Fear, and hereafter they shall Not Again commit such evil among you. 21 Your eye shall not pity: life shall be for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

CHAPTER 20

1 “When you go out to battle against your enemies, and see horses and chariots and people more numerous than you,

-- Do not be afraid of them; for the Lord your God is with you,--who brought you up from the land of Egypt. 2 So it shall be, when you are on the verge of battle, that the priest shall approach and speak to the people. 3 And he shall say to them, ‘Hear, O Israel: Today you are on the verge of battle with your enemies. Do not let your heart faint, do not be afraid, and do not tremble or be terrified because of them;

4 for the Lord your God is He who goes with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.’

5 “Then the officers shall speak to the people, saying: ‘What man is there who has built a new house and has not dedicated it? Let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle and another man dedicate it. 6 Also what man is there who has planted a vineyard and has not eaten of it? Let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle and another man eat of it. 7 And what man is there who is betrothed to a woman and has not married her? Let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle and another man marry her.’

8 “The officers shall speak further to the people, and say, ‘What man is there who is fearful and fainthearted? Let him go and return to his house, lest the heart of his brethren faint like his heart.’ 9 And so it shall be, when the officers have finished speaking to the people, that they shall make captains of the armies to lead the people.

10 “When you go near a city to fight against it, then proclaim an offer of peace to it. 11 And it shall be that if they accept your offer of peace, and open to you, then all the

people who are found in it shall be placed under tribute to you, and serve you. 12 Now if the city will not make peace with you, but war against you, then you shall besiege it. 13 And when the Lord your God delivers it into your hands, you shall strike every male in it with the edge of the sword.

14 But the women, the little ones, the livestock, and all that is in the city, all its spoil, you shall plunder for yourself; and you shall eat the enemies' plunder which the Lord your God gives you. 15 Thus you shall do to all the cities which are very far from you, which are not of the cities of these nations.

16 "But of the cities of these peoples which the Lord your God gives you as an inheritance, you shall let nothing that breathes remain alive, 17 but you shall utterly destroy them: the Hittite and the Amorite and the Canaanite and the Perizzite and the Hivite and the Jebusite, just as the Lord your God has commanded you, 18 lest they teach you to do according to all their abominations which they have done for their gods, and You Sin against the Lord your God.

19 "When you besiege a city for a long time, while making war against it to take it, you shall not destroy its trees by wielding an ax against them; if you can eat of them, do not cut them down to use in the siege, for the tree of the field is man's food. 20 Only the trees which you know are not trees for food you may destroy and cut down, to build siege works against the city that makes war with you, until it is subdued.

CHAPTER 21

1 "If anyone is found slain, lying in the field in the land which the Lord your God is giving you to possess, and it is not known who killed them, 2 then your elders and your judges shall go out and measure the distance from the slain person to the surrounding cities. 3 And it shall be that the elders of the city nearest to the slain person will take a heifer which has not been worked and which has not pulled with a yoke. 4 The elders of that city shall bring the heifer down to a valley with flowing water, which is neither plowed nor sown, and they shall break the heifer's neck there in the valley.

5 Then the priests, the sons of Levi, shall come near, for the Lord your God has chosen them to minister to Him and to bless in the name of the Lord; by their word every controversy and every assault shall be settled. 6 And all the elders of that city nearest to the slain person shall wash their hands over the heifer whose neck was broken in the valley. 7 Then they shall answer and say, 'Our hands have not shed this blood, nor have our eyes seen it.

8 Provide atonement, O Lord, for Your people Israel, whom You have redeemed, and do not lay innocent blood to the charge of Your people Israel.' And atonement shall be provided on their behalf for the blood. 9 So you shall put away the guilt of innocent blood from among you when you do what is right in the sight of the Lord.

10 “When you go out to war against your enemies, and the Lord your God delivers them into your hand, and you take them captive, 11 and you see among the captives a beautiful woman, and desire her and would take her for your wife, 12 then you shall bring her home to your house, and she shall shave her head and trim her nails.

13 She shall put off the clothes of her captivity, remain in your house, and mourn her father and her mother a full month; after that you may go in to her and be her husband, and she shall be your wife. 14 And it shall be, if you have no delight in her, then you shall set her free, but you certainly shall not sell her for money; you shall not treat her brutally, because you have humbled her.

15 “If a man has two wives, one loved and the other unloved, and they have borne him children, both the loved and the unloved, and if the firstborn son is of her who is unloved, 16 then it shall be, on the day he bequeaths his possessions to his sons, that he must not bestow firstborn status on the son of the loved wife in preference to the son of the unloved, the true firstborn.

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the unloved wife as the firstborn by giving him a double portion of all that he has, for he is the beginning of his strength; the right of the firstborn is his

18 “If a man has a stubborn and rebellious son who will not obey the voice of his father or the voice of his mother, and who, when they have chastened him, will not heed them, 19 then his father and his mother shall take hold of him and bring him out to the elders of his city, to the gate of his city.

20 And they shall say to the elders of his city, ‘This son of ours is stubborn and rebellious; he will not obey our voice; he is a glutton and a drunkard.’ 21 Then all the men of his city shall stone him to death with stones; so you shall put away the evil from among you, and all Israel shall hear and fear.

22 “If a man has committed a sin deserving of death, and he is put to death, and you hang him on a tree, 23 his body shall not remain overnight on the tree, but you shall surely bury him that day, so that you do not defile the land which the Lord your God is giving you as an inheritance; for he who is hanged is accursed of God.

CHAPTER 22

1 “You shall not see your brother’s ox or his sheep going astray, and hide yourself from them; you shall certainly bring them back to your brother. 2 And if your brother is not near you, or if you do not know him, then you shall bring it to your own house, and it shall remain with you until your brother seeks it; then you shall restore it to him. 3 You shall do the same with his donkey, and so shall you do with his garment; with any lost thing of your brother’s, which he has lost and you have found, you shall do likewise; you must not hide yourself.

4 “You shall not see your brother’s donkey or his ox fall down along the road, and hide yourself from them; you shall surely help him lift them up again.

5 “A woman shall not wear anything that pertains to a man, nor shall a man put on a woman’s garment, for all who do so are an abomination to the Lord your God.

6 “If a bird’s nest happens to be before you along the way, in any tree or on the ground, with young ones or eggs, with the mother sitting on the young or on the eggs, you shall not take the mother with the young; 7 you shall surely let the mother go, and take the young for yourself, that it may be well with you and that you may prolong your days.

8 “When you build a new house, then you shall make a railing for your roof, that you may not bring guilt of bloodshed on your household if anyone falls from it.

9 “You shall not sow your vineyard with different kinds of seed, lest the yield of the seed which you have sown and the fruit of your vineyard be defiled.

10 “You shall not plow with an ox and a donkey together.

11 “You shall not wear a garment of different sorts, such as wool and linen mixed together.

12 “You shall make tassels on the four corners of the clothing with which you cover yourself.

13 “If any man takes a wife, and goes in to her, and detests her, 14 and charges her with shameful conduct, and brings a bad name on her, and says, ‘I took this woman, and when I came to her I found she was Not a virgin,’ 15 then the father and mother of the young woman shall take and bring out the evidence of the young woman’s virginity to the elders of the city at the gate.

16 And the young woman’s father shall say to the elders, ‘I gave my daughter to this man as wife, and he detests her. 17 Now he has charged her with shameful conduct, saying, “I found your daughter was not a virgin,” and yet these are the evidences of my daughter’s virginity.’ And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 Then the elders of that city shall take that man and punish him; 19 and they shall fine him one hundred shekels of silver and give them to the father of the young woman, because he has brought a bad name on a virgin of Israel. And she shall be his wife; he cannot divorce her all his days.

20 “But if the thing is true, and evidences of virginity are not found for the young woman, 21 then they shall bring out the young woman to the door of her father’s house, and the men of her city shall stone her to death with stones, because she has done a disgraceful thing in Israel, to play the harlot in her father’s house. So you shall put away the evil from among you.

22 “If a man is found lying with a woman married to a husband, then both of them shall die—the man that lay with the woman, and the woman; so you shall put away the evil

from Israel.

23 “If a young woman who is a virgin is betrothed to a husband, and a man finds her in the city and lies with her, 24 then you shall bring them both out to the gate of that city, and you shall stone them to death with stones, the young woman because she did not cry out in the city, and the man because he humbled his neighbor’s wife; so you shall put away the evil from among you.

25 “But if a man finds a betrothed young woman in the countryside, and the man forces her and lies with her, then only the man who lay with her shall die. 26 But you shall do nothing to the young woman; there is in the young woman no sin deserving of death, for just as when a man rises against his neighbor and kills him, even so is this matter. 27 For he found her in the countryside, and the betrothed young woman cried out, but there was no one to save her.

28 “If a man finds a young woman who is a virgin, who is not betrothed, and he seizes her and lies with her, and they are found out, 29 then the man who lay with her shall give to the young woman’s father fifty shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife because he has humbled her; he shall not be permitted to divorce her all his days.

30 “A man shall not take his father’s wife, nor uncover his father’s bed.

CHAPTER 23

1 “He who is emasculated by crushing or mutilation shall not enter the assembly of the Lord.

2 “One of illegitimate birth shall not enter the assembly of the Lord; even to the tenth generation none of his descendants shall enter the assembly of the Lord.

3 “An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter the assembly of the Lord; even to the tenth generation none of his descendants shall enter the assembly of the Lord forever, 4 because they did not meet you with bread and water on the road when you came out of Egypt, and because they hired against you Balaam the son of Beor from Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse you.

5 Nevertheless the Lord your God would not listen to Balaam, but the Lord your God turned the curse into a blessing for you, because the Lord your God loves you. 6 You shall not seek their peace nor their prosperity all your days forever.

7 “You shall not abhor an Edomite, for he is your brother. You shall not abhor an Egyptian, because you were an alien in his land. 8 The children of the third generation born to them may enter the assembly of the Lord.

9 “When the army goes out against your enemies, then keep yourself from every wicked thing. 10 If there is any man among you who becomes unclean by some occurrence in the night, then he shall go outside the camp; he shall not come inside the camp. 11 But it

shall be, when evening comes, that he shall wash with water; and when the sun sets, he may come into the camp.

12 “Also you shall have a place outside the camp, where you may go out; 13 and you shall have an implement among your equipment, and when you sit down outside, you shall dig with it and turn and cover your refuse. 14 For the Lord your God walks in the midst of your camp, to deliver you and give your enemies over to you; therefore your camp shall be holy, that He may see no unclean thing among you, and turn away from you.

15 “You shall not give back to his master the slave who has escaped from his master to you. 16 He may dwell with you in your midst, in the place which he chooses within one of your gates, where it seems best to him; you shall not oppress him.

17 “There shall be no ritual harlot/prostitute of the daughters of Israel, or a perverted one/male prostitute of the sons of Israel. 18 You shall not bring the wages of a harlot/whore or the price of a dog to the house of the Lord your God for any vowed offering, for both of these are an abomination to the Lord your God.

19 “You shall not charge interest to your brother—interest on money or food or anything that is lent out at interest. 20 To a foreigner you may charge interest, but to your brother you shall not charge interest, that the Lord your God may bless you in all to which you set your hand in the land which you are entering to possess.

21 “When you make a vow to the Lord your God, you shall not delay to pay it; for the Lord your God will surely require it of you, and it would be sin to you. 22 But if you abstain from vowing, it shall not be sin to you. 23 That which has gone from your lips you shall keep and perform, for you voluntarily vowed to the Lord your God what you have promised with your mouth.

24 “When you come into your neighbor’s vineyard, you may eat your fill of grapes at your pleasure, but you shall not put any in your container. 25 When you come into your neighbor’s standing grain, you may pluck the heads with your hand, but you shall not use a sickle on your neighbor’s standing grain.

CHAPTER 24

1 “When a man takes a wife and marries her, and it happens that she finds no favor in his eyes because he has found some uncleanness in her, and he writes her a certificate of divorce, puts it in her hand, and sends her out of his house, 2 when she has departed from his house, and goes and becomes another man’s wife, 3 if the latter husband detests her and writes her a certificate of divorce, puts it in her hand, and sends her out of his house, or if the latter husband dies who took her as his wife,

4 then her former husband who divorced her must not take her back to be his wife after she has been defiled; for that is an abomination before the Lord, and you shall Not bring

Sin on the land which the Lord your God is giving you as an inheritance.

5 “When a man has taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war or be charged with any business; he shall be free at home one year, and bring happiness to his wife whom he has taken.

6 “No man shall take the lower or the upper millstone in pledge, for he takes one’s living in pledge.

7 “If a man is found kidnapping any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and mistreats him or sells him, then that kidnapper shall die; and you shall put away the evil from among you.

8 “Take heed in an outbreak of leprosy, that you carefully observe and do according to all that the priests, the Levites, shall teach you; just as I commanded them, so you shall be careful to do. 9 Remember what the Lord your God did to Miriam on the way when you came out of Egypt

10 “When you lend your brother anything, you shall not go into his house to get his pledge. 11 You shall stand outside, and the man to whom you lend shall bring the pledge out to you. 12 And if the man is poor, you shall not keep his pledge overnight. 13 You shall in any case return the pledge to him again when the sun goes down, that he may sleep in his own garment and bless you; and it shall be righteousness to you before the Lord your God.

14 “You shall not oppress a hired servant who is poor and needy, whether one of your brethren or one of the aliens who is in your land within your gates. 15 Each day you shall give him his wages, and not let the sun go down on it, for he is poor and has set his heart on it; lest he cry out against you to the Lord, and it be Sin to you.

16 “Fathers shall not be put to death for their children, nor shall children be put to death for their fathers; a person shall be put to death for their own sin.

17 “You shall not pervert justice due the stranger or the fatherless, nor take a widow’s garment as a pledge. 18 But you shall remember that you were a slave in Egypt, and the Lord your God redeemed you from there; therefore I command you to do this thing.

19 “When you reap your harvest in your field, and forget a sheaf in the field, you shall not go back to get it; it shall be for the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that the Lord your God may bless you in all the work of your hands. 20 When you beat your olive trees, you shall not go over the boughs again; it shall be for the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow.

21 When you gather the grapes of your vineyard, you shall not glean it afterward; it shall be for the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow. 22 And you shall remember that you were a slave in the land of Egypt; therefore I command you to do this thing.

CHAPTER 25

1 “If there is a dispute between men, and they come to court, that the judges may judge them, and they justify the righteous and condemn the wicked, 2 then it shall be, if the wicked man deserves to be beaten, that the judge will cause him to lie down and be beaten in his presence, according to his guilt, with a certain number of blows. 3 Forty blows he may give him and no more, lest he should exceed this and beat him with many blows above these, and your brother be humiliated in your sight.

4 “You shall not muzzle an ox while it treads out the grain.

5 “If brothers dwell together, and one of them dies and has no son, the widow of the dead man shall not be married to a stranger outside the family; her husband’s brother shall go in to her, take her as his wife, and perform the duty of a husband’s brother to her. 6 And it shall be that the firstborn son which she bears will succeed to the name of his dead brother, that his name may not be blotted out of Israel.

7 But if the man does not want to take his brother’s wife, then let his brother’s wife go up to the gate to the elders, and say, ‘My husband’s brother refuses to raise up a name to his brother in Israel; he will not perform the duty of my husband’s brother.’ 8 Then the elders of his city shall call him and speak to him. But if he stands firm and says, ‘I do not want to take her,’

9 then his brother’s wife shall come to him in the presence of the elders, remove his sandal from his foot, spit in his face, and answer and say, ‘So shall it be done to the man who will not build up his brother’s house.’ 10 And his name shall be called in Israel, ‘The house of him who had his sandal removed.’

11 “If two men fight together, and the wife of one draws near to rescue her husband from the hand of the one attacking him, and puts out her hand and seizes him by the genitals, 12 then you shall cut off her hand; your eye shall not pity her.

13 “You shall not have in your bag differing weights, a heavy and a light. 14 You shall not have in your house differing measures, a large and a small. 15 You shall have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure, that your days may be lengthened in the land which the Lord your God is giving you. 16 For all who do such things, all who behave unrighteously, are an abomination to the Lord your God.

17 “Remember what Amalek did to you on the way as you were coming out of Egypt, 18 how he met you on the way and attacked your rear ranks, all the stragglers at your rear, when you were tired and weary; and he did Not Fear God. 19 Therefore it shall be, when the Lord your God has given you rest from your enemies all around, in the land which the Lord your God is giving you to possess as an inheritance, that you will blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven. You shall not forget.

CHAPTER 26

1 “And it shall be, when you come into the land which the Lord your God is giving you as an inheritance, and you possess it and dwell in it, 2 that you shall take some of the first of all the produce of the ground, which you shall bring from your land that the Lord your God is giving you, and put it in a basket and go to the place where the Lord your God chooses to make His name abide. 3 And you shall go to the one who is priest in those days, and say to him, ‘I declare today to the Lord your God that I have come to the country which the Lord swore to our fathers to give us.’

4 “Then the priest shall take the basket out of your hand and set it down before the altar of the Lord your God. 5 And you shall answer and say before the Lord your God: ‘My father was a Syrian, about to perish, and he went down to Egypt and dwelt there, few in number; and there he became a nation, great, mighty, and populous. 6 But the Egyptians mistreated us, afflicted us, and laid hard bondage on us.

7 Then we cried out to the Lord God of our fathers, and the Lord heard our voice and looked on our affliction and our labor and our oppression. 8 So the Lord brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand and with an outstretched arm, with great terror and with signs and wonders. 9 He has brought us to this place and has given us this land, “a land flowing with milk and honey”; 10 and now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land which you, O Lord, have given me.’

“Then you shall set it before the Lord your God, and worship before the Lord your God. 11 So you shall--Rejoice in every good thing--which the Lord your God has given to you and your house, you and the Levite and the stranger who is among you.

12 “When you have finished laying aside all the tithe of your increase in the third year—the year of tithing—and have given it to the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, so that they may eat within your gates and be filled, 13 then you shall say before the Lord your God: ‘I have removed the holy tithe from my house, and also have given them to the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, according to all Your commandments which You have commanded me; I have not transgressed Your commandments, nor have I forgotten them.

14 I have not eaten any of it when in mourning, nor have I removed any of it for an unclean use, nor given any of it for the dead. I have obeyed the voice of the Lord my God, and have done according to all that You have commanded me. 15 Look down from Your holy habitation, from heaven, and bless Your people Israel and the land which You have given us, just as You swore to our fathers, “a land flowing with milk and honey.” ’

16 “This day the Lord your God commands you to observe these statutes and judgments; therefore you shall be careful to observe them with all your heart and with all your soul. 17 Today you have proclaimed the Lord to be your God, and that you will walk in His ways and keep His statutes, His commandments, and His judgments, and that you will Obey His voice.

18 Also today the Lord has proclaimed you to be His special people, just as He promised you, that you should keep/obey all His commandments, 19 and that He will set you high above all nations which He has made, in praise, in name, and in honor,
and that you may be a Holy People to the Lord your God, just as He has spoken.”

CHAPTER 27

1 Now Moses, with the elders of Israel, commanded the people, saying: “Keep all the commandments which I command you today. 2 And it shall be, on the day when you cross over the Jordan to the land which the Lord your God is giving you, that you shall set up for yourselves large stones, and whitewash them with lime. 3 You shall write on them all the words of this law, when you have crossed over, that you may enter the land which the Lord your God is giving you, ‘a land flowing with milk and honey,’ just as the Lord God of your fathers promised you.

4 Therefore it shall be, when you have crossed over the Jordan, that on Mount Ebal you shall set up these stones, which I command you today, and you shall whitewash them with lime. 5 And there you shall build an altar to the Lord your God, an altar of stones; you shall not use an iron tool on them. 6 You shall build with whole stones the altar of the Lord your God, and offer burnt offerings on it to the Lord your God. 7 You shall offer peace offerings, and shall eat there, and rejoice before the Lord your God. 8 And you shall write very plainly on the stones all the words of this law.”

9 Then Moses and the priests, the Levites, spoke to all Israel, saying, “Take heed and listen, O Israel: This day you have become the people of the Lord your God. 10 Therefore you shall obey the voice of the Lord your God, and observe His commandments and His statutes which I command you today.”

11 And Moses commanded the people on the same day, saying, 12 “These shall stand on Mount Gerizim to bless the people, when you have crossed over the Jordan: Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, Joseph, and Benjamin; 13 and these shall stand on Mount Ebal to curse: Reuben, Gad, Asher, Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

14 “And the Levites shall speak with a loud voice and say to all the men of Israel: 15 ‘Cursed is the one who makes a carved or molded image, an abomination to the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and sets it up in secret.’

“And all the people shall answer and say, ‘Amen’

16 ‘Cursed is the one who treats his father or his mother with contempt.’

“And all the people shall say, ‘Amen’

17 ‘Cursed is the one who moves his neighbor’s landmark.’

“And all the people shall say, ‘Amen’

18 ‘Cursed is the one who makes the blind to wander off the road.’

“And all the people shall say, ‘Amen’

19 ‘Cursed is the one who perverts the justice due the stranger, the fatherless, and widow.’

“And all the people shall say, ‘Amen’

20 ‘Cursed is the one who lies with his father’s wife, because he has uncovered his father’s bed.’

“And all the people shall say, ‘Amen’

21 ‘Cursed is the one who lies with any kind of animal.’

“And all the people shall say, ‘Amen’

22 ‘Cursed is the one who lies with his sister, the daughter of his father or the daughter of his mother.’

“And all the people shall say, ‘Amen’

23 ‘Cursed is the one who lies with his mother-in-law.’

“And all the people shall say, ‘Amen’

24 ‘Cursed is the one who attacks his neighbor secretly.’

“And all the people shall say, ‘Amen’

25 ‘Cursed is the one who takes a bribe to slay an innocent person.’

“And all the people shall say, ‘Amen’

26 ‘Cursed is the one who does not confirm all the words of this law by observing them.’

“And all the people shall say, ‘Amen’ ”

CHAPTER 28

1 “Now it shall be, if you diligently Obey--the Lord your God,
--being careful to Do All His commandments which I command you today, the
Lord your God will set you--high above all the nations of the earth.

**2 All these Blessings will come upon you and overtake you-IF-you Obey the
Lord your God:**

3 “Blessed shall you be in the city, and blessed shall you be in the country.

4 “Blessed shall be the offspring of your body and the produce of your ground and the
offspring of your beasts, the increase of your herd and the young of your flock.

5 “Blessed shall be your--surplus storage/food/money.

6 “Blessed shall you be when you come in--and Blessed shall you be when you go out.

7 “The Lord shall cause your enemies who rise up against you to be Defeated before you; they will come out against you one way--and will flee before you seven ways.

8 The Lord will command the blessing upon you in your barns and in –
--All that you put your hands to do--and He will bless you in the land which the Lord your God gives you.

9 The Lord will establish you as a Holy People to Himself/separated/sanctified, as He swore to you,

--IF-- you keep/obey the commandments of the Lord your God and walk in His ways. 10 So all the peoples of the earth will see that you are called by the Name of the Lord, and they will be afraid of you.

11 The Lord will make you abound in Prosperity--in the offspring of your body and in the offspring of your beast and in the produce of your ground, in the land which the Lord swore to your fathers to give you.

12 The Lord will open for you His good storehouse, the heavens, to give rain to your land in its season and to bless all the work of your hand;
--and you shall Lend to many nations--but you shall Not Borrow.

13 The Lord will make you the Head--and not the tail, and you only will be above, and you will not be underneath--IF--you listen to the commandments of the Lord your God, which I charge you today, to Observe them carefully,

14 and do Not turn aside from any of the words which I command you today, to the right or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

15 “But it shall come about, IF-- you--Do Not Obey--the Lord your God, to observe to do all His commandments and His statutes with which I charge you today, that all --these Curses will come upon you and overtake you:

16 “Cursed shall you be in the city, and cursed shall you be in the country.

17 “Cursed shall be your basket and your kneading bowl.

18 “Cursed shall be the offspring of your body and the produce of your ground, the increase of your herd and the young of your flock.

19 “Cursed shall you be when you come in, and cursed shall you be when you go out.

20 “The Lord will send upon you curses, confusion, and rebuke, in all you undertake to do, until you are destroyed and until you perish quickly, on account of the Evil of your deeds/works--because you have Forsaken Me.

21 The Lord will make the pestilence stick to you until he has consumed you off the land that you are entering to take possession of it. 22 The Lord will strike you with wasting disease and with fever, inflammation and fiery heat, and with drought and with blight and with mildew. They shall pursue you until you perish. 23 And the heavens over your head shall be bronze, and the earth under you shall be iron. 24 The Lord will make the rain of your land powder. From heaven dust shall come down on you until you are destroyed.

25 “The Lord will cause you to be defeated before your enemies. You shall go out one way against them and flee seven ways before them. And you shall be a horror to all the kingdoms of the earth. 26 And your dead body shall be food for all birds of the air and for the beasts of the earth, and there shall be no one to frighten them away. 27 The Lord will strike you with the boils of Egypt, and with tumors and scabs and itch, of which you cannot be healed.

28 The Lord will strike you with madness and blindness and confusion of mind, 29 and you shall grope at noonday, as the blind grope in darkness, and you shall not prosper in your ways. And you shall be only oppressed and robbed continually, and there shall be no one to help you.

30 You shall betroth a wife, but another man shall ravish her. You shall build a house, but you shall not dwell in it. You shall plant a vineyard, but you shall not enjoy its fruit. 31 Your ox shall be slaughtered before your eyes, but you shall not eat any of it. Your donkey shall be seized before your face, but shall not be restored to you. Your sheep shall be given to your enemies, but there shall be no one to help you.

32 Your sons and your daughters shall be given to another people, while your eyes look on and fail with longing for them all day long, but you shall be helpless. 33 A nation that you have not known shall eat up the fruit of your ground and of all your labors, and you shall be only oppressed and crushed continually, 34 so that you are driven mad by the sights that your eyes see. 35 The Lord will strike you on the knees and on the legs with grievous boils of which you cannot be healed, from the sole of your foot to the crown of your head.

36 “The Lord will bring you and your king whom you set over you to a nation that neither you nor your fathers have known. And there you shall serve other gods of wood and stone. 37 And you shall become a horror, a proverb, and a byword among all the peoples where the Lord will lead you away. 38 You shall carry much seed into the field and shall gather in little, for the locust shall consume it.

39 You shall plant vineyards and dress them, but you shall neither drink of the wine nor gather the grapes, for the worm shall eat them. 40 You shall have olive trees throughout all your territory, but you shall not anoint yourself with the oil, for your olives shall drop off.

41 You shall father sons and daughters, but they shall not be yours, for they shall go into captivity.

42 The cricket shall possess all your trees and the fruit of your ground. 43 The sojourner who is among you shall rise higher and higher above you, and you shall come down lower and lower. 44 He shall lend to you, and you shall not lend to him. He shall be the head, and you shall be the tail.

45 “All these Curses shall come upon you and pursue you and overtake you till you are destroyed, because you did Not Obey the voice of the Lord your God, to keep his commandments and his statutes that he commanded you. 46 They shall be a sign and a wonder against you and your offspring forever.

47 Because you did Not Serve the Lord your God with joyfulness and gladness of heart, because of the abundance of all things, 48 therefore you shall serve your enemies whom the Lord will send against you, in hunger and thirst, in nakedness, and lacking everything. And he will put a yoke of iron on your neck until he has destroyed you.

49 The Lord will bring a nation against you from far away, from the end of the earth, swooping down like the eagle, a nation whose language you do not understand, 50 a hard-faced nation who shall not respect the old or show mercy to the young. 51 It shall eat the offspring of your cattle and the fruit of your ground, until you are destroyed; it also shall not leave you grain, wine, or oil, the increase of your herds or the young of your flock, until they have caused you to perish.

52 “They shall besiege you in all your towns, until your high and fortified walls, in which you trusted, come down throughout all your land. And they shall besiege you in all your towns throughout all your land, which the Lord your God has given you. 53 And you shall eat the fruit of your womb, the flesh of your sons and daughters, whom the Lord your God has given you, in the siege and in the distress with which your enemies shall distress you.

54 The man who is the most tender and refined among you will begrudge food to his brother, to the wife he embraces, and to the last of the children whom he has left, 55 so that he will not give to any of them any of the flesh of his children whom he is eating, because he has nothing else left, in the siege and in the distress with which your enemy shall distress you in all your towns.

56 The most tender and refined woman among you, who would not venture to set the sole of her foot on the ground because she is so delicate and tender, will begrudge to the husband she embraces, to her son and to her daughter, 57 her afterbirth that comes out from between her feet and her children whom she bears, because lacking everything she will eat them secretly, in the siege and in the distress with which your enemy shall distress you in your towns.

58 “If you are not careful to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that you may fear this glorious and awesome name, the Lord your God,

59 then the Lord will bring on you and your offspring extraordinary afflictions, afflictions severe and lasting, and sicknesses grievous and lasting. 60 And he will bring upon you again all the diseases of Egypt, of which you were afraid, and they shall cling to you. 61 Every sickness also and every affliction that is not recorded in the book of this law, the Lord will bring upon you, until you are destroyed.

62 Whereas you were as numerous as the stars of heaven, you shall be left few in number, because you did Not Obey the voice of the Lord your God. 63 And as the Lord took delight in doing you good and multiplying you, so the Lord will take delight in bringing ruin upon you and destroying you. And you shall be plucked off the land that you are entering to take possession of it.

64 “And the Lord will scatter you among all peoples, from one end of the earth to the other, and there you shall serve other gods of wood and stone, which neither you nor your fathers have known. 65 And among these nations you shall find no respite, and there shall be no resting place for the sole of your foot, but the Lord will give you there a trembling heart and failing eyes and a languishing soul. 66 Your life shall hang in doubt before you. Night and day you shall be in dread and have no assurance of your life.

67 In the morning you shall say, ‘If only it were evening’ and at evening you shall say, ‘If only it were morning’ because of the dread that your heart shall feel, and the sights that your eyes shall see. 68 And the Lord will bring you back in ships to Egypt, a journey that I promised that you should never make again; and there you shall offer yourselves for sale to your enemies as male and female slaves, but there will be no buyer.”

CHAPTER 29

1 These are the words of the covenant that the Lord commanded Moses to make with the people of Israel in the land of Moab, besides the covenant that he had made with them at Horeb.

2 [b] And Moses summoned all Israel and said to them: “You have seen all that the Lord did before your eyes in the land of Egypt, to Pharaoh and to all his servants and to all his land, 3 the great trials that your eyes saw, the signs, and those great wonders. 4 But to this day the Lord has not given you a heart to understand or eyes to see or ears to hear.

5 I have led you forty years in the wilderness. Your clothes have not worn out on you, and your sandals have not worn off your feet. 6 You have not eaten bread, and you have not drunk wine or strong drink, that you may know that I am the Lord your God. 7 And when you came to this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon and Og the king of Bashan came out against us to battle, but we defeated them.

8 We took their land and gave it for an inheritance to the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of the Manassites. 9 Therefore keep the words of this covenant and do

them, that you may prosper[c] in all that you do.

10 “You are standing today, all of you, before the Lord your God: the heads of your tribes,[d] your elders, and your officers, all the men of Israel, 11 your little ones, your wives, and the sojourner who is in your camp, from the one who chops your wood to the one who draws your water, 12 so that you may enter into the sworn covenant of the Lord your God, which the Lord your God is making with you today,

13 that he may establish you today as his people, and that he may be your God, as he promised you, and as he swore to your fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. 14 It is not with you alone that I am making this sworn covenant, 15 but with whoever is standing here with us today before the Lord our God, and with whoever is not here with us today.

16 “You know how we lived in the land of Egypt, and how we came through the midst of the nations through which you passed. 17 And you have seen their detestable things, their idols of wood and stone, of silver and gold, which were among them. 18 Beware lest there be among you a man or woman or clan or tribe whose heart is turning away today from the Lord our God to go and serve the gods of those nations. Beware lest there be among you a root bearing poisonous and bitter fruit,

19 one who, when he hears the words of this sworn covenant, blesses himself in his heart, saying, ‘I shall be safe, though I walk in the stubbornness of my heart.’ This will lead to the sweeping away of moist and dry alike. 20 The Lord will not be willing to forgive him, but rather the anger of the Lord and his jealousy will smoke against that man, and the curses written in this book will settle upon him, and the Lord will blot out his name from under heaven. 21 And the Lord will single him out from all the tribes of Israel for calamity, in accordance with all the curses of the covenant written in this Book of the Law.

22 And the next generation, your children who rise up after you, and the foreigner who comes from a far land, will say, when they see the afflictions of that land and the sicknesses with which the Lord has made it sick— 23 the whole land burned out with brimstone and salt, nothing sown and nothing growing, where no plant can sprout, an overthrow like that of Sodom and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboiim, which the Lord overthrew in his anger and wrath— 24 all the nations will say, ‘Why has the Lord done thus to this land? What caused the heat of this great anger?’

25 Then people will say, ‘It is because they abandoned the covenant of the Lord, the God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them out of the land of Egypt, 26 and went and served other gods and worshiped them, gods whom they had not known and whom he had not allotted to them. 27 Therefore the anger of the Lord was kindled against this land, bringing upon it all the curses written in this book, 28 and the Lord uprooted them from their land in anger and fury and great wrath, and cast them into another land, as they are this day.’

29 “The secret things belong to the Lord our God, but the things that are revealed belong to us and to our children forever, that we may do all the words of this law.

CHAPTER 30

1 “So it shall be when all of these things have come upon you, the blessing and the curse which I have set before you, and you call them to mind in all nations where the Lord your God has banished you, 2 and you Return to the Lord your God and Obey Him with All your heart and soul according to all that I command you today, you and your children, 3 then the Lord your God will Restore you from captivity, and have compassion on you, and will gather you again from all the peoples where the Lord your God has scattered you.

4 If your outcasts are at the ends of the earth, from there the Lord your God will gather you, and from there He will bring you back. 5 The Lord your God will bring you into the land which your fathers possessed, and you shall possess it; and He will prosper you and multiply you more than your fathers.

6 “Moreover the Lord your God will circumcise your heart and the heart of your descendants, to love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul, so that you may live. 7 The Lord your God will inflict all these curses on your enemies and on those who hate you, who persecuted you. 8 And you shall Again Obey the Lord, and observe all His commandments which I command you today.

9 Then the Lord your God will prosper you abundantly in all the work of your hand, in the offspring of your body and in the offspring of your cattle and in the produce of your ground, for the Lord will again rejoice over you for good, just as He rejoiced over your fathers;

10 IF--you Obey the Lord your God to keep His commandments and His statutes which are written in this book of the law,
--IF--you Turn to the Lord your God with All your heart and soul.

11 “For this commandment which I command you today is not too difficult for you, nor is it out of reach. 12 It is not in heaven, that you should say, ‘Who will go up to heaven for us to get it for us and make us hear it, that we may observe it?’ 13 Nor is it beyond the sea, that you should say, ‘Who will cross the sea for us to get it for us and make us hear it, that we may observe it?’

14 But my Word is very near you--in your mouth and in your heart, that you may observe/Do--it.

15 See, I have set before you today life and prosperity--and death and adversity;

16 in that I command you today--to Love the Lord your God, to walk in His ways and to

keep His commandments and His statutes and His judgments, that you may live and multiply, and that the Lord your God may Bless you in the land where you are entering to possess it.

17 But IF-- your Heart Turns Away--and you will Not Obey, but are drawn away and worship other gods and serve them, 18 I declare to you today that you shall surely Perish. You will not prolong your days in the land where you are crossing the Jordan to enter and possess it.

19 I call heaven and earth to Witness against you today,
---that I have set before you Life and Death--the Blessing and the Curse.

So Choose Life in order that you may live, you and your descendants,

20 by Loving the Lord your God, by Obeying His voice, and by holding/clinging fast to Him; for this is your life and the length of your days, that you may live in the land which the Lord swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give them.”

CHAPTER 31

1 So Moses went and spoke these words to all Israel. 2 And he said to them, “I am a hundred and twenty years old today; I am no longer able to come and go, and the Lord has said to me, ‘You shall not cross this Jordan.’ 3 It is the Lord your God who will cross ahead of you; He will destroy these nations before you, and you shall dispossess them. Joshua is the one who will cross ahead of you, just as the Lord has spoken.

4 The Lord will do to them just as He did to Sihon and Og, the kings of the Amorites, and to their land, when He destroyed them. 5 The Lord will deliver them up before you, and you shall do to them according to all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 Be strong and courageous--do Not be Afraid or tremble--at them, for the Lord your God is the one who goes with you.

--God-- will not fail you--or forsake you--

7 Then Moses called to Joshua and said to him in the sight of all Israel,
--“Be strong and courageous, for you shall go with this people into the land which the Lord has sworn to their fathers to give them, and you shall give it to them as an inheritance. 8 The Lord is the one who goes ahead of you; He will be with you. He will not fail you or forsake you. Do not fear or be dismayed.”

27 For I know your rebellion and your stubbornness; behold, while I am still alive with you today, you have been rebellious against the Lord; how much more, then, after my

death? 28 Assemble to me all the elders of your tribes and your officers, that I may speak these words in their hearing and call the heavens and the earth to witness against them. 29 For I know that after my death you will act corruptly and turn from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will befall you in the latter days, for you will do that which is evil in the sight of the Lord, provoking Him to anger with the work of your hands.”

30 Then Moses spoke in the hearing of all the assembly of Israel the words of this song, until they were complete:

CHAPTER 32

1 “Give ear, O heavens, and let me speak;
And let the earth hear the words of my mouth.
3 For I proclaim the name of the Lord;
Ascribe Greatness to our God
4 The Rock. His work is perfect,
For all His ways are just;
A God of Faithfulness and without injustice,
Righteous and upright is He.
They have dealt corruptly with him;
 they are no longer his children because they are blemished;
 they are a crooked and twisted generation.
6 Do you thus repay the Lord,
 you foolish and senseless people?
Is not he your father, who created you,
 who made you and established you?
7 Remember the days of old;
 consider the years of many generations;
ask your father, and he will show you,
 your elders, and they will tell you.
8 When the Most High gave to the nations their inheritance,
 when he divided mankind,
he fixed the borders of the peoples
 according to the number of the sons of God.
9 But the Lord's portion is his people,
 Jacob his allotted heritage.
10 “He found him in a desert land,
 and in the howling waste of the wilderness;
he encircled him, he cared for him,
 he kept him as the apple of his eye.
11 Like an eagle that stirs up its nest,
 that flutters over its young,

spreading out its wings, catching them,
bearing them on its pinions,
12 the Lord alone guided him,
no foreign god was with him.
13 He made him ride on the high places of the land,
and he ate the produce of the field,
and he suckled him with honey out of the rock,
and oil out of the flinty rock.
14 Curds from the herd, and milk from the flock,
with fat of lambs,
rams of Bashan and goats,
with the very finest of the wheat—
and you drank foaming wine made from the blood of the grape.
15 “But Jeshurun grew fat, and kicked;
you grew fat, stout, and sleek;
then he forsook God who made him
and scoffed at the Rock of his salvation.
16 They stirred him to jealousy with strange gods;
with abominations they provoked him to anger.
17 They sacrificed to demons that were no gods,
to gods they had never known,
to new gods that had come recently,
whom your fathers had never dreaded.
18 You were unmindful of the Rock that bore you,
and you forgot the God who gave you birth.
19 “The Lord saw it and spurned them,
because of the provocation of his sons and his daughters.
20 And he said, ‘I will hide my face from them;
I will see what their end will be,
for they are a perverse generation,
children in whom is no faithfulness.
21 They have made me jealous with what is no god;
they have provoked me to anger with their idols.
So I will make them jealous with those who are no people;
I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation.
22 For a fire is kindled by my anger,
and it burns to the depths of Sheol,
devours the earth and its increase,
and sets on fire the foundations of the mountains.
23 ““And I will heap disasters upon them;
I will spend my arrows on them;

24 they shall be wasted with hunger,
and devoured by plague
and poisonous pestilence;
I will send the teeth of beasts against them,
with the venom of things that crawl in the dust.
25 Outdoors the sword shall bereave,
and indoors terror,
for young man and woman alike,
the nursing child with the man of gray hairs.
26 I would have said, "I will cut them to pieces;
I will wipe them from human memory,"
27 had I not feared provocation by the enemy,
lest their adversaries should misunderstand,
lest they should say, "Our hand is triumphant,
it was not the Lord who did all this."
28 "For they are a nation void of counsel,
and there is no understanding in them.
29 If they were wise, they would understand this;
they would discern their latter end
30 How could one have chased a thousand,
and two have put ten thousand to flight,
unless their Rock had sold them,
and the Lord had given them up?
31 For their rock is not as our Rock;
our enemies are by themselves.
32 For their vine comes from the vine of Sodom
and from the fields of Gomorrah;
their grapes are grapes of poison;
their clusters are bitter;
33 their wine is the poison of serpents
and the cruel venom of asps.
34 "Is not this laid up in store with me,
sealed up in my treasuries?
35 Vengeance is mine, says God, I will recompense/vindicate,
for the time when their foot shall slip;
for the day of their calamity is at hand,
and their doom comes swiftly.'
36 For the Lord will Vindicate His people,
And will have Compassion on His servants,
When He sees that their strength is gone,
39 See now that I, I am He,

And there is no god besides Me;
It is I who put to death and give life.
I have wounded and it is I who heal,
And there is no one who can deliver from My hand.
I will render Vengeance on My adversaries,
And I will Repay those who hate Me.

CHAPTER 34

1 Now Moses went up from the plains of Moab to Mount Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, which is opposite Jericho. And the Lord showed him all the land, Gilead as far as Dan, 2 and all Naphtali and the land of Ephraim and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah as far as the western sea, 3 and the Negev and the plain in the valley of Jericho, the city of palm trees, as far as Zoar. 4 Then the Lord said to him, "This is the land which I swore to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, saying, 'I will give it to your descendants'; I have let you see it with your eyes, but you shall not go over there."

5 So Moses the Servant of the Lord--died there in the land of Moab, according to the Word of the Lord. 6 And He buried him in the valley in the land of Moab, opposite Beth-peor; but no man knows his burial place to this day.

7 Although Moses was--one hundred and twenty years old when he died--his eye was not dim--nor his vigor/physical strength abated/lessened.

8 So the people of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days; then the days of weeping and mourning for Moses came to an end.

9 Now Joshua the son of Nun was filled with the Spirit of Wisdom, for Moses had laid his hands on him; and the sons of Israel listened to him and did as the Lord had commanded Moses.

10 Since that time no Prophet has risen in Israel like Moses, whom the Lord knew face to face, 11 for all the signs and wonders which the Lord sent him to perform in the land of Egypt against Pharaoh, all his servants, and all his land, 12 and for all the mighty power and for all the great terror which Moses performed in the sight of all Israel.

End Book Of DEUTERONOMY

Book of JOSHUA

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of JOSHUA:

--God tells Joshua be strong and courageous--do everything I tell you--meditate on my words.

--As I have been with Moses--I will be with you.

--The Lord stops the Jordan river from flowing upstream--and so all Israel passes over on dry land--just like God dried up the Red Sea 40 years earlier with Moses.

--The walls of Jericho fall down and the Israelites conquer it.

A man named Achan hides some bounty--gold, clothing, treasures,

--God demands he be killed for bringing Sin on all Israel.

--God says--"Not one Promise that he gave you failed—All the Promises have come to pass. God wants you to know that--He has been fighting for you. But if you disobey and don't Repent--you will be destroyed. Don't worship heathen gods or idols.

--Joshua says--"Fear God --and as for me and my house--we will Serve the Lord our God."

--Joshua dies at 110.

Book Of JOSHUA

CHAPTER 1

1 Now it came about after the death of Moses the servant of the Lord, that

---**the Lord spoke to Joshua**--the son of Nun, Moses' servant, saying,

2 --"Moses My servant is dead--now therefore Arise-- Cross this Jordan, you and all this people--to the land which I am giving to them, to the sons of Israel.

3 Every place on which the sole of your foot treads--I have given it to you, just as I spoke to Moses. 4 From the wilderness and this Lebanon, even as far as the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and as far as the Great Sea toward the setting of the sun will be your territory.

5--No person will be able to stand before you all the days of your life.

--Just as I have been with Moses, I will be with you--

--I will not fail you--or forsake you.

6 Be Strong and Courageous--for you shall give this people possession of The Land which I swore to their fathers to give them.

7 --Only be Strong and very Courageous;

be careful to Do according to--All the law which Moses My servant Commanded you;

-- do not turn from it to the right or to the left,

--so that you May have Success wherever you go.

8 This Book of the Law--shall Not depart from your mouth--

-- but you shall Meditate on it day and night--so that you may be careful to Do according to--All that is written in it--for then you will make your way Prosperous, and then you will have Success.

9 Have I not Commanded you--Be strong and courageous--

-- Do Not tremble or be dismayed/afraid/scared--for the Lord your God is with you wherever you go."

10 Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, saying, 11 "Pass through the midst of the camp and command the people, saying, 'Prepare provisions for yourselves, for within three days you are to cross this Jordan, to go in to possess the land which the Lord your God is giving you--to possess/own it.' "

12 To the Reubenites and to the Gadites and to the half-tribe of Manasseh, Joshua

said, 13 "Remember the Word which Moses the servant of the Lord commanded you, saying--"The Lord your God gives you Rest--and will give you this land."

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle shall remain in the land which Moses gave you beyond the Jordan, but you shall cross before your brothers in battle array, all

your valiant warriors, and shall help them, 15 until the Lord gives your brothers rest, as He gives you, and they also possess the land which the Lord your God is giving them. Then you shall return to your own land, and possess that which Moses the servant of the Lord gave you beyond the Jordan toward the sunrise.”

16 They answered Joshua, saying--“All that you have Commanded us we will do--
--and wherever you send us we will go.

17 --Just as we obeyed Moses in all things, so we will obey you;
--only may the Lord your God be with you--as He was with Moses.

18 Anyone who Rebels against your command and does Not Obey your words in all that you command them--shall be put to death;--only be Strong and—Courageous.”

CHAPTER 2

1 Now Joshua the son of Nun sent out two men from Acacia Grove to spy secretly, saying, “Go, view the land, especially Jericho.”

So they went, and came to the house of a harlot named Rahab, and lodged there. 2 And it was told the King of Jericho, saying, “Behold, men have come here tonight from the children of Israel to search out the country.”

3 So the king of Jericho sent to Rahab, saying, “Bring out the men who have come to you, who have entered your house, for they have come to search out all the country.”

4 Then the woman took the two men and hid them. So she said, “Yes, the men came to me, but I did not know where they were from. 5 And it happened as the gate was being shut, when it was dark, that the men went out. Where the men went I do not know; pursue them quickly, for you may overtake them.”

6 (But she had brought them up to the roof and hidden them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order on the roof.) 7 Then the men pursued them by the road to the Jordan, to the fords. And as soon as those who pursued them had gone out, they shut the gate.

8 Now before they lay down, she came up to them on the roof, 9 and said to the men: “I know that the Lord has given you the land, that the terror of you has fallen on us, and that all the inhabitants of the land are fainthearted because of you.

10 For we have heard how the Lord dried up the water of the Red Sea for you when you came out of Egypt, and what you did to the two kings of the Amorites who were on the other side of the Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom you utterly destroyed.

11 And as soon as we heard these things, our hearts melted; neither did there remain any

more courage in anyone because of you, for the Lord your God, He is God in heaven above and on earth beneath. 12 Now therefore, I beg you, swear to me by the Lord, since I have shown you kindness, that you also will show kindness to my father's house, and give me a true token, 13 and spare my father, my mother, my brothers, my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death."

14 So the men answered her, "Our lives for yours, if none of you tell this business of ours. And it shall be, when the Lord has given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with you."

15 Then she let them down by a rope through the window, for her house was on the city wall; she dwelt on the wall. 16 And she said to them, "Get to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you. Hide there three days, until the pursuers have returned. Afterward you may go your way."

17 So the men said to her: "We will be blameless of this oath of yours which you have made us swear, 18 unless, when we come into the land, you bind this line of scarlet cord in the window through which you let us down, and unless you bring your father, your mother, your brothers, and all your father's household to your own home.

19 So it shall be that whoever goes outside the doors of your house into the street, his blood shall be on his own head, and we will be guiltless. And whoever is with you in the house, their blood shall be on our head if a hand is laid on them. 20 And if you tell this business of ours, then we will be free from your oath which you made us swear."

21 Then she said, "According to your words, so be it." And she sent them away, and they departed. And she bound the scarlet cord in the window.

22 They departed and went to the mountain, and stayed there three days until the pursuers returned. The pursuers sought them all along the way, but did not find them. 23 So the two men returned, descended from the mountain, and crossed over; and they came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all that had befallen them. 24 And they said to Joshua, "Truly the Lord has delivered all the land into our hands, for indeed all the inhabitants of the country are faint-hearted because of us."

CHAPTER 3

1 Then Joshua rose early in the morning; and he and all the sons of Israel set out and came to the Jordan, and they lodged there before they crossed. 2 At the end of three days the officers went through the midst of the camp; 3 and they commanded the people, saying, "When you see the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord your God with the Levitical priests carrying it, then you shall set out from your place and go after it.

4 However, there shall be between you and it a distance of about 2,000 cubits by measure. Do not come near it, that you may know the way by which you shall go--
--for you have Not Passed this way before--

5 Then Joshua said to the people--“Consecrate/sanctify Yourselves, for tomorrow the Lord will --do Wonders among you.” 6 And Joshua spoke to the priests, saying, “Take up the Ark of the Covenant and cross over ahead of the people.” So they took up the Ark of the Covenant and went ahead of the people.

7 Now the Lord said to Joshua, --“This day I will begin to exalt you in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that just as I have been with Moses--I will be with you.

8 You shall, moreover, command the priests who are carrying the Ark of the Covenant, saying, ‘When you come to the edge of the waters of the Jordan, you shall stand still in the Jordan.’ ” 9 Then Joshua said to the people of Israel, “Come here, and hear the words of the Lord your God.” 10 Joshua said, “By this you shall know that the living God is among you, and that He will assuredly dispossess from before you the Canaanite, the Hittite, the Hivite, the Perizzite, the Girgashite, the Amorite, and the Jebusite.

11 Behold, the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord of all the earth--is crossing over ahead of you into the Jordan. 12 Now then, take for yourselves twelve men from the tribes of Israel, one man for each tribe. 13 It shall come about when the soles of the feet of the priests who carry the Ark of the Lord, the Lord of all the earth, rest in the waters of the Jordan--the waters of the Jordan will be cut off--and the waters which are flowing down from above will stand in one heap.”

14 So when the people set out from their tents to cross the Jordan with the priests carrying the Ark of the Covenant before the people, 15 and when those who carried the Ark came into the Jordan, and the feet of the priests carrying the Ark were dipped in the edge of the water (for the Jordan overflows all its banks all the days of harvest),

16 The waters which were flowing down from above--stood and rose up in one heap, a great distance away at Adam, the city that is beside Zarethan; and those which were flowing down toward the sea of the Arabah, the Salt Sea, were completely cut off--So the people crossed opposite Jericho.

17 And the priests who carried the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord --stood firm on Dry Ground--in the middle of the Jordan while all Israel crossed on --Dry Ground, until all the nation had finished crossing the Jordan.

CHAPTER 4

1 And it came to pass, when all the people had completely crossed over the Jordan, that the Lord spoke to Joshua, saying: 2 “Take for yourselves twelve men from the people, one man from every tribe, 3 and command them, saying, ‘Take for yourselves twelve stones from here, out of the midst of the Jordan, from the place where the priests’ feet stood firm. You shall carry them over with you and leave them in the lodging place

where you lodge tonight.’ ”

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men whom he had appointed from the children of Israel, one man from every tribe; 5 and Joshua said to them: “Cross over before the Ark of the Lord your God into the midst of the Jordan, and each one of you take up a stone on his shoulder, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel,

6 that this may be a sign among you when your children ask in time to come, saying, ‘What do these stones mean to you?’

7 Then you shall answer them that the waters of the Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the Lord; when it crossed over the Jordan, the waters of the Jordan were cut off. And these stones shall be for a memorial to the children of Israel forever.”

8 And the children of Israel did so, just as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones from the midst of the Jordan, as the Lord had spoken to Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them over with them to the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

9 Then Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of the Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests who bore the ark of the covenant stood; and they are there to this day.

10 So the priests who bore the ark stood in the midst of the Jordan until everything was finished that the Lord had commanded Joshua to speak to the people, according to all that Moses had commanded Joshua; and the people hurried and crossed over. 11 Then it came to pass, when all the people had completely crossed over, that the Ark of the Lord and the priests crossed over in the presence of the people.

12 And the men of Reuben, the men of Gad, and half the tribe of Manasseh crossed over armed before the children of Israel, as Moses had spoken to them. 13 About forty thousand prepared for war crossed over before the Lord for battle, to the plains of Jericho.

14 On that day the Lord exalted Joshua in the sight of all Israel; so that they revered him, just as they had revered/respected/feared--Moses all the days of his life.

15 Now the Lord Said to Joshua--“Command the priests who carry the Ark of the testimony that they come up from the Jordan.” 17 So Joshua commanded the priests, saying, “Come up from the Jordan.” 18 It came about when the priests who carried the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord had come up from the middle of the Jordan river, and the soles of the priests’ feet were lifted up to the dry ground, that the waters of the Jordan returned to their place, and went over all its banks as before.

19 Now the people came up from the Jordan on the tenth of the first month and camped at Gilgal on the eastern edge of Jericho. 20 Those twelve stones which they had taken from the Jordan, Joshua set up at Gilgal.

21 He said to the sons of Israel, “When your children ask their fathers in time to come, saying, ‘What are these stones?’ 22 then you shall inform your children, saying, ‘Israel

crossed this Jordan on dry ground.’

23 For the Lord your God dried up the Waters of the Jordan river before you until you had crossed, just as the Lord your God had done--to the Red Sea, which He dried up before us--until we had crossed;

24 that all the peoples of the earth may know that the Hand of the Lord is Mighty
--so that--you may Fear the Lord your God forever/always.

CHAPTER 5

1 So it was, when all the kings of the Amorites who were on the west side of the Jordan, and all the kings of the Canaanites who were by the sea, heard that the Lord had dried up the waters of the Jordan from before the children of Israel until we had crossed over, that their heart melted; and there was no spirit in them any longer because of the children of Israel.

2 At that time the Lord said to Joshua, “Make flint knives for yourself, and circumcise the sons of Israel again the second time.” 3 So Joshua made flint knives for himself, and circumcised the sons of Israel at the hill of the foreskins. 4 And this is the reason why Joshua circumcised them: All the people who came out of Egypt who were males, all the men of war, had died in the wilderness on the way, after they had come out of Egypt.

5 For all the people who came out had been circumcised, but all the people born in the wilderness, on the way as they came out of Egypt, had not been circumcised.

6 For the children of Israel walked forty years in the wilderness, till all the people who were men of war, who came out of Egypt, were consumed, because they did not obey the voice of the Lord—to whom the Lord swore that He would not show them the land which the Lord had sworn to their fathers that He would give us, “a land flowing with milk and honey.”

7 Then Joshua circumcised their sons whom He raised up in their place; for they were uncircumcised, because they had not been circumcised on the way.

8 So it was, when they had finished circumcising all the people, that they stayed in their places in the camp till they were healed. 9 Then the Lord said to Joshua, “This day I have rolled away the reproach/of being slaves for over 400 years of Egypt from you.” Therefore the name of the place is called Gilgal to this day.

10 Now the children of Israel camped in Gilgal, and kept the Passover on the fourteenth day of the month at twilight on the plains of Jericho. 11 And they ate of the produce of the land on the day after the Passover, unleavened bread and parched grain, on the very same day.

12 Then the manna ceased on the day after they had eaten the produce of the land; and the children of Israel no longer had manna, but they ate the food of the land of Canaan

that year.

13 And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted his eyes and looked, and behold, a Man stood opposite him with His sword drawn in His hand. And Joshua went to Him and said to Him, “Are You for us or for our adversaries?”

14 So He said, “No, but as Commander of the Army of the Lord I have now come.”

And Joshua fell on his face to the earth and worshiped, and said to Him, “What does my Lord say to His servant?”

15 Then the Commander of the Lord’s army said to Joshua, “Take your sandal off your foot, for the place where you stand is Holy.” And Joshua did so.

CHAPTER 6

1 Now the city of Jericho was tightly shut because of the sons/army--of Israel; no one went out and no one came in. 2 **The Lord said to Joshua**--“See, I have given Jericho into your hand, with its king and the valiant warriors.

3 --You shall march around the city, all the men of war circling the city once.

--You shall do so for six days.

4 Also seven priests shall carry seven trumpets of rams’ horns before the Ark; then

-- on the seventh day--you shall march around the city seven times--

and the priests shall blow the trumpets. 5 It shall be that when they make a long blast with the ram’s horn, and when you hear the sound of the trumpet,

--all the people shall shout with a great shout;

--and the wall of the city will fall down flat--and the people will go up everyone straight ahead.”

6 So Joshua the son of Nun called the priests and said to them, “Take up the Ark of the Covenant, and let seven priests carry seven trumpets of rams’ horns before the Ark of the Lord.” 7 Then he said to the people, “Go forward, and march around the city, and let the armed men go on before the Ark of the Lord.”

8 And it was so, that when Joshua had spoken to the people, the seven priests carrying the seven trumpets of rams’ horns before the Lord went forward and blew the trumpets; and the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord followed them. 9 The armed men went before the priests who blew the trumpets, and the rear guard came after the Ark, while they continued to blow the trumpets.

10 But Joshua commanded the people, saying--“You shall Not Shout nor let your voice be heard-- nor let a word proceed out of your mouth--until the day I tell you, ‘Shout’ --Then you shall Shout”

11 So he had the Ark of the Lord taken around the city, circling it once; then they came into the camp and spent the night in the camp.

12 Now Joshua rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the Ark of the Lord. 13 The seven priests carrying the seven trumpets of rams' horns before the Ark of the Lord went on continually, and blew the trumpets; and the armed men went before them and the rear guard came after the Ark of the Lord, while they continued to blow the trumpets. 14 Thus the second day they marched around the city once and returned to the camp; they did so for six days.

15 Then on the Seventh Day--they rose early at the dawning of the day and marched around the city in the same manner seven times; only on that day they marched around the city seven times. 16 At the seventh time, when the priests blew the trumpets, Joshua said to the people, "Shout--For the Lord has given you the city. 17 The city shall be under the ban, it and all that is in it belongs to the Lord; only Rahab the harlot and all who are with her in the house shall live, because she hid the messengers whom we sent.

18 But as for you, only keep yourselves from the accursed things/booty/treasures under the ban, so that you do not Covet Them--and Take some of the things under the ban, -- and make the camp of Israel Accursed--and bring trouble on it.

19 But all the silver and gold and articles of bronze and iron are holy to the Lord; they shall go into the treasury of the Lord." 20 So the people shouted, and priests blew the trumpets; and when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, the people shouted with a great shout--and the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every person straight ahead, and they took the city. 21 They utterly destroyed everything in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox and sheep and donkey, with the edge of the sword.

22 Joshua said to the two men who had spied out the land, "Go into the harlot's house and bring the woman and all she has out of there, as you have sworn to her." 23 So the young men who were spies went in and brought out Rahab and her father and her mother and her brothers and all she had; they also brought out all her relatives and placed them outside the camp of Israel. 24 They burned the city with fire, and all that was in it.

Only the silver and gold, and articles of bronze and iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the Lord.

25 However, Rahab the harlot and her father's household and all she had, Joshua spared; and she has lived in the midst of Israel to this day, for she hid the messengers whom Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.

27 So the Lord was with Joshua--and his Fame was in all the land.

CHAPTER 7

1 But the people of Israel acted Unfaithfully--in regard to the things under the ban, for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, from the tribe of Judah, took some of the things under the ban,
--therefore the Anger of the Lord burned against the people of Israel.

2 Now Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is near Beth-aven, east of Bethel, and said to them, "Go up and spy out the land." So the men went up and spied out Ai. 3 They returned to Joshua and said to him, "Do not let all the people go up; only about two or three thousand men need go up to Ai; do not make all the people toil up there, for they are few."

4 So about three thousand men from the people went up there--but they Fled from the men of Ai. 5 The men of Ai struck down about thirty-six of their men, and pursued them from the gate as far as Shebarim and struck them down on the descent--so the hearts of the people melted and became as water.

6 Then Joshua tore his clothes and fell to the earth on his face before the Ark of the Lord until the evening, both he and the elders of Israel; and they put dust on their heads. 7 Joshua said, "Alas, O Lord God, why did You ever bring this people over the Jordan, only to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? If only we had been willing to dwell beyond the Jordan.

8 O Lord, what can I say since Israel has turned their back before their enemies? 9 For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land will hear of it, and they will surround us and cut off our name from the earth. And what will You do for Your great name?"

10 So **the Lord said to Joshua**--"Rise up Why is it that you have fallen on your face? 11 --Israel has Sinned, and they have also Transgressed My Covenant which I Commanded them. And--they have even taken some of the things under the ban and have both stolen and done deception.

--Moreover, they have also put them among their own things.

--Therefore the people of Israel cannot stand before their enemies; they turn their backs before their enemies-- for they have become accursed.

I will Not be with you anymore--unless you Destroy the things under the Ban from your midst.

13 Rise up Consecrate the people and say, 'Consecrate/sanctify yourselves for tomorrow, for thus the Lord, the God of Israel, has said, "There are things under the ban in your midst, O Israel. You cannot stand before your enemies until you have removed the things under the ban from your midst." 14 In the morning then you shall come near by your tribes. And it shall be that the tribe which the Lord takes by lot shall come near by families, and the family which the Lord takes shall come near by households, and the

household which the Lord takes shall come near man by man.

15 It shall be that the one who is taken with the things under the ban shall be burned with fire, he and all that belongs to him, because he has--transgressed the Covenant of the Lord-- and because he has committed a disgraceful thing in Israel.' ”

16 So Joshua arose early in the morning and brought Israel near by tribes, and the tribe of Judah was taken. 17 He brought the family of Judah near, and he took the family of the Zerahites; and he brought the family of the Zerahites near man by man, and Zabdi was taken. 18 He brought his household near man by man; and--Achan--son of Carmi, son of Zabdi, son of Zerah, from the tribe of Judah, was taken.

19 Then Joshua said to Achan--“My son, I implore you, give glory to the Lord, the God of Israel, and give praise to Him; and tell me now what you have done. Do not hide it from me.” 20 So Achan answered Joshua and said, “Truly, I have sinned against the Lord, the God of Israel, and this is what I did:

21 when I saw among the spoil a beautiful mantle from Shinar and two hundred shekels of silver and a bar of gold fifty shekels in weight--then I Coveted/lusted after them--and took them; and behold, they are concealed in the earth inside my tent with the silver underneath it.”

22 So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran to the tent; and behold, it was concealed in his tent with the silver underneath it. 23 They took them from inside the tent and brought them to Joshua and to all the people of Israel, and they poured them out before the Lord. 24 Then Joshua and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, the silver, the mantle, the bar of gold, his sons, his daughters, his oxen, his donkeys, his sheep, his tent and all that belonged to him--and they brought them up to the valley of Achor.

25 Joshua said, “Why have you troubled us?
--The Lord will trouble you this day.”--And all Israel stoned them with stones; and they burned them with fire after they had stoned them with stones.

26 They raised over him a great heap of stones that stands to this day,
and--the Lord Turned from--the fierceness of His Anger--Therefore the name of that place has been called the valley of Achor to this day.

CHAPTER 8

1 **Now the Lord said to Joshua**--“Do Not Fear or be dismayed/scared.
--Take all the people of war with you and arise, go up to Ai; see, I have given into your hand the king of Ai, his people, his city, and his land. 2 You shall do to Ai and its king just as you did to Jericho and its king; you shall take only its spoil and its cattle as

plunder for yourselves. Set an ambush for the city behind it.”

3 So Joshua rose with all the people of war to go up to Ai; and Joshua chose 30,000 men, valiant warriors, and sent them out at night. 4 He commanded them, saying, “See, you are going to ambush the city from behind it. Do not go very far from the city, but all of you be ready. 5 Then I and all the people who are with me will approach the city. And when they come out to meet us as at the first, we will flee before them. 6 They will come out after us until we have drawn them away from the city, for they will say, ‘They are fleeing before us as at the first.’ So we will flee before them.

7 And you shall rise from your ambush and take possession of the city, for the Lord your God will deliver it into your hand. 8 Then it will be when you have seized the city, that you shall set the city on fire. You shall do it according to the Word of the Lord. See, I have commanded you.”

9 So Joshua sent them away, and they went to the place of ambush and remained between Bethel and Ai, on the west side of Ai; but Joshua spent that night among the people. So, the next day they defeated the King and people of Ai.

9 Joshua therefore sent them out; and they went to lie in ambush, and stayed between Bethel and Ai, on the west side of Ai; but Joshua lodged that night among the people. 10 Then Joshua rose up early in the morning and mustered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai. 11 And all the people of war who were with him went up and drew near; and they came before the city and camped on the north side of Ai. Now a valley lay between them and Ai.

12 So he took about five thousand men and set them in ambush between Bethel and Ai, on the west side of the city. 13 And when they had set the people, all the army that was on the north of the city, and its rear guard on the west of the city, Joshua went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 Now it happened, when the king of Ai saw it, that the men of the city hurried and rose early and went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at an appointed place before the plain. But he did not know that there was an ambush against him behind the city. 15 And Joshua and all Israel made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness.

16 So all the people who were in Ai were called together to pursue them. And they pursued Joshua and were drawn away from the city. 17 There was not a man left in Ai or Bethel who did not go out after Israel. So they left the city open and pursued Israel.

18 Then the Lord said to Joshua, “Stretch out the spear that is in your hand toward Ai, for I will give it into your hand.” And Joshua stretched out the spear that was in his hand toward the city. 19 So those in ambush arose quickly out of their place; they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand, and they entered the city and took it, and hurried to set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and behold, the smoke of the city ascended to heaven. So they had no power to flee this way or that way, and the people who had fled to the wilderness turned back on the pursuers.

21 Now when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city and that the smoke of the city ascended, they turned back and struck down the men of Ai. 22 Then the others came out of the city against them; so they were caught in the midst of Israel, some on this side and some on that side. And they struck them down, so that they let none of them remain or escape. 23 But the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua.

24 And it came to pass when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness where they pursued them, and when they all had fallen by the edge of the sword until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned to Ai and struck it with the edge of the sword. 25 So it was that all who fell that day, both men and women, were twelve thousand—all the people of Ai.

26 For Joshua did not draw back his hand, with which he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai.

27 Only the livestock and the spoil of that city Israel took as booty for themselves, according to the word of the Lord which He had commanded Joshua. 28 So Joshua burned Ai and made it a heap forever, a desolation to this day. 29 And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until evening. And as soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his corpse down from the tree, cast it at the entrance of the gate of the city, and raise over it a great heap of stones that remains to this day.

30 Now Joshua built an altar to the Lord God of Israel in Mount Ebal, 31 as Moses the servant of the Lord had commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the Book of the Law of Moses: “an altar of whole stones over which no man has wielded an iron tool.” And they offered on it burnt offerings to the Lord, and sacrificed peace offerings. 32 And there, in the presence of the children of Israel, he wrote on the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he had written.

33 Then all Israel, with their elders and officers and judges, stood on either side of the ark before the priests, the Levites, who bore the ark of the covenant of the Lord, the stranger as well as he who was born among them. Half of them were in front of Mount Gerizim and half of them in front of Mount Ebal, as Moses the servant of the Lord had commanded before, that they should bless the people of Israel.

34 Then afterward Joshua-- read all the Words of the Law--the Blessing and the Curse, according to all that is written in the Book of the Law. 35 There was not a Word of all that Moses had commanded which Joshua did not read before all the assembly of Israel with the women and the little ones and the strangers who were living among them.

CHAPTER 9

1 And it came to pass when all the kings who were on this side of the Jordan, in the hills and in the low lands and in all the coasts of the Great Sea toward Lebanon—the Hittite, the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite—heard about it, 2 that they gathered together to fight with Joshua and Israel with one accord.

3 But when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done to Jericho and Ai, 4 they worked craftily, and went and pretended to be ambassadors. And they took old sacks on their donkeys, old wineskins torn and mended, 5 old and patched sandals on their feet, and old garments on themselves; and all the bread of their provision was dry and moldy. 6 And they went to Joshua, to the camp at Gilgal, and said to him and to the men of Israel, “We have come from a far country; now therefore, make a covenant with us.”

7 Then the men of Israel said to the Hivites, “Perhaps you dwell among us; so how can we make a covenant with you?”

8 But they said to Joshua, “We are your servants.”

And Joshua said to them, “Who are you, and where do you come from?”

9 So they said to him: “From a very far country your servants have come, because of the name of the Lord your God; for we have heard of His fame, and all that He did in Egypt, 10 and all that He did to the two kings of the Amorites who were beyond the Jordan—to Sihon king of Heshbon, and Og king of Bashan, who was at Ashtaroth.

11 Therefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spoke to us, saying, ‘Take provisions with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say to them, “We are your servants; now therefore, make a covenant with us.” ’

12 This bread of ours we took hot for our provision from our houses on the day we departed to come to you. But now look, it is dry and moldy. 13 And these wineskins which we filled were new, and see, they are torn; and these our garments and our sandals have become old because of the very long journey.”

14 Then the men of Israel took some of their provisions;

--but they did Not Ask Counsel of the Lord.

15 So Joshua made peace with them, and made a covenant with them to let them live; and the rulers of the congregation swore to them.

16 And it happened at the end of three days, after they had made a covenant with them, that they heard that they were their neighbors who dwelt near them. 17 Then the children of Israel journeyed and came to their cities on the third day. Now their cities were Gibeon, Chephirah, Beeroth, and Kirjath Jearim.

18 But the children of Israel did not attack them, because the rulers of the congregation had sworn to them by the Lord God of Israel. And all the congregation complained

against the rulers.

19 Then all the rulers said to all the congregation, “We have sworn to them by the Lord God of Israel; now therefore, we may not touch them. 20 This we will do to them: We will let them live, lest wrath be upon us because of the oath which we swore to them.”

21 And the rulers said to them, “Let them live, but let them be woodcutters and water carriers for all the congregation, as the rulers had promised them.”

22 Then Joshua called for them, and he spoke to them, saying, “Why have you deceived us, saying, ‘We are very far from you,’ when you dwell near us? 23 Now therefore, you are cursed, and none of you shall be freed from being slaves—woodcutters and water carriers for the house of my God.”

24 So they answered Joshua and said, “Because your servants were clearly told that the Lord your God commanded His servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you; therefore we were very much afraid for our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

25 And now, here we are, in your hands; do with us as it seems good and right to do to us.” 26 So he did to them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, so that they did not kill them. 27 And that day Joshua made them woodcutters and water carriers for the congregation and for the altar of the Lord, in the place which He would choose, even to this day.

CHAPTER 10

1 Now it came to pass when Adoni-Zedek king of Jerusalem heard how Joshua had taken Ai and had utterly destroyed it—as he had done to Jericho and its king, so he had done to Ai and its king—and how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel and were among them, 2 that they feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, like one of the royal cities, and because it was greater than Ai, and all its men were mighty.

3 Therefore Adoni-Zedek king of Jerusalem sent to Hoham king of Hebron, Piram king of Jarmuth, Japhia king of Lachish, and Debir king of Eglon, saying,

4 “Come up to me and help me, that we may attack Gibeon, for it has made peace with Joshua and with the children of Israel.” 5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, and the king of Eglon, gathered together and went up, they and all their armies, and camped before Gibeon and made war against it.

6 And the men of Gibeon sent to Joshua at the camp at Gilgal, saying, “Do not forsake your servants; come up to us quickly, save us and help us, for all the kings of the Amorites who dwell in the mountains have gathered together against us.”

7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he and all the people of war with him, and all the

mighty men of valor. 8 And the Lord said to Joshua, “Do Not Fear them, for I have delivered them into your hand; not a person of them shall stand before you.”

9 Joshua therefore came upon them suddenly, having marched all night from Gilgal. 10 So the Lord routed/confused/dismayed them before Israel, killed them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, chased them along the road that goes to Beth Horon, and struck them down as far as Azekah and Makkedah.

11 And it happened, as they fled before Israel and were on the descent of Beth Horon, that God Almighty cast down Large Hailstones from heaven/the skies on them as far as Azekah, and they died. There were more who died from the Hailstones than the children of Israel killed with the sword.

12 Then Joshua spoke to the Lord in the day when the Lord delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel,

and Joshua Said--in the sight of Israel:

“Sun, stand still over Gibeon;
And Moon, in the Valley of Aijalon.”

13 So the Sun--stood still/didn't move,

And the Moon stopped/didn't move,

Till the people had revenge

Upon their enemies.

Is this not written in the Book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven/the skies, and did not hasten to go down for about a whole day.

14 And there has been no day like that, before it or after it, that the Lord heeded the voice of a man; for the Lord fought for Israel.

15 Then Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to the camp at Gilgal.

16 But these five Kings had fled and hidden themselves in a cave at Makkedah. 17 And it was told Joshua, saying, “The five kings have been found hidden in the cave at Makkedah.”

18 So Joshua said, “Roll large stones against the mouth of the cave, and set men by it to guard them. 19 And do not stay there yourselves, but pursue your enemies, and attack their rear guard. Do not allow them to enter their cities, for the Lord your God has delivered them into your hand.”

20 Then it happened, while Joshua and the children of Israel made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they had finished, that those who escaped entered fortified cities. 21 And all the people returned to the camp, to Joshua at Makkedah, in peace.

No one moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.

22 Then Joshua said, “Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings to me

from the cave.” 23 And they did so, and brought out those five kings to him from the cave: the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, and the king of Eglon.

24 So it was, when they brought out those kings to Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said to the captains of the men of war who went with him, “Come near, put your feet on the necks of these kings.” And they drew near and put their feet on their necks.

25 Then Joshua said to them, “Do not be afraid, nor be dismayed; be strong and of good courage, for thus the Lord will do to all your enemies against whom you fight.” 26 And afterward Joshua struck them and killed them, and hanged them on five trees; and they were hanging on the trees until evening.

27 So it was at the time of the going down of the sun that Joshua commanded, and they took them down from the trees, cast them into the cave where they had been hidden, and laid large stones against the cave’s mouth, which remain until this very day.

28 On that day Joshua took Makkedah, and struck it and its king with the edge of the sword. He utterly destroyed them—all the people who were in it. He let none remain. He also did to the king of Makkedah as he had done to the king of Jericho.

29 Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, to Libnah; and they fought against Libnah. 30 And the Lord also delivered it and its king into the hand of Israel; he struck it and all the people who were in it with the edge of the sword. He let none remain in it, but did to its king as he had done to the king of Jericho.

31 Then Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, to Lachish; and they encamped against it and fought against it. 32 And the Lord delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, who took it on the second day, and struck it and all the people who were in it with the edge of the sword, according to all that he had done to Libnah. 33 Then Horam king of Gezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua struck him and his people, until he left him none remaining.

34 From Lachish Joshua passed to Eglon, and all Israel with him; and they encamped against it and fought against it. 35 They took it on that day and struck it with the edge of the sword; all the people who were in it he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.

36 So Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, to Hebron; and they fought against it. 37 And they took it and struck it with the edge of the sword—its king, all its cities, and all the people who were in it; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon, but utterly destroyed it and all the people who were in it.

38 Then Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to Debir; and they fought against it. 39 And he took it and its king and all its cities; they struck them with the edge of the sword and utterly destroyed all the people who were in it. He left none remaining; as he

had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir and its king, as he had done also to Libnah and its king.

40 So Joshua conquered All the Land: the mountain country and the South and the lowland and the wilderness slopes, and all their kings; he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the Lord God of Israel had commanded. 41 And Joshua conquered them from Kadesh Barnea as far as Gaza, and all the country of Goshen, even as far as Gibeon.

42 All these kings and their land Joshua took at one time, because the Lord God of Israel fought for Israel. 43 Then Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to the camp at Gilgal.

CHAPTER 11

1 And it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazor heard these things, that he sent to Jobab king of Madon, to the king of Shimron, to the king of Achshaph, 2 and to the kings who were from the north, in the mountains, in the plain south of Chinneroth, in the lowland, and in the heights of Dor on the west, 3 to the Canaanites in the east and in the west, the Amorite, the Hittite, the Perizzite, the Jebusite in the mountains, and the Hivite below Hermon in the land of Mizpah.

4 So they went out, they and all their armies with them, as many people as the sand that is on the seashore in multitude, with very many horses and chariots. 5 And when all these kings had met together, they came and camped together at the waters of Merom to fight against Israel.

6 But the Lord said to Joshua, “Do Not be Afraid/fearful/worried/stressed because of them--for tomorrow about this time I will deliver all of them slain before Israel. You shall hamstring their horses and burn their chariots with fire.” 7 So Joshua and all the people of war with him came against them suddenly by the waters of Merom, and they attacked them.

8 And the Lord delivered them into the hand of Israel, who defeated them and chased them to Greater Sidon, to the Brook Misrephoth, and to the Valley of Mizpah eastward; they attacked them until they left none of them remaining. 9 So Joshua did to them as the Lord had told him: he hamstrung their horses and burned their chariots with fire.

10 Joshua turned back at that time and took Hazor, and struck its king with the sword; for Hazor was formerly the head of all those kingdoms. 11 And they struck all the people who were in it with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying them. There was none left breathing. Then he burned Hazor with fire.

12 So all the cities of those kings, and all their kings, Joshua took and struck with the edge of the sword. He utterly destroyed them, as Moses the servant of the Lord had Commanded. 13 But as for the cities that stood on their mounds, Israel burned none of them, except Hazor only, which Joshua burned. 14 And all the spoil of these cities and

the livestock, the children of Israel took as booty for themselves; but they struck every man with the edge of the sword until they had destroyed them, and they left none breathing. 15 As the Lord had commanded Moses His servant, so Moses commanded Joshua, and so Joshua did. He left nothing undone of All that the God had Commanded Moses.

16 Thus Joshua took all this land: the mountain country, all the South, all the land of Goshen, the lowland, and the Jordan plain—the mountains of Israel and its lowlands, 17 from Mount Halak and the ascent to Seir, even as far as Baal Gad in the Valley of Lebanon below Mount Hermon. He captured all their kings, and struck them down and killed them. 18 Joshua made war a long time with all those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, except the Hivites, the inhabitants of Gibeon. All the others they took in battle.

20 For it was of the Lord to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that He might utterly destroy them, and that they might receive no mercy, but that He might destroy them, as the Lord had commanded Moses.

21 And at that time Joshua came and cut off the Anakim from the mountains: from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel; Joshua utterly destroyed them with their cities. 22 None of the Anakim were left in the land of the children of Israel; they remained only in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod.

23 So Joshua took the Whole Land--according to all that the Lord had said to Moses; and Joshua gave it as an inheritance to Israel according to their divisions by their tribes. Then the land rested from war.

CHAPTER 12

1 These are the kings of the land whom the children of Israel defeated, and whose land they possessed on the other side of the Jordan toward the rising of the sun, from the River Arnon to Mount Hermon, and all the eastern Jordan plain: 2 One king was Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon and ruled half of Gilead, from Aroer, which is on the bank of the River Arnon, from the middle of that river, even as far as the River Jabbok, which is the border of the Ammonites,

3 and the eastern Jordan plain from the Sea of Chinneroth as far as the Sea of the Arabah (the Salt Sea), the road to Beth Jeshimoth, and southward below the slopes of Pisgah.

4 The other king was Og king of Bashan and his territory, who was of the remnant of the giants, who dwelt at Ashtaroth and at Edrei, 5 and reigned over Mount Hermon, over Salcah, over all Bashan, as far as the border of the Geshurites and the Maachathites, and over half of Gilead to the border of Sihon king of Heshbon.

6 These Moses the servant of the Lord and the children of Israel had conquered; and Moses the servant of the Lord had given it as a possession to the Reubenites, the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh.

7 And these are the kings of the country which Joshua and the children of Israel conquered on this side of the Jordan, on the west, from Baal Gad in the Valley of Lebanon as far as Mount Halak and the ascent to Seir, which Joshua gave to the tribes of Israel as a possession according to their divisions, 8 in the mountain country, in the lowlands, in the Jordan plain, in the slopes, in the wilderness, and in the South—the Hittites, the Amorites, the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites: 9 the king of Jericho, one; the king of Ai, which is beside Bethel, one;

10 the king of Jerusalem, one; the king of Hebron, one; 11 the king of Jarmuth, one; the king of Lachish, one; 12 the king of Eglon, one; the king of Gezer, one; 13 the king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one; 14 the king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one; 15 the king of Libnah, one; the king of Adullam, one; 16 the king of Makkedah, one; the king of Bethel, one; 17 the king of Tappuah, one; the king of Hopher, one; 18 the king of Aphek, one; the king of Lasharon, one; 19 the king of Madon, one; the king of Hazor, one; 20 the king of Shimron Meron, one; the king of Achshaph, one; 21 the king of Taanach, one; the king of Megiddo, one; 22 the king of Kedesh, one; the king of Jokneam in Carmel, one; 23 the king of Dor in the heights of Dor, one; the king of the people of Gilgal, one; 24 the king of Tirzah, one—all the kings, thirty-one.

CHAPTER 13

1 Now Joshua was old, advanced in years. And the Lord said to him: “You are old, advanced in years, and there remains very much land yet to be possessed. 2 This is the land that yet remains: all the territory of the Philistines and all that of the Geshurites, 3 from Sihor, which is east of Egypt, as far as the border of Ekron northward (which is counted as Canaanite); the five lords of the Philistines—the Gazites, the Ashdodites, the Ashkelonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also the Avites;

4 from the south, all the land of the Canaanites, and Mearah that belongs to the Sidonians as far as Aphek, to the border of the Amorites; 5 the land of the Gebalites, and all Lebanon, toward the sunrise, from Baal Gad below Mount Hermon as far as the entrance to Hamath; 6 all the inhabitants of the mountains from Lebanon as far as the Brook Misrephoth, and all the Sidonians—they I will drive out from before the children of Israel; only divide it by lot to Israel as an inheritance, as I have commanded you. 7 Now therefore, divide this land as an inheritance to the nine tribes and half the tribe of Manasseh.”

8 With the other half-tribe the Reubenites and the Gadites received their inheritance, which Moses had given them, beyond the Jordan eastward, as Moses the servant of the Lord had given them: 9 from Aroer which is on the bank of the River

Arnon, and the town that is in the midst of the ravine, and all the plain of Medeba as far as Dibon; 10 all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, who reigned in Heshbon, as far as the border of the children of Ammon; 11 Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, all Mount Hermon, and all Bashan as far as Salcah; 12 all the kingdom of Og in Bashan, who reigned in Ashtaroth and Edrei, who remained of the remnant of the giants; for Moses had defeated and cast out these.

13 Nevertheless the children of Israel did not drive out the Geshurites or the Maachathites, but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites until this day.

14 Only to the tribe of Levi he had given no inheritance; the sacrifices of the Lord God of Israel made by fire are their inheritance, as He said to them.

15 And Moses had given to the tribe of the children of Reuben an inheritance according to their families. 16 Their territory was from Aroer, which is on the bank of the River Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the ravine, and all the plain by Medeba; 17 Heshbon and all its cities that are in the plain: Dibon, Bamoth Baal, Beth Baal Meon, 18 Jahaza, Kedemoth, Mephaath, 19 Kirjathaim, Sibmah, Zereth Shahar on the mountain of the valley,

20 Beth Peor, the slopes of Pisgah, and Beth Jeshimoth— 21 all the cities of the plain and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, who reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses had struck with the princes of Midian: Evi, Rekem, Zur, Hur, and Reba, who were princes of Sihon dwelling in the country. 22 The children of Israel also killed with the sword Balaam the son of Beor, the soothsayer, among those who were killed by them. 23 And the border of the children of Reuben was the bank of the Jordan. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben according to their families, the cities and their villages.

24 Moses also had given an inheritance to the tribe of Gad, to the children of Gad according to their families. 25 Their territory was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the Ammonites as far as Aroer, which is before Rabbah, 26 and from Heshbon to Ramath Mizpah and Betonim, and from Mahanaim to the border of Debir, 27 and in the valley Beth Haram, Beth Nimrah, Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, with the Jordan as its border, as far as the edge of the Sea of Chinnereth, on the other side of the Jordan eastward. 28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad according to their families, the cities and their villages.

29 Moses also had given an inheritance to half the tribe of Manasseh; it was for half the tribe of the children of Manasseh according to their families: 30 Their territory was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of Jair which are in Bashan, sixty cities; 31 half of Gilead, and Ashtaroth and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, were for the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, for

half of the children of Machir according to their families.

32 These are the areas which Moses had distributed as an inheritance in the plains of Moab on the other side of the Jordan, by Jericho eastward. 33 But to the tribe of Levi Moses had given no inheritance; the Lord God of Israel was their inheritance, as He had said to them.

CHAPTER 14

1 These are the areas which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel distributed as an inheritance to them. 2 Their inheritance was by lot, as the Lord had commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes and the half-tribe. 3 For Moses had given the inheritance of the two tribes and the half-tribe on the other side of the Jordan; but to the Levites he had given no inheritance among them.

4 For the children of Joseph were two tribes: Manasseh and Ephraim. And they gave no part to the Levites in the land, except cities to dwell in, with their common-lands for their livestock and their property. 5 As the Lord had commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did; and they divided the land.

6 Then the sons of Judah drew near to Joshua in Gilgal, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenizzite said to him, “You know the word which the Lord spoke to Moses the man of God concerning you and me in Kadesh-barnea. 7 I was forty years old when Moses the servant of the Lord sent me from Kadesh-barnea to spy out the land, and I brought word back to him as it was in my heart. 8 Nevertheless my brethren who went up with me made the heart of the people melt with Fear;

--but I Followed the Lord my God Fully--. 9 So Moses swore on that day, saying, ‘Surely the land on which your foot has trodden will be an inheritance to you and to your children forever,

--Because you have --Followed the Lord my God fully.’ --

10 Now behold, the Lord has let me live, just as He spoke, these forty-five years, from the time that the Lord spoke this word to Moses, when Israel walked in the wilderness; and now behold, I/Caleb am eighty-five years old today. 11 I am still as strong today as I was in the day Moses sent me; as my strength was then, so my strength is now, for war and for going out and coming in.

12 Now then, give me this hill country about which the Lord spoke on that day, for you heard on that day that Anakim were there, with great fortified cities; perhaps the Lord will be with me, and I will drive them out as the Lord has spoken.”

13 So Joshua blessed him and gave Hebron to Caleb the son of Jephunneh for an inheritance. 14 Therefore, Hebron became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenizzite until this day, because--he Followed the Lord God of Israel Fully.

15 Now the name of Hebron was formerly Kiriath-arba; for Arba was the greatest man among the Anakim. Then the land had rest from war

CHAPTER 15

1 So this was the lot of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families:

The border of Edom at the Wilderness of Zin southward was the extreme southern boundary. 2 And their southern border began at the shore of the Salt Sea, from the bay that faces southward. 3 Then it went out to the southern side of the Ascent of Akrabbim, passed along to Zin, ascended on the south side of Kadesh Barnea, passed along to Hezron, went up to Adar, and went around to Karkaa. 4 From there it passed toward Azmon and went out to the Brook of Egypt; and the border ended at the sea. This shall be your southern border.

5 The east border was the Salt Sea as far as the mouth of the Jordan.

And the border on the northern quarter began at the bay of the sea at the mouth of the Jordan. 6 The border went up to Beth Hoglah and passed north of Beth Arabah; and the border went up to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben. 7 Then the border went up toward Debir from the Valley of Achor, and it turned northward toward Gilgal, which is before the Ascent of Adummim, which is on the south side of the valley. The border continued toward the waters of En Shemesh and ended at En Rogel.

8 And the border went up by the Valley of the Son of Hinnom to the southern slope of the Jebusite city (which is Jerusalem). The border went up to the top of the mountain that lies before the Valley of Hinnom westward, which is at the end of the Valley of Rephaim northward. 9 Then the border went around from the top of the hill to the fountain of the water of Nephtoah, and extended to the cities of Mount Ephron. And the border went around to Baalah (which is Kirjath Jearim).

10 Then the border turned westward from Baalah to Mount Seir, passed along to the side of Mount Jearim on the north (which is Chesalon), went down to Beth Shemesh, and passed on to Timnah. 11 And the border went out to the side of Ekron northward. Then the border went around to Shicron, passed along to Mount Baalah, and extended to Jabneel; and the border ended at the sea.

12 The west border was the coastline of the Great Sea. This is the boundary of the children of Judah all around according to their families.

13 Now to Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a share among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the Lord to Joshua, namely, Kirjath Arba, which is Hebron (Arba was the father of Anak). 14 Caleb drove out the three sons of Anak from there: Sheshai, Ahiman, and Talmi, the children of Anak. 15 Then he went up from there to the inhabitants of Debir (formerly the name of Debir was Kirjath Sepher).

16 And Caleb said, "He who attacks Kirjath Sepher and takes it, to him I will give Achsah my daughter as wife." 17 So Othniel the son of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it; and he gave him Achsah his daughter as wife. 18 Now it was so, when she came to him, that she persuaded him to ask her father for a field. So she dismounted from her donkey, and Caleb said to her, "What do you wish?" 19 She answered, "Give me a blessing; since you have given me land in the South, give me also springs of water." So he gave her the upper springs and the lower springs.

CHAPTER 16

1 The lot fell to the children of Joseph from the Jordan, by Jericho, to the waters of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goes up from Jericho through the mountains to Bethel, 2 then went out from Bethel to Luz, passed along to the border of the Archites at Ataroth, 3 and went down westward to the boundary of the Japhletites, as far as the boundary of Lower Beth Horon to Gezer; and it ended at the sea.

4 So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance.

5 The border of the children of Ephraim, according to their families, was thus: The border of their inheritance on the east side was Ataroth Addar as far as Upper Beth Horon.

6 And the border went out toward the sea on the north side of Michmethath; then the border went around eastward to Taanath Shiloh, and passed by it on the east of Janohah. 7 Then it went down from Janohah to Ataroth and Naarah, reached to Jericho, and came out at the Jordan.

8 The border went out from Tappuah westward to the Brook Kanah, and it ended at the sea. This was the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim according to their families. 9 The separate cities for the children of Ephraim were among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their villages.

10 And they did not drive out the Canaanites who dwelt in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites to this day and have become forced laborers.

CHAPTER 17

1 There was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh, for he was the firstborn of Joseph: namely for Machir the firstborn of Manasseh, the father of Gilead, because he was a man of war; therefore he was given Gilead and Bashan. 2 And there was a lot for the rest of the children of Manasseh according to their families: for the children of Abiezer, the children of Helek, the children of Asriel, the children of Shechem, the children of Hephher, and the children of Shemida; these were the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph according to their families.

3 But Zelophehad the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but only daughters. And these are the names of his daughters: Mahlah, Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. 4 And they came near before Eleazar the priest, before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the rulers, saying, “The Lord commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brothers.” Therefore, according to the commandment of the Lord, he gave them an inheritance among their father’s brothers.

5 Ten shares fell to Manasseh, besides the land of Gilead and Bashan, which were on the other side of the Jordan, 6 because the daughters of Manasseh received an inheritance among his sons; and the rest of Manasseh’s sons had the land of Gilead.

7 And the territory of Manasseh was from Asher to Michmethath, that lies east of Shechem; and the border went along south to the inhabitants of En Tappuah. 8 Manasseh had the land of Tappuah, but Tappuah on the border of Manasseh belonged to the children of Ephraim. 9 And the border descended to the Brook Kanah, southward to the brook. These cities of Ephraim are among the cities of Manasseh. The border of Manasseh was on the north side of the brook; and it ended at the sea.

10 Southward it was Ephraim’s, northward it was Manasseh’s, and the sea was its border. Manasseh’s territory was adjoining Asher on the north and Issachar on the east. 11 And in Issachar and in Asher, Manasseh had Beth Shean and its towns, Ibleam and its towns, the inhabitants of Dor and its towns, the inhabitants of En Dor and its towns, the inhabitants of Taanach and its towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and its towns—three hilly regions.

12 Yet the children of Manasseh could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities, but the Canaanites were determined to dwell in that land. 13 And it happened, when the children of Israel grew strong, that they put the Canaanites to forced labor, but did not utterly drive them out.

14 Then the children of Joseph spoke to Joshua, saying, “Why have you given us only one lot and one share to inherit, since we are a great people, inasmuch as the Lord has blessed us until now?”

15 So Joshua answered them, “If you are a great people, then go up to the forest country and clear a place for yourself there in the land of the Perizzites and the giants, since the mountains of Ephraim are too confined for you.”

16 But the children of Joseph said, “The mountain country is not enough for us; and all the Canaanites who dwell in the land of the valley have chariots of iron, both those who are of Beth Shean and its towns and those who are of the Valley of Jezreel.”

17 And Joshua spoke to the house of Joseph—to Ephraim and Manasseh—saying, “You are a great people and have great power; you shall not have only one lot, 18 but the mountain country shall be yours.

Although it is wooded, you shall cut it down, and its farthest extent shall be yours; for you shall drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots and are strong.”

CHAPTER 18

1 Now the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of meeting there. And the land was subdued before them. 2 But there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 Then Joshua said to the children of Israel: “How long will you neglect to go and possess the land which the Lord God of your fathers has given you? 4 Pick out from among you three men for each tribe, and I will send them; they shall rise and go through the land, survey it according to their inheritance, and come back to me. 5 And they shall divide it into seven parts. Judah shall remain in their territory on the south, and the house of Joseph shall remain in their territory on the north.

6 You shall therefore survey the land in seven parts and bring the survey here to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the Lord our God. 7 But the Levites have no part among you, for the priesthood of the Lord is their inheritance. And Gad, Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh have received their inheritance beyond the Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the Lord gave them.”

8 Then the men arose to go away; and Joshua charged those who went to survey the land, saying, “Go, walk through the land, survey it, and come back to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the Lord in Shiloh.” 9 So the men went, passed through the land, and wrote the survey in a book in seven parts by cities; and they came to Joshua at the camp in Shiloh.

10 Then Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the Lord, and there Joshua divided the land to the children of Israel according to their divisions.

11 Now the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families, and the territory of their lot came out between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph. 12 Their border on the north side began at the Jordan, and the border went up to the side of Jericho on the north, and went up through the mountains westward; it ended at the Wilderness of Beth Aven.

13 The border went over from there toward Luz, to the side of Luz (which is Bethel) southward; and the border descended to Ataroth Addar, near the hill that lies on the south side of Lower Beth Horon.

14 Then the border extended around the west side to the south, from the hill that lies before Beth Horon southward; and it ended at Kirjath Baal (which is Kirjath Jearim), a city of the children of Judah. This was the west side.

15 The south side began at the end of Kirjath Jearim, and the border extended on the

west and went out to the spring of the waters of Nephtoah. 16 Then the border came down to the end of the mountain that lies before the Valley of the Son of Hinnom, which is in the Valley of the Rephaim on the north, descended to the Valley of Hinnom, to the side of the Jebusite city on the south, and descended to En Rogel.

17 And it went around from the north, went out to En Shemesh, and extended toward Geliloth, which is before the Ascent of Adummim, and descended to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben. 18 Then it passed along toward the north side of Arabah, and went down to Arabah. 19 And the border passed along to the north side of Beth Hoglah; then the border ended at the north bay at the Salt Sea, at the south end of the Jordan. This was the southern boundary.

20 The Jordan was its border on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, according to its boundaries all around, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, Beth Hoglah, Emek Keziz, 22 Beth Arabah, Zemaraim, Bethel, 23 Avim, Parah, Ophrah, 24 Chephar Haammoni, Ophni, and Gaba: twelve cities with their villages; 25 Gibeon, Ramah, Beeroth, 26 Mizpah, Chephirah, Mozah, 27 Rekem, Irpeel, Taralah, 28 Zelah, Eleph, Jebus (which is Jerusalem), Gibeath, and Kirjath: fourteen cities with their villages. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

CHAPTER 20

1 The Lord also spoke to Joshua, saying, 2 “Speak to the children of Israel, saying: ‘Appoint for yourselves cities of refuge, of which I spoke to you through Moses, 3 that the slayer who kills a person accidentally or unintentionally may flee there; and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood. 4 And when he flees to one of those cities, and stands at the entrance of the gate of the city, and declares his case in the hearing of the elders of that city, they shall take him into the city as one of them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

5 Then if the avenger of blood pursues him, they shall not deliver the slayer into his hand, because he struck his neighbor unintentionally, but did not hate him beforehand. 6 And he shall dwell in that city until he stands before the congregation for judgment, and until the death of the one who is high priest in those days. Then the slayer may return and come to his own city and his own house, to the city from which he fled.’

7 So they appointed Kedesh in Galilee, in the mountains of Naphtali, Shechem in the mountains of Ephraim, and Kirjath Arba (which is Hebron) in the mountains of Judah. 8 And on the other side of the Jordan, by Jericho eastward, they assigned Bezer in the wilderness on the plain, from the tribe of Reuben, Ramoth in Gilead, from the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan, from the tribe of Manasseh.

9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel and for the stranger who dwelt among them, that whoever killed a person accidentally might flee there, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood until he stood before the congregation.

CHAPTER 21

1 Then came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel;

2 And they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, The Lord commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle.

3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the Lord, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and the children of Aaron the priest, which were of the Levites, had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.

5 And the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.

6 And the children of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

7 The children of Merari by their families had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

8 And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are here mentioned by name.

10 Which the children of Aaron, being of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, had: for theirs was the first lot.

11 And they gave them the city of Arba the father of Anak, which city is Hebron, in the hill country of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

12 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephunneh for his possession.

13 Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Libnah with her suburbs,

14 And Jattir with her suburbs, and Eshtemoa with her suburbs,

15 And Holon with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs,

16 And Ain with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, and Bethshemesh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon with her suburbs, Geba with her suburbs,

18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and Almon with her suburbs; four cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

20 And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim.

21 For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs in mount Ephraim, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Gezer with her suburbs,

22 And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Bethhoron with her suburbs; four cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs,

24 Aijalon with her suburbs, Gathrimmon with her suburbs; four cities.

25 And out of the half tribe of Manasseh, Tanach with her suburbs, and Gathrimmon with her suburbs; two cities.

26 All the cities were ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.

27 And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the other half tribe of Manasseh they gave Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Beeshterah with her suburbs; two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishon with her suburbs, Dabareh with her suburbs,

29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, Engannim with her suburbs; four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs,

31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hammothdor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

34 And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs,

35 Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs; four cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer with her suburbs, and Jahazah with her

suburbs,

37 Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs; four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mahanaim with her suburbs,

39 Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs; four cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Merari by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were by their lot twelve cities.

41 All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the children of Israel were forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus were all these cities.

43 And the Lord gave unto Israel all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

44 And God gave them Rest round about, according to all that he swore/promised unto their fathers: and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the Lord delivered all their enemies into their hand.

45 There failed not ought of any good thing which the Lord had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

CHAPTER 22

1 Then Joshua called the Reubenites, the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh, 2 and said to them: “You have kept all that Moses the servant of the Lord commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you. 3 You have not left your brethren these many days, up to this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the Lord your God. 4 And now the Lord your God has given rest to your brethren, as He promised them; now therefore, return and go to your tents and to the land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the Lord gave you on the other side of the Jordan.

5 Only be very careful to Observe/obey the Commandment and the Law which Moses the servant of the Lord Commanded you

--to Love the Lord your God and

--Walk in All His ways and keep/obey-- His Commandments--

--and Hold Fast to Him and

Serve Him with --All your Heart and with

--All your Soul.”

6 So Joshua blessed them and sent them away, and they went to their tents.

7 Now to half the tribe of Manasseh Moses had given a possession in Bashan, but to the other half of it Joshua gave a possession among their brethren on this side of the Jordan, westward. And indeed, when Joshua sent them away to their tents, he blessed them, 8 and spoke to them, saying, “Return with much riches to your tents, with very much livestock, with silver, with gold, with bronze, with iron, and with very much clothing. Divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.”

9 So the children of Reuben, the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel at Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan, to go to the country of Gilead, to the land of their possession, which they had obtained according to the word of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

10 And when they came to the region of the Jordan which is in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben, the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manasseh built an altar there by the Jordan—a great, impressive altar.

11 Now the children of Israel heard someone say, “Behold, the children of Reuben, the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manasseh have built an altar on the frontier of the land of Canaan, in the region of the Jordan—on the children of Israel’s side.” 12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered together at Shiloh to go to war against them.

13 Then the children of Israel sent Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest to the children of Reuben, to the children of Gad, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, into the land of Gilead, 14 and with him ten rulers, one ruler each from the chief house of every tribe of Israel; and each one was the head of the house of his father among the divisions of Israel. 15 Then they came to the children of Reuben, to the children of Gad, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, to the land of Gilead, and they spoke with them, saying,

16 “Thus says the whole congregation of the Lord: ‘What treachery is this that you have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following the Lord, in that you have built for yourselves an altar, that you might rebel this day against the Lord? 17 Is the iniquity of Peor not enough for us, from which we are not cleansed till this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the Lord, 18 but that you must turn away this day from following the Lord? And it shall be, if you rebel today against the Lord, that tomorrow He will be Angry with the whole congregation of Israel.

19 Nevertheless, if the land of your possession is unclean, then cross over to the land of the possession of the Lord, where the Lord’s tabernacle stands, and take possession among us; but do not rebel against the Lord, nor rebel against us, by building yourselves an altar besides the altar of the Lord our God.

20 Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? And that man did not perish alone in his iniquity.’ ”

21 Then the children of Reuben, the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manasseh answered and said to the heads of the divisions of Israel: 22 “The Lord God of gods, the Lord God of gods, He knows, and let Israel itself know—if it is in rebellion, or if in treachery against the Lord, do not save us this day. 23 If we have built ourselves an altar to turn from following the Lord, or if to offer on it burnt offerings or grain offerings, or if to offer peace offerings on it, let the Lord Himself require an account.

24 But in fact we have done it for fear, for a reason, saying, ‘In time to come your descendants may speak to our descendants, saying, “What have you to do with the Lord God of Israel? 25 For the Lord has made the Jordan a border between you and us, you children of Reuben and children of Gad. You have no part in the Lord.” So your descendants would make our descendants cease fearing the Lord.’

26 Therefore we said, ‘Let us now prepare to build ourselves an altar, not for burnt offering nor for sacrifice, 27 but that it may be a witness between you and us and our generations after us, that we may perform the service of the Lord before Him with our burnt offerings, with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your descendants may not say to our descendants in time to come, “You have no part in the Lord.”

’ 28 Therefore we said that it will be, when they say this to us or to our generations in time to come, that we may say, ‘Here is the replica of the altar of the Lord which our fathers made, though not for burnt offerings nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness between you and us.’ 29 Far be it from us that we should rebel against the Lord, and turn from following the Lord this day, to build an altar for burnt offerings, for grain offerings, or for sacrifices, besides the altar of the Lord our God which is before His tabernacle.”

30 Now when Phinehas the priest and the rulers of the congregation, the heads of the divisions of Israel who were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben, the children of Gad, and the children of Manasseh spoke, it pleased them.

31 Then Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said to the children of Reuben, the children of Gad, and the children of Manasseh, “This day we perceive that the Lord is among us, because you have not committed this treachery against the Lord. Now you have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the Lord.”

32 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the rulers, returned from the children of Reuben and the children of Gad, from the land of Gilead to the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought back word to them. 33 So the thing pleased the children of Israel, and the children of Israel praised God; they spoke no more of going against them in battle, to destroy the land where the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt.

34 The children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar, Witness, “For it is a witness between us that the Lord is God.”

CHAPTER 23

1 Now it came about after many days, when the Lord had given Rest to Israel from all their enemies on every side, and Joshua was old, advanced in years, 2 that Joshua called for all Israel, for their elders and their heads and their judges and their officers, and said to them, “I am old, advanced in years. 3 And you have seen all that the Lord your God has done to all these nations because of you,

--for the Lord your God is He who--has been Fighting for you.

4 See, I have apportioned to you these nations which remain as an inheritance for your tribes, with all the nations which I have cut off, from the Jordan even to the Great Sea toward the setting of the sun.

5 The Lord your God, He will thrust them out from before you and drive them from before you; and you will possess their land, just as the Lord your God promised you. 6 Be very firm/focused, then, to keep and do all that is written in the Book of the Law of Moses, so that you may not turn aside from it to the right hand or to the left, 7 so that you will not associate with these nations, these which remain among you, or mention the name of their gods, or make anyone swear by them, or serve them, or bow down to them.

8 --But you are to Cling to the Lord your God--as you have done to this day. 9 For the Lord has driven out great and strong nations from before you; and as for you, no man has stood before you to this day. 10 One of your men puts to flight a thousand, for the Lord your God is He who fights for you, just as He promised you.

11-- So take diligent heed to Yourselves--to Love the Lord your God--

12 For IF--you ever Go Back--and cling to the rest of these nations, these which remain among you, and Intermarry with them, so that you associate with them and they with you, 13 know with certainty that the Lord your God will--Not Continue to--drive these nations out from before you;

--but they will be a snare and a trap to you,

--and thorns on your sides and thorns in your eyes, until you Perish from

--off this good land which the Lord your God has given you.

14 “Now behold, today I am going the way of all the earth, and you know in all your hearts and in all your souls that not one Word of all the good words which the Lord your God spoke concerning you has failed; all have been fulfilled for you, not one of them has failed. 15 It shall come about that just as all the good words which the Lord your God spoke to you have come upon you, so the Lord will bring upon you all the threats, until He has destroyed you from off this good land which the Lord your God has given you.

16 When you Transgress --the Covenant of the Lord your God, which He Commanded you, and-- go and Serve other gods and Bow Down to them,

-- then the Anger of the Lord will burn against you--and you will Perish quickly from off the good land which He has given you.”

CHAPTER 24

1 Then Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to Shechem and called for the elders of Israel, for their heads, for their judges, and for their officers; and they presented themselves before God. 2 And Joshua said to all the people, “Thus says the Lord God of Israel: ‘Your fathers, including Terah, the father of Abraham and the father of Nahor, dwelt on the other side of the River in old times; and they served other gods.

3 Then I took your father Abraham from the other side of the River, led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his descendants and gave him Isaac. 4 To Isaac I gave Jacob and Esau. To Esau I gave the mountains of Seir to possess, but Jacob and his children went down to Egypt. 5 Also I sent Moses and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to what I did among them. Afterward I brought you out.

6 ‘Then I brought your fathers out of Egypt, and you came to the sea; and the Egyptians pursued your fathers with chariots and horsemen to the Red Sea. 7 So they cried out to the Lord; and He put darkness between you and the Egyptians, brought the sea upon them, and covered them. And your eyes saw what I did in Egypt. Then you dwelt in the wilderness a long time.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, who dwelt on the other side of the Jordan, and they fought with you. But I gave them into your hand, that you might possess their land, and I destroyed them from before you. 9 Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose to make war against Israel, and sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to Curse you.

10 But I would Not listen to Balaam; therefore he continued to bless you. So I delivered you out of his hand. 11 Then you went over the Jordan and came to Jericho. And the men of Jericho fought against you—also the Amorites, the Perizzites, the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites. But I delivered them into your hand. 12 I sent the hornet before you which drove them out from before you, also the two kings of the Amorites, but not with your sword or with your bow.

13 I gave you a land on which you had Not Labored, and cities which you had Not Built, and you have lived in them; you are eating of vineyards and olive groves which you Did Not plant.’

14 --Now, therefore--Fear the Lord--and Serve Him--in sincerity and truth; and put away the gods which your fathers served beyond the River and in Egypt, and serve the Lord.

15 If it is disagreeable in your sight to serve the Lord,

--Choose for yourselves today whom you will serve: whether the gods which your fathers served which were beyond the River, or the gods of the Amorites in whose land you are living;

--but as for Me and my house--we will Serve God Almighty--

16 The people answered and said, "Far be it from us that we should forsake the Lord to serve other gods; 17 for the Lord our God is He who brought us and our fathers up out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and who did these great Signs in our sight and preserved us through all the way in which we went and among all the peoples through whose midst we passed. 18 The Lord drove out from before us all the peoples, even the Amorites who lived in the land.

--We also will Serve the Lord, for He is our God.

19 Then Joshua said to the people, "You will Not be able to serve the Lord, for

--**He is a Holy God. He is a Jealous God--**

He will Not Forgive your transgression or your sins.

20-- IF--you Forsake the Lord and Serve foreign gods--

--then He will turn and do you harm and consume you after He has done good to you."

21 The people said to Joshua, "No, but we will serve the Lord." 22 Joshua said to the people, "You are witnesses against yourselves that you have chosen for yourselves the Lord, to serve Him." And they said, "We are witnesses."

23 "Now therefore, put away the foreign gods which are in your midst, and incline/direct/focus your hearts/minds/spirits to the Lord, the God of Israel." 24 The people said to Joshua, "We will serve the Lord our God and we will obey His voice."

25 So Joshua made a Covenant with the people that day, and made for them a statute and an ordinance in Shechem. 26 And Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God; and he took a large stone and set it up there under the oak that was by the sanctuary of the Lord.

27 Joshua said to all the people, "Behold, this stone shall be for a witness against us, for it has heard all the words of the Lord which He spoke to us; thus it shall be for a witness against you--so that you Do Not Rebel against your God." 28 Then Joshua dismissed the people, each to his inheritance.

29 It came about after these things that

--Joshua--the son of Nun, the servant of the Lord, Died--being one hundred and ten years old. 30 And they buried him in the territory of his inheritance in Timnath-serah, which is in the hill country of Ephraim, on the north of Mount Gaash.

31 Israel Served the Lord all the days of Joshua and all the days of the elders who survived Joshua, and had known all the deeds of the Lord which He had done for Israel.

32 The bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel had brought up out of Egypt, they buried at Shechem, in the plot of ground which Jacob had bought from the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for one hundred pieces of silver, and which had become an inheritance of the children of Joseph.

33 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died. They buried him in a hill belonging to Phinehas his son, which was given to him in the mountains of Ephraim.

END Book Of JOSHUA

Book of JUDGES

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of JUDGES:

--After Joshua dies the Israelites forsake God and serve baal and other idols. God gave them over to their enemies. After suffering awhile the people would Repent of their sins.

--Then God would raise up a Judge to rule over them and deliver them. They would obey the Judge and God--but once the Judge would die most of the nation started sinning again. So God used the evil nations around them to discipline them.

--God constantly says—"You don't Fear Me—or Obey me."

--God raises up Gideon and he has him and 300 men go to the battlefield and watch as God has each Midianite kill each other with their swords.

--Gideon had 70 sons. After he ruled for 40 years and died--the people sinned again against God--so God gave them over to the Philistines and the Ammonites for 40 years.

--Sampson is born and God gives him supernatural strength as an adult--to kill 1,000 men with a donkey's jawbone. He makes a huge mistake by telling Delilah who was his prostitute the secret of his strength. The secret of his strength was to cut his hair off.

--So the Philistines cut his hair off, blinded his eyes, and made him grind up grain like a horse in the marketplace. Everybody laughed at him and mocked him.

--Sampson's hair grew back later on--and his strength came back. And Sampson by pulling two main pillars together--collapsed a temple roof where 3,000 high-ranking Philistines were. They all died and so did Sampson.

Book Of JUDGES

CHAPTER 1

1 Now after the death of Joshua it came to pass that the children of Israel asked the Lord, saying, “Who shall be first to go up for us against the Canaanites to fight against them?”

2 And the Lord said, “Judah shall go up. Indeed I have delivered the land into his hand.”

3 So Judah said to Simeon his brother, “Come up with me to my allotted territory, that we may fight against the Canaanites; and I will likewise go with you to your allotted territory.” And Simeon went with him. 4 Then Judah went up, and the Lord delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand; and they killed ten thousand men at Bezek. 5 And they found Adoni-Bezek in Bezek, and fought against him; and they defeated the Canaanites and the Perizzites.

6 Then Adoni-Bezek fled, and they pursued him and caught him and cut off his thumbs and big toes. 7 And Adoni-Bezek said, “Seventy kings with their thumbs and big toes cut off used to gather scraps under my table; as I have done, so God has repaid me.” Then they brought him to Jerusalem, and there he died.

8 Now the children of Judah fought against Jerusalem and took it; they struck it with the edge of the sword and set the city on fire. 9 And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the Canaanites who dwelt in the mountains, in the South, and in the lowland. 10 Then Judah went against the Canaanites who dwelt in Hebron. (Now the name of Hebron was formerly Kirjath Arba.) And they killed Sheshai, Ahiman, and Talmai.

11 From there they went against the inhabitants of Debir. (The name of Debir was formerly Kirjath Sepher.)

12 Then Caleb said, “Whoever attacks Kirjath Sepher and takes it, to him I will give my daughter Achsah as wife.” 13 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb’s younger brother, took it; so he gave him his daughter Achsah as wife. 14 Now it happened, when she came to him, that she urged him to ask her father for a field. And she dismounted from her donkey, and Caleb said to her, “What do you wish?” 15 So she said to him, “Give me a blessing; since you have given me land in the South, give me also springs of water.”

And Caleb gave her the upper springs and the lower springs.

16 Now the children of the Kenite, Moses’ father-in-law, went up from the City of Palms with the children of Judah into the Wilderness of Judah, which lies in the South near Arad; and they went and dwelt among the people. 17 And Judah went with his brother Simeon, and they attacked the Canaanites who inhabited Zephath, and utterly destroyed it. So the name of the city was called Hormah. 18 Also Judah took Gaza with its territory, Ashkelon with its territory, and Ekron with its territory.

19 So the Lord was with Judah. And they drove out the mountaineers, but they could not

drive out the inhabitants of the lowland, because they had chariots of iron. 20 And they gave Hebron to Caleb, as Moses had said. Then he expelled from there the three sons of Anak. 21 But the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites who inhabited Jerusalem; so the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem to this day.

22 And the house of Joseph also went up against Bethel, and the Lord was with them. 23 So the house of Joseph sent men to spy out Bethel. (The name of the city was formerly Luz.) 24 And when the spies saw a man coming out of the city, they said to him, "Please show us the entrance to the city, and we will show you mercy."

25 So he showed them the entrance to the city, and they struck the city with the edge of the sword; but they let the man and all his family go. 26 And the man went to the land of the Hittites, built a city, and called its name Luz, which is its name to this day.

27 However, Manasseh did not drive out the inhabitants of Beth Shean and its villages, or Taanach and its villages, or the inhabitants of Dor and its villages, or the inhabitants of Ibleam and its villages, or the inhabitants of Megiddo and its villages; for the Canaanites were determined to dwell in that land. 28 And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites under tribute/taxes, but did not completely drive them out.

29 Nor did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites who dwelt in Gezer; so the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

30 Nor did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron or the inhabitants of Nahalol; so the Canaanites dwelt among them, and were put under tribute.

31 Nor did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Acco or the inhabitants of Sidon, or of Ahlab, Achzib, Helbah, Aphik, or Rehob. 32 So the Asherites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land; for they did not drive them out.

33 Nor did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Beth Shemesh or the inhabitants of Beth Anath; but they dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land. Nevertheless the inhabitants of Beth Shemesh and Beth Anath were put under tribute to them.

34 And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the mountains, for they would not allow them to come down to the valley; 35 and the Amorites were determined to dwell in Mount Heres, in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim; yet when the strength of the house of Joseph became greater, they were put under tribute.

36 Now the boundary of the Amorites was from the Ascent of Akrabbim, from Sela, and upward.

CHAPTER 2

1 Now the Angel of the Lord came up from Gilgal to Bochim. And he said, "I brought

you up out of Egypt and led you into the land which I have sworn to your fathers; and I said--‘I will Never Break My Covenant with you, 2 and as for you, --you shall make--No Covenant with the evil inhabitants of this land-- you shall tear down their altars.--But you have Not Obeyed Me--

What is this you have done? 3 Therefore I also said, ‘I will not drive them out before you; but--they will become as Thorns/constant Pain and Hurt in your sides/ribs--and their gods will be a Snare to you.’

” 4 When the Angel of the Lord spoke these words to all the sons and daughters of Israel, the people lifted up their voices and wept. 5 So they named that place Bochim; and there they sacrificed to the Lord.

6 When Joshua had dismissed the people, the sons of Israel went each to their inheritance to possess the land. 7 The people served the Lord all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders who survived Joshua, who had seen all the great work of the Lord which He had done for Israel.

8 Then Joshua the son of Nun--the servant of the Lord--Died--at the age of one hundred and ten.

10 All that generation also were gathered to their fathers; and --there arose Another Generation after them--who did Not Know the Lord--nor yet the work which He had done for Israel.

11 Then the people of Israel--did Evil in the sight of the Lord --and Served the Baals/Idols--and they Forsook the Lord, the God of their fathers, who had brought them out of the land of Egypt--and Followed other gods from among the gods of the peoples who were around them, and bowed themselves down to them--thus they Provoked--the Lord to Anger.

13 So they Forsook the Lord and served Baal and the Ashtaroth/idols.

14 The Anger of the Lord Burned against Israel--and He gave them into the hands of plunderers who plundered them; and He sold them into the hands of their enemies around them--so that they could no longer stand before their enemies.

15 Wherever they went, the hand of the Lord was Against them for evil, as the Lord had spoken and as the Lord had sworn to them, so that they were severely distressed.

16 Then the Lord raised up Judges --who Delivered them from the hands of those who plundered/robbed them.

17 Yet they did Not Listen to their Judges--for they played the Whore after other gods and bowed themselves down to them.

--They Turned Aside quickly from the way in which their fathers had walked in Obeying the Commandments of the Lord--they did Not Do as their fathers.

18 When the Lord raised up Judges for them, the Lord was with the Judge and delivered them from the hand of their enemies all the days of the Judge; for the Lord was moved to pity by their groaning because of those who oppressed and afflicted them.

19 But it came about when the Judge died--

--that they would Turn Back--and act more corruptly than their fathers--

in following other gods to serve them--and bow down to them; they did not abandon their practices or their Stubborn Ways.

20 So the Anger of the Lord burned against Israel, and He said, "Because this nation has Transgressed My Covenant which I commanded their fathers and has

--Not Listened to My Voice,

21 I also will no longer drive out before them any of the nations which Joshua left when he died, 22 in order to--Test Israel--by them, whether they will keep/obey/serve the way of the Lord to walk in it as their fathers did, or not."

23 So the Lord allowed those nations to remain, not driving them out quickly; and He did not give them into the hand of Joshua.

CHAPTER 3

1 Now these are the Nations which the Lord left--to Test Israel

by them (that is, all who had not experienced any of the wars of Canaan; 2 only in order that the generations of the sons of Israel might be taught war, those who had not experienced it formerly). 3 These nations are: the five lords of the Philistines and all the Canaanites and the Sidonians and the Hivites who lived in Mount Lebanon, from Mount Baal-hermon as far as Lebo-hamath.

4 They/the nations-- were for Testing Israel--

--to find out IF--they would Obey the Commandments of the Lord, which He had Commanded their fathers through Moses.

5 The sons of Israel lived among the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites--and they took their daughters for themselves as wives--and gave their own daughters to their sons--and Served their gods.

7 The people of Israel--did what was Evil in the sight of the Lord,
--and Forgot the Lord their God--and served the Baals and the Asheroth/Idols.

8 Then the Anger of the Lord was kindled/on fire-- against Israel--so that He sold them into the hands of Cushan-rishathaim king of Mesopotamia; and the sons of Israel served

Cushan-rishathaim eight years.

9 When the people of Israel Cried to the Lord, the Lord raised up a Deliverer for the people of Israel to deliver them, Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother. 10 The Spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he judged Israel. When he went out to war, the Lord gave Cushan-rishathaim king of Mesopotamia into his hand, so that he prevailed over Cushan-rishathaim.

11 --Then the land had Rest/peace from wars--forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz died.

12 Now the people of Israel--again did Evil in the sight of the Lord.

So the Lord strengthened Eglon the king of Moab against Israel--because they had done Evil in the sight of the Lord. 13 And he gathered to himself the sons of Ammon and Amalek; and he went and defeated Israel, and they possessed the city of the palm trees. 14 The sons of Israel Served Eglon the King of Moab eighteen years.

15 But when the sons of Israel cried to the Lord, the Lord raised up a Deliverer for them, Ehud the son of Gera, the Benjamite, a left-handed man. And the sons of Israel sent tribute/takes by him to Eglon the king of Moab. 16 Ehud made himself a sword which had two edges, a cubit in length, and he bound it on his right thigh under his cloak.

17 He presented the tribute to Eglon king of Moab. Now Eglon was a very fat/obese man. 18 It came about when he had finished presenting the tribute, that he sent away the people who had carried the tribute. 19 But he himself turned back from the idols/statues which were at Gilgal, and said, "I have a secret message for you, O king." And he said, "Keep silence." And all who attended him left him.

20 Ehud came to him while he was sitting alone in his cool roof chamber. And Ehud said, "I have a message from God for you." And he arose from his seat. 21 Ehud stretched out his left hand--took the sword from his right thigh and thrust it--into his obese belly.

22 The handle also went in after the blade, and the Fat closed over the blade, for he did not draw the sword out of his belly; and the refuse/guts came out. 23 Then Ehud went out into the vestibule and shut the doors of the roof chamber behind him, and locked them.

24 When he had gone out, his servants came and looked, and behold, the doors of the roof chamber were locked; and they said, "He is only relieving himself in the cool room." 25 They waited until they became anxious; but behold, he did not open the doors of the roof chamber. Therefore they took the key and opened them--and behold, their master--had fallen to the floor dead.

26 Now Ehud escaped while they were delaying, and he passed by the idols and escaped

to Seirah. 27 It came about when he had arrived, that he blew the trumpet in the hill country of Ephraim; and the sons of Israel went down with him from the hill country, and he was in front of them. 28 He said to them, "Pursue them, for the Lord has given your enemies the Moabites into your hands."

So they went down after him and seized the fords of the Jordan opposite Moab, and did not allow anyone to cross. 29 They struck down at that time about ten thousand Moabites, all robust and valiant men; and no one escaped. 30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel.

And the land was undisturbed/no wars--for eighty years.

CHAPTER 4

1 Then the people of Israel Again--did Evil in the sight of the Lord, after Ehud died. 2 And the Lord-- gave them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, who reigned in Hazor; and the commander of his army was Sisera, who lived in Harosheth-hagoyim. 3 The people of Israel cried to the Lord; for he had nine hundred iron chariots, and--he oppressed the people of Israel severely--for twenty years.

17 Now Sisera fled away on foot to the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite, for there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite. 18 Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said to him, "Turn aside, my master, turn aside to me Do not be afraid." And he turned aside to her into the tent, and she covered him with a rug. 19 He said to her, "Please give me a little water to drink, for I am thirsty." So she opened a bottle of milk and gave him a drink; then she covered him.

20 He said to her, "Stand in the doorway of the tent, and it shall be if anyone comes and inquires of you, and says, 'Is there anyone here?' that you shall say, 'No.' " 21 But Jael, Heber's wife, took a tent peg and seized a hammer in her hand, and went secretly to him and--drove the peg into his temple--and it went through into the ground; for he was sound asleep and exhausted--So he Died.

22 And behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him and said to him, "Come, and I will show you the man whom you are seeking." And he entered with her, and behold Sisera was lying dead --with the tent peg in his temple.

23 So God subdued on that day--Jabin the king of Canaan before the people of Israel. 24 The hand of the sons of Israel pressed heavier and heavier upon Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin the king of Canaan.

CHAPTER 5

1 Then Deborah and Barak the son of Abinoam sang on that day, saying:

2 “When leaders lead in Israel,
When the people willingly offer themselves,
Bless the Lord

3 “Hear, O kings Give ear, O princes
I, even I, will sing to the Lord;
I will sing praise to the Lord God of Israel.

4 “Lord, when You went out from Seir,
When You marched from the field of Edom,
The earth trembled and the heavens poured,
The clouds also poured water;

5 The mountains gushed before the Lord,
This Sinai, before the Lord God of Israel.

6 “In the days of Shamgar, son of Anath,
In the days of Jael,
The highways were deserted,
And the travelers walked along the byways.

7 Village life ceased, it ceased in Israel,
Until I, Deborah, arose,
Arose a mother in Israel.

8 They chose new gods;
Then there was war in the gates;
Not a shield or spear was seen among forty thousand in Israel.

9 My heart is with the rulers of Israel
Who offered themselves willingly with the people.
Bless the Lord

10 “Speak, you who ride on white donkeys,
Who sit in judges’ attire,
And who walk along the road.

11 Far from the noise of the archers, among the watering places,
There they shall recount the righteous acts of the Lord,
The righteous acts for His villagers in Israel;
Then the people of the Lord shall go down to the gates.

12 “Awake, awake, Deborah
Awake, awake, sing a song
Arise, Barak, and lead your captives away,
O son of Abinoam

13 “Then the survivors came down, the people against the nobles;
The Lord came down for me against the mighty.

14 From Ephraim were those whose roots were in Amalek.

After you, Benjamin, with your peoples,
From Machir rulers came down,
And from Zebulun those who bear the recruiter's staff.
15 And the princes of Issachar were with Deborah;
As Issachar, so was Barak
Sent into the valley under his command;
Among the divisions of Reuben
There were great resolves of heart.
16 Why did you sit among the sheepfolds,
To hear the pipings for the flocks?
The divisions of Reuben have great searchings of heart.
17 Gilead stayed beyond the Jordan,
And why did Dan remain on ships?
Asher continued at the seashore,
And stayed by his inlets.
18 Zebulun is a people who jeopardized their lives to the point of death,
Naphtali also, on the heights of the battlefield.
19 "The kings came and fought,
Then the kings of Canaan fought
In Taanach, by the waters of Megiddo;
They took no spoils of silver.
20 They fought from the heavens;
The stars from their courses fought against Sisera.
21 The torrent of Kishon swept them away,
That ancient torrent, the torrent of Kishon.
O my soul, march on in strength
22 Then the horses' hooves pounded,
The galloping, galloping of his steeds.
23 'Curse Meroz,' said the Angel of the Lord,
'Curse its inhabitants bitterly,
Because they did not come to the help of the Lord,
To the help of the Lord against the mighty.'
24 "Most blessed among women is Jael,
The wife of Heber the Kenite;
Blessed is she among women in tents.
25 He asked for water, she gave milk;
She brought out cream in a lordly bowl.
26 She stretched her hand to the tent peg,
Her right hand to the workmen's hammer;
She pounded Sisera, she pierced his head,
She split and struck through his temple.

27 At her feet he sank, he fell, he lay still;
At her feet he sank, he fell;
Where he sank, there he fell dead.

28 “The mother of Sisera looked through the window,
And cried out through the lattice,
‘Why is his chariot so long in coming?
Why tarries the clatter of his chariots?’

29 Her wisest ladies answered her,
Yes, she answered herself,

30 ‘Are they not finding and dividing the spoil:
To every man a girl or two;
For Sisera, plunder of dyed garments,
Plunder of garments embroidered and dyed,
Two pieces of dyed embroidery for the neck of the looter?’

31 “Thus let all Your enemies perish, O Lord
But let those who love Him be like the sun
When it comes out in full strength.”

So the land had rest for forty years.

CHAPTER 6

1 Then the people of Israel did what was Evil--in the sight of the Lord; and the Lord gave them-- into the hands of Midian seven years.

2 The power of Midian prevailed against Israel. Because of Midian the sons of Israel made for themselves the dens which were in the mountains and the caves and the strongholds. 3 For it was when Israel had sown, that the Midianites would come up with the Amalekites and the sons of the east and go against them.

4 So they would camp against them and destroy the produce of the earth as far as Gaza, and leave no sustenance in Israel as well as no sheep, ox, or donkey. 5 For they would come up with their livestock and their tents, they would come in like locusts for number, both they and their camels were innumerable; and they came into the land to devastate it.

6 So Israel was brought very low because of Midian,
and the people of Israel--Cried to the Lord.

7 Now it came about when the people of Israel cried to the Lord on account of Midian, 8 that the Lord sent a Prophet to the people of Israel, and he said to them,
--Thus says the Lord, the God of Israel--‘It was I who brought you up from Egypt and brought you out from the house of slavery--

--I delivered you from the hands of the Egyptians and from the hands of all your oppressors, and dispossessed them before you--and Gave you their land,
10 and I said to you--"I am the Lord your God;
--you shall Not Fear the gods of the Amorites in whose land you live.
-- But you have Not--Obeyed Me--

11 Then the Angel of the Lord came and sat under the oak that was in Ophrah, which belonged to Joash the Abiezrite as his son Gideon was beating out wheat in the wine press in order to save it from the Midianites.

12 The Angel of the Lord appeared to him and said to him--
--"The Lord is with you, O valiant warrior."

13 Then Gideon said to him, "O my lord, if the Lord is with us, why then has all this happened to us? And where are all His miracles which our fathers told us about, saying, 'Did not the Lord bring us up from Egypt?'
But now the Lord has abandoned us--and given us into the hand of Midian."

14 The Lord looked at him and said,
--"GO--in this your strength and Deliver Israel from the hand of Midian. Have I not sent you?" 15 He said to Him, "O Lord, how shall I deliver Israel? Behold, my family is the least in Manasseh, and I am the youngest in my father's house."
16 But the Lord said to him--"Surely I will be with you, and you shall defeat Midian as one man."

17 So Gideon said to Him, "If now I have found favor in Your sight, then show me a sign that it is You who speak with me. 18 Please do not depart from here, until I come back to You, and bring out my offering and lay it before You." And He said, "I will remain until you return."

19 Then Gideon went in and prepared a young goat and unleavened bread from an ephah of flour; he put the meat in a basket and the broth in a pot, and brought them out to him under the oak and presented them. 20 The Angel of God said to him, "Take the meat and the unleavened bread and lay them on this rock, and pour out the broth." And he did so.

21 Then the Angel of the Lord put out the end of the staff that was in his hand and touched the meat and the unleavened bread; and Fire sprang up from the rock and consumed the meat and the unleavened bread. Then the Angel of the Lord vanished from his sight. 22 When Gideon saw that he was the Angel of the Lord, he said, "Alas, O Lord God For now I have seen the Angel of the Lord face to face."

23 The Lord said to him, "Peace to you, do Not Fear; you shall not die." 24 Then Gideon built an altar there to the Lord and named it The Lord is Peace. To this day it is still in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

25 Now on the same night the Lord said to him, “Take your father’s bull and a second bull seven years old, and pull down the altar of Baal which belongs to your father, and cut down the Asherah that is beside it; 26 and build an altar to the Lord your God on the top of this stronghold in an orderly manner, and take a second bull and offer a burnt offering with the wood of the Asherah which you shall cut down.”

27 Then Gideon took ten men of his servants and did as the Lord had spoken to him; and because he was too afraid of his father’s household and the men of the city to do it by day, he did it by night.

28 When the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was torn down, and the Asherah which was beside it was cut down, and the second bull was offered on the altar which had been built. 29 They said to one another, “Who did this thing?” And when they searched about and inquired, they said, “Gideon the son of Joash did this thing.”

30 Then the men of the city said to Joash, “Bring out your son, that he may die, for he has torn down the altar of Baal, and indeed, he has cut down the Asherah which was beside it.”

31 But Joash said to all who stood against him, “Will you contend for Baal, or will you deliver him? Whoever will plead for him shall be put to death by morning. If he is a god, let him contend for himself, because someone has torn down his altar.” 32 Therefore on that day he named him Jerubbaal, that is to say, “Let Baal contend against him,” because he had torn down his altar.

33 Then all the Midianites and the Amalekites and the sons of the east assembled themselves; and they crossed over and camped in the valley of Jezreel.

34-- So the Spirit of the Lord--came upon Gideon; and he blew a trumpet, and the Abiezrites were called together to follow him. 35 He sent messengers throughout Manasseh, and they also were called together to follow him; and he sent messengers to Asher, Zebulun, and Naphtali, and they came up to meet them.

36 Then Gideon said to God--

“If You will Deliver Israel through me, as You have spoken, 37 behold, I will put a fleece of wool on the threshing floor. If there is dew on the fleece only, and it is dry on all the ground, then I will know that You will deliver Israel through me, as You have spoken.” 38 And it was so. When he arose early the next morning and squeezed the fleece, he drained the dew from the fleece, a bowl full of water.

39 Then Gideon said to God, “Do not let Your anger burn against me that I may speak once more; please let me make a Test once more with the fleece, let it now be dry only on the fleece, and let there be dew on all the ground.” 40 God did so that night; for it was dry only on the fleece, and dew was on all the ground.

CHAPTER 7

1 Then Gideon-- and all the people who were with him, rose early and camped beside the spring of Harod; and the camp of Midian was on the north side of them by the hill of Moreh in the valley.

2 **The Lord said to Gideon**--“The people who are with you are too many for Me to give Midian into their hands, for Israel would become Boastful, saying, ‘My own power has delivered me.’

3 Now therefore come, proclaim in the hearing of the people, saying, ‘Whoever is afraid and trembling, let him return and depart from Mount Gilead.’ ” So 22,000 people returned, but 10,000 remained.

4 Then the Lord said to Gideon, “The people are still too many; bring them down to the water and I will test them for you there. Therefore it shall be that he of whom I say to you, ‘This one shall go with you,’ he shall go with you; but everyone of whom I say to you, ‘This one shall not go with you,’ he shall not go.”

5 So he brought the people down to the water. And the Lord said to Gideon, “You shall separate everyone who laps the water with his tongue as a dog laps, as well as everyone who kneels to drink.” 6 Now the number of those who lapped, putting their hand to their mouth, was 300 men; but all the rest of the people kneeled to drink water.

7 The Lord said to Gideon--I will Deliver you with the 300 men who lapped and will give the Midianites into your hands; so let all the other men go, each man to his home.” 8 So the 300 men took the people’s provisions and their trumpets into their hands. And Gideon sent all the other men of Israel, each to his tent, but retained the 300 men; and the camp of Midian was below him in the valley.

9 Now the same night it came about that --the Lord said to him--“Arise, go down against the camp--for I have given it into your hands.

10 But if you are afraid to go down, go with Purah your servant down to the camp, 11 and you will hear what they say; and afterward your hands will be strengthened that you may go down against the camp.” So he went with Purah his servant down to the outposts of the army that was in the camp.

12 Now the Midianites and the Amalekites and all the sons of the east were lying in the valley as numerous as locusts; and their camels were without number, as numerous as the sand on the seashore.

13 When Gideon came, behold, a man was relating a dream to his friend. And he said, “Behold, I had a dream; a loaf of barley bread was tumbling into the camp of Midian,

and it came to the tent and struck it so that it fell, and turned it upside down so that the tent lay flat.” 14 His friend replied, “This is nothing less than the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel; God has given Midian and all the camp into his hand.”

15 When Gideon heard the account of the dream and its interpretation--he Bowed in Worship.

He returned to the camp of Israel and said, “Arise,--for the Lord has given the camp of Midian into your hands.” 16 He divided the 300 men into three companies, and he put trumpets and empty pitchers into the hands of all of them, with torches inside the pitchers. 17 He said to them, “Look at me and do likewise. And behold, when I come to the outskirts of the camp, do as I do.

18 When I and all who are with me blow the trumpet, then you also blow the trumpets all around the camp and say,
-- ‘For the Lord and for Gideon.’ ”

19 So Gideon and the hundred men who were with him came to the outskirts of the camp at the beginning of the middle watch, when they had just posted the watch; and they blew the trumpets and smashed the pitchers that were in their hands. 20 When the three companies blew the trumpets and broke the pitchers, they held the torches in their left hands and the trumpets in their right hands for blowing, and cried, “A sword for the Lord and for Gideon”

21 Each stood in his place around the camp; and all the army ran, crying out as they fled.

22 When they blew 300 trumpets--the Lord--set the killing sword of one middianite soldier against another--even throughout the whole army--

and the army fled as far as Beth-shittah toward Zererah, as far as the edge of Abel-meholah, by Tabbath. 23 The men of Israel were summoned from Naphtali and Asher and all Manasseh, and they pursued Midian.

24 Then Gideon sent messengers throughout all the mountains of Ephraim, saying, “Come down against the Midianites, and seize from them the watering places as far as Beth Barah and the Jordan.” Then all the men of Ephraim gathered together and seized the watering places as far as Beth Barah and the Jordan.

25 And they captured two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb. They killed Oreb at the rock of Oreb, and Zeeb they killed at the winepress of Zeeb. They pursued Midian and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon on the other side of the Jordan.

CHAPTER 8

1 Now the men of Ephraim said to him, “Why have you done this to us by not calling us when you went to fight with the Midianites?” And they reprimanded him sharply.

2 So he said to them, “What have I done now in comparison with you? Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abiezer? 3 God has delivered into your hands the princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb. And what was I able to do in comparison with you?” Then their anger toward him subsided when he said that.

4 When Gideon came to the Jordan, he and the three hundred men who were with him crossed over, exhausted but still in pursuit. 5 Then he said to the men of Succoth, “Please give loaves of bread to the people who follow me, for they are exhausted, and I am pursuing Zebah and Zalmunna, kings of Midian.”

6 And the leaders of Succoth said, “Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in your hand, that we should give bread to your army?”

7 So Gideon said, “For this cause, when the Lord has delivered Zebah and Zalmunna into my hand, then I will tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers” 8 Then he went up from there to Penuel and spoke to them in the same way. And the men of Penuel answered him as the men of Succoth had answered. 9 So he also spoke to the men of Penuel, saying, “When I come back in peace, I will tear down this tower”

10 Now Zebah and Zalmunna were at Karkor, and their armies with them, about fifteen thousand, all who were left of all the army of the people of the East; for one hundred and twenty thousand men who drew the sword had fallen. 11 Then Gideon went up by the road of those who dwell in tents on the east of Nobah and Jogbehah; and he attacked the army while the camp felt secure. 12 When Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued them; and he took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and routed the whole army.

13 Then Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle, from the Ascent of Heres. 14 And he caught a young man of the men of Succoth and interrogated him; and he wrote down for him the leaders of Succoth and its elders, seventy-seven men. 15 Then he came to the men of Succoth and said, “Here are Zebah and Zalmunna, about whom you ridiculed me, saying, ‘Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in your hand, that we should give bread to your weary men?’ ”

16 And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he punished/afflicted with pain the men of Succoth. 17 Then he tore down the tower of Penuel and killed the men of the city.

18 And he said to Zebah and Zalmunna, “What kind of men were they whom you killed at Tabor?”

So they answered, “As you are, so were they; each one resembled the son of a king.”

19 Then he said, "They were my brothers, the sons of my mother. As the Lord lives, if you had let them live, I would not kill you." 20 And he said to Jether his firstborn, "Rise, kill them" But the youth would not draw his sword; for he was afraid, because he was still a youth.

21 So Zebah and Zalmunna said, "Rise yourself, and kill us; for as a man is, so is his strength." So Gideon arose and killed Zebah and Zalmunna, and took the crescent ornaments that were on their camels' necks.

22 Then the men of Israel said to Gideon, "Rule over us, both you and your son, and your grandson also; for you have delivered us from the hand of Midian."

23 But Gideon said to them, "I will not rule over you, nor shall my son rule over you; the Lord shall rule over you."

24 Then Gideon said to them, "I would like to make a request of you, that each of you would give me the earrings from his plunder." For they had golden earrings, because they were Ishmaelites.

25 So they answered, "We will gladly give them." And they spread out a garment, and each man threw into it the earrings from his plunder. 26 Now the weight of the gold earrings that he requested was one thousand seven hundred shekels of gold, besides the crescent ornaments, pendants, and purple robes which were on the kings of Midian, and besides the chains that were around their camels' necks.

27 Then Gideon made it into a gorgeous priestly garment Statue and set it up in his city, Ophrah. And all Israel played the harlot/whore with it there. It became a snare to Gideon and to his house.

28 So Midian was subdued before the sons of Israel--and they did not lift up their heads anymore. And the land was undisturbed/no wars--for forty years in the days of Gideon.

29 Then Jerubbaal the son of Joash went and lived in his own house. 30 Now Gideon had seventy sons who were his direct descendants, for he had many wives. 31 His concubine who was in Shechem also bore him a son, and he named him Abimelech. 32 And Gideon the son of Joash died at a ripe old age and was buried in the tomb of his father Joash, in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

33 Then it came about, as soon as Gideon was dead--

--that the people of Israel again played the Whore--with the Baals/idols, and made Baal-berith their god.

34 Thus the people of Israel Did Not Remember/serve--the Lord their God,

--who had Delivered them from the hands of all their enemies on every side; 35 nor did they show kindness to the household of Gideon in accord with all the good that he had done to Israel.

CHAPTER 9

1 Then Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem, to his mother's brothers, and spoke with them and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying, 2 "Please speak in the hearing of all the men of Shechem: 'Which is better for you, that all seventy of the sons of Jerubbaal reign over you, or that one reign over you?' Remember that I am your own flesh and bone."

3 And his mother's brothers spoke all these words concerning him in the hearing of all the men of Shechem; and their heart was inclined to follow Abimelech, for they said, "He is our brother." 4 So they gave him seventy shekels of silver from the temple of Baal-Berith, with which Abimelech hired worthless and reckless men; and they followed him.

5 Then he went to his father's house at Ophrah and killed his brothers, the seventy sons of Jerubbaal, on one stone. But Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left, because he hid himself. 6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, all of Beth Millo, and they went and made Abimelech king beside the terebinth tree at the pillar that was in Shechem.

7 Now when they told Jotham, he went and stood on top of Mount Gerizim, and lifted his voice and cried out. And he said to them:

"Listen to me, you men of Shechem,
That God may listen to you

8 "The trees once went forth to anoint a king over them.
And they said to the olive tree,
'Reign over us'

9 But the olive tree said to them,
'Should I cease giving my oil,
With which they honor God and men,
And go to sway over trees?'

10 "Then the trees said to the fig tree,
'You come and reign over us'

11 But the fig tree said to them,
'Should I cease my sweetness and my good fruit,
And go to sway over trees?'

12 "Then the trees said to the vine,
'You come and reign over us'

13 But the vine said to them,
'Should I cease my new wine,
Which cheers both God and men,

And go to sway over trees?’

14 “Then all the trees said to the bramble,
‘You come and reign over us’

15 And the bramble said to the trees,
‘If in truth you anoint me as king over you,
Then come and take shelter in my shade;
But if not, let fire come out of the bramble
And devour the cedars of Lebanon’

16 “Now therefore, if you have acted in truth and sincerity in making Abimelech king, and if you have dealt well with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done to him as he deserves— 17 for my father fought for you, risked his life, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian; 18 but you have risen up against my father’s house this day, and killed his seventy sons on one stone, and made Abimelech, the son of his female servant, king over the men of Shechem, because he is your brother.

19 If then you have acted in truth and sincerity with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, then rejoice in Abimelech, and let him also rejoice in you. 20 But if not, let fire come from Abimelech and devour the men of Shechem and Beth Millo; and let fire come from the men of Shechem and from Beth Millo and devour Abimelech” 21 And Jotham ran away and fled; and he went to Beer and dwelt there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.

22 After Abimelech had reigned over Israel three years, 23 God sent a spirit of ill will between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech, 24 that the crime done to the seventy sons of Jerubbaal might be settled and their blood be laid on Abimelech their brother, who killed them, and on the men of Shechem, who aided him in the killing of his brothers.

25 And the men of Shechem set men in ambush against him on the tops of the mountains, and they robbed all who passed by them along that way; and it was told Abimelech.

26 Now Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brothers and went over to Shechem; and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him. 27 So they went out into the fields, and gathered grapes from their vineyards and trod them, and made merry. And they went into the house of their god, and ate and drank, and cursed Abimelech.

28 Then Gaal the son of Ebed said, “Who is Abimelech, and who is Shechem, that we should serve him? Is he not the son of Jerubbaal, and is not Zebul his officer? Serve the men of Hamor the father of Shechem; but why should we serve him? 29 If only this people were under my authority Then I would remove Abimelech.” So he said to Abimelech, “Increase your army and come out”

30 When Zebul, the ruler of the city, heard the words of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was aroused. 31 And he sent messengers to Abimelech secretly, saying, “Take note Gaal

the son of Ebed and his brothers have come to Shechem; and here they are, fortifying the city against you.

32 Now therefore, get up by night, you and the people who are with you, and lie in wait in the field. 33 And it shall be, as soon as the sun is up in the morning, that you shall rise early and rush upon the city; and when he and the people who are with him come out against you, you may then do to them as you find opportunity.”

34 So Abimelech and all the people who were with him rose by night, and lay in wait against Shechem in four companies. 35 When Gaal the son of Ebed went out and stood in the entrance to the city gate, Abimelech and the people who were with him rose from lying in wait. 36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, “Look, people are coming down from the tops of the mountains”

But Zebul said to him, “You see the shadows of the mountains as if they were men.”

37 So Gaal spoke again and said, “See, people are coming down from the center of the land, and another company is coming from the Diviners’ Terebinth Tree.”

38 Then Zebul said to him, “Where indeed is your mouth now, with which you said, ‘Who is Abimelech, that we should serve him?’ Are not these the people whom you despised? Go out, if you will, and fight with them now.”

39 So Gaal went out, leading the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech. 40 And Abimelech chased him, and he fled from him; and many fell wounded, to the very entrance of the gate. 41 Then Abimelech dwelt at Arumah, and Zebul drove out Gaal and his brothers, so that they would not dwell in Shechem.

42 And it came about on the next day that the people went out into the field, and they told Abimelech. 43 So he took his people, divided them into three companies, and lay in wait in the field. And he looked, and there were the people, coming out of the city; and he rose against them and attacked them.

44 Then Abimelech and the company that was with him rushed forward and stood at the entrance of the gate of the city; and the other two companies rushed upon all who were in the fields and killed them. 45 So Abimelech fought against the city all that day; he took the city and killed the people who were in it; and he demolished the city and sowed it with salt.

46 Now when all the men of the tower of Shechem had heard that, they entered the stronghold of the temple of the god Berith. 47 And it was told Abimelech that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together.

48 Then Abimelech went up to Mount Zalmon, he and all the people who were with him. And Abimelech took an ax in his hand and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it and laid it on his shoulder; then he said to the people who were with him, “What you have seen me do, make haste and do as I have done.”

49 So each of the people likewise cut down his own bough and followed Abimelech,

put them against the stronghold, and set the stronghold on fire above them, so that all the people of the tower of Shechem died, about a thousand men and women.

50 Then Abimelech went to Thebez, and he encamped against Thebez and took it. 51 But there was a strong tower in the city, and all the men and women—all the people of the city—fled there and shut themselves in; then they went up to the top of the tower. 52 So Abimelech came as far as the tower and fought against it; and he drew near the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 But a certain woman dropped an upper millstone on Abimelech's head and crushed his skull. 54 Then he called quickly to the young man, his armorbearer, and said to him, "Draw your sword and kill me, lest men say of me, 'A woman killed him.' " So his young man thrust him through, and he died. 55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed, every man to his place.

56 Thus God repaid the wickedness of Abimelech, which he had done to his father by killing his seventy brothers. 57 And all the evil of the men of Shechem God returned on their own heads, and on them came the curse of Jotham the son of Jerubbaal.

CHAPTER 10

1 After Abimelech there arose to save Israel Tola the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar; and he dwelt in Shamir in the mountains of Ephraim. 2 He judged Israel twenty-three years; and he died and was buried in Shamir.

3 After him arose Jair, a Gileadite; and he judged Israel twenty-two years. 4 Now he had thirty sons who rode on thirty donkeys; they also had thirty towns, which are called "Havoth Jair" to this day, which are in the land of Gilead. 5 And Jair died and was buried in Camon.

6 Then the people of Israel again did Evil--in the sight of the Lord--served the Baals and the Ashtaroth, the gods of Aram, the gods of Sidon, the gods of Moab, the gods of the sons of Ammon, and the gods of the Philistines;

--thus they Forsook the Lord and did Not Serve/obey Him--

7 The Anger of the Lord burned against Israel--and He gave them into the hands of the Philistines and into the hands of the sons of Ammon.

8 They afflicted and crushed the people of Israel that year--for eighteen years they afflicted/ruled over all the people of Israel who were beyond the Jordan in Gilead in the land of the Amorites. 9 The sons of Ammon crossed the Jordan to fight also against Judah, Benjamin, and the house of Ephraim, so that Israel was greatly distressed/stressed out.

10 Then the people of Israel--cried/yelled out to the Lord, saying--

--“We have Sinned against You,--or indeed, we have Forsaken our God--
-- and served the Baals/Idols.”

11 The Lord said to the people of Israel--“Did I not deliver you from the Egyptians, the Amorites, the sons of Ammon, and the Philistines? 12 Also when the Sidonians, the Amalekites and the Maonites oppressed you--you cried out to Me--and I Delivered you from their hands.

13 Yet you have--Forsaken Me and Served other gods--therefore I will No longer deliver you.

14 Go and cry out to the gods which you have chosen--let them deliver you in the time of your distress.”

15 The people of Israel said to the Lord, “We have sinned, do to us whatever seems good to You; only please deliver us this day.” 16 So they put away the foreign gods from among them and served the Lord; and He could bear the misery of Israel no longer.

17 Then the sons of Ammon were summoned and they camped in Gilead. And the sons of Israel gathered together and camped in Mizpah. 18 The people, the leaders of Gilead, said to one another, “Who is the man who will begin to fight against the sons of Ammon? He shall become head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.”

CHAPTER 11

1 Now Jephthah the Gileadite was a mighty man of valor, but he was the son of a harlot/prostitute; and Gilead begot Jephthah. 2 Gilead’s wife bore sons; and when his wife’s sons grew up, they drove Jephthah out, and said to him, “You shall have no inheritance in our father’s house, for you are the son of another woman.” 3 Then Jephthah fled from his brothers and dwelt in the land of Tob; and worthless men banded together with Jephthah and went out raiding with him.

4 It came to pass after a time that the people of Ammon made war against Israel. 5 And so it was, when the people of Ammon made war against Israel, that the elders of Gilead went to get Jephthah from the land of Tob. 6 Then they said to Jephthah, “Come and be our commander, that we may fight against the people of Ammon.”

7 So Jephthah said to the elders of Gilead, “Did you not hate me, and expel me from my father’s house? Why have you come to me now when you are in distress?”

8 And the elders of Gilead said to Jephthah, “That is why we have turned again to you now, that you may go with us and fight against the people of Ammon, and be our head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.”

9 So Jephthah said to the elders of Gilead, “If you take me back home to fight against the people of Ammon, and the Lord delivers them to me, shall I be your head?”

10 And the elders of Gilead said to Jephthah, “The Lord will be a witness between us, if we do not do according to your words.” 11 Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and commander over them; and Jephthah spoke all his words before the Lord in Mizpah.

12 Now Jephthah sent messengers to the King of the people of Ammon, saying, “What do you have against me, that you have come to fight against me in my land?”

13 And the King of the people of Ammon answered the messengers of Jephthah, “Because Israel took away my land when they came up out of Egypt, from the Arnon as far as the Jabbok, and to the Jordan. Now therefore, restore those lands peaceably.”

14 So Jephthah again sent messengers to the king of the people of Ammon, 15 and said to him, “Thus says Jephthah: ‘Israel did not take away the land of Moab, nor the land of the people of Ammon; 16 for when Israel came up from Egypt, they walked through the wilderness as far as the Red Sea and came to Kadesh.

17 Then Israel sent messengers to the king of Edom, saying, “Please let me pass through your land.” But the king of Edom would not heed. And in like manner they sent to the king of Moab, but he would not consent. So Israel remained in Kadesh.

18 And they went along through the wilderness and bypassed the land of Edom and the land of Moab, came to the east side of the land of Moab, and encamped on the other side of the Arnon. But they did not enter the border of Moab, for the Arnon was the border of Moab. 19 Then Israel sent messengers to Sihon king of the Amorites, king of Heshbon; and Israel said to him, “Please let us pass through your land into our place.”

20 But Sihon did not trust Israel to pass through his territory. So Sihon gathered all his people together, encamped in Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

21 And the Lord God of Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they defeated them. Thus Israel gained possession of all the land of the Amorites, who inhabited that country. 22 They took possession of all the territory of the Amorites, from the Arnon to the Jabbok and from the wilderness to the Jordan.

23 ‘And now the Lord God of Israel has dispossessed the Amorites from before His people Israel; should you then possess it? 24 Will you not possess whatever Chemosh your god gives you to possess? So whatever the Lord our God takes possession of before us, we will possess. 25 And now, are you any better than Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? Did he ever strive against Israel? Did he ever fight against them?

26 While Israel dwelt in Heshbon and its villages, in Aroer and its villages, and in all the cities along the banks of the Arnon, for three hundred years, why did you not recover them within that time? 27 Therefore I have not sinned against you, but you wronged me by fighting against me. May the Lord, the Judge, render judgment this day between the children of Israel and the people of Ammon.’ ”

28 However, the king of the people of Ammon did not heed the words which Jephthah sent him.

29 Then the Spirit of the Lord came upon Jephthah, and he passed through Gilead and Manasseh, and passed through Mizpah of Gilead; and from Mizpah of Gilead he advanced toward the people of Ammon. 30 And Jephthah made a vow to the Lord, and said, “If You will indeed deliver the people of Ammon into my hands, 31 then it will be that whatever comes out of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the people of Ammon, shall surely be the Lord’s, and I will offer it up as a burnt offering.”

32 So Jephthah advanced toward the people of Ammon to fight against them, and the Lord delivered them into his hands. 33 And he defeated them from Aroer as far as Minnith—twenty cities—and to Abel Keramim, with a very great slaughter. Thus the people of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

34 When Jephthah came to his house at Mizpah, there was his daughter, coming out to meet him with timbrels and dancing; and she was his only child. Besides her he had neither son nor daughter. 35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he tore his clothes, and said, “Alas, my daughter You have brought me very low You are among those who trouble me For I have given my word to the Lord, and I cannot go back on it.”

36 So she said to him, “My father, if you have given your word to the Lord, do to me according to what has gone out of your mouth, because the Lord has avenged you of your enemies, the people of Ammon.” 37 Then she said to her father, “Let this thing be done for me: let me alone for two months, that I may go and wander on the mountains and bewail my virginity, my friends and I.”

38 So he said, “Go.” And he sent her away for two months; and she went with her friends, and bewailed her virginity on the mountains. 39 And it was so at the end of two months that she returned to her father, and he carried out his vow with her which he had vowed. She knew no man.

And it became a custom in Israel 40 that the daughters of Israel went four days each year to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite.

CHAPTER 12

1 Then the men of Ephraim gathered together, crossed over toward Zaphon, and said to Jephthah, “Why did you cross over to fight against the people of Ammon, and did not call us to go with you? We will burn your house down on you with fire”

2 And Jephthah said to them, “My people and I were in a great struggle with the people of Ammon; and when I called you, you did not deliver me out of their hands. 3 So when I saw that you would not deliver me, I took my life in my hands and crossed over against the people of Ammon; and the Lord delivered them into my hand. Why then have you

come up to me this day to fight against me?”

4 Now Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead and fought against Ephraim. And the men of Gilead defeated Ephraim, because they said, “You Gileadites are fugitives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites and among the Manassites.” 5 The Gileadites seized the fords of the Jordan before the Ephraimites arrived.

And when any Ephraimite who escaped said, “Let me cross over,” the men of Gilead would say to him, “Are you an Ephraimite?” If he said, “No,” 6 then they would say to him, “Then say, ‘Shibboleth.’” And he would say, “Sibboleth,” for he could not pronounce it right. Then they would take him and kill him at the fords of the Jordan. There fell at that time forty-two thousand Ephraimites.

7 And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then Jephthah the Gileadite died and was buried among the cities of Gilead.

8 After him, Ibzan of Bethlehem judged Israel. 9 He had thirty sons. And he gave away thirty daughters in marriage, and brought in thirty daughters from elsewhere for his sons. He judged Israel seven years. 10 Then Ibzan died and was buried at Bethlehem.

11 After him, Elon the Zebulunite judged Israel. He judged Israel ten years. 12 And Elon the Zebulunite died and was buried at Aijalon in the country of Zebulun.

13 After him, Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite judged Israel. 14 He had forty sons and thirty grandsons, who rode on seventy young donkeys. He judged Israel eight years. 15 Then Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mountains of the Amalekites.

CHAPTER 13

1 Now the people of Israel Again did Evil in the sight of the Lord--so that the Lord gave them into--the hands/bondage--of the Philistines forty years.

2 There was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manoah; and his wife was barren and had borne no children. 3 Then the Angel of the Lord appeared to the woman and said to her, “Behold now, you are barren and have borne no children--but you shall conceive and give birth to a son.

4 Now therefore, be careful/on guard not to drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean thing. 5 For behold, you shall conceive and give birth to a son/Samson--
--and No razor shall come upon his head/to cut his/Samson's--hair off--for the boy shall be a Nazirite to God from the womb; and he shall begin to Deliver Israel from the hands of the Philistines.”

6 Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, “A man of God came to me and

his appearance was like the appearance of the Angel of God, very awesome. And I did not ask him where he came from, nor did he tell me his name. 7 But he said to me, 'Behold, you shall conceive and give birth to a son, and now you shall not drink wine or strong drink nor eat any unclean thing, for the boy shall be a Nazirite to God from the womb to the day of his death.' "

8 Then Manoah entreated the Lord and said, "O Lord, please let the man of God whom You have sent come to us again that he may teach us what to do for the boy who is to be born." 9 God listened to the voice of Manoah; and the Angel of God came again to the woman as she was sitting in the field, but Manoah her husband was not with her. 10 So the woman ran quickly and told her husband, "Behold, the man who came the other day has appeared to me."

11 Then Manoah arose and followed his wife, and when he came to the Man/Angel he said to him, "Are you the man who spoke to the woman?" And he said, "I am." 12 Manoah said, "Now when your words come to pass, what shall be the boy's mode of life and his vocation?"

13 So the Angel of the Lord said to Manoah, "Let the woman pay attention to all that I said. 14 She should not eat anything that comes from the grapevine nor drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean thing; let her observe all that I Commanded."

15 Then Manoah said to the Angel of the Lord, "Please let us detain you so that we may prepare a young goat for you." 16 The Angel of the Lord said to Manoah, "Though you detain me, I will not eat your food, but if you prepare a burnt offering, then offer it to the Lord." For Manoah did not know--that he was the Angel of the Lord.

17 Manoah said to the Angel of the Lord, "What is your name, so that when your words come to pass, we may honor you?" 18 But the Angel of the Lord said to him, "Why do you ask my name, seeing it is wonderful/special?" 19 So Manoah took the young goat with the grain offering and offered it on the rock to the Lord, and He performed wonders while Manoah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came about when the flame went up from the altar toward heaven, that the --Angel of the Lord ascended in the flame of the altar. When Manoah and his wife saw this,--they fell on their faces to the ground.

21 Now the Angel of the Lord did not appear to Manoah or his wife again. Then Manoah knew that he was the Angel of the Lord. 22 So Manoah said to his wife, "We will surely die, for we have seen God." 23 But his wife said to him, "If the Lord had desired to kill us, He would not have accepted a burnt offering and a grain offering from our hands, nor would He have shown us all these things, nor would He have let us hear things like this at this time."

24 Then the woman gave birth to a son--and named him Samson; and the child grew up and the Lord blessed him. 25 And the Spirit of the Lord began to Stir/arouse/trouble him in Mahaneh-dan, between Zorah and Eshtaol.

CHAPTER 14

1 Then Samson went down to Timnah and saw a woman in Timnah, one of the daughters of the Philistines. 2 So he came back and told his father and mother, "I saw a woman in Timnah, one of the daughters of the Philistines; now therefore, get her for me as a wife." 3 Then his father and his mother said to him, "Is there no woman among the daughters of your relatives, or among all our people, that you go to take a wife from the uncircumcised Philistines?" But Samson said to his father, "Get her for me--for she looks good/lustful--to me."

4 However, his father and mother did not know that it was of the Lord, for He was seeking an occasion against the Philistines. Now at that time the Philistines were ruling over Israel.

5 Then Samson went down to Timnah with his father and mother, and came as far as the vineyards of Timnah; and behold, a young lion came roaring toward him. 6 The Spirit of the Lord came upon him mightily, so that he tore him as one tears a young goat though he had nothing in his hand; but he did not tell his father or mother what he had done. 7 So he went down and talked to the woman; and she looked good to Samson.

8 When he returned later to take her, he turned aside to look at the carcass of the lion; and behold, a swarm of bees and honey were in the body of the lion. 9 So he scraped the honey into his hands and went on, eating as he went. When he came to his father and mother, he gave some to them and they ate it; but he did not tell them that he had scraped the honey out of the body of the lion.

10 Then his father went down to the woman; and Samson made a feast there, for the young men customarily did this. 11 When they saw him, they brought thirty companions to be with him.

12 Then Samson said to them, "Let me now propound a riddle to you; if you will indeed tell it to me within the seven days of the feast, and find it out, then I will give you thirty linen wraps and thirty changes of clothes. 13 But if you are unable to tell me, then you shall give me thirty linen wraps and thirty changes of clothes." And they said to him, "Propound your riddle, that we may hear it."

14 So he said to them,
"Out of the eater came something to eat,
And out of the strong came something sweet."
But they could not tell the riddle in three days.

15 Then it came about on the fourth day that they said to Samson's wife, "Entice your husband, so that he will tell us the riddle, or we will burn you and your father's house with fire. Have you invited us to impoverish us? Is this not so?" 16 Samson's wife wept before him and said--"You only hate me, and you do not love me; you have propounded a riddle to the sons, and have Not told it to me."

And he said to her, "Behold, I have not told it to my father or mother; so should I tell you?" 17 However she wept before him seven days while their feast lasted. And on the seventh day he told her because she pressed him so hard.

--She then Told the Riddle to the sons of her people--

18 So the men of the city said to him on the seventh day before the sun went down, "What is sweeter than honey?
And what is stronger than a lion?"

And he said to them,

"If you had not plowed with my heifer/forced the answer out of her,
--You would not have found out my riddle."

19 Then the Spirit of the Lord came upon Samson mightily-- and he went down to Ashkelon and killed thirty of them and took their spoil and gave the changes of clothes to those who told the riddle. And his anger burned, and he went up to his father's house. 20 But--Samson's wife was given to his companion who had been his friend.

CHAPTER 15

1 After a while, in the time of wheat harvest, it happened that Samson visited his wife with a young goat. And he said, "Let me go in to my wife, into her room." But her father would not permit him to go in.

2 Her father said, "I really thought that you thoroughly hated her; therefore I gave her to your companion. Is not her younger sister better than she? Please, take her instead."

3 And Samson said to them, "This time I shall be blameless regarding the Philistines if I harm them" 4 Then Samson went and caught three hundred foxes; and he took torches, turned the foxes tail to tail, and put a torch between each pair of tails. 5 When he had set the torches on fire, he let the foxes go into the standing grain of the Philistines, and burned up both the shocks and the standing grain, as well as the vineyards and olive groves.

6 Then the Philistines said, "Who has done this?"

And they answered, "Samson, the son-in-law of the Timnite, because he/his father in law has taken his wife and given her to his companion." So the Philistines came up and burned her and her father with fire.

7 Samson said to them, "Since you would do a thing like this, I will surely take revenge on you, and after that I will cease." 8 So he attacked them hip and thigh with a great slaughter; then he went down and dwelt in the cleft of the rock of Etam.

9 Then the Philistines went up and camped in Judah, and spread out in Lehi. 10 The men of Judah said, "Why have you come up against us?" And they said, "We have come up to bind Samson in order to do to him as he did to us."

11 Then 3,000 men of Judah went down to the cleft of the rock of Etam and said to Samson, "Do you not know that the Philistines are rulers over us? What then is this that you have done to us?" And he said to them, "As they did to me, so I have done to them."

12 They said to him--"We have come down to Bind You so that we may give you into the hands of the Philistines." And Samson said to them, "Swear to me that you will not kill me."

13 So they said to him, "No, but we will bind you fast and give you into their hands; yet surely we will not kill you." Then they bound him with two new ropes and brought him up from the rock.

14 When he came to Lehi, the Philistines shouted as they met him. And the Spirit of the Lord came upon Samson mightily so that the Ropes that were on his arms were as flax/string that is burned with fire--and his bonds dropped from his hands.

15 Samson found a fresh jawbone of a donkey--so he reached out and took it and Killed --a thousand men with it.

16 Then Samson said,
"With the jawbone of a donkey,
Heaps upon heaps,
With the jawbone of a donkey
I have killed a thousand men."

17 And so it was, when he had finished speaking, that he threw the jawbone from his hand, and called that place Ramath Lehi.

18 Then he became very thirsty; so he cried out to the Lord and said, "You have given this great deliverance by the hand of Your servant; and now shall I die of thirst and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised?"

19 So God split the hollow place that is in Lehi, and water came out, and he drank; and his spirit returned, and he revived. Therefore he called its name En Hakkore, which is in Lehi to this day.

20 And Samson judged Israel twenty years in the days of the Philistines.

.CHAPTER 16

1 Now Samson went to Gaza and saw a whore there--and went in to her/had intercourse. 2 When it was told to the Gazites, saying, "Samson has come here," they surrounded the place and lay in wait for him all night at the gate of the city. And they kept silent all night, saying, "Let us wait until the morning light, then we will kill him."

3 Now Samson lay until midnight, and at midnight he arose and took hold of the doors of the city gate and the two posts and pulled them up along with the bars; then he put them on his shoulders and carried them up to the top of the mountain which is opposite Hebron.

4 After this it came about that Samson Loved a woman in the valley of Sorek, whose name--was Delilah.

5 The lords of the Philistines came up to her and said to her--"Entice him, and see where his great strength lies and how we may overpower him that we may bind him to afflict him.

Then we will each give you eleven hundred pieces of silver."

6 So Delilah said to Samson, "Please tell me where your great strength is and how you may be bound to afflict you." 7 Samson said to her, "If they bind me with seven fresh cords that have not been dried, then I will become weak and be like any other man." 8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven fresh cords that had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

9 Now she had men lying in wait in an inner room. And she said to him, "The Philistines are upon you, Samson" But he snapped the cords as a string of tow/candle wick snaps when it touches fire. So his strength was not discovered.

10 Then Delilah said to Samson, "Behold, you have deceived me and told me lies; now please tell me how you may be bound."

11 He said to her, "If they bind me tightly with new ropes which have not been used, then I will become weak and be like any other man." 12 So Delilah took new ropes and bound him with them and said to him, "The Philistines are upon you, Samson" For the men were lying in wait in the inner room. But he snapped the ropes from his arms like a thread.

13 Then Delilah said to Samson, "Up to now you have deceived me and told me lies; tell me how you may be bound." And he said to her, "If you weave the seven locks of my hair with the web and fasten it with a pin, then I will become weak and be like any other man." 14 So while he slept, Delilah took the seven locks of his hair and wove them into the web. And she fastened it with the pin and said to him, "The Philistines are upon you, Samson"

But he awoke from his sleep and pulled out the pin of the loom and the web.

15 Then she said to him, “How can you say, ‘I love you,’ when your heart is not with me? You have deceived me these three times and have not told me where your great strength is.” 16 It came about when she pressed him daily with her words and urged him, that his soul was annoyed to death.

17 So Samson-- told her all that was in his heart and said to her,--
--“A razor has never come on my head, for I have been a Nazirite to God from my mother’s womb.--If I am shaved--then my Strength will leave me--and I will become Weak--and be like any other man.”

18 When Delilah saw that he had told her all that was in his heart, she sent and called the lords of the Philistines, saying--“Come up once more, for he has told me all that is in his heart.”

Then the lords of the Philistines came up to her and brought the money in their hands.

19 She made him sleep on her knees, and called for a man
--and had him--Shave Off --the seven locks of Samson's Hair--Then she began to afflict him--and his Strength--Left Him.

20 She said, “The Philistines are upon you, Samson”
And he awoke from his sleep/stupor and said, “I will go out as at other times and shake myself free.” But Samson did Not Know that the Lord--had Departed from him.

21 Then the Philistines seized him--and Gouged/took out--Samson's Eyes,

--and they brought him down to Gaza and bound him with bronze chains,
--and he was a grinder in the prison.

22 However, the Hair of his head began to--grow again--after it was shaved off.

23 Now the lords of the Philistines assembled to offer a great sacrifice to Dagon their god, and to rejoice/boast and get drunk--
for they said,--“Our god--has given Samson our enemy--into our hands.”

24 When the people saw Samson, they praised their god, for they said,
“Our god has given our enemy into our hands,
Even the destroyer of our country,
Who has slain many of us.”

25 It so happened when they were in high drunken spirits--that they said,
--“Call for Samson--that he may amuse/entertain us.”

So they Called for Samson from the prison, and he entertained them. And they made him stand between the pillars. 26 Then Samson said to the boy who was holding his hand, --“Let me feel the pillars on which the house rests--that I may Lean/press hard against them.” 27 Now the house was full of men and women, and all the lords of the Philistines were there.

--And about 3,000 men and women were on the roof looking on while Samson was amusing them.

28 Then Samson called to the Lord and said,--“O Lord God, please remember me and please strengthen me just this time--O God, that I may at once be avenged/vindicated of the Philistines--for my two eyes.”

29 Samson grasped the two middle Pillars on which the house rested, and braced himself against them, the one with his right hand and the other with his left. 30 And Samson said--“Let me die with the Philistines”

--And Samson-- bent/leaned--with all his might so that the house/temple--fell down with all the nobles/lords and all the people who were in it. So the dead/3.000 people--whom he Killed at his death were more than those whom he killed in his life. 31 Then his brothers and all his father’s household came down, took him, brought him up and buried him between Zorah and Eshtaol in the tomb of Manoah his father. Thus Samson had Judged Israel twenty years.

CHAPTER 17

1 Now there was a man from the mountains of Ephraim, whose name was Micah. 2 And he said to his mother, “The eleven hundred shekels of silver that were taken from you, and on which you put a curse, even saying it in my ears—here is the silver with me; I took it.”

And his mother said, “May you be blessed by the Lord, my son.” 3 So when he had returned the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his mother, his mother said, “I had wholly dedicated the silver from my hand to the Lord for my son, to make a carved image and a molded image; now therefore, I will return it to you.”

4 Thus he returned the silver to his mother. Then his mother took two hundred shekels of silver and gave them to the silversmith, and he made it into a carved image and a molded image; and they were in the house of Micah.

5 The man Micah had a shrine, and made an ephod and household idols; and he consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest. 6 In those days there was no King in Israel; everyone did what was right in their own eyes.

7 Now there was a young man from Bethlehem in Judah, of the family of Judah; he was a Levite, and was staying there. 8 The man departed from the city of Bethlehem

in Judah to stay wherever he could find a place. Then he came to the mountains of Ephraim, to the house of Micah, as he journeyed. 9 And Micah said to him, “Where do you come from?”

So he said to him, “I am a Levite from Bethlehem in Judah, and I am on my way to find a place to stay.”

10 Micah said to him, “Dwell with me, and be a father and a priest to me, and I will give you ten shekels of silver per year, a suit of clothes, and your sustenance.” So the Levite went in. 11 Then the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man became like one of his sons to him. 12 So Micah consecrated the Levite, and the young man became his priest, and lived in the house of Micah. 13 Then Micah said, “Now I know that the Lord will be good to me, since I have a Levite as priest.”

CHAPTER 18

1 In those days *there was* no King in Israel. And in those days the tribe of the Danites was seeking an inheritance for itself to dwell in; for until that day *their* inheritance among the tribes of Israel had not fallen to them. 2 So the children of Dan sent five men of their family from their territory, men of valor from Zorah and Eshtaol, to spy out the land and search it. They said to them, “Go, search the land.” So they went to the mountains of Ephraim, to the house of Micah, and lodged there.

3 While they *were* at the house of Micah, they recognized the voice of the young Levite. They turned aside and said to him, “Who brought you here? What are you doing in this place? What do you have here?”

4 He said to them, “Thus and so Micah did for me. He has hired me, and I have become his priest.”

5 So they said to him, “Please inquire of God, that we may know whether the journey on which we go will be prosperous.”

6 And the priest said to them, “Go in peace. The presence of the Lord be with you on your way.”

7 So the five men departed and went to Laish. They saw the people who were there, how they dwelt safely, in the manner of the Sidonians, quiet and secure. There were no rulers in the land who might put them to shame for anything. They were far from the Sidonians, and they had no ties with anyone.

8 Then the spies came back to their brethren at Zorah and Eshtaol, and their brethren said to them, “What is your report?”

9 So they said, “Arise, let us go up against them. For we have seen the land, and indeed it is very good. Would you do nothing? Do not hesitate to go, and enter to possess the land. 10 When you go, you will come to a secure people and a large land. For God has

given it into your hands, a place where there is no lack of anything that is on the earth.”

11 And six hundred men of the family of the Danites went from there, from Zorah and Eshtaol, armed with weapons of war. 12 Then they went up and encamped in Kirjath Jearim in Judah. (Therefore they call that place Mahaneh Dan to this day. There it is, west of Kirjath Jearim.) 13 And they passed from there to the mountains of Ephraim, and came to the house of Micah.

14 Then the five men who had gone to spy out the country of Laish answered and said to their brethren, “Do you know that there are in these houses an ephod/priestly garment, household idols, a carved image, and a molded image? Now therefore, consider what you should do.” 15 So they turned aside there, and came to the house of the young Levite man—to the house of Micah—and greeted him.

16 The six hundred men armed with their weapons of war, who were of the children of Dan, stood by the entrance of the gate. 17 Then the five men who had gone to spy out the land went up. Entering there, they took the carved image, the ephod, the household idols, and the molded image. The priest stood at the entrance of the gate with the six hundred men who were armed with weapons of war.

18 When these went into Micah’s house and took the carved image, the ephod, the household idols, and the molded image, the priest said to them, “What are you doing?”

19 And they said to him, “Be quiet, put your hand over your mouth, and come with us; be a father and a priest to us. Is it better for you to be a priest to the household of one man, or that you be a priest to a tribe and a family in Israel?” 20 So the priest’s heart was glad; and he took the ephod, the household idols, and the carved image, and took his place among the people.

21 Then they turned and departed, and put the little ones, the livestock, and the goods in front of them. 22 When they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men who were in the houses near Micah’s house gathered together and overtook the children of Dan. 23 And they called out to the children of Dan. So they turned around and said to Micah, “What ails you, that you have gathered such a company?”

24 So he said, “You have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and you have gone away. Now what more do I have? How can you say to me, ‘What ails you?’ ”

25 And the children of Dan said to him, “Do not let your voice be heard among us, lest angry men fall upon you, and you lose your life, with the lives of your household” 26 Then the children of Dan went their way. And when Micah saw that they were too strong for him, he turned and went back to his house.

27 So they took the things Micah had made, and the priest who had belonged to him, and went to Laish, to a people quiet and secure; and they struck them with the edge of the sword and burned the city with fire. 28 There was no deliverer, because it was far from Sidon, and they had no ties with anyone. It was in the valley that belongs to Beth

Rehob. So they rebuilt the city and dwelt there. 29 And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born to Israel. However, the name of the city formerly was Laish.

30 Then the children of Dan set up for themselves the carved image; and Jonathan the son of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dan until the day of the captivity of the land. 31 So they set up for themselves Micah's carved image which he made, all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

CHAPTER 19

1 And it came to pass in those days, when there was no King in Israel, that there was a certain Levite staying in the remote mountains of Ephraim. He took for himself a concubine from Bethlehem in Judah. 2 But his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him to her father's house at Bethlehem in Judah, and was there four whole months.

3 Then her husband arose and went after her, to speak kindly to her and bring her back, having his servant and a couple of donkeys with him. So she brought him into her father's house; and when the father of the young woman saw him, he was glad to meet him.

4 Now his father-in-law, the young woman's father, detained him; and he stayed with him three days. So they ate and drank and lodged there.

5 Then it came to pass on the fourth day that they arose early in the morning, and he stood to depart; but the young woman's father said to his son-in-law, "Refresh your heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way."

6 So they sat down, and the two of them ate and drank together. Then the young woman's father said to the man, "Please be content to stay all night, and let your heart be merry/drink more wine." 7 And when the man stood to depart, his father-in-law urged him; so he lodged there again. 8 Then he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart, but the young woman's father said, "Please refresh your heart." So they delayed until afternoon; and both of them ate.

9 And when the man stood to depart—he and his concubine and his servant—his father-in-law, the young woman's father, said to him, "Look, the day is now drawing toward evening; please spend the night. See, the day is coming to an end; lodge here, that your heart may be merry. Tomorrow go your way early, so that you may get home."

10 However, the man was not willing to spend that night; so he rose and departed, and came opposite Jebus (that is, Jerusalem). With him were the two saddled donkeys; his concubine was also with him. 11 They were near Jebus, and the day was far spent; and the servant said to his master, "Come, please, and let us turn aside into this city of the Jebusites and lodge in it."

12 But his master said to him, "We will not turn aside here into a city of foreigners, who are not of the children of Israel; we will go on to Gibeah." 13 So he said to his servant, "Come, let us draw near to one of these places, and spend the night in Gibeah or in Ramah." 14 And they passed by and went their way; and the sun went down on them near Gibeah, which belongs to Benjamin.

15 They turned aside there to go in to lodge in Gibeah. And when he went in, he sat down in the open square of the city, for no one would take them into his house to spend the night.

16 Just then an old man came in from his work in the field at evening, who also was from the mountains of Ephraim; he was staying in Gibeah, whereas the men of the place were Benjamites. 17 And when he raised his eyes, he saw the traveler in the open square of the city; and the old man said, "Where are you going, and where do you come from?"

18 So he said to him, "We are passing from Bethlehem in Judah toward the remote mountains of Ephraim; I am from there. I went to Bethlehem in Judah; now I am going to the house of the Lord. But there is no one who will take me into his house, 19 although we have both straw and fodder for our donkeys, and bread and wine for myself, for your female servant, and for the young man who is with your servant; there is no lack of anything."

20 And the old man said, "Peace be with you. However, let all your needs be my responsibility; only do not spend the night in the open square." 21 So he brought him into his house, and gave fodder to the donkeys. And they washed their feet, and ate and drank.

22 As they were enjoying themselves, suddenly certain men of the city, perverted men, surrounded the house and beat on the door. They spoke to the master of the house, the old man, saying, "Bring out the man who came to your house, that we may know him carnally/have sex with"

23 But the man, the master of the house, went out to them and said to them, "No, my brethren I beg you, do not act so wickedly. Seeing this man has come into my house, do not commit this outrage. 24 Look, here is my virgin daughter and the man's concubine; let me bring them out now. Humble them, and do with them as you please; but to this man do not do such a vile thing"

25 But the men would not heed him. So the man took his concubine and brought her out to them. And they knew her and abused her all night until morning; and when the day began to break, they let her go.

26 Then the woman came as the day was dawning, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her master was, till it was light.

27 When her master arose in the morning, and opened the doors of the house and went

out to go his way, there was his concubine, fallen at the door of the house with her hands on the threshold. 28 And he said to her, "Get up and let us be going." But there was no answer. So the man lifted her onto the donkey; and the man got up and went to his place. 29 When he entered his house he took a knife, laid hold of his concubine, and divided her into twelve pieces, limb by limb, and sent her throughout all the territory of Israel. 30 And so it was that all who saw it said, "No such deed has been done or seen from the day that the children of Israel came up from the land of Egypt until this day. Consider it, confer/make plans, and speak up"

CHAPTER 20

1 So all the children of Israel came out, from Dan to Beersheba, as well as from the land of Gilead, and the congregation gathered together as one man before the Lord at Mizpah. 2 And the leaders of all the people, all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand foot soldiers who drew the sword. 3 (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel had gone up to Mizpah.)

Then the children of Israel said, "Tell us, how did this wicked deed happen?" 4 So the Levite, the husband of the woman who was murdered, answered and said, "My concubine and I went into Gibeah, which belongs to Benjamin, to spend the night. 5 And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and surrounded the house at night because of me. They intended to kill me, but instead they violently raped my concubine so that she died.

6 So I took hold of my concubine, cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the territory of the inheritance of Israel, because they committed lewdness and outrage in Israel. 7 Look All of you are children of Israel; give your advice and counsel here and now"

8 So all the people arose as one man, saying, "None of us will go to his tent, nor will any turn back to his house; 9 but now this is the thing which we will do to Gibeah: We will go up against it by lot. 10 We will take ten men out of every hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, a hundred out of every thousand, and a thousand out of every ten thousand, to make provisions for the people, that when they come to Gibeah in Benjamin, they may repay all the vileness that they have done in Israel."

11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, united together as one man.

12 Then the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, "What is this wickedness that has occurred among you? 13 Now therefore, deliver up the men, the perverted men who are in Gibeah, that we may put them to death and remove the evil from Israel." But the children of Benjamin would not listen to the voice of their brethren, the children of Israel.

14 Instead, the children of Benjamin gathered together from their cities to Gibeah, to go to battle against the children of Israel.

15 And from their cities at that time the children of Benjamin numbered twenty-six thousand men who drew the sword, besides the inhabitants of Gibeah, who numbered seven hundred select men.

16 Among all this people were seven hundred select men who were left-handed; every one could sling a stone at a hair's breadth and not miss. 17 Now besides Benjamin, the men of Israel numbered four hundred thousand men who drew the sword; all of these were men of war.

18 Then the children of Israel arose and went up to the house of God to inquire of God. They said, "Which of us shall go up first to battle against the children of Benjamin?"

The Lord said, "Judah first"

19 So the children of Israel rose in the morning and encamped against Gibeah. 20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin, and the men of Israel put themselves in battle array to fight against them at Gibeah. 21 Then the children of Benjamin came out of Gibeah, and on that day cut down to the ground twenty-two thousand men of the Israelites.

22 And the people, that is, the men of Israel, encouraged themselves and again formed the battle line at the place where they had put themselves in array on the first day. 23 Then the children of Israel went up and wept before the Lord until evening, and asked counsel of the Lord, saying, "Shall I again draw near for battle against the children of my brother Benjamin?"

And the Lord said, "Go up against him."

24 So the children of Israel approached the children of Benjamin on the second day. 25 And Benjamin went out against them from Gibeah on the second day, and cut down to the ground eighteen thousand more of the children of Israel; all these drew the sword.

26 Then all the children of Israel, that is, all the people, went up and came to the house of God and wept. They sat there before the Lord and fasted that day until evening; and they offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the Lord.

27 So the children of Israel inquired of the Lord (the Ark of the covenant of God was there in those days, 28 and Phinehas the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, stood before it in those days), saying, "Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of my brother Benjamin, or shall I cease?"

And the Lord said, "Go up, for tomorrow I will deliver them into your hand."

29 Then Israel set men in ambush all around Gibeah. 30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in battle array

against Gibeah as at the other times.

31 So the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city. They began to strike down and kill some of the people, as at the other times, in the highways (one of which goes up to Bethel and the other to Gibeah) and in the field, about thirty men of Israel. 32 And the children of Benjamin said, “They are defeated before us, as at first.”

But the children of Israel said, “Let us flee and draw them away from the city to the highways.” 33 So all the men of Israel rose from their place and put themselves in battle array at Baal Tamar. Then Israel’s men in ambush burst forth from their position in the plain of Geba.

34 And ten thousand select men from all Israel came against Gibeah, and the battle was fierce. But the Benjamites did not know that disaster was upon them. 35 The Lord defeated Benjamin before Israel. And the children of Israel destroyed that day twenty-five thousand one hundred Benjamites; all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were defeated. The men of Israel had given ground to the Benjamites, because they relied on the men in ambush whom they had set against Gibeah. 37 And the men in ambush quickly rushed upon Gibeah; the men in ambush spread out and struck the whole city with the edge of the sword.

38 Now the appointed signal between the men of Israel and the men in ambush was that they would make a great cloud of smoke rise up from the city, 39 whereupon the men of Israel would turn in battle. Now Benjamin had begun to strike and kill about thirty of the men of Israel. For they said, “Surely they are defeated before us, as in the first battle.” 40 But when the cloud began to rise from the city in a column of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and there was the whole city going up in smoke to heaven.

41 And when the men of Israel turned back, the men of Benjamin panicked, for they saw that disaster had come upon them. 42 Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Israel in the direction of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them, and whoever came out of the cities they destroyed in their midst. 43 They surrounded the Benjamites, chased them, and easily trampled them down as far as the front of Gibeah toward the east. 44 And eighteen thousand men of Benjamin fell; all these were men of valor.

45 Then they turned and fled toward the wilderness to the rock of Rimmon; and they cut down five thousand of them on the highways. Then they pursued them relentlessly up to Gidom, and killed two thousand of them. 46 So all who fell of Benjamin that day were twenty-five thousand men who drew the sword; all these were men of valor/warriors/fighting military men.

47 But six hundred men turned and fled toward the wilderness to the rock of Rimmon, and they stayed at the rock of Rimmon for four months. 48 And the men of Israel turned

back against the children of Benjamin, and struck them down with the edge of the sword—from every city, men and beasts, all who were found. They also set fire to all the cities they came to.

CHAPTER 21

1 Now the men of Israel had sworn an oath at Mizpah, saying, “None of us shall give his daughter to Benjamin as a wife.” 2 Then the people came to the house of God, and remained there before God till evening. They lifted up their voices and wept bitterly, 3 and said, “O Lord God of Israel, why has this come to pass in Israel, that today there should be one tribe missing in Israel?”

4 So it was, on the next morning, that the people rose early and built an altar there, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. 5 The children of Israel said, “Who is there among all the tribes of Israel who did not come up with the assembly to the Lord?” For they had made a great oath concerning anyone who had not come up to the Lord at Mizpah, saying, “He shall surely be put to death.”

6 And the children of Israel grieved for Benjamin their brother, and said, “One tribe is cut off from Israel today.

7 What shall we do for wives for those who remain, seeing we have sworn by the Lord that we will not give them our daughters as wives?”

8 And they said, “What one is there from the tribes of Israel who did not come up to Mizpah to the Lord?” And, in fact, no one had come to the camp from Jabesh Gilead to the assembly. 9 For when the people were counted, indeed, not one of the inhabitants of Jabesh Gilead was there.

10 So the congregation sent out there twelve thousand of their most valiant men, and commanded them, saying, “Go and strike the inhabitants of Jabesh Gilead with the edge of the sword, including the women and children.

11 And this is the thing that you shall do: You shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman who has known a man intimately.” 12 So they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh Gilead four hundred young virgins who had not known a man intimately; and they brought them to the camp at Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan.

13 Then the whole congregation sent word to the children of Benjamin who were at the rock of Rimmon, and announced peace to them.

14 So Benjamin came back at that time, and they gave them the women whom they had saved alive of the women of Jabesh Gilead; and yet they had not found enough for them.

15 And the people grieved for Benjamin, because the Lord had made a void in the tribes of Israel.

16 Then the elders of the congregation said, “What shall we do for wives for those who

remain, since the women of Benjamin have been destroyed?” 17 And they said, “There must be an inheritance for the survivors of Benjamin, that a tribe may not be destroyed from Israel.

18 However, we cannot give them wives from our daughters, for the children of Israel have sworn an oath, saying, ‘Cursed be the one who gives a wife to Benjamin.’ ”

19 Then they said, “In fact, there is a yearly feast of the Lord in Shiloh, which is north of Bethel, on the east side of the highway that goes up from Bethel to Shechem, and south of Lebonah.”

20 Therefore they instructed the children of Benjamin, saying, “Go, lie in wait in the vineyards, 21 and watch; and just when the daughters of Shiloh come out to perform their dances, then come out from the vineyards, and every man catch a wife for himself from the daughters of Shiloh; then go to the land of Benjamin.

22 Then it shall be, when their fathers or their brothers come to us to complain, that we will say to them, ‘Be kind to them for our sake's, because we did not take a wife for any of them in the war; for it is not as though you have given the women to them at this time, making yourselves guilty of your oath.’ ”

23 And the children of Benjamin did so; they took enough wives for their number from those who danced, whom they caught. Then they went and returned to their inheritance, and they rebuilt the cities and dwelt in them.

24 So the children of Israel departed from there at that time, every person to their tribe and family; they went out from there, every person to their inheritance.

25 In those days there was no King in Israel; everyone did what was right in their own eyes.

END Book OF JUDGES

Book Of 1ST SAMUEL

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of 1ST SAMUEL:

--Hannah asks for a son/Samuel and God tells her he will give her a son but she must when he is weaned--give him back to the Lord to be raised in the temple.

--The priest at the time Eli had wicked sons who slept with prostitutes, and took people's quality meat sacrifices--to gorge on their gluttonous lustful appetites. God hated them.

--Samuel grew into a man and God was with him and made him a priest and prophet.

--God judges severely the Philistines for taking the Ark of the Covenant.

--The Israelites insist on having a King instead of God being their King ruling directly over them,

--Saul is anointed as Israel's first king. He disobeys Samuel and God--and God regrets that he had made Saul King.

--To God obedience is better than any animal sacrifice--

--Samuel anoints David to be the next King of Israel after King Saul dies.

--David defeats Goliath and gets great fame. King Saul constantly tries to kill David but God won't let him.

Book Of 1st SAMUEL

CHAPTER 1

1 Now there was a certain man from Ramathaim-zophim from the hill country of Ephraim, and his name was Elkanah the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephraimite. 2 He had two wives: the name of one was Hannah and the name of the other Peninnah; and Peninnah had children, --but Hannah had No Children.

3 Now this man would go up from his city yearly to worship and to sacrifice to the Lord of hosts in Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were priests to the Lord there. 4 When the day came that Elkanah sacrificed, he would give portions to Peninnah his wife and to all her sons and her daughters; 5 but to Hannah he would give a double portion, for he loved Hannah--but the Lord had--Closed her Womb.

6 Her rival, however, would provoke her bitterly to irritate her, because the Lord had closed her womb. 7 It happened year after year, as often as she went up to the house of the Lord, she would provoke her; so she wept and would not eat. 8 Then Elkanah her husband said to her, "Hannah, why do you weep and why do you not eat and why is your heart sad? Am I not better to you than ten sons?"

9 Then Hannah rose after eating and drinking in Shiloh. Now Eli the priest was sitting on the seat by the doorpost of the temple of the Lord. 10 She, greatly distressed, prayed to the Lord and wept bitterly. 11 She made a Vow and said, "O Lord of hosts/armies/Angels, if You will indeed look on the affliction of Your maidservant and remember me, and not forget Your maidservant, --but will/please--give Your maidservant a Son--then I will give him to the Lord -- --all the days of his life, and a razor shall never come on his head."

12 Now it came about, as she continued praying before the Lord, that Eli was watching her mouth. 13 As for Hannah, she was speaking in her heart, only her lips were moving, but her voice was not heard. So Eli thought she was drunk. 14 Then Eli said to her, "How long will you make yourself drunk? Put away your wine from you." 15 But Hannah replied, "No, my lord, I am a woman oppressed in spirit; I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink--but I have poured out my Soul before the Lord.

16 Do not consider your maidservant as a worthless woman, for I have spoken until now out of my great concern and provocation." 17 Then Eli answered and said, "Go in Peace; and may the God of Israel grant your Petition that you have Asked of Him." 18 She said, "Let your maidservant find favor in your sight." So the woman went her way and ate, and her face was no longer sad.

19 Then they arose early in the morning and worshiped before the Lord, and returned

again to their house in Ramah. And Elkanah had sexual relations with Hannah his wife, --and the Lord-- Remembered her/what she Asked for.

20 It came about in Due Time, after Hannah had conceived--that she gave birth to a Son; and she--named him Samuel, saying--“Because I have Asked him of the Lord.”

21 Then the man Elkanah went up with all his household to offer to the Lord the yearly sacrifice and pay his vow. 22 But Hannah did not go up, for she said to her husband, “I will not go up until the child is weaned; then I will bring him, that he may appear before the Lord and stay there forever.” 23 Elkanah her husband said to her, “Do what seems best to you. Remain until you have weaned him; only may the Lord confirm His Word.”

So the woman remained and nursed her son until she weaned him. 24 Now when she had weaned him, she took him up with her, with a three-year-old bull and one ephah of flour and a jug of wine, and brought him to the house of the Lord in Shiloh, although the child was young.

25 Then they slaughtered the bull, and brought the boy to Eli. 26 She said, “I am the woman who stood here beside you, Praying to the Lord. 27 For this boy

-- I Prayed--and God Almighty has Given Me my Petition--which I Asked of Him.

28 So I have also dedicated him to the Lord; as long as he lives he is dedicated to the Lord.” And he worshiped the Lord there.

CHAPTER 2

1 And Hannah prayed and said:

“My heart rejoices in the Lord;
My horn/my passion is exalted in the Lord.
I smile at my enemies,
Because I rejoice in Your salvation.

2 “No one is Holy like the Lord,
For there is none besides You,
Nor is there any rock like our God.

3 “Talk no more so very proudly;
Let no arrogance come from your mouth,
For the Lord is the God of knowledge;
And by Him actions are weighed.

4 “The bows of the mighty men are broken,
And those who stumbled are girded with strength.

5 Those who were full have hired themselves out for bread,

And the hungry have ceased to hunger.
Even the barren has borne seven,
And she who has many children has become feeble.

6 “The Lord kills and makes alive;
He brings down to the grave and brings up.

7 The Lord makes poor and makes rich;
He brings low and lifts up.

8 He raises the poor from the dust
And lifts the beggar from the ash heap,
To set them among princes
And make them inherit the throne of glory.

“For the pillars of the earth are the Lord’s,
And He has set the world upon them.

9 He will guard the feet of His Saints,
But the wicked shall be silent in darkness.

10 Those who contend/fight--with God Almighty will be shattered/destroyed:
Against them He will thunder in the heavens,
The Lord will Judge--rebellious sinners all throughout-- the ends of the earth;

11 Then Elkanah went to his home at Ramah. But the boy ministered to the Lord before Eli the priest.

12 Now the Sons of Eli were worthless men/perverved sinners--they did Not Know the Lord

13 and the custom of the priests with the people. When any person was offering a sacrifice, the priest’s servant would come while the meat was boiling, with a three-pronged fork in his hand. 14 Then he would thrust it into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fork brought up the priest would take for himself. Thus they did in Shiloh to all the Israelites who came there.

15 Also, before they burned the fat, the priest’s servant would come and say to the man who was sacrificing, “Give the priest meat for roasting, as he will not take boiled meat from you, only raw.” 16 If the man said to him, “They must surely burn the fat first, and then take as much as you desire,” then he would say, “No, but you shall give it to me now; and if not, I will take it by force.”

17 Thus the Sins--of the young men was very great--before the Lord,
--for the men Despised/disrespected--the Offering of the Lord.

18 Now Samuel was ministering before the Lord, as a boy wearing a linen ephod/priestly garment. 19 And his mother would make him a little robe and bring it to

him from year to year when she would come up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

20 Then Eli would bless Elkanah and his wife and say, “May the Lord give you children from this woman--in place of the one she Dedicated to the Lord.” And they went to their own home.

21 The Lord visited Hannah--and she conceived and gave birth to three sons and two daughters. And the boy Samuel--grew before the Lord.

22 Now Eli was very old; and he heard all that his Sons were doing to all Israel, and how --they lay/had sex with the women--who served at the doorway of the tent of meeting.

23 He said to them, “Why do you do such things, the Evil things that I hear from all these people? 24 No, my Sons; for the report is not good which I hear the Lord’s people circulating. 25 If one person sins against another, God will mediate for them; --but IF-- a person Sins willingly/knowingly- Against God--who can intercede for them?”

But they would-- Not Listen--to the voice of their father--
--for the Lord desired--to put them to death.

26 Now the boy Samuel was growing in stature and--in Favor/was respected by both with the Lord and with people.

27 Then a man of God came to Eli and said to him,

--**Thus says the Lord**--‘Did I not indeed reveal Myself to the house of your father when they were in Egypt in bondage to Pharaoh’s house? 28 Did I not choose them from all the tribes of Israel to be My priests, to go up to My altar, to burn incense, to carry an ephod before Me; and did I not give to the house of your father all the fire offerings of the sons of Israel?’

29 Why do you kick/disrespect--at My sacrifices and at My offerings which I have commanded in My dwelling--and Honor your sons--above Me--by making yourselves fat with the choicest/meats--of every offering of My people Israel?’

30 Therefore the Lord God of Israel declares, ‘I did indeed say that your house and the house of your father should walk before Me forever’; but now the Lord declares, ‘Far be it from Me---for those who Honor/Fear--Me--I will Honor--

--and those who despise Me--will be lightly esteemed/not liked/come to nothing.

31 Behold, the days are coming when I will break your strength and the strength of your father’s house so that there will not be an old man in your house. 32 You will see the distress of My dwelling, in spite of all the good that I do for Israel; and an old man will not be in your house forever. 33 Yet I will not cut off every man of yours from My altar

so that your eyes will fail from weeping and your soul grieve, and all the increase of your house will die in the prime of life.

34 This will be the Sign to you which will come--concerning your two sons,
--Hophni and Phinehas--on the same day--both of them will Die.

35 But I will raise up for Myself a Faithful Priest--who will do according to what is in My heart and in My soul; and I will build him an enduring house, and he will walk before My anointed always. 36 Everyone who is left in your house will come and bow down to him for a piece of silver or a loaf of bread and say, "Please assign me to one of the priest's offices so that I may eat a piece of bread."

CHAPTER 3

1 Now the boy Samuel was ministering to the Lord before Eli.

--And Word from the Lord was rare in those days, visions were infrequent.

2 It happened at that time as Eli was lying down in his place (now his eyesight had begun to grow dim and he could not see well), 3 and the oil-lamp/candle of God had not yet gone out, and Samuel was lying down in the temple of the Lord where the Ark of God was, 4 that the Lord called Samuel; and he said, "Here I am."

5 Then he ran to Eli and said, "Here I am, for you called me." But he said, "I did not call, lie down again." So he went and lay down. 6 The Lord called yet again, "Samuel" So Samuel arose and went to Eli and said, "Here I am, for you called me." But he answered, "I did not call, my son, lie down again."

7 Now Samuel did not yet know the Lord, nor had the word of the Lord yet been revealed to him. 8 So the Lord called Samuel again for the third time. And he arose and went to Eli and said, "Here I am, for you called me." Then Eli discerned that the Lord was calling the boy. 9 And Eli said to Samuel, "Go lie down, and it shall be if He calls you, that you shall say, 'Speak, Lord, for Your servant is listening.' " So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

10 Then the Lord came and stood and called as at other times, "Samuel Samuel" And Samuel said, "Speak, for Your servant is listening."

11 The Lord said to Samuel, "Behold, I am about to do a thing in Israel at which both ears of everyone who hears it will tingle. 12 In that day I will carry out against Eli all that I have spoken concerning his house, from beginning to end.

13 For I have told him that I am about to Judge his house forever for the iniquity which he knew,
because his Sons brought a Curse on Themselves--and he did Not Rebuke them.

14 Therefore I have sworn to the house of Eli that the Iniquity of Eli's house shall Not be atoned for by sacrifice or offering forever.”

15 So Samuel lay down until morning. Then he opened the doors of the house of the Lord. But Samuel was afraid to tell the vision to Eli. 16 Then Eli called Samuel and said, “Samuel, my son.” And he said, “Here I am.” 17 He said, “What is the Word that He spoke to you? Please do not hide it from me. May God do so to you, and more also, if you hide anything from me of all the words that He spoke to you.” 18 So Samuel told him everything and hid nothing from him. And he said, “It is the Lord; let Him do what seems good to Him.”

19 Thus Samuel grew and the Lord was with him and let none of his words fail. 20 All Israel from Dan even to Beersheba knew that Samuel was confirmed as a Prophet of the Lord. 21 And the Lord appeared again at Shiloh, because the Lord revealed Himself to Samuel at Shiloh by the Word of the Lord.

CHAPTER 4

1 Thus the Word of Samuel came to all Israel. Now Israel went out to meet the Philistines in battle and camped beside Ebenezer while the Philistines camped in Aphek. 2 The Philistines drew up in battle array to meet Israel. When the battle spread, Israel was defeated before the Philistines who killed about four thousand men on the battlefield.

3 When the people came into the camp, the elders of Israel said, “Why has the Lord Defeated us today before the Philistines? Let us take to ourselves from Shiloh the Ark of the covenant of the Lord, that it may come among us and deliver us from the power of our enemies.”

4 So the people sent to Shiloh, and from there they carried the Ark of the covenant of the Lord of hosts who sits above the cherubim; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the Ark of the covenant of God.

5 As the Ark of the covenant of the Lord came into the camp, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth resounded. 6 When the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, “What does the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews mean?” Then they understood that the Ark of the Lord had come into the camp. 7 The Philistines were afraid, for they said, “God has come into the camp.” And they said, “Woe to us For nothing like this has happened before.

8 Woe to us Who shall deliver us from the hand of these mighty gods? These are the gods who smote the Egyptians with all kinds of plagues in the wilderness. 9 Take courage and be men, O Philistines, or you will become slaves to the Hebrews, as they

have been slaves to you; therefore, be men and fight.”

10 So the Philistines fought and Israel was defeated, and every man fled to his tent; and the slaughter was very great, for there fell of Israel thirty thousand foot soldiers. 11 And the Ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, died.

12 Now a man of Benjamin ran from the battle line and came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes torn and dust on his head.

13 When he came, behold, Eli was sitting on his seat by the road eagerly watching, because his heart was trembling for the Ark of God. So the man came to tell it in the city, and all the city cried out. 14 When Eli heard the noise of the outcry, he said, “What does the noise of this commotion mean?” Then the man came hurriedly and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ninety-eight years old, and his eyes were set so that he could not see. 16 The man said to Eli, “I am the one who came from the battle line. Indeed, I escaped from the battle line today.” And he said, “How did things go, my son?” 17 Then the one who brought the news replied, “Israel has fled before the Philistines and there has also been a great slaughter among the people, and your two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the Ark of God has been taken.”

18 When he mentioned the Ark of God, Eli fell off the seat backward beside the gate, and his neck was broken and he died, for he was old and heavy. Thus he judged Israel forty years.

19 Now his daughter-in-law, Phinehas’s wife, was pregnant and about to give birth; and when she heard the news that the Ark of God was taken and that her father-in-law and her husband had died, she kneeled down and gave birth, for her pains came upon her.

20 And about the time of her death the women who stood by her said to her, “Do not be afraid, for you have given birth to a son.” But she did not answer or pay attention. 21 And she called the boy Ichabod, saying, “The glory has departed from Israel,” because the Ark of God was taken and because of her father-in-law and her husband. 22 She said, “The Glory has departed from Israel, for the Ark of God was taken.”

CHAPTER 5

1 Now the Philistines took the Ark of God and brought it from Ebenezer to Ashdod. 2 Then the Philistines took the Ark of God and brought it to the house of Dagon and set it by Dagon. 3 When the Ashdodites arose early the next morning, behold, Dagon had fallen on his face to the ground before the Ark of the Lord. So they took Dagon and set him in his place again. 4 But when they arose early the next morning,

behold, Dagon had fallen on his face to the ground before the Ark of the Lord. And the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands were cut off on the threshold; only the trunk of Dagon was left to him. 5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon nor all who enter Dagon's house tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod to this day.

6 Now the Hand of the Lord was heavy on the Ashdodites, and He ravaged them and smote them with Tumors, both Ashdod and its territories. 7 When the men of Ashdod saw that it was so, they said, "The Ark of the God of Israel must not remain with us, for His hand is severe on us and on Dagon our god."

8 So they sent and gathered all the lords of the Philistines to them and said, "What shall we do with the Ark of the God of Israel?" And they said, "Let the Ark of the God of Israel be brought around to Gath." And they brought the Ark of the God of Israel around.

9 After they had brought it around, the hand of the Lord was against the city with very great confusion; and He smote the men of the city, both young and old, so that Tumors broke out on them. 10 So they sent the Ark of God to Ekron. And as the Ark of God came to Ekron the Ekronites cried out, saying, "They have brought the Ark of the God of Israel around to us, to kill us and our people."

11 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines and said, "Send away the Ark of the God of Israel, and let it return to its own place, so that it will not kill us and our people." For there was a deadly confusion throughout the city; the Hand of God was very heavy there. 12 And the people who did not die were smitten with tumors and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

CHAPTER 6

1 Now the Ark of the Lord was in the country of the Philistines seven months. 2 And the Philistines called for the priests and the diviners, saying, "What shall we do with the ark of the Lord? Tell us how we should send it to its place."

3 So they said, "If you send away the ark of the God of Israel, do not send it empty; but by all means return it to Him with a trespass offering. Then you will be healed, and it will be known to you why His hand is not removed from you."

4 Then they said, "What is the trespass offering which we shall return to Him?"

They answered, "Five golden tumors and five golden rats, according to the number of the lords of the Philistines. For the same plague was on all of you and on your lords. 5 Therefore you shall make images of your tumors and images of your rats that ravage the land, and you shall give glory to the God of Israel; perhaps He will lighten His hand from you, from your gods, and from your land.

6 Why then do you harden your hearts as the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? When He did mighty things among them, did they not let the people go, that they

might depart?

7 Now therefore, make a new cart, take two milk cows which have never been yoked, and hitch the cows to the cart; and take their calves home, away from them. 8 Then take the ark of the Lord and set it on the cart; and put the articles of gold which you are returning to Him as a trespass offering in a chest by its side. Then send it away, and let it go.

9 And watch: if it goes up the road to its own territory, to Beth Shemesh, then He has done us this great evil. But if not, then we shall know that it is not His hand that struck us—it happened to us by chance.”

10 Then the men did so; they took two milk cows and hitched them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home. 11 And they set the Ark of the Lord on the cart, and the chest with the gold rats and the images of their tumors. 12 Then the cows headed straight for the road to Beth Shemesh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and did not turn aside to the right hand or the left. And the lords of the Philistines went after them to the border of Beth Shemesh.

13 Now the people of Beth Shemesh were reaping their wheat harvest in the valley; and they lifted their eyes and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it. 14 Then the cart came into the field of Joshua of Beth Shemesh, and stood there; a large stone was there. So they split the wood of the cart and offered the cows as a burnt offering to the Lord.

15 The Levites took down the Ark of the Lord and the chest that was with it, in which were the articles of gold, and put them on the large stone. Then the men of Beth Shemesh offered burnt offerings and made sacrifices the same day to the Lord. 16 So when the five lords of the Philistines had seen it, they returned to Ekron the same day.

17 These are the golden tumors which the Philistines returned as a trespass offering to the Lord: one for Ashdod, one for Gaza, one for Ashkelon, one for Gath, one for Ekron; 18 and the golden rats, according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, both fortified cities and country villages, even as far as the large stone of Abel on which they set the ark of the Lord, which stone remains to this day in the field of Joshua of Beth Shemesh.

19 He struck down some of the men of Beth-shemesh because they had looked into the Ark of the Lord. He struck down of all the people, 50,070 men, and the people mourned because the Lord had struck the people with a great slaughter.

20 The men of Beth-shemesh said,

“Who is able to stand before the Lord, this Holy God? And to whom shall He go up from us?” 21 So they sent messengers to the inhabitants of Kiriath-jearim, saying, “The Philistines have brought back the Ark of the Lord; come down and take it up to you.”

CHAPTER 7

1 And the men of Kiriath-jearim came and took the Ark of the Lord and brought it into the house of Abinadab on the hill, and consecrated Eleazar his son to keep the Ark of the Lord. 2 From the day that the Ark remained at Kiriath-jearim, the time was long, for it was twenty years; and all the house of Israel lamented after the Lord.

3 Then Samuel spoke to all the house of Israel, saying,
--“IF--you Return to the Lord with All your Heart--Remove the foreign gods and the Ashtaroth/idols/sexual sins from among you--and Direct your hearts to the Lord and Serve Him alone--then He will Deliver you from the hand/bondage--of the Philistines.”
4 So the people of Israel removed the Baals/Idols and the Ashtaroth and served the Lord alone.

5 Then Samuel said, “Gather all Israel to Mizpah and I will pray to the Lord for you.” 6 They gathered to Mizpah, and drew water and poured it out before the Lord, and fasted on that day and said there, “We have Sinned Against the Lord.” And Samuel judged the sons of Israel at Mizpah.

7 Now when the Philistines heard that the sons of Israel had gathered to Mizpah, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the sons of Israel heard it, they were Afraid of the Philistines. 8 Then the sons of Israel said to Samuel, “Do not cease to cry to the Lord our God for us, that He may save us from the hand of the Philistines.”

9 Samuel took a suckling lamb and offered it for a whole burnt offering to the Lord; and Samuel cried to the Lord for Israel and the Lord answered him. 10 Now Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, and the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel--
--But the Lord thundered with a Great Thunder on that day--against the Philistines --and confused them, so that they were Defeated-- before Israel.

11 The men of Israel went out of Mizpah and pursued the Philistines, and struck them down as far as below Beth-car.

12 Then Samuel took a stone and set it between Mizpah and Shen, and named it Ebenezer, saying, “Thus far the Lord has helped us.” 13 So the Philistines were subdued and they did not come anymore within the border of Israel.
And the Hand/power--of the Lord was Against the Philistines--all the days of Samuel.

14 The cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even to Gath; and Israel delivered their territory from the hand of the Philistines. So there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.

15 Now Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life. 16 He used to go annually on

circuit to Bethel and Gilgal and Mizpah, and he judged Israel in all these places. 17 Then his return was to Ramah, for his house was there, and there he judged Israel; and he built there an altar to the Lord.

CHAPTER 8

1 And it came about when Samuel was old that he appointed his sons judges over Israel. 2 Now the name of his firstborn was Joel, and the name of his second, Abijah; they were judging in Beersheba.

3 His sons, however--did not walk in God's ways--but turned aside after dishonest gain --and took bribes and perverted justice.

4 Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel at Ramah; 5 and they said to him, “Behold, you have grown old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. Now appoint a King for us to judge us like all the nations.” 6 But the thing was displeasing in the sight of Samuel when they said, “Give us a king to judge us.” And Samuel prayed to the Lord.

**7 The Lord said to Samuel--“Listen to the voice of the people in regard to all that they say to you--for they have not Rejected you, but--
--they have Rejected Me--from being King over them.”**

8 Like all the Evil Deeds which they have done since the day that I brought them up from Egypt even to this day—in that they have Forsaken Me and Served other gods—so they are doing to you also. 9 Now then, listen to their voice; however, you shall solemnly Warn them and tell them of the procedure of the king who will reign over them.”

10 So Samuel spoke all the words of the Lord to the people who had asked of him a king. 11 He said, “This will be the procedure of the king who will reign over you: he will take your sons and place them for himself in his chariots and among his horsemen and they will run before his chariots. 12 He will appoint for himself commanders of thousands and of fifties, and some to do his plowing and to reap his harvest and to make his weapons of war and equipment for his chariots.

13 He will also take your daughters for perfumers and cooks and bakers. 14 He will take the best of your fields and your vineyards and your olive groves and give them to his servants. 15 He will take a tenth of your seed and of your vineyards and give to his officers and to his servants. 16 He will also take your male servants and your female servants and your best young men and your donkeys and use them for his work. 17 He will take a tenth of your flocks, and you yourselves will become his servants.

18 Then you will cry out in that day because of your King whom you have chosen for

yourselves--but the Lord will Not Answer you in that day.”

19 Nevertheless, the people Refused--to Listen to the voice of Samuel, and they said, “No, but there shall be a King over us, 20 that we also may be like all the nations, that our king may judge us and go out before us and fight our battles.” 21 Now after Samuel had heard all the words of the people, he repeated them in the Lord’s hearing. 22 The Lord said to Samuel, “Listen to their voice and appoint them a King.” So Samuel said to the people of Israel, “Go every person to their city.”

CHAPTER 9

1 Now there was a man of Benjamin whose name was Kish the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Becorath, the son of Aphiah, the son of a Benjamite, a mighty man of valor. 2 He had a son whose name was Saul--a choice and handsome man, and there was not a more handsome person than he among the sons of Israel; --from his shoulders and up he was Taller than any of the people.

3 Now the donkeys of Kish, Saul’s father, were lost. So Kish said to his son Saul, “Take now with you one of the servants, and arise, go search for the donkeys.” 4 He passed through the hill country of Ephraim and passed through the land of Shalishah, but they did not find them. Then they passed through the land of Shaalim, but they were not there. Then he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they did not find them.

5 When they came to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant who was with him, “Come, and let us return, or else my father will cease to be concerned about the donkeys and will become anxious for us.” 6 He said to him, “Behold now, there is a Man of God in this city, and the man is held in honor; all that he says surely comes true. Now let us go there, perhaps he can tell us about our journey on which we have set out.”

7 Then Saul said to his servant, “But behold, if we go, what shall we bring the man? For the bread is gone from our sack and there is no present to bring to the man of God. What do we have?”

8 The servant answered Saul again and said, “Behold, I have in my hand a fourth of a shekel of silver; I will give it to the man of God and he will tell us our way.” 10 Then Saul said to his servant, “Well said; come, let us go.” So they went to the city where the Man of God was.

11 As they went up the slope to the city, they found young women going out to draw water and said to them, “Is the Prophet here?” 12 They answered them and said, “He is; see, he is ahead of you. Hurry now, for he has come into the city today, for the people have a sacrifice on the high place today.

13 As soon as you enter the city you will find him before he goes up to the high place to eat, for the people will not eat until he comes, because he must bless the sacrifice; afterward those who are invited will eat. Now therefore, go up for you will find him at once.” 14 So they went up to the city. As they came into the city, behold, Samuel was coming out toward them to go up to the high place.

15 Now a day before Saul’s coming, the Lord had revealed this to Samuel saying, 16 “About this time tomorrow I will send you a man from the land of Benjamin, and you shall anoint him to be captain over My people Israel; and he will deliver My people from the hand of the Philistines. For I have regarded My people, because their cry has come to Me.”

25 When they came down from the high place into the city, Samuel spoke with Saul on the roof. 26 And they arose early; and at daybreak Samuel called to Saul on the roof, saying, “Get up, that I may send you away.” So Saul arose, and both he and Samuel went out into the street.

27 As they were going down to the edge of the city, Samuel said to Saul, “Say to the servant that he might go ahead of us and pass on, but you remain standing now, that I may proclaim the Word of God to you.”

CHAPTER 10

1 Then Samuel took the flask of oil, poured it on his head, kissed him and said, “Has not the Lord anointed you a ruler over His inheritance?

6 The Spirit of the Lord will come upon you mightily, and you shall prophesy and be changed into another man. 7 It shall be when these signs come to you, do for yourself what the occasion requires, for God is with you.

8 And you shall go down before me to Gilgal; and behold, I will come down to you to offer burnt offerings and sacrifice peace offerings. You shall Wait--Seven Days-- until I come to you and show you what you should do.”

9 Then it happened when he turned his back to leave Samuel, God changed his Heart; and all those signs came about on that day. 10 When they came to the hill there, behold, a group of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon him mightily, so that he prophesied among them. 11 It came about, when all who knew him previously saw that he prophesied now with the prophets, that the people said to one another, “What has happened to the son of Kish? Is Saul also among the prophets?”

12 A man there said, “Now, who is their father?” Therefore it became a proverb: “Is Saul also among the prophets?” 13 When he had finished prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 Now Saul's uncle said to him and his servant, "Where did you go?" And he said, "To look for the donkeys. When we saw that they could not be found, we went to Samuel." 15 Saul's uncle said, "Please tell me what Samuel said to you." 16 So Saul said to his uncle, "He told us plainly that the donkeys had been found." But he did not tell him about the matter of the kingdom which Samuel had mentioned.

17 Thereafter Samuel called the people together to the Lord at Mizpah; 18 and he said to the sons of Israel, "Thus says the Lord, the God of Israel--I brought Israel up from Egypt, and I delivered you from the hand of the Egyptians and from the power of all the kingdoms that were oppressing you."

19 But you have today--Rejected your God, who delivers you from all your calamities and your distresses--yet you have said, 'No, but set a King over us' Now therefore, present yourselves before the Lord by your tribes and by your clans."

20 Thus Samuel brought all the tribes of Israel near, and the tribe of Benjamin was taken by lot. 21 Then he brought the tribe of Benjamin near by its families, and the Matrite family was taken. And Saul the son of Kish was taken; but when they looked for him, he could not be found. 22 Therefore they inquired further of the Lord, "Has the man come here yet?" So the Lord said, "Behold, he is hiding himself by the baggage."

23 So they ran and took him from there, and when he stood among the people, he was taller than any of the people from his shoulders upward. 24 Samuel said to all the people, "Do you see him whom the Lord has chosen? Surely there is no one like him among all the people." So all the people shouted and said--"Long live King Saul"

25 Then Samuel told the people the ordinances of the kingdom, and wrote them in the book and placed it before the Lord. And Samuel sent all the people away, each one to their house. 26 Saul also went to his house at Gibeah; and the valiant men whose hearts God had touched went with him. 27 But certain worthless men said, "How can this one deliver us?" And they despised him and did not bring him any present. But he kept silent.

CHAPTER 11

1 Then Nahash the Ammonite came up and encamped against Jabesh Gilead; and all the men of Jabesh said to Nahash, "Make a covenant with us, and we will serve you."

2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, "On this condition I will make a covenant with you, that I may put out all your right eyes, and bring reproach on all Israel."

3 Then the elders of Jabesh said to him, "Hold off for seven days, that we may send messengers to all the territory of Israel. And then, if there is no one to save us, we will come out to you."

4 So the messengers came to Gibeah of Saul and told the news in the hearing of the people. And all the people lifted up their voices and wept. 5 Now there was Saul, coming behind the herd from the field; and Saul said, "What troubles the people, that they weep?" And they told him the words of the men of Jabesh.

6 Then the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard this news, and his anger was greatly aroused. 7 So he took a yoke of oxen and cut them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the territory of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, "Whoever does not go out with Saul and Samuel to battle, so it shall be done to his oxen."

And the fear of the Lord fell on the people, and they came out with one consent. 8 When he numbered them in Bezek, the children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand. 9 And they said to the messengers who came, "Thus you shall say to the men of Jabesh Gilead: 'Tomorrow, by the time the sun is hot, you shall have help.' " Then the messengers came and reported it to the men of Jabesh, and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, "Tomorrow we will come out to you, and you may do with us whatever seems good to you."

11 So it was, on the next day, that Saul put the people in three companies; and they came into the midst of the camp in the morning watch, and killed Ammonites until the heat of the day. And it happened that those who survived were scattered, so that no two of them were left together.

12 Then the people said to Samuel, "Who is he who said, 'Shall Saul reign over us?' Bring the men, that we may put them to death."

13 But Saul said, "Not a man shall be put to death this day, for today the Lord has accomplished salvation in Israel."

14 Then Samuel said to the people, "Come, let us go to Gilgal and renew the kingdom there." 15 So all the people went to Gilgal, and there they made Saul king before the Lord in Gilgal. There they made sacrifices of peace offerings before the Lord, and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

CHAPTER 12

1 Then Samuel said to all Israel, "Behold, I have listened to your voice in all that you said to me and I have appointed a King over you.

14 IF--you will Fear the Lord and serve Him--and listen to His voice and Not rebel against the Commands of the Lord--then both you and also the king who reigns over you will follow the Lord your God.

15 IF--you will Not Listen to the voice/word of the Lord--but Rebel against the

command of the Lord, then the hand/power--of the Lord will be Against you, as it was against your fathers.

16 Even now, take your stand and see this great thing which the Lord will do before your eyes. 17 Is it not the wheat harvest today? I will call to the Lord, that He may send thunder and rain. Then you will know and see --that your Wickedness is Great which you have done in the sight of the Lord--by asking for yourselves a King.”

18 So Samuel called to the Lord, and the Lord sent thunder and rain that day; and all the people greatly Feared the Lord and Samuel.

19 Then all the people said to Samuel, “Pray for your servants to the Lord your God, so that we may not die, for we have added to all our sins this evil by asking for ourselves a king.” 20 Samuel said to the people, “Do not fear. You have committed all this evil, yet --do Not turn aside from Following the Lord--

--but Serve the Lord with--All your Heart.

21 You must not turn aside, for then you would go after futile things which can not profit or deliver--because they are futile/nothing/vanity.

22 For the Lord will not abandon His people on account of His great name, because the Lord has been pleased to make you a people for Himself. 23 Moreover, as for me, far be it from me that I should sin against the Lord by ceasing to pray for you; but I will instruct you in the good and right way.

24 Only Fear the Lord--and serve Him in Truth--with All your Heart--for consider --what great things--He has done for you.

25 --But IF--you still Do Wickedly--both you and your King will be Punished.

CHAPTER 13

1 Saul was thirty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty two years over Israel.

8 Now Saul--waited seven days--according to the appointed time set by Samuel, but Samuel did Not Come to Gilgal; and the people were scattering/going away from him.

9 So Saul said-- “Bring to me the burnt offering and the peace offerings.” And he--offered the burnt offering.

10-- As soon as he finished offering the burnt offering --behold, Samuel came-- and Saul went out to meet him and to greet him.

11 But Samuel said, “What have you done?” And Saul said, “Because I saw that the

people were scattering from me, and that you did not come within the appointed days, and that the Philistines were assembling at Michmash, 12 therefore I said, ‘Now the Philistines will come down against me at Gilgal, and I have not asked the favor of the Lord.’ So I forced myself and offered the burnt offering.”

13 Samuel said to Saul--You have acted Foolishly--you have Not kept the Commandment of the Lord your God--which He Commanded You--
for now the Lord would have established your kingdom over Israel forever.

14 But now--your kingdom/Kingship-- shall not endure.
The Lord has sought out for Himself a man--after His own heart, and the Lord has appointed him/King David later on--as ruler over His people,
--because you have Not Done-- what the Lord Commanded you

15 Then Samuel arose and went up from Gilgal to Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people present with him, about six hundred men.

16 Saul, Jonathan his son, and the people present with them remained in Gibeah of Benjamin. But the Philistines encamped in Michmash. 17 Then raiders came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies. One company turned onto the road to Ophrah, to the land of Shual,

18 another company turned to the road to Beth Horon, and another company turned to the road of the border that overlooks the Valley of Zeboim toward the wilderness.

19 Now there was no blacksmith to be found throughout all the land of Israel, for the Philistines said, “Lest the Hebrews make swords or spears.” 20 But all the Israelites would go down to the Philistines to sharpen each man’s plowshare, his mattock, his ax, and his sickle; 21 and there was a charge for a sharpening the plowshares, the mattocks, the forks, and the axes, and to set the points of the goads.

22 So it came about, on the day of battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people who were with Saul and Jonathan. But they were found with Saul and Jonathan his son.

23 And the garrison of the Philistines went out to the pass of Michmash.

CHAPTER 14

1 Now it happened one day that Jonathan the son of Saul said to the young man who bore his armor, “Come, let us go over to the Philistines’ garrison that is on the other side.” But he did not tell his father. 2 And Saul was sitting in the outskirts of Gibeah under a pomegranate tree which is in Migron. The people who were with him were about six hundred men. 3 Ahijah the son of Ahitub, Ichabod’s brother, the son

of Phinehas, the son of Eli, the Lord's priest in Shiloh, was wearing an ephod. But the people did not know that Jonathan had gone.

4 Between the passes, by which Jonathan sought to go over to the Philistines' garrison, there was a sharp rock on one side and a sharp rock on the other side. And the name of one was Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh. 5 The front of one faced northward opposite Michmash, and the other southward opposite Gibeah.

6 Then Jonathan said to the young man who bore his armor, "Come, let us go over to the garrison of these uncircumcised; it may be that the Lord will work for us.

For nothing restrains/can stop the Lord from saving by many or by few."

7 So his armor bearer said to him, "Do all that is in your heart. Go then; here I am with you, according to your heart."

8 Then Jonathan said, "Very well, let us cross over to these men, and we will show ourselves to them. 9 If they say thus to us, 'Wait until we come to you,' then we will stand still in our place and not go up to them. 10 But if they say thus, 'Come up to us,' then we will go up. For the Lord has delivered them into our hand, and this will be a sign to us."

11 So both of them showed themselves to the garrison of the Philistines. And the Philistines said, "Look, the Hebrews are coming out of the holes where they have hidden." 12 Then the men of the garrison called to Jonathan and his armorbearer, and said, "Come up to us, and we will show you something."

Jonathan said to his armor bearer, "Come up after me, for the Lord has delivered them into the hand of Israel." 13 And Jonathan climbed up on his hands and knees with his armor bearer after him; and they fell before Jonathan. And as he came after him, his armor bearer killed them. 14 That first slaughter which Jonathan and his armor bearer made was about twenty men within about half an acre of land.

15 And there was trembling in the camp, in the field, and among all the people. The garrison and the raiders also trembled; and the earth quaked, so that it was a very great trembling. 16 Now the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked, and there was the multitude, melting away; and they went here and there.

17 Then Saul said to the people who were with him, "Now call the roll and see who has gone from us." And when they had called the roll, surprisingly, Jonathan and his armorbearer were not there. 18 And Saul said to Ahijah, "Bring the Ark of God here" (for at that time the Ark of God was with the children of Israel).

19 Now it happened, while Saul talked to the priest, that the noise which was in the camp of the Philistines continued to increase; so Saul said to the priest, "Withdraw your hand."

20 Then Saul and all the people who were with him assembled, and they went to the battle; and indeed every man's sword was against his neighbor, and there was very great

confusion. 21 Moreover the Hebrews who were with the Philistines before that time, who went up with them into the camp from the surrounding country, they also joined the Israelites who were with Saul and Jonathan. 22 Likewise all the men of Israel who had hidden in the mountains of Ephraim, when they heard that the Philistines fled, they also followed hard after them in the battle. 23 So the Lord saved Israel that day, and the battle shifted to Beth Aven.

24 And the men of Israel were distressed that day, for Saul had placed the people under oath, saying, “Cursed is the man who eats any food until evening, before I have taken vengeance on my enemies.” So none of the people tasted food. 25 Now all the people of the land came to a forest; and there was honey on the ground.

26 And when the people had come into the woods, there was the honey, dripping; but no one put his hand to his mouth, for the people feared the oath. 27 But Jonathan had not heard his father charge the people with the oath; therefore he stretched out the end of the rod that was in his hand and dipped it in a honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his countenance brightened.

28 Then one of the people said, “Your father strictly charged the people with an oath, saying, ‘Cursed is the man who eats food this day.’” And the people were faint.

29 But Jonathan said, “My father has troubled the land. Look now, how my countenance has brightened because I tasted a little of this honey. 30 How much better if the people had eaten freely today of the spoil of their enemies which they found For now would there not have been a much greater slaughter among the Philistines?”

31 Now they had driven back the Philistines that day from Michmash to Aijalon. So the people were very faint. 32 And the people rushed on the spoil, and took sheep, oxen, and calves, and slaughtered them on the ground; and the people ate them with the blood. 33 Then they told Saul, saying, “Look, the people are sinning against the Lord by eating with the blood”

So he said, “You have dealt treacherously; roll a large stone to me this day.” 34 Then Saul said, “Disperse yourselves among the people, and say to them, ‘Bring me here every man’s ox and every man’s sheep, slaughter them here, and eat; and do not sin against the Lord by eating with the blood.’” So every one of the people brought his ox with him that night, and slaughtered it there. 35 Then Saul built an altar to the Lord. This was the first altar that he built to the Lord.

36 Now Saul said, “Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and plunder them until the morning light; and let us not leave a man of them.”

And they said, “Do whatever seems good to you.”

Then the priest said, “Let us draw near to God here.”

37 So Saul asked counsel of God, “Shall I go down after the Philistines? Will You deliver them into the hand of Israel?” But He did not answer him that day. 38 And Saul

said, "Come over here, all you chiefs of the people, and know and see what this sin was today. 39 For as the Lord lives, who saves Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die." But not a man among all the people answered him. 40 Then he said to all Israel, "You be on one side, and my son Jonathan and I will be on the other side."

And the people said to Saul, "Do what seems good to you."

41 Therefore Saul said to the Lord God of Israel, "Give a perfect lot." So Saul and Jonathan were taken, but the people escaped. 42 And Saul said, "Cast lots between my son Jonathan and me." So Jonathan was taken. 43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, "Tell me what you have done."

And Jonathan told him, and said, "I only tasted a little honey with the end of the rod that was in my hand. So now I must die"

44 Saul answered, "God do so and more also; for you shall surely die, Jonathan."

45 But the people said to Saul, "Shall Jonathan die, who has accomplished this great deliverance in Israel? Certainly not. As the Lord lives, not one hair of his head shall fall to the ground, for he has worked with God this day." So the people rescued Jonathan, and he did not die.

46 Then Saul returned from pursuing the Philistines, and the Philistines went to their own place.

47 So Saul established his sovereignty over Israel, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab, against the people of Ammon, against Edom, against the kings of Zobah, and against the Philistines. Wherever he turned, he harassed them. 48 And he gathered an army and attacked the Amalekites, and delivered Israel from the hands of those who plundered them.

49 The sons of Saul were Jonathan, Jishui, and Malchishua. And the names of his two daughters were these: the name of the firstborn Merab, and the name of the younger Michal. 50 The name of Saul's wife was Ahinoam the daughter of Ahimaaz. And the name of the commander of his army was Abner the son of Ner, Saul's uncle. 51 Kish was the father of Saul, and Ner the father of Abner was the son of Abiel.

52 Now there was fierce war with the Philistines all the days of Saul. And when Saul saw any strong man or any valiant man, he took him for himself.

CHAPTER 15

1 Then Samuel said to Saul, "The Lord sent me to anoint you as king over His people, over Israel; now therefore, listen to the Words of the Lord. 2 Thus says the Lord of hosts, 'I will punish Amalek for what he did to Israel, how he set himself against him on the way while he was coming up from Egypt. 3 Now go and strike Amalek and utterly Destroy All that he has, and do not spare him; but put to death both man and woman,

child and infant, ox and sheep, camel and donkey.’ ”

4 Then Saul summoned the people and numbered them in Telaim, 200,000 foot soldiers and 10,000 men of Judah. 5 Saul came to the city of Amalek and set an ambush in the valley. 6 Saul said to the Kenites, “Go, depart, go down from among the Amalekites, so that I do not destroy you with them; for you showed kindness to all the sons of Israel when they came up from Egypt.” So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.

7 So Saul defeated the Amalekites, from Havilah as you go to Shur, which is east of Egypt. 8 He captured Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people spared/didn't kill--Agag and--kept--the best of the sheep, the oxen, the fatty calves, the lambs, and all that was good, and were not willing to destroy them utterly; but everything despised and worthless, that they utterly destroyed.

10 --Then the Word of the Lord came to Samuel, saying--“I Regret that I have made Saul King--for he has Turned Back from following Me--
--and has Not carried out My Commands.”

And Samuel was distressed and cried out to the Lord all night. 12 Samuel rose early in the morning to meet Saul; and it was told Samuel, saying, “Saul came to Carmel, and behold, he set up a monument for himself, then turned and proceeded on down to Gilgal.” 13 Samuel came to Saul, and Saul said to him, “Blessed are you of the Lord. I have carried out the command of the Lord.”

14 But Samuel said--“What then is this bleating/sounds--of the sheep in my ears, and the lowing/sounds--of the oxen which I hear?” 15 Saul said, “They have brought them from the Amalekites, for the people spared the best of the sheep and oxen, to sacrifice to the Lord your God; but the rest we have utterly destroyed.” 16 Then Samuel said to Saul, “Wait, and let me tell you what the Lord said to me last night.” And he said to him, “Speak”

17 Samuel said, “Is it not true, though you were little in your own eyes, you were made the head of the tribes of Israel? And the Lord anointed you King over Israel, 18 and the Lord sent you on a mission, and said, ‘Go and utterly destroy the sinners, the Amalekites, and fight against them until they are exterminated.’

19 --Why then did you Not Obey the Voice of God--but rushed/lusted/coveted upon the spoil and did what was--Evil in the sight of the Lord?

20 Then Saul said to Samuel--“I did obey the voice of the Lord, and went on the mission on which the Lord sent me, and have brought back Agag the king of Amalek, and have

utterly destroyed the Amalekites. 21 But the people took some of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the choicest of the things devoted to destruction--to sacrifice to the Lord your God at Gilgal.”

22 Samuel said,
“Has the Lord as much Delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices
As in--Obeying the voice/Word--of the Lord?

Behold, to Obey--is better than any Sacrifice,
And to Heed/God's Word more--than the fat of rams.

23 For Rebellion--is as the Sins--of divination/witchcraft/sorcery,
And Stubbornness--is as Idolatry.

Because You have Rejected--the Word of the Lord,
God has also Rejected you--from being King.”

24 Then Saul said to Samuel, “I have sinned; I have indeed transgressed the command of the Lord and your words, because I Feared the people and listened to their voice. 25 Now therefore, please pardon my sin and return with me, that I may worship the Lord.” 26 But Samuel said to Saul, “I will Not return with you; for you have Rejected the Word of the Lord, and the Lord has rejected you from being King over Israel.”

27 As Samuel turned to go, Saul seized the edge of his robe, and it tore. 28 So Samuel said to him, “The Lord has torn the kingdom of Israel from you today and has given it to your neighbor/David, who is better than you.

29 Also the Glory of Israel will not lie or change His mind; for He is not a man that He should change His mind.” 30 Then he said, “I have sinned; but please honor me now before the elders of my people and before Israel, and go back with me, that I may worship the Lord your God.” 31 So Samuel went back following Saul, and Saul worshiped the Lord.

32 Then Samuel said, “Bring me Agag, the king of the Amalekites.” And Agag came to him cheerfully. And Agag said, “Surely the bitterness of death is past.” 33 But Samuel said, “As your sword has made women childless, so shall your mother be childless among women.” And Samuel hewed/cut-up--Agag to pieces before the Lord at Gilgal. 34 Then Samuel went to Ramah, but Saul went up to his house at Gibeah of Saul.

35 Samuel did not see Saul again until the day of his death; for Samuel grieved over Saul. And the Lord regretted--that He had made Saul king over Israel.

CHAPTER 16

1 Now the Lord said to Samuel--“How long will you grieve/mourn--over Saul, since I have Rejected him from being King--over Israel? Fill your horn with oil and go; I will send you to Jesse the Bethlehemite, for I have selected a king for Myself among his sons.”

2 But Samuel said, “How can I go? When Saul hears of it, he will kill me.” And the Lord said, “Take a heifer with you and say, ‘I have come to sacrifice to the Lord.’ 3 You shall invite Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will show you what you shall do; and you shall anoint for Me the one whom I designate to you.”

4 So Samuel did what the Lord said, and came to Bethlehem. And the elders of the city came trembling to meet him and said, “Do you come in peace?” 5 He said, “In peace; I have come to sacrifice to the Lord. Consecrate yourselves and come with me to the sacrifice.” He also consecrated Jesse and his sons and invited them to the sacrifice.

6 When they entered, he looked at Eliab and thought, “Surely the Lord’s anointed is before Him.” 7 But the Lord said to Samuel, “Do not look at his appearance or at the height of his stature, because I have rejected him; for God sees not as people see, for people look at the outward appearance, but the Lord looks at the heart.”

8 Then Jesse called Abinadab and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, “The Lord has not chosen this one either.” 9 Next Jesse made Shammah pass by. And he said, “The Lord has not chosen this one either.” 10 Thus Jesse made seven of his sons pass before Samuel. But Samuel said to Jesse, “The Lord has not chosen these.”

11 And Samuel said to Jesse, “Are these all the children?” And he said, “There remains yet the youngest, and behold, he is tending the sheep.” Then Samuel said to Jesse, “Send and bring him; for we will not sit down until he comes here.”

12 So he sent and brought him in. Now he was ruddy, with beautiful eyes and a handsome appearance. And the Lord said--“Arise,--Anoint David; for this is he.”

13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil and anointed him in the midst of his brothers; and the Spirit of the Lord came mightily upon David--from that day forward. And Samuel arose and went to Ramah.

14 Now the Spirit of the Lord--departed from Saul--and an evil spirit From the Lord terrorized him.

15 Saul’s servants then said to him, “Behold now, an evil spirit from God is terrorizing you. 16 Let our lord now command your servants who are before you. Let them seek a man who is a skillful player on the harp; and it shall come about when the evil spirit from God is on you, that he shall play the harp with his hand, and you will be well.”

17 So Saul said to his servants, "Provide for me now a man who can play well and bring him to me." 18 Then one of the young men said, "Behold, I have seen--David a son of Jesse the Bethlehemite who is a skillful musician, a mighty man of valor, a warrior, one prudent in speech, and a handsome man; and the Lord is with him."

19 So Saul sent messengers to Jesse and said, "Send me your son David who is with the flock." 20 Jesse took a donkey loaded with bread and a jug of wine and a young goat, and sent them to Saul by David his son. 21 Then David came to Saul and attended him; and Saul loved him greatly, and he became his armor bearer. 22 Saul sent to Jesse, saying, "Let David now stand before me, for he has found favor in my sight."

23 So it came about whenever the evil spirit from God came to Saul, David would take the harp and play it with his hand; and Saul would be refreshed and be well, and the evil spirit would depart from him.

CHAPTER 17

1 Now the Philistines gathered their armies for battle; and they were gathered at Socoh which belongs to Judah, and they camped between Socoh and Azekah, in Ephesdammim. 2 Saul and the men of Israel were gathered and camped in the valley of Elah, and drew up in battle array to encounter the Philistines. 3 The Philistines stood on the mountain on one side while Israel stood on the mountain on the other side, with the valley between them.

4 Then a Champion came out from the armies of the Philistines --named Goliath--whose Height was six cubits and a span/about 9ft. 8" tall.

5 He had a bronze helmet on his head, and he was clothed with scale-armor which weighed five thousand shekels of bronze. 6 He had a bronze javelin slung between his shoulders.

7 The shaft of his spear was like a weaver's beam, and the head of his spear weighed six hundred shekels of iron; his shield-carrier also walked before him. 8 He stood and shouted to the ranks of Israel and said to them, "Why do you come out to draw up in battle array? Am I not the Philistine and you servants of Saul?"

--Choose a man for yourselves and let him come down to me. 9 If he is able to fight with me--and kill me--then we will become your servants; but if I prevail against him and kill him, then--you shall become our servants and serve us."

10 Again Goliath said--"I defy the ranks of Israel this day; give me a man that we may fight together." 11 When Saul and all Israel heard these words of the Philistine, they were dismayed and greatly afraid.

12 Now David was the son of the Ephrathite of Bethlehem in Judah, whose name was

Jesse, and he had eight sons. And Jesse was old in the days of Saul, advanced in years among men. 13 The three older sons of Jesse had gone after Saul to the battle. And the names of his three sons who went to the battle were Eliab the firstborn, and the second to him Abinadab, and the third Shammah.

14 David was the youngest. Now the three oldest followed Saul, 15 but David went back and forth from Saul to tend his father's flock at Bethlehem. 16 The Philistine came forward morning and evening for forty days and took his stand.

17 Then Jesse said to David his son, "Take now for your brothers an big portion of this roasted grain, and take these ten loaves and run to the camp to your brothers. 18 Bring also these ten cuts of cheese to the commander of their thousand, and look into the welfare of your brothers, and bring back news of them. 19 For Saul and they and all the men of Israel are in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines."

20 So David arose early in the morning and left the flock with a keeper and took the supplies and went as Jesse had commanded him. And he came to the circle of the camp while the army was going out in battle array shouting the war cry. 21 Israel and the Philistines drew up in battle array, army against army.

22 Then David left his baggage in the care of the baggage keeper, and ran to the battle line and entered in order to greet his brothers. 23 As he was talking with them, behold, the champion, the Philistine from Gath named Goliath, was coming up from the army of the Philistines, and he spoke these same words; and David heard them.

24 When all the men of Israel saw the man, they fled from him and were greatly afraid. 25 The men of Israel said, "Have you seen this man who is coming up? Surely he is coming up to defy Israel. And it will be that the King will enrich the man who kills him with great riches and will give him his daughter and make his father's house free in Israel."

26 Then David spoke to the men who were standing by him, saying--"What will be done for the man who kills this Philistine and takes away the reproach from Israel?

For who is this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should taunt the armies of the living God?" 27 The people answered him in accord with this word, saying, "Thus it will be done for the man who kills him."

28 Now Eliab his oldest brother heard when he spoke to the men; and Eliab's anger burned against David and he said, "Why have you come down? And with whom have you left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know your pride and the wickedness of your heart; for you have come down in order to see the battle." 29 But David said, "What have I done now? Was it not just a question?"

30 Then he turned away from him to another and said the same thing; and the people

answered the same thing as before.

31 When the words which David spoke were heard, they told them to Saul, and he sent for him.

32 David said to Saul--“Let no man’s heart fail on account of him;

-- your servant will go and fight with this Philistine.” 33 Then Saul said to David, “You are not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him; for you are but a youth while he has been a warrior from his youth.”

34 But David said to Saul, “Your servant was tending his father’s sheep. When a lion or a bear came and took a lamb from the flock,

35 I went out after him and attacked him, and rescued it from his mouth; and when he rose up against me, I seized him by his beard and struck him and killed him.

36 Your servant has killed both the lion and the bear--and this uncircumcised Philistine will be like one of them, since he has taunted the armies of the living God.”

37 --And David said--The Lord who delivered me from the paw of the lion and from the paw of the bear--God will Deliver me from the hand of this Philistine.

And Saul said to David, “Go, and may the Lord be with you.” 38 Then Saul clothed David with his garments and put a bronze helmet on his head, and he clothed him with armor. 39 David girded his sword over his armor and tried to walk, for he had not tested them. So David said to Saul, “I cannot go with these, for I have not tested them.” And David took them off.

40 He took his stick in his hand and chose for himself five smooth stones from the brook, and put them in the shepherd’s bag which he had, even in his pouch, and his sling was in his hand; and he approached the Philistine.

41 Then the Philistine came on and approached David, with the shield-bearer in front of him. 42 When the Philistine looked and saw David, he disdained him; for he was but a youth, and ruddy, with a handsome appearance/fair countenance.

43 The Philistine said to David, “Am I a dog, that you come to me with sticks?” And the Philistine cursed David by his gods. 44 The Philistine also said to David, “Come to me, and I will give your flesh to the birds of the sky and the beasts of the field.”

45 Then David said to Goliath, “You come to me with a sword, a spear, and a javelin, but I come to you in the Name of the Lord of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom you have taunted/mockd.

46 This day the Lord will deliver you up into my hands, and I will strike you down and

remove your head from you. And I will give the dead bodies of the army of the Philistines this day to the birds of the sky and the wild beasts of the earth, that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel, 47 and that all this assembly may know that the Lord does not deliver by sword or by spear--

--for this Battle--is the Lord's--

--and He will give you/Goliath into our hands.

48 Then it happened when the Philistine rose and came and drew near to meet David, that--David ran Quickly toward the battle line--to meet the Philistine.

49 And David put his hand into his bag and took from it a stone and slung it, -- and struck Goliath--on his forehead. And the stone sank into his forehead, so that he fell on his face to the ground.

50 Thus David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and a stone, and he struck the Philistine and Killed him; but there was no sword in David's hand. 51 Then David ran and stood over the Philistine and took his sword and drew it out of its sheath and killed him--and cut off his head with it. When the Philistines saw that their champion was dead, they fled.

52 The men of Israel and Judah arose and shouted and pursued the Philistines as far as the valley, and to the gates of Ekron. And the slain Philistines lay along the way to Shaaraim, even to Gath and Ekron. 53 The sons of Israel returned from chasing the Philistines and plundered their camps. 54 Then David took the Philistine's head and brought it to Jerusalem, but he put his weapons in his tent.

55 Now when Saul saw David going out against the Philistine, he said to Abner the commander of the army, "Abner, whose son is this young man?" And Abner said, "By your life, O king, I do not know." 56 The king said, "You inquire whose son the youth is." 57 So when David returned from killing the Philistine, Abner took him and brought him before Saul with the Philistine's head in his hand.

CHAPTER 18

1 Now when he had finished speaking to Saul, the soul of Jonathan was knit to the soul of David, and Jonathan loved him as his own soul. 2 Saul took him that day, and would not let him go home to his father's house anymore. 3 Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul. 4 And Jonathan took off the robe that was on him and gave it to David, with his armor, even to his sword and his bow and his belt.

5 So David went out wherever Saul sent him, and behaved wisely. And Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 Now it had happened as they were coming home, when David was returning from the

slaughter of the Philistine, that the women had come out of all the cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet King Saul, with tambourines, with joy, and with musical instruments. 7 So the women sang as they danced, and said:

“Saul has slain his thousands,
And David his ten thousands.”

8 Then Saul was very angry, and the saying displeased him; and he said, “They have ascribed to David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed only thousands. Now what more can he have but the Kingdom?” 9 So Saul eyed/was jealous of David from that day forward.

10 And it happened on the next day that the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, and he prophesied inside the house. So David played music with his hand, as at other times; but there was a spear in Saul’s hand. 11 And Saul cast the spear, for he said, “I will pin David to the wall” But David escaped his presence twice.

12 Now Saul was Afraid of David, because the Lord was with him, but had departed from Saul. 13 Therefore Saul removed him from his presence, and made him his captain over a thousand; and he went out and came in before the people.

14 And David behaved wisely in all his ways, and the Lord was with him. 15 Therefore, when Saul saw that he behaved very wisely, he was afraid of him. 16 But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.

17 Then Saul said to David, “Here is my older daughter Merab; I will give her to you as a wife. Only be valiant for me, and fight the Lord’s battles.” For Saul thought, “Let my hand not be against him, but let the hand of the Philistines be against him.”

18 So David said to Saul, “Who am I, and what is my life or my father’s family in Israel, that I should be son-in-law to the king?” 19 But it happened at the time when Merab, Saul’s daughter, should have been given to David, that she was given to Adriel the Meholathite as a wife.

20 Now Michal, Saul’s daughter, loved David. And they told Saul, and the thing pleased him. 21 So Saul said, “I will give her to him, that she may be a snare to him, and that the hand of the Philistines may be against him.” Therefore Saul said to David a second time, “You shall be my son-in-law today.”

22 And Saul commanded his servants, “Communicate with David secretly, and say, ‘Look, the king has delight in you, and all his servants love you. Now therefore, become the king’s son-in-law.’ ”

23 So Saul’s servants spoke those words in the hearing of David. And David said, “Does it seem to you a light thing to be a king’s son-in-law, seeing I am a poor and lightly esteemed man?” 24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, “In this manner David spoke.”

25 Then Saul said, “Thus you shall say to David: ‘The king does not desire any dowry

but one hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to take vengeance on the king's enemies.' ”
But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines. 26 So when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to become the king's son-in-law. Now the days had not expired;

27 therefore David arose and went, he and his men, and killed two hundred men of the Philistines. And David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full count to the king, that he might become the king's son-in-law. Then Saul gave him Michal his daughter as a wife.

28 Thus Saul saw and knew that the Lord was with David, and that Michal, Saul's daughter, loved him; 29 and Saul was still more afraid of David. So Saul became David's enemy continually. 30 Then the princes of the Philistines went out to war. And so it was, whenever they went out, that David behaved More Wisely than all the servants of Saul, so that his Name became highly esteemed/known and respected.

CHAPTER 19

1 Now Saul spoke to Jonathan his son and to all his servants, that they should kill David; but Jonathan, Saul's son, delighted greatly in David. 2 So Jonathan told David, saying, “My father Saul seeks to kill you. Therefore please be on your guard until morning, and stay in a secret place and hide. 3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where you are, and I will speak with my father about you. Then what I observe, I will tell you.”

4 Thus Jonathan spoke well of David to Saul his father, and said to him, “Let not the king sin against his servant, against David, because he has not sinned against you, and because his works have been very good toward you. 5 For he took his life in his hands and killed the Philistine, and the Lord brought about a great deliverance for all Israel. You saw it and rejoiced. Why then will you sin against innocent blood, to kill David without a cause?”

6 So Saul heeded the voice of Jonathan, and Saul swore, “As the Lord lives, he shall not be killed.” 7 Then Jonathan called David, and Jonathan told him all these things. So Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence as in times past.

8 And there was war again; and David went out and fought with the Philistines, and struck them with a mighty blow, and they fled from him.

9 Now the evil spirit from the Lord came upon Saul as he sat in his house with his spear in his hand. And David was playing music with his hand. 10 Then Saul sought to pin David to the wall with the spear, but he slipped away from Saul's presence; and he drove the spear into the wall. So David fled and escaped that night.

11 Saul also sent messengers to David's house to watch him and to kill him in the

morning. And Michal, David's wife, told him, saying, "If you do not save your life tonight, tomorrow you will be killed." 12 So Michal let David down through a window. And he went and fled and escaped. 13 And Michal took an image and laid it in the bed, put a cover of goats' hair for his head, and covered it with clothes. 14 So when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, "He is sick."

15 Then Saul sent the messengers back to see David, saying, "Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may kill him." 16 And when the messengers had come in, there was the image in the bed, with a cover of goats' hair for his head. 17 Then Saul said to Michal, "Why have you deceived me like this, and sent my enemy away, so that he has escaped?"

And Michal answered Saul, "He said to me, 'Let me go. Why should I kill you?'"

18 So David fled and escaped, and went to Samuel at Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and stayed in Naioth. 19 Now it was told Saul, saying, "Take note, David is at Naioth in Ramah" 20 Then Saul sent messengers to take David. And when they saw the group of prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as leader over them, the Spirit of God came upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesied.

21 And when Saul was told, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. Then Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also. 22 Then he also went to Ramah, and came to the great well that is at Sechu. So he asked, and said, "Where are Samuel and David?"

And someone said, "Indeed they are at Naioth in Ramah." 23 So he went there to Naioth in Ramah. Then the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on and prophesied until he came to Naioth in Ramah. 24 And he also stripped off his clothes and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day and all that night. Therefore they say, "Is Saul also among the prophets?"

CHAPTER 20

1 Then David fled from Naioth in Ramah, and went and said to Jonathan, "What have I done? What is my iniquity, and what is my sin before your father, that he seeks my life?"

2 So Jonathan said to him, "By no means, You shall not die. Indeed, my father will do nothing either great or small without first telling me. And why should my father hide this thing from me? It is not so"

3 Then David took an oath again, and said, "Your father certainly knows that I have found favor in your eyes, and he has said, 'Do not let Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved.' But truly, as the Lord lives and as your soul lives, there is but a step between me and death."

4 So Jonathan said to David, "Whatever you yourself desire, I will do it for you."

5 And David said to Jonathan, “Indeed tomorrow is the New Moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king to eat. But let me go, that I may hide in the field until the third day at evening. 6 If your father misses me at all, then say, ‘David earnestly asked permission of me that he might run over to Bethlehem, his city, for there is a yearly sacrifice there for all the family.’

7 If he says thus: ‘It is well,’ your servant will be safe. But if he is very angry, be sure that evil is determined by him. 8 Therefore you shall deal kindly with your servant, for you have brought your servant into a covenant of the Lord with you. Nevertheless, if there is iniquity in me, kill me yourself, for why should you bring me to your father?”

9 But Jonathan said, “Far be it from you For if I knew certainly that evil was determined by my father to come upon you, then would I not tell you?”

10 Then David said to Jonathan, “Who will tell me, or what if your father answers you roughly?”

11 And Jonathan said to David, “Come, let us go out into the field.” So both of them went out into the field. 12 Then Jonathan said to David: “The Lord God of Israel is witness When I have sounded out my father sometime tomorrow, or the third day, and indeed there is good toward David, and I do not send to you and tell you,

13 may the Lord do so and much more to Jonathan. But if it pleases my father to do you evil, then I will report it to you and send you away, that you may go in safety. And the Lord be with you as He has been with my father.

14 And you shall not only show me the kindness of the Lord while I still live, that I may not die; 15 but you shall not cut off your kindness from my house forever, no, not when the Lord has cut off every one of the enemies of David from the face of the earth.” 16 So Jonathan made a Covenant with the house of David, saying, “Let the Lord require it at the hand of David’s enemies.”

17 Now Jonathan again caused David to vow, because he loved him; for he loved him as he loved his own soul. 18 Then Jonathan said to David, “Tomorrow is the New Moon; and you will be missed, because your seat will be empty. 19 And when you have stayed three days, go down quickly and come to the place where you hid on the day of the deed; and remain by the stone Ezel.

20 Then I will shoot three arrows to the side, as though I shot at a target; 21 and there I will send a lad, saying, ‘Go, find the arrows.’ If I expressly say to the lad, ‘Look, the arrows are on this side of you; get them and come’—then, as the Lord lives, there is safety for you and no harm.

22 But if I say thus to the young man, ‘Look, the arrows are beyond you’—go your way, for the Lord has sent you away. 23 And as for the matter which you and I have spoken of, indeed the Lord be between you and me forever.”

24 Then David hid in the field. And when the New Moon had come, the king sat down

to eat the feast. 25 Now the king sat on his seat, as at other times, on a seat by the wall. And Jonathan arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side, but David's place was empty. 26 Nevertheless Saul did not say anything that day, for he thought, "Something has happened to him; he is unclean, surely he is unclean."

27 And it happened the next day, the second day of the month, that David's place was empty. And Saul said to Jonathan his son, "Why has the son of Jesse not come to eat, either yesterday or today?"

28 So Jonathan answered Saul, "David earnestly asked permission of me to go to Bethlehem. 29 And he said, 'Please let me go, for our family has a sacrifice in the city, and my brother has commanded me to be there. And now, if I have found favor in your eyes, please let me get away and see my brothers.' Therefore he has not come to the king's table."

30 Then Saul's anger was aroused against Jonathan, and he said to him, "You son of a perverse, rebellious woman Do I not know that you have chosen the son of Jesse to your own shame and to the shame of your mother's nakedness? 31 For as long as the son of Jesse lives on the earth, you shall not be established, nor your kingdom. Now therefore, send and bring him to me, for he shall surely die."

32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said to him, "Why should he be killed? What has he done?" 33 Then Saul cast a spear at him to kill him, by which Jonathan knew that it was determined by his father to kill David.

34 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and ate no food the second day of the month, for he was grieved for David, because his father had treated him shamefully.

35 And so it was, in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field at the time appointed with David, and a little lad was with him. 36 Then he said to his lad, "Now run, find the arrows which I shoot." As the lad ran, he shot an arrow beyond him. 37 When the lad had come to the place where the arrow was which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried out after the lad and said, "Is not the arrow beyond you?"

38 And Jonathan cried out after the lad, "Make haste, hurry, do not delay" So Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows and came back to his master. 39 But the lad did not know anything. Only Jonathan and David knew of the matter. 40 Then Jonathan gave his weapons to his lad, and said to him, "Go, carry them to the city."

41 As soon as the lad had gone, David arose from a place toward the south, fell on his face to the ground, and bowed down three times. And they kissed one another; and they wept together, but David more so.

42 Then Jonathan said to David, "Go in peace, since we have both sworn in the name of the Lord, saying, 'May the Lord be between you and me, and between your descendants and my descendants, forever.' " So he arose and departed, and Jonathan went into the city.

CHAPTER 21

1 Now David came to Nob, to Ahimelech the priest. And Ahimelech was afraid when he met David, and said to him, “Why are you alone, and no one is with you?”

2 So David said to Ahimelech the priest, “The king has ordered me on some business, and said to me, ‘Do not let anyone know anything about the business on which I send you, or what I have commanded you.’ And I have directed my young men to such and such a place. 3 Now therefore, what have you on hand? Give me five loaves of bread in my hand, or whatever can be found.”

4 And the priest answered David and said, “There is no common bread on hand; but there is holy bread, if the young men have at least kept themselves from women.”

5 Then David answered the priest, and said to him, “Truly, women have been kept from us about three days since I came out. And the vessels of the young men are holy, and the bread is in effect common, even though it was consecrated in the vessel this day.”

6 So the priest gave him holy bread; for there was no bread there but the showbread which had been taken from before the Lord, in order to put hot bread in its place on the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained before the Lord. And his name was Doeg, an Edomite, the chief of the herdsmen who belonged to Saul.

8 And David said to Ahimelech, “Is there not here on hand a spear or a sword? For I have brought neither my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king’s business required haste.”

9 So the priest said, “The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom you killed in the Valley of Elah, there it is, wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod. If you will take that, take it. For there is no other except that one here.”

And David said, “There is none like it; give it to me.”

10 Then David arose and fled that day from before Saul, and went to Achish the king of Gath. 11 And the servants of Achish said to him, “Is this not David the king of the land? Did they not sing of him to one another in dances, saying:

‘Saul has slain his thousands,
And David his ten thousands’?”

12 Now David took these words to heart, and was very much afraid of Achish the king of Gath. 13 So he changed his behavior before them, pretended madness in their hands, scratched on the doors of the gate, and let his saliva fall down on his beard. 14 Then Achish said to his servants, “Look, you see the man is insane. Why have you brought him to me?

15 Have I need of madmen, that you have brought this fellow to play the madman in my presence? Shall this fellow come into my house?”

CHAPTER 22

1 David therefore departed from there and escaped to the cave of Adullam. So when his brothers and all his father's house heard it, they went down there to him. 2 And everyone who was in distress, everyone who was in debt, and everyone who was discontented gathered to him. So he became captain over them. And there were about four hundred men with him.

3 Then David went from there to Mizpah of Moab; and he said to the king of Moab, "Please let my father and mother come here with you, till I know what God will do for me." 4 So he brought them before the king of Moab, and they dwelt with him all the time that David was in the stronghold.

5 Now the prophet Gad said to David, "Do not stay in the stronghold; depart, and go to the land of Judah." So David departed and went into the forest of Hereth.

6 When Saul heard that David and the men who were with him had been discovered—now Saul was staying in Gibeah under a tamarisk tree in Ramah, with his spear in his hand, and all his servants standing about him— 7 then Saul said to his servants who stood about him, "Hear now, you Benjamites Will the son of Jesse give every one of you fields and vineyards, and make you all captains of thousands and captains of hundreds?"

8 All of you have conspired against me, and there is no one who reveals to me that my son has made a covenant with the son of Jesse; and there is not one of you who is sorry for me or reveals to me that my son has stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as it is this day."

9 Then answered Doeg the Edomite, who was set over the servants of Saul, and said, "I saw the son of Jesse going to Nob, to Ahimelech the son of Ahitub. 10 And he inquired of the Lord for him, gave him provisions, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine."

11 So the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub, and all his father's house, the priests who were in Nob. And they all came to the king. 12 And Saul said, "Hear now, son of Ahitub"

He answered, "Here I am, my lord."

13 Then Saul said to him, "Why have you conspired against me, you and the son of Jesse, in that you have given him bread and a sword, and have inquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as it is this day?"

14 So Ahimelech answered the king and said, "And who among all your servants is as faithful as David, who is the king's son-in-law, who goes at your bidding, and is honorable in your house? 15 Did I then begin to inquire of God for him? Far be it from me Let not the king impute anything to his servant, or to any in the house of my father. For your servant knew nothing of all this, little or much."

16 And the king said, “You shall surely die, Ahimelech, you and all your father’s house” 17 Then the king said to the guards who stood about him, “Turn and kill the priests of the Lord, because their hand also is with David, and because they knew when he fled and did not tell it to me.” But the servants of the king would not lift their hands to strike the priests of the Lord.

18 And the king said to Doeg, “You turn and kill the priests” So Doeg the Edomite turned and struck the priests, and killed on that day eighty-five men who wore a linen ephod. 19 Also Nob, the city of the priests, he struck with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and nursing infants, oxen and donkeys and sheep—with the edge of the sword.

20 Now one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, escaped and fled after David. 21 And Abiathar told David that Saul had killed the Lord’s priests. 22 So David said to Abiathar, “I knew that day, when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul. I have caused the death of all the persons of your father’s house. 23 Stay with me; do not fear. For he who seeks my life seeks your life, but with me you shall be safe.”

CHAPTER 23

1 Then they told David, saying, “Behold, the Philistines are fighting against Keilah and are plundering the threshing floors.” 2 So David inquired of the Lord, saying, “Shall I go and attack these Philistines?” And the Lord said to David--“Go and attack the Philistines and deliver Keilah.”

3 But David’s men said to him, “Behold, we are afraid here in Judah. How much more then if we go to Keilah against the ranks of the Philistines?” 4 Then David inquired of the Lord once more. And the Lord answered him and said, “Arise, go down to Keilah, for I will give the Philistines into your hand.”

5 So David and his men went to Keilah and fought with the Philistines; and he led away their livestock and struck them with a great slaughter. Thus David delivered the inhabitants of Keilah.

13 Then David and his men, about six hundred, arose and departed from Keilah, and they went wherever they could go. When it was told Saul that David had escaped from Keilah, he gave up the pursuit of him. 14 David stayed in the Wilderness in the strongholds, and remained in the hill country in the wilderness of Ziph.

And Saul sought him every day, but God did Not deliver him into his hand.

15 So David saw that Saul had come out to seek his life. And David was in the Wilderness of Ziph in a forest. 16 Then Jonathan, Saul’s son, arose and went to David in the woods and strengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said to him, “Do not fear, for the hand of Saul my father shall not find you. You shall be King over Israel, and I shall be next to you. Even my father Saul knows that.” 18 So the two of them made a covenant before the Lord. And David stayed in the woods, and Jonathan went to his own house.

19 Then the Ziphites came up to Saul at Gibeah, saying, “Is David not hiding with us in strongholds in the woods, in the hill of Hachilah, which is on the south of Jeshimon? 20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of your soul to come down; and our part shall be to deliver him into the king’s hand.”

21 And Saul said, “Blessed are you of the Lord, for you have compassion on me. 22 Please go and find out for sure, and see the place where his hideout is, and who has seen him there. For I am told he is very crafty. 23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hides; and come back to me with certainty, and I will go with you. And it shall be, if he is in the land, that I will search for him throughout all the [e]clans of Judah.”

24 So they arose and went to Ziph before Saul. But David and his men were in the Wilderness of Maon, in the plain on the south of Jeshimon. 25 When Saul and his men went to seek him, they told David. Therefore he went down to the rock, and stayed in the Wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard that, he pursued David in the Wilderness of Maon.

26 Then Saul went on one side of the mountain, and David and his men on the other side of the mountain. So David made haste to get away from Saul, for Saul and his men were encircling David and his men to take them.

27 But a messenger came to Saul, saying, “Hurry and come, for the Philistines have invaded the land” 28 Therefore Saul returned from pursuing David, and went against the Philistines; so they called that place the Rock of Escape. 29 Then David went up from there and dwelt in strongholds at En Gedi.

CHAPTER 24

1 Now it happened, when Saul had returned from following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, “Take note David is in the Wilderness of En Gedi.” 2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men from all Israel, and went to seek David and his men on the Rocks of the Wild Goats. 3 So he came to the sheepfolds by the road, where there was a cave; and Saul went in to attend to his needs. (David and his men were staying in the recesses of the cave.)

4 Then the men of David said to him, “This is the day of which the Lord said to you, ‘Behold, I will deliver your enemy into your hand, that you may do to him as it seems good to you.’ ” And David arose and secretly cut off a corner of Saul’s robe. 5 Now it happened afterward that David’s heart troubled him because he had cut Saul’s robe.

6 And he said to his men, "The Lord forbid that I should do this thing to my master, the Lord's anointed, to stretch out my hand against him, seeing he is the Anointed of the Lord." 7 So David restrained his servants with these words, and did not allow them to rise against Saul. And Saul got up from the cave and went on his way.

8 David also arose afterward, went out of the cave, and called out to Saul, saying, "My lord the king." And when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed down. 9 And David said to Saul: "Why do you listen to the words of men who say, 'Indeed David seeks your harm'?"

10 Look, this day your eyes have seen that the Lord delivered you today into my hand in the cave, and someone urged me to kill you. But my eye spared you, and I said, 'I will not stretch out my hand against my lord, for he is the Lord's anointed.'

11 Moreover, my father, see--Yes, see the corner of your robe in my hand For in that I cut off the corner of your robe, and did not kill you, know and see that there is neither evil nor rebellion in my hand, and I have not sinned against you. Yet you hunt my life to take it. 12 Let the Lord judge between you and me, and let the Lord avenge me on you. But my hand shall not be against you.

13 As the proverb of the ancients says, 'Wickedness proceeds from the wicked.' But my hand shall not be against you. 14 After whom has the king of Israel come out? Whom do you pursue? A dead dog? A flea? 15 Therefore let the Lord be judge, and judge between you and me, and see and plead my case, and deliver me out of your hand."

16 Then Saul lifted up his voice and wept. 17 He said to David, "You are more righteous than I; for you have dealt well with me, while I have dealt wickedly with you. 18 You have declared today that you have done good to me,

--that the Lord delivered me into your hand--and yet you did not kill me.

19 For if a man finds his enemy, will he let him go away safely? May the Lord therefore reward you with good in return for what you have done to me this day. 20 Now, behold, I know that you will surely be King, and that the Kingdom of Israel will be established in your hand. 21 So now swear to me by the Lord that you will not cut off my descendants after me and that you will not destroy my name from my father's household." 22 David swore to Saul. And Saul went to his home, but David and his men went up to the stronghold.

CHAPTER 25

1 Then Samuel died; and the Israelites gathered together and lamented for him, and buried him at his home in Ramah. And David arose and went down to the Wilderness of Paran.

2 Now there was a man in Maon whose business was in Carmel, and the man was very rich. He had three thousand sheep and a thousand goats. And he was shearing his sheep

in Carmel. 3 The name of the man was Nabal, and the name of his wife Abigail. And she was a woman of good understanding and beautiful appearance; but the man was harsh and evil in his doings. He was of the house of Caleb.

4 When David heard in the wilderness that Nabal was shearing his sheep, 5 David sent ten young men; and David said to the young men, "Go up to Carmel, go to Nabal, and greet him in my name. 6 And thus you shall say to him who lives in prosperity: 'Peace be to you, peace to your house, and peace to all that you have.

7 Now I have heard that you have shearers. Your shepherds were with us, and we did not hurt them, nor was there anything missing from them all the while they were in Carmel. 8 Ask your young men, and they will tell you. Therefore let my young men find favor in your eyes, for we come on a feast day. Please give whatever comes to your hand to your servants and to your son David.' "

9 So when David's young men came, they spoke to Nabal according to all these words in the name of David, and waited.

10 Then Nabal answered David's servants, and said, "Who is David, and who is the son of Jesse? There are many servants nowadays who break away each one from his master. 11 Shall I then take my bread and my water and my meat that I have killed for my shearers, and give it to men when I do not know where they are from?"

12 So David's young men turned on their heels and went back; and they came and told him all these words. 13 Then David said to his men, "Every man gird on his sword." So every man girded on his sword, and David also girded on his sword. And about four hundred men went with David, and two hundred stayed with the supplies.

14 Now one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, "Look, David sent messengers from the wilderness to greet our master; and he reviled them. 15 But the men were very good to us, and we were not hurt, nor did we miss anything as long as we accompanied them, when we were in the fields.

16 They were a wall to us both by night and day, all the time we were with them keeping the sheep. 17 Now therefore, know and consider what you will do, for harm is determined against our master and against all his household. For he is such a scoundrel that one cannot speak to him."

18 Then Abigail made haste and took two hundred loaves of bread, two skins of wine, five sheep already dressed, five portions of roasted grain, one hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and loaded them on donkeys. 19 And she said to her servants, "Go on before me; see, I am coming after you." But she did not tell her husband Nabal.

20 So it was, as she rode on the donkey, that she went down under cover of the hill; and there were David and his men, coming down toward her, and she met them. 21 Now David had said, "Surely in vain I have protected all that this fellow has in the wilderness,

so that nothing was missed of all that belongs to him. And he has repaid me evil for good. 22 May God do so, and more also, to the enemies of David, if I leave one male of all who belong to him by morning light.”

23 Now when Abigail saw David, she dismounted quickly from the donkey, fell on her face before David, and bowed down to the ground. 24 So she fell at his feet and said: “On me, my lord, on me let this iniquity be And please let your maidservant speak in your ears, and hear the words of your maidservant.

25 Please, let not my lord regard this scoundrel Nabal. For as his name is, so is he: Nabal is his name, and folly is with him But I, your maidservant, did not see the young men of my lord whom you sent.

26 Now therefore, my lord, as the Lord lives and as your soul lives, since the Lord has held you back from coming to bloodshed and from avenging yourself with your own hand, now then, let your enemies and those who seek harm for my lord be as Nabal. 27 And now this present which your maidservant has brought to my lord, let it be given to the young men who follow my lord.

28 Please forgive the trespass of your maidservant. For the Lord will certainly make for my lord an enduring house, because my lord fights the battles of the Lord, and evil is not found in you throughout your days. 29 Yet a man has risen to pursue you and seek your life, but the life of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of the living with the Lord your God; and the lives of your enemies He shall sling out, as from the pocket of a sling.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the Lord has done for my lord according to all the good that He has spoken concerning you, and has appointed you ruler over Israel, 31 that this will be no grief to you, nor offense of heart to my lord, either that you have shed blood without cause, or that my lord has avenged himself. But when the Lord has dealt well with my lord, then remember your maidservant.”

32 Then David said to Abigail: “Blessed is the Lord God of Israel, who sent you this day to meet me 33 And blessed is your advice and blessed are you, because you have kept me this day from coming to bloodshed and from avenging myself with my own hand.

34 For indeed, as the Lord God of Israel lives, who has kept me back from hurting you, unless you had hurried and come to meet me, surely by morning light no males would have been left to Nabal.” 35 So David received from her hand what she had brought him, and said to her, “Go up in peace to your house. See, I have heeded your voice and respected your person.”

36 Now Abigail went to Nabal, and there he was, holding a feast in his house, like the feast of a king. And Nabal’s heart was merry within him, for he was very drunk; therefore she told him nothing, little or much, until morning light. 37 So it was, in the morning, when the wine had gone from Nabal, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became like a stone.

38 Then it happened, after about ten days, that the Lord struck Nabal, and he died.

39 So when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, "Blessed be the Lord, who has pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and has kept His servant from evil For the Lord has returned the wickedness of Nabal on his own head."

And David sent and proposed to Abigail, to take her as his wife. 40 When the servants of David had come to Abigail at Carmel, they spoke to her saying, "David sent us to you, to ask you to become his wife."

41 Then she arose, bowed her face to the earth, and said, "Here is your maidservant, a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord." 42 So Abigail rose in haste and rode on a donkey, attended by five of her maidens; and she followed the messengers of David, and became his wife. 43 David also took Ahinoam of Jezreel, and so both of them were his wives.

44 But Saul had given Michal his daughter, David's wife, to Palti the son of Laish, who was from Gallim.

CHAPTER 26

1 Now the Ziphites came to Saul at Gibeah, saying, "Is David not hiding in the hill of Hachilah, opposite Jeshimon?" 2 Then Saul arose and went down to the Wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the Wilderness of Ziph. 3 And Saul encamped in the hill of Hachilah, which is opposite Jeshimon, by the road. But David stayed in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness. 4 David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul had indeed come.

5 So David arose and came to the place where Saul had encamped. And David saw the place where Saul lay, and Abner the son of Ner, the commander of his army. Now Saul lay within the camp, with the people encamped all around him. 6 Then David answered, and said to Ahimelech the Hittite and to Abishai the son of Zeruiah, brother of Joab, saying, "Who will go down with me to Saul in the camp?"

And Abishai said, "I will go down with you."

7 So David and Abishai came to the people by night; and there Saul lay sleeping within the camp, with his spear stuck in the ground by his head. And Abner and the people lay all around him. 8 Then Abishai said to David, "God has delivered your enemy into your hand this day. Now therefore, please, let me strike him at once with the spear, right to the earth; and I will not have to strike him a second time"

9 But David said to Abishai, "Do not destroy him; for who can stretch out his hand against the Lord's anointed, and be guiltless?" 10 David said furthermore, "As the Lord lives, the Lord shall strike him, or his day shall come to die, or he shall go

out to battle and perish. 11 The Lord forbid that I should stretch out my hand against the Lord's anointed. But please, take now the spear and the jug of water that are by his head, and let us go."

12 So David took the spear and the jug of water by Saul's head, and they got away; and no man saw or knew it or awoke. For they were all asleep, because a deep sleep from the Lord had fallen on them.

13 Now David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of a hill afar off, a great distance being between them. 14 And David called out to the people and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, "Do you not answer, Abner?"

Then Abner answered and said, "Who are you, calling out to the king?"

15 So David said to Abner, "Are you not a man? And who is like you in Israel? Why then have you not guarded your lord the king? For one of the people came in to destroy your lord the king. 16 This thing that you have done is not good. As the Lord lives, you deserve to die, because you have not guarded your master, the Lord's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the jug of water that was by his head."

17 Then Saul knew David's voice, and said, "Is that your voice, my son David?"

David said, "It is my voice, my lord, O king." 18 And he said, "Why does my lord thus pursue his servant? For what have I done, or what evil is in my hand?"

19 Now therefore, please, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant: If the Lord has stirred you up against me, let Him accept an offering. But if it is the children of men, may they be cursed before the Lord, for they have driven me out this day from sharing in the inheritance of the Lord, saying, 'Go, serve other gods.'

20 So now, do not let my blood fall to the earth before the face of the Lord. For the king of Israel has come out to seek a flea, as when one hunts a partridge in the mountains."

21 Then Saul said, "I have sinned. Return, my son David. For I will harm you no more, because my life was precious in your eyes this day. Indeed I have played the fool and erred exceedingly."

22 And David answered and said, "Here is the king's spear. Let one of the young men come over and get it. 23 May the Lord repay every man for his righteousness and his faithfulness; for the Lord delivered you into my hand today, but I would not stretch out my hand against the Lord's anointed. 24 And indeed, as your life was valued much this day in my eyes, so let my life be valued much in the eyes of the Lord, and let Him deliver me out of all tribulation."

25 Then Saul said to David, "May you be blessed, my son David. You shall both do great things and also still prevail."

So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

CHAPTER 27

1 And David said in his heart, “Now I shall perish someday by the hand of Saul. There is nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape to the land of the Philistines; and Saul will despair of me, to seek me anymore in any part of Israel. So I shall escape out of his hand.” 2 Then David arose and went over with the six hundred men who were with him to Achish the son of Maach, king of Gath.

3 So David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, each man with his household, and David with his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal’s widow. 4 And it was told Saul that David had fled to Gath; so he sought him no more.

5 Then David said to Achish, “If I have now found favor in your eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there. For why should your servant dwell in the royal city with you?” 6 So Achish gave him Ziklag that day.

Therefore Ziklag has belonged to the kings of Judah to this day. 7 Now the time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was one full year and four months.

8 And David and his men went up and raided the Geshurites, the Girzites, and the Amalekites. For those nations were the inhabitants of the land from of old, as you go to Shur, even as far as the land of Egypt. 9 Whenever David attacked the land, he left neither man nor woman alive, but took away the sheep, the oxen, the donkeys, the camels, and the apparel, and returned and came to Achish.

10 Then Achish would say, “Where have you made a raid today?” And David would say, “Against the southern area of Judah, or against the southern area of the Jerahmeelites, or against the southern area of the Kenites.” 11 David would save neither man nor woman alive, to bring news to Gath, saying, “Lest they should inform on us, saying, ‘Thus David did.’” And thus was his behavior all the time he dwelt in the country of the Philistines. 12 So Achish believed David, saying, “He has made his people Israel utterly abhor him; therefore he will be my servant forever.”

CHAPTER 28

1 Now it happened in those days that the Philistines gathered their armies together for war, to fight with Israel. And Achish said to David, “You assuredly know that you will go out with me to battle, you and your men.”

2 So David said to Achish, “Surely you know what your servant can do.”

And Achish said to David, “Therefore I will make you one of my chief guardians forever.”

3 Now Samuel had died, and all Israel had lamented for him and buried him in Ramah, in his own city. And Saul had put the mediums and the spiritualists out of the land.

4 Then the Philistines gathered together, and came and encamped at Shunem. So Saul gathered all Israel together, and they encamped at Gilboa. 5 When Saul saw the army of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart trembled greatly. 6 And when Saul inquired of the Lord, the Lord did not answer him, either by dreams or by Urim or by the prophets.

7 Then Saul said to his servants, "Find me a woman who is a medium, that I may go to her and inquire of her."

And his servants said to him, "In fact, there is a woman who is a medium at En Dor."

8 So Saul disguised himself and put on other clothes, and he went, and two men with him; and they came to the woman by night. And he said, "Please conduct a séance for me, and bring up for me the one I shall name to you."

9 Then the woman said to him, "Look, you know what Saul has done, how he has cut off the mediums and the spiritualists from the land. Why then do you lay a snare for my life, to cause me to die?"

10 And Saul swore to her by the Lord, saying, "As the Lord lives, no punishment shall come upon you for this thing."

11 Then the woman said, "Whom shall I bring up for you?"

And he said, "Bring up Samuel for me."

12 When the woman saw Samuel, she cried out with a loud voice. And the woman spoke to Saul, saying, "Why have you deceived me? For you are Saul"

13 And the king said to her, "Do not be afraid. What did you see?"

And the woman said to Saul, "I saw a spirit ascending out of the earth."

14 So he said to her, "What is his form?"

And she said, "An old man is coming up, and he is covered with a mantle." And Saul perceived that it was Samuel, and he stooped with his face to the ground and bowed down.

15 Now Samuel said to Saul, "Why have you disturbed me by bringing me up?"

And Saul answered, "I am deeply distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God has departed from me and does not answer me anymore, neither by prophets nor by dreams. Therefore I have called you, that you may reveal to me what I should do."

16 Then Samuel said: "So why do you ask me, seeing the Lord has departed from you and has become your enemy? 17 And the Lord has done for Himself as He spoke by me. For the Lord has torn the kingdom out of your hand and given it to your neighbor, David. 18 Because you did not Obey the voice of the Lord nor execute His fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore the Lord has done this thing to you this day.

19 Moreover the Lord will also deliver Israel with you into the hand of the Philistines. And tomorrow you and your sons will be with me. The Lord will also deliver the army of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.”

20 Immediately Saul fell full length on the ground, and was dreadfully afraid because of the words of Samuel. And there was no strength in him, for he had eaten no food all day or all night.

21 And the woman came to Saul and saw that he was severely troubled, and said to him, “Look, your maidservant has obeyed your voice, and I have put my life in my hands and heeded the words which you spoke to me. 22 Now therefore, please, heed also the voice of your maidservant, and let me set a piece of bread before you; and eat, that you may have strength when you go on your way.”

23 But he refused and said, “I will not eat.”

So his servants, together with the woman, urged him; and he heeded their voice. Then he arose from the ground and sat on the bed. 24 Now the woman had a fattened calf in the house, and she hastened to kill it. And she took flour and kneaded it, and baked unleavened bread from it. 25 So she brought it before Saul and his servants, and they ate. Then they rose and went away that night.

CHAPTER 29

1 Then the Philistines gathered together all their armies at Aphek, and the Israelites encamped by a fountain which is in Jezreel. 2 And the lords of the Philistines passed in review by hundreds and by thousands, but David and his men passed in review at the rear with Achish. 3 Then the princes of the Philistines said, “What are these Hebrews doing here?”

And Achish said to the princes of the Philistines, “Is this not David, the servant of Saul king of Israel, who has been with me these days, or these years? And to this day I have found no fault in him since he defected to me.”

4 But the princes of the Philistines were angry with him; so the princes of the Philistines said to him, “Make this fellow return, that he may go back to the place which you have appointed for him, and do not let him go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he become our adversary. For with what could he reconcile himself to his master, if not with the heads of these men? 5 Is this not David, of whom they sang to one another in dances, saying:

‘Saul has slain his thousands,
And David his ten thousands’?”

6 Then Achish called David and said to him, “Surely, as the Lord lives, you have been upright, and your going out and your coming in with me in the army is good in my sight. For to this day I have not found evil in you since the day of your coming to me.

Nevertheless the lords do not favor you. 7 Therefore return now, and go in peace, that you may not displease the lords of the Philistines.”

8 So David said to Achish, “But what have I done? And to this day what have you found in your servant as long as I have been with you, that I may not go and fight against the enemies of my lord the king?”

9 Then Achish answered and said to David, “I know that you are as good in my sight as an angel of God; nevertheless the princes of the Philistines have said, ‘He shall not go up with us to the battle.’ 10 Now therefore, rise early in the morning with your master’s servants who have come with you. And as soon as you are up early in the morning and have light, depart.”

11 So David and his men rose early to depart in the morning, to return to the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

CHAPTER 30

1 Now it happened, when David and his men came to Ziklag, on the third day, that the Amalekites had invaded the South and Ziklag, attacked Ziklag and burned it with fire, 2 and had taken captive the women and those who were there, from small to great; they did not kill anyone, but carried them away and went their way. 3 So David and his men came to the city, and there it was, burned with fire; and their wives, their sons, and their daughters had been taken captive.

4 Then David and the people who were with him lifted up their voices and wept, until they had no more power to weep. 5 And David’s two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the widow of Nabal the Carmelite, had been taken captive. 6 Now David was greatly distressed, for the people spoke of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons and his daughters. But David strengthened himself in the Lord his God.

7 Then David said to Abiathar the priest, Ahimelech’s son, “Please bring the ephod here to me.” And Abiathar brought the ephod to David. 8 So David inquired of the Lord, saying, “Shall I pursue this troop? Shall I overtake them?”

And He answered him, “Pursue, for you shall surely overtake them and without fail recover all.”

9 So David went, he and the six hundred men who were with him, and came to the Brook Besor, where those stayed who were left behind. 10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men; for two hundred stayed behind, who were so weary that they could not cross the Brook Besor.

11 Then they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David; and they gave him bread and he ate, and they let him drink water.

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs and two clusters of raisins. So when he had eaten, his strength came back to him; for he had eaten no bread nor drunk water for three days and three nights. 13 Then David said to him, “To whom do you belong, and where are you from?”

And he said, “I am a young man from Egypt, servant of an Amalekite; and my master left me behind, because three days ago I fell sick. 14 We made an invasion of the southern area of the Cherethites, in the territory which belongs to Judah, and of the southern area of Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire.”

15 And David said to him, “Can you take me down to this troop?”

So he said, “Swear to me by God that you will neither kill me nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will take you down to this troop.”

16 And when he had brought him down, there they were, spread out over all the land, eating and drinking and dancing, because of all the great spoil which they had taken from the land of the Philistines and from the land of Judah.

17 Then David attacked them from twilight until the evening of the next day. Not a man of them escaped, except four hundred young men who rode on camels and fled. 18 So David recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away, and David rescued his two wives. 19 And nothing of theirs was lacking, either small or great, sons or daughters, spoil or anything which they had taken from them; David recovered all.

20 Then David took all the flocks and herds they had driven before those other livestock, and said, “This is David’s spoil.”

21 Now David came to the two hundred men who had been so weary that they could not follow David, whom they also had made to stay at the Brook Besor. So they went out to meet David and to meet the people who were with him. And when David came near the people, he greeted them.

22 Then all the wicked and worthless men of those who went with David answered and said, “Because they did not go with us, we will not give them any of the spoil that we have recovered, except for every man’s wife and children, that they may lead them away and depart.”

23 But David said, “My brethren, you shall not do so with what the Lord has given us, who has preserved us and delivered into our hand the troop that came against us. 24 For who will heed you in this matter? But as his part is who goes down to the battle, so shall his part be who stays by the supplies; they shall share alike.” 25 So it was, from that day forward; he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel to this day.

26 Now when David came to Ziklag, he sent some of the spoil to the elders of Judah, to his friends, saying, “Here is a present for you from the spoil of the enemies of the Lord”—

27 to those who were in Bethel, those who were in Ramoth of the

South, those who were in Jattir, 28 those who were in Aroer, those who were in Siphmoth, those who were in Eshtemoa, 29 those who were in Rachal, those who were in the cities of the Jerahmeelites, those who were in the cities of the Kenites, 30 those who were in Hormah, those who were in Chorashan, those who were in Athach, 31 those who were in Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were accustomed to rove.

CHAPTER 31

1 Now the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell slain on Mount Gilboa. 2 Then the Philistines followed hard after Saul and his sons. And the Philistines killed Jonathan, Abinadab, and Malchishua, Saul's sons.

3 The battle became fierce against Saul. The archers hit him, and he was severely wounded by the archers.

4 Then Saul said to his armor bearer, "Draw your sword, and thrust me through with it, lest these uncircumcised men come and thrust me through and abuse me."

But his armor bearer would not, for he was greatly afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword and fell on it. 5 And when his armor bearer saw that Saul was dead, he also fell on his sword, and died with him.

6 So Saul, his three sons, his armor bearer, and all his men died together that same day.

7 And when the men of Israel who were on the other side of the valley, and those who were on the other side of the Jordan, saw that the men of Israel had fled and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them

. 8 So it happened the next day, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen on Mount Gilboa.

9 And they cut off his head and stripped off his armor, and sent word throughout the land of the Philistines, to proclaim it in the temple of their idols and among the people.

10 Then they put his armor in the temple of the Ashtoreths, and they fastened his body to the wall of Beth Shan.

11 Now when the inhabitants of Jabesh Gilead heard what the Philistines had done to Saul,

12 all the valiant men arose and traveled all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Beth Shan; and they came to Jabesh and burned them there.

13 Then they took their bones and buried them under the tamarisk tree at Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

END Book Of 1st SAMUEL

Book Of 2ND SAMUEL

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of 2ND SAMUEL:

--David becomes king of Israel at 30 years old and he will reign for 40 years.

--Uziah is killed instantly by God for trying to steady the Ark of the Covenant when it was driven by two oxen.

--David has an affair-adultery with Bathsheba and he has her husband killed on the battlefield. David and Bathsheba get married and have a baby but God kills the baby.

--Over a year later through Nathan the prophet God tells David his punishment-- for his adultery and murder.

--Solomon is born and God blesses him.

Book Of 2nd SAMUEL

CHAPTER 1

1 Now it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David had returned from the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had stayed two days in Ziklag, 2 on the third day, behold, it happened that a man came from Saul's camp with his clothes torn and dust on his head. So it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the ground and prostrated himself.

3 And David said to him, "Where have you come from?"

So he said to him, "I have escaped from the camp of Israel."

4 Then David said to him, "How did the matter go? Please tell me."

And he answered, "The people have fled from the battle, many of the people are fallen and dead, and Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also."

5 So David said to the young man who told him, "How do you know that Saul and Jonathan his son are dead?"

6 Then the young man who told him said, "As I happened by chance to be on Mount Gilboa, there was Saul, leaning on his spear; and indeed the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him. 7 Now when he looked behind him, he saw me and called to me. And I answered, 'Here I am.' 8 And he said to me, 'Who are you?' So I answered him, 'I am an Amalekite.'

9 He said to me again, 'Please stand over me and kill me, for anguish has come upon me, but my life still remains in me.' 10 So I stood over him and killed him, because I was sure that he could not live after he had fallen. And I took the crown that was on his head and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them here to my lord."

11 Therefore David took hold of his own clothes and tore them, and so did all the men who were with him. 12 And they mourned and wept and fasted until evening for Saul and for Jonathan his son, for the people of the Lord and for the house of Israel, because they had fallen by the sword.

13 Then David said to the young man who told him, "Where are you from?"

And he answered, "I am the son of an stranger, an Amalekite."

14 So David said to him, "How was it you were not afraid to put forth your hand to destroy the Lord's anointed?" 15 Then David called one of the young men and said, "Go near, and execute him." And he struck him so that he died. 16 So David said to him, "Your blood is on your own head, for your own mouth has testified against you, saying, 'I have killed the Lord's anointed.' "

17 Then David lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son, 18 and he told them to teach the children of Judah the Song of the Bow; indeed it

is written in the Book of Jasher:

19 “The beauty of Israel is slain on your high places.

How the mighty have fallen

20 Tell it not in Gath,

Proclaim it not in the streets of Ashkelon—

Lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice,

Lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.

21 “O mountains of Gilboa,

Let there be no dew nor rain upon you,

Nor fields of offerings.

For the shield of the mighty is cast away there.

The shield of Saul, not anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain,

From the fat of the mighty,

The bow of Jonathan did not turn back,

And the sword of Saul did not return empty.

23 “Saul and Jonathan were beloved and pleasant in their lives,

And in their death they were not divided;

They were swifter than eagles,

They were stronger than lions.

24 “O daughters of Israel, weep over Saul,

Who clothed you in scarlet, with luxury;

Who put ornaments of gold on your apparel.

25 “How the mighty have fallen in the midst of the battle.

Jonathan was slain in your high places.

26 I am distressed for you, my brother Jonathan;

You have been very pleasant to me;

Your love to me was wonderful,

Surpassing the love of women.

27 “How the mighty have fallen,

And the weapons of war perished.”

CHAPTER 2

1 It happened after this that David inquired of the Lord, saying, “Shall I go up to any of the cities of Judah?”

And the Lord said to him, “Go up.”

David said, “Where shall I go up?”

And He said, “To Hebron.”

2 So David went up there, and his two wives also, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the widow of Nabal the Carmelite. 3 And David brought up the men who were with him, every man with his household. So they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.

4 Then the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David King over the house of Judah. And they told David, saying, "The men of Jabesh Gilead were the ones who buried Saul." 5 So David sent messengers to the men of Jabesh Gilead, and said to them, "You are blessed of the Lord, for you have shown this kindness to your lord, to Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now may the Lord show kindness and truth to you. I also will repay you this kindness, because you have done this thing. 7 Now therefore, let your hands be strengthened, and be valiant; for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Judah has anointed me King over them."

8 But Abner the son of Ner, commander of Saul's army, took Ishbosheth the son of Saul and brought him over to Mahanaim; 9 and he made him king over Gilead, over the Ashurites, over Jezreel, over Ephraim, over Benjamin, and over all Israel. 10 Ishbosheth, Saul's son, was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and he reigned two years. Only the house of Judah followed David.

11 And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months.

12 Now Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ishbosheth the son of Saul, went out from Mahanaim to Gibeon. 13 And Joab the son of Zeruiah, and the servants of David, went out and met them by the pool of Gibeon. So they sat down, one on one side of the pool and the other on the other side of the pool. 14 Then Abner said to Joab, "Let the young men now arise and compete before us."

And Joab said, "Let them arise."

15 So they arose and went over by number, twelve from Benjamin, followers of Ishbosheth the son of Saul, and twelve from the servants of David. 16 And each one grasped his opponent by the head and thrust his sword in his opponent's side; so they fell down together. Therefore that place was called the Field of Sharp Swords, which is in Gibeon. 17 So there was a very fierce battle that day, and Abner and the men of Israel were beaten before the servants of David.

18 Now the three sons of Zeruiah were there: Joab and Abishai and Asahel. And Asahel was as fleet of foot as a wild gazelle. 19 So Asahel pursued Abner, and in going he did not turn to the right hand or to the left from following Abner.

20 Then Abner looked behind him and said, "Are you Asahel?"

He answered, "I am."

21 And Abner said to him, "Turn aside to your right hand or to your left, and lay hold on one of the young men and take his armor for yourself." But Asahel would not turn aside

from following him. 22 So Abner said again to Asahel, “Turn aside from following me. Why should I strike you to the ground? How then could I face your brother Joab?” 23 However, he refused to turn aside. Therefore Abner struck him in the stomach with the blunt end of the spear, so that the spear came out of his back; and he fell down there and died on the spot. So it was that as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down and died, stood still.

24 Joab and Abishai also pursued Abner. And the sun was going down when they came to the hill of Ammah, which is before Giah by the road to the Wilderness of Gibeon. 25 Now the children of Benjamin gathered together behind Abner and became a unit, and took their stand on top of a hill.

26 Then Abner called to Joab and said, “Shall the sword devour forever? Do you not know that it will be bitter in the latter end? How long will it be then until you tell the people to return from pursuing their brethren?”

27 And Joab said, “As God lives, unless you had spoken, surely then by morning all the people would have given up pursuing their brethren.” 28 So Joab blew a trumpet; and all the people stood still and did not pursue Israel anymore, nor did they fight anymore. 29 Then Abner and his men went on all that night through the plain, crossed over the Jordan, and went through all Bithron; and they came to Mahanaim.

30 So Joab returned from pursuing Abner. And when he had gathered all the people together, there were missing of David’s servants nineteen men and Asahel. 31 But the servants of David had struck down, of Benjamin and Abner’s men, three hundred and sixty men who died. 32 Then they took up Asahel and buried him in his father’s tomb, which was in Bethlehem. And Joab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at daybreak.

CHAPTER 3

1 Now there was a long war between the house of Saul and the house of David. But David grew stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul grew weaker and weaker.

2 Sons were born to David in Hebron: His firstborn was Amnon by Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; 3 his second, Chileab, by Abigail the widow of Nabal the Carmelite; the third, Absalom the son of Maacah, the daughter of Talmai, king of Geshur; 4 the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith; the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital; 5 and the sixth, Ithream, by David’s wife Eglah. These were born to David in Hebron.

6 Now it was so, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner was strengthening his hold on the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine, whose name was Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah. So Ishbosheth said to Abner, “Why have you gone in to my father’s concubine?”

8 Then Abner became very angry at the words of Ishbosheth, and said, “Am I a dog’s

head that belongs to Judah? Today I show loyalty to the house of Saul your father, to his brothers, and to his friends, and have not delivered you into the hand of David; and you charge me today with a fault concerning this woman?

9 May God do so to Abner, and more also, if I do not do for David as the Lord has sworn to him— 10 to transfer the kingdom from the house of Saul, and set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, from Dan to Beersheba.” 11 And he could not answer Abner another word, because he feared him.

12 Then Abner sent messengers on his behalf to David, saying, “Whose is the land?” saying also, “Make your covenant with me, and indeed my hand shall be with you to bring all Israel to you.”

13 And David said, “Good, I will make a Covenant with you. But one thing I require of you: you shall not see my face unless you first bring Michal, Saul’s daughter, when you come to see my face.” 14 So David sent messengers to Ishbosheth, Saul’s son, saying, “Give me my wife Michal, whom I betrothed to myself for a hundred foreskins of the Philistines.”

15 And Ishbosheth sent and took her from her husband, from Paltiel the son of Laish. 16 Then her husband went along with her to Bahurim, weeping behind her. So Abner said to him, “Go, return.” And he returned.

17 Now Abner had communicated with the elders of Israel, saying, “In time past you were seeking for David to be King over you. 18 Now then, do it. For the Lord has spoken of David, saying, ‘By the hand of My servant David, I will save My people Israel from the hand of the Philistines and the hand of all their enemies.’ ”

19 And Abner also spoke in the hearing of Benjamin. Then Abner also went to speak in the hearing of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel and the whole house of Benjamin.

20 So Abner and twenty men with him came to David at Hebron. And David made a feast for Abner and the men who were with him. 21 Then Abner said to David, “I will arise and go, and gather all Israel to my lord the king, that they may make a Covenant with you, and that you may reign over all that your heart desires.” So David sent Abner away, and he went in peace.

22 At that moment the servants of David and Joab came from a raid and brought much spoil with them. But Abner was not with David in Hebron, for he had sent him away, and he had gone in peace. 23 When Joab and all the troops that were with him had come, they told Joab, saying, “Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he sent him away, and he has gone in peace.”

24 Then Joab came to the king and said, “What have you done? Look, Abner came to you; why is it that you sent him away, and he has already gone? 25 Surely you realize that Abner the son of Ner came to deceive you, to know your going out and your coming

in, and to know all that you are doing.”

26 And when Joab had gone from David’s presence, he sent messengers after Abner, who brought him back from the well of Sirah. But David did not know it. 27 Now when Abner had returned to Hebron, Joab took him aside in the gate to speak with him privately, and there stabbed him in the stomach, so that he died for the blood of Asahel his brother.

28 Afterward, when David heard it, he said, “My kingdom and I are guiltless before the Lord forever of the blood of Abner the son of Ner. 29 Let it rest on the head of Joab and on all his father’s house; and let there never fail to be in the house of Joab one who has a infectious disease or is a leper, who leans on a staff or falls by the sword, or who lacks bread.” 30 So Joab and Abishai his brother killed Abner, because he had killed their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.

31 Then David said to Joab and to all the people who were with him, “Tear your clothes, gird yourselves with sackcloth, and mourn for Abner.” And King David followed the coffin. 32 So they buried Abner in Hebron; and the king lifted up his voice and wept at the grave of Abner, and all the people wept. 33 And the king sang a lament over Abner and said:

“Should Abner die as a fool dies?

34 Your hands were not bound

Nor your feet put into fetters;

As a man falls before wicked men, so you fell.”

Then all the people wept over him again.

35 And when all the people came to persuade David to eat food while it was still day, David took an oath, saying, “God do so to me, and more also, if I taste bread or anything else till the sun goes down.” 36 Now all the people took note of it, and it pleased them, since whatever the king did pleased all the people.

37 For all the people and all Israel understood that day that it had not been the king’s intent to kill Abner the son of Ner. 38 Then the king said to his servants, “Do you not know that a prince and a great man has fallen this day in Israel? 39 And I am weak today, though anointed king; and these men, the sons of Zeruiah, are too harsh for me. God shall repay the evildoer according to their wickedness.”

CHAPTER 4

1 When Saul’s son heard that Abner had died in Hebron, he lost heart, and all Israel was troubled. 2 Now Saul’s son had two men who were captains of troops. The name of one was Baanah and the name of the other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin. (For Beeroth also was part of Benjamin, 3 because the Beerothites fled to Gittaim and have been sojourners there until this day.)

4 Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son who was lame in his feet. He was five years old when the news about Saul and Jonathan came from Jezreel; and his nurse took him up and fled. And it happened, as she made haste to flee, that he fell and became lame. His name was Mephibosheth.

5 Then the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, set out and came at about the heat of the day to the house of Ishbosheth, who was lying on his bed at noon. 6 And they came there, all the way into the house, as though to get wheat, and they stabbed him in the stomach. Then Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he was lying on his bed in his bedroom; then they struck him and killed him, beheaded him and took his head, and were all night escaping through the plain. 8 And they brought the head of Ishbosheth to David at Hebron, and said to the king, "Here is the head of Ishbosheth, the son of Saul your enemy, who sought your life; and the Lord has avenged my lord the king this day of Saul and his descendants."

9 But David answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and said to them, "As the Lord lives, who has redeemed my life from all adversity, 10 when someone told me, saying, 'Look, Saul is dead,' thinking to have brought good news, I arrested him and had him executed in Ziklag—the one who thought I would give him a reward for his news.

11 How much more, when wicked men have killed a righteous person in his own house on his bed? Therefore, shall I not now require his blood at your hand and remove you from the earth?" 12 So David commanded his young men, and they executed them, cut off their hands and feet, and hanged them by the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ishbosheth and buried it in the tomb of Abner in Hebron.

CHAPTER 5

1 Then all the tribes of Israel came to David at Hebron and said, "Behold, we are your bone and your flesh. 2 Previously, when Saul was king over us, you were the one who led Israel out and in. And the Lord said to you, 'You will shepherd My people Israel, and you will be a ruler over Israel.' " 3 So all the elders of Israel came to the king at Hebron, and King David made a Covenant with them before the Lord at Hebron; then they anointed David king over Israel.

4 David--was thirty years old when he became King--and he reigned forty years.

5 At Hebron he reigned over Judah seven years and six months, and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty-three years over all Israel and Judah.

19 David inquired of the Lord, saying--"Shall I go up against the Philistines? Will You give them into my hand?" And the Lord said to David--

--"Go up, for I will certainly give the Philistines into your hand."

20 So David came to Baal-perazim and Defeated them there; and he said, “The Lord has broken through my enemies before me like the breakthrough of waters.” Therefore he named that place Baal-perazim. 21 They abandoned their idols there, so David and his men carried them away.

22 Now the Philistines came up once again and spread themselves out in the valley of Rephaim. 23 When David inquired of the Lord, He said, “You shall not go directly up; circle around behind them and come at them in front of the balsam trees. 24 It shall be, when you hear the sound of marching in the tops of the balsam trees, then you shall act promptly, for then the Lord will have gone out before you to strike the army of the Philistines.” 25 Then David Did so--just as the Lord had Commanded Him,

and struck down the Philistines from Geba as far as Gezer.

CHAPTER 6

1 Now David again gathered all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand. 2 And David arose and went with all the people who were with him to Baale-judah, to bring up from there the Ark of God which is called by the Name, the very name of the Lord of hosts who is enthroned above the cherubim. 3 They placed the Ark of God on a new cart that they might bring it from the house of Abinadab which was on the hill; and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, were leading the new cart.

4 So they brought it with the Ark of God from the house of Abinadab, which was on the hill; and Ahio was walking ahead of the Ark. 5 Meanwhile, David and all the house of Israel were celebrating before the Lord with all kinds of instruments made of fir wood, and with lyres, harps, tambourines, castanets and cymbals.

6 But when they came to the threshing floor of Nacon, Uzzah reached out toward the Ark of God and took hold of it--for the oxen nearly upset it.

7 And the Anger of the Lord burned--against Uzzah, --and God struck him down there for his failure to obey and Fear God; and he died there by the Ark of God.

8 David became angry because of the Lord’s outburst against Uzzah, and that place is called Perez-uzzah to this day. 9 So David was afraid of the Lord that day; and he said, “How can the Ark of the Lord come to me?” 10 And David was unwilling to move the Ark of the Lord into the city of David with him; but David took it aside to the house of Obed-edom the Gittite. 11 Thus the Ark of the Lord remained in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite three months, and the Lord Blessed--Obed-edom and all his household.

12 Now it was told King David, saying, “The Lord has blessed the house of Obed-edom

and all that belongs to him, on account of the Ark of God.” David went and brought up the Ark of God from the house of Obed-edom into the city of David with gladness. 13 And so it was, that when the bearers of the Ark of the Lord had gone six paces, he sacrificed an ox and a fattened calf.

14 And David--was Dancing--before the Lord--with all his might--and David was wearing a linen ephod. 15 So David and all the house of Israel were bringing up the Ark of the Lord with shouting and the sound of the trumpet.

16 Then it happened as the Ark of the Lord came into the city of David that Michelle the daughter of Saul looked out of the window and saw King David leaping and dancing before the Lord--and she despised him in her heart.

17 So they brought in the Ark of the Lord and set it in its place inside the tent which David had pitched for it; and David offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the Lord. 18 When David had finished offering the burnt offering and the peace offering, he blessed the people in the name of the Lord of hosts. 19 Further, he distributed to all the people, to all the multitude of Israel, both to men and women, a cake of bread and one of dates and one of raisins to each one. Then all the people departed each to their house.

20 But when David returned to bless his household, Michelle the daughter of Saul came out to meet David and said-- “How the king of Israel distinguished himself today He Uncovered himself today in the eyes of his servants’ maids as one of the foolish ones shamelessly uncovers himself”

21 So David said to Michelle--“It was before the Lord, who chose me above your father and above all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the Lord, over Israel; therefore--I will Celebrate/dance and sing--before God Almighty.

22 I will be more lightly esteemed than this and will be humble in my own eyes, but with the maids of whom you have spoken, with them I will be distinguished.” 23 Michelle the daughter of Saul had no child to the day of her death.

CHAPTER 7

1 Now it came to pass when the king was dwelling in his house, and the Lord had given him rest from all his enemies all around, 2 that the king said to Nathan the prophet, “See now, I dwell in a house of cedar, but the ark of God dwells inside tent curtains.”

3 Then Nathan said to the king, “Go, do all that is in your heart, for the Lord is with you.”

4 But it happened that night that the word of the Lord came to Nathan, saying, 5 “Go and tell My servant David, ‘Thus says the Lord: “Would you build a house for Me to

dwelt in? 6 For I have not dwelt in a house since the time that I brought the children of Israel up from Egypt, even to this day, but have moved about in a tent and in a tabernacle. 7 Wherever I have moved about with all the children of Israel, have I ever spoken a word to anyone from the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded to shepherd My people Israel, saying, ‘Why have you not built Me a house of cedar?’ ” ’

8 Now therefore, thus shall you say to My servant David,

‘Thus says the Lord of hosts: “I took you from the sheepfold, from following the sheep, to be ruler over My people, over Israel. 9 And I have been with you wherever you have gone, and have cut off all your enemies from before you, and have made you a great name, like the name of the great men who are on the earth.

10 Moreover I will appoint a place for My people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own and move no more; nor shall the sons of wickedness oppress them anymore, as previously, 11 since the time that I commanded judges to be over My people Israel, and have caused you to rest from all your enemies. Also the Lord tells you that He will make you a house.

12 “When your days are fulfilled and you rest with your fathers, I will set up your seed/offspring after you, who will come from your body, and I will establish his kingdom. 13 He/Solomon shall build a house for My name, and I will establish the throne of his kingdom forever. 14 I will be his Father, and he shall be My son. If he commits iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men and with the blows of the sons of men.

15 But My mercy shall not depart from him, as I took it from Saul, whom I removed from before you. 16 And your house and your kingdom shall be established forever before you. Your throne shall be established forever.”

17 According to all these words and according to all this vision, so Nathan spoke to David.

18 Then King David went in and sat before the Lord; and he said: “Who am I, O Lord God? And what is my house, that You have brought me this far? 19 And yet this was a small thing in Your sight, O Lord God; and You have also spoken of Your servant’s house for a great while to come. Is this the manner of man, O Lord God? 20 Now what more can David say to You? For You, Lord God, know Your servant.

21 For Your word’s sake, and according to Your own heart, You have done all these great things, to make Your servant know them. 22 Therefore You are great, O Lord God. For there is none like You, nor is there any God besides You, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 And who is like Your people, like Israel, the one nation on the earth whom God went to redeem for Himself as a people, to make for Himself a name—and to do for Yourself

great and awesome deeds for Your land—before Your people whom You redeemed for Yourself from Egypt, the nations, and their gods? 24 For You have made Your people Israel Your very own people forever; and You, Lord, have become their God.

25 “Now, O Lord God, the word which You have spoken concerning Your servant and concerning his house, establish it forever and do as You have said. 26 So let Your name be magnified forever, saying, ‘The Lord of hosts is the God over Israel.’ And let the house of Your servant David be established before You.

27 For You, O Lord of hosts, God of Israel, have revealed this to Your servant, saying, ‘I will build you a house.’ Therefore Your servant has found it in his heart to pray this prayer to You.

28 “And now, O Lord God, You are God, and Your Words are True, and You have promised this goodness to Your servant. 29 Now therefore, let it please You to bless the house of Your servant, that it may continue before You forever; for You, O Lord God, have spoken it, and with Your blessing let the house of Your servant be blessed forever.”

CHAPTER 8

1 After this it came to pass that David attacked the Philistines and subdued them. And David took Gath from the hand of the Philistines.

2 Then he defeated Moab. Forcing them down to the ground, he measured them off with a line. With two lines he measured off those to be put to death, and with one full line those to be kept alive. So the Moabites became David’s servants, and brought tribute.

3 David also defeated Hadadezer the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recover his territory at the River Euphrates. 4 David took from him one thousand chariots, seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand foot soldiers. Also David hamstrung all the chariot horses, except that he spared enough of them for one hundred chariots.

5 When the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadadezer king of Zobah, David killed twenty-two thousand of the Syrians. 6 Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus; and the Syrians became David’s servants, and brought tribute.

So the Lord preserved/protected David wherever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that had belonged to the servants of Hadadezer, and brought them to Jerusalem. 8 Also from Beth-raven and from Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, King David took a large amount of bronze.

9 When Hiram king of Tyre heard that David had defeated all the army of Hadadezer, 10 then Hiram sent Ithobaal his son to King David, to greet him and bless him, because he had fought against Hadadezer and defeated him (for Hadadezer had been at war with Hiram); and Ithobaal brought with him articles of silver, articles of gold, and articles

of bronze.

11 King David also Dedicated these to the Lord, along with the silver and gold that he had Dedicated from all the nations which he had subdued— 12 from Syria, from Moab, from the people of Ammon, from the Philistines, from Amalek, and from the spoil of Hadadezer the son of Rehob, king of Zobah.

13 And David made himself a name when he returned from killing eighteen thousand Syrians in the Valley of Salt. 14 He also put garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edom he put garrisons, and all the Edomites became David's servants. And the Lord preserved David wherever he went.

15 So David reigned over all Israel; and David administered judgment and justice to all his people. 16 Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the army; Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was recorder; 17 Zadok the son of Ahitub and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar were the priests; Seraiah was the scribe; 18 Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over both the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and David's sons were chief ministers.

CHAPTER 9

1 Now David said, "Is there still anyone who is left of the house of Saul, that I may show him kindness for Jonathan's sake?"

2 And there was a servant of the house of Saul whose name was Ziba. So when they had called him to David, the king said to him, "Are you Ziba?"

He said, "At your service"

3 Then the king said, "Is there not still someone of the house of Saul, to whom I may show the kindness of God?"

And Ziba said to the king, "There is still a son of Jonathan who is lame in his feet."

4 So the king said to him, "Where is he?"

And Ziba said to the king, "Indeed he is in the house of Machir the son of Ammiel, in Lo Debar."

5 Then King David sent and brought him out of the house of Machir the son of Ammiel, from Lo Debar.

6 Now when Mephibosheth the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, had come to David, he fell on his face and prostrated himself. Then David said, "Mephibosheth?"

And he answered, "Here is your servant."

7 So David said to him, "Do not fear, for I will surely show you kindness for Jonathan your father's sake, and will restore to you all the land of Saul your grandfather; and you shall eat bread at my table continually."

8 Then he bowed himself, and said, "What is your servant, that you should look upon

such a dead dog as I?”

9 And the King called to Ziba, Saul’s servant, and said to him, “I have given to your master’s son all that belonged to Saul and to all his house. 10 You therefore, and your sons and your servants, shall work the land for him, and you shall bring in the harvest, that your master’s son may have food to eat. But Mephibosheth your master’s son shall eat bread at my table always.” Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty servants.

11 Then Ziba said to the king, “According to all that my lord the king has commanded his servant, so will your servant do.”

“As for Mephibosheth,” said the king, “he shall eat at my table like one of the king’s sons.” 12 Mephibosheth had a young son whose name was Micha. And all who dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants of Mephibosheth. 13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusalem, for he ate continually at the king’s table. And he was lame in both his feet.

CHAPTER 10

1 It happened after this that the king of the people of Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his place. 2 Then David said, “I will show kindness to Hanun the son of Nahash, as his father showed kindness to me.”

So David sent by the hand of his servants to comfort him concerning his father. And David’s servants came into the land of the people of Ammon. 3 And the princes of the people of Ammon said to Hanun their lord, “Do you think that David really honors your father because he has sent comforters to you? Has David not rather sent his servants to you to search the city, to spy it out, and to overthrow it?”

4 Therefore Hanun took David’s servants, shaved off half of their beards, cut off their garments in the middle, at their buttocks, and sent them away. 5 When they told David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, “Wait at Jericho until your beards have grown, and then return.”

6 When the people of Ammon saw that they had made themselves repulsive to David, the people of Ammon sent and hired the Syrians of Beth Rehob and the Syrians of Zoba, twenty thousand foot soldiers; and from the king of Maacah one thousand men, and from Ish-Tob twelve thousand men.

7 Now when David heard of it, he sent Joab and all the army of the mighty men. 8 Then the people of Ammon came out and put themselves in battle array at the entrance of the gate. And the Syrians of Zoba, Beth Rehob, Ish-Tob, and Maacah were by themselves in the field.

9 When Joab saw that the battle line was against him before and behind, he chose some of Israel’s best and put them in battle array against the Syrians. 10 And the rest of the people he put under the command of Abishai his brother, that he might set them in battle

array against the people of Ammon.

11 Then he said, “If the Syrians are too strong for me, then you shall help me; but if the people of Ammon are too strong for you, then I will come and help you. 12 Be of good courage, and let us be strong for our people and for the cities of our God. And may the Lord do what is good in His sight.”

13 So Joab and the people who were with him drew near for the battle against the Syrians, and they fled before him. 14 When the people of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fleeing, they also fled before Abishai, and entered the city. So Joab returned from the people of Ammon and went to Jerusalem.

15 When the Syrians saw that they had been defeated by Israel, they gathered together. 16 Then Hadadezer sent and brought out the Syrians who were beyond the River, and they came to Helam. And Shobach the commander of Hadadezer’s army went before them. 17 When it was told David, he gathered all Israel, crossed over the Jordan, and came to Helam. And the Syrians set themselves in battle array against David and fought with him.

18 Then the Syrians fled before Israel; and David killed seven hundred charioteers and forty thousand horsemen of the Syrians, and struck Shobach the commander of their army, who died there. 19 And when all the kings who were servants to Hadadezer saw that they were defeated by Israel, they made peace with Israel and served them. So the Syrians were afraid to help the people of Ammon anymore.

CHAPTER 11

1 Then it happened in the spring, at the time when Kings go out to battle, that David sent Joab and his servants with him and all Israel, and they destroyed the sons of Ammon and besieged Rabbah. But David stayed at Jerusalem.

2 Now when evening came David arose from his bed and walked around on the roof of the king’s house, and from the roof

-- he saw a woman Bathing; and the woman was--very beautiful in appearance. 3 So David sent and inquired about the woman. And one said, --“Is this not Bathsheba--the Wife--of Uriah the Hittite?”

4 David sent messengers and took her, and when she came to him--he Lay with her; and when she had purified herself from Her Uncleaness, she returned to her house. 5 The woman Conceived; and she sent and told David--and said, “I am Pregnant.”

6 Then David sent to Joab, saying, “Send me Uriah the Hittite.” So Joab sent Uriah to David. 7 When Uriah came to him, David asked concerning the welfare of Joab and the people and the state of the war. 8 Then David said to Uriah, “Go down to your house, and wash your feet.” And Uriah went out of the king’s house, and a present from the

king was sent out after him.

9 But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord-- and --did Not go down to his house. 10 Now when they told David, saying, "Uriah did not go down to his house," David said to Uriah, "Have you not come from a journey? Why did you not go down to your house?"

11 Uriah said to David, "The Ark and Israel and Judah are staying in temporary shelters, and my lord Joab and the servants of my lord are camping in the open field. Shall I then go to my house to eat and to drink and to lie with my wife? By your life and the life of your soul, I will not do this thing." 12 Then David said to Uriah, "Stay here today also, and tomorrow I will let you go." So Uriah remained in Jerusalem that day and the next.

13 Now David called him, and he ate and drank before him, and he made him drunk; and in the evening he went out to lie on his bed with his lord's servants, --but he did not go down to his house.

14 Now in the morning David wrote a letter to Joab and sent it by the hand of Uriah. 15 He had written in the letter, saying--"Place Uriah in the front line of the fiercest battle and withdraw from him, so that he--may be struck down and Die." 16 So it was as Joab kept watch on the city, that he put Uriah at the place where he knew there were valiant men.

17 The men of the city went out and fought against Joab, and some of the people among David's servants fell; and Uriah the Hittite also died. 18 Then Joab sent and reported to David all the events of the war. 19 He charged the messenger, saying, "When you have finished telling all the events of the war to the king, 20 and if it happens that the king's wrath rises and he says to you, 'Why did you go so near to the city to fight? Did you not know that they would shoot from the wall?

21 Who struck down Abimelech the son of Jerubbesheth? Did not a woman throw an upper millstone on him from the wall so that he died at Thebez? Why did you go so near the wall?'—then you shall say, 'Your servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.' "

22 So the messenger departed and came and reported to David all that Joab had sent him to tell. 23 The messenger said to David, "The men prevailed against us and came out against us in the field, but we pressed them as far as the entrance of the gate. 24 Moreover, the archers shot at your servants from the wall; so some of the king's servants are dead, and your servant Uriah the Hittite is also dead."

25 Then David said to the messenger, "Thus you shall say to Joab, 'Do not let this thing displease you, for the sword devours one as well as another; make your battle against the city stronger and overthrow it'; and so encourage him."

26 Now when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband. 27 When the time of mourning was over, David sent and brought her to his house and she became his Wife; then she bore him a son.

But the Adultery and Murder that David had done--was Evil--in the sight of God.

CHAPTER 12

1 Then the Lord sent Nathan to David. And he came to him and said,
“There were two men in one city, the one rich and the other poor.

2 The rich man had a great many flocks and herds.

3 But the poor man had nothing except one little ewe lamb

Which he bought and nourished;

And it grew up together with him and his children.

It would eat of his bread and drink of his cup and lie in his bosom,

And was like a daughter to him.

4 Now a traveler came to the rich man,

And he was unwilling to take from his own flock or his own herd,

To prepare for the wayfarer who had come to him;

Rather he took the poor man’s ewe lamb and prepared it for the man who had come to him.”

5 Then David’s anger burned greatly against the man, and he said to Nathan, “As the Lord lives, surely the man who has done this deserves to die. 6 He must make restitution for the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing and had no compassion.”

7-- Nathan then said to David, “You are the man--

Thus says the Lord God of Israel, ‘It is I who anointed you King over Israel and it is I who Delivered you from the hand of Saul. 8 I also gave you your master’s house and your master’s wives into your care, and I gave you the house of Israel and Judah; and if that had been too little-- I would have added to you many more things like these

9 Why have you Despised the Word of the Lord by--Doing Evil in His sight?

You have struck Uriah the Hittite with the sword, have taken His Wife to be your wife, and have killed him with the sword of the sons of Ammon.

10 Now therefore--the sword shall never depart from your house, because you have despised Me/not Feared Me and have taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be your wife.’ 11 Thus says the Lord, ‘Behold, I will raise up Evil against you--from your own household;

I will even take your wives before your eyes and give them to your companion, and he will lie with your wives in broad daylight. 12 Indeed you did it Secretly, but I will do this thing before all Israel, and under the sun.’ ”

13 Then David said to Nathan--“I have Sinned against the Lord.”

And Nathan said to David, “The Lord also has taken away your sin; you shall not die.

14 However, because by this deed you have given occasion to the enemies of the Lord to blaspheme, the child also that is born to you shall surely die.”

15 So Nathan went to his house. Then the Lord struck the child that Uriah’s widow bore to David, so that he was very sick. 16 David therefore inquired of God for the child; and David fasted and went and lay all night on the ground. 17 The elders of his household stood beside him in order to raise him up from the ground, but he was unwilling and would not eat food with them.

18 Then it happened on the seventh day that the child died. And the servants of David were afraid to tell him that the child was dead, for they said, “Behold, while the child was still alive, we spoke to him and he did not listen to our voice. How then can we tell him that the child is dead, since he might do himself harm.”

19 But when David saw that his servants were whispering together, David perceived that the child was dead; so David said to his servants, “Is the child dead?” And they said, “He is dead.” 20 So David arose from the ground, washed, anointed himself, and changed his clothes; and he came into the house of the Lord and worshiped. Then he came to his own house, and when he requested, they set food before him and he ate.

21 Then his servants said to him, “What is this thing that you have done? While the child was alive, you fasted and wept; but when the child died, you arose and ate food.” 22 He said, “While the child was still alive, I fasted and wept; for I said, ‘Who knows, the Lord may be gracious to me, that the child may live.’ 23 But now he has died; why should I fast? Can I bring him back again? I will go to him, but he will not return to me.”

24 Then David comforted Bathsheba his wife, and went in to her and lay with her. So she bore a son, and he called his name Solomon. Now the Lord loved him, 25 and He sent word by the hand of Nathan the prophet: So he called his name Jedidiah, because of the Lord.

26 Now Joab fought against Rabbah of the people of Ammon, and took the royal city. 27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, “I have fought against Rabbah, and I have taken the city’s water supply. 28 Now therefore, gather the rest of the people together and encamp against the city and take it, lest I take the city and it be called after

my name.” 29 So David gathered all the people together and went to Rabbah, fought against it, and took it.

30 Then he took their king’s crown from his head. Its weight was a talent of gold, with precious stones. And it was set on David’s head. Also he brought out the spoil of the city in great abundance.

31 And he brought out the people who were in it, and put them to work with saws and iron picks and iron axes, and made them cross over to the brick works. So he did to all the cities of the people of Ammon. Then David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 13

1 After this Absalom the son of David had a lovely sister, whose name was Tamar; and Amnon the son of David loved her. 2 Amnon was so distressed over his sister Tamar that he became sick; for she was a virgin. And it was improper for Amnon to do anything to her. 3 But Amnon had a friend whose name was Jonadab the son of Shimeah, David’s brother. Now Jonadab was a very crafty man.

4 And he said to him, “Why are you, the king’s son, becoming thinner day after day? Will you not tell me?”

Amnon said to him, “I love Tamar, my brother Absalom’s sister.”

5 So Jonadab said to him, “Lie down on your bed and pretend to be ill. And when your father comes to see you, say to him, ‘Please let my sister Tamar come and give me food, and prepare the food in my sight, that I may see it and eat it from her hand.’ ”

6 Then Amnon lay down and pretended to be ill; and when the king came to see him, Amnon said to the king, “Please let Tamar my sister come and make a couple of cakes for me in my sight, that I may eat from her hand.”

7 And David sent home to Tamar, saying, “Now go to your brother Amnon’s house, and prepare food for him.” 8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon’s house; and he was lying down. Then she took flour and kneaded it, made cakes in his sight, and baked the cakes. 9 And she took the pan and placed them out before him, but he refused to eat. Then Amnon said, “Have everyone go out from me.” And they all went out from him.

10 Then Amnon said to Tamar, “Bring the food into the bedroom, that I may eat from your hand.” And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and brought them to Amnon her brother in the bedroom. 11 Now when she had brought them to him to eat, he took hold of her and said to her, “Come, lie with me, my sister.”

12 But she answered him, “No, my brother, do not force me, for no such thing should be done in Israel. Do not do this disgraceful thing 13 And I, where could I take my shame? And as for you, you would be like one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, please speak to the king; for he will not withhold me from you.” 14 However, he would not heed her

voice; and being stronger than she, he forced her and lay with her.

15 Then Amnon hated her exceedingly, so that the hatred with which he hated her was greater than the love with which he had loved her. And Amnon said to her, “Arise, be gone”

16 So she said to him, “No, indeed This evil of sending me away is worse than the other that you did to me.”

But he would not listen to her. 17 Then he called his servant who attended him, and said, “Here Put this woman out, away from me, and bolt the door behind her.” 18 Now she had on a robe of many colors, for the king’s virgin daughters wore such apparel. And his servant put her out and bolted the door behind her.

19 Then Tamar put ashes on her head, and tore her robe of many colors that was on her, and laid her hand on her head and went away crying bitterly. 20 And Absalom her brother said to her, “Has Amnon your brother been with you? But now hold your peace, my sister. He is your brother; do not take this thing to heart.” So Tamar remained desolate in her brother Absalom’s house.

21 But when King David heard of all these things, he was very angry. 22 And Absalom spoke to his brother Amnon neither good nor bad. For Absalom Hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

23 And it came to pass, after two full years, that Absalom had sheep shearers in Baal Hazor, which is near Ephraim; so Absalom invited all the king’s sons. 24 Then Absalom came to the king and said, “Kindly note, your servant has sheep shearers; please, let the king and his servants go with your servant.”

25 But the king said to Absalom, “No, my son, let us not all go now, lest we be a burden to you.” Then he urged him, but he would not go; and he blessed him.

26 Then Absalom said, “If not, please let my brother Amnon go with us.”

And the king said to him, “Why should he go with you?” 27 But Absalom urged him; so he let Amnon and all the king’s sons go with him.

28 Now Absalom had commanded his servants, saying, “Watch now, when Amnon’s heart is merry with wine, and when I say to you, ‘Strike Amnon’--then kill him. Do not be afraid. Have I not commanded you? Be courageous and valiant.” 29 So the servants of Absalom did to Amnon as Absalom had commanded. Then all the king’s sons arose, and each one got on his mule and fled.

30 And it came to pass, while they were on the way, that news came to David, saying, “Absalom has killed all the king’s sons, and not one of them is left” 31 So the king arose and tore his garments and lay on the ground, and all his servants stood by with their clothes torn.

32 Then Jonadab the son of Shimeah, David’s brother, answered and said, “Let not my

lord suppose they have killed all the young men, the king's sons, for only Amnon is dead. For by the command of Absalom this has been determined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar. 33 Now therefore, let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead. For only Amnon is dead."

34 Then Absalom fled. And the young man who was keeping watch lifted his eyes and looked, and there, many people were coming from the road on the hillside behind him. 35 And Jonadab said to the king, "Look, the king's sons are coming; as your servant said, so it is." 36 So it was, as soon as he had finished speaking, that the king's sons indeed came, and they lifted up their voice and wept. Also the king and all his servants wept very bitterly.

37 But Absalom fled and went to Talmai the son of Ammihud, king of Geshur. And David mourned for his son every day. 38 So Absalom fled and went to Geshur, and was there three years. 39 And King David longed to go to Absalom. For he had been comforted concerning Amnon, because he was dead.

CHAPTER 14

1 So Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart was concerned about Absalom. 2 And Joab sent to Tekoa and brought from there a wise woman, and said to her, "Please pretend to be a mourner, and put on mourning apparel; do not anoint yourself with oil, but act like a woman who has been mourning a long time for the dead. 3 Go to the king and speak to him in this manner." So Joab put the words in her mouth.

4 And when the woman of Tekoa spoke to the king, she fell on her face to the ground and prostrated herself, and said, "Help, O king"

5 Then the king said to her, "What troubles you?"

And she answered, "Indeed I am a widow, my husband is dead. 6 Now your maidservant had two sons; and the two fought with each other in the field, and there was no one to part them, but the one struck the other and killed him.

7 And now the whole family has risen up against your maidservant, and they said, 'Deliver him who struck his brother, that we may execute him for the life of his brother whom he killed; and we will destroy the heir also.' So they would extinguish my ember that is left, and leave to my husband neither name nor remnant on the earth."

8 Then the king said to the woman, "Go to your house, and I will give orders concerning you."

9 And the woman of Tekoa said to the king, "My lord, O king, let the iniquity be on me and on my father's house, and the king and his throne be guiltless."

10 So the king said, "Whoever says anything to you, bring him to me, and he shall not

touch you anymore.”

11 Then she said, “Please let the king remember the Lord your God, and do not permit the avenger of blood to destroy anymore, lest they destroy my son.”

And he said, “As the Lord lives, not one hair of your son shall fall to the ground.”

12 Therefore the woman said, “Please, let your maidservant speak another word to my lord the king.”

And he said, “Say on.”

13 So the woman said: “Why then have you schemed such a thing against the people of God? For the king speaks this thing as one who is guilty, in that the king does not bring his banished one home again. 14 For we will surely die and become like water spilled on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again. Yet God does not take away a life; but He devises means, so that His banished ones are not expelled from Him.

15 Now therefore, I have come to speak of this thing to my lord the king because the people have made me afraid. And your maidservant said, ‘I will now speak to the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his maidservant.

16 For the king will hear and deliver his maidservant from the hand of the man who would destroy me and my son together from the inheritance of God.’ 17 Your maidservant said, ‘The word of my lord the king will now be comforting; for as the Angel of God, so is my lord the king in discerning good and evil. And may the Lord your God be with you.’ ”

18 Then the king answered and said to the woman, “Please do not hide from me anything that I ask you.”

And the woman said, “Please, let my lord the king speak.”

19 So the king said, “Is the hand of Joab with you in all this?” And the woman answered and said, “As you live, my lord the king, no one can turn to the right hand or to the left from anything that my lord the king has spoken. For your servant Joab commanded me, and he put all these words in the mouth of your maidservant.

20 To bring about this change of affairs your servant Joab has done this thing; but my lord is wise, according to the wisdom of the angel of God, to know everything that is in the earth.”

21 And the king said to Joab, “All right, I have granted this thing. Go therefore, bring back the young man Absalom.”

22 Then Joab fell to the ground on his face and bowed himself, and thanked the king. And Joab said, “Today your servant knows that I have found favor in your sight, my lord, O king, in that the king has fulfilled the request of his servant.” 23 So Joab arose and went to Geshur, and brought Absalom to Jerusalem.

24 And the king said, “Let him return to his own house, but do not let him see my face.” So Absalom returned to his own house, but did not see the king’s face.

25 Now in all Israel there was no one who was praised as much as Absalom for his good looks. From the sole of his foot to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him. 26 And when he cut the hair of his head—at the end of every year he cut it because it was heavy on him—when he cut it, he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred shekels according to the king’s standard. 27 To Absalom were born three sons, and one daughter whose name was Tamar. She was a woman of beautiful appearance.

28 And Absalom dwelt two full years in Jerusalem, but did not see the king’s face. 29 Therefore Absalom sent for Joab, to send him to the king, but he would not come to him. And when he sent again the second time, he would not come. 30 So he said to his servants, “See, Joab’s field is near mine, and he has barley there; go and set it on fire.” And Absalom’s servants set the field on fire.

31 Then Joab arose and came to Absalom’s house, and said to him, “Why have your servants set my field on fire?”

32 And Absalom answered Joab, “Look, I sent to you, saying, ‘Come here, so that I may send you to the king, to say, “Why have I come from Geshur? It would be better for me to be there still.”’ Now therefore, let me see the king’s face; but if there is iniquity in me, let him execute me.”

33 So Joab went to the king and told him. And when he had called for Absalom, he came to the king and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king. Then the king kissed Absalom.

CHAPTER 15

1 After this it happened that Absalom provided himself with chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him. 2 Now Absalom would rise early and stand beside the way to the gate. So it was, whenever anyone who had a lawsuit came to the king for a decision, that Absalom would call to him and say, “What city are you from?” And he would say, “Your servant is from such and such a tribe of Israel.”

3 Then Absalom would say to him, “Look, your case is good and right; but there is no deputy of the king to hear you.”

4 Moreover Absalom would say, “Oh, that I were made judge in the land, and everyone who has any suit or cause would come to me; then I would give him justice.” 5 And so it was, whenever anyone came near to bow down to him, that he would put out his hand and take him and kiss him. 6 In this manner Absalom acted toward all Israel who came to the king for judgment. So Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

7 Now it came to pass after forty years that Absalom said to the king, “Please, let me go to Hebron and pay the vow which I made to the Lord.

8 For your servant took a vow while I dwelt at Geshur in Syria, saying, ‘If the Lord indeed brings me back to Jerusalem, then I will serve the Lord.’ ”

9 And the king said to him, “Go in peace.” So he arose and went to Hebron.

10 Then Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, “As soon as you hear the sound of the trumpet, then you shall say, ‘Absalom reigns in Hebron’ ” 11 And with Absalom went two hundred men invited from Jerusalem, and they went along innocently and did not know anything.

12 Then Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, David’s counselor, from his city—from Giloh—while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy grew strong, for the people with Absalom continually increased in number.

13 Now a messenger came to David, saying, “The hearts of the people of Israel are with Absalom.”

14 So David said to all his servants who were with him at Jerusalem, “Arise, and let us flee, or we shall not escape from Absalom. Make haste to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly and bring disaster upon us, and strike the city with the edge of the sword.”

15 And the king’s servants said to the king, “We are your servants, ready to do whatever my lord the king commands.” 16 Then the king went out with all his household after him. But the king left ten women, concubines, to keep the house. 17 And the king went out with all the people after him, and stopped at the outskirts.

18 Then all his servants passed before him; and all the Cherethites, all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men who had followed him from Gath, passed before the king.

19 Then the king said to Ittai the Gittite, “Why are you also going with us? Return and remain with the king. For you are a foreigner and also an exile from your own place. 20 In fact, you came only yesterday. Should I make you wander up and down with us today, since I go I know not where? Return, and take your brethren back. Mercy and truth be with you.”

21 But Ittai answered the king and said, “As the Lord lives, and as my lord the king lives, surely in whatever place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there also your servant will be.”

22 So David said to Ittai, “Go, and cross over.” Then Ittai the Gittite and all his men and all the little ones who were with him crossed over. 23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people crossed over. The king himself also crossed over the Brook Kidron, and all the people crossed over toward the way of the wilderness.

24 There was Zadok also, and all the Levites with him, bearing the Ark of the covenant of God. And they set down the Ark of God, and Abiathar went up until all the people had finished crossing over from the city.

25 Then the king said to Zadok, “Carry the ark of God back into the city. If I find favor in the eyes of the Lord, He will bring me back and show me both it and His dwelling place. 26 But if He says thus: ‘I have no delight in you,’ here I am, let Him do to me as seems good to Him.”

27 The king also said to Zadok the priest, “Are you not a seer? Return to the city in peace, and your two sons with you, Ahimaaz your son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar. 28 See, I will wait in the plains of the wilderness until word comes from you to inform me.” 29 Therefore Zadok and Abiathar carried the Ark of God back to Jerusalem. And they remained there.

30 So David went up by the Ascent of the Mount of Olives, and wept as he went up; and he had his head covered and went barefoot. And all the people who were with him covered their heads and went up, weeping as they went up. 31 Then someone told David, saying, “Ahithophel is among the conspirators with Absalom.” And David said, “O Lord, I pray, turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness”

32 Now it happened when David had come to the top of the mountain, where he worshiped God—there was Hushai the Archite coming to meet him with his robe torn and dust on his head. 33 David said to him, “If you go on with me, then you will become a burden to me.

34 But if you return to the city, and say to Absalom, ‘I will be your servant, O king; as I was your father’s servant previously, so I will now also be your servant,’ then you may defeat the counsel of Ahithophel for me. 35 And do you not have Zadok and Abiathar the priests with you there? Therefore it will be that whatever you hear from the king’s house, you shall tell to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.

36 Indeed they have there with them their two sons, Ahimaaz, Zadok’s son, and Jonathan, Abiathar’s son; and by them you shall send me everything you hear.”

37 So Hushai, David’s friend, went into the city. And Absalom came into Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 16

1 When David was a little past the top of the mountain, there was Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth, who met him with a couple of saddled donkeys, and on them two hundred loaves of bread, one hundred clusters of raisins, one hundred summer fruits, and a skin of wine. 2 And the king said to Ziba, “What do you mean to do with these?”

So Ziba said, “The donkeys are for the king’s household to ride on, the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat, and the wine for those who are faint in the wilderness to drink.”

3 Then the king said, “And where is your master’s son?”

And Ziba said to the king, “Indeed he is staying in Jerusalem, for he said, ‘Today the

house of Israel will restore the kingdom of my father to me.’ ”

4 So the king said to Ziba, “Here, all that belongs to Mephibosheth is yours.”

And Ziba said, “I humbly bow before you, that I may find favor in your sight, my lord, O king”

5 Now when King David came to Bahurim, there was a man from the family of the house of Saul, whose name was Shimei the son of Gera, coming from there. He came out, cursing continuously as he came. 6 And he threw stones at David and at all the servants of King David. And all the people and all the mighty men were on his right hand and on his left.

7 Also Shimei said thus when he cursed: “Come out Come out You bloodthirsty man, you rogue 8 The Lord has brought upon you all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose place you have reigned; and the Lord has delivered the kingdom into the hand of Absalom your son. So now you are caught in your own evil, because you are a bloodthirsty man”

9 Then Abishai the son of Zeruiah said to the King, “Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? Please, let me go over and take off his head”

10 But the king said, “What have I to do with you, you sons of Zeruiah? So let him curse, because the Lord has said to him, ‘Curse David.’ Who then shall say, ‘Why have you done so?’ ”

11 And David said to Abishai and all his servants, “See how my son who came from my own body seeks my life. How much more now may this Benjamite? Let him alone, and let him curse; for so the Lord has ordered him. 12 It may be that the Lord will look on my affliction, and that the Lord will repay me with good for his cursing this day.”

13 And as David and his men went along the road, Shimei went along the hillside opposite him and cursed as he went, threw stones at him and kicked up dust. 14 Now the king and all the people who were with him became weary; so they refreshed themselves there.

15 Meanwhile Absalom and all the people, the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem; and Ahithophel was with him. 16 And so it was, when Hushai the Archite, David’s friend, came to Absalom, that Hushai said to Absalom, “Long live the king Long live the king”

17 So Absalom said to Hushai, “Is this your loyalty to your friend? Why did you not go with your friend?”

18 And Hushai said to Absalom, “No, but whom the Lord and this people and all the men of Israel choose, his I will be, and with him I will remain. 19 Furthermore, whom should I serve? Should I not serve in the presence of his son? As I have served in your father’s presence, so will I be in your presence.”

20 Then Absalom said to Ahithophel, “Give advice as to what we should do.”

21 And Ahithophel said to Absalom, “Go in to your father’s concubines, whom he has left to keep the house; and all Israel will hear that you are abhorred by your father. Then the hands of all who are with you will be strong.” 22 So they pitched a tent for Absalom on the top of the house, and Absalom went in to his father’s concubines in the sight of all Israel.

23 Now the advice of Ahithophel, which he gave in those days, was as if one had inquired at the oracle of God. So was all the advice of Ahithophel both with David and with Absalom.

CHAPTER 17

1 Moreover Ahithophel said to Absalom, “Now let me choose twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue David tonight. 2 I will come upon him while he is weary and weak, and make him afraid. And all the people who are with him will flee, and I will strike only the king. 3 Then I will bring back all the people to you. When all return except the man whom you seek, all the people will be at peace.” 4 And the saying pleased Absalom and all the elders of Israel.

5 Then Absalom said, “Now call Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear what he says too.” 6 And when Hushai came to Absalom, Absalom spoke to him, saying, “Ahithophel has spoken in this manner. Shall we do as he says? If not, speak up.”

7 So Hushai said to Absalom: “The advice that Ahithophel has given is not good at this time. 8 For,” said Hushai, “you know your father and his men, that they are mighty men, and they are enraged in their minds, like a bear robbed of her cubs in the field; and your father is a man of war, and will not camp with the people.

9 Surely by now he is hidden in some pit, or in some other place. And it will be, when some of them are overthrown at the first, that whoever hears it will say, ‘There is a slaughter among the people who follow Absalom.’ 10 And even he who is valiant, whose heart is like the heart of a lion, will melt completely. For all Israel knows that your father is a mighty man, and those who are with him are valiant men.

11 Therefore I advise that all Israel be fully gathered to you, from Dan to Beersheba, like the sand that is by the sea for multitude, and that you go to battle in person. 12 So we will come upon him in some place where he may be found, and we will fall on him as the dew falls on the ground. And of him and all the men who are with him there shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he has withdrawn into a city, then all Israel shall bring ropes to that city; and we will pull it into the river, until there is not one small stone found there.”

14 So Absalom and all the men of Israel said, “The advice of Hushai the Archite is better than the advice of Ahithophel.” For the Lord had purposed to defeat the good advice of Ahithophel, to the intent that the Lord might bring disaster on Absalom.

15 Then Hushai said to Zadok and Abiathar the priests, “Thus and so Ahithophel advised Absalom and the elders of Israel, and thus and so I have advised. 16 Now therefore, send quickly and tell David, saying, ‘Do not spend this night in the plains of the wilderness, but speedily cross over, lest the king and all the people who are with him be swallowed up.’”

17 Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz stayed at En Rogel, for they dared not be seen coming into the city; so a female servant would come and tell them, and they would go and tell King David. 18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Absalom. But both of them went away quickly and came to a man’s house in Bahurim, who had a well in his court; and they went down into it.

19 Then the woman took and spread a covering over the well’s mouth, and spread ground grain on it; and the thing was not known. 20 And when Absalom’s servants came to the woman at the house, they said, “Where are Ahimaaz and Jonathan?”

So the woman said to them, “They have gone over the water brook.”

And when they had searched and could not find them, they returned to Jerusalem. 21 Now it came to pass, after they had departed, that they came up out of the well and went and told King David, and said to David, “Arise and cross over the water quickly. For thus has Ahithophel advised against you.”

22 So David and all the people who were with him arose and crossed over the Jordan. By morning light not one of them was left who had not gone over the Jordan.

23 Now when Ahithophel saw that his advice was not followed, he saddled a donkey, and arose and went home to his house, to his city. Then he put his household in order, and hanged himself, and died; and he was buried in his father’s tomb.

24 Then David went to Mahanaim. And Absalom crossed over the Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him. 25 And Absalom made Amasa captain of the army instead of Joab. This Amasa was the son of a man whose name was Jithra, an Israelite, who had gone in to Abigail the daughter of Nahash, sister of Zeruiah, Joab’s mother.

26 So Israel and Absalom encamped in the land of Gilead.

27 Now it happened, when David had come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the son of Nahash from Rabbah of the people of Ammon, Machir the son of Ammiel from Lo Debar, and Barzillai the Gileadite from Rogelim, 28 brought beds and basins, earthen vessels and wheat, barley and flour, parched grain and beans, lentils and parched seeds,

29 honey and curds, sheep and cheese of the herd, for David and the people who were with him to eat. For they said, “The people are hungry and weary and thirsty in the wilderness.”

CHAPTER 18

1 And David numbered the people who were with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them. 2 Then David sent out one third of the people under the hand of Joab, one third under the hand of Abishai the son of Zeruiah, Joab's brother, and one third under the hand of Ittai the Gittite. And the king said to the people, "I also will surely go out with you myself."

3 But the people answered, "You shall not go out For if we flee away, they will not care about us; nor if half of us die, will they care about us. But you are worth ten thousand of us now. For you are now more help to us in the city."

4 Then the king said to them, "Whatever seems best to you I will do." So the king stood beside the gate, and all the people went out by hundreds and by thousands. 5 Now the king had commanded Joab, Abishai, and Ittai, saying, "Deal gently for my sake with the young man Absalom." And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains orders concerning Absalom.

6 So the people went out into the field of battle against Israel. And the battle was in the woods of Ephraim. 7 The people of Israel were overthrown there before the servants of David, and a great slaughter of twenty thousand took place there that day. 8 For the battle there was scattered over the face of the whole countryside, and the woods devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

9 Then Absalom met the servants of David. Absalom rode on a mule. The mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak tree, and his head/hair got stuck in the branches--so he was left hanging between heaven and earth. And the mule which was under him went on. 10 Now a certain man saw it and told Joab, and said, "I just saw Absalom hanging in a oak tree"

11 So Joab said to the man who told him, "You just saw him And why did you not strike him there to the ground? I would have given you ten shekels of silver and a belt."

12 But the man said to Joab, "Though I were to receive a thousand shekels of silver in my hand, I would not raise my hand against the king's son. For in our hearing the king commanded you and Abishai and Ittai, saying, 'Beware lest anyone touch the young man Absalom.'

13 Otherwise I would have dealt falsely against my own life. For there is nothing hidden from the king, and you yourself would have set yourself against me."

14 Then Joab said, "I cannot linger with you." And he took three spears in his hand and thrust them through Absalom's heart, while he was still alive in the midst of the oak tree. 15 And ten young men who bore Joab's armor surrounded Absalom, and struck and killed him.

16 So Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing Israel. For Joab held back the people.

17 And they took Absalom and cast him into a large pit in the woods, and laid a very large heap of stones over him. Then all Israel fled, everyone to his tent.

18 Now Absalom in his lifetime had taken and set up a monument for himself, which is in the King's Valley. For he said, "I have no son to keep my name in remembrance." He called the pillar after his own name. And to this day it is called Absalom's Monument.

19 Then Ahimaaz the son of Zadok said, "Let me run now and take the news to the king, how the Lord has avenged him of his enemies."

20 And Joab said to him, "You shall not take the news this day, for you shall take the news another day. But today you shall take no news, because the king's son is dead." 21 Then Joab said to the Cushite, "Go, tell the king what you have seen." So the Cushite bowed himself to Joab and ran.

22 And Ahimaaz the son of Zadok said again to Joab, "But whatever happens, please let me also run after the Cushite."

So Joab said, "Why will you run, my son, since you have no news ready?"

23 "But whatever happens," he said, "let me run."

So he said to him, "Run." Then Ahimaaz ran by way of the plain, and outran the Cushite.

24 Now David was sitting between the two gates. And the watchman went up to the roof over the gate, to the wall, lifted his eyes and looked, and there was a man, running alone. 25 Then the watchman cried out and told the king. And the king said, "If he is alone, there is news in his mouth." And he came rapidly and drew near.

26 Then the watchman saw another man running, and the watchman called to the gatekeeper and said, "There is another man, running alone"

And the king said, "He also brings news."

27 So the watchman said, "I think the running of the first is like the running of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok."

And the king said, "He is a good man, and comes with good news."

28 So Ahimaaz called out and said to the king, "All is well" Then he bowed down with his face to the earth before the king, and said, "Blessed be the Lord your God, who has delivered up the men who raised their hand against my lord the king"

29 The king said, "Is the young man Absalom safe?"

Ahimaaz answered, "When Joab sent the king's servant and me your servant, I saw a great tumult, but I did not know what it was about."

30 And the king said, "Turn aside and stand here." So he turned aside and stood still.

31 Just then the Cushite came, and the Cushite said, “There is good news, my lord the king For the Lord has avenged you this day of all those who rose against you.”

32 And the king said to the Cushite, “Is the young man Absalom safe?”

So the Cushite answered, “May the enemies of my lord the king, and all who rise against you to do harm, be like that young man.”

33 Then the king was deeply moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept. And as he went, he said thus: “O my son Absalom—my son, my son Absalom—if only I had died in your place. O Absalom my son, my son.

CHAPTER 19

1 And Joab was told, “Behold, the King is weeping and mourning for Absalom.” 2 So the victory that day was turned into mourning for all the people. For the people heard it said that day, “The king is grieved for his son.” 3 And the people stole back into the city that day, as people who are ashamed steal away when they flee in battle. 4 But the king covered his face, and the king cried out with a loud voice, “O my son Absalom. O Absalom, my son, my son.”

5 Then Joab came into the house to the king, and said, “Today you have disgraced all your servants who today have saved your life, the lives of your sons and daughters, the lives of your wives and the lives of your concubines, 6 in that you love your enemies and hate your friends. For you have declared today that you regard neither princes nor servants; for today I perceive that if Absalom had lived and all of us had died today, then it would have pleased you well.

7 Now therefore, arise, go out and speak comfort to your servants. For I swear by the Lord, if you do not go out, not one will stay with you this night. And that will be worse for you than all the evil that has befallen you from your youth until now.” 8 Then the king arose and sat in the gate. And they told all the people, saying, “There is the king, sitting in the gate.” So all the people came before the king.

For everyone of Israel had fled to his tent.

9 Now all the people were in a dispute throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, “The king saved us from the hand of our enemies, he delivered us from the hand of the Philistines, and now he has fled from the land because of Absalom. 10 But Absalom, whom we anointed over us, has died in battle. Now therefore, why do you say nothing about bringing back the king?”

11 So King David sent to Zadok and Abiathar the priests, saying, “Speak to the elders of Judah, saying, ‘Why are you the last to bring the king back to his house, since the words of all Israel have come to the king, to his very house? 12 You are my brethren, you are my bone and my flesh. Why then are you the last to bring back the king?’

13 And say to Amasa, ‘Are you not my bone and my flesh? God do so to me, and more also, if you are not commander of the army before me continually in place of Joab.’

” 14 So he swayed the hearts of all the men of Judah, just as the heart of one man, so that they sent this word to the king: “Return, you and all your servants.”

15 Then the king returned and came to the Jordan. And Judah came to Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to escort the king across the Jordan. 16 And Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite, who was from Bahurim, hurried and came down with the men of Judah to meet King David.

17 There were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over the Jordan before the king. 18 Then a ferryboat went across to carry over the king’s household, and to do what he thought good.

Now Shimei the son of Gera fell down before the king when he had crossed the Jordan. 19 Then he said to the king, “Do not let my lord impute iniquity to me, or remember what wrong your servant did on the day that my lord the king left Jerusalem, that the king should take it to heart. 20 For I, your servant, know that I have sinned. Therefore here I am, the first to come today of all the house of Joseph to go down to meet my lord the king.”

21 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, “Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because he cursed the Lord’s anointed?”

22 And David said, “What have I to do with you, you sons of Zeruiah, that you should be adversaries to me today? Shall any man be put to death today in Israel? For do I not know that today I am king over Israel?” 23 Therefore the king said to Shimei, “You shall not die.” And the king swore to him.

24 Now Mephibosheth the son of Saul came down to meet the king. And he had not cared for his feet, nor trimmed his mustache, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he returned in peace. 25 So it was, when he had come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said to him, “Why did you not go with me, Mephibosheth?”

26 And he answered, “My lord, O king, my servant deceived me. For your servant said, ‘I will saddle a donkey for myself, that I may ride on it and go to the king,’ because your servant is lame. 27 And he has slandered your servant to my lord the king, but my lord the king is like the angel of God. Therefore do what is good in your eyes.

28 For all my father’s house were but dead men before my lord the king. Yet you set your servant among those who eat at your own table. Therefore what right have I still to cry out anymore to the king?”

29 So the king said to him, “Why do you speak anymore of your matters? I have said, ‘You and Ziba divide the land.’ ”

30 Then Mephibosheth said to the king, “Rather, let him take it all, inasmuch as my lord the king has come back in peace to his own house.”

31 And Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim and went across the Jordan with the king, to escort him across the Jordan. 32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, eighty years old. And he had provided the king with supplies while he stayed at Mahanaim, for he was a very rich man. 33 And the king said to Barzillai, “Come across with me, and I will provide for you while you are with me in Jerusalem.”

34 But Barzillai said to the king, “How long have I to live, that I should go up with the king to Jerusalem? 35 I am today eighty years old. Can I discern between the good and bad? Can your servant taste what I eat or what I drink? Can I hear any longer the voice of singing men and singing women? Why then should your servant be a further burden to my lord the king?

36 Your servant will go a little way across the Jordan with the king. And why should the king repay me with such a reward? 37 Please let your servant turn back again, that I may die in my own city, near the grave of my father and mother. But here is your servant Chimham; let him cross over with my lord the king, and do for him what seems good to you.”

38 And the king answered, “Chimham shall cross over with me, and I will do for him what seems good to you. Now whatever you request of me, I will do for you.” 39 Then all the people went over the Jordan. And when the king had crossed over, the king kissed Barzillai and blessed him, and he returned to his own place.

40 Now the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him. And all the people of Judah escorted the king, and also half the people of Israel. 41 Just then all the men of Israel came to the king, and said to the king, “Why have our brethren, the men of Judah, stolen you away and brought the king, his household, and all David’s men with him across the Jordan?”

42 So all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, “Because the king is a close relative of ours. Why then are you angry over this matter? Have we ever eaten at the king’s expense? Or has he given us any gift?”

43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, “We have ten shares in the king; therefore we also have more right to David than you. Why then do you despise us—were we not the first to advise bringing back our king?”

Yet the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

CHAPTER 20

1 And there happened to be there a rebel, whose name was Sheba the son of Bichri, a Benjamite. And he blew a trumpet, and said:

“We have no share in David,
Nor do we have inheritance in the son of Jesse;
Every man to his tents, O Israel.”

2 So every man of Israel deserted David, and followed Sheba the son of Bichri. But the men of Judah, from the Jordan as far as Jerusalem, remained loyal to their king.

3 Now David came to his house at Jerusalem. And the king took the ten women, his concubines whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in seclusion and supported them, but did not go in to them. So they were shut up to the day of their death, living in widowhood.

4 And the king said to Amasa, “Assemble the men of Judah for me within three days, and be present here yourself.” 5 So Amasa went to assemble the men of Judah. But he delayed longer than the set time which David had appointed him. 6 And David said to Abishai, “Now Sheba the son of Bichri will do us more harm than Absalom. Take your lord’s servants and pursue him, lest he find for himself fortified cities, and escape us.”

7 So Joab’s men, with the Cherethites, the Pelethites, and all the mighty men, went out after him. And they went out of Jerusalem to pursue Sheba the son of Bichri. 8 When they were at the large stone which is in Gibeon, Amasa came before them. Now Joab was dressed in battle armor; on it was a belt with a sword fastened in its sheath at his hips; and as he was going forward, it fell out.

9 Then Joab said to Amasa, “Are you in health, my brother?” And Joab took Amasa by the beard with his right hand to kiss him. 10 But Amasa did not notice the sword that was in Joab’s hand. And he struck him with it in the stomach, and his entrails poured out on the ground; and he did not strike him again. Thus he died.

Then Joab and Abishai his brother pursued Sheba the son of Bichri. 11 Meanwhile one of Joab’s men stood near Amasa, and said, “Whoever favors Joab and whoever is for David—follow Joab”

12 But Amasa wallowed in his blood in the middle of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he moved Amasa from the highway to the field and threw a garment over him, when he saw that everyone who came upon him halted. 13 When he was removed from the highway, all the people went on after Joab to pursue Sheba the son of Bichri.

14 And he went through all the tribes of Israel to Abel and Beth Maachah and all the Berites. So they were gathered together and also went after Sheba. 15 Then they came and besieged him in Abel of Beth Maachah; and they cast up a siege mound against the city, and it stood by the rampart. And all the people who were with Joab battered the wall to throw it down.

16 Then a wise woman cried out from the city, “Hear, hear Please say to Joab, ‘Come

nearby, that I may speak with you.’ ” 17 When he had come near to her, the woman said, “Are you Joab?”

He answered, “I am.”

Then she said to him, “Hear the words of your maidservant.”

And he answered, “I am listening.”

18 So she spoke, saying, “They used to talk in former times, saying, ‘They shall surely seek guidance at Abel,’ and so they would end disputes. 19 I am among the peaceable and faithful in Israel. You seek to destroy a city and a mother in Israel. Why would you swallow up the inheritance of the Lord?”

20 And Joab answered and said, “Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy 21 That is not so. But a man from the mountains of Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri by name, has raised his hand against the king, against David. Deliver him only, and I will depart from the city.”

So the woman said to Joab, “Watch, his head will be thrown to you over the wall.” 22 Then the woman in her wisdom went to all the people. And they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and threw it out to Joab. Then he blew a trumpet, and they withdrew from the city, every man to his tent. So Joab returned to the king at Jerusalem.

23 And Joab was over all the army of Israel; Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and the Pelethites; 24 Adoram was in charge of revenue; Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was recorder; 25 Sheva was scribe; Zadok and Abiathar were the priests; 26 and Ira the Jairite was a chief minister under David.

CHAPTER 21

1 Now there was a famine in the days of David for three years, year after year; and David inquired of the Lord. And the Lord answered, “It is because of Saul and his bloodthirsty house, because he killed the Gibeonites.” 2 So the king called the Gibeonites and spoke to them. Now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but of the remnant of the Amorites; the children of Israel had sworn protection to them, but Saul had sought to kill them in his zeal for the children of Israel and Judah.

3 Therefore David said to the Gibeonites, “What shall I do for you? And with what shall I make atonement, that you may bless the inheritance of the Lord?”

4 And the Gibeonites said to him, “We will have no silver or gold from Saul or from his house, nor shall you kill any man in Israel for us.”

So he said, “Whatever you say, I will do for you.”

5 Then they answered the king, “As for the man who consumed us and plotted against us, that we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the territories of Israel, 6 let

seven men of his descendants be delivered to us, and we will hang them before the Lord in Gibeah of Saul, whom the Lord chose.”

And the king said, “I will give them.”

7 But the king spared Mephibosheth the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, because of the Lord’s oath that was between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul. 8 So the king took Armoni and Mephibosheth, the two sons of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bore to Saul, and the five sons of Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up for Adriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite;

9 and he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them on the hill before the Lord. So they fell, all seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of barley harvest.

10 Now Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth and spread it for herself on the rock, from the beginning of harvest until the late rains poured on them from heaven. And she did not allow the birds of the air to rest on them by day nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And David was told what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had done. 12 Then David went and took the bones of Saul, and the bones of Jonathan his son, from the men of Jabesh Gilead who had stolen them from the street of Beth Shan, where the Philistines had hung them up, after the Philistines had struck down Saul in Gilboa. 13 So he brought up the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from there; and they gathered the bones of those who had been hanged.

14 They buried the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son in the country of Benjamin in Zelah, in the tomb of Kish his father. So they performed all that the king commanded. And after that God heeded the prayer for the land.

15 When the Philistines were at war again with Israel, David and his servants with him went down and fought against the Philistines; and David grew faint. 16 Then Ishbi-Benob, who was one of the sons of the giant, the weight of whose bronze spear was three hundred shekels, who was bearing a new sword, thought he could kill David.

17 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah came to his aid, and struck the Philistine and killed him. Then the men of David swore to him, saying, “You shall go out no more with us to battle, lest you quench the lamp of Israel.”

18 Now it happened afterward that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob. Then Sibbechai the Hushathite killed Saph, who was one of the sons of the giant. 19 Again there was war at Gob with the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of [h]Jaare-Oregim the Bethlehemite killed the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the shaft of whose spear was like a weaver’s beam.

20 Yet again there was war at Gath, where there was a man of great stature, who had six

fingers on each hand and six toes on each foot, twenty-four in number; and he also was born to the giant. 21 So when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimea, David's brother, killed him.

22 These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David and by the hand of his servants.

CHAPTER 22

1 And David spoke the words of This Song to the Lord in the day that the Lord delivered him from the hand of all his enemies and from the hand of Saul. 2 He said,

“The Lord--is my rock and my fortress and my Deliverer;

3 My God, my rock, in whom I take Refuge,

My shield and the horn of my salvation--my Stronghold and my refuge;

My Savior, You save me from violence.

4 I call upon the Lord--who is worthy to be Praised,

So shall I be saved from my enemies.

5 For the waves of death encompassed me;

The torrents of destruction overwhelmed me;

6 The cords of Sheol surrounded me;

The snares of death confronted me.

7 In my distress I called upon the Lord,

Yes, I cried to my God;

And from His temple He heard my voice,

And my cry for help came into His ears.

13 From the brightness before Him

Coals of fire were kindled.

14 The Lord thundered from heaven,

And the Most High uttered His voice.

15 And He sent out arrows, and scattered them,

18 He Delivered me--from my strong enemy,

From those who Hated me, for they were too strong for me.

26 With the Kind--You show Yourself kind,

With the Blameless--You show Yourself blameless;

27 With the Pure--You show Yourself pure,

30 For by You I can run upon a troop;

By my God I can leap over a wall.

31 As for God, His way is blameless;

The Word of the Lord is tested;

He is a Shield--to all who take refuge/protection in Him.

32 For who is God, besides the Lord?

And who is a rock, besides our God?

33 God is my strong fortress;

And He sets the blameless in His way.

34 He makes my feet--like hinds' feet/mountain goat,

And sets me on my high places.

35 He trains my hands for battle,

So that my arms can break a bow of iron.

36 You have also given me the shield of Your salvation,

And Your help makes me great.

37 You enlarge my steps-- under me,

And my feet have not slipped.

47 The Lord lives--and blessed be my rock;

And exalted be God, the rock of my Salvation,

48 The God who executes Vengeance for me,

And brings down peoples under me,

49 Who also brings me out from my enemies;

You even lift me above those who rise up against me;

You rescue me from the violent person.

50 Therefore I will Give Thanks to You, O Lord, among the nations,

And I will Sing Praises to Your name.

51 He is a tower of deliverance to His king,

And shows loving-kindness--to His anointed.

CHAPTER 23

1 Now these are the Last Words of David.

Thus says David the son of Jesse;

Thus says the man raised up on high,

The anointed of the God of Jacob,
And the sweet psalmist of Israel:

2 “The Spirit of the Lord spoke by me,
And His word was on my tongue.

3 The God of Israel said,
The Rock of Israel spoke to me:
‘He who rules over men must be just,
Ruling in the fear of God.

4 And he shall be like the light of the morning when the sun rises,
A morning without clouds,
Like the tender grass springing out of the earth,
By clear shining after rain.’

5 “Although my house is not so with God,
Yet He has made with me an everlasting covenant,
Ordered in all things and secure.
For this is all my salvation and all my desire;
Will He not make it increase?

6 But the sons of rebellion shall all be as thorns thrust away,
Because they cannot be taken with hands.

7 But the man who touches them
Must be armed with iron and the shaft of a spear,
And they shall be utterly burned with fire in their place.”

8 These are the names of the mighty men whom David had: Josheb-Basshebeth the Tachmonite, chief among the captains. He was called Adino the Eznite, because he had killed eight hundred men at one time. 9 And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo, the Ahohite, one of the three mighty men with David when they defied the Philistines who were gathered there for battle, and the men of Israel had retreated.

10 He arose and attacked the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand stuck to the sword. The Lord brought about a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to plunder. 11 And after him was Shammah the son of Agee the Hararite. The Philistines had gathered together into a troop where there was a piece of ground full of lentils. So the people fled from the Philistines. 12 But he stationed himself in the middle of the field, defended it, and killed the Philistines. So the Lord brought about a great victory.

13 Then three of the thirty chief men went down at harvest time and came to David at the cave of Adullam. And the troop of Philistines encamped in the Valley of Rephaim. 14 David was then in the stronghold, and the garrison of the Philistines was then in Bethlehem.

15 And David said with longing, “Oh, that someone would give me a drink of the water

from the well of Bethlehem, which is by the gate.”

16 So the three mighty men broke through the camp of the Philistines, drew water from the well of Bethlehem that was by the gate, and took it and brought it to David. Nevertheless he would not drink it, but poured it out to the Lord.

17 And he said, “Far be it from me, O Lord, that I should do this. Is this not the blood of the men who went in jeopardy of their lives?” Therefore he would not drink it.

These things were done by the three mighty men.

18 Now Abishai the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief of another three. He lifted his spear against three hundred men, killed them, and won a name among these three. 19 Was he not the most honored of three? Therefore he became their captain. However, he did not attain to the first three.

20 Benaiah was the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man from Kabzeel, who had done many deeds. He had killed two lion-like heroes of Moab. He also had gone down and killed a lion in the midst of a pit on a snowy day.

21 And he killed an Egyptian, a huge man. The Egyptian had a spear in his hand; so he went down to him with a staff, wrested the spear out of the Egyptian’s hand, and killed him with his own spear. 22 These things Benaiah the son of Jehoiada did, and won a name among three mighty men.

23 He was more honored than the thirty, but he did not attain to the first three. And David appointed him over his guard.

24 Asahel the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; Elhanan the son of Dodo of Bethlehem, 25 Shammah the Harodite, Elikah the Harodite, 26 Helez the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikkeiah the Tekoite, 27 Abiezer the Anathothite, Mebunnai the Hushathite, 28 Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai the Netophathite, 29 Heleb the son of Baanah (the Netophathite), Ittai the son of Ribai from Gibeah of the children of Benjamin,

30 Benaiah a Pirathonite, Hiddai from the brooks of Gaash, 31 Abi-Albon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the Barhumite, 32 Eliahba the Shaalbonite (of the sons of Jashen), Jonathan, 33 Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the son of Sharar the Hararite, 34 Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of the Maachathite, Eliam the son of Ahithophel the Gilonite,

35 Hezrai the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite, 36 Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite, 37 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Beerothite (armorbearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah), 38 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite, 39 and Uriah the Hittite: thirty-seven in all.

CHAPTER 24

1 Again the Anger of the Lord was aroused against Israel, and He moved David against them to say, “Go, number Israel and Judah.”

2 So the king said to Joab the commander of the army who was with him, “Now go throughout all the tribes of Israel, from Dan to Beersheba, and count the people, that I may know the number of the people.”

3 And Joab said to the king, “Now may the Lord your God add to the people a hundred times more than there are, and may the eyes of my lord the king see it. But why does my lord the king desire this thing?” 4 Nevertheless the king’s word prevailed against Joab and against the captains of the army. Therefore Joab and the captains of the army went out from the presence of the king to count the people of Israel.

5 And they crossed over the Jordan and camped in Aroer, on the right side of the town which is in the midst of the ravine of Gad, and toward Jazer. 6 Then they came to Gilead and to the land of Tahtim Hodshi; they came to Dan Jaan and around to Sidon; 7 and they came to the stronghold of Tyre and to all the cities of the Hivites and the Canaanites. Then they went out to South Judah as far as Beersheba.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days. 9 Then Joab gave the sum of the number of the people to the king. And there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men who drew the sword, and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men.

10 And David’s heart condemned him after he had numbered the people. So David said to the Lord, “I have sinned greatly in what I have done; but now, I pray, O Lord, take away the iniquity of Your servant, for I have done very foolishly.”

11 Now when David arose in the morning, the word of the Lord came to the prophet Gad, David’s seer, saying, 12 “Go and tell David, ‘Thus says the Lord: “I offer you three things; choose one of them for yourself, that I may do it to you.”’

13 So Gad came to David and told him; and he said to him, “Shall seven years of famine come to you in your land? Or shall you flee three months before your enemies, while they pursue you? Or shall there be three days’ plague in your land? Now consider and see what answer I should take back to Him who sent me.”

14 And David said to Gad, “I am in great distress.

Please let us fall into the hand of the Lord, for His mercies are great;
but do not let me fall into the hand of man.”

15 So the Lord sent a plague upon Israel from the morning till the appointed time. From Dan to Beersheba seventy thousand men of the people died.

16 And when the Angel stretched out His hand over Jerusalem to destroy it, the Lord relented from the destruction, and said to the Angel who was destroying the

people, "It is enough; now restrain your hand." And the Angel of the Lord was by the threshing floor of Araunah the Jebusite.

17 Then David spoke to the Lord when he saw the Angel who was striking the people, and said, "Surely I have sinned, and I have done wickedly; but these sheep, what have they done? Let Your hand, I pray, be against me and against my father's house."

18 And Gad came that day to David and said to him, "Go up, erect an altar to the Lord on the threshing floor of Araunah the Jebusite." 19 So David, according to the word of Gad, went up as the Lord commanded.

20 Now Araunah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming toward him. So Araunah went out and bowed before the king with his face to the ground.

21 Then Araunah said, "Why has my lord the king come to his servant?"

And David said, "To buy the threshing floor from you, to build an altar to the Lord, that the plague may be withdrawn from the people."

22 Now Araunah said to David, "Let my lord the king take and offer up whatever seems good to him. Look, here are oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing implements and the yokes of the oxen for wood. 23 All these, O king, Araunah has given to the king."

And Araunah said to the king, "May the Lord your God accept you."

24 Then the king said to Araunah, "No, but I will surely buy it from you for a price;

-- nor will I offer burnt offerings to the Lord my God with that which costs me nothing."

So David bought the threshing floor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.

25 And David built there an altar to the Lord, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. So the Lord heeded the prayers for the land, and the plague was withdrawn from Israel.

END Book Of 2nd SAMUEL

Book Of 1ST KINGS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book Of 1ST KINGS:

--King David dies and Solomon becomes King of Israel. Solomon starts out loving God and God appears to him in a dream and tells him--he will be the wisest and richest man who ever lived.

--Solomon has great parties and lots of pleasures all the time. He marries many women and a lot of them were foreign wives, and he has lots of mistresses.

--Solomon built a great Temple for God. Sometimes the worshipers can't continue worshipping because the presence of God is too strong.

--In Solomon's reign--silver was as common as stones. Solomon doesn't follow God with all his heart. He sacrifices to idols--he puts his wife's desires above God desires.

--God is Not happy with him.

Solomon dies and his son Rehoboam becomes King.

--Rehoboam treats the people worse and harder than Solomon did. So they don't want him as King and they reject him.

--Jeroboam becomes King over all the tribes of Israel--except Judah where Rehoboam becomes King over.

---An old Lying prophet deceives a man of God--To discontinue his mission for God

--So God kills the man for Not Finishing--what He told him to do.

--God kills Jeroboam--for his making Israel sin.

--Rehoboam is an evil king and sins all the time in Judah--so God killed him.

--Elijah appears on the scene and he kills 450 prophets of baal.

--Elisha becomes a prophet and servant under Elijah

--Jehoshaphat rules in Jerusalem for 25 years and does good in the sight of the Lord,

Book Of 1st KINGS

CHAPTER 1

1 Now King David was old, advanced in years; and they put covers on him, but he could not get warm. 2 Therefore his servants said to him, “Let a young woman, a virgin, be sought for our lord the king, and let her stand before the king, and let her care for him; and let her lie in your bosom, that our lord the king may be warm.”

3 So they sought for a lovely young woman throughout all the territory of Israel, and found Abishag the Shunammite, and brought her to the king. 4 The young woman was very lovely; and she cared for the king, and served him; but the king did not know her/have sexual relations.

5 Then Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, “I will be King”; and he prepared for himself chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him. 6 (And his father had not rebuked him at any time by saying, “Why have you done so?” He was also very good-looking. His mother had borne him after Absalom.)

7 Then he conferred with Joab the son of Zeruiah and with Abiathar the priest, and they followed and helped Adonijah. 8 But Zadok the priest, Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, Nathan the prophet, Shimei, Rei, and the mighty men who belonged to David were not with Adonijah.

9 And Adonijah sacrificed sheep and oxen and fattened cattle by the stone of Zoheleth, which is by En Rogel; he also invited all his brothers, the king’s sons, and all the men of Judah, the king’s servants. 10 But he did not invite Nathan the prophet, Benaiah, the mighty men, or Solomon his brother.

11 So Nathan spoke to Bathsheba the mother of Solomon, saying, “Have you not heard that Adonijah the son of Haggith has become king, and David our lord does not know it? 12 Come, please, let me now give you advice, that you may save your own life and the life of your son Solomon.

13 Go immediately to King David and say to him, ‘Did you not, my lord, O king, swear to your maidservant, saying, “Assuredly your son Solomon shall reign after me, and he shall sit on my throne”? Why then has Adonijah become king?’ 14 Then, while you are still talking there with the king, I also will come in after you and confirm your words.”

15 So Bathsheba went into the chamber to the king. (Now the king was very old, and Abishag the Shunammite was serving the king.) 16 And Bathsheba bowed and did homage to the king. Then the king said, “What is your wish?”

17 Then she said to him, “My lord, you swore by the Lord your God to your maidservant, saying, ‘Assuredly Solomon your son shall reign after me, and he shall sit on my throne.’ 18 So now, look Adonijah has become king; and now, my lord the king, you do not know about it.

19 He has sacrificed oxen and fattened cattle and sheep in abundance, and has invited all

the sons of the king, Abiathar the priest, and Joab the commander of the army; but Solomon your servant he has not invited. 20 And as for you, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel are on you, that you should tell them who will sit on the throne of my lord the king after him. 21 Otherwise it will happen, when my lord the king rests with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon will be counted as offenders.”

22 And just then, while she was still talking with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in. 23 So they told the king, saying, “Here is Nathan the prophet.” And when he came in before the king, he bowed down before the king with his face to the ground. 24 And Nathan said, “My lord, O king, have you said, ‘Adonijah shall reign after me, and he shall sit on my throne’?

25 For he has gone down today, and has sacrificed oxen and fattened cattle and sheep in abundance, and has invited all the king’s sons, and the commanders of the army, and Abiathar the priest; and look They are eating and drinking before him; and they say, ‘Long live King Adonijah’

26 But he has not invited me—me your servant—nor Zadok the priest, nor Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, nor your servant Solomon. 27 Has this thing been done by my lord the king, and you have not told your servant who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?”

28 Then King David answered and said, “Call Bathsheba to me.” So she came into the king’s presence and stood before the king. 29 And the king took an oath and said, “As the Lord lives, who has redeemed my life from every distress, 30 just as I swore to you by the Lord God of Israel, saying, ‘Assuredly Solomon your son shall be king after me, and he shall sit on my throne in my place,’ so I certainly will do this day.”

31 Then Bathsheba bowed with her face to the earth, and paid homage to the king, and said, “Let my lord King David live forever”

32 And King David said, “Call to me Zadok the priest, Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada.” So they came before the king. 33 The king also said to them, “Take with you the servants of your lord, and have Solomon my son ride on my own mule, and take him down to Gihon.

34 There let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet anoint him king over Israel; and blow the horn, and say, ‘Long live King Solomon’ 35 Then you shall come up after him, and he shall come and sit on my throne, and he shall be King in my place. For I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and Judah.”

36 Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king and said, “Amen May the Lord God of my lord the king say so too. 37 As the Lord has been with my lord the king, even so may He be with Solomon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord King David.”

38 So Zadok the priest, Nathan the prophet, Benaiah the son of Jehoiada,

the Cherethites, and the Pelethites went down and had Solomon ride on King David's mule, and took him to Gihon. 39 Then Zadok the priest took a horn of oil from the tabernacle and anointed Solomon. And they blew the horn, and all the people said, "Long live King Solomon" 40 And all the people went up after him; and the people played the flutes and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth seemed to split with their sound.

41 Now Adonijah and all the guests who were with him heard it as they finished eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the horn, he said, "Why is the city in such a noisy uproar?" 42 While he was still speaking, there came Jonathan, the son of Abiathar the priest. And Adonijah said to him, "Come in, for you are a prominent man, and bring good news."

43 Then Jonathan answered and said to Adonijah, "No Our lord King David has made Solomon king. 44 The king has sent with him Zadok the priest, Nathan the prophet, Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the Cherethites, and the Pelethites; and they have made him ride on the king's mule.

45 So Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king at Gihon; and they have gone up from there rejoicing, so that the city is in an uproar. This is the noise that you have heard.

46 Also Solomon sits on the throne of the kingdom. 47 And moreover the king's servants have gone to bless our lord King David, saying, 'May God make the name of Solomon better than your name, and may He make his throne greater than your throne.' Then the king bowed himself on the bed. 48 Also the king said thus, 'Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, who has given one to sit on my throne this day, while my eyes see it' "

49 So all the guests who were with Adonijah were afraid, and arose, and each one went his way.

50 Now Adonijah was afraid of Solomon; so he arose, and went and took hold of the horns of the altar. 51 And it was told Solomon, saying, "Indeed Adonijah is afraid of King Solomon; for look, he has taken hold of the horns of the altar, saying, 'Let King Solomon swear to me today that he will not put his servant to death with the sword.' "

52 Then Solomon said, "If he proves himself a worthy man, not one hair of him shall fall to the earth; but if wickedness is found in him, he shall die." 53 So King Solomon sent them to bring him down from the altar. And he came and fell down before King Solomon; and Solomon said to him, "Go to your house."

CHAPTER 2

1 As David's time to die drew near, he charged Solomon his son, saying, 2 "I am going the way of all the earth. Be strong, therefore, and show/prove yourself a real man._

3 Keep the charge of the Lord your God, to walk in His ways, to keep His statutes, His commandments, His ordinances, and His testimonies, according to what is written in the Law of Moses, that you may Succeed/prosper in all that you do and wherever you turn, 4 so that the Lord may carry out His promise which He spoke concerning me, saying, ‘If your sons are Careful of their way, to Walk before Me in Truth with All their Heart and with All Their Soul, you shall not lack a man on the throne of Israel.’

10 Then David slept with his fathers and was buried in the city of David. 11 The days that David reigned over Israel were forty years: seven years he reigned in Hebron and thirty-three years he reigned in Jerusalem.

12 And Solomon sat on the Throne of David his father, and his Kingdom was firmly established.

13 Now Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bathsheba the mother of Solomon. So she said, “Do you come peaceably?”

And he said, “Peaceably.” 14 Moreover he said, “I have something to say to you.”

And she said, “Say it.”

15 Then he said, “You know that the kingdom was mine, and all Israel had set their expectations on me, that I should reign. However, the kingdom has been turned over, and has become my brother’s; for it was his from the Lord. 16 Now I ask one petition of you; do not deny me.”

And she said to him, “Say it.”

17 Then he said, “Please speak to King Solomon, for he will not refuse you, that he may give me Abishag the Shunammite as wife.”

18 So Bathsheba said, “Very well, I will speak for you to the king.”

19 Bathsheba therefore went to King Solomon, to speak to him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her and bowed down to her, and sat down on his throne and had a throne set for the king’s mother; so she sat at his right hand. 20 Then she said, “I desire one small petition of you; do not refuse me.”

And the king said to her, “Ask it, my mother, for I will not refuse you.”

21 So she said, “Let Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah your brother as wife.”

22 And King Solomon answered and said to his mother, “Now why do you ask Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? Ask for him the kingdom also—for he is my older brother—for him, and for Abiathar the priest, and for Joab the son of Zeruiah.” 23 Then King Solomon swore by the Lord, saying, “May God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah has not spoken this word against his own life 24 Now

therefore, as the Lord lives, who has confirmed me and set me on the throne of David my father, and who has established a house for me, as He promised, Adonijah shall be put to death today.”

25 So King Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and he struck him down, and he died.

26 And to Abiathar the priest the king said, “Go to Anathoth, to your own fields, for you are deserving of death; but I will not put you to death at this time, because you carried the Ark of the Lord God before my father David, and because you were afflicted every time my father was afflicted.” 27 So Solomon removed Abiathar from being priest to the Lord, that he might fulfill the Word of the Lord which He spoke concerning the house of Eli at Shiloh.

28 Then news came to Joab, for Joab had defected to Adonijah, though he had not defected to Absalom. So Joab fled to the tabernacle of the Lord, and took hold of the horns of the altar.

29 And King Solomon was told, “Joab has fled to the tabernacle of the Lord; there he is, by the altar.” Then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, saying, “Go, strike him down.” 30 So Benaiah went to the tabernacle of the Lord, and said to him, “Thus says the king, ‘Come out’ ”

And he said, “No, but I will die here.” And Benaiah brought back word to the king, saying, “Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me.”

31 Then the king said to him, “Do as he has said, and strike him down and bury him, that you may take away from me and from the house of my father the innocent blood which Joab shed.

32 So the Lord will return his blood on his head, because he struck down two men more righteous and better than he, and killed them with the sword—Abner the son of Ner, the commander of the army of Israel, and Amasa the son of Jether, the commander of the army of Judah—though my father David did not know it.

33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab and upon the head of his descendants forever. But upon David and his descendants, upon his house and his throne, there shall be peace forever from the Lord.”

34 So Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up and struck and killed him; and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness. 35 The king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his place over the army, and the king put Zadok the priest in the place of Abiathar.

36 Then the king sent and called for Shimei, and said to him, “Build yourself a house in Jerusalem and dwell there, and do not go out from there anywhere. 37 For it shall be, on the day you go out and cross the Brook Kidron, know for certain you shall surely die; your blood shall be on your own head.”

38 And Shimei said to the king, “The saying is good. As my lord the king has said, so

your servant will do.” So Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days.

39 Now it happened at the end of three years, that two slaves of Shimei ran away to Achish the son of Maachah, king of Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, “Look, your slaves are in Gath.” 40 So Shimei arose, saddled his donkey, and went to Achish at Gath to seek his slaves. And Shimei went and brought his slaves from Gath. 41 And Solomon was told that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath and had come back.

42 Then the king sent and called for Shimei, and said to him, “Did I not make you swear by the Lord, and warn you, saying, ‘Know for certain that on the day you go out and travel anywhere, you shall surely die’? And you said to me, ‘The word I have heard is good.’ 43 Why then have you not kept the oath of the Lord and the commandment that I gave you?”

44 The king said moreover to Shimei, “You know, as your heart acknowledges, all the wickedness that you did to my father David; therefore the Lord will return your wickedness on your own head. 45 But King Solomon shall be blessed, and the throne of David shall be established before the Lord forever.”

46 So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and he went out and struck him down, and he died. Thus the kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.

CHAPTER 3

1 Now Solomon made a treaty with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and married Pharaoh’s daughter; then he brought her to the City of David until he had finished building his own house, and the house of the Lord, and the wall all around Jerusalem. 2 Meanwhile the people sacrificed at the high places, because there was no house built for the name of the Lord until those days.

3 Now Solomon loved the Lord, walking in the statutes of his father David,
-- except--Solomon sacrificed/to Idols--and burned incense on the high places--.

4 The king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there, for that was the great high place; Solomon offered a thousand burnt offerings on that altar. 5 In Gibeon the Lord appeared to Solomon in a dream at night; and God said, “Ask what you want Me to give you.”

6 Then Solomon said, 7 Now, O Lord my God, You have made Your servant king in place of my father David, yet I am but a little child; I do not know how to go out or come in. 8 Your servant is in the midst of Your people which You have chosen, a great people who are too many to be numbered or counted.

9 So give Your servant an Understanding Heart to Judge Your people to discern between good and evil. For who is able to Judge this great people of Yours?”

10 It was Pleasing in the sight of the Lord that Solomon had asked this thing.

11 God said to him--“Because you have asked this thing and have Not Asked for yourself long life, nor have asked riches for yourself, nor have you asked for the life of your enemies,--but have asked for yourself discernment/Wisdom to understand justice/righteousness,

Behold, I have given you a wise and discerning heart, so that there has been no one like you before you, nor shall one like you arise after you.

14 IF--you Walk in My ways—Keeping/obeying My statutes and commandments, as your father David walked--then I will prolong/lengthen your days.

15 Then Solomon awoke; and indeed it had been a dream. And he came to Jerusalem and stood before the ark of the covenant of the Lord, offered up burnt offerings, offered peace offerings, and made a feast for all his servants.

16 Now two women who were harlots came to the king, and stood before him. 17 And one woman said, “O my lord, this woman and I dwell in the same house; and I gave birth while she was in the house. 18 Then it happened, the third day after I had given birth, that this woman also gave birth. And we were together; no one was with us in the house, except the two of us in the house.

19 And this woman’s son died in the night, because she lay on him. 20 So she arose in the middle of the night and took my son from my side, while your maidservant slept, and laid him in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom. 21 And when I rose in the morning to nurse my son, there he was, dead. But when I had examined him in the morning, indeed, he was not my son whom I had borne.”

22 Then the other woman said, “No But the living one is my son, and the dead one is your son.”

And the first woman said, “No But the dead one is your son, and the living one is my son.”

Thus they spoke before the king.

23 And the king said, “The one says, ‘This is my son, who lives, and your son is the dead one’; and the other says, ‘No But your son is the dead one, and my son is the living one.’ ” 24 Then the king said, “Bring me a sword.” So they brought a sword before the king. 25 And the king said, “Divide the living child in two, and give half to one, and half to the other.”

26 Then the woman whose son was living spoke to the king, for she yearned with compassion for her son; and she said, “O my lord, give her the living child, and by no means kill him”

But the other said, “Let him be neither mine nor yours, but divide him.”

27 So the King answered and said, "Give the first woman the living child, and by no means kill him; she is his mother."

28 And all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had rendered; and they feared the king, for they saw that the Wisdom of God was in him to administer justice.

CHAPTER 4

1 Now King Solomon was King over all Israel.

2 And these were his officials: Azariah the son of Zadok, the priest; 3 Elihoreph and Ahijah, the sons of Shisha, scribes; Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, the recorder; 4 Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, over the army; Zadok and Abiathar, the priests; 5 Azariah the son of Nathan, over the officers; Zabud the son of Nathan, a priest and the king's friend; 6 Ahishar, over the household; and Adoniram the son of Abda, over the labor force.

7 And Solomon had twelve governors over all Israel, who provided food for the king and his household; each one made provision for one month of the year. 8 These are their names: Ben-Hur, in the mountains of Ephraim; 9 Ben-Deker, in Makaz, Shaalbim, Beth Shemesh, and Elon Beth Hanan; 10 Ben-Hesed, in Arubboth; to him belonged Sochoh and all the land of Hephher;

11 [e]Ben-Abinadab, in all the regions of Dor; he had Taphath the daughter of Solomon as wife; 12 Baana the son of Ahilud, in Taanach, Megiddo, and all Beth Shean, which is beside Zaretan below Jezreel, from Beth Shean to Abel Meholah, as far as the other side of Jokneam; 13 Ben-Geber, in Ramoth Gilead; to him belonged the towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, in Gilead; to him also belonged the region of Argob in Bashan—sixty large cities with walls and bronze gate-bars; 14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo, in Mahanaim; 15 Ahimaaz, in Naphtali; he also took Basemath the daughter of Solomon as wife;

16 Baanah the son of Hushai, in Asher and Aloth; 17 Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah, in Issachar; 18 Shimei the son of Elah, in Benjamin; 19 Geber the son of Uri, in the land of Gilead, in the country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan. He was the only governor who was in the land.

20 Judah and Israel were as numerous as the sand by the sea in multitude, eating and drinking and rejoicing. 21 So Solomon reigned over all kingdoms from the River to the land of the Philistines, as far as the border of Egypt. They brought tribute and served Solomon all the days of his life.

22 Now Solomon's provision for one day was thirty kors of fine flour, sixty kors of meal, 23 ten fatted oxen, twenty oxen from the pastures, and one hundred sheep, besides deer, gazelles, roebucks, and fatted fowls.

24 For he had dominion over everything west of the River, from Tiphsah even to Gaza,

over all the kings west of the River; and he had peace on all sides around about him. 25 So Judah and Israel lived in safety, every person under their vine and their fig tree, from Dan even to Beersheba, all the days of Solomon. 26 Solomon had 40,000 stalls of horses for his chariots, and 12,000 horsemen.

29 Now God gave Solomon wisdom and very great discernment and breadth/understanding/memory of mind--like the sand that is on the seashore.

30 Solomon's Wisdom Surpassed the Wisdom--of all the peoples of the east and all the wisdom of Egypt. 31 For he was wiser than all people, than Ethan the Ezrahite, Heman, Calcol and Darda, the sons of Mahol; and his fame was known in all the surrounding nations. 32 He also spoke 3,000 proverbs, and his songs were 1,005.

33 He spoke of trees, from the cedar that is in Lebanon even to the hyssop that grows on the wall; he spoke also of animals and birds and creeping things and fish.

34 Peoples came from everywhere--to hear the Wisdom of Solomon, including All the Kings of the earth who had heard of his wisdom.

CHAPTER 5

1 Now Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants to Solomon, because he heard that they had anointed him King in place of his father, for Hiram had always loved David. 2 Then Solomon sent to Hiram, saying:

3 You know how my father David could not build a house for the name of the Lord his God because of the wars which were fought against him on every side, until the Lord put his foes under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the Lord my God has given me rest on every side; there is neither adversary nor evil occurrence.

5 And behold, I propose to build a house for the name of the Lord my God, as the Lord spoke to my father David, saying, "Your son, whom I will set on your throne in your place, he shall build the house for My name."

6 Now therefore, command that they cut down cedars for me from Lebanon; and my servants will be with your servants, and I will pay you wages for your servants according to whatever you say. For you know there is none among us who has skill to cut timber like the Sidonians.

7 So it was, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly and said, Blessed be the Lord this day, for He has given David a wise son over this great people.

8 Then Hiram sent to Solomon, saying:

I have considered the message which you sent me, and I will do all you desire concerning the cedar and cypress logs.

9 My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon to the sea; I will float them in rafts by sea to the place you indicate to me, and will have them broken apart there; then you can take them away. And you shall fulfill my desire by giving food for my household.

10 Then Hiram gave Solomon cedar and cypress logs according to all his desire. 11 And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand kors of wheat as food for his household, and twenty kors of pressed oil. Thus Solomon gave to Hiram year by year.

12 So the Lord gave Solomon wisdom, as He had promised him; and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon, and the two of them made a treaty together.

13 Then King Solomon raised up a labor force out of all Israel; and the labor force was thirty thousand men. 14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month in shifts: they were one month in Lebanon and two months at home; Adoniram was in charge of the labor force. 15 Solomon had seventy thousand who carried burdens, and eighty thousand who quarried stone in the mountains,

16 besides three thousand three hundred from the chiefs of Solomon's deputies, who supervised the people who labored in the work. 17 And the king commanded them to quarry large stones, costly stones, and hewn stones, to lay the foundation of the temple. 18 So Solomon's builders, Hiram's builders, and the Gebalites quarried them; and they prepared timber and stones to build the temple.

CHAPTER 6

1 And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel had come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month of Ziv, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of the Lord. 2 Now the house which King Solomon built for the Lord, its length was sixty cubits, its width twenty, and its height thirty cubits.

3 The vestibule in front of the sanctuary of the house was twenty cubits long across the width of the house, and the width of the vestibule extended ten cubits from the front of the house. 4 And he made for the house windows with beveled frames.

5 Against the wall of the temple he built chambers all around, against the walls of the temple, all around the sanctuary and the inner sanctuary. Thus he made side chambers all around it. 6 The lowest chamber was five cubits wide, the middle was six cubits wide, and the third was seven cubits wide; for he made narrow ledges around the outside of the temple, so that the support beams would not be fastened into the walls of the temple. 7

And the temple, when it was being built, was built with stone finished at the quarry, so that no hammer or chisel or any iron tool was heard in the temple while it was being built. 8 The doorway for the middle story was on the right side of the temple. They went up by stairs to the middle story, and from the middle to the third.

9 So he built the temple and finished it, and he paneled the temple with beams and

boards of cedar. 10 And he built side chambers against the entire temple, each five cubits high; they were attached to the temple with cedar beams.

11 Now the Word of the Lord--came to Solomon saying,

--IF-- you will walk in/do-- My statutes and execute My ordinances and keep/Obey all My Commandments by walking/obeying in them--then I will carry out My Word with you which I spoke to David your father. 13 I will dwell among the peoples of Israel, and will not forsake them.”

12 “Concerning this temple which you are building, if you walk in My statutes, execute My judgments, keep all My commandments, and walk in them, then I will perform My word with you, which I spoke to your father David. 13 And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake My people Israel.”

14 So Solomon built the temple and finished it. 15 And he built the inside walls of the temple with cedar boards; from the floor of the temple to the ceiling he paneled the inside with wood; and he covered the floor of the temple with planks of cypress. 16 Then he built the twenty-cubit room at the rear of the temple, from floor to ceiling, with cedar boards; he built it inside as the inner sanctuary, as the Most Holy Place.

17 And in front of it the temple sanctuary was forty cubits long. 18 The inside of the temple was cedar, carved with ornamental buds and open flowers. All was cedar; there was no stone to be seen.

19 And he prepared the inner sanctuary inside the temple, to set the ark of the covenant of the Lord there. 20 The inner sanctuary was twenty cubits long, twenty cubits wide, and twenty cubits high. He overlaid it with pure gold, and overlaid the altar of cedar.

21 So Solomon overlaid the inside of the temple with pure gold. He stretched gold chains across the front of the inner sanctuary, and overlaid it with gold. 22 The whole temple he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the temple; also he overlaid with gold the entire altar that was by the inner sanctuary.

23 Inside the inner sanctuary he made two cherubim of olive wood, each ten cubits high. 24 One wing of the cherub was five cubits, and the other wing of the cherub five cubits: ten cubits from the tip of one wing to the tip of the other. 25 And the other cherub was ten cubits; both cherubim were of the same size and shape. 26 The height of one cherub was ten cubits, and so was the other cherub.

27 Then he set the cherubim inside the inner room; and they stretched out the wings of the cherubim so that the wing of the one touched one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall. And their wings touched each other in the middle of the room. 28 Also he overlaid the cherubim with gold.

29 Then he carved all the walls of the temple all around, both the inner and outer sanctuaries, with carved figures of cherubim, palm trees, and open flowers. 30 And

the floor of the temple he overlaid with gold, both the inner and outer sanctuaries.

31 For the entrance of the inner sanctuary he made doors of olive wood; the lintel and doorposts were one-fifth of the wall. 32 The two doors were of olive wood; and he carved on them figures of cherubim, palm trees, and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold; and he spread gold on the cherubim and on the palm trees.

33 So for the door of the sanctuary he also made doorposts of olive wood, one-fourth of the wall. 34 And the two doors were of cypress wood; two panels comprised one folding door, and two panels comprised the other folding door. 35 Then he carved cherubim, palm trees, and open flowers on them, and overlaid them with gold applied evenly on the carved work.

36 And he built the inner court with three rows of hewn stone and a row of cedar beams.

37 In the fourth year the foundation of the house of the Lord was laid, in the month of Ziv. 38 And in the eleventh year, in the month of Bul, which is the eighth month, the house was finished in all its details and according to all its plans. So he was seven years in building it.

CHAPTER 7

1 But Solomon took thirteen years to build his own house; so he finished all his house.

2 He also built the House of the Forest of Lebanon; its length was one hundred cubits, its width fifty cubits, and its height thirty cubits, with four rows of cedar pillars, and cedar beams on the pillars. 3 And it was paneled with cedar above the beams that were on forty-five pillars, fifteen to a row. 4 There were windows with beveled frames in three rows, and window was opposite window in three tiers. 5 And all the doorways and doorposts had rectangular frames; and window was opposite window in three tiers.

6 He also made the Hall of Pillars: its length was fifty cubits, and its width thirty cubits; and in front of them was a portico with pillars, and a canopy was in front of them.

7 Then he made a hall for the throne, the Hall of Judgment, where he might judge; and it was paneled with cedar from floor to ceiling.

8 And the house where he dwelt had another court inside the hall, of like workmanship. Solomon also made a house like this hall for Pharaoh's daughter, whom he had taken as wife.

9 All these were of costly stones cut to size, trimmed with saws, inside and out, from the foundation to the eaves, and also on the outside to the great court. 10 The foundation was of costly stones, large stones, some ten cubits and some eight cubits. 11 And above were costly stones, hewn to size, and cedar wood. 12 The great court was enclosed with three rows of hewn stones and a row of cedar beams. So were the inner court of the house of the Lord and the vestibule of the temple.

13 Now King Solomon sent and brought Hiram from Tyre. 14 He was the son of a widow from the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a bronze worker; he was filled with wisdom and understanding and skill in working with all kinds of bronze work. So he came to King Solomon and did all his work.

15 And he cast two pillars of bronze, each one eighteen cubits high, and a line of twelve cubits measured the circumference of each. 16 Then he made two capitals of cast bronze, to set on the tops of the pillars. The height of one capital was five cubits, and the height of the other capital was five cubits.

17 He made a lattice network, with wreaths of chainwork, for the capitals which were on top of the pillars: seven chains for one capital and seven for the other capital. 18 So he made the pillars, and two rows of pomegranates above the network all around to cover the capitals that were on top; and thus he did for the other capital.

19 The capitals which were on top of the pillars in the hall were in the shape of lilies, four cubits. 20 The capitals on the two pillars also had pomegranates above, by the convex surface which was next to the network; and there were two hundred such pomegranates in rows on each of the capitals all around.

21 Then he set up the pillars by the vestibule of the temple; he set up the pillar on the right and called its name Jachin, and he set up the pillar on the left and called its name Boaz. 22 The tops of the pillars were in the shape of lilies. So the work of the pillars was finished.

23 And he made the Sea of cast bronze, ten cubits from one brim to the other; it was completely round. Its height was five cubits, and a line of thirty cubits measured its circumference.

24 Below its brim were ornamental buds encircling it all around, ten to a cubit, all the way around the Sea. The ornamental buds were cast in two rows when it was cast. 25 It stood on twelve oxen: three looking toward the north, three looking toward the west, three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east; the Sea was set upon them, and all their back parts pointed inward. 26 It was a handbreadth thick; and its brim was shaped like the brim of a cup, like a lily blossom. It contained two thousand baths.

27 He also made ten carts of bronze; four cubits was the length of each cart, four cubits its width, and three cubits its height. 28 And this was the design of the carts: They had panels, and the panels were between frames; 29 on the panels that were between the frames were lions, oxen, and cherubim. And on the frames was a pedestal on top. Below the lions and oxen were wreaths of plaited work.

30 Every cart had four bronze wheels and axles of bronze, and its four feet had supports. Under the laver were supports of cast bronze beside each wreath. 31 Its opening inside the crown at the top was one cubit in diameter; and the opening was round, shaped like a pedestal, one and a half cubits in outside diameter; and also on the opening were engravings, but the panels were square, not round.

32 Under the panels were the four wheels, and the axles of the wheels were joined to the cart. The height of a wheel was one and a half cubits. 33 The workmanship of the wheels was like the workmanship of a chariot wheel; their axle pins, their rims, their spokes, and their hubs were all of cast bronze. 34 And there were four supports at the four corners of each cart; its supports were part of the cart itself. 35 On the top of the cart, at the height of half a cubit, it was perfectly round. And on the top of the cart, its flanges and its panels were of the same casting.

36 On the plates of its flanges and on its panels he engraved cherubim, lions, and palm trees, wherever there was a clear space on each, with wreaths all around. 37 Thus he made the ten carts. All of them were of the same mold, one measure, and one shape.

38 Then he made ten lavers of bronze; each laver contained forty baths, and each laver was four cubits. On each of the ten carts was a laver. 39 And he put five carts on the right side of the house, and five on the left side of the house. He set the Sea on the right side of the house, toward the southeast.

40 Hiram made the lavers and the shovels and the bowls. So Hiram finished doing all the work that he was to do for King Solomon for the house of the Lord: 41 the two pillars, the two bowl-shaped capitals that were on top of the two pillars; the two networks covering the two bowl-shaped capitals which were on top of the pillars;

42 four hundred pomegranates for the two networks (two rows of pomegranates for each network, to cover the two bowl-shaped capitals that were on top of the pillars); 43 the ten carts, and ten lavers on the carts; 44 one Sea, and twelve oxen under the Sea; 45 the pots, the shovels, and the bowls.

All these articles which Hiram made for King Solomon for the house of the Lord were of burnished bronze. 46 In the plain of Jordan the king had them cast in clay molds, between Succoth and Zaretan. 47 And Solomon did not weigh all the articles, because there were so many; the weight of the bronze was not determined.

48 Thus Solomon had all the furnishings made for the house of the Lord: the altar of gold, and the table of gold on which was the showbread; 49 the lampstands of pure gold, five on the right side and five on the left in front of the inner sanctuary, with the flowers and the lamps and the wick-trimmers of gold; 50 the basins, the trimmers, the bowls, the ladles, and the censers of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, both for the doors of the inner room (the Most Holy Place) and for the doors of the main hall of the temple.

51 So all the work that King Solomon had done for the house of the Lord was finished; and Solomon brought in the things which his father David had dedicated: the silver and the gold and the furnishings. He put them in the treasuries of the house of the Lord.

CHAPTER 8

1 Now Solomon assembled the elders of Israel and all the heads of the tribes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel, to King Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lord from the City of David, which is Zion. 2 Therefore all the men of Israel assembled with King Solomon at the feast in the month of Ethanim, which is the seventh month. 3 So all the elders of Israel came, and the priests took up the ark. 4 Then they brought up the ark of the Lord, the tabernacle of meeting, and all the holy furnishings that were in the tabernacle. The priests and the Levites brought them up.

5 Also King Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel who were assembled with him, were with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep and oxen that could not be counted or numbered for multitude. 6 Then the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lord to its place, into the inner sanctuary of the temple, to the Most Holy Place, under the wings of the cherubim. 7 For the cherubim spread their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubim overshadowed the ark and its poles.

8 The poles extended so that the ends of the poles could be seen from the holy place, in front of the inner sanctuary; but they could not be seen from outside. And they are there to this day. 9 Nothing was in the ark except the two tablets of stone which Moses put there at Horeb, when the Lord made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

10 And it came to pass, when the priests came out of the holy place, that the Cloud filled the house of the Lord, 11 so that the priests could not continue ministering because of the cloud; for the Glory of the Lord filled the House of the Lord.

12 Then Solomon spoke:

“The Lord said He would dwell in the dark cloud.

13 I have surely built You an exalted house,
And a place for You to dwell in forever.”

14 Then the king turned around and blessed the whole assembly of Israel, while all the assembly of Israel was standing. 15 And he said: “Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, who spoke with His mouth to my father David, and with His hand has fulfilled it, saying, 16 ‘Since the day that I brought My people Israel out of Egypt, I have chosen no city from any tribe of Israel in which to build a house, that My name might be there; but I chose David to be over My people Israel.’

17 Now it was in the heart of my father David to build a temple for the name of the Lord God of Israel. 18 But the Lord said to my father David, ‘Whereas it was in your heart to build a temple for My name, you did well that it was in your heart. 19 Nevertheless you shall not build the temple, but your son who will come from your body, he shall build the temple for My name.’

20 So the Lord has fulfilled His word which He spoke; and I have filled the position of my father David, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the Lord promised; and I have built a temple for the name of the Lord God of Israel. 21 And there I have made a place for the Ark, in which is the Covenant of the Lord which He made with our fathers, when He brought them out of the land of Egypt.”

22 Then Solomon stood before the altar of the Lord in the presence of all the assembly of Israel, and spread out his hands toward heaven; 23 and he said: “Lord God of Israel, there is no God in heaven above or on earth below like You, who keep Your covenant and mercy with Your servants who walk before You with all their hearts.

24 You have kept what You promised Your servant David my father; You have both spoken with Your mouth and fulfilled it with Your hand, as it is this day. 25 Therefore, Lord God of Israel, now keep what You promised Your servant David my father, saying, ‘You shall not fail to have a man sit before Me on the throne of Israel, only if your sons take heed to their way, that they walk before Me as you have walked before Me.’

26 And now I pray, O God of Israel, let Your word come true, which You have spoken to Your servant David my father.

27 **“But will God indeed dwell on the earth? Behold, Heaven, and the heaven of heavens/universe, cannot contain You. How much less this temple which I have built.**

28 Yet regard the prayer of Your servant and his supplication, O Lord my God, and listen to the cry and the prayer which Your servant is praying before You today: 29 that Your eyes may be open toward this temple night and day, toward the place of which You said, ‘My name shall be there,’ that You may hear the prayer which Your servant makes toward this place.

30 And may You hear the supplication of Your servant and of Your people Israel, when they pray toward this place. Hear in heaven Your dwelling place; and when You hear, forgive.

31 “When anyone sins against his neighbor, and is forced to take an oath, and comes and takes an oath before Your altar in this temple, 32 then hear in heaven, and act, and judge Your servants, condemning the wicked, bringing his way on his head, and justifying the righteous by giving him according to his righteousness.

33 “When Your people Israel are defeated before an enemy because they have sinned against You, and when they turn back to You and confess Your name, and pray and make supplication to You in this temple, 34 then hear in heaven, and forgive the sin of Your people Israel, and bring them back to the land which You gave to their fathers.

35 “When the heavens are shut up and there is no rain because they have sinned against You, when they pray toward this place and confess Your name, and turn from their sin

because You afflict them, 36 then hear in heaven, and forgive the sin of Your servants, Your people Israel, that You may teach them the good way in which they should walk; and send rain on Your land which You have given to Your people as an inheritance.

37 “When there is famine in the land, pestilence or blight or mildew, locusts or grasshoppers; when their enemy besieges them in the land of their [g]cities; whatever plague or whatever sickness there is; 38 whatever prayer, whatever supplication is made by anyone, or by all Your people Israel, when each one knows the plague of his own heart, and spreads out his hands toward this temple:

39 then hear in heaven Your dwelling place, and forgive, and act, and give to everyone according to all his ways, whose heart You know (for You alone know the hearts of all the sons of men), 40 that they may fear You all the days that they live in the land which You gave to our fathers.

41 “Moreover, concerning a foreigner, who is not of Your people Israel, but has come from a far country for Your name’s sake 42 (for they will hear of Your great name and Your strong hand and Your outstretched arm), when he comes and prays toward this temple,

43 hear in heaven Your dwelling place, and do according to all for which the foreigner calls to You, that all peoples of the earth may know Your name and fear You, as do Your people Israel, and that they may know that this temple which I have built is called by Your name.

44 “When Your people go out to battle against their enemy, wherever You send them, and when they pray to the Lord toward the city which You have chosen and the temple which I have built for Your name, 45 then hear in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

46 “When they sin against You (for there is no one who does not sin), and You become angry with them and deliver them to the enemy, and they take them captive to the land of the enemy, far or near; 47 yet when they come to themselves in the land where they were carried captive, and repent, and make supplication to You in the land of those who took them captive, saying, ‘We have sinned and done wrong, we have committed wickedness’;

48 and when they return to You with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their enemies who led them away captive, and pray to You toward their land which You gave to their fathers, the city which You have chosen and the temple which I have built for Your name: 49 then hear in heaven Your dwelling place their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause,

50 and forgive Your people who have sinned against You, and all their transgressions which they have transgressed against You; and grant them compassion before those who took them captive, that they may have compassion on them

51 (for they are Your people and Your inheritance, whom You brought out of Egypt, out of the iron furnace), 52 that Your eyes may be open to the supplication of Your servant and the supplication of Your people Israel, to listen to them whenever they call to You.

53 For You separated them from among all the peoples of the earth to be Your inheritance, as You spoke by Your servant Moses, when You brought our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord God.”

54 And so it was, when Solomon had finished praying all this prayer and supplication to the Lord, that he arose from before the altar of the Lord, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven. 55 Then he stood and blessed all the assembly of Israel with a loud voice, saying:

56 “Praised be to the Lord, who has given Rest to His people Israel, according to all that He Promised. There has not failed one word of all His good promises, which He promised through His servant Moses.

57 May the Lord our God be with us, as He was with our fathers. May He not leave us nor forsake us, 58 that He may incline our hearts to Himself, to walk in all His ways, and to keep His commandments and His statutes and His judgments, which He commanded our fathers. 59 And may these words of mine, with which I have made supplication before the Lord, be near the Lord our God day and night, that He may maintain the cause of His servant and the cause of His people Israel, as each day may require,

60 that all the peoples of the earth may know that the Lord is God; there is no other. 61 Let your heart therefore be Loyal to the Lord our God, to walk in His statutes and keep/obey His commandments, as at this day.”

62 Then the king and all Israel with him offered sacrifices before the Lord. 63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered to the Lord, twenty-two thousand bulls and one hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the house of the Lord.

64 On the same day the king consecrated the middle of the court that was in front of the house of the Lord; for there he offered burnt offerings, grain offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, because the bronze altar that was before the Lord was too small to receive the burnt offerings, the grain offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

65 At that time Solomon held a Feast, and all Israel with him, a great assembly from the entrance of Hamath to the Brook of Egypt, before the Lord our God, seven days and seven more days—fourteen days.

66 On the eighth day he sent the people away; and they blessed the king, and went to their tents Joyful and Glad of Heart for all the good that the Lord had done for His servant David, and for Israel His people.

CHAPTER 9

1 Now it came about when Solomon had finished building the house of the Lord, and the king's house, and all that Solomon desired to do,

2 that the Lord Appeared--to Solomon a Second Time, as He had appeared to him at Gibeon. 3 **The Lord said to him**--I have Heard your Prayer and your supplication, which you have made before Me; I have consecrated this house which you have built by putting My name there forever, and My eyes and My heart will be there perpetually.

4 As for you--IF--you will Walk before Me--as your father David walked, in integrity/honesty of heart and uprightness, Doing according to--All--that I have Commanded You--and --will keep My statutes and My ordinances, 5 then I will establish the throne of your kingdom over Israel forever, just as I promised to your father David, saying, 'You shall not lack a man on the throne of Israel.'

6 "But--IF--you or your sons indeed--Turn Away from Following Me--
--and do Not Keep/do--My Commandments and My statutes which I have set before you, and go and serve other gods and worship them,

_7 --then I will Cut Off--Israel from the Land which I have given them, and the house which I have consecrated for My name, I will cast out of My sight. So Israel will become a proverb and a byword among all peoples. 8 And this house will become a heap of ruins; everyone who passes by will be astonished and hiss and say, 'Why has the Lord done thus to this land and to this house?'

9 --And they will say, 'Because--they Forsook the Lord their God, who brought their fathers out of the land of Egypt,

--and adopted other gods and worshiped them and served them,
-- therefore the Lord has--brought all this Adversity/destruction on them.'

10 Now it happened at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the Lord and the king's house

11 (Hiram the king of Tyre had supplied Solomon with cedar and cypress and gold, as much as he desired), that King Solomon then gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee.

12 Then Hiram went from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him, but they did not please him. 13 So he said, "What kind of cities are these which you have given me, my brother?" And he called them the land of Cabul, as they are to this day. 14 Then Hiram sent the king one hundred and twenty talents of gold.

15 And this is the reason for the labor force which King Solomon raised: to build the house of the Lord, his own house, the Millo, the wall of Jerusalem, Hazer, Megiddo, and Gezer.

16 (Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up and taken Gezer and burned it with fire, had killed the Canaanites who dwelt in the city, and had given it as a dowry to his daughter, Solomon's wife.) 17 And Solomon built Gezer, Lower Beth Horon, 18 baalath, and Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land of Judah, 19 all the storage cities that Solomon had, cities for his chariots and cities for his cavalry, and whatever Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 All the people who were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, who were not of the children of Israel— 21 that is, their descendants who were left in the land after them, whom the children of Israel had not been able to destroy completely—from these Solomon raised forced labor, as it is to this day.

22 But of the children of Israel Solomon made no forced laborers, because they were men of war and his servants: his officers, his captains, commanders of his chariots, and his cavalry.

23 Others were chiefs of the officials who were over Solomon's work: five hundred and fifty, who ruled over the people who did the work.

24 But Pharaoh's daughter came up from the City of David to her house which Solomon had built for her. Then he built the Millo.

25 Now three times a year Solomon offered burnt offerings and peace offerings on the altar which he had built for the Lord, and he burned incense with them on the altar that was before the Lord. So he finished the temple.

26 King Solomon also built a fleet of ships at Ezion Geber, which is near Elath on the shore of the Red Sea, in the land of Edom. 27 Then Hiram sent his servants with the fleet, seamen who knew the sea, to work with the servants of Solomon. 28 And they went to Ophir, and acquired four hundred and twenty talents of gold from there, and brought it to King Solomon.

CHAPTER 10

1 Now when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the Lord, she came to test him with hard questions. 2 She came to Jerusalem with a very great retinue, with camels that bore spices, very much gold, and precious stones; and when she came to Solomon, she spoke with him about all that was in her heart. 3 So Solomon answered all her questions; there was nothing so difficult for the king that he could not explain it to her.

4 And when the queen of Sheba had seen all the wisdom of Solomon, the house that he had built, 5 the food on his table, the seating of his servants, the service of his waiters and their apparel, his cupbearers, and his entryway by which he went up to the house of the Lord, there was no more spirit in her.

6 Then she said to the King: "It was a true report which I heard in my own land about

your words and your wisdom.

7 However I did not believe the words until I came and saw with my own eyes; and indeed the half was not told me. Your wisdom and prosperity exceed the fame of which I heard. 8 Happy are your men and happy are these your servants, who stand continually before you and hear your wisdom 9 Blessed be the Lord your God, who delighted in you, setting you on the throne of Israel Because the Lord has loved Israel forever, therefore He made you king, to do justice and righteousness.”

10 Then she gave the king one hundred and twenty talents of gold, spices in great quantity, and precious stones. There never again came such abundance of spices as the queen of Sheba gave to King Solomon. 11 Also, the ships of Hiram, which brought gold from Ophir, brought great quantities of almug wood and precious stones from Ophir.

12 And the king made steps of the almug wood for the house of the Lord and for the king's house, also harps and stringed instruments for singers. There never again came such almug wood, nor has the like been seen to this day.

13 Now King Solomon gave the queen of Sheba all she desired, whatever she asked, besides what Solomon had given her according to the royal generosity. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

14 The weight of gold that came to Solomon yearly was six hundred and sixty-six talents of gold, 15 besides that from the traveling merchants, from the income of traders, from all the kings of Arabia, and from the governors of the country.

16 And King Solomon made two hundred large shields of hammered gold; six hundred shekels of gold went into each shield.

17 He also made three hundred shields of hammered gold; three minas of gold went into each shield. The king put them in the House of the Forest of Lebanon.

18 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold. 19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round at the back; there were armrests on either side of the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the armrests.

20 Twelve lions stood there, one on each side of the six steps; nothing like this had been made for any other kingdom.

21 All King Solomon's drinking vessels were gold, and all the vessels of the House of the Forest of Lebanon were pure gold. Not one was silver, for this was accounted as nothing in the days of Solomon.

22 For the king had merchant ships at sea with the fleet of Hiram. Once every three years the merchant ships came bringing gold, silver, ivory, apes, and monkeys. 23 So King Solomon surpassed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.

24 Now all the earth sought the presence of Solomon to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart. 25 Each man brought his present: articles of silver and gold, garments, armor, spices, horses, and mules, at a set rate year by year.

26 And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen; he had one thousand four hundred chariots and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he stationed in the chariot cities and with the king at Jerusalem. 27 The King made silver as common in Jerusalem as stones, and he made cedar trees as abundant as the sycamores which are in the lowland.

28 Also Solomon had horses imported from Egypt and Keveh; the king's merchants bought them in Keveh at the current price. 29 Now a chariot that was imported from Egypt cost six hundred shekels of silver, and a horse one hundred and fifty; and thus, through their agents, they exported them to all the kings of the Hittites and the kings of Syria.

CHAPTER 11

1 Now King Solomon Loved/had sex with many foreign women--along with the daughter of Pharaoh: Moabite, Ammonite, Edomite, Sidonian, and Hittite women, 2 from the nations concerning which the Lord had said to the people of Israel, “You shall Not associate with them, nor shall they associate/have fellowship with you, for they will surely Turn your Heart Away--after Their gods.”

Solomon held fast/intimately to these in love. 3 He had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred mistresses--
--and his Wives Turned Solomon's Heart Away--from God.

4 For when Solomon was old, his wives--turned his heart away after other gods; and --his Heart was Not Wholly/completely Devoted--to the Lord his God,-- as the heart of David his father had been.

5 For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Sidonians and after Milcom the detestable idol of the Ammonites.

6-- Solomon did what was Evil/sinful--in the sight of the Lord, and ---did Not Follow/obey the Lord fully/with all his Heart, as David his father had done._

7 Then Solomon built a high place for Chemosh the detestable idol of Moab, on the mountain which is east of Jerusalem, and for molech the detestable idol of the sons of Ammon. 8 Thus also he did for all his foreign wives, who burned incense and sacrificed to their gods.

9 Now the Lord was Angry with Solomon--because his Heart was Turned Away from the Lord, the God who had Appeared to him Twice, 10 and had Commanded Him concerning this thing, that he should Not Go--after other gods; but--Solomon did Not observe/Obey--what the Lord had Commanded.-

11 So the Lord said to Solomon--Because you have done this, and you have--
--Not Kept My covenant--and My statutes, which I have Commanded you, I will surely
tear the kingdom from you, and will give it to your servant.

12 Nevertheless I will not do it in your days for the sake of your father David, but I will
tear it out of the hand of your son. 13 However, I will not tear away all the
kingdom, but I will give one tribe to your son for the sake of My servant David and for
the sake of Jerusalem which I have chosen.”

14 Now the Lord raised up an adversary against Solomon, Hadad the Edomite; he was a
descendant of the king in Edom. 15 For it happened, when David was in Edom, and Joab
the commander of the army had gone up to bury the slain, after he had killed every male
in Edom 16 (because for six months Joab remained there with all Israel, until he had cut
down every male in Edom), 17 that Hadad fled to go to Egypt, he and certain Edomites
of his father’s servants with him. Hadad was still a little child.

18 Then they arose from Midian and came to Paran; and they took men with them from
Paran and came to Egypt, to Pharaoh king of Egypt, who gave him a house, apportioned
food for him, and gave him land. 19 And Hadad found great favor in the sight of
Pharaoh, so that he gave him as wife the sister of his own wife, that is, the sister of
Queen Tahpenes.

20 Then the sister of Tahpenes bore him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in
Pharaoh’s house. And Genubath was in Pharaoh’s household among the sons of Pharaoh.

21 So when Hadad heard in Egypt that David rested with his fathers, and that Joab the
commander of the army was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, “Let me depart, that I may go
to my own country.”

22 Then Pharaoh said to him, “But what have you lacked with me, that suddenly you
seek to go to your own country?”

So he answered, “Nothing, but do let me go anyway.”

23 And God raised up another adversary against him, Rezon the son of Eliadah, who had
fled from his lord, Hadadezer king of Zobah. 24 So he gathered men to him and became
captain over a band of raiders, when David killed those of Zobah. And they went to
Damascus and dwelt there, and reigned in Damascus.

25 He was an adversary of Israel all the days of Solomon (besides the trouble that
Hadad caused); and he abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.

26 Then Solomon’s servant, Jeroboam the son of Nebat, an Ephraimite from Zereda,
whose mother’s name was Zeruah, a widow, also rebelled against the king.

27 And this is what caused him to rebel against the king: Solomon had built the
Millo and repaired the damages to the City of David his father.

28 The man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valor; and Solomon, seeing that the young man was industrious, made him the officer over all the labor force of the house of Joseph.

29 Now it happened at that time, when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet Ahijah the Shilonite met him on the way; and he had clothed himself with a new garment, and the two were alone in the field. 30 Then Ahijah took hold of the new garment that was on him, and tore it into twelve pieces.

31 Jeroboam, "Take for yourself ten pieces; for --thus says the Lord, the God--Behold, I will Tear the Kingdom out of the hand of Solomon and give you ten tribes 32 (but he will have one tribe, for the sake of My servant David and for the sake of Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen from all the tribes of Israel),

33 because they have forsaken Me, and have worshiped ashtoreth the goddess of the Sidonians, chemosh the god of Moab, and Milcom the god of the sons of Ammon; and--They have Not Walked in My ways, doing/Obeying--what is Right in My sight and observing My statutes and My ordinances,

41 Now the rest of the acts of Solomon and whatever he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon? 42 Thus the time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel was forty years. 43 And Solomon slept with his fathers and was buried in the city of his father David, and--his son Rehoboam reigned in his place.

CHAPTER 12

1 And Rehoboam went to Shechem, for all Israel had gone to Shechem to make him king. 2 So it happened, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat heard it (he was still in Egypt, for he had fled from the presence of King Solomon and had been dwelling in Egypt),

3 Then they sent and called him, and Jeroboam and all the assembly of Israel came and spoke to Rehoboam, saying, 4 "Your father (Solomon) made our yoke hard; now therefore lighten the hard service of your father and his heavy yoke which he put on us, and we will serve you." 5 Then he said to them, "Depart for three days, then return to me." So the people departed.

6 Then King Rehoboam consulted the elders who stood before his father Solomon while he still lived, and he said, "How do you advise me to answer these people?"

7 And they spoke to him, saying, "If you will be a servant to these people today, and serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be your servants forever."

8 But he rejected the advice which the elders had given him, and consulted the young men who had grown up with him, who stood before him. 9 And he said to them, "What

advice do you give? How should we answer this people who have spoken to me, saying, ‘Lighten the yoke which your father put on us’?”

10 Then the young men who had grown up with him spoke to him, saying, “Thus you should speak to this people who have spoken to you, saying, ‘Your father made our yoke heavy, but you make it lighter on us’—thus you shall say to them: ‘My little finger shall be thicker than my father’s waist 11 And now, whereas my father put a heavy yoke on you, I will add to your yoke; my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scourges’ ”

12 Then Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day as the king had directed, saying, “Return to me on the third day.” 13 The king answered the people harshly, for he Forsook the Advice of the elders which they had given him,

14 and he spoke to them according to the advice of the young men, saying, “My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add to your yoke; my father disciplined you with whips, but I will discipline you with scorpions.”

15 So the King--Did Not Listen--to the people--for it was a turn of events from the Lord, that He might establish His word, which the Lord spoke through Ahijah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 When all Israel saw that the king did not listen to them, the people answered the king, saying,

“What portion do we have in David?

We have no inheritance in the son of Jesse;

To your tents, O Israel

Now look after your own house, David”

So Israel departed to their tents.

17 But as for the sons of Israel who lived in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them. 18 Then King Rehoboam sent Adoram, who was over the forced labor, and all Israel stoned him to death. And King Rehoboam made haste to mount his chariot to flee to Jerusalem.

19 So Israel has been in rebellion against the house of David to this day.

20 It came about when all Israel heard that Jeroboam had returned, that they sent and called him to the assembly and made him King over all Israel. None but the tribe of Judah followed the house of David.

21 And when Rehoboam came to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah with the tribe of Benjamin, one hundred and eighty thousand chosen men who were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, that he might restore the kingdom to Rehoboam the son of Solomon. 22 But the word of God came to Shemaiah the man of God, saying,

23 “Speak to Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, to all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the rest of the people, saying, 24 ‘Thus says the Lord: “You shall not go up nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel. Let every man return to his house, for this thing is from Me.” Therefore they obeyed the word of the Lord, and turned back, according to the word of the Lord.

25 Then Jeroboam built Shechem in the mountains of Ephraim, and dwelt there. Also he went out from there and built Penuel. 26 And Jeroboam said in his heart, “Now the kingdom may return to the house of David: 27 If these people go up to offer sacrifices in the house of the Lord at Jerusalem, then the heart of this people will turn back to their lord, Rehoboam king of Judah, and they will kill me and go back to Rehoboam king of Judah.”

28 Therefore the king asked advice, made two calves of gold, and said to the people, “It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem. Here are your gods, O Israel, which brought you up from the land of Egypt” 29 And he set up one in Bethel, and the other he put in Dan. 30 Now this thing became a sin, for the people went to worship before the one as far as Dan. 31 He made shrines on the high places, and made priests from every class of people, who were not of the sons of Levi.

32 Jeroboam ordained a feast on the fifteenth day of the eighth month, like the feast that was in Judah, and offered sacrifices on the altar. So he did at Bethel, sacrificing to the calves that he had made. And at Bethel he installed the priests of the high places which he had made.

33 So he made offerings on the altar which he had made at Bethel on the fifteenth day of the eighth month, in the month which he had devised in his own heart. And he ordained a feast for the children of Israel, and offered sacrifices on the altar and burned incense.

CHAPTER 13

1 Now behold, there came--a Man of God from Judah--to Bethel
--by the Word of the Lord, while Jeroboam was standing by the altar to burn incense. 2 He cried against the altar by the Word of the Lord, and said--“O altar, altar,
--thus says the Lord, ‘Behold, a son shall be born to the house of David, Josiah by name; and on you he shall sacrifice the priests of the high places who burn incense on you, and human bones shall be burned on you.’ ”

3 Then he gave a sign the same day, saying, “This is the sign which the Lord has spoken, ‘Behold, the altar shall be split apart and the ashes which are on it shall be poured out.’ ” 4 Now when the king heard the saying of the Man of God, which he cried against the altar in Bethel, Jeroboam stretched out his hand from the altar, saying, “Seize him.”

But his hand which he stretched out against him dried/shriveled up, so that he could not draw it back to himself.

5 The altar also was split apart--and the ashes were poured out from the altar, according to-- the Sign which the Man of God had given--by the Word of the Lord.--

6 The King said to the man of God, "Please entreat/beg the Lord your God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored to me." So the man of God entreated the Lord, and the --king's hand was restored to him, and it became as it was before.

7 Then the King said to the Man of God, "Come home with me and refresh yourself, and I will give you a Reward." 8 But the Man of God said to the king, "If you were to give me half your house I would not go with you, nor would I eat bread or drink water in this place.

9 --For so it was Commanded me by the Word of the Lord, saying--
--'You shall eat No bread, nor drink water--nor return by the way which you came.' " 10 So he went another way and did Not return by the way which he came to Bethel.

11 Now an old/Deceiving/Lying Prophet was living in Bethel; and his sons came and told him all the deeds which the man of God had done that day in Bethel; the words which he had spoken to the king, these also they related to their father. 12 Their father/lying Prophet--said to them, "Which way did he go?" Now his sons had seen the way which the Man of God who came from Judah had gone. 13 Then he said to his sons, "Saddle the donkey for me." So they saddled the donkey for him and he rode away on it.

14 So the Lying Prophet--went after the Man of God and Found him Sitting under an oak; and he said to him, "Are you the man of God who came from Judah?" And he said, "I am." 15 Then he said to him, "Come home with me and eat bread."

16 The Man of God said--"I Cannot Return with you, nor Go with you,
--nor will I Eat bread or drink water with you in this place.

17 --For a Command came to me by the Word of the Lord,
--'You shall eat No bread--Nor drink water there;
do Not return by going the way which you came.' "

18 The Lying deceiving old man/prophet--said to him--"I also am a Prophet like you, and an Angel spoke to me by the word of the Lord, saying, 'Bring him back with you to your house, that he may eat bread and drink water.' "-- But he Lied to him--

19 So the Man of God-- Foolishly went back with him, and ate bread in his house and drank water.

20 Now it came about, as they were sitting down at the table, that--the Word of the Lord came to the prophet/deceiving--who had brought him back; 21 and he cried to the Man of God who came from Judah, saying, --Thus says the Lord--‘Because you have Disobeyed the Command of the Lord, and have Not-- observed the commandment which the Lord your God Commanded you,

22 but have-- returned and eaten bread and drunk water in the place -- of which God said to you, “Eat No bread and drink No water”-- your body shall not come to the grave of your fathers/in your hometown.’ ”

23 It came about after he had eaten bread and after he had drunk, that he saddled the donkey for him, for the Man of God whom he had brought back.

24 Now when the Disobeying Unfaithful Man of God had gone--a Lion met him on the way/path and Killed him, and his body was thrown on the road, with the donkey standing beside it; the lion also was standing beside the body. 25 And behold, men passed by and saw the body thrown on the road, and the lion standing beside the body; so they came and told it in the city where the old prophet lived.

26 Now when the old prophet who brought him back from the way heard it, he said, -- “It is the Man of God, who Disobeyed--the Commands of God Almighty; therefore the Lord --has given him to the lion, which has torn him and killed him, according to the Word of the Lord which He spoke to him.

27 And he spoke to his sons, saying, “Saddle the donkey for me.” So they saddled it. 28 Then he went and found his corpse thrown on the road, and the donkey and the lion standing by the corpse. The lion had not eaten the corpse nor torn/hurt the donkey.

29 And the prophet took up the corpse of the man of God, laid it on the donkey, and brought it back. So the old prophet came to the city to mourn, and to bury him. 30 Then he laid the corpse in his own tomb; and they mourned over him, saying, “Alas, my brother.”

31 So it was, after he had buried him, that he spoke to his sons, saying, “When I am dead, then bury me in the tomb where the man of God is buried; lay my bones beside his bones. 32 For the saying which he cried out by the Word of the Lord against the altar in Bethel, and against all the shrines on the high places which are in the cities of Samaria, will surely come to pass.”

33 After this event Jeroboam did not turn from his evil way, but again he made priests from every class of people for the high places; whoever wished, he consecrated him, and he became one of the priests of the high places. 34 And this thing was the sin of the house of Jeroboam, so as to exterminate and destroy it from the face of the earth.

CHAPTER 14

1 At that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam became sick. 2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, “Please arise, and disguise yourself, that they may not recognize you as the wife of Jeroboam, and go to Shiloh. Indeed, Ahijah the prophet is there, who told me that I would be king over this people.

3 Also take with you ten loaves, some cakes, and a jar of honey, and go to him; he will tell you what will become of the child.” 4 And Jeroboam’s wife did so; she arose and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahijah. But Ahijah could not see, for his eyes were glazed by reason of his age.

5 Now the Lord had said to Ahijah, “Here is the wife of Jeroboam, coming to ask you something about her son, for he is sick. Thus and thus you shall say to her; for it will be, when she comes in, that she will pretend to be another woman.”

6 And so it was, when Ahijah heard the sound of her footsteps as she came through the door, he said, “Come in, wife of Jeroboam. Why do you pretend to be another person? For I have been sent to you with bad news.

7 Go, say to Jeroboam--Thus says the Lord God--Because I exalted you from among the people and made you leader over My people Israel, 8 and tore the kingdom away from the house of David and gave it to you—

--yet you have Not been like My servant David, who kept/obeyed My commandments and who followed Me--with All his Heart--to do only that which was right in My sight;

9 you also have done More Evil than all who were before you, and have gone and made for yourself other gods and molten images to--Provoke Me to Anger--and have cast Me behind your back—

10 --therefore behold, I am bringing Calamity on the house of Jeroboam.

15 “For the Lord will strike Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water; and He will uproot Israel from this good land which He gave to their fathers, and will scatter them beyond the Euphrates River,

-- because they have made their Idols and worshiped them--Provoking the Lord to Anger--.

16 He will give up Israel on account of the Sins of Jeroboam, which he committed and with which--he made Israel to Sin.”

19 Now the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, how he made war and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel. 20 The time that Jeroboam reigned was twenty-two years--and he slept with his fathers--and Nadab his son reigned in his place.

21 Now Rehoboam the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. Rehoboam was forty-one years old when he became king, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the Lord had chosen from all the tribes of Israel to put His name there. And his mother's name was Naamah the Ammonitess.

22 Judah did Evil in the sight of the Lord

--and they--Provoked God--to Jealousy--more than all that their fathers had done--with the Sins which they committed--.

23 For they also built for themselves high places and sacred pillars and Asherim on every high hill and beneath every luxuriant tree. 24 There were also male cult prostitutes in the land. They did according to all the Abominations of the nations which the Lord dispossessed before the sons of Israel.

29 Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam and all that he did, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah? 30 There was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam continually. 31 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers and was buried with his fathers in the city of David; and his mother's name was Naamah the Ammonitess. And Abijam his son--became king in his place.

CHAPTER 15

1 Now in the eighteenth year of King Jeroboam, the son of Nebat-- Abijam became king over Judah--He reigned three years in Jerusalem;--and his mother's name was Maacah the daughter of Abishalom.

3-- He walked in all the Sins--of his father which he had committed before him; and his--Heart was not wholly devoted to the Lord his God, like the heart of his father David. 4 But for David's sake the Lord his God gave him a lamp in Jerusalem, to raise up his son after him and to establish Jerusalem;

5 because David did what was right in the sight of the Lord, and had not turned aside from anything that He commanded him all the days of his life--except in the case of Uriah the Hittite. 6 There was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all the days of his life.

7 Now the rest of the acts of Abijam and all that he did--are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah? And there was war between Abijam and Jeroboam.

8 And Abijam slept with his fathers--and they buried him in the city of David; and --Asa--his son--became king in his place.

9 So in the twentieth year of Jeroboam the King of Israel, Asa began to reign as king of Judah. 10 He reigned forty-one years in Jerusalem; and his mother's name was Maacah the daughter of Abishalom.

11 --King Asa did what was--Right in the sight of the Lord--like David his father.

12 He also put away the male cult prostitutes from the land and --Removed All the Idols which his fathers had made. 13 He also removed Maacah his mother from being queen mother, because she had made a horrid image as an asherah; and Asa cut down her horrid image and burned it at the brook Kidron. 14 But the high places were not taken away; nevertheless--the Heart of Asa was--Wholly Devoted to the Lord all his days.

23 Now the rest of all the acts of Asa and all his might and all that he did and the cities which he built, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah? But in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Asa slept with his fathers--and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father.

25 Now Nadab the son of Jeroboam became king over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and he reigned over Israel two years. 26 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, and walked in the way of his father, and in his sin by which he had made Israel sin.

27 Then Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him. And Baasha killed him at Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines, while Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon. 28 Baasha killed him in the third year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his place.

29 And it was so, when he became king, that he killed all the house of Jeroboam. He did not leave to Jeroboam anyone that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according to the word of the Lord which He had spoken by His servant Ahijah the Shilonite, 30 because of the sins of Jeroboam, which he had sinned and by which he had made Israel sin, because of his provocation with which he had provoked the Lord God of Israel to anger.

31 Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 32 And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah, Baasha the son of Ahijah became king over all Israel in Tirzah, and reigned twenty-four years. 34 He did evil in the sight of the Lord, and walked in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin by which he had made Israel sin.

CHAPTER 16

1 Then the Word of the Lord came to Jehu the son of Hanani, against Baasha, saying: 2 “Inasmuch as I lifted you out of the dust and made you ruler over My people Israel, and you have walked in the way of Jeroboam, and have made My people Israel sin, to provoke Me to anger with their sins, 3 surely I will take away the posterity of

Baasha and the posterity of his house, and I will make your house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat. 4 The dogs shall eat whoever belongs to Baasha and dies in the city, and the birds of the air shall eat whoever dies in the fields.”

5 Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, what he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 6 So Baasha rested with his fathers and was buried in Tirzah. Then Elah his son reigned in his place.

7 And also the word of the Lord came by the prophet Jehu the son of Hanani against Baasha and his house, because of all the evil that he did in the sight of the Lord in provoking Him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam, and because he killed them.

8 In the twenty-sixth year of Asa king of Judah, Elah the son of Baasha became king over Israel, and reigned two years in Tirzah. 9 Now his servant Zimri, commander of half his chariots, conspired against him as he was in Tirzah drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza, steward of his house in Tirzah. 10 And Zimri went in and struck him and killed him in the twenty-seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his place.

11 Then it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he was seated on his throne, that he killed all the household of Baasha; he did not leave him one male, neither of his relatives nor of his friends. 12 Thus Zimri destroyed all the household of Baasha, according to the word of the Lord, which He spoke against Baasha by Jehu the prophet, 13 for all the sins of Baasha and the sins of Elah his son, by which they had sinned and by which they had made Israel sin, in provoking the Lord God of Israel to anger with their idols.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 In the twenty-seventh year of Asa king of Judah, Zimri had reigned in Tirzah seven days. And the people were encamped against Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines.

16 Now the people who were encamped heard it said, “Zimri has conspired and also has killed the king.” So all Israel made Omri, the commander of the army, king over Israel that day in the camp. 17 Then Omri and all Israel with him went up from Gibbethon, and they besieged Tirzah.

18 And it happened, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the citadel of the king’s house and burned the king’s house down upon himself with fire, and died, 19 because of the sins which he had committed in doing evil in the sight of the Lord, in walking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin which he had committed to make Israel sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and the treason he committed, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

21 Then the people of Israel were divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king, and half followed Omri. 22 But the people who followed Omri prevailed over the people who followed Tibni the son of Ginath. So Tibni died and Omri reigned. 23 In the thirty-first year of Asa king of Judah, Omri became king over Israel, and reigned twelve years. Six years he reigned in Tirzah.

24 And he bought the hill of Samaria from Shemer for two talents of silver; then he built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, Samaria, after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill. 25 Omri did evil in the eyes of the Lord, and did worse than all who were before him. 26 For he walked in all the ways of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his sin by which he had made Israel sin, provoking the Lord God of Israel to anger with their idols.

27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and the might that he showed, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

28 So Omri rested with his fathers and was buried in Samaria. Then Ahab his son reigned in his place.

29 In the thirty-eighth year of Asa king of Judah, Ahab the son of Omri became king over Israel; and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty-two years. 30 Now Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the Lord, more than all who were before him.

31 And it came to pass, as though it had been a trivial thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took as wife Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal, king of the Sidonians; and he went and served baal and worshiped him. 32 Then he set up an altar for baal in the temple of baal, which he had built in Samaria.

33 And Ahab made a wooden image. Ahab did more to provoke the Lord God of Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel who were before him.

34 In his days Hiel of Bethel built Jericho. He laid its foundation with Abiram his firstborn, and with his youngest son Segub he set up its gates, according to the word of the Lord, which He had spoken through Joshua the son of Nun.

CHAPTER 17

1 Now **Elijah** the Tishbite, who was of the settlers of Gilead, said to Ahab, "As the Lord, the God of Israel lives, before whom I stand, surely there shall be neither dew nor rain these years, except by my word."

2 The Word of the Lord came to Elijah, saying--Go away from here and turn eastward, and hide yourself by the Brook Cherith, which is east of the Jordan. 4 It shall be that you will drink of the brook, and I have commanded the ravens to provide for you there."

5 So he went and did according to the Word of the Lord, for he went and lived by the brook Cherith, which is east of the Jordan. 6 The ravens brought him bread and meat in

the morning and bread and meat in the evening, and he would drink from the brook. 7 It happened after a while that the brook dried up, because there was no rain in the land.

8 Then the Word of the Lord came to Elijah, saying--Arise, go to Zarephath, which belongs to Sidon, and stay there; behold--I have commanded a widow there to provide for you." 10 So he arose and went to Zarephath, and when he came to the gate of the city, behold, a widow was there gathering sticks; and he called to her and said, "Please get me a little water in a jar, that I may drink."

11 As she was going to get it, he called to her and said, "Please bring me a piece of bread in your hand." 12 But she said, "As the Lord your God lives, I have no bread, only a handful of flour in the bowl and a little oil in the jar; and behold, I am gathering a few sticks that I may go in and prepare for me and my son, that we may eat it and die."

13 Then Elijah said to her, "Do Not Fear; go, do as you have said, but make me a little bread cake from it first and bring it out to me, and afterward you may make one for yourself and for your son.

14 For thus says the Lord God of Israel--

--'The bowl of flour shall not be exhausted, nor shall the jar of oil be empty, until the day that the Lord sends Rain on the face of the earth.' " 15 So she went and did according to the word of Elijah, and she and he and her household ate for many days. 16 The bowl of flour was not exhausted nor did the jar of oil become empty, according to the Word of the Lord which He spoke through Elijah.

17 Now it came about after these things that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, became sick; and his sickness was so severe that there was no breath left in him. 18 So she said to Elijah, "What do I have to do with you, O man of God? You have come to me to bring my iniquity to remembrance and to put my son to death."

19 He said to her, "Give me your son." Then he took him from her bosom and carried him up to the upper room where he was living, and laid him on his own bed.

20 He called to the Lord and said, "O Lord my God, have You also brought calamity to the widow with whom I am staying, by causing her son to die?" 21 Then he stretched himself upon the child three times, and called to the Lord and said, "O Lord my God, I pray You, let this child's life return to him."

22 The Lord heard the voice of Elijah--and the life of the child returned to him and he revived. 23 Elijah took the child and brought him down from the upper room into the house and gave him to his mother; and Elijah said, "See, your son is alive." 24 Then the woman said to Elijah, "Now I know that you are a man of God and that the Word of the Lord in your mouth is Truth."

CHAPTER 18

1 Now it happened after many days that the Word of the Lord came to Elijah in the third year, saying, “Go, show yourself to Ahab, and I will send Rain on the face of the earth.” 2 So Elijah went to show himself to Ahab. Now the famine was severe in Samaria.

3 Ahab called Obadiah who was over the household.

Now Obadiah Feared--the Lord Greatly:

4 for when Jezebel destroyed the prophets of the Lord, Obadiah took a hundred prophets and hid them by fifties in a cave, and provided them with bread and water.)

5 Then Ahab said to Obadiah, “Go through the land to all the springs of water and to all the valleys; perhaps we will find grass and keep the horses and mules alive, and not have to kill some of the cattle.” 6 So they divided the land between them to survey it; Ahab went one way by himself and Obadiah went another way by himself.

7 Now as Obadiah was on the way, behold, Elijah met him, and he recognized him and fell on his face and said, “Is this you, Elijah my master?”

8 He said to him, “It is I. Go, say to your master, ‘Behold, Elijah is here.’ ” 9 He said, “What sin have I committed, that you are giving your servant into the hand of Ahab to put me to death? 10 As the Lord your God lives, there is no nation or kingdom where my master has not sent to search for you; and when they said, ‘He is not here,’ he made the kingdom or nation swear that they could not find you. 11 And now you are saying, ‘Go, say to your master, “Behold, Elijah is here.” ’

12 It will come about when I leave you that the Spirit of the Lord will carry you where I do not know; so when I come and tell Ahab and he cannot find you, he will kill me, although I your servant has Feared the Lord from my youth. 13 Has it not been told to my master what I did when Jezebel killed the prophets of the Lord, that I hid a hundred prophets of the Lord by fifties in a cave, and provided them with bread and water?

14 And now you are saying, ‘Go, say to your master, “Behold, Elijah is here” ’; he will then kill me.” 15 Elijah said, “As the Lord of hosts lives, before whom I stand, I will surely show myself to him today.” 16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab and told him; and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

17 When Ahab saw Elijah, Ahab said to him, “Is this you, you who has troubled Israel?” 18 He said, “I have not troubled Israel, but you and your father’s house have, because you have--Forsaken the Commandments of the Lord--and you have followed the baals/idols.”

19 Now then send and gather to me--all Israel at Mount Carmel, together with 450

prophets of baal and 400 prophets of the asherah, who eat at Jezebel's table."

20 So Ahab sent a message among all the sons of Israel and brought the prophets together at Mount Carmel. 21 Elijah came near to all the people and said, "How long will you hesitate between two opinions? If the Lord is God, follow Him; but if baal, follow him." But the people did not answer him a word. 22 Then Elijah said to the people, "I alone am left a Prophet of the Lord, but baal's prophets are 450 men.

23 Now let them give us two oxen; and let them choose one ox for themselves and cut it up, and place it on the wood, but put no fire under it; and I will prepare the other ox and lay it on the wood, and I will not put a fire under it. 24 Then you call on the name of your god, and I will call on the Name of the Lord God Almighty, and the God who answers by Fire--He is God." And all the people said, "That is a good idea."

25 So Elijah said to the prophets of baal, "Choose one ox for yourselves and prepare it first for you are many, and call on the name of your god, but put no fire under it." 26 Then they took the ox which was given them and they prepared it and called on the name of baal from morning until noon saying, "O baal, answer us." But there was no voice and no one answered. And they leaped about the altar which they made.

27 It came about at noon, that--Elijah mocked the false prophets and said--Call out with a loud voice, for he is a god; either he is occupied/doing number 2--or gone aside--or is on a journey--or perhaps he is asleep and needs to be awakened."

28 So they cried with a loud voice and cut themselves according to their custom with swords and lances until the blood gushed out on them. 29 When midday was past, they raved until the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice; but there was no voice, no one answered, and no one paid attention.

30 Then Elijah said to all the people, "Come near to me." So all the people came near to him. And he repaired the altar of the Lord which had been torn down. 31 Elijah took twelve stones according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, to whom the word of the Lord had come, saying, "Israel shall be your name." 32 So with the stones he built an altar in the name of the Lord, and he made a trench around the altar, large enough to hold two measures of seed.

33 Then he arranged the wood and cut the ox in pieces and laid it on the wood. 34 And he said, "Fill four pitchers with water and pour it on the burnt offering and on the wood." And he said, "Do it a second time," and they did it a second time. And he said, "Do it a third time," and they did it a third time. 35 The water flowed around the altar and he also filled the trench with water.

36 At the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, Elijah the prophet came near and said, “O Lord, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Israel, today let it be known that You are God in Israel and that I am Your servant and I have done all these things at Your word. 37 Answer me, O Lord, answer me, that this people may know that You, O Lord, are God, and that You have turned their heart back again.”

38 Then the Fire of the Lord fell--and Consumed the burnt offering and the wood and the stones and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench.

39 When all the people saw it, they fell on their faces; and they said,
--“The Lord, He is God; the Lord, He is God.”

40 Then Elijah said to them--Seize the prophets of baal; do not let one of them escape.” So they seized them-- and Elijah brought them down to the brook Kishon, and slew them there.

41 Now Elijah said to Ahab, “Go up, eat and drink; for there is the sound of the roar of a heavy rainstorm.” 42 So Ahab went up to eat and drink. But Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; and he crouched down on the earth and put his face between his knees. 43 He said to his servant, “Go up now, look toward the sea.”

So he went up and looked and said, “There is nothing.” And he said,
--“Go back” seven times.

44 It came about at the seventh time, that he said--Behold, a cloud as small as a man’s hand is coming up from the sea.” And he said, “Go up, say to Ahab, ‘Prepare your chariot and go down, so that the heavy rain does not stop you.’ ” 45 In a little while the sky grew black with clouds and wind--and there was a heavy rain. And Ahab rode and went to Jezreel. 46 Then the hand of the Lord was on Elijah,

--and he girded up his loins/tucked his robe into his belt-- and Outran Ahab to Jezreel.

CHAPTER 19

1 Now Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done, and how he had killed all the prophets with the sword. 2 Then Jezebel sent a messenger to Elijah, saying, “So may the gods do to me and even more, if I do not make your life as the life of one of them by tomorrow about this time.” 3 And he was afraid and arose and ran for his life and came to Beersheba, which belongs to Judah, and left his servant there.

4 But he himself went a day’s journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree; and he requested for himself that he might die,
-- and Elijah said--“It is enough; now, O Lord,--Take My Life, for I am not better than my fathers.”

5 He lay down and slept under a juniper tree; and behold, there was an Angel touching him, and he said to him, "Arise, eat." 6 Then he looked and behold, there was at his head a bread cake baked on hot stones, and a jar of water. So he ate and drank and lay down again.

7 The Angel of the Lord came again a second time and touched him and said, "Arise, eat, because the journey is too great for you." 8 So he arose and ate and drank, and went in--the strength of that food--Forty Days and forty nights--to Horeb, the mountain of God.

9 Then he came there to a Cave and lodged there; and behold, the Word of the Lord came to him, and He said to him--What are you doing here, Elijah?"

10 He said, "I have been very zealous for the Lord, the God of hosts; for the sons of Israel have forsaken Your covenant, torn down Your altars and killed Your prophets with the sword. And I alone am left; and they seek my life, to take it away."

11 So He said, "Go forth and stand on the mountain before the Lord." And behold, the Lord was passing by--And a great and strong wind was rending the mountains and breaking in pieces the rocks before the Lord; but the Lord was not in the wind. And after the wind an earthquake, but the Lord was not in the earthquake. 12 After the earthquake a fire, but the Lord was not in the fire; and after the fire a sound of a gentle blowing.

13 When Elijah heard it, he wrapped his face in his mantle and went out and stood in the entrance of the cave. And behold, a voice came to him and said, -- "What are you doing here, Elijah?" 14 Then he said, "I have been very zealous for the Lord, the God of hosts; for the sons of Israel have forsaken Your covenant, torn down Your altars and killed Your prophets with the sword. And I alone am left; and they seek my life, to take it away."

15 The Lord said to him--GO-- return on your way to the wilderness of Damascus, and when you have arrived, you shall anoint Hazael king over Aram; 16 and Jehu the son of Nimshi you shall anoint king over Israel; and Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abel-meholah you shall anoint as prophet in your place. 17 It shall come about, the one who escapes from the sword of Hazael, Jehu shall put to death, and the one who escapes from the sword of Jehu, Elisha shall put to death.

18 Yet I will leave 7,000 in Israel--all the knees that have not bowed to baal and every mouth that has not kissed him."

19 So he departed from there--and found Elisha the son of Shaphat,

while he was plowing with twelve pairs of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth.

And Elijah passed over to him and threw his mantle on him. 20 He left the oxen and ran after Elijah and said, "Please let me kiss my father and my mother, then I will follow

you.” And he said to him, “Go back again, for what have I done to you?” 21 So he returned from following him, and took the pair of oxen and sacrificed them and boiled their flesh with the implements of the oxen, and gave it to the people and they ate.

Then Elisha arose and followed Elijah and ministered to him.

CHAPTER 20

1 Now Ben-Hadad the king of Syria gathered all his forces together; thirty-two kings were with him, with horses and chariots. And he went up and besieged Samaria, and made war against it. 2 Then he sent messengers into the city to Ahab king of Israel, and said to him, “Thus says Ben-Hadad: 3 ‘Your silver and your gold are mine; your loveliest wives and children are mine.’ ”

4 And the king of Israel answered and said, “My lord, O king, just as you say, I and all that I have are yours.”

5 Then the messengers came back and said, “Thus speaks Ben-Hadad, saying, ‘Indeed I have sent to you, saying, “You shall deliver to me your silver and your gold, your wives and your children”; 6 but I will send my servants to you tomorrow about this time, and they shall search your house and the houses of your servants. And it shall be, that whatever is pleasant in your eyes, they will put it in their hands and take it.’ ”

7 So the king of Israel called all the elders of the land, and said, “Notice, please, and see how this man seeks trouble, for he sent to me for my wives, my children, my silver, and my gold; and I did not deny him.”

8 And all the elders and all the people said to him, “Do not listen or consent.”

9 Therefore he said to the messengers of Ben-Hadad, “Tell my lord the king, ‘All that you sent for to your servant the first time I will do, but this thing I cannot do.’ ”

And the messengers departed and brought back word to him.

10 Then Ben-Hadad sent to him and said, “The gods do so to me, and more also, if enough dust is left of Samaria for a handful for each of the people who follow me.”

11 So the king of Israel answered and said, “Tell him, ‘Let not the one who puts on his armor boast like the one who takes it off.’ ”

12 And it happened when Ben-Hadad heard this message, as he and the kings were drinking at the command post, that he said to his servants, “Get ready.” And they got ready to attack the city.

13 Suddenly a prophet approached Ahab king of Israel, saying, “Thus says the Lord: ‘Have you seen all this great multitude? Behold, I will deliver it into your hand today, and you shall know that I am the Lord.’ ”

14 So Ahab said, “By whom?”

And he said, “Thus says the Lord: ‘By the young leaders of the provinces.’ ”

Then he said, “Who will set the battle in order?”

And he answered, “You.”

15 Then he mustered the young leaders of the provinces, and there were two hundred and thirty-two; and after them he mustered all the people, all the children of Israel—seven thousand.

16 So they went out at noon. Meanwhile Ben-Hadad and the thirty-two kings helping him were getting drunk at the command post. 17 The young leaders of the provinces went out first. And Ben-Hadad sent out a patrol, and they told him, saying, “Men are coming out of Samaria” 18 So he said, “If they have come out for peace, take them alive; and if they have come out for war, take them alive.”

19 Then these young leaders of the provinces went out of the city with the army which followed them. 20 And each one killed his man; so the Syrians fled, and Israel pursued them; and Ben-Hadad the king of Syria escaped on a horse with the cavalry. 21 Then the king of Israel went out and attacked the horses and chariots, and killed the Syrians with a great slaughter.

22 And the prophet came to the king of Israel and said to him, “Go, strengthen yourself; take note, and see what you should do, for in the spring of the year the king of Syria will come up against you.”

23 Then the servants of the king of Syria said to him, “Their gods are gods of the hills. Therefore they were stronger than we; but if we fight against them in the plain, surely we will be stronger than they. 24 So do this thing: Dismiss the kings, each from his position, and put captains in their places; 25 and you shall muster an army like the army that you have lost, horse for horse and chariot for chariot. Then we will fight against them in the plain; surely we will be stronger than they.”

And he listened to their voice and did so.

26 So it was, in the spring of the year, that Ben-Hadad mustered the Syrians and went up to Aphek to fight against Israel. 27 And the children of Israel were mustered and given provisions, and they went against them. Now the children of Israel encamped before them like two little flocks of goats, while the Syrians filled the countryside.

28 Then a man of God came and spoke to the king of Israel, and said, “Thus says the Lord: ‘Because the Syrians have said, “The Lord is God of the hills, but He is not God of the valleys,” therefore I will deliver all this great multitude into your hand, and you shall know that I am the Lord.’ ”

29 And they encamped opposite each other for seven days. So it was that on the seventh day the battle was joined; and the children of Israel killed one hundred thousand foot soldiers of the Syrians in one day. 30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; then a wall fell on twenty-seven thousand of the men who were left.

And Ben-Hadad fled and went into the city, into an inner chamber.

31 Then his servants said to him, “Look now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings. Please, let us put sackcloth around our waists and ropes around our heads, and go out to the king of Israel; perhaps he will spare your life.” 32 So they wore sackcloth around their waists and put ropes around their heads, and came to the king of Israel and said, “Your servant Ben-Hadad says, ‘Please let me live.’ ”

And he said, “Is he still alive? He is my brother.”

33 Now the men were watching closely to see whether any sign of mercy would come from him; and they quickly grasped at this word and said, “Your brother Ben-Hadad.”

So he said, “Go, bring him.” Then Ben-Hadad came out to him; and he had him come up into the chariot.

34 So Ben-Hadad said to him, “The cities which my father took from your father I will restore; and you may set up marketplaces for yourself in Damascus, as my father did in Samaria.”

Then Ahab said, “I will send you away with this treaty.” So he made a treaty with him and sent him away.

35 Now a certain man of the sons of the prophets said to his neighbor by the word of the Lord, “Strike me, please.” And the man refused to strike him. 36 Then he said to him, “Because you have not obeyed the voice of the Lord, surely, as soon as you depart from me, a lion shall kill you.” And as soon as he left him, a lion found him and killed him.

37 And he found another man, and said, “Strike me, please.” So the man struck him, inflicting a wound. 38 Then the prophet departed and waited for the king by the road, and disguised himself with a bandage over his eyes.

39 Now as the king passed by, he cried out to the king and said, “Your servant went out into the midst of the battle; and there, a man came over and brought a man to me, and said, ‘Guard this man; if by any means he is missing, your life shall be for his life, or else you shall pay a talent of silver.’ 40 While your servant was busy here and there, he was gone.”

Then the king of Israel said to him, “So shall your judgment be; you yourself have decided it.”

41 And he hastened to take the bandage away from his eyes; and the king of Israel recognized him as one of the prophets. 42 Then he said to him, “Thus says the Lord: ‘Because you have let slip out of your hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore your life shall go for his life, and your people for his people.’ ”

43 So the king of Israel went to his house sullen and displeased, and came to Samaria.

CHAPTER 21

1 And it came to pass after these things that Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard which was in Jezreel, next to the palace of Ahab king of Samaria. 2 So Ahab spoke to Naboth, saying, "Give me your vineyard, that I may have it for a vegetable garden, because it is near, next to my house; and for it I will give you a vineyard better than it. Or, if it seems good to you, I will give you its worth in money."

3 But Naboth said to Ahab, "The Lord forbid that I should give the inheritance of my fathers to you"

4 So Ahab went into his house sullen and displeased because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him; for he had said, "I will not give you the inheritance of my fathers." And he lay down on his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no food. 5 But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said to him, "Why is your spirit so sullen that you eat no food?"

6 He said to her, "Because I spoke to Naboth the Jezreelite, and said to him, 'Give me your vineyard for money; or else, if it pleases you, I will give you another vineyard for it.' And he answered, 'I will not give you my vineyard.'"

7 Then Jezebel his wife said to him, "You now exercise authority over Israel Arise, eat food, and let your heart be cheerful; I will give you the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite."

8 And she wrote letters in Ahab's name, sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters to the elders and the nobles who were dwelling in the city with Naboth. 9 She wrote in the letters, saying,

Proclaim a fast, and seat Naboth with high honor among the people; 10 and seat two men, scoundrels, before him to bear witness against him, saying, "You have blasphemed God and the king." Then take him out, and stone him, that he may die.

11 So the men of his city, the elders and nobles who were inhabitants of his city, did as Jezebel had sent to them, as it was written in the letters which she had sent to them. 12 They proclaimed a fast, and seated Naboth with high honor among the people.

13 And two men, scoundrels, came in and sat before him; and the scoundrels witnessed against him, against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, "Naboth has blasphemed God and the king" Then they took him outside the city and stoned him with stones, so that he died. 14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, "Naboth has been stoned and is dead."

15 And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth had been stoned and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, "Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give you for money; for Naboth is not alive, but dead." 16 So it was, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab got up and went down to take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.

17 Then the word of the Lord came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying, 18 “Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, who lives in Samaria. There he is, in the vineyard of Naboth, where he has gone down to take possession of it. 19 You shall speak to him, saying, ‘Thus says the Lord: “Have you murdered and also taken possession?” ’ And you shall speak to him, saying, ‘Thus says the Lord: “In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth, dogs shall lick your blood, even yours.” ’ ”

20 So Ahab said to Elijah, “Have you found me, O my enemy?”

And he answered, “I have found you, because you have sold yourself to do evil in the sight of the Lord: 21 ‘Behold, I will bring calamity on you. I will take away your posterity, and will cut off from Ahab every male in Israel, both bond and free. 22 I will make your house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, because of the provocation with which you have provoked Me to anger, and made Israel sin.’

23 And concerning Jezebel the Lord also spoke, saying, ‘The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel.’ 24 The dogs shall eat whoever belongs to Ahab and dies in the city, and the birds of the air shall eat whoever dies in the field.”

25 But there was no one like Ahab who sold himself to do wickedness in the sight of the Lord, because Jezebel his wife stirred him up. 26 And he behaved very abominably in following idols, according to all that the Amorites had done, whom the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel.

27 So it was, when Ahab heard those words, that he tore his clothes and put sackcloth on his body, and fasted and lay in sackcloth, and went about mourning.

28 And the Word of the Lord came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying, 29 “See how Ahab has humbled himself before Me? Because he has humbled himself before Me, I will not bring the calamity in his days. In the days of his son I will bring the calamity on his house.”

CHAPTER 22

1 Now three years passed without war between Syria and Israel. 2 Then it came to pass, in the third year, that Jehoshaphat the King of Judah went down to visit the king of Israel.

3 And the king of Israel said to his servants, “Do you know that Ramoth in Gilead is ours, but we hesitate to take it out of the hand of the king of Syria?” 4 So he said to Jehoshaphat, “Will you go with me to fight at Ramoth Gilead?”

Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, “I am as you are, my people as your people, my horses as your horses.” 5 Also Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, “Please inquire for the word of the Lord today.”

6 Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said to them, “Shall I go against Ramoth Gilead to fight, or shall I refrain?”

So they said, “Go up, for the Lord will deliver it into the hand of the king.”

7 And Jehoshaphat said, “Is there not still a prophet of the Lord here, that we may inquire of [Him?”

8 So the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, “There is still one man, Micah the son of Imlah, by whom we may inquire of the Lord; but I hate him, because he does not prophesy good concerning me, but evil.”

And Jehoshaphat said, “Let not the king say such things”

9 Then the king of Israel called an officer and said, “Bring Micah the son of Imlah quickly”

10 The king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, having put on their robes, sat each on his throne, at a threshing floor at the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them. 11 Now Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah had made horns of iron for himself; and he said, “Thus says the Lord: ‘With these you shall gore the Syrians until they are destroyed.’ ”

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, “Go up to Ramoth Gilead and prosper, for the Lord will deliver it into the king’s hand.”

13 Then the messenger who had gone to call Micah spoke to him, saying, “Now listen, the words of the prophets with one accord encourage the king. Please, let your word be like the word of one of them, and speak encouragement.”

14 And Micah said, “As the Lord lives, whatever the Lord says to me, that I will speak.”

15 Then he came to the king; and the king said to him, “Micah, shall we go to war against Ramoth Gilead, or shall we refrain?”

And he answered him, “Go and prosper, for the Lord will deliver it into the hand of the king.”

16 So the king said to him, “How many times shall I make you swear that you tell me nothing but the truth in the name of the Lord?”

17 Then he said, “I saw all Israel scattered on the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd. And the Lord said, ‘These have no master. Let each return to his house in peace.’ ”

18 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, “Did I not tell you he would Not Prophesy good concerning me, but evil?”

19 Then Micah said, “Therefore hear the word of the Lord: I saw the Lord sitting on His throne, and all the host of heaven standing by, on His right hand and on His left. 20 And the Lord said, ‘Who will persuade Ahab to go up, that he may fall at Ramoth Gilead?’ So

one spoke in this manner, and another spoke in that manner. 21 Then a spirit came forward and stood before the Lord, and said, 'I will persuade him.'

22 The Lord said to him, 'In what way?' So he said, 'I will go out and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets.' And the Lord said, 'You shall persuade him, and also prevail. Go out and do so.' 23 Therefore look--The Lord has put a Lying Spirit in the mouth of all these prophets of yours, and the Lord has declared disaster against you."

24 Now Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went near and struck Micah on the cheek, and said, "Which way did the spirit from the Lord go from me to speak to you?"

25 And Micah said, "Indeed, you shall see on that day when you go into an inner chamber to hide."

26 So the King of Israel said, "Take Micah, and return him to Amon the governor of the city and to Joash the king's son; 27 and say, 'Thus says the king: "Put this fellow in prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and water of affliction, until I come in peace." ' "

28 But Micah said, "If you ever return in peace, the Lord has not spoken by me." And he said, "Take heed, all you people"

29 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth Gilead. 30 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, "I will disguise myself and go into battle; but you put on your robes." So the King of Israel disguised himself and went into battle.

31 Now the king of Syria had commanded the thirty-two captains of his chariots, saying, "Fight with no one small or great, but only with the king of Israel." 32 So it was, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, "Surely it is the king of Israel." Therefore they turned aside to fight against him, and Jehoshaphat cried out.

33 And it happened, when the captains of the chariots saw that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him.

34 Now a certain man drew a bow at random, and struck the King of Israel between the joints of his armor. So he said to the driver of his chariot, "Turn around and take me out of the battle, for I am wounded."

35 The battle increased that day; and the king was propped up in his chariot, facing the Syrians, and died at evening. The blood ran out from the wound onto the floor of the chariot. 36 Then, as the sun was going down, a shout went throughout the army, saying, "Every man to his city, and every man to his own country"

37 So the king died, and was brought to Samaria. And they buried the king in Samaria. 38 Then someone washed the chariot at a pool in Samaria, and the dogs licked up his blood while the prostitutes bathed, according to the word of the Lord which He had spoken.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, the ivory house which he built and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 40 So Ahab rested with his fathers. Then Ahaziah his son reigned in his place.

41 Jehoshaphat the son of Asa had become king over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel. 42 Jehoshaphat was thirty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned twenty-five years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

43 And he walked in all the ways of his father Asa. He did not turn aside from them, doing what was right in the eyes of the Lord. Nevertheless the high places were not taken away, for the people offered sacrifices and burned incense on the high places. 44 Also Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, the might that he showed, and how he made war, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 46 And the rest of the perverted persons, who remained in the days of his father Asa, he banished from the land. 47 There was then no king in Edom, only a deputy of the king.

48 Jehoshaphat made merchant ships to go to Ophir for gold; but they never sailed, for the ships were wrecked at Ezion Geber. 49 Then Ahaziah the son of Ahab said to Jehoshaphat, "Let my servants go with your servants in the ships." But Jehoshaphat would not.

50 And Jehoshaphat rested with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the City of David his father. Then Jehoram his son reigned in his place.

51 Ahaziah the son of Ahab became King over Israel in Samaria in the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned two years over Israel. 52 He did evil in the sight of the Lord, and walked in the way of his father and in the way of his mother and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who had made Israel sin;

53 for he served baal and worshiped him, and provoked the Lord God of Israel to anger, according to all that his father had done,

END Book Of 1st KINGS

Book Of 2ND KINGS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book Of 2ND KINGS:

- Fire from God kills 100 soldiers trying to arrest Elijah.
- Elijah is taken alive in a chariot in a whirlwind to Heaven.
- Elisha gets a Double Portion--of Elijah's power and anointing.
- God has 42 teenagers killed by two mother Bears for calling Elisha names.
- Naaman the leper is made whole by obeying Elisha's command to dip seven times in the muddy Jordan River.
- Greedy Gehazi who was Elisha's servant becomes a leper--for stealing and lying in the name of the Lord.
- Mighty Angels with chariots on a mountainside protect Elisha.
- Elisha says--"There's more with us than there are with our enemies."
- There's a great Famine in Samaria--but God makes an army flee quickly thinking someone is attacking it--then after they leave--they left all their food and bounty--which the Samaritans find, and the Famine is over.
- Wicked Jezebel is thrown off a balcony and dies.
- God warns his people to start Fearing Him.
- King Sennacherib of Assyria threatens Judah and King Hezekiah.
- But God has an Angel kill 185 thousand Assyrians in one night.
- Hezekiah is Healed and given 15 more years to live.
After Hezekiah dies Manasseh becomes King and does great sinning and also makes Judah sin before God.
- When Josiah becomes King he is a great king--but disobeys God's command to Not get involved in Pharaoh Necho's war with Assyria--so God has Josiah assassinated on the battlefield.

Book Of 2nd KINGS

CHAPTER 1

1 Now Moab rebelled against Israel after the death of Ahab. 2 And Ahaziah fell through the lattice in his upper chamber which was in Samaria, and became ill. So he sent messengers and said to them, “Go, inquire of baal-zebub, the god of ekron, whether I will recover from this sickness.”

3 But the Angel of the Lord said to Elijah the Tishbite, “Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the King of Samaria and say to them, ‘Is it because there is no God in Israel that you are going to inquire of baal-zebub, the god of Ekron?’ 4 Now therefore thus says the Lord, ‘You shall not come down from the bed where you have gone up, but you shall surely die.’ ” Then Elijah departed.

5 When the messengers returned to him he said to them, “Why have you returned?” 6 They said to him, “A man came up to meet us and said to us, ‘Go, return to the king who sent you and say to him, ‘Thus says the Lord, ‘Is it because there is no God in Israel that you are sending to inquire of baal-zebub, the god of ekron? Therefore you shall not come down from the bed where you have gone up, but shall surely die.’ ”

7 He said to them, “What kind of man was he who came up to meet you and spoke these words to you?”

8 They answered him--He was a hairy man with a leather girdle bound about his loins.” And he said, “It is Elijah the Tishbite.”

9 Then the King sent to him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him, and behold, he was sitting on the top of the hill. And he said to him, “O man of God, the king says, ‘Come down.’ ”

10-- Elijah replied to the captain of fifty soldiers--If I am a man of God, let Fire come down from Heaven--and consume you and your fifty.” Then Fire came down from Heaven
--and consumed the captain and his fifty.

11 So he again sent to him another captain of fifty with his fifty soldiers. And he said to him, “O man of God, thus says the king, ‘Come down quickly.’ ” 12 Elijah replied to them, “If I am a man of God, let fire come down from heaven and consume you and your fifty.” --Then the Fire of God came down from Heaven--and consumed the captain and his fifty soldiers.

13 So he again sent the captain of a third fifty with his fifty.
--When the third captain of fifty went up, he came--and bowed down on his knees before

Elijah, and begged him and said to him--O man of God, please let my life and the lives of these fifty servants of yours--be precious in your sight.

14 Behold fire came down from heaven and consumed the first two captains of fifty with their fifties of soldiers; but now let my life be precious in your sight.”

15 The Angel of the Lord-- said to Elijah, “Go down with him; do not be afraid of him.” So he arose and went down with him to the King.

16 Then he said to him, “Thus says the Lord--Because you have sent messengers to inquire of baal-zebub--the god of ekron—is it because there is no God in Israel to inquire of His Word?—therefore you shall Not come down from the bed where you have gone up--but shall surely Die.’ ”

17 --So Ahaziah Died--According to the Word of the Lord --which Elijah had spoken.

And because he had no son, Jehoram became king in his place in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat, king of Judah. 18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

CHAPTER 2

1 And it came about when the Lord was about to take up Elijah by a Whirlwind to heaven, that Elijah went with Elisha from Gilgal. 2 Elijah said to Elisha, “Stay here please, for the Lord has sent me as far as Bethel.”

But Elisha said,--As the Lord lives and as you yourself live--I will Not leave you.

So they went down to Bethel. 3 Then the sons of the prophets who were at Bethel came out to Elisha and said to him, “Do you know that the Lord will take away your master from over you today?” And he said, “Yes, I know; be still.”

4 Elijah said to him/again--Elisha, please stay here, for the Lord has sent me to Jericho.” But Elisha said/again--As the Lord lives, and as you yourself live, I will Not Leave you. So they came to Jericho. 5 The sons of the prophets who were at Jericho approached Elisha and said to him, “Do you know that the Lord will take away your master from over you today?” And he answered/again--Yes, I know; Be Still/shut up/be quiet.

”6 Then Elijah said to him/a 3rd time--Please stay here, for the Lord has sent me to the Jordan.” And Elisha said/a 3rd time--As the Lord lives, and as you yourself live, I will not leave you.” So the two of them went on.

7 Now fifty men of the sons of the prophets went and stood opposite them at a distance, while the two of them stood by the Jordan.

8 Elijah took his mantle and folded it together--and Struck the Waters, and they were divided to the right and to the left--so that the two of them crossed over on dry ground.

9 When they had crossed over, Elijah said to Elisha--Ask--what I shall do for you before I am taken from you?-- And Elisha said--Please, let a double portion of your spirit be upon me.”

10 He said--You have asked a Hard Thing.
Nevertheless-- IF-- you See Me--when I am Taken from you--
--it/What you Asked-- shall be so for you; but if not, it shall not be so.”

11 As they were going along and talking, behold, there appeared--
--A Chariot of Fire--and Horses of Fire which-- separated the two of them.

And Elijah went up by--a Whirlwind to Heaven.

12 Elisha saw it-- and cried out, “My father, my father, the chariots of Israel and its horsemen” And he saw Elijah no more. Then he took hold of his own clothes and tore them in two pieces. 13 He also took up the mantle of Elijah that fell from him and returned and stood by the bank of the Jordan.

14 He took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him and--Struck the Waters--
--and said--“Where is the Lord, the God of Elijah?”
And when he also had struck the waters--they were divided left and right--
--and Elisha crossed over.

15 Now when the sons of the prophets who were at Jericho opposite him saw him--
they said--The spirit of Elijah rests on Elisha--

And they came to meet him and bowed themselves to the ground before him. 16 They said to him, “Behold now, there are with your servants fifty strong men, please let them go and search for your master; perhaps the Spirit of the Lord has taken him up and cast him on some mountain or into some valley.” And he said, “You shall not send.”

17 But when they urged him until he relented, he said, “Send.” They sent therefore fifty men; and they searched three days but--did Not Find Elijah. 18 They returned to him while he was staying at Jericho; and he said to them--Did I not say to you, ‘Do not go’?”

23 Then Elisha--went up from there to Bethel; and as he was going up by the way,
young lads/juvenile delinquents came out from the city and-- Mocked Him/made fun of
him and--

said to him--Go up, you Baldy--go up, you bald head”

24 When Elisha --looked behind him and saw them--
--he--Cursed Them in the Name of the Lord--

--Then two female Bears came out of the woods--and tore up forty-two lads of their number/gang.

25 Elisha-- went from there to Mount Carmel, and from there he returned to Samaria.

CHAPTER 3

1 Now Jehoram the son of Ahab became king over Israel at Samaria in the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years. 2 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, but not like his father and mother; for he put away the sacred pillar of baal that his father had made. 3 Nevertheless he persisted in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who had made Israel sin; he did not depart from them.

4 Now Mesha king of Moab was a sheepbreeder, and he regularly paid the king of Israel one hundred thousand lambs and the wool of one hundred thousand rams. 5 But it happened, when Ahab died, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.

6 So King Jehoram went out of Samaria at that time and mustered all Israel. 7 Then he went and sent to Jehoshaphat king of Judah, saying, "The King of Moab has rebelled against me. Will you go with me to fight against Moab?"

And he said, "I will go up; I am as you are, my people as your people, my horses as your horses." 8 Then he said, "Which way shall we go up?"

And he answered, "By way of the Wilderness of Edom."

9 So the king of Israel went with the king of Judah and the king of Edom, and they marched on that roundabout route seven days; and there was no water for the army, nor for the animals that followed them. 10 And the king of Israel said, "Alas For the Lord has called these three kings together to deliver them into the hand of Moab."

11 But Jehoshaphat said, "Is there no prophet of the Lord here, that we may inquire of the Lord by him?"

So one of the servants of the king of Israel answered and said, "Elisha the son of Shaphat is here, who poured water on the hands of Elijah."

12 And Jehoshaphat said, "The Word of the Lord is with him." So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down to him.

13 Then Elisha said to the king of Israel, "What have I to do with you? Go to the prophets of your father and the prophets of your mother."

But the king of Israel said to him, "No, for the Lord has called these three kings together to deliver them into the hand of Moab."

14 And Elisha said, "As the Lord of hosts lives, before whom I stand, surely were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, I would not look at you, nor see

you. 15 But now bring me a musician.”

Then it happened, when the musician played, that the hand of the Lord came upon him.

16 And he said, “Thus says the Lord: ‘Make this valley full of ditches.’

17 For thus says the Lord: ‘You shall not see wind, nor shall you see rain; yet that valley shall be Filled with Water, so that you, your cattle, and your animals may drink.’

18 And this is a Simple Matter in the sight of the Lord; He will also deliver the Moabites into your hand.

19 Also you shall attack every fortified city and every choice city, and shall cut down every good tree, and stop up every spring of water, and ruin every good piece of land with stones.”

20 Now it happened in the morning, when the grain offering was offered, that suddenly water came by way of Edom, and the Land was filled with Water.

21 And when all the Moabites heard that the kings had come up to fight against them, all who were able to bear arms and older were gathered; and they stood at the border. 22 Then they rose up early in the morning, and the sun was shining on the water; and the Moabites saw the water on the other side as red as blood. 23 And they said, “This is blood; the kings have surely struck swords and have killed one another; now therefore, Moab, to the spoil”

24 So when they came to the camp of Israel, Israel rose up and attacked the Moabites, so that they fled before them; and they entered their land, killing the Moabites. 25 Then they destroyed the cities, and each man threw a stone on every good piece of land and filled it; and they stopped up all the springs of water and cut down all the good trees. But they left the stones of Kir Haraseth intact. However the slingers surrounded and attacked it.

26 And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too fierce for him, he took with him seven hundred men who drew swords, to break through to the king of Edom, but they could not. 27 Then he took his eldest son who would have reigned in his place, and offered him as a burnt offering upon the wall; and there was great indignation against Israel. So they departed from him and returned to their own land.

CHAPTER 4

1 Now a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the prophets cried out to Elisha, “Your servant my husband is dead, and you know that your servant feared the Lord; and the creditor has come to take my two children to be his slaves.” 2 Elisha said to her, “What shall I do for you? Tell me, what do you have in the house?” And she said, “Your maidservant has nothing in the house except a jar of oil.”

3 Then he said,

--“Go, borrow vessels at large for yourself from all your neighbors, even empty vessels--

do not get a few.

4 And you shall go in and shut the door behind you and your sons, and pour out into all these vessels, and you shall set aside what is full.” 5 So she went from him and shut the door behind her and her sons; they were bringing the vessels to her and she poured. 6 When the vessels were full, she said to her son, “Bring me another vessel.” And he said to her, “There is not one vessel more.” And the oil stopped. 7 Then she came and told the man of God.

And Elisha said--”Go, sell the oil and pay your debt, and you and your sons can live on the rest.”

8 Now there came a day when Elisha passed over to Shunem, where there was a well off woman, and she persuaded him to eat food. And so it was, as often as he passed by, he turned in there to eat food. 9 She said to her husband, “Behold now, I perceive that this is a holy man of God passing by us continually.

10 Please, let us make a little walled upper chamber and let us set a bed for him there, and a table and a chair and a lamp stand; and it shall be, when he comes to us, that he can turn in there.”

11 One day he came there and turned in to the upper chamber and rested.

12 Then he said to Gehazi his servant, “Call this Shunammite.” And when he had called her, she stood before him. 13 He said to him, “Say now to her, ‘Behold, you have been careful for us with all this care; what can I do for you? Would you be spoken for to the king or to the captain of the army?’ ” And she answered, “I live among my own people.”

14 So he said, “What then is to be done for her?” And Gehazi answered, “Truly she has no son and her husband is old.” 15 He said, “Call her.” When he had called her, she stood in the doorway.

16 Then Elisha said,--”At this season next year you will embrace a son.”

And she said--“No, my lord, O man of God, do not lie to your maidservant.”

17 The woman conceived and bore a son at that season the next year, as Elisha had said to her.

18 And the child grew. Now it happened one day that he went out to his father, to the reapers. 19 And he said to his father, “My head, my head”

So he said to a servant, “Carry him to his mother.” 20 When he had taken him and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died. 21 And she went up and laid him on the bed of the man of God, shut the door upon him, and went out. 22 Then she called to her husband, and said, “Please send me one of the young men and one of the donkeys, that I may run to the man of God and come back.”

23 So he said, "Why are you going to him today? It is neither the New Moon nor the Sabbath."

And she said, "It is well." 24 Then she saddled a donkey, and said to her servant, "Drive, and go forward; do not slacken the pace for me unless I tell you." 25 And so she departed, and went to the man of God at Mount Carmel.

So it was, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to his servant Gehazi, "Look, the Shunammite woman. 26 Please run now to meet her, and say to her, 'Is it well with you? Is it well with your husband? Is it well with the child?'"

And she answered, "It is well." 27 Now when she came to the man of God at the hill, she caught him by the feet, but Gehazi came near to push her away. But the man of God said, "Let her alone; for her soul is in deep distress, and the Lord has hidden it from me, and has not told me."

28 So she said, "Did I ask a son of my lord? Did I not say, 'Do not deceive me'?"

29 Then he said to Gehazi, "Get yourself ready, and take my staff in your hand, and be on your way. If you meet anyone, do not greet him; and if anyone greets you, do not answer him; but lay my staff on the face of the child."

30 And the mother of the child said, "As the Lord lives, and as your soul lives, I will not leave you." So he arose and followed her. 31 Now Gehazi went on ahead of them, and laid the staff on the face of the child; but there was neither voice nor hearing. Therefore he went back to meet him, and told him, saying, "The child has not awakened."

32 When Elisha came into the house, there was the child, lying dead on his bed. 33 He went in therefore, shut the door behind the two of them, and prayed to the Lord. 34 And he went up and lay on the child, and put his mouth on his mouth, his eyes on his eyes, and his hands on his hands; and he stretched himself out on the child, and the flesh of the child became warm.

35 He returned and walked back and forth in the house, and again went up and stretched himself out on him; then the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes. 36 And he called Gehazi and said, "Call this Shunammite woman." So he called her. And when she came in to him, he said, "Pick up your son." 37 So she went in, fell at his feet, and bowed to the ground; then she picked up her son and went out.

38 When Elisha returned to Gilgal, there was a Famine in the land. As the sons of the prophets were sitting before him, he said to his servant, "Put on the large pot and boil stew for the sons of the prophets." 39 Then one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine and gathered from it his lap full of wild gourds, and came and sliced them into the pot of stew, for they did not know what they were/poisonous.

40 So they poured it out for the men to eat. And as they were eating of the stew, they cried out and said, “O man of God, there is death in the pot.” And they were unable to eat. 41 But he said, “Now bring meal.”

Elisha--threw it into the pot and said, “Pour it out for the people that they may eat.”

--Then there was No Harm in the pot/of stew--

42 Then a man came from baal Shalisha, and brought the man of God bread of the first fruits, twenty loaves of barley bread, and newly ripened grain in his knapsack. And he said, “Give it to the people, that they may eat.”

43 But his servant said, “What? Shall I set this before one hundred men?”

He said again, “Give it to the people, that they may eat; for thus says the Lord: ‘They shall eat and have some left over.’” 44 So he set it before them; and they ate and had some left over, according to the Word of the Lord.

CHAPTER 5

1 Now Naaman, commander of the army of the king of Syria, was a great and honorable man in the eyes of his master, because by him the Lord had given victory to Syria. He was also a mighty man of valor, but a Leper. 2 And the Syrians had gone out on raids, and had brought back captive a young girl from the land of Israel. She waited on Naaman’s wife.

3 Then she said to her mistress, “If only my master were with the prophet who is in Samaria. For he would Heal him of his leprosy.” 4 And a servant went in and told his master, saying, “Thus and thus said the girl who is from the land of Israel.”

5 Then the king of Syria said, “Go now, and I will send a letter to the king of Israel.”

6 He brought an important Letter to the King of Israel, saying, “And now as this letter comes to you, behold, I have sent Naaman my servant to you, that you may cure him of his Leprosy.” 7 When the king of Israel read the letter, he tore his clothes and said, “Am I God, to kill and to make alive--that this man is sending word to me to Cure a man of his leprosy? But consider now, and see how he is seeking a quarrel against me.”

8 It happened when Elisha the man of God heard that the King of Israel had torn his clothes, that he sent word to the king, saying, “Why have you torn your clothes?

--Now let him come to me, and he shall know that there is a Prophet in Israel.

9 So Naaman came with his horses and his chariots and stood at the doorway of the house of Elisha.

10 Elisha sent a Messenger to him, saying--Go and wash/dip in the Jordan river Seven Times--and your Flesh will be restored to you and-- you will be Clean/completely Healed

11 But Naaman was furious and went away and said, “Behold, I thought, ‘He will surely

come out to me and stand and call on the name of the Lord his God, and wave his hand over my body and Heal Me.

12 Are not Abanah and Pharpar, the rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? Could I not wash in them and be clean?” So he turned and went away in a rage. 13 Then his servants came near and spoke to him and said, “My father, had the prophet told you to do some great thing--would you not have done it? How much more then, when he says to you--Wash, and be clean’?”

14 So he went down and dipped himself seven times in the Jordan--according to the Word of the man of God; --and his flesh was restored like the flesh of a little child and he was clean/completely Healed.

15 When he returned to the man of God with all his company, and came and stood before him, he said, “Behold now, I know that there is no God in all the earth, but in Israel--so please take a Present/thank-you gift-- from your servant now.”

16 But Elisha said--“As the Lord lives, before whom I stand--I will Take Nothing.” And he urged him to take it--but He Refused.

20 But Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the Man of God, thought, “Behold, my master has spared this Naaman the Aramean, by not receiving from his hands what he brought. As the Lord lives, I will run after him and take something from him.” 21 So Gehazi pursued Naaman. When Naaman saw one running after him, he came down from the chariot to meet him and said, “Is all well?”

22 He said, “All is well. My master has sent me, saying, ‘Behold, just now two young men of the sons of the prophets have come to me from the hill country of Ephraim. Please give them a talent of silver and two changes of clothes.’ ” 23 Naaman said, “Be pleased to take two talents.” And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags with two changes of clothes and gave them to two of his servants; and they carried them before him.

24 When he came to the hill, he took them from their hand and deposited them in the house, and he sent the men away, and they departed. 25 But he went in and stood before his master.

And Elisha said to him--“Where have you been, Gehazi?”

And he said, “Your servant went nowhere.”

26 Then Elisha said to him--“Did not my heart go with you, when the man turned from his chariot to meet you?”

--Is it a time to receive money and to receive clothes and olive groves and vineyards and sheep and oxen and male and female servants?

27 Therefore-- the Leprosy--of Naaman shall cling--to you and to your descendants forever.”--So Gehazi--went out from his presence--a Leper as white as snow.

CHAPTER 6

1 Now the sons of the prophets said to Elisha, “Behold now, the place before you where we are living is too limited for us. 2 Please let us go to the Jordan and each of us take from there a beam, and let us make a place there for ourselves where we may live.” So he said, “Go.” 3 Then one said, “Please be willing to go with your servants.” And he answered, “I shall go.”

4 So he went with them; and when they came to the Jordan, they cut down trees. 5 But as one was felling a beam, the ax head fell into the water; and he cried out and said, “Alas, my master--For it was borrowed.” 6 Then the man of God said, “Where did it fall?” And when he showed him the place, he cut off a stick and threw it in there,
-- and made the iron/ax head--float.

7 He said, “Take it up for yourself.” So he put out his hand and took the ax head.

8 Now the king of Aram was warring against Israel; and he counseled with his servants saying, “In such and such a place shall be my camp.” 9 The man of God sent word to the king of Israel saying, “Beware that you do not pass this place, for the Arameans are coming down there.”

10 The king of Israel sent to the place about which the man of God had told him; thus he warned him, so that he guarded himself there, more than once or twice.

11 Now the heart of the King of Aram was enraged over this thing; and he called his servants and said to them--“Will you tell me which of us is for the king of Israel?”

12 One of his servants said, “No, my lord, O king;
--but Elisha, the Prophet who is in Israel--tells the King of Israel the words that you speak in your bedroom.

13 So he said--“Go and see where he is, that I may send and take him.” And it was told him, saying, “Behold, he is in Dothan.” 14 He sent horses and chariots and a great army there, and they came by night and surrounded the city.

15 Now when the attendant of the man of God had risen early and gone out, behold,
--an army with horses and chariots was circling the city. And his servant said to him,
“Alas, my master--What shall we do?”

16 So Elisha answered--“Do Not Fear--for those/Angels who are with us--Are More than those/men who are with them.”

17 Then Elisha prayed and said--“O Lord, I pray--Open his Eyes that he may See.” And the Lord --Opened the servant’s eyes and he saw; and behold, --the mountain was full of--Angels, horses, and chariots of fire--
--all around Elisha--

19 Now Elisha said to them, “This is not the way, nor is this the city. Follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom you seek.” But he led them to Samaria.

20 So it was, when they had come to Samaria, that Elisha said, “Lord, open the eyes of these men, that they may see.” And the Lord opened their eyes, and they saw; and there they were, inside Samaria.

21 Now when the king of Israel saw them, he said to Elisha, “My father, shall I kill them? Shall I kill them?”

22 But he answered, “You shall not kill them. Would you kill those whom you have taken captive with your sword and your bow? Set food and water before them, that they may eat and drink and go to their master.” 23 Then he prepared a great feast for them; and after they ate and drank, he sent them away and they went to their master. So the bands of Syrian raiders came no more into the land of Israel.

24 Now it came about after this, that Ben-hadad king of Aram gathered all his army and went up and besieged Samaria.

25 --There was a Great Famine in Samaria--and behold, they besieged it, until a donkey’s head was sold for eighty shekels of silver, and a fourth of a kab of dove’s dung for five shekels of silver.

26 Then, as the King of Israel was passing by on the wall, a woman cried out to him, saying, “Help, my lord, O king”

27 And he said, “If the Lord does not help you, where can I find help for you? From the threshing floor or from the winepress?” 28 Then the king said to her, “What is troubling you?”

And she answered, “This woman said to me, ‘Give your son, that we may eat him today, and we will eat my son tomorrow.’ 29 So we boiled my son, and ate him. And I said to her on the next day, ‘Give your son, that we may eat him’; but she has hidden her son.”

30 Now it happened, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he tore his clothes; and as he passed by on the wall, the people looked, and there underneath he had sackcloth on his body. 31 Then he said, “God do so to me and more also, if the head of Elisha the son of Shaphat remains on him today”

32 But Elisha was sitting in his house, and the elders were sitting with him. And the

king sent a man ahead of him, but before the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, “Do you see how this son of a murderer has sent someone to take away my head? Look, when the messenger comes, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door. Is not the sound of his master’s feet behind him?”

33 And while he was still talking with them, there was the messenger, coming down to him; and then the king said, “Surely this calamity is from the Lord; why should I wait for the Lord any longer?”

CHAPTER 7

1 Then Elisha said--Listen to the Word of the Lord--thus says the Lord, ‘Tomorrow about this time a measure of fine flour will be sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria.’ ”

2 The royal officer on whose hand the king was leaning answered the man of God and said, “Behold, if the Lord should make windows in heaven, could this thing be?”
Elisha said “Behold, you will see it with your own eyes--but you will Not eat of it.”

3 Now there were four leprous men at the entrance of the gate; and they said to one another, “Why do we sit here until we die?”

4 If we say, ‘We will enter the city,’ then the Famine is in the city and we will die there; and if we sit here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us go over to the camp of the Arameans. If they spare us, we will live; and if they kill us, we will but die.” 5 They arose at twilight to go to the camp of the Arameans; when they came to the outskirts of the camp of the Arameans, behold, there was no one there.

6 For the Lord had caused the army of the Arameans to hear a sound of chariots and a sound of horses, even the sound of a great army, so that they said to one another, “Behold, the king of Israel has hired against us the kings of the Hittites and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us.”

7 Therefore they arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents and their horses and their donkeys, even the camp just as it was, and fled for their life. 8 When these lepers came to the outskirts of the camp, they entered one tent and ate and drank, and carried from there silver and gold and clothes, and went and hid them; and they returned and entered another tent and carried from there also, and went and hid them.

9 Then they said to one another--“We are Not Doing Right. This day is a day of good news, but we are keeping silent; if we wait until morning light, punishment will overtake us. Now therefore come, let us go and tell the king’s household.” 10 So they came and called to the gatekeepers of the city, and they told them, saying, “We came to the camp of the Arameans, and behold, there was no one there, nor the voice of man, only the

horses tied and the donkeys tied, and the tents just as they were.”

16 So the people went out--and plundered the camp of the Arameans. Then a measure of fine flour was sold for a shekel and two measures of barley for a shekel,

According to the Word of the Lord. 17 Now the King appointed the royal officer on whose hand he leaned to have charge of the gate; but the people trampled on him at the gate, and he Died just as--the Man of God had said--who spoke when the king came down to him.

18 It happened just as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, “Two measures of barley for a shekel and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, will be sold tomorrow about this time at the gate of Samaria.”

19 Then the royal officer answered the man of God and said, “Now behold, if the Lord should make windows in heaven, could such a thing be?” And he said, “Behold, you will see it with your own eyes, but you will not eat of it.”

20 And so it happened to him--for the people Trampled on him at the gate and he Died.

CHAPTER 8

1 Then Elisha spoke to the woman whose son he had restored to life, saying, “Arise and go, you and your household, and stay wherever you can; for the Lord has called for a famine, and furthermore, it will come upon the land for seven years.” 2 So the woman arose and did according to the saying of the man of God, and she went with her household and dwelt in the land of the Philistines seven years.

3 It came to pass, at the end of seven years, that the woman returned from the land of the Philistines; and she went to make an appeal to the king for her house and for her land. 4 Then the King talked with Gehazi, the servant of the man of God, saying, “Tell me, please, all the great things Elisha has done.”

5 Now it happened, as he was telling the king how he had restored the dead to life, that there was the woman whose son he had restored to life, appealing to the king for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said, “My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son whom Elisha restored to life.” 6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him.

So the king appointed a certain officer for her, saying, “Restore all that was hers, and all the proceeds of the field from the day that she left the land until now.”

7 Then Elisha went to Damascus, and Ben-Hadad king of Syria was sick; and it was told him, saying, “The man/prophet of God has come here.” 8 And the king said to Hazael, “Take a present in your hand, and go to meet the man of God, and inquire of the Lord by him, saying, ‘Shall I recover from this disease?’ ”

9 So Hazael went to meet him and took a present with him, of every good thing of Damascus, forty camel-loads; and he came and stood before him, and said, “Your son Ben-Hadad king of Syria has sent me to you, saying, ‘Shall I recover from this disease?’”

10 And Elisha said to him, “Go, say to him, ‘You shall certainly recover.’ However the Lord has shown me that he will really die.” 11 Then he set his countenance in a stare until he was ashamed; and the man of God wept. 12 And Hazael said, “Why is my lord weeping?”

He answered, “Because I know the evil that you will do to the children of Israel: Their strongholds you will set on fire, and their young men you will kill with the sword; and you will dash their children, and rip open their women with child.”

13 So Hazael said, “But what is your servant—a dog, that he should do this gross thing?”

And Elisha answered, “The Lord has shown me that you will become king over Syria.”

14 Then he departed from Elisha, and came to his master, who said to him, “What did Elisha say to you?” And he answered, “He told me you would surely recover.” 15 But it happened on the next day that he took a thick cloth and dipped it in water, and spread it over his face so that he died; and Hazael reigned in his place.

16 Now in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab, king of Israel, Jehoshaphat having been king of Judah, Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat began to reign as king of Judah. 17 He was thirty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, just as the house of Ahab had done, for the daughter of Ahab was his wife; and he did evil in the sight of the Lord. 19 Yet the Lord would not destroy Judah, for the sake of His servant David, as He promised him to give a lamp/lineage to him and his sons forever.

20 In his days Edom revolted against Judah’s authority, and made a King over themselves. 21 So Joram went to Zair, and all his chariots with him. Then he rose by night and attacked the Edomites who had surrounded him and the captains of the chariots; and the troops fled to their tents. 22 Thus Edom has been in revolt against Judah’s authority to this day. And Libnah revolted at that time.

23 Now the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 24 So Joram rested with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the City of David. Then Ahaziah his son reigned in his place.

25 In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab, king of Israel, Ahaziah the son of Jehoram, king of Judah, began to reign. 26 Ahaziah was twenty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother’s name was Athaliah the granddaughter of Omri, king of Israel. 27 And he walked in the way of the house of

Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the Lord, like the house of Ahab, for he was the son-in-law of the house of Ahab.

28 Now he went with Joram the son of Ahab to war against Hazael king of Syria at Ramoth Gilead; and the Syrians wounded Joram. 29 Then King Joram went back to Jezreel to recover from the wounds which the Syrians had inflicted on him at Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria. And Ahaziah the son of Jehoram, king of Judah, went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was sick.

CHAPTER 9

1 Now Elisha the prophet called one of the sons of the prophets and said to him, "Gird up your loins, and take this flask of oil in your hand and go to Ramoth-gilead. 2 When you arrive there, search out Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi, and go in and bid him arise from among his brothers, and bring him to an inner room. 3 Then take the flask of oil and pour it on his head and say, 'Thus says the Lord, "I have anointed you King over Israel."' ' Then open the door and flee and do not wait."

4 So the young man, the servant of the prophet, went to Ramoth-gilead. 5 When he came, behold, the captains of the army were sitting, and he said, "I have a word for you, O captain." And Jehu said, "For which one of us?" And he said, "For you, O captain." 6 He arose and went into the house, and he poured the oil on his head and said to him, "Thus says the Lord, the God of Israel, 'I have anointed you King over the people of the Lord, even over Israel.

7 You shall strike the house of Ahab your master--that I may Avenge/Vindicate--the blood of My servants the Prophets,
--and the blood of all the Servants of the Lord, at the hand of Jezebel.

8 For the whole house of Ahab shall perish, and I will cut off from Ahab every male person both bond and free in Israel. 9 I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah. 10 The dogs shall eat Jezebel in the territory of Jezreel, and none shall bury her.' " Then he opened the door and fled.

11 Then Jehu came out to the servants of his master, and one said to him, "Is all well? Why did this madman come to you?"

And he said to them, "You know the man and his babble."

12 And they said, "A lie Tell us now."

So he said, "Thus and thus he spoke to me, saying, 'Thus says the Lord: "I have anointed you king over Israel."' ' "

13 Then each man hastened to take his garment and put it under him on the top of the steps; and they blew trumpets, saying, "Jehu is king"

14 So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat, the son of Nimshi, conspired against Joram. (Now Joram had been defending Ramoth Gilead, he and all Israel, against Hazael king of Syria. 15 But King Joram had returned to Jezreel to recover from the wounds which the Syrians had inflicted on him when he fought with Hazael king of Syria.) And Jehu said, "If you are so minded, let no one leave or escape from the city to go and tell it in Jezreel." 16 So Jehu rode in a chariot and went to Jezreel, for Joram was laid up there; and Ahaziah king of Judah had come down to see Joram.

17 Now a watchman stood on the tower in Jezreel, and he saw the company of Jehu as he came, and said, "I see a company of men."

And Joram said, "Get a horseman and send him to meet them, and let him say, 'Is it peace?'"

18 So the horseman went to meet him, and said, "Thus says the king: 'Is it peace?'"

And Jehu said, "What have you to do with peace? Turn around and follow me."

So the watchman reported, saying, "The messenger went to them, but is not coming back."

19 Then he sent out a second horseman who came to them, and said, "Thus says the king: 'Is it peace?'"

And Jehu answered, "What have you to do with peace? Turn around and follow me."

20 So the watchman reported, saying, "He went up to them and is not coming back; and the driving is like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi, for he drives furiously."

21 Then Joram said, "Make ready." And his chariot was made ready. Then Joram king of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah went out, each in his chariot; and they went out to meet Jehu, and met him on the property of Naboth the Jezreelite. 22 Now it happened, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, "Is it peace, Jehu?"

So he answered, "What peace, as long as the harlotries of your mother Jezebel and her witchcraft are so many?"

23 Then Joram turned around and fled, and said to Ahaziah, "Treachery, Ahaziah." 24 Now Jehu drew his bow with full strength and shot Jehoram between his arms; and the arrow came out at his heart, and he sank down in his chariot. 25 Then Jehu said to Bidkar his captain, "Pick him up, and throw him into the tract of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite; for remember, when you and I were riding together behind Ahab his father, that the Lord laid this burden upon him:

26 'Surely I saw yesterday the blood of Naboth and the blood of his sons,' says the Lord, 'and I will repay you in this plot,' says the Lord. Now therefore, take and throw him on the plot of ground, according to the word of the Lord."

27 But when Ahaziah king of Judah saw this, he fled by the road to Beth Haggan. So Jehu pursued him, and said, "Shoot him also in the chariot." And they shot him at the

Ascent of Gur, which is by Ibleam. Then he fled to Megiddo, and died there. 28 And his servants carried him in the chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his tomb with his fathers in the City of David.

29 Now in the eleventh year of Joram, the son of Ahab, Ahaziah became king over Judah.

30 When Jehu came to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it, and she painted her eyes and adorned her head and looked out the window. 31 As Jehu entered the gate, she said, “Is it well, Zimri, your master’s murderer?” 32 Then he lifted up his face to the window and said, “Who is on my side? Who?” And two or three officials looked down at him.

33 He said, “Throw her down.” So they threw Jezebel down, and some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall and on the horses, and they trampled her under foot.

34 When he came in, he ate and drank; and he said, “See now to this cursed woman and bury her, for she is a king’s daughter.” 35 They went to bury her, but they found nothing more of her--than the skull and the feet and the palms of her hands.

36 Therefore they returned and told him. And he said, “This is the Word of the Lord, which He spoke by His servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, ‘In the property of Jezreel the dogs shall eat the flesh of Jezebel; 37 and the corpse of Jezebel will be as dung on the face of the field in the property of Jezreel, so they cannot say, “This is Jezebel.”’

CHAPTER 10

1 Now Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. And Jehu wrote and sent letters to Samaria, to the rulers of Jezreel, to the elders, and to those who reared Ahab’s sons, saying:

2 Now as soon as this letter comes to you, since your master’s sons are with you, and you have chariots and horses, a fortified city also, and weapons, 3 choose the best qualified of your master’s sons, set him on his father’s throne, and fight for your master’s house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, “Look, two kings could not stand up to him; how then can we stand?” 5 And he who was in charge of the house, and he who was in charge of the city, the elders also, and those who reared the sons, sent to Jehu, saying, “We are your servants, we will do all you tell us; but we will not make anyone king. Do what is good in your sight.” 6 Then he wrote a second letter to them, saying:

If you are for me and will obey my voice, take the heads of the men, your master’s sons, and come to me at Jezreel by this time tomorrow.

Now the king’s sons, seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, who were rearing them. 7 So it was, when the letter came to them, that they took the king’s sons and slaughtered seventy persons, put their heads in baskets and sent them to him at

Jezreel.

8 Then a messenger came and told him, saying, “They have brought the heads of the king’s sons.”

And he said, “Lay them in two heaps at the entrance of the gate until morning.”

9 So it was, in the morning, that he went out and stood, and said to all the people, “You are righteous. Indeed I conspired against my master and killed him; but who killed all these? 10 Know now that nothing shall fall to the earth/not come to pass of the Word of the Lord which the Lord spoke concerning the house of Ahab; for the Lord has done what He spoke by His servant Elijah.” 11 So Jehu killed all who remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men and his close acquaintances and his priests, until he left him none remaining.

12 And he arose and departed and went to Samaria. On the way, at Beth Eked of the Shepherds, 13 Jehu met with the brothers of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, “Who are you?”

So they answered, “We are the brothers of Ahaziah; we have come down to greet the sons of the king and the sons of the queen mother.”

14 And he said, “Take them alive--So they took them alive, and killed them at the well of Beth Eked, forty-two men; and he left none of them.

15 Now when he departed from there, he met Jehonadab the son of Rechab, coming to meet him; and he greeted him and said to him, “Is your heart right, as my heart is toward your heart?”

And Jehonadab answered, “It is.”

Jehu said, “If it is, give me your hand.” So he gave him his hand, and he took him up to him into the chariot. 16 Then he said, “Come with me, and see my zeal for the Lord.” So they had him ride in his chariot. 17 And when he came to Samaria, he killed all who remained to Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed them, according to the Word of the Lord which He spoke to Elijah.

18 Then Jehu gathered all the people together, and said to them, “Ahab served baal a little, Jehu will serve him much. 19 Now therefore, call to me all the prophets of baal, all his servants, and all his priests. Let no one be missing, for I have a great sacrifice for baal. Whoever is missing shall not live.” But Jehu acted deceptively, with the intent of destroying the worshipers of baal. 20 And Jehu said, “Proclaim a solemn assembly for baal.” So they proclaimed it.

21 Then Jehu sent throughout all Israel; and all the worshipers of baal came, so that there was not a man left who did not come. So they came into the temple of baal, and the temple of baal was full from one end to the other. 22 And he said to the one in charge of the wardrobe, “Bring out vestments for all the worshipers of baal.” So he brought out vestments for them.

23 Then Jehu and Jehonadab the son of Rechab went into the temple of baal, and said to the worshipers of baal, “Search and see that no servants of the Lord are here with you, but only the worshipers of baal.”

24 So they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings. Now Jehu had appointed for himself eighty men on the outside, and had said, “If any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escapes, whoever lets him escape, it shall be his life for the life of the other.”

25 Now it happened, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jehu said to the guard and to the captains, “Go in and kill them; let no one come out” And they killed them with the edge of the sword; then the guards and the officers threw them out, and went into the inner room of the temple of baal.

26 And they brought the sacred pillars out of the temple of baal and burned them. 27 Then they broke down the sacred pillar of baal, and tore down the temple of baal and made it a refuse dump to this day. 28 Thus Jehu destroyed baal from Israel.

29 However Jehu did not turn away from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who had made Israel sin, that is, from the golden calves that were at Bethel and Dan. 30 And the Lord said to Jehu, “Because you have done well in doing what is right in My sight, and have done to the house of Ahab all that was in My heart, your sons shall sit on the throne of Israel to the fourth generation.”

31 But Jehu took no heed to walk in the law of the Lord God of Israel with All his Heart; for he did not depart from the sins of Jeroboam, who had made Israel sin.

32 In those days the Lord began to cut off parts of Israel; and Hazael conquered them in all the territory of Israel 33 from the Jordan eastward: all the land of Gilead—Gad, Reuben, and Manasseh—from Aroer, which is by the River Arnon, including Gilead and Bashan.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel? 35 So Jehu rested with his fathers, and they buried him in Samaria. Then Jehoahaz his son reigned in his place. 36 And the period that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria was twenty-eight years.

CHAPTER 11

1 When Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the royal heirs. 2 But Jehosheba, the daughter of King Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him away from among the King’s sons who were being murdered; and they hid him and his nurse in the bedroom, from Athaliah, so that he was not killed. 3 So he was hidden with her in the house of the Lord for six years, while Athaliah reigned over the land.

4 In the seventh year Jehoiada sent and brought the captains of hundreds—of the bodyguards and the escorts—and brought them into the house of the Lord to him. And he made a covenant with them and took an oath from them in the house of the Lord, and showed them the king's son. 5 Then he commanded them, saying, "This is what you shall do: One-third of you who come on duty on the Sabbath shall be keeping watch over the king's house, 6 one-third shall be at the gate of Sur, and one-third at the gate behind the escorts.

You shall keep the watch of the house, lest it be broken down. 7 The two contingents of you who go off duty on the Sabbath shall keep the watch of the house of the Lord for the king. 8 But you shall surround the king on all sides, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whoever comes within range, let him be put to death. You are to be with the king as he goes out and as he comes in."

9 So the captains of the hundreds did according to all that Jehoiada the priest commanded. Each of them took his men who were to be on duty on the Sabbath, with those who were going off duty on the Sabbath, and came to Jehoiada the priest. 10 And the priest gave the captains of hundreds the spears and shields which had belonged to King David, that were in the temple of the Lord.

11 Then the escorts stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, all around the king, from the right side of the temple to the left side of the temple, by the altar and the house. 12 And he brought out the king's son, put the crown on him, and gave him the Testimony; they made him king and anointed him, and they clapped their hands and said, "Long live the king."

13 Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the escorts and the people, she came to the people in the temple of the Lord. 14 When she looked, there was the king standing by a pillar according to custom; and the leaders and the trumpeters were by the king. All the people of the land were rejoicing and blowing trumpets. So Athaliah tore her clothes and cried out, "Treason Treason"

15 And Jehoiada the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the army, and said to them, "Take her outside under guard, and slay with the sword whoever follows her." For the priest had said, "Do not let her be killed in the house of the Lord." 16 So they seized her; and she went by way of the horses' entrance into the king's house, and there she was killed.

17 Then Jehoiada made a Covenant between the Lord, the king, and the people, that they should be the Lord's people, and also between the king and the people. 18 And all the people of the land went to the temple of baal, and tore it down. They thoroughly broke in pieces its altars and images, and killed Mattan the priest of baal before the altars. And the priest appointed officers over the house of the Lord.

19 Then he took the captains of hundreds, the bodyguards, the escorts, and all the people of the land; and they brought the king down from the house of the Lord, and went by

way of the gate of the escorts to the king's house. Then he sat on the throne of the kings. 20 So all the people of the land rejoiced; and the city was quiet, for they had slain Athaliah with the sword in the king's house. 21 Jehoash was seven years old when he became king.

CHAPTER 12

1 In the seventh year of Jehu, Jehoash became King, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Zibiah of Beersheba. 2 Jehoash did what was right in the sight of the Lord all the days in which Jehoiada the priest instructed him. 3 But the high places were not taken away; the people still sacrificed and burned incense on the high places.

4 And Jehoash said to the priests, "All the money of the dedicated gifts that are brought into the house of the Lord—each man's census money, each man's assessment money—and all the money that a man purposes in his heart to bring into the house of the Lord, 5 let the priests take it themselves, each from his constituency; and let them repair the damages of the temple, wherever any dilapidation is found."

6 Now it was so, by the twenty-third year of King Jehoash, that the priests had not repaired the damages of the temple. 7 So King Jehoash called Jehoiada the priest and the other priests, and said to them, "Why have you not repaired the damages of the temple? Now therefore, do not take more money from your constituency, but deliver it for repairing the damages of the temple."

8 And the priests agreed that they would neither receive more money from the people, nor repair the damages of the temple.

9 Then Jehoiada the priest took a chest, bored a hole in its lid, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one comes into the house of the Lord; and the priests who kept the door put there all the money brought into the house of the Lord. 10 So it was, whenever they saw that there was much money in the chest, that the king's scribe and the high priest came up and put it in bags, and counted the money that was found in the house of the Lord.

11 Then they gave the money, which had been apportioned, into the hands of those who did the work, who had the oversight of the house of the Lord; and they paid it out to the carpenters and builders who worked on the house of the Lord, 12 and to masons and stonecutters, and for buying timber and hewn stone, to repair the damage of the house of the Lord, and for all that was paid out to repair the temple.

13 However there were not made for the house of the Lord basins of silver, trimmers, sprinkling-bowls, trumpets, any articles of gold or articles of silver, from the money brought into the house of the Lord. 14 But they gave that to the workmen, and they repaired the house of the Lord with it.

15 Moreover they did not require an account from the men into whose hand they delivered the money to be paid to workmen, for they dealt faithfully.

16 The money from the trespass offerings and the money from the sin offerings was not brought into the house of the Lord. It belonged to the priests.

17 Hazael king of Syria went up and fought against Gath, and took it; then Hazael set his face to go up to Jerusalem. 18 And Jehoash king of Judah took all the sacred things that his fathers, Jehoshaphat and Jehoram and Ahaziah, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own sacred things, and all the gold found in the treasuries of the house of the Lord and in the king's house, and sent them to Hazael king of Syria. Then he went away from Jerusalem.

19 Now the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?

20 And his servants arose and formed a conspiracy, and killed Joash in the house of the Millo, which goes down to Silla. 21 For Jozachar the son of Shimeath and Jehozabad the son of Shomer, his servants, struck him. So he died, and they buried him with his fathers in the City of David. Then Amaziah his son reigned in his place.

CHAPTER 13

1 In the twenty-third year of Joash the son of Ahaziah, king of Judah, Jehoahaz the son of Jehu became king over Israel in Samaria, and reigned seventeen years. 2 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, and followed the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who had made Israel sin. He did not depart from them.

3 Then the anger of the Lord was aroused against Israel, and He delivered them into the hand of Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of Ben-Hadad the son of Hazael, all their days. 4 So Jehoahaz pleaded with the Lord, and the Lord listened to him; for He saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria oppressed them. 5 Then the Lord gave Israel a deliverer, so that they escaped from under the hand of the Syrians; and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents as before.

6 Nevertheless they did not depart from the sins of the house of Jeroboam, who had made Israel sin, but walked in them; and the wooden image also remained in Samaria. 7 For He left of the army of Jehoahaz only fifty horsemen, ten chariots, and ten thousand foot soldiers; for the king of Syria had destroyed them and made them like the dust at threshing.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, all that he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 9 So Jehoahaz rested with his fathers, and they buried him in Samaria. Then Joash his son reigned in his place.

10 In the thirty-seventh year of Joash king of Judah, Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz became king over Israel in Samaria, and reigned sixteen years. 11 And he did evil in the

sight of the Lord. He did not depart from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin, but walked in them.

12 Now the rest of the acts of Joash, all that he did, and his might with which he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 13 So Joash rested with his fathers. Then Jeroboam sat on his throne. And Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

14 Elisha had become sick with the illness of which he would die. Then Joash the king of Israel came down to him, and wept over his face, and said, "O my father, my father, the chariots of Israel and their horsemen."

15 And Elisha said to him, "Take a bow and some arrows." So he took himself a bow and some arrows. 16 Then he said to the King of Israel, "Put your hand on the bow." So he put his hand on it, and Elisha put his hands on the king's hands. 17 And he said, "Open the east window"; and he opened it. Then Elisha said, "Shoot"; and he shot. And he said, "The arrow of the Lord's deliverance and the arrow of deliverance from Syria; for you must strike the Syrians at Aphek till you have destroyed them."

18 Then he said, "Take the arrows"; so he took them. And he said to the king of Israel, "Strike the ground"; so he struck three times, and stopped. 19 And the man of God was angry with him, and said, "You should have struck five or six times; then you would have struck Syria till you had destroyed it. But now you will strike Syria only three times."

20 Then Elisha died, and they buried him. And the raiding bands from Moab invaded the land in the spring of the year. 21 So it was, as they were burying a man, that suddenly they spied a band of raiders; and they put the dead man in the tomb of Elisha; and when the man was let down and touched the bones of Elisha, he revived and stood on his feet.

22 And Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jehoahaz. 23 But the Lord was gracious to them, had compassion on them, and regarded them, because of His covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not yet destroy them or cast them from His presence.

24 Now Hazael king of Syria died. Then Ben-Hadad his son reigned in his place. 25 And [i]Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz recaptured from the hand of Ben-Hadad, the son of Hazael, the cities which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. Three times Joash defeated him and recaptured the cities of Israel.

CHAPTER 14

1 In the second year of Joash the son of Jehoahaz, King of Israel, Amaziah the son of Joash, king of Judah, became king. 2 He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned twenty-nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. 3 And he did what was right in the sight of the Lord, yet not like his father

David; he did everything as his father Joash had done. 4 However the high places were not taken away, and the people still sacrificed and burned incense on the high places.

5 Now it happened, as soon as the kingdom was established in his hand, that he executed his servants who had murdered his father the king. 6 But the children of the murderers he did not execute, according to what is written in the Book of the Law of Moses, in which the Lord commanded, saying, “Fathers shall not be put to death for their children, nor shall children be put to death for their fathers; but a person shall be put to death for their own sins.”

7 He killed ten thousand Edomites in the Valley of Salt, and took Sela by war, and called its name Joktheel to this day.

8 Then Amaziah sent messengers to Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, “Come, let us face one another in battle.” 9 And Jehoash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, “The thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, ‘Give your daughter to my son as wife’; and a wild beast that was in Lebanon passed by and trampled the thistle.

10 You have indeed defeated Edom, and your heart has lifted you up. Glory in that, and stay at home; for why should you meddle with trouble so that you fall—you and Judah with you?”

11 But Amaziah would not heed. Therefore Jehoash king of Israel went out; so he and Amaziah king of Judah faced one another at Beth Shemesh, which belongs to Judah. 12 And Judah was defeated by Israel, and every man fled to his tent.

13 Then Jehoash king of Israel captured Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Jehoash, the son of Ahaziah, at Beth Shemesh; and he went to Jerusalem, and broke down the wall of Jerusalem from the Gate of Ephraim to the Corner Gate—four hundred cubits. 14 And he took all the gold and silver, all the articles that were found in the house of the Lord and in the treasuries of the king’s house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

15 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoash which he did—his might, and how he fought with Amaziah king of Judah—are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 16 So Jehoash rested with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel. Then Jeroboam his son reigned in his place.

17 Amaziah the son of Joash, king of Judah, lived fifteen years after the death of Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz, king of Israel. 18 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 19 And they formed a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem, and he fled to Lachish; but they sent after him to Lachish and killed him there.

20 Then they brought him on horses, and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the City of David.

21 And all the people of Judah took Azariah, who was sixteen years old, and made him

king instead of his father Amaziah. 22 He built Elath and restored it to Judah, after [i]the king rested with his fathers.

23 In the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash, king of Judah, Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel, became king in Samaria, and reigned forty-one years. 24 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord; he did not depart from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who had made Israel sin.

25 He restored the territory of Israel from the entrance of Hamath to the[k] Sea of the Arabah, according to the word of the Lord God of Israel, which He had spoken through His servant Jonah the son of Amittai, the prophet who was from Gath Hopher.

26 For the Lord saw that the affliction of Israel was very bitter; and whether bond or free, there was no helper for Israel. 27 And the Lord did not say that He would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven; but He saved them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, and all that he did—his might, how he made war, and how he recaptured for Israel, from Damascus and Hamath, what had belonged to Judah—are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 29 So Jeroboam rested with his fathers, the kings of Israel. Then Zechariah his son reigned in his place.

CHAPTER 15

1 In the twenty-seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel, Azariah the son of Amaziah, king of Judah, became king. 2 He was sixteen years old when he became king, and he reigned fifty-two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Jecholiah of Jerusalem. 3 And he did what was right in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his father Amaziah had done,

4 except that the high places were not removed; the people still sacrificed and burned incense on the high places. 5 Then the Lord struck the king, so that he was a leper until the day of his death; so he dwelt in an isolated house. And Jotham the king's son was over the royal house, judging the people of the land.

6 Now the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 7 So Azariah rested with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the City of David. Then Jotham his son reigned in his place.

8 In the thirty-eighth year of Azariah king of Judah, Zechariah the son of Jeroboam reigned over Israel in Samaria six months. 9 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, as his fathers had done; he did not depart from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who had made Israel sin. 10 Then Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and struck and killed him in front of the people; and he reigned in his place.

11 Now the rest of the acts of Zechariah, indeed they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

12 This was the word of the Lord which He spoke to Jehu, saying, “Your sons shall sit on the throne of Israel to the fourth generation.” And so it was.

13 Shallum the son of Jabesh became king in the thirty-ninth year of Uzziah king of Judah; and he reigned a full month in Samaria. 14 For Menahem the son of Gadi went up from Tirzah, came to Samaria, and struck Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria and killed him; and he reigned in his place.

15 Now the rest of the acts of Shallum, and the conspiracy which he led, indeed they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel. 16 Then from Tirzah, Menahem attacked Tiphshah, all who were there, and its territory. Because they did not surrender, therefore he attacked it. All the women there who were with child he ripped open.

17 In the thirty-ninth year of Azariah king of Judah, Menahem the son of Gadi became king over Israel, and reigned ten years in Samaria. 18 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord; he did not depart all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who had made Israel sin. 19 Pul king of Assyria came against the land; and Menahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to strengthen the kingdom under his control.

20 And Menahem exacted the money from Israel, from all the very wealthy, from each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria turned back, and did not stay there in the land.

21 Now the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 22 So Menahem rested with his fathers. Then Pekahiah his son reigned in his place.

23 In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekahiah the son of Menahem became king over Israel in Samaria, and reigned two years. 24 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord; he did not depart from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who had made Israel sin. 25 Then Pekah the son of Remaliah, an officer of his, conspired against him and killed him in Samaria, in the citadel of the king’s house, along with Argob and Arieah; and with him were fifty men of Gilead. He killed him and reigned in his place.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, indeed they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

27 In the fifty-second year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekah the son of Remaliah became king over Israel in Samaria, and reigned twenty years. 28 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord; he did not depart from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who had made Israel sin.

29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel, Tiglath-Pileser king of Assyria came and

took Ijon, Abel Beth Maachah, Janoah, Kedesh, Hazer, Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali; and he carried them captive to Assyria. 30 Then Hoshea the son of Elah led a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and struck and killed him; so he reigned in his place in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah.

31 Now the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, indeed they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

32 In the second year of Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, Jotham the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, began to reign. 33 He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Jerusha the daughter of Zadok. 34 And he did what was right in the sight of the Lord; he did according to all that his father Uzziah had done.

35 However the high places were not removed; the people still sacrificed and burned incense on the high places. He built the Upper Gate of the house of the Lord.

36 Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 37 In those days the Lord began to send Rezin king of Syria and Pekah the son of Remaliah against Judah. 38 So Jotham rested with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the City of David his father. Then Ahaz his son reigned in his place.

CHAPTER 16

1 In the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah, Ahaz the son of Jotham, king of Judah, began to reign. 2 Ahaz was twenty years old when he became king, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem; and he did not do what was right in the sight of the Lord his God, as his father David had done.

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel; indeed he made his son pass through the fire, according to the abominations of the nations whom the Lord had cast out from before the children of Israel. 4 And he sacrificed and burned incense on the high places, on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Then Rezin king of Syria and Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, came up to Jerusalem to make war; and they besieged Ahaz but could not overcome him. 6 At that time Rezin king of Syria captured Elath for Syria, and drove the men of Judah from Elath. Then the Edomites went to Elath, and dwell there to this day.

7 So Ahaz sent messengers to Tiglath-Pileser king of Assyria, saying, "I am your servant and your son. Come up and save me from the hand of the king of Syria and from the hand of the king of Israel, who rise up against me." 8 And Ahaz took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the Lord, and in the treasuries of the king's house, and sent it as a present to the king of Assyria. 9 So the king of Assyria heeded him; for the king of Assyria went up against Damascus and took it, carried its people captive to Kir,

and killed Rezin.

10 Now King Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglath-Pileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that was at Damascus; and King Ahaz sent to Urijah the priest the design of the altar and its pattern, according to all its workmanship. 11 Then Urijah the priest built an altar according to all that King Ahaz had sent from Damascus. So Urijah the priest made it before King Ahaz came back from Damascus. 12 And when the king came back from Damascus, the king saw the altar; and the king approached the altar and made offerings on it.

13 So he burned his burnt offering and his grain offering; and he poured his drink offering and sprinkled the blood of his peace offerings on the altar. 14 He also brought the bronze altar which was before the Lord, from the front of the temple—from between the new altar and the house of the Lord—and put it on the north side of the new altar.

15 Then King Ahaz commanded Urijah the priest, saying, “On the great new altar burn the morning burnt offering, the evening grain offering, the king’s burnt sacrifice, and his grain offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, their grain offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle on it all the blood of the burnt offering and all the blood of the sacrifice. And the bronze altar shall be for me to inquire by.” 16 Thus did Urijah the priest, according to all that King Ahaz commanded.

17 And King Ahaz cut off the panels of the carts, and removed the lavers from them; and he took down the Sea from the bronze oxen that were under it, and put it on a pavement of stones. 18 Also he removed the Sabbath pavilion which they had built in the temple, and he removed the king’s outer entrance from the house of the Lord, on account of the king of Assyria.

19 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 20 So Ahaz rested with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the City of David. Then Hezekiah his son reigned in his place.

CHAPTER 17

1 In the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah, Hoshea the son of Elah became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned nine years. 2 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, but not as the kings of Israel who were before him. 3 Shalmaneser king of Assyria came up against him; and Hoshea became his vassal, and paid him tribute money.

4 And the king of Assyria uncovered a conspiracy by Hoshea; for he had sent messengers to So, king of Egypt, and brought no tribute to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year. Therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 Now the king of Assyria went throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria and besieged it for three years. 6 In the ninth year of Hoshea, the king of Assyria took

Samaria and carried Israel away to Assyria, and placed them in Halah and by the Habor, the River of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.

7 For so it was that the children of Israel had sinned against the Lord their God, who had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and they had feared other gods, 8 and had walked in the statutes of the nations whom the Lord had cast out from before the children of Israel, and of the kings of Israel, which they had made.

9 Also the children of Israel secretly did against the Lord their God things that were not right, and they built for themselves high places in all their cities, from watchtower to fortified city.

10 They set up for themselves sacred pillars and wooden images on every high hill and under every green tree. 11 There they burned incense on all the high places, like the nations whom the Lord had carried away before them; and they did wicked things to provoke the Lord to anger, 12 for they served idols, of which the Lord had said to them, “You shall not do this thing.”

13 **The Lord Warned**--Israel and Judah through all His prophets and every seer, saying--“Turn from your Evil Ways and keep My commandments, My statutes according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you through My servants the prophets.”

14 However--they did Not Listen, but stiffened their neck like their fathers, who did Not Believe in the Lord their God.

15 And they rejected His statutes and His covenant that He had made with their fathers, and His testimonies which He had testified against them; they followed idols, became idolaters, and went after the nations who were all around them, concerning whom the Lord had charged them that they should not do like them. 16 So they left all the commandments of the Lord their God, made for themselves a molded image and two calves, made a wooden image and worshiped all the host of heaven, and served baal.

17 And they caused their sons and daughters to pass through the fire, practiced witchcraft and soothsaying, and sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the Lord, to provoke Him to anger. 18 Therefore the Lord was very Angry with Israel, and Removed them from His sight; there was none left but the tribe of Judah alone.

19 Also Judah did not keep/obey the commandments of the Lord their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they made. 20 And the Lord rejected all the descendants of Israel, afflicted them, and delivered them into the hand of plunderers, until He had cast them from His sight. 21 For He tore Israel from the house of David, and they made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king. Then Jeroboam drove Israel from following the Lord, and made them commit a great sin.

22 For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which he did; they did not depart from them, 23 until the Lord removed Israel out of His sight, as He had said by all His servants the prophets.

So Israel was carried away from their own land to Assyria, as it is to this day.

24 Then the king of Assyria brought people from Babylon, Cuthah, Ava, Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel; and they took possession of Samaria and dwelt in its cities. 25 And it was so, at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they did not fear the Lord; therefore the Lord sent lions among them, which killed some of them.

26 So they spoke to the king of Assyria, saying, “The nations whom you have removed and placed in the cities of Samaria do not know the rituals of the God of the land; therefore He has sent lions among them, and indeed, they are killing them because they do not know the rituals of the God of the land.”

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, “Send there one of the priests whom you brought from there; let him go and dwell there, and let him teach them the rituals of the God of the land.” 28 Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came and dwelt in Bethel, and taught them how they should fear the Lord.

29 However every nation continued to make gods of its own, and put them in the shrines on the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in the cities where they dwelt. 30 The men of Babylon made Succoth Benoth, the men of Cuth made Nergal, the men of Hamath made Ashima, 31 and the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak; and the Sepharvites burned their children in fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech, the gods of Sepharvaim.

32 So they feared the Lord, and from every class they appointed for themselves priests of the high places, who sacrificed for them in the shrines of the high places. 33 They feared the Lord, yet served their own gods—according to the rituals of the nations from among whom they were carried away.

34 To this day they do according to the earlier customs:

--they do Not Fear the Lord--nor do they follow their statutes or their ordinances or the law, or the commandments which the Lord Commanded the sons of Jacob, whom He named Israel; 35 with whom the Lord made a Covenant and Commanded them, saying, --“You shall Not fear other gods, nor bow down yourselves to them nor serve them nor sacrifice to them.

36 But the Lord--who brought you up from the land of Egypt with great power and with an outstretched arm--

--God Almighty is whom--You Shall Fear--and to Him you shall bow yourselves down--and to Him you shall sacrifice.

37 The statutes and the ordinances and the law and the commandment which He wrote

for you, you shall observe to do forever-- and you shall Not fear other gods.

38 The covenant that I have made with you, you shall not forget, nor shall you fear other gods.

39 But the Lord your God you Shall Fear--and He will Deliver you from the hand of All your Enemies."

40 However, they--did Not Listen-- but they did according to their earlier custom. 41 So while these nations feared the Lord, they also served their idols; their children likewise and their grandchildren, as their fathers did, so they do to this day.

CHAPTER 18

1 Now it came about in the third year of Hoshea, the son of Elah king of Israel, that Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah became King. 2 He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned twenty-nine years in Jerusalem; and his mother's name was Abi the daughter of Zechariah. 3 He did Right in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his father David had done.

4 He removed the high places and broke down the sacred pillars and cut down the asherah. He also broke in pieces the bronze serpent that Moses had made, for until those days the sons of Israel burned incense to it; and it was called Nehushtan.

5 --He Trusted in the Lord, the God of Israel; so that after him--there was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor among those who were before him

. 6 For he clung to the Lord; he did not depart from following Him, but kept His commandments, which the Lord had commanded Moses.

7 The Lord was with him; he prospered wherever he went. And he rebelled against the king of Assyria and did not serve him. 8 He subdued the Philistines, as far as Gaza and its territory, from watchtower to fortified city.

9 Now it came to pass in the fourth year of King Hezekiah, which was the seventh year of Hoshea the son of Elah, king of Israel, that Shalmaneser king of Assyria came up against Samaria and besieged it. 10 And at the end of three years they took it. In the sixth year of Hezekiah, that is, the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel, Samaria was taken.

11 Then the king of Assyria carried Israel away captive to Assyria, and put them in Halah and by the Habor, the River of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes, 12 because they did Not Obey the voice of the Lord their God, but transgressed His covenant and all that Moses the servant of the Lord had commanded; and they would neither hear nor do them.

13 Now in the fourteenth year of King Hezekiah, Sennacherib king of Assyria came up against all the fortified cities of Judah and seized them.

14 Then Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria at Lachish, saying, “I have done wrong; turn away from me; whatever you impose on me I will pay.”

And the king of Assyria assessed Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold. 15 So Hezekiah gave him all the silver that was found in the house of the Lord and in the treasuries of the king’s house. 16 At that time Hezekiah stripped the gold from the doors of the temple of the Lord, and from the pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave it to the king of Assyria.

17 Then the king of Assyria sent the Tartan, the Rabсарis, and the Rabshakeh from Lachish, with a great army against Jerusalem, to King Hezekiah. And they went up and came to Jerusalem. When they had come up, they went and stood by the aqueduct from the upper pool, which was on the highway to the Fuller’s Field.

18 And when they had called to the king, Eliakim the son of Hilkiаh, who was over the household, Shebna the scribe, and Joаh the son of Asaph, the recorder, came out to them. 19 Then the Rabshakeh said to them, “Say now to Hezekiah, ‘Thus says the great king, the king of Assyria: “What confidence is this in which you trust?

20 You speak of having plans and power for war; but they are mere words. And in whom do you trust, that you rebel against me? 21 Now look--You are trusting in the staff of this broken reed, Egypt, on which if a man leans, it will go into his hand and pierce it. So is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all who trust in him.

22 But if you say to me, ‘We trust in the Lord our God,’ is it not He whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah has taken away, and said to Judah and Jerusalem, ‘You shall worship before this altar in Jerusalem’?” ’

23 Now therefore, I urge you, give a pledge to my master the King of Assyria, and I will give you two thousand horses—if you are able on your part to put riders on them. 24 How then will you repel one captain of the least of my master’s servants, and put your trust in Egypt for chariots and horsemen? 25 Have I now come up without the Lord against this place to destroy it? The Lord said to me, ‘Go up against this land, and destroy it.’ ”

26 Then Eliakim the son of Hilkiаh, Shebna, and Joаh said to the Rabshakeh, “Please speak to your servants in Aramaic, for we understand it; and do not speak to us in Hebrew in the hearing of the people who are on the wall.”

27 But the Rabshakeh said to them, “Has my master sent me to your master and to you to speak these words, and not to the men who sit on the wall, who will eat and drink their own waste with you?”

28 Then Rabshakeh stood and cried with a loud voice in Judean, saying, “Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria. 29 Thus says the king, ‘Do not let Hezekiah deceive you, for he will not be able to deliver you from my hand; 30-- nor let Hezekiah make you Trust in the Lord, saying--“The Lord will surely deliver

us, and this city will Not be given--into the hand of the king of Assyria.”

31 Do not listen to Hezekiah, for thus says the king of Assyria, “Make your peace with me and come out to me, and eat each of his vine and each of his fig tree and drink each of the waters of his own cistern,

32 until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of grain and new wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of olive trees and honey, that you may live and not die.” But do not listen to Hezekiah when he misleads you, saying, “The Lord will deliver us.” 33 Has any one of the gods of the nations delivered his land from the hand of the king of Assyria?

34 Where are the gods of Hamath and Arpad? Where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena and Ivvah? Have they delivered Samaria from my hand? 35 Who among all the gods of the lands have delivered their land from my hand, that the Lord should deliver Jerusalem from my hand?’ ”

36 But the people were silent and answered him not a word,
for the king’s commandment was--“Do Not answer him.”

37 Then Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, who was over the household, Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph, the recorder, came to Hezekiah with their clothes torn, and told him the words of the Rabshakeh.

CHAPTER 19

1 When King Hezekiah heard about being attacked by Assyria--he tore his clothes, covered himself with sackcloth/mourning-- and entered the house of the Lord. 2 Then he sent Eliakim who was over the household with Shebna the scribe and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.

3 They said to him, “Thus says Hezekiah, ‘This day is a day of distress, rebuke, and rejection; for children have come to birth and there is no strength to deliver.

4 Perhaps the Lord your God will hear all the words of Rabshakeh, whom his master the king of Assyria has sent to reproach/Mock--the living God, and will rebuke the words which the Lord your God has heard. Therefore, offer a prayer for the remnant that is left.’ ” 5 So the servants of King Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

6 Isaiah said to them, “Thus you shall say to your master, ‘Thus says the Lord--Do Not be Afraid--because of the words that you have heard, with which the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed Me. 7 Behold--I will put a spirit in him so that he will hear a rumor and return to his own land--And I will make him fall by the sword in his own

land.”

8 Then the Rabshakeh returned and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah, for he heard that he had departed from Lachish. 9 And the king heard concerning Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, “Look, he has come out to make war with you.” So he again sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying, 10 “Thus you shall speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying: ‘Do not let your God in whom you trust deceive you, saying, “Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria.”

11 Look You have heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by utterly destroying them; and shall you be delivered? 12 Have the gods of the nations delivered those whom my fathers have destroyed, Gozan and Haran and Rezeph, and the people of Eden who were in Telassar? 13 Where is the king of Hamath, the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah?’ ”

14 And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it; and Hezekiah went up to the house of the Lord, and spread it before the Lord. 15 Then Hezekiah prayed before the Lord, and said: “O Lord God of Israel, the One who dwells between the cherubim, You are God, You alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth. You have made heaven and earth.

16 Incline Your ear, O Lord, and hear; open Your eyes, O Lord, and see; and hear the words of Sennacherib, which he has sent to reproach the living God. 17 Truly, Lord, the kings of Assyria have laid waste the nations and their lands, 18 and have cast their gods into the fire; for they were not gods, but the work of men’s hands—wood and stone. Therefore they destroyed them

19 Hezekiah said-- Now, O Lord our God, I pray, deliver us from his hand that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that You alone, O Lord, are God.

20 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah saying,
“Thus says the Lord, the God of Israel--‘Because you have Prayed to Me about Sennacherib king of Assyria--I have Heard you.’

21 This is the word which the Lord has spoken concerning him:

‘The virgin, the daughter of Zion,
Has despised you, laughed you to scorn;
The daughter of Jerusalem
Has shaken her head behind your back.

22 ‘Whom have you reproached and blasphemed?
Against whom have you raised your voice,
And lifted up your eyes on high?
Against the Holy One of Israel.

23 By your messengers you have reproached the Lord,
And said: “By the multitude of my chariots

I have come up to the height of the mountains,
To the limits of Lebanon;
I will cut down its tall cedars
And its choice cypress trees;
I will enter the extremity of its borders,
To its fruitful forest.

24 I have dug and drunk strange water,
And with the soles of my feet I have dried up
All the brooks of defense.”

25 ‘Did you not hear long ago
How I made it,
From ancient times that I formed it?
Now I have brought it to pass,
That you should be
For crushing fortified cities into heaps of ruins.

26 Therefore their inhabitants had little power;
They were dismayed and confounded;
They were as the grass of the field
And the green herb,
As the grass on the housetops
And grain blighted before it is grown.

27 ‘But I know your dwelling place,
Your going out and your coming in,
And your rage against Me.

28 Because your rage against Me and your tumult
Have come up to My ears,
Therefore I will put My hook in your nose
And My bridle in your lips,
And I will turn you back
By the way which you came.

29 ‘This shall be a sign to you:

‘You shall eat this year such as grows of itself,
And in the second year what springs from the same;
Also in the third year sow and reap,
Plant vineyards and eat the fruit of them.

30 And the remnant who have escaped of the house of Judah
Shall again take root downward,
And bear fruit upward.

31 For out of Jerusalem shall go a remnant,
And those who escape from Mount Zion.
The zeal of the Lord of hosts will do this.’

32 ‘Therefore thus says the Lord concerning the King of Assyria,
--“He will not come to this city or shoot an arrow there; and he will not come before it
with a shield or throw up a siege ramp against it.

33 By the way that he came, by the same he will return,
--and he shall Not Come to this city,” ’ declares the Lord.

34-- ‘For I will Defend this City--to save it for My own sake and for My servant David’s
sake.’ ”

35 Then it happened that night that the Angel of the Lord went out

--and struck 185,000 in the camp of the Assyrians; and when men rose early in the
morning, behold--all of them were dead.

36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed and returned home, and lived at
Nineveh. 37 It came about as he was worshipping in the house of nisroch his god, that
Adrammelech and Sharezer--Killed Him with the sword--and they escaped into the land
of Ararat. And Esarhaddon his son became king in his place.

CHAPTER 20

1 In those days Hezekiah became mortally ill. And Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz
came to him and said to him, “Thus says the Lord, ‘Set your house in order, for you shall
die and not live.’ ” 2 Then he turned his face to the wall and prayed to the Lord,
saying, 3 “Remember now, O Lord, I beseech You, how I have walked before You in
truth and with a whole heart and have done what is good in Your sight.” And Hezekiah
wept bitterly.

4 Before Isaiah had gone out of the middle court, the Word of the Lord came to him,
saying,

5 “Return and say to Hezekiah the leader of My people, ‘Thus says the Lord--the God of
your father David,

“I have heard your prayer--I have seen your tears; behold, I will Heal You.

On the third day you shall go up to the house of the Lord. 6 I will add fifteen years to your life, and I will deliver you and this city from the hand of the king of Assyria; and I will defend this city for My own sake and for My servant David's sake." 7 Then Isaiah said, "Take a cake of figs." And they took and--laid it on the boil, and he Recovered.

8 Now Hezekiah said to Isaiah, "What will be the sign that the Lord will heal me, and that I shall go up to the house of the Lord the third day?" 9 Isaiah said, "This shall be the sign to you from the Lord, that the Lord will do the thing that He has spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten steps or go back ten steps?"

10 So Hezekiah answered, "It is easy for the shadow to decline ten steps/go down 10 degrees so let the shadow turn backward ten steps." 11 Isaiah the prophet cried to the Lord, and He brought the shadow on the sundial stairway back ten steps by which it had gone down on the sundial stairway of Ahaz.

12 At that time Berodach-Baladan the son of Baladan, King of Babylon, sent letters and a present to Hezekiah, for he heard that Hezekiah had been sick. 13 And Hezekiah was attentive to them, and showed them all the house of his treasures—the silver and gold, the spices and precious ointment, and all his armory—all that was found among his treasures. There was nothing in his house or in all his dominion that Hezekiah did not show them.

14 Then Isaiah the prophet went to King Hezekiah, and said to him, "What did these men say, and from where did they come to you?"

So Hezekiah said, "They came from a far country, from Babylon."

15 And he said, "What have they seen in your house?"

So Hezekiah answered, "They have seen all that is in my house; there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shown them."

16 Then Isaiah said to Hezekiah, "Hear the Word of the Lord: 17 'Behold, the days are coming when all that is in your house, and what your fathers have accumulated until this day, shall be carried to Babylon; nothing shall be left,' says the Lord. 18 'And they shall take away some of your sons who will descend from you, whom you will beget; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the King of Babylon.' "

19 So Hezekiah said to Isaiah, "The word of the Lord which you have spoken is good." For he said, "Will there not be peace and truth at least in my days?"

20 Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah and all his might, and how he made the pool and the conduit and brought water into the city, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah? 21 So Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and Manasseh his son became king in his place.

CHAPTER 21

1 **Manasseh**--was twelve years old when he became king, and he reigned fifty-five years in Jerusalem; and his mother's name was Hephzibah.

2 --He did Evil in the sight of the Lord, according to the abominations of the nations whom the Lord dispossessed before the sons of Israel. 3 For he rebuilt the high places which Hezekiah his father had destroyed; and he erected altars for baal and made an asherah, as Ahab king of Israel had done, and worshiped all the host of heaven and served them.

4 He built altars in the House of the Lord, of which the Lord had said, "In Jerusalem I will put My name." 5 For he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the Lord. 6 He made his son pass through the fire, practiced witchcraft and used divination, and dealt with mediums and spiritualists.

--He did much Evil in the sight of the Lord Provoking Him to Anger--

7 Then he set the carved image of asherah that he had made, in the house of which the Lord said to David and to his son Solomon, "In this house and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen from all the tribes of Israel, I will put My name forever.

8 And I will not make the feet of Israel wander anymore from the land which I gave their fathers, if only they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that My servant Moses commanded them."

9 --But they did Not Listen,

--and Manasseh Seduced them to do Evil More Than--the nations whom the Lord destroyed before the sons of Israel.

10 Now the Lord spoke through His servants the prophets, saying, 11 "Because Manasseh king of Judah has done these abominations, having done wickedly more than all the Ammorites did who were before him, and has also made Judah sin with his idols; 12 therefore thus says Almighty God--'Behold, I am --bringing such calamity/destruction on Jerusalem and Judah--that whoever hears of it, both their ears will tingle.

15-- Because they have done Evil in My sight, and --have been Provoking Me to Anger since the day their fathers came from Egypt, -- even to this day.'"

16 Moreover, Manasseh shed very much innocent blood until he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another; besides his sin with which he made Judah sin, in doing evil in the sight of the Lord.

17 Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh and all that he did and his sin which he committed, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah? 18 And Manasseh slept with his fathers.

19 Amon was twenty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Meshullemeth the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah.

20 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, as his father Manasseh had done. 21 So he walked in all the ways that his father had walked; and he served the idols that his father had served, and worshiped them. 22 He forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and did not walk in the way of the Lord.

23 Then the servants of Amon conspired against him, and killed the King in his own house. 24 But the people of the land executed all those who had conspired against King Amon. Then the people of the land made his son Josiah king in his place.

25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 26 And he was buried in his tomb in the garden of Uzza. Then Josiah his son reigned in his place.

CHAPTER 22

1 Josiah--was eight years old when he became king, and he reigned thirty-one years in Jerusalem; and his mother's name was Jedidah the daughter of Adaiah of Bozkath.

2 --He did right in the sight of the Lord and walked in all the way of his father David, nor did he turn aside to the right or to the left.

3 Now it came to pass, in the eighteenth year of King Josiah, that the king sent Shaphan the scribe, the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, to the house of the Lord, saying:

4 "Go up to Hilkiah the high priest, that he may count the money which has been brought into the house of the Lord, which the doorkeepers have gathered from the people. 5 And let them deliver it into the hand of those doing the work, who are the overseers in the house of the Lord; let them give it to those who are in the house of the Lord doing the work, to repair the damages of the house— 6 to carpenters and builders and masons—and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.

7 However there need be no accounting made with them of the money delivered into their hand, because they deal faithfully."

8 Hilkiah the high priest said to Shaphan the scribe--"I have found the Book of the Law in the house of the Lord." And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan who read it. 9 Shaphan the scribe came to the king and brought back word to the king and said, "Your servants have emptied out the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of the workmen who have the oversight of the house of the Lord."

10 Moreover, Shaphan the scribe told the king saying, "Hilkiah the priest has given me a book." And Shaphan read it in the presence of the king.

11 When King Josiah-- heard the Words of the Book of the Law--he tore his clothes.

12 Then the king commanded Hilkiah the priest, Ahikam the son of Shaphan, Achbor the son of Micah, Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah the king's servant saying, 13 "Go, inquire of the Lord for me and the people and all Judah concerning the words of this book that has been found,--for great is the Wrath of the Lord that burns against us, --because our fathers have Not Listened to the Words of this book, --to do according to All that is written concerning us."

14 So Hilkiah the priest, Ahikam, Achbor, Shaphan, and Asaiah went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvah, the son of Harhas, keeper of the wardrobe. (She dwelt in Jerusalem in the Second Quarter.) And they spoke with her. 15 Then she said to them, "Thus says the Lord God of Israel, 'Tell the man who sent you to Me,

16 "Thus says the Lord: 'Behold, I will bring calamity on this place and on its inhabitants—all the words of the book which the king of Judah has read— 17 because they have forsaken Me and burned incense to other gods, that they might provoke Me to anger with all the works of their hands. Therefore My wrath shall be aroused against this place and shall not be quenched.' "

18 But as for the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of the Lord, in this manner you shall speak to him, 'Thus says the Lord God of Israel: "Concerning the words which you have heard— 19 because your heart was tender, and you humbled yourself before the Lord when you heard what I spoke against this place and against its inhabitants, that they would become a desolation and a curse, and you tore your clothes and wept before Me, I also have heard you," says the Lord.

20 "Surely, therefore, I will gather you to your fathers, and you shall be gathered to your grave in peace; and your eyes shall not see all the calamity which I will bring on this place." ' " So they brought back word to the king.

CHAPTER 23

1 Then the King sent, and they gathered to him all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem. 2 The king went up to the house of the Lord and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests and the prophets and all the people, both small and great; --and he-- Read in their hearing --All the Words of the Book of the Covenant-- -- which was found in the house of the Lord.

3 The King stood by the pillar and made a Covenant before the Lord--to walk after the Lord,

--and to keep/obey--His commandments and His testimonies and His statutes with
--All his heart and all his soul, to carry out the words of this Covenant that were written
in this book.
--And all the people entered into the Covenant.

4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, the priests of the second order, and the doorkeepers, to bring out of the temple of the Lord all the articles that were made for baal, for asherah, and for all the host of heaven; and he burned them outside Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried their ashes to Bethel.

5 Then he removed the idolatrous priests whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense on the high places in the cities of Judah and in the places all around Jerusalem, and those who burned incense to baal, to the sun, to the moon, to the constellations, and to all the host of heaven.

6 And he brought out the wooden image from the house of the Lord, to the Brook Kidron outside Jerusalem, burned it at the Brook Kidron and ground it to ashes, and threw its ashes on the graves of the common people. 7 Then he tore down the ritual booths of the perverted persons that were in the house of the Lord, where the women wove hangings for the wooden image.

8 And he brought all the priests from the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from Geba to Beersheba; also he broke down the high places at the gates which were at the entrance of the Gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which were to the left of the city gate. 9 Nevertheless the priests of the high places did not come up to the altar of the Lord in Jerusalem, but they ate unleavened bread among their brethren.

10 And he defiled Topheth, which is in the Valley of the Son of Hinnom, that no man might make his son or his daughter pass through the fire to molech. 11 Then he removed the horses that the kings of Judah had dedicated to the sun, at the entrance to the house of the Lord, by the chamber of Nathan-Melech, the officer who was in the court; and he burned the chariots of the sun with fire.

12 The altars that were on the roof, the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the Lord, the king broke down and pulverized there, and threw their dust into the Brook Kidron.

13 Then the king defiled the high places that were east of Jerusalem, which were on the south of the Mount of Corruption, which Solomon king of Israel had built for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Sidonians, for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for Milcom the abomination of the people of Ammon.

14 And he broke in pieces the sacred pillars and cut down the wooden images, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 Moreover the altar that was at Bethel, and the high place which Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he broke down; and he burned the high place and crushed it to powder, and burned the wooden image.

16 As Josiah turned, he saw the tombs that were there on the mountain. And he sent and took the bones out of the tombs and burned them on the altar, and defiled it according to the word of the Lord which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words. 17 Then he said, "What gravestone is this that I see?"

So the men of the city told him, "It is the tomb of the man of God who came from Judah and proclaimed these things which you have done against the altar of Bethel."

18 And he said, "Let him alone; let no one move his bones." So they let his bones alone, with the bones of the prophet who came from Samaria.

19 Now Josiah also took away all the shrines of the high places that were in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke the Lord to anger; and he did to them according to all the deeds he had done in Bethel. 20 He executed all the priests of the high places who were there, on the altars, and burned men's bones on them; and he returned to Jerusalem.

21 Then the king commanded all the people, saying, "Keep the Passover to the Lord your God, as it is written in this Book of the Covenant." 22 Such a Passover surely had never been held since the days of the judges who judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel and the kings of Judah. 23 But in the eighteenth year of King Josiah this Passover was held before the Lord in Jerusalem.

24 Moreover, Josiah removed the mediums and the spiritualists and the teraphim and the idols and all the abominations that were seen in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem, that he might confirm the words of the law which were written in the book that Hilkiah the priest found in the house of the Lord.

25-- Before him there was no King like Josiah--who turned to the Lord with All his Heart and with all his soul and with all his might, according to all the law of Moses; nor did any like him arise after him.

26 However, the Lord did not turn from the fierceness of His great wrath with which His anger burned against Judah, because of all the provocations with which Manasseh had provoked Him.

27 The Lord said, "I will remove Judah also from My sight, as I have removed Israel. And I will cast off Jerusalem, this city which I have chosen, and the temple of which I said, 'My name shall be there.' "

28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah and all that he did, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah? 29 In his days Pharaoh Neco king of Egypt

went up to the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates. And King Josiah went to meet him, and when Pharaoh Neco saw him he killed him at Megiddo.

30 His servants drove his body in a chariot from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem and buried him in his own tomb. Then the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah and anointed him and made him king in place of his father.

CHAPTER 24

1 In his days Nebuchadnezzar King of Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim became his vassal for three years. Then he turned and rebelled against him. 2 And the Lord sent against him raiding bands of Chaldeans, bands of Syrians, bands of Moabites, and bands of the people of Ammon; He sent them against Judah to destroy it, according to the word of the Lord which He had spoken by His servants the prophets.

3 Surely at the commandment of the Lord this came upon Judah, to remove them from His sight because of the sins of Manasseh, according to all that he had done, 4 and also because of the innocent blood that he had shed; for he had filled Jerusalem with innocent blood, which the Lord would not pardon.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 6 So Jehoiakim rested with his fathers. Then Jehoiachin his son reigned in his place.

7 And the king of Egypt did not come out of his land anymore, for the king of Babylon had taken all that belonged to the king of Egypt from the Brook of Egypt to the River Euphrates.

8 Jehoiachin was eighteen years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. His mother's name was Nehushta the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem. 9 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his father had done.

10 At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the city was besieged. 11 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, as his servants were besieging it. 12 Then Jehoiachin king of Judah, his mother, his servants, his princes, and his officers went out to the king of Babylon; and the king of Babylon, in the eighth year of his reign, took him prisoner.

13 And he carried out from there all the treasures of the house of the Lord and the treasures of the king's house, and he cut in pieces all the articles of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the Lord, as the Lord had said. 14 Also he carried into captivity all Jerusalem: all the captains and all the mighty men of valor, ten thousand captives, and all the craftsmen and smiths. None remained except the poorest people of the land.

15 And he carried Jehoiachin captive to Babylon. The king's mother, the king's wives,

his officers, and the mighty of the land he carried into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon. 16 All the valiant men, seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths, one thousand, all who were strong and fit for war, these the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

17 Then the king of Babylon made Mattaniah, Jehoiachin's[d] uncle, king in his place, and changed his name to Zedekiah.

18 Zedekiah was twenty-one years old when he became king, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Hamutal the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. 19 He also did evil in the sight of the Lord, according to all that Jehoiakim had done. 20 For because of the anger of the Lord this happened in Jerusalem and Judah, that He finally cast them out from His presence. Then Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon.

CHAPTER 25

1 Now it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, on the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon and all his army came against Jerusalem and encamped against it; and they built a siege wall against it all around. 2 So the city was besieged until the eleventh year of King Zedekiah. 3 By the ninth day of the fourth month the Famine had become so severe in the city that there was no food for the people of the land.

4 Then the city wall was broken through, and all the men of war fled at night by way of the gate between two walls, which was by the king's garden, even though the Chaldeans were still encamped all around against the city. And the king went by way of the plain. 5 But the army of the Chaldeans pursued the king, and they overtook him in the plains of Jericho. All his army was scattered from him.

6 So they took the king and brought him up to the king of Babylon at Riblah, and they pronounced judgment on him. 7 Then they killed the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, put out the eyes of Zedekiah, bound him with bronze fetters, and took him to Babylon.

8 And in the fifth month, on the seventh day of the month (which was the nineteenth year of King Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon), Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, came to Jerusalem. 9 He burned the house of the Lord and the king's house; all the houses of Jerusalem, that is, all the houses of the great, he burned with fire. 10 And all the army of the Chaldeans who were with the captain of the guard broke down the walls of Jerusalem all around.

11 Then Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away captive the rest of the people who remained in the city and the defectors who had deserted to the king of Babylon, with the rest of the multitude. 12 But the captain of the guard left some of the poor of the land as vinedressers and farmers. 13 The bronze pillars that were in the house of the Lord, and the carts and the bronze Sea that were in the house of the Lord,

the Chaldeans broke in pieces, and carried their bronze to Babylon.

14 They also took away the pots, the shovels, the trimmers, the spoons, and all the bronze utensils with which the priests ministered. 15 The firepans and the basins, the things of solid gold and solid silver, the captain of the guard took away. 16 The two pillars, one Sea, and the carts, which Solomon had made for the house of the Lord, the bronze of all these articles was beyond measure.

17 The height of one pillar was eighteen cubits, and the capital on it was of bronze. The height of the capital was three cubits, and the network and pomegranates all around the capital were all of bronze. The second pillar was the same, with a network.

18 And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, Zephaniah the second priest, and the three doorkeepers.

19 He also took out of the city an officer who had charge of the men of war, five men of the king's close associates who were found in the city, the chief recruiting officer of the army, who mustered the people of the land, and sixty men of the people of the land who were found in the city.

20 So Nebuzaradan, captain of the guard, took these and brought them to the king of Babylon at Riblah. 21 Then the king of Babylon struck them and put them to death at Riblah in the land of Hamath. Thus Judah was carried away captive from its own land.

22 Then he made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, governor over the people who remained in the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left. 23 Now when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governor, they came to Gedaliah at Mizpah—Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, Johanan the son of Careah, Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Jaazaniah the son of a Maachathite, they and their men.

24 And Gedaliah took an oath before them and their men, and said to them, "Do not be afraid of the servants of the Chaldeans. Dwell in the land and serve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well with you."

25 But it happened in the seventh month that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the royal family, came with ten men and struck and killed Gedaliah, the Jews, as well as the Chaldeans who were with him at Mizpah. 26 And all the people, small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose and went to Egypt; for they were afraid of the Chaldeans.

27 Now it came to pass in the thirty-seventh year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the twenty-seventh day of the month, that Evil-Merodach king of Babylon, in the year that he began to reign, released Jehoiachin king of Judah from prison.

28 He spoke kindly to him, and gave him a more prominent seat than those of the kings who were with him in Babylon. 29 So Jehoiachin changed from his prison garments, and

he ate bread regularly before the king all the days of his life. 30 And as for his provisions, there was a regular ration given him by the king, a portion for each day, all the days of his life.

END Book Of 2nd KINGS

Book of 1ST CHRONICLES

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of 1ST CHRONICLES:

1ST CHRONICLES

--The Philistines defeat Israel and King Saul is wounded by an arrow and later dies.

--David becomes King of Israel and David says--"Great is the Lord and greatly to be Praised."

--David sins by taking a Census so as a punishment--God kills 70,000 Israelites by a plague.

--David tells Solomon to build a House/temple for the Lord.

--David dies, and Solomon becomes King.

2ND CHRONICLES--The Glory of God fills the Temple dedication,

--Solomon dies. Rehoboam becomes King.

--Jehosaphat and Judah sing Praises to God on the battlefield and God has the Ammonites and Moabites killed by ambushes.

--King Sennacherib boasts about destroying nations and Judah--but he and his army are destroyed by God.

--Hezekiah dies. Manasseh becomes King--and he is a very Wicked king. But later on he Repents and Humbles himself, then he dies.

--Josiah becomes King and he restores God's laws in the land. But later he Disobeys God and is killed on the battlefield.

--The Israelites are later taken away Captives to live in Babylon.

***--Any and all--Donations--are used so we can continue to give away--Free GOD'S Digital Bibles and Biblical books.**

Copyright 2021 by William Charnow/all rights reserved

Book Of 1st CHRONICLES

Note: (The CHAPTERS 1 to 4 are all Genealogies/Names)

CHAPTER 5

1 Now the sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel—he was indeed the firstborn, but because he defiled his father’s bed, his birthright was given to the sons of Joseph, the son of Israel, so that the genealogy is not listed according to the birthright; 2 yet Judah prevailed over his brothers, and from him came a ruler, although the birthright was Joseph’s— 3 the sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel were Hanoch, Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.

4 The sons of Joel were Shemaiah his son, Gog his son, Shimei his son, 5 Micah his son, Reaiah his son, baal his son, 6 and Beerah his son, whom Tiglath-Pileser king of Assyria carried into captivity. He was leader of the Reubenites. 7 And his brethren by their families, when the genealogy of their generations was registered: the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah, 8 and Bela the son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelt in Aroer, as far as Nebo and baal Meon. 9 Eastward they settled as far as the entrance of the wilderness this side of the River Euphrates, because their cattle had multiplied in the land of Gilead.

10 Now in the days of Saul they made war with the Hagarites, who fell by their hand; and they dwelt in their tents throughout the entire area east of Gilead.

11 And the children of Gad dwelt next to them in the land of Bashan as far as Salcah: 12 Joel was the chief, Shapham the next, then Jaanai and Shaphat in Bashan, 13 and their brethren of their father’s house: Michael, Meshullam, Sheba, Jorai, Jachan, Zia, and Eber—seven in all. 14 These were the children of Abihail the son of Huri, the son of Jaroah, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz;

15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, was chief of their father’s house. 16 And the Gadites dwelt in Gilead, in Bashan and in its villages, and in all the common-lands of Sharon within their borders. 17 All these were registered by genealogies in the days of Jotham king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam king of Israel.

18 The sons of Reuben, the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh had forty-four thousand seven hundred and sixty valiant men, men able to bear shield and sword, to shoot with the bow, and skillful in war, who went to war. 19 They made war with the Hagarites, Jetur, Naphish, and Nodab.

20 And they were helped against them, and the Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all who were with them, for they cried out to God in the battle. He heeded their prayer, because they put their trust in Him.

21 Then they took away their livestock—fifty thousand of their camels, two hundred and fifty thousand of their sheep, and two thousand of their donkeys—also one hundred thousand of their men; 22 for many fell dead, because the war was God’s. And they dwelt in their place until the captivity.

23 So the children of the half-tribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land.

Their numbers increased from Bashan to baal Hermon, that is, to Senir, or Mount Hermon. 24 These were the heads of their fathers' houses: Ephraim, Ishi, Eliel, Azriel, Jeremiah, Hodaviah, and Jahdiel. They were mighty men of valor, famous men, and heads of their fathers' houses.

25 But Israel--acted treacherously/rebelled-- against the God of their fathers and played the harlot after the gods of the peoples of the land, whom God had destroyed before them.

26 So the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul king of Assyria, that is, Tiglath-Pileser king of Assyria. He carried the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh into captivity. He took them to Halah, Habor, Hara, and the river of Gozan to this day.

Note: (The CHAPTERS—6 to 9--are all Genealogies/Names)

CHAPTER 10

1 Now the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled before the Philistines and fell slain on Mount Gilboa. 2 The Philistines closely pursued Saul and his sons, and the Philistines struck down Jonathan, Abinadab and Malchi-shua, the sons of Saul. 3 The battle became heavy against Saul, and the archers overtook him; and he was wounded by the archers.

4 Then Saul said to his armor bearer, "Draw your sword and thrust me through with it, otherwise these uncircumcised will come and abuse me." But his armor bearer would not, for he was greatly afraid. Therefore Saul took his sword and fell on it.

5 And when his armor bearer saw that Saul was dead, he also fell on his sword and died. 6 So Saul and his three sons died, and all his house died together. 7 And when all the men of Israel who *were* in the valley saw that they had fled and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook their cities and fled; then the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 So it happened the next day, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen on Mount Gilboa. 9 And they stripped him and took his head and his armor, and sent word throughout the land of the Philistines to proclaim the news in the temple of their idols and among the people. 10 Then they put his armor in the temple of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dagon.

11 And when all Jabesh Gilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul, 12 all the valiant men arose and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons; and they brought them to Jabesh, and buried their bones under the tamarisk tree at Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

13 So Saul Died for his trespasses/sins-- which he committed against the Lord ,

--because of --the Word of the Lord which he did Not Keep/do--
--and also because he Asked Counsel--of a Medium, making inquiry with her--
--and did Not Inquire of the Lord . Therefore God Killed King Saul--and gave the Kingdom to David the son of Jesse.

CHAPTER 11

1 Then all Israel came together to David at Hebron, saying, “Indeed we are your bone and your flesh. 2 Also, in time past, even when Saul was king, you were the one who led Israel out and brought them in; and the Lord your God said to you, ‘You shall shepherd My people Israel, and be ruler over My people Israel.’ ” 3 Therefore all the elders of Israel came to the king at Hebron, and David made a covenant with them at Hebron before the Lord. And they anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the Lord by Samuel.

4 And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which is Jebus, where the Jebusites were, the inhabitants of the land. 5 But the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, “You shall not come in here” Nevertheless David took the stronghold of Zion (that is, the City of David).

6 Now David said, “Whoever attacks the Jebusites first shall be chief and captain.” And Joab the son of Zeruiah went up first, and became chief. 7 Then David dwelt in the stronghold; therefore they called it the City of David. 8 And he built the city around it, from the Millo to the surrounding area. Joab repaired the rest of the city. 9 So David went on and became great, and the Lord of hosts was with him.

10 Now these were the heads of the mighty men whom David had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, with all Israel, to make him king, according to the word of the Lord concerning Israel.

11 And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had: Jashobeam the son of a Hachmonite, chief of the captains; he had lifted up his spear against three hundred, killed by him at one time.

12 After him was Eleazar the son of Dodo, the Ahohite, who was one of the three mighty men. 13 He was with David at Pasdammim. Now there the Philistines were gathered for battle, and there was a piece of ground full of barley. So the people fled from the Philistines. 14 But they stationed themselves in the middle of that field, defended it, and killed the Philistines. So the Lord brought about a great victory.

15 Now three of the thirty chief men went down to the rock to David, into the cave of Adullam; and the army of the Philistines encamped in the Valley of Rephaim. 16 David was then in the stronghold, and the garrison of the Philistines was then in Bethlehem. 17 And David said with longing, “Oh, that someone would give me a drink of water from the well of Bethlehem, which is by the gate”

18 So the three broke through the camp of the Philistines, drew water from the well of Bethlehem that was by the gate, and took it and brought it to David. Nevertheless David would not drink it, but poured it out to the Lord.

19 And he said, “Far be it from me, O my God, that I should do this Shall I drink the blood of these men who have put their lives in jeopardy? For at the risk of their lives they brought it.” Therefore he would not drink it. These things were done by the three mighty men.

20 Abishai the brother of Joab was chief of another three. He had lifted up his spear against three hundred men, killed them, and won a name among these three. 21 Of the three he was more honored than the other two men. Therefore he became their captain. However he did not attain to the first three.

22 Benaiah was the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man from Kabzeel, who [k]had done many deeds. He had killed two lion-like heroes of Moab. He also had gone down and killed a lion in the midst of a pit on a snowy day. 23 And he killed an Egyptian, a man of great height, five cubits tall. In the Egyptian’s hand there was a spear like a weaver’s beam; and he went down to him with a staff, wrested the spear out of the Egyptian’s hand, and killed him with his own spear.

24 These things Benaiah the son of Jehoiada did, and won a name among three mighty men. 25 Indeed he was more honored than the thirty, but he did not attain to the first three. And David appointed him over his guard.

26 Also the valiant men of the armies were, Asahel the brother of Joab, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Bethlehem,

27 Shammoth the Harorite, Helez the Pelonite,

28 Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abiezer the Antothite,

29 Sibbecai the Hushathite, Ilai the Ahohite,

30 Maharai the Netophathite, Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite,

31 Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah, that pertained to the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite,

32 Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, Abiel the Arbathite,

33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite,

34 The sons of Hashem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shage the Hararite,

35 Ahiam the son of Sacar the Hararite, Eliphal the son of Ur,

36 Hopher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite,

37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai the son of Ezbai,

38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the son of Haggeri,

39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armourbearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah,
40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,
41 Uriah the Hittite, Zabad the son of Ahlai,
42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him,
43 Hanan the son of Maachah, and Joshaphat the Mithnite,
44 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Jehiel the sons of Hothan the Aroerite,
45 Jediahel the son of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite,
46 Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam, and Ithmah the Moabite,
47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel the Mesobaite.

CHAPTER 12

1 Now these were the men who came to David at Ziklag while he was still a fugitive from Saul the son of Kish; and they were among the mighty men, helpers in the war, 2 armed with bows, using both the right hand and the left in hurling stones and shooting arrows with the bow. They were of Benjamin, Saul's brethren.

3 The chief was Ahiezer, then Joash, the sons of Shemaah the Gibeathite; Jeziel and Pelet the sons of Azmaveth; Berachah, and Jehu the Anathothite; 4 Ishmaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; Jeremiah, Jahaziel, Johanan, and Jozabad the Gederathite; 5 Eluzai, Jerimoth, Bealiah, Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite; 6 Elkanah, Jisshiah, Azarel, Joezer, and Jashobeam, the Korahites; 7 and Joelah and Zebadiah the sons of Jeroham of Gedor.

8 Some Gadites joined David at the stronghold in the wilderness, mighty men of valor, men trained for battle, who could handle shield and spear, whose faces were like the faces of lions, and were as swift as gazelles on the mountains: 9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third, 10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth, 11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh,

12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth, 13 Jeremiah the tenth, and Machbanai the eleventh. 14 These were from the sons of Gad, captains of the army; the least was over a hundred, and the greatest was over a thousand.

15 These are the ones who crossed the Jordan in the first month, when it had overflowed all its banks; and they put to flight all those in the valleys, to the east and to the west.

16 Then some of the sons of Benjamin and Judah came to David at the stronghold. 17 And David went out to meet them, and answered and said to them, "If

you have come peaceably to me to help me, my heart will be united with you; but if to betray me to my enemies, since there is no wrong in my hands, may the God of our fathers look and bring judgment.”

18 Then the Spirit came upon Amasai, chief of the captains, and he said:

“We are yours, O David;
We are on your side, O son of Jesse.
Peace, peace to you,
And peace to your helpers.
For your God helps you.”

So David received them, and made them captains of the troop.

19 And some from Manasseh defected to David when he was going with the Philistines to battle against Saul; but they did not help them, for the lords of the Philistines sent him away by agreement, saying, “He may defect to his master Saul and endanger our heads.”

20 When he went to Ziklag, those of Manasseh who defected to him were Adnah, Jozabad, Jediael, Michael, Jozabad, Elihu, and Zillethai, captains of the thousands who were from Manasseh. 21 And they helped David against the bands of raiders, for they were all mighty men of valor, and they were captains in the army. 22 For at that time they came to David day by day to help him, until it was a great army, like the army of God.

23 Now these were the numbers of the divisions that were equipped for war, and came to David at Hebron to turn over the kingdom of Saul to him, according to the word of the Lord: 24 of the sons of Judah bearing shield and spear, six thousand eight hundred armed for war; 25 of the sons of Simeon, mighty men of valor fit for war, seven thousand one hundred; 26 of the sons of Levi four thousand six hundred;

27 Jehoiada, the leader of the Aaronites, and with him three thousand seven hundred; 28 Zadok, a young man, a valiant warrior, and from his father’s house twenty-two captains;

29 of the sons of Benjamin, relatives of Saul, three thousand (until then the greatest part of them had remained loyal to the house of Saul); 30 of the sons of Ephraim twenty thousand eight hundred, mighty men of valor, famous men throughout their father’s house; 31 of the half-tribe of Manasse eighteen thousand, who were designated by name to come and make David king;

32 of the sons of Issachar who had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do, their chiefs were two hundred; and all their brethren were at their command; 33 of Zebulun there were fifty thousand who went out to battle, expert in war with all weapons of war, stouthearted men who could keep ranks; 34 of Naphtali one thousand captains, and with them thirty-seven thousand with shield and spear;

35 of the Danites who could keep battle formation, twenty-eight thousand six hundred; 36 of Asher, those who could go out to war, able to keep battle formation, forty thousand; 37 of the Reubenites and the Gadites and the half-tribe of Manasseh, from the other side of the Jordan, one hundred and twenty thousand armed for battle with every kind of weapon of war.

38 All these men of war, who could keep ranks, came to Hebron with a loyal heart, to make David king over all Israel; and all the rest of Israel were of one mind to make David king. 39 And they were there with David three days, eating and drinking, for their brethren had prepared for them. 40 Moreover those who were near to them, from as far away as Issachar and Zebulun and Naphtali, were bringing food on donkeys and camels, on mules and oxen—provisions of flour and cakes of figs and cakes of raisins, wine and oil and oxen and sheep abundantly, for there was joy in Israel.

CHAPTER 13

1 Then David consulted with the captains of the thousands and the hundreds, even with every leader. 2 David said to all the assembly of Israel, “If it seems good to you, and if it is from the Lord our God, let us send everywhere to our kinsmen who remain in all the land of Israel, also to the priests and Levites who are with them in their cities with pasture lands,

that they may meet with us;

3 --and let us bring back--the Ark of The Covenant--of our God to us,

for we did not seek it in the days of Saul. 4 Then all the assembly said that they would do so, for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So David assembled all Israel together, from the Shihor of Egypt even to the entrance of Hamath, to bring the Ark of God from Kiriath-jearim. 6 David and all Israel went up to baalah, that is, to Kiriath-jearim, which belongs to Judah, to bring up from there the Ark of God, the Lord who is enthroned above the cherubim, where His name is called.

7 They carried the Ark of God on a new cart from the house of Abinadab, and Uzza and Ahio drove the cart.

8 David and all Israel were Celebrating before God--with all their might, even with songs and with lyres, harps, tambourines, cymbals and with trumpets.

9 When they came to the threshing floor of Chidon,

-- Uzza put out his Hand--to Hold/steady/this action was strictly Forbidden--the Ark of The Covenant, because the oxen nearly upset it.

10 The Anger of the Lord burned against Uzza--so He struck him down

--because he put out his Hand--to the Ark; and he Died there before God.

11 Then David became angry because of the Lord 's outburst against Uzza; and he called that place Perez-uzza to this day.

12 David was afraid of God that day, saying, "How can I bring the Ark of God home to me?" 13 So David did not take the Ark with him to the city of David, but took it aside to the house of Obed-edom the Gittite. 14 Thus the Ark of God remained with the family of Obed-edom in his house three months; and the Lord --Blessed the family of Obed-edom with all that he had.

CHAPTER 14

1 Now Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, with masons and carpenters, to build him a house. 2 So David knew that the Lord had established him as king over Israel, for his kingdom was highly exalted for the sake of His people Israel.

3 Then David took more wives in Jerusalem, and David begot more sons and daughters. 4 And these are the names of his children whom he had in Jerusalem: Shammua, Shobab, Nathan, Solomon, 5 Ibhar, Elishua, Elpelet, 6 Nogah, Nepheg, Japhia, 7 Elishama, Beeliada, and Eliphelet.

8 Now when the Philistines heard that David had been anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to search for David. And David heard of it and went out against them. 9 Then the Philistines went and made a raid on the Valley of Rephaim.

10 And King David inquired of God, saying, "Shall I go up against the Philistines? Will You deliver them into my hand?"

The Lord said to him, "Go up, for I will deliver them into your hand."

11 So they went up to baal Perazim, and David defeated them there. Then David said, "God has broken through my enemies by my hand like a breakthrough of water." Therefore they called the name of that place baal Perazim. 12 And when they left their gods there, David gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire.

13 Then the Philistines once again made a raid on the valley. 14 Therefore David inquired again of God, and God said to him, "You shall not go up after them; circle around them, and come upon them in front of the mulberry trees.

15 And it shall be, when you hear a sound of marching in the tops of the mulberry trees, then you shall go out to battle, for God has gone out before you to strike the camp of the Philistines."

16 So David did as God commanded him, and they drove back the army of the Philistines from Gibeon as far as Gezer.

17 Then the fame of David went out into all lands, and the Lord brought the fear of him upon all nations.

CHAPTER 15

1 David built houses for himself in the City of David; and he prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched a tent for it. 2 Then David said, “No one may carry the ark of God but the Levites, for the Lord has chosen them to carry the Ark of God and to minister before Him forever.” 3 And David gathered all Israel together at Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the Lord to its place, which he had prepared for it.

4 Then David assembled the children of Aaron and the Levites: 5 of the sons of Kohath, Uriel the chief, and one hundred and twenty of his brethren;

6 of the sons of Merari, Asaiah the chief, and two hundred and twenty of his brethren; 7 of the sons of Gershon, Joel the chief, and one hundred and thirty of his brethren; 8 of the sons of Elizaphan, Shemaiah the chief, and two hundred of his brethren; 9 of the sons of Hebron, Eliel the chief, and eighty of his brethren; 10 of the sons of Uzziel, Amminadab the chief, and one hundred and twelve of his brethren.

11 And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites: for Uriel, Asaiah, Joel, Shemaiah, Eliel, and Amminadab. 12 He said to them, “You are the heads of the fathers’ houses of the Levites; sanctify yourselves, you and your brethren, that you may bring up the ark of the Lord God of Israel to the place I have prepared for it. 13 For because you did not do it the first time, the Lord our God broke out against us, because we did not consult Him about the proper order.”

14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the Lord God of Israel. 15 And the children of the Levites bore the Ark of God on their shoulders, by its poles, as Moses had commanded according to the word of the Lord.

16 Then David spoke to the leaders of the Levites to appoint their brethren to be the singers accompanied by instruments of music, stringed instruments, harps, and cymbals, by raising the voice with resounding joy. 17 So the Levites appointed Heman the son of Joel; and of his brethren, Asaph the son of Berechiah; and of their brethren, the sons of Merari, Ethan the son of Kushaiah;

18 and with them their brethren of the second rank: Zechariah, Ben, Jaaziel, Shemiramoth, Jehiel, Unni, Eliab, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattithiah, Elipheleh, Mikneiah, Obed-Edom, and Jeiel, the gatekeepers; 19 the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, were to sound the cymbals of bronze; 20 Zechariah, Aziel, Shemiramoth, Jehiel, Unni, Eliab, Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with strings according to Alamoth; 21 Mattithiah, Elipheleh, Mikneiah, Obed-Edom, Jeiel, and Azaziah, to direct with harps on the Sheminith;

22 Chenaniah, leader of the Levites, was instructor in charge of the music, because he was skillful; 23 Berechiah and Elkanah were doorkeepers for the ark; 24 Shebaniah, Joshaphat, Nethanel, Amasai, Zechariah, Benaiah, and Eliezer, the priests, were to blow the trumpets before the ark of God; and Obed-Edom and Jehiah, doorkeepers for the ark.

25 So David, the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lord from the house of Obed-Edom with joy. 26 And so it was, when God helped the Levites who bore the ark of the covenant of the Lord, that they offered seven bulls and seven rams. 27 David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, as were all the Levites who bore the ark, the singers, and Chenaniah the music master with the singers. David also wore a linen ephod.

28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the Lord with shouting and with the sound of the horn, with trumpets and with cymbals, making music with stringed instruments and harps.

29 And it happened, as the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord came to the City of David, that Michal, Saul's daughter, looked through a window and saw King David whirling and playing music; and she despised him in her heart.

CHAPTER 16

1 And they brought in the Ark of God and placed it inside the tent which David had pitched for it, and they offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before God. 2 When David had finished offering the burnt offering and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the Lord . 3 He distributed to everyone of Israel, both man and woman, to everyone a loaf of bread and a portion of meat and a raisin cake.

4 And he appointed some of the Levites to minister before the ark of the Lord, to commemorate, to thank, and to praise the Lord God of Israel: 5 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, then Jeiel, Shemiramoth, Jehiel, Mattithiah, Eliab, Benaiah, and Obed-Edom: Jeiel with stringed instruments and harps, but Asaph made music with cymbals; 6 Benaiah and Jahaziel the priests regularly blew the trumpets before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 Then on that day David first assigned Asaph and his relatives to give thanks to the Lord .

8 Oh Give Thanks to the Lord--call upon His Name;

Make known God's-- deeds among the peoples.

9 Sing to Him--sing Praises to Him;

Speak--of all His wonders.

10 Glory in--His holy name;

Let the Heart of those who seek the Lord--be glad.

11 Seek the Lord--and His strength;

Seek His Face/help--Continually.

12 Remember His wonderful deeds which He has done,
His marvels and the judgments from His mouth,

13 O seed of Israel His servant,
Sons of Jacob, His chosen ones.

14 He is the Lord our God;
His judgments are in all the earth.

15 Remember--His Covenant forever,
The Word --which He Commanded to a thousand generations,

16 The covenant which He made with Abraham,
And His oath to Isaac.

17 And confirmed it to Jacob for a statute,
To Israel for an everlasting covenant,

18 Saying, "To you I will give the land of Canaan
As the allotment of your inheritance,"

19 When you were few in number,
Indeed very few, and strangers in it.

20 When they went from one nation to another,
And from one kingdom to another people,

21 He permitted no man to do them wrong;
Yes, He rebuked kings for their sakes,

22 Saying, "Do not touch My anointed ones,
And do My prophets no harm."

23 Sing to the Lord--all the earth;
Proclaim good tidings of His Salvation--from day to day.

24 Tell of His glory among the nations,
His wonderful deeds among all the peoples.

25 For Great is the Lord--and greatly to be Praised;
He also is to be Feared above all gods.

26 For all the gods of the peoples are idols,
But the Lord--made the heavens.

27 Splendor and majesty are before Him,
Strength and joy are in His place.

28 Ascribe to the Lord , O families of the peoples,
Ascribe to the Lord glory and strength.

29 Ascribe to the Lord the glory due His name;
Bring an offering, and come before Him;
Worship the Lord in holy array.

30 Tremble/fear--before God Almighty--all the Earth;
Indeed, the world is firmly established, it will not be moved.

31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice;
And let them say among the nations--“The Lord reigns.”
32 Let the sea roar, and all it contains;

Let the field exult, and all that is in it.
33 Then the trees of the forest will sing for joy before the Lord ;
For He is coming to judge the earth.

34 O Give Thanks--to the Lord--for He is good;
For His loving-kindness is—everlasting/eternal.
And say, “Save us, O God of our salvation;
Gather us together, and deliver us from the Gentiles,
To give thanks to Your Holy Name,
To triumph in Your praise.”

36 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel
From everlasting to everlasting

And all the people said, “Amen” and Praised the Lord.

37 So he left Asaph and his brothers there before the ark of the covenant of the Lord to minister before the ark regularly, as every day’s work required; 38 and Obed-Edom with his sixty-eight brethren, including Obed-Edom the son of Jeduthun, and Hosah, to be gatekeepers; 39 and Zadok the priest and his brethren the priests, before the tabernacle of the Lord at the high place that was at Gibeon,

40 to offer burnt offerings to the Lord on the altar of burnt offering regularly morning and evening, and to do according to all that is written in the Law of the Lord which He commanded Israel; 41 and with them Heman and Jeduthun and the rest who were chosen, who were designated by name, to Give Thanks to the Lord, because His Mercy endures forever; 42 and with them Heman and Jeduthun, to sound aloud with trumpets and cymbals and the musical instruments of God. Now the sons of Jeduthun were gatekeepers.

43 Then all the people departed, every man to his house; and David returned to bless his house.

CHAPTER 17

1 Now it came to pass, when David was dwelling in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, “See now, I dwell in a house of cedar, but the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD *is* under tent curtains.”

2 Then Nathan said to David, “Do all that is in your heart, for God is with you.”

3 But it happened that night that the word of God came to Nathan, saying, 4 “Go and tell My servant David, ‘Thus says the Lord: “You shall not build Me a house to dwell in. 5 For I have not dwelt in a house since the time that I brought up Israel, even to this

day, but have gone from tent to tent, and from one tabernacle to another. 6 Wherever I have moved about with all Israel, have I ever spoken a word to any of the judges of Israel, whom I commanded to shepherd My people, saying, ‘Why have you not built Me a house of cedar?’ ” ’

7 Now therefore, thus shall you say to My servant David, ‘Thus says the Lord of hosts: “I took you from the sheepfold, from following the sheep, to be Ruler over My people Israel. 8 And I have been with you wherever you have gone, and have cut off all your enemies from before you, and have made you a name like the name of the great men who are on the earth.

9 Moreover I will appoint a place for My people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own and move no more; nor shall the sons of wickedness oppress them anymore, as previously, 10 since the time that I commanded judges to be over My people Israel. Also I will subdue all your enemies. Furthermore I tell you that the Lord will build you a house.

11 And it shall be, when your days are fulfilled, when you must go to be with your fathers, that I will set up your seed after you, who will be of your sons; and I will establish his kingdom. 12 He shall build Me a house, and I will establish his throne forever. 13 I will be his Father, and he shall be My son; and I will not take My mercy away from him, as I took it from him who was before you.

14 And I will establish him in My house and in My kingdom forever; and his throne shall be established forever.”

15 According to all these words and according to all this vision, so Nathan spoke to David.

16 Then King David went in and sat before the Lord; and he said: “Who am I, O Lord God? And what is my house, that You have brought me this far? 17 And yet this was a small thing in Your sight, O God; and You have also spoken of Your servant’s house for a great while to come, and have regarded me according to the rank of a man of high degree, O Lord God. 18 What more can David say to You for the honor of Your servant? For You know Your servant.

19 O Lord, for Your servant’s sake, and according to Your own heart, You have done all this greatness, in making known all these great things. 20 O Lord, there is none like You, nor is there any God besides You, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 And who is like Your people Israel, the one nation on the earth whom God went to redeem for Himself as a people—to make for Yourself a name by great and awesome deeds, by driving out nations from before Your people whom You redeemed from Egypt? 22 For You have made Your people Israel Your very own people forever; and You, Lord, have become their God.

23 “And now, O Lord, the word which You have spoken concerning Your servant and

concerning his house, let it be established forever, and do as You have said. 24 So let it be established, that Your name may be magnified forever, saying, ‘The Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, is Israel’s God.’ And let the house of Your servant David be established before You.

25 For You, O my God, have revealed to Your servant that You will build him a house. Therefore Your servant has found it in his heart to pray before You. 26 And now, Lord, You are God, and have promised this goodness to Your servant. 27 Now You have been pleased to bless the house of Your servant, that it may continue before You forever; for You have blessed it, O Lord, and it shall be blessed forever.”

CHAPTER 18

1 After this it came to pass that David attacked the Philistines, subdued them, and took Gath and its towns from the hand of the Philistines. 2 Then he defeated Moab, and the Moabites became David’s servants, and brought tribute.

3 And David defeated Hadadezer king of Zobah as far as Hamath, as he went to establish his power by the River Euphrates. 4 David took from him one thousand chariots, seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand foot soldiers. Also David hamstringed all the chariot horses, except that he spared enough of them for one hundred chariots.

5 When the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadadezer king of Zobah, David killed twenty-two thousand of the Syrians. 6 Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus; and the Syrians became David’s servants, and brought tribute. So the Lord preserved David wherever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadadezer, and brought them to Jerusalem. 8 Also from Tibhath and from Chun, cities of Hadadezer, David brought a large amount of bronze, with which Solomon made the bronze Sea, the pillars, and the articles of bronze.

9 Now when [k]Tou king of Hamath heard that David had [l]defeated all the army of Hadadezer king of Zobah, 10 he sent Hadoram his son to King David, to greet him and bless him, because he had fought against Hadadezer and defeated him (for Hadadezer had been at war with Tou); and Hadoram brought with him all kinds of articles of gold, silver, and bronze.

11 King David also dedicated these to the Lord, along with the silver and gold that he had brought from all these nations—from Edom, from Moab, from the people of Ammon, from the Philistines, and from Amalek.

12 Moreover Abishai the son of Zeruiah killed eighteen thousand Edomites in the Valley of Salt. 13 He also put garrisons in Edom, and all the Edomites became David’s servants. And the Lord preserved David wherever he went.

14 So David reigned over all Israel, and administered judgment and justice to all his people. 15 Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the army; Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was recorder; 16 Zadok the son of Ahitub and Abimelech the son of Abiathar were the priests; Shavsha was the scribe; 17 Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and David's sons were chief ministers at the king's side.

CHAPTER 19

1 It happened after this that Nahash the king of the people of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his place. 2 Then David said, "I will show kindness to Hanun the son of Nahash, because his father showed kindness to me." So David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. And David's servants came to Hanun in the land of the people of Ammon to comfort him.

3 And the princes of the people of Ammon said to Hanun, "Do you think that David really honors your father because he has sent comforters to you? Did his servants not come to you to search and to overthrow and to spy out the land?"

4 Therefore Hanun took David's servants, shaved them, and cut off their garments in the middle, at their buttocks, and sent them away. 5 Then some went and told David about the men; and he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, "Wait at Jericho until your beards have grown, and then return."

6 When the people of Ammon saw that they had made themselves repulsive to David, Hanun and the people of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire for themselves chariots and horsemen from Mesopotamia, from Syrian Maacah, and from Zobah.

7 So they hired for themselves thirty-two thousand chariots, with the king of Maacah and his people, who came and encamped before Medeba. Also the people of Ammon gathered together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 Now when David heard of it, he sent Joab and all the army of the mighty men. 9 Then the people of Ammon came out and put themselves in battle array before the gate of the city, and the kings who had come were by themselves in the field.

10 When Joab saw that the battle line was against him before and behind, he chose some of Israel's best and put them in battle array against the Syrians. 11 And the rest of the people he put under the command of Abishai his brother, and they set themselves in battle array against the people of Ammon.

12 Then he said, "If the Syrians are too strong for me, then you shall help me; but if the people of Ammon are too strong for you, then I will help you. 13 Be of good courage, and let us be strong for our people and for the cities of our God. And may the Lord do what is good in His sight."

14 So Joab and the people who were with him drew near for the battle against the

Syrians, and they fled before him. 15 When the people of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fleeing, they also fled before Abishai his brother, and entered the city. So Joab went to Jerusalem.

16 Now when the Syrians saw that they had been defeated by Israel, they sent messengers and brought the Syrians who were beyond the River, and Shophach the commander of Hadadezer's army went before them. 17 When it was told David, he gathered all Israel, crossed over the Jordan and came upon them, and set up in battle array against them. So when David had set up in battle array against the Syrians, they fought with him.

18 Then the Syrians fled before Israel; and David killed seven thousand charioteers and forty thousand foot soldiers of the Syrians, and killed Shophach the commander of the army. 19 And when the servants of Hadadezer saw that they were defeated by Israel, they made peace with David and became his servants. So the Syrians were not willing to help the people of Ammon anymore.

CHAPTER 20

1 It happened in the spring of the year, at the time kings go out to battle, that Joab led out the armed forces and ravaged the country of the people of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah. But David stayed at Jerusalem. And Joab defeated Rabbah and overthrew it. 2 Then David took their king's crown from his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it. And it was set on David's head. Also he brought out the spoil of the city in great abundance.

3 And he brought out the people who were in it, and put them to work with saws, with iron picks, and with axes. So David did to all the cities of the people of Ammon. Then David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

4 Now it happened afterward that war broke out at Gezer with the Philistines, at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite killed Sippai, who was one of the sons of the giant. And they were subdued.

5 Again there was war with the Philistines, and Elhanan the son of Jair killed Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the shaft of whose spear was like a weaver's beam.

6 Yet again there was war at Gath, where there was a man of great stature, with twenty-four fingers and toes, six on each hand and six on each foot; and he also was born to the giant. 7 So when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimea, David's brother, killed him.

8 These were born to the giant in Gath, and they fell by the hand of David and by the hand of his servants.

CHAPTER 21

1 Then satan stood up against Israel--and moved/incited/seduced-- David to Number/take a census of Israel.

2 So David said to Joab and to the princes of the people, "Go, number Israel from Beersheba even to Dan, and bring me word that I may know their number." 3 Joab said, "May the Lord add to His people a hundred times as many as they are But, my Lord the king, are they not all my Lord's servants? Why does my Lord seek this thing? Why should he be a cause of guilt to Israel?"

4 Nevertheless, the King's word prevailed against Joab. Therefore, Joab departed and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem. 5 Joab gave the number of the census of all the people to David. And all Israel were 1,100,000 men who drew the sword; and Judah was 470,000 men who drew the sword. 6 But he did not number Levi and Benjamin among them, for the king's command was abhorrent to Joab.

7 God was Displeased with this thing/taking a Census--so He struck Israel.

8 David said to God--"I have Sinned Greatly--in that I have done this thing. But now, please take away the iniquity of Your servant, for I have done very foolishly."

9 The Lord spoke to Gad, David's seer, saying, 10 "Go and speak to David, saying, 'Thus says the Lord --"I offer you three things; choose for yourself one of them, which I will do to you." ' " 11 So Gad came to David and said to him, "Thus says the Lord, 'Take for yourself 12 either three years of famine, or three months to be swept away before your foes, while the sword of your enemies overtakes you, or else three days of the sword of the Lord, even pestilence in the land, and the Angel of the Lord destroying throughout all the territory of Israel.'

Now, therefore, consider what answer I shall return to Him who sent me."

13 David said to Gad, "I am in great distress; please--let me fall into the hand of the Lord --for His Mercies are very great.

But do not let me fall into the hand of man."

14 So the Lord sent a Pestilence on Israel; 70,000 men of Israel fell. 15 And God sent an Angel to Jerusalem to destroy it; but as he was about to destroy it, the Lord saw and was sorry over the calamity, and said to the destroying Angel, "It is enough; now relax your hand." And the Angel of the Lord was standing by the threshing floor of Ornan the Jebusite. 16 Then David lifted up his eyes and saw the Angel of the Lord standing between earth and heaven, with his drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem--Then David and the elders, covered with sackcloth--fell on their faces.

17 David said to God, "Is it not I who commanded to count the people? Indeed, I am the one who has sinned and done very wickedly, but these sheep, what have they done? O

Lord my God, please let Your hand be against me and my father's household, but not against Your people that they should be plagued."

18 Then the Angel of the Lord commanded Gad to say to David,-- that David should go up and build an altar to the Lord on the threshing floor of Ornan the Jebusite.

19 So David went up at the word of Gad, which he spoke in the name of the Lord . 20 Now Ornan turned back and saw the Angel, and his four sons who were with him hid themselves. And Ornan was threshing wheat.

21 As David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out from the threshing floor and prostrated himself before David with his face to the ground. 22 Then David said to Ornan, "Give me the site of this threshing floor, that I may build on it an altar to the Lord ; for the full price you shall give it to me, that the plague may be restrained from the people."

23 Ornan said to David, "Take it for yourself; and let my Lord the king do what is good in his sight. See, I will give the oxen for burnt offerings and the threshing sledges for wood and the wheat for the grain offering; I will give it all."

24 But King David said to Ornan--"No, but I will surely buy it for the full price; for I will not take what is yours for the Lord ,_
--or offer a burnt Offering/gift--which Costs me Nothing."

25 So David gave Ornan 600 shekels of gold by weight for the site. 26 Then David built an altar to the Lord there and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings.

And he called to the Lord --and He answered him with--Fire from Heaven--on the altar of burnt offering.

27 The Lord commanded the Angel--and he put his sword back in its sheath.

28 At that time, when David saw that the Lord had answered him on the threshing floor of Ornan the Jebusite, he sacrificed there. 29 For the tabernacle of the Lord and the altar of the burnt offering, which Moses had made in the wilderness, were at that time at the high place in Gibeon. 30 But David could not go before it to inquire of God, for he was afraid of the Sword of the Angel of the Lord.

CHAPTER 22

1 Then David said, "This is the house of the Lord God, and this is the altar of burnt offering for Israel." 2 So David commanded to gather the aliens who were in the land of Israel; and he appointed masons to cut hewn stones to build the house of God. 3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails of the doors of the gates and for the joints, and bronze in abundance beyond measure, 4 and cedar trees in abundance; for

the Sidonians and those from Tyre brought much cedar wood to David.

5 Now David said, “Solomon my son is young and inexperienced, and the house to be built for the Lord must be exceedingly magnificent, famous and glorious throughout all countries. I will now make preparation for it.” So David made abundant preparations before his death.

6 David-- called for his son Solomon, and charged him to build a house for the Lord God of Israel--Now, my son, the Lord be with you that you may be successful, and build the house of the Lord your God just as He has spoken concerning you.

7 And David said to Solomon: “My son, as for me, it was in my mind to build a house to the name of the Lord my God; 8 but the word of the Lord came to me, saying, ‘You have shed much blood and have made great wars; you shall not build a house for My name, because you have shed much blood on the earth in My sight.

9 Behold, a son shall be born to you, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies all around. His name shall be Solomon, for I will give peace and quietness to Israel in his days. 10 He shall build a house for My name, and he shall be My son, and I will be his Father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel forever.’

11 Now, my son, may the Lord be with you; and may you prosper, and build the house of the Lord your God, as He has said to you

12 Only the Lord give you discretion and understanding, and give you charge over Israel, so that you may keep the law of the Lord your God.

13 Then you will prosper, if you are careful to observe the statutes and the ordinances which the Lord commanded Moses concerning Israel.

Be strong and Courageous--do Not Fear nor be dismayed/afraid.

14 Indeed I have taken much trouble to prepare for the house of the Lord one hundred thousand talents of gold and one million talents of silver, and bronze and iron beyond measure, for it is so abundant. I have prepared timber and stone also, and you may add to them.

15 Moreover there are workmen with you in abundance: woodsmen and stonecutters, and all types of skillful men for every kind of work. 16 Of gold and silver and bronze and iron there is no limit. Arise and begin working, and the Lord be with you.”

17 David also commanded all the leaders of Israel to help his son Solomon, saying, 18 “Is not the Lord your God with you? And has He not given you Rest on every side? For He has given the inhabitants of the land into my hand, and the land is subdued before the Lord and before His people.

19 Now set your Heart and your Soul to--Seek the Lord your God;

--Arise, therefore--and Build the sanctuary of the Lord God, so that you may bring the Ark of the covenant of the Lord and the holy vessels of God into the house that is to be built for the name of the Lord .”

CHAPTER 23

1 So when David was old and full of days, he made his son Solomon King over Israel. 2 And he gathered together all the leaders of Israel, with the priests and the Levites. 3 Now the Levites were numbered from the age of thirty years and above; and the number of individual males was thirty-eight thousand.

4 Of these, twenty-four thousand were to look after the work of the house of the Lord, six thousand were officers and judges, 5 four thousand were gatekeepers, and four thousand praised the Lord with musical instruments, “which I made,” said David, “for giving praise.”

6 Also David separated them into divisions among the sons of Levi: Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

7 Of the Gershonites: Laadan and Shimei. 8 The sons of Laadan: the first Jehiel, then Zetham and Joel—three in all. 9 The sons of Shimei: Shelomith, Haziël, and Haran—three in all. These were the heads of the fathers’ houses of Laadan. 10 And the sons of Shimei: Jahath, Zina, Jeush, and Beriah. These were the four sons of Shimei. 11 Jahath was the first and Zizah the second. But Jeush and Beriah did not have many sons; therefore they were assigned as one father’s house.

12 The sons of Kohath: Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel—four in all. 13 The sons of Amram: Aaron and Moses; and Aaron was set apart, he and his sons forever, that he should sanctify the most holy things, to burn incense before the Lord, to minister to Him, and to give the blessing in His name forever. 14 Now the sons of Moses the man of God were reckoned to the tribe of Levi. 15 The sons of Moses were Gershon and Eliezer. 16 Of the sons of Gershon, Shebuel was the first.

17 Of the descendants of Eliezer, Rehabiah was the first. And Eliezer had no other sons, but the sons of Rehabiah were very many. 18 Of the sons of Izhar, Shelomith was the first. 19 Of the sons of Hebron, Jeriah was the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth. 20 Of the sons of Uzziel, Michah was the first and Jesshiah the second.

21 The sons of Merari were Mahli and Mushi. The sons of Mahli were Eleazar and Kish. 22 And Eleazar died, and had no sons, but only daughters; and their brethren, the sons of Kish, took them as wives. 23 The sons of Mushi were Mahli, Eder, and Jeremoth—three in all.

24 These were the sons of Levi by their fathers’ houses—the heads of the fathers’ houses as they were counted individually by the number of their names, who did

the work for the service of the house of the Lord, from the age of twenty years and above.

25 For David said, “The Lord God of Israel has given Rest to His people, that they may dwell in Jerusalem forever”; 26 and also to the Levites, “They shall no longer carry the tabernacle, or any of the articles for its service.” 27 For by the last words of David the Levites were numbered from twenty years old and above;

28 because their duty was to help the sons of Aaron in the service of the house of the Lord, in the courts and in the chambers, in the purifying of all holy things and the work of the service of the house of God, 29 both with the showbread and the fine flour for the grain offering, with the unleavened cakes and what is baked in the pan, with what is mixed and with all kinds of measures and sizes;

30 to stand every morning to thank and praise the Lord, and likewise at evening; 31 and at every presentation of a burnt offering to the Lord on the Sabbaths and on the New Moons and on the set feasts, by number according to the ordinance governing them, regularly before the Lord; 32 and that they should attend to the needs of the tabernacle of meeting, the needs of the holy place, and the needs of the sons of Aaron their brethren in the work of the house of the Lord.

NOTE:--Chapters (24-27) are all names/genealogies.

CHAPTER 28

1 Now David assembled at Jerusalem all the leaders of Israel: the officers of the tribes and the captains of the divisions who served the king, the captains over thousands and captains over hundreds, and the stewards over all the substance and possessions of the king and of his sons, with the officials, the valiant men, and all the mighty men of valor.

2 Then King David rose to his feet and said, “Hear me, my brethren and my people: I had it in my heart to build a house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and for the footstool of our God, and had made preparations to build it. 3 But God said to me, ‘You shall not build a house for My name, because you have been a man of war and have shed blood.’

4 However the Lord God of Israel chose me above all the house of my father to be king over Israel forever, for He has chosen Judah to be the ruler. And of the house of Judah, the house of my father, and among the sons of my father, He was pleased with me to make me king over all Israel.

5 And of all my sons (for the Lord has given me many sons) He has chosen my son Solomon to sit on the throne of the kingdom of the Lord over Israel. 6 Now He said to me, ‘It is your son Solomon who shall build My house and My courts; for I have chosen him to be My son, and I will be his Father.

7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom forever, if he is steadfast to observe My

commandments and My judgments, as it is this day.’ 8 Now therefore, in the sight of all Israel, the assembly of the Lord, and in the hearing of our God, be careful to seek out all the commandments of the Lord your God, that you may possess this good land, and leave it as an inheritance for your children after you forever.

9 “As for you, my son Solomon, know the God of your father, and serve Him with a loyal heart and with a willing mind; for the Lord searches all hearts and understands all the intent of the thoughts. If you seek Him, He will be found by you; but if you Forsake Him, He will cast you off forever. 10 Consider now, for the Lord has chosen you to build a house for the sanctuary; be strong, and do it.”

11 Then David gave his son Solomon the plans for the vestibule, its houses, its treasuries, its upper chambers, its inner chambers, and the place of the mercy seat; 12 and the plans for all that he had by the Spirit, of the courts of the house of the Lord, of all the chambers all around, of the treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries for the dedicated things;

13 also for the division of the priests and the Levites, for all the work of the service of the house of the Lord, and for all the articles of service in the house of the Lord. 14 He gave gold by weight for things of gold, for all articles used in every kind of service; also silver for all articles of silver by weight, for all articles used in every kind of service; 15 the weight for the lampstands of gold, and their lamps of gold, by weight for each lampstand and its lamps; for the lampstands of silver by weight, for the lampstand and its lamps, according to the use of each lampstand.

16 And by weight he gave gold for the tables of the showbread, for each table, and silver for the tables of silver; 17 also pure gold for the forks, the basins, the pitchers of pure gold, and the golden bowls—he gave gold by weight for every bowl; and for the silver bowls, silver by weight for every bowl;

18 and refined gold by weight for the altar of incense, and for the construction of the chariot, that is, the gold cherubim that spread their wings and overshadowed the ark of the covenant of the Lord.

19 “All this,” said David, “the Lord made me understand in writing, by His hand upon me, all the works of these plans.”

20 And David said to his son Solomon, “Be strong and of good courage, and do it; do not fear nor be dismayed, for the Lord God—my God—will be with you. He will not leave you nor forsake you, until you have finished all the work for the service of the house of the Lord.

21 Here are the divisions of the priests and the Levites for all the service of the house of God; and every willing craftsman will be with you for all manner of workmanship, for every kind of service; also the leaders and all the people will be completely at your command.”

CHAPTER 29

1 Furthermore King David said to all the assembly: “My son Solomon, whom alone God has chosen, is young and inexperienced; and the work is great, because the temple is not for man but for the Lord God. 2 Now for the house of my God I have prepared with all my might: gold for things to be made of gold, silver for things of silver, bronze for things of bronze, iron for things of iron, wood for things of wood, onyx stones, stones to be set, glistening stones of various colors, all kinds of precious stones, and marble slabs in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have set my affection on the house of my God, I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house, my own special treasure of gold and silver: 4 three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses; 5 the gold for things of gold and the silver for things of silver, and for all kinds of work to be done by the hands of craftsmen. Who then is willing to consecrate himself this day to the Lord?”

6 Then the leaders of the fathers’ houses, leaders of the tribes of Israel, the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with the officers over the king’s work, offered willingly. 7 They gave for the work of the house of God five thousand talents and ten thousand darics of gold, ten thousand talents of silver, eighteen thousand talents of bronze, and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

8 And whoever had precious stones gave them to the treasury of the house of the Lord, into the hand of Jehiel the Gershonite. 9 Then the people rejoiced, for they had Offered Willingly, because with a loyal heart they had offered willingly to the Lord; and King David also rejoiced greatly.

10 Therefore David Praised the Lord before all the assembly; and David said:

“To be Praised are You, Lord God of Israel, our Father, forever and ever.

11 Yours, O Lord, is the greatness,

The power and the glory,

The victory and the majesty;

For all that is in heaven and in earth is Yours;

Yours is the kingdom, O Lord,

And You are exalted as head over all.

12 Both riches and honor come from You,

And You reign over all.

In Your hand is power and might;

In Your hand it is to make great

And to give strength to all.

13 “Now therefore, our God,
We thank You

And praise Your glorious name.

14 But who am I, and who are my people,
That we should be able to offer so willingly as this?

For all things come from You,
And of Your own we have given You.

15 For we are aliens and pilgrims before You,
As were all our fathers;
Our days on earth are as a shadow,
And without hope.

16 “O Lord our God, all this abundance that we have prepared to build You a house for Your holy name is from Your hand, and is all Your own. 17 I know also, my God, that You test the heart and have pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of my heart I have willingly offered all these things; and now with joy I have seen Your people, who are present here to offer willingly to You.

18 O Lord God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, our fathers, keep this forever in the intent of the thoughts of the heart of Your people, and fix their heart toward You. 19 And give my son Solomon a loyal heart to keep Your commandments and Your testimonies and Your statutes, to do all these things, and to build the temple for which I have made provision.”

20 Then David said to all the assembly, “Now bless the Lord your God.” So all the assembly blessed the Lord God of their fathers, and bowed their heads and prostrated themselves before the Lord and the king.

21 And they made sacrifices to the Lord and offered burnt offerings to the Lord on the next day: a thousand bulls, a thousand rams, a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel.

22 So they ate and drank before the Lord with great gladness on that day. And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and anointed him before the Lord to be the leader, and Zadok to be priest.

23 Then Solomon sat on the throne of the Lord as King instead of David his father, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him. 24 All the leaders and the mighty men, and also all the sons of King David, submitted themselves to King Solomon. 25 So the Lord exalted Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and bestowed on him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.

26 Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel. 27 And the period that he reigned over Israel was forty years; seven years he reigned in Hebron, and thirty-three years he reigned in Jerusalem.

28 So he died in a good old age, full of days and riches and honor; and Solomon his son reigned in his place.

29 Now the acts of King David, first and last, indeed they are written in the book of Samuel the seer, in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the book of Gad the seer, 30 with all his reign and his might, and the events that happened to him, to Israel, and to all the kingdoms of the lands.

End Book Of 1st CHRONICLES

Book Of 2nd CHRONICLES

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of 1ST CHRONICLES:

--The Glory of God fills the Temple dedication,

--Solomon dies. Rehoboam becomes King.

--Jehosaphat and Judah sing Praises to God on the battlefield and God has the Ammonites and Moabites killed by ambushes.

--King Sennacherib boasts about destroying nations and Judah--but he and his army are destroyed by God.

--Hezekiah dies. Manasseh becomes King--and he is a very Wicked king. But later on he Repents and humbles himself, then he dies.

--Josiah becomes King and he restores God's laws in the land. But later he Disobeys God and is killed on the battlefield.

--The Israelites are later taken away Captives to live in Babylon.

Book Of 2nd CHRONICLES

CHAPTER 1

1 Now Solomon the son of David was strengthened in his kingdom, and the Lord his God was with him and exalted him exceedingly.

2 And Solomon spoke to all Israel, to the captains of thousands and of hundreds, to the judges, and to every leader in all Israel, the heads of the fathers' houses. 3 Then Solomon, and all the assembly with him, went to the high place that was at Gibeon; for the tabernacle of meeting with God was there, which Moses the servant of the Lord had made in the wilderness.

4 But David had brought up the Ark of God from Kirjath Jearim to the place David had prepared for it, for he had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem. 5 Now the bronze altar that Bezalel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made, he put before the tabernacle of the Lord; Solomon and the assembly sought Him there. 6 And Solomon went up there to the bronze altar before the Lord, which was at the tabernacle of meeting, and offered a thousand burnt offerings on it.

7 On that night God appeared to Solomon, and said to him, "Ask What shall I give you?"

8 And Solomon said to God: "You have shown great mercy to David my father, and have made me king in his place. 9 Now, O Lord God, let Your promise to David my father be established, for You have made me king over a people like the dust of the earth in multitude. 10 Now give me wisdom and knowledge, that I may go out and come in before this people; for who can judge this great people of Yours?"

11 Then God said to Solomon: "Because this was in your heart, and you have not asked riches or wealth or honor or the life of your enemies, nor have you asked long life—but have asked wisdom and knowledge for yourself, that you may judge My people over whom I have made you king—

12 wisdom and knowledge are granted to you; and I will give you riches and wealth and honor, such as none of the kings have had who were before you, nor shall any after you have the like."

13 So Solomon came to Jerusalem from the high place that was at Gibeon, from before the tabernacle of meeting, and reigned over Israel. 14 And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen; he had one thousand four hundred chariots and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he stationed in the chariot cities and with the king in Jerusalem.

15 Also the king made silver and gold as common in Jerusalem as stones, and he made cedars as abundant as the sycamores which are in the lowland.

16 And Solomon had horses imported from Egypt and Keveh; the king's merchants

bought them in Keveh at the current price.

17 They also acquired and imported from Egypt a chariot for six hundred shekels of silver, and a horse for one hundred and fifty; thus, through their agents, they exported them to all the kings of the Hittites and the kings of Syria.

CHAPTER 2

1 Then Solomon determined to build a temple for the name of the Lord, and a royal house for himself. 2 Solomon selected seventy thousand men to bear burdens, eighty thousand to quarry stone in the mountains, and three thousand six hundred to oversee them.

3 Then Solomon sent to Hiram king of Tyre, saying:

As you have dealt with David my father, and sent him cedars to build himself a house to dwell in, so deal with me. 4 Behold, I am building a temple for the name of the Lord my God, to dedicate it to Him, to burn before Him sweet incense, for the continual showbread, for the burnt offerings morning and evening, on the Sabbaths, on the New Moons, and on the set feasts of the Lord our God. This is an ordinance forever to Israel.

5 And the temple which I build will be great, for our God is greater than all gods. 6 But who is able to build Him a temple, since heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain Him? Who am I then, that I should build Him a temple, except to burn sacrifice before Him?

7 Therefore send me at once a man skillful to work in gold and silver, in bronze and iron, in purple and crimson and blue, who has skill to engrave with the skillful men who are with me in Judah and Jerusalem, whom David my father provided. 8 Also send me cedar and cypress and algum logs from Lebanon, for I know that your servants have skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and indeed my servants will be with your servants, 9 to prepare timber for me in abundance, for the temple which I am about to build shall be great and wonderful.

10 And indeed I will give to your servants, the woodsmen who cut timber, twenty thousand kors of ground wheat, twenty thousand kors of barley, twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

11 Then Hiram King of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon:

Because the Lord loves His people, He has made you king over them.

12 Hiram also said:

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, who made heaven and earth, for He has given King David a wise son, endowed with prudence and understanding, who will build a temple for the Lord and a royal house for himself

13 And now I have sent a skillful man, endowed with understanding, Hiram my master craftsman 14 (the son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of Tyre), skilled to work in gold and silver, bronze and iron, stone and wood, purple and blue, fine linen and crimson, and to make any engraving and to accomplish any plan which may be given to him, with your skillful men and with the skillful men of my lord David your father.

15 Now therefore, the wheat, the barley, the oil, and the wine which my lord has spoken of, let him send to his servants. 16 And we will cut wood from Lebanon, as much as you need; we will bring it to you in rafts by sea to Joppa, and you will carry it up to Jerusalem.

17 Then Solomon numbered all the aliens who were in the land of Israel, after the census in which David his father had numbered them; and there were found to be one hundred and fifty-three thousand six hundred. 18 And he made seventy thousand of them bearers of burdens, eighty thousand stone cutters in the mountain, and three thousand six hundred overseers to make the people work.

CHAPTER 3

1 Now Solomon began to build the house of the Lord at Jerusalem on Mount Moriah, where the Lord had appeared to his father David, at the place that David had prepared on the threshing floor of Ornan the Jebusite. 2 And he began to build on the second day of the second month in the fourth year of his reign.

3 This is the foundation which Solomon laid for building the house of God: The length was sixty cubits (by cubits according to the former measure) and the width twenty cubits. 4 And the vestibule that was in front of the sanctuary was twenty cubits long across the width of the house, and the height was one hundred and twenty. He overlaid the inside with pure gold.

5 The larger room he paneled with cypress which he overlaid with fine gold, and he carved palm trees and chainwork on it. 6 And he decorated the house with precious stones for beauty, and the gold was gold from Parvaim. 7 He also overlaid the house—the beams and doorposts, its walls and doors—with gold; and he carved cherubim on the walls.

8 And he made the Most Holy Place. Its length was according to the width of the house, twenty cubits, and its width twenty cubits. He overlaid it with six hundred talents of fine gold. 9 The weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold; and he overlaid the upper area with gold. 10 In the Most Holy Place he made two cherubim, fashioned by carving, and overlaid them with gold.

11 The wings of the cherubim were twenty cubits in overall length: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, touching the wall of the room, and the other wing was five

cubits, touching the wing of the other cherub; 12 one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, touching the wall of the room, and the other wing also was five cubits, touching the wing of the other cherub. 13 The wings of these cherubim spanned twenty cubits overall. They stood on their feet, and they faced inward. 14 And he made the veil of blue, purple, crimson, and fine linen, and wove cherubim into it.

15 Also he made in front of the temple two pillars thirty-five cubits high, and the capital that was on the top of each of them was five cubits. 16 He made wreaths of chainwork, as in the inner sanctuary, and put them on top of the pillars; and he made one hundred pomegranates, and put them on the wreaths of chain work. 17 Then he set up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand and the other on the left; he called the name of the one on the right hand Jachin, and the name of the one on the left Boaz.

CHAPTER 4

1 Moreover he made a bronze altar: twenty cubits was its length, twenty cubits its width, and ten cubits its height.

2 Then he made the Sea of cast bronze, ten cubits from one brim to the other; it was completely round. Its height was five cubits, and a line of thirty cubits measured its circumference. 3 And under it was the likeness of oxen encircling it all around, ten to a cubit, all the way around the Sea. The oxen were cast in two rows, when it was cast.

4 It stood on twelve oxen: three looking toward the north, three looking toward the west, three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east; the Sea was set upon them, and all their back parts pointed inward. 5 It was a handbreadth thick; and its brim was shaped like the brim of a cup, like a lily blossom. It contained three thousand baths.

6 He also made ten lavers, and put five on the right side and five on the left, to wash in them; such things as they offered for the burnt offering they would wash in them, but the Sea was for the priests to wash in. 7 And he made ten lampstands of gold according to their design, and set them in the temple, five on the right side and five on the left. 8 He also made ten tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the right side and five on the left. And he made one hundred bowls of gold.

9 Furthermore he made the court of the priests, and the great court and doors for the court; and he overlaid these doors with bronze. 10 He set the Sea on the right side, toward the southeast.

11 Then Hiram made the pots and the shovels and the bowls. So Hiram finished doing the work that he was to do for King Solomon for the house of God: 12 the two pillars and the bowl-shaped capitals that were on top of the two pillars; the two networks covering the two bowl-shaped capitals which were on top of the pillars; 13 four hundred pomegranates for the two networks (two rows of pomegranates for each network, to cover the two bowl-shaped capitals that were on the pillars);

14 he also made carts and the lavers on the carts; 15 one Sea and twelve oxen under it; 16 also the pots, the shovels, the forks—and all their articles Hiram his master craftsman made of burnished bronze for King Solomon for the house of the Lord.

17 In the plain of Jordan the king had them cast in clay molds, between Succoth and Zeredah. 18 And Solomon had all these articles made in such great abundance that the weight of the bronze was not determined.

19 Thus Solomon had all the furnishings made for the house of God: the altar of gold and the tables on which was the shewbread; 20 the lampstands with their lamps of pure gold, to burn in the prescribed manner in front of the inner sanctuary,

21 with the flowers and the lamps and the wick-trimmers of gold, of purest gold; 22 the trimmers, the bowls, the ladles, and the censers of pure gold. As for the entry of the sanctuary, its inner doors to the Most Holy Place, and the doors of the main hall of the temple, were gold.

CHAPTER 5

1 Thus all the work that Solomon made for the House of the Lord was finished: and Solomon brought in all the things that David his father had dedicated; and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God. 2 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the Ark of the covenant of the Lord out of the city of David, which is Zion.

3 Therefore all the men of Israel assembled with the king at the feast, which was in the seventh month. 4 So all the elders of Israel came, and the Levites took up the ark. 5 Then they brought up the ark, the tabernacle of meeting, and all the holy furnishings that were in the tabernacle. The priests and the Levites brought them up. 6 Also King Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel who were assembled with him before the ark, were sacrificing sheep and oxen that could not be counted or numbered for multitude.

7 Then the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lord to its place, into the inner sanctuary of the temple, to the Most Holy Place, under the wings of the cherubim. 8 For the cherubim spread their wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubim overshadowed the ark and its poles. 9 The poles extended so that the ends of the poles of the ark could be seen from the holy place, in front of the inner sanctuary; but they could not be seen from outside. And they are there to this day.

10 Nothing was in the ark except the two tablets which Moses put there at Horeb, when the Lord made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they had come out of Egypt.

11 And it came to pass when the priests came out of the Most Holy Place (for all the priests who were present had sanctified themselves, without keeping to their divisions), 12 and the Levites who were the singers, all those of Asaph and Heman and Jeduthun, with their sons and their brethren, stood at the east end of the altar, clothed in white linen, having cymbals, stringed instruments and harps, and with them one hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets—

13 It came even to pass--as the trumpeters and singers were as one,

-- to make One Sound--to be heard in Praising and Thanking the Lord ; and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of music, and

--Praised the Lord--saying, For God is good;

--for his Mercy endures for ever--

that then--the house was filled with a Cloud, even the House of the Lord ;

14---So that the priests could not stand to minister--by reason of the Cloud--

--for the Glory of the Lord --had filled--the House of God.

CHAPTER 6

1 Then Solomon spoke:

“The Lord said He would dwell in the dark cloud.

2 I have surely built You an exalted house,
And a place for You to dwell in forever.”

3 Then the king turned around and blessed the whole assembly of Israel, while all the assembly of Israel was standing. 4 And he said: “Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, who has fulfilled with His hands what He spoke with His mouth to my father David, saying, 5 ‘Since the day that I brought My people out of the land of Egypt, I have chosen no city from any tribe of Israel in which to build a house, that My name might be there, nor did I choose any man to be a ruler over My people Israel.

6 Yet I have chosen Jerusalem, that My name may be there, and I have chosen David to be over My people Israel.’ 7 Now it was in the heart of my father David to build a temple for the name of the Lord God of Israel.

8 But the Lord said to my father David, ‘Whereas it was in your heart to build a temple for My name, you did well in that it was in your heart. 9 Nevertheless you shall not build the temple, but your son who will come from your body, he shall build the temple for My name.’

10 So the Lord has fulfilled His word which He spoke, and I have filled the position of my father David, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the Lord promised; and I have built the temple for the name of the Lord God of Israel. 11 And there I have put the ark, in which is the covenant of the Lord which He made with the children of Israel.”

12 Then Solomon stood before the altar of the Lord in the presence of all the assembly of Israel, and spread out his hands 13 (for Solomon had made a bronze platform five cubits long, five cubits wide, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court; and he stood on it, knelt down on his knees before all the assembly of Israel, and spread out his hands toward heaven);

14 and he said: “Lord God of Israel, there is no God in heaven or on earth like You, who keep Your covenant and mercy with Your servants who walk before You with all their hearts.

15 You have kept what You promised Your servant David my father; You have both spoken with Your mouth and fulfilled it with Your hand, as it is this day. 16 Therefore, Lord God of Israel, now keep what You promised Your servant David my father, saying, ‘You shall not fail to have a man sit before Me on the throne of Israel, only if your sons take heed to their way, that they walk in My law as you have walked before Me.’

17 And now, O Lord God of Israel, let Your word come true, which You have spoken to Your servant David.

18 “But will God indeed dwell with men on the earth? Behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain You. How much less this temple which I have built 19 Yet regard the prayer of Your servant and his supplication, O Lord my God, and listen to the cry and the prayer which Your servant is praying before You: 20 that Your eyes may be open toward this temple day and night, toward the place where You said You would put Your name, that You may hear the prayer which Your servant makes toward this place.

21 And may You hear the supplications of Your servant and of Your people Israel, when they pray toward this place. Hear from heaven Your dwelling place, and when You hear, forgive.

22 “If anyone sins against his neighbor, and is forced to take an oath, and comes and takes an oath before Your altar in this temple, 23 then hear from heaven, and act, and judge Your servants, bringing retribution on the wicked by bringing his way on his own head, and justifying the righteous by giving him according to his righteousness.

24 “Or if Your people Israel are defeated before an enemy because they have sinned against You, and return and confess Your name, and pray and make supplication before You in this temple, 25 then hear from heaven and forgive the sin of Your people Israel, and bring them back to the land which You gave to them and their fathers.

26 “When the heavens are shut up and there is no rain because they have sinned against You, when they pray toward this place and confess Your name, and turn from their sin because You afflict them, 27 then hear in heaven, and forgive the sin of Your servants, Your people Israel, that You may teach them the good way in which they should walk; and send rain on Your land which You have given to Your people as an inheritance.

28 “When there is famine in the land, pestilence or blight or mildew, locusts or grasshoppers; when their enemies besiege them in the land of their cities; whatever plague or whatever sickness there is; 29 whatever prayer, whatever supplication is made by anyone, or by all Your people Israel, when each one knows his own burden and his own grief, and spreads out his hands to this temple:

30 then hear from heaven Your dwelling place, and forgive, and give to everyone according to all his ways, whose heart You know (for You alone know the hearts of the sons of men), 31 that they may fear You, to walk in Your ways as long as they live in the land which You gave to our fathers.

32 “Moreover, concerning a foreigner, who is not of Your people Israel, but has come from a far country for the sake of Your great name and Your mighty hand and Your outstretched arm, when they come and pray in this temple; 33 then hear from heaven Your dwelling place, and do according to all for which the foreigner calls to You, that all peoples of the earth may know Your name and fear You, as do Your people Israel, and that they may know that this temple which I have built is called by Your name.

34 “When Your people go out to battle against their enemies, wherever You send them, and when they pray to You toward this city which You have chosen and the temple which I have built for Your name, 35 then hear from heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

36 “When they sin against You (for there is no one who does not sin), and You become angry with them and deliver them to the enemy, and they take them captive to a land far or near; 37 yet when they come to themselves in the land where they were carried captive, and repent, and make supplication to You in the land of their captivity, saying, ‘We have sinned, we have done wrong, and have committed wickedness’;

38 and when they return to You with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, where they have been carried captive, and pray toward their land which You gave to their fathers, the city which You have chosen, and toward the temple which I have built for Your name: 39 then hear from heaven Your dwelling place their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their cause, and forgive Your people who have sinned against You.

40 Now, my God, I pray, let Your eyes be open and let Your ears be attentive to the prayer made in this place.

41 “Now therefore,
Arise, O Lord God, to Your resting place,

You and the ark of Your strength.
Let Your priests, O Lord God, be clothed with salvation,
And let Your saints rejoice in goodness.

42 “O Lord God, do not turn away the face of Your Anointed;
Remember the mercies of Your servant David.”

CHAPTER 7

1 Now when Solomon had made an end of Praying--the Fire came down from Heaven,
--and Consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices;

--and the Glory of the Lord--filled the house.

2 And the priests could Not Enter into the house of the Lord--

--because the Glory of the Lord had filled the Lord 's house. 3 And when all the children
of Israel saw how the Fire came down,

--and the Glory of the Lord upon the house, they Bowed themselves

--with their faces to the ground upon the pavement,

--and Worshiped, and Praised the Lord , saying,--For he is good; for his mercy endures
for ever.

4 Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the Lord. 5 King Solomon
offered a sacrifice of twenty-two thousand bulls and one hundred and twenty thousand
sheep. So the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6 And the priests attended to their services; the Levites also with instruments of the
music of the Lord, which King David had made to praise the Lord, saying, “For His
mercy endures forever,” whenever David offered praise by their ministry. The priests
sounded trumpets opposite them, while all Israel stood.

7 Furthermore Solomon consecrated the middle of the court that was in front of the
house of the Lord; for there he offered burnt offerings and the fat of the peace offerings,
because the bronze altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt
offerings, the grain offerings, and the fat.

8 At that time Solomon kept the feast seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great
assembly from the entrance of Hamath to the Brook of Egypt. 9 And on the eighth day
they held a sacred assembly, for they observed the dedication of the altar seven days,
and the feast seven days.

10 On the twenty-third day of the seventh month he sent the people away to their tents,
joyful and glad of heart for the good that the Lord had done for David, for Solomon, and
for His people Israel. 11 Thus Solomon finished the house of the Lord and the king's

house; and Solomon successfully accomplished all that came into his heart to make in the house of the Lord and in his own house.

12 Then the Lord appeared to Solomon by night, and said to him: "I have heard your prayer, and have chosen this place for Myself as a house of sacrifice. 13 When I shut up heaven and there is no rain, or command the locusts to devour the land, or send pestilence among My people,

14 If my people, which are called by my name, shall Humble Themselves, and Pray, --and Seek my face, and--Turn from their Wicked Ways--then will I Hear from Heaven-- and will Forgive their sin, and will heal their land. mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

17 And as for you, IF--you will Walk before me, as David your father walked, and do according--to All that I have Commanded You--and shall observe my statutes and my judgments;

18 Then will I establish the throne of your kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David your father, saying, There shall not fail you a man to be ruler in Israel.

19--But IF--you Turn Away--and Forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

20 Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name--will I Cast Out of my sight, and will make it to be a proverb and a byword among all nations.

--Because they Forsook the Lord God of their fathers--which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshiped them, and served them: --therefore has God-- brought all this Evil upon them.

CHAPTER 8

1 It came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the house of the Lord and his own house, 2 that the cities which Hiram had given to Solomon, Solomon built them; and he settled the children of Israel there. 3 And Solomon went to Hamath Zobah and seized it. 4 He also built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the storage cities which he built in Hamath.

5 He built Upper Beth Horon and Lower Beth Horon, fortified cities with walls, gates, and bars, 6 also baalath and all the storage cities that Solomon had, and all the chariot cities and the cities of the cavalry, and all that Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

7 All the people who were left of the Hittites, Amorites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, who were not of Israel— 8 that is, their descendants who were left in the land after them, whom the children of Israel did not destroy—from these Solomon raised forced labor, as it is to this day.

9 But Solomon did not make the children of Israel servants for his work. Some were men of war, captains of his officers, captains of his chariots, and his cavalry. 10 And others were chiefs of the officials of King Solomon: two hundred and fifty, who ruled over the people.

11 Now Solomon brought the daughter of Pharaoh up from the City of David to the house he had built for her, for he said, “My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places to which the ark of the Lord has come are holy.”

12 Then Solomon offered burnt offerings to the Lord on the altar of the Lord which he had built before the vestibule, 13 according to the daily rate, offering according to the commandment of Moses, for the Sabbaths, the New Moons, and the three appointed yearly feasts—the Feast of Unleavened Bread, the Feast of Weeks, and the Feast of Tabernacles.

14 And, according to the order of David his father, he appointed the divisions of the priests for their service, the Levites for their duties (to praise and serve before the priests) as the duty of each day required, and the gatekeepers by their divisions at each gate; for so David the man of God had commanded. 15 They did not depart from the command of the king to the priests and Levites concerning any matter or concerning the treasuries.

16 Now all the work of Solomon was well-ordered from the day of the foundation of the house of the Lord until it was finished. So the house of the Lord was completed.

17 Then Solomon went to Ezion Geber and Elath on the seacoast, in the land of Edom. 18 And Hiram sent him ships by the hand of his servants, and servants who knew the sea. They went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and acquired four hundred and fifty talents of gold from there, and brought it to King Solomon.

CHAPTER 9

1 Now when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, she came to Jerusalem to test Solomon with hard questions, having a very great retinue, camels that bore spices, gold in abundance, and precious stones; and when she came to Solomon, she spoke with him about all that was in her heart. 2 So Solomon answered all her questions; there was nothing so difficult for Solomon that he could not explain it to her.

3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, the house that he had built, 4 the food on his table, the seating of his servants, the service of his waiters and their apparel, his cupbearers and their apparel, and his entryway by which he went up to the house of the Lord, there was no more spirit in her.

5 Then she said to the king: "It was a true report which I heard in my own land about your words and your wisdom. 6 However I did not believe their words until I came and saw with my own eyes; and indeed the half of the greatness of your wisdom was not told me. You exceed the fame of which I heard.

7 Happy are your men and happy are these your servants, who stand continually before you and hear your wisdom 8 Blessed be the Lord your God, who delighted in you, setting you on His throne to be king for the Lord your God Because your God has loved Israel, to establish them forever, therefore He made you king over them, to do justice and righteousness."

9 And she gave the king one hundred and twenty talents of gold, spices in great abundance, and precious stones; there never were any spices such as those the queen of Sheba gave to King Solomon.

10 Also, the servants of Hiram and the servants of Solomon, who brought gold from Ophir, brought algum wood and precious stones. 11 And the king made walkways of the algum wood for the house of the Lord and for the king's house, also harps and stringed instruments for singers; and there were none such as these seen before in the land of Judah.

12 Now King Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all she desired, whatever she asked, much more than she had brought to the king. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

13 The weight of gold that came to Solomon yearly was six hundred and sixty-six talents of gold, 14 besides what the traveling merchants and traders brought. And all the kings of Arabia and governors of the country brought gold and silver to Solomon. 15 And King Solomon made two hundred large shields of hammered gold; six hundred shekels of hammered gold went into each shield.

16 He also made three hundred shields of hammered gold; three hundred shekels of gold went into each shield. The king put them in the House of the Forest of Lebanon.

17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure

gold. 18 The throne had six steps, with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne; there were armrests on either side of the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the armrests. 19 Twelve lions stood there, one on each side of the six steps; nothing like this had been made for any other kingdom.

20 All King Solomon's drinking vessels were gold, and all the vessels of the House of the Forest of Lebanon were pure gold. Not one was silver, for this was accounted as nothing in the days of Solomon. 21 For the king's ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Hiram. Once every three years the merchant ships came, bringing gold, silver, ivory, apes, and monkeys.

22 So King Solomon surpassed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom. 23 And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart. 24 Each man brought his present: articles of silver and gold, garments, armor, spices, horses, and mules, at a set rate year by year.

25 Solomon had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen whom he stationed in the chariot cities and with the king at Jerusalem.

26 So he reigned over all the kings from the River to the land of the Philistines, as far as the border of Egypt. 27 The king made silver as common in Jerusalem as stones, and he made cedar trees as abundant as the sycamores which are in the lowland. 28 And they brought horses to Solomon from Egypt and from all lands.

29 Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, are they not written in the book of Nathan the prophet, in the prophecy of Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of Iddo the seer concerning Jeroboam the son of Nebat? 30 Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years. 31 Then Solomon rested with his fathers, and was buried in the City of David his father. And Rehoboam his son reigned in his place.

CHAPTER 10

1 And Rehoboam went to Shechem, for all Israel had gone to Shechem to make him king. 2 So it happened, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat heard it (he was in Egypt, where he had fled from the presence of King Solomon), that Jeroboam returned from Egypt. 3 Then they sent for him and called him. And Jeroboam and all Israel came and spoke to Rehoboam, saying,

4 "Your father made our yoke heavy; now therefore, lighten the burdensome service of your father and his heavy yoke which he put on us, and we will serve you."

5 So he said to them, "Come back to me after three days." And the people departed.

6 Then King Rehoboam consulted the elders who stood before his father Solomon while he still lived, saying, "How do you advise me to answer these people?"

7 And they spoke to him, saying, “If you are kind to these people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be your servants forever.”

8 But he rejected the advice which the elders had given him, and consulted the young men who had grown up with him, who stood before him. 9 And he said to them, “What advice do you give? How should we answer this people who have spoken to me, saying, ‘Lighten the yoke which your father put on us’?”

10 Then the young men who had grown up with him spoke to him, saying, “Thus you should speak to the people who have spoken to you, saying, ‘Your father made our yoke heavy, but you make it lighter on us’—thus you shall say to them: ‘My little finger shall be thicker than my father’s waist

11 And now, whereas my father put a heavy yoke on you, I will add to your yoke; my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scourges’ ”

12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king had directed, saying, “Come back to me the third day.” 13 Then the king answered them roughly. King Rehoboam rejected the advice of the elders, 14 and he spoke to them according to the advice of the young men, saying, “My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add to it; my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scourges”

15 So the king did not listen to the people; for the turn of events was from God, that the Lord might fulfill His word, which He had spoken by the hand of Ahijah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 Now when all Israel saw that the king did not listen to them, the people answered the king, saying:

“What share have we in David?

We have no inheritance in the son of Jesse.

Every man to your tents, O Israel.

Now see to your own house, O David”

So all Israel departed to their tents. 17 But Rehoboam reigned over the children of Israel who dwelt in the cities of Judah.

18 Then King Rehoboam sent Hadoram, who was in charge of revenue; but the children of Israel stoned him with stones, and he died. Therefore King Rehoboam mounted his chariot in haste to flee to Jerusalem. 19 So Israel has been in rebellion against the house of David to this day.

CHAPTER 11

1 Now when Rehoboam came to Jerusalem, he assembled from the house of Judah and Benjamin one hundred and eighty thousand chosen men who were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might restore the kingdom to Rehoboam.

2 But the word of the Lord came to Shemaiah the man of God, saying, 3 “Speak to Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying, 4 ‘Thus says the Lord: “You shall not go up or fight against your brethren Let every man return to his house, for this thing is from Me.” Therefore they obeyed the words of the Lord, and turned back from attacking Jeroboam.

5 So Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and built cities for defense in Judah. 6 And he built Bethlehem, Etam, Tekoa, 7 Beth Zur, Sochoh, Adullam, 8 Gath, Mareshah, Ziph, 9 Adoraim, Lachish, Azekah, 10 Zorah, Aijalon, and Hebron, which are in Judah and Benjamin, fortified cities. 11 And he fortified the strongholds, and put captains in them, and stores of food, oil, and wine. 12 Also in every city he put shields and spears, and made them very strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

13 And from all their territories the priests and the Levites who were in all Israel took their stand with him. 14 For the Levites left their common-lands and their possessions and came to Judah and Jerusalem, for Jeroboam and his sons had rejected them from serving as priests to the Lord. 15 Then he appointed for himself priests for the high places, for the demons, and the calf idols which he had made.

16 And after the Levites left, those from all the tribes of Israel, such as set their heart to seek the Lord God of Israel, came to Jerusalem to sacrifice to the Lord God of their fathers. 17 So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong for three years, because they walked in the way of David and Solomon for three years.

18 Then Rehoboam took for himself as wife Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David, and of Abihail the daughter of Eliah the son of Jesse. 19 And she bore him children: Jeush, Shamariah, and Zaham. 20 After her he took Maachah the granddaughter of Absalom; and she bore him Abijah, Attai, Ziza, and Shelomith.

21 Now Rehoboam loved Maachah the granddaughter of Absalom more than all his wives and his concubines; for he took eighteen wives and sixty concubines, and begot twenty-eight sons and sixty daughters. 22 And Rehoboam appointed Abijah the son of Maachah as chief, to be leader among his brothers; for he intended to make him king.

23 He dealt wisely, and dispersed some of his sons throughout all the territories of Judah and Benjamin, to every fortified city; and he gave them provisions in abundance. He also sought many wives for them.

CHAPTER 12

1 Now it came to pass, when Rehoboam had established the kingdom and had strengthened himself, that he forsook the law of the Lord, and all Israel along with him. 2 And it happened in the fifth year of King Rehoboam that Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had transgressed against the Lord, 3 with twelve hundred chariots, sixty thousand horsemen, and people without number who came with him out of Egypt—the Lubim and the Sukkiim and the Ethiopians. 4 And he took the fortified cities of Judah and came to Jerusalem.

5 Then Shemaiah the prophet came to Rehoboam and the leaders of Judah, who were gathered together in Jerusalem because of Shishak, and said to them, “Thus says the Lord: ‘You have forsaken Me, and therefore I also have left you in the hand of Shishak.’ ”

6 So the leaders of Israel and the King Humbled Themselves; and they said, “The Lord is righteous.”

7 Now when the Lord saw that they Humbled Themselves, the word of the Lord came to Shemaiah, saying, “They have humbled themselves; therefore I will not destroy them, but I will grant them some deliverance. My wrath shall not be poured out on Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak. 8 Nevertheless they will be his servants, that they may distinguish My service from the service of the kingdoms of the nations.”

9 So Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the Lord and the treasures of the king’s house; he took everything. He also carried away the gold shields which Solomon had made. 10 Then King Rehoboam made bronze shields in their place, and committed them to the hands of the captains of the guard, who guarded the doorway of the king’s house.

11 And whenever the king entered the house of the Lord, the guard would go and bring them out; then they would take them back into the guardroom. 12 When he humbled himself, the wrath of the Lord turned from him, so as not to destroy him completely; and things also went well in Judah.

13 Thus King Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem and reigned.

Now Rehoboam was forty-one years old when he became king; and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the Lord had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put His name there. His mother’s name was Naamah, an Ammonitess. 14 And he did evil, because he did not prepare his heart to seek the Lord.

15 The acts of Rehoboam, first and last, are they not written in the book of Shemaiah the prophet, and of Iddo the seer concerning genealogies? And there were wars between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all their days. 16 So Rehoboam rested with his fathers, and was buried in the City of David. Then Abijah his son reigned in his place.

CHAPTER 13

1 In the eighteenth year of King Jeroboam, Abijah became king over Judah. 2 He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Michaiah the daughter of Uriel of Gibeah.

And there was war between Abijah and Jeroboam. 3 Abijah set the battle in order with an army of valiant warriors, four hundred thousand choice men. Jeroboam also drew up in battle formation against him with eight hundred thousand choice men, mighty men of valor.

4 Then Abijah stood on Mount Zemaraim, which is in the mountains of Ephraim, and said, "Hear me, Jeroboam and all Israel: 5 Should you not know that the Lord God of Israel gave the dominion over Israel to David forever, to him and his sons, by a covenant of salt? 6 Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat, the servant of Solomon the son of David, rose up and rebelled against his lord.

7 Then worthless rogues gathered to him, and strengthened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was young and inexperienced and could not withstand them.

8 And now you think to withstand the kingdom of the Lord, which is in the hand of the sons of David; and you are a great multitude, and with you are the gold calves which Jeroboam made for you as gods. 9 Have you not cast out the priests of the Lord, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and made for yourselves priests, like the peoples of other lands, so that whoever comes to consecrate himself with a young bull and seven rams may be a priest of things that are not gods?

10 But as for us, the Lord is our God, and we have not forsaken Him; and the priests who minister to the Lord are the sons of Aaron, and the Levites attend to their duties. 11 And they burn to the Lord every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense; they also set the showbread in order on the pure gold table, and the lampstand of gold with its lamps to burn every evening; for we keep the command of the Lord our God, but you have forsaken Him.

12 Now look, God Himself is with us as our head, and His priests with sounding trumpets to sound the alarm against you. O children of Israel, do not fight against the Lord God of your fathers, for you shall not prosper"

13 But Jeroboam caused an ambush to go around behind them; so they were in front of Judah, and the ambush was behind them. 14 And when Judah looked around, to their surprise the battle line was at both front and rear; and they cried out to the Lord, and the priests sounded the trumpets. 15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout; and as the men of Judah shouted, it happened that God struck Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah, and God delivered them into their hand. 17 Then Abijah and his people struck them with a great slaughter; so five hundred

thousand choice men of Israel fell slain. 18 Thus the children of Israel were subdued at that time; and the children of Judah prevailed, because they relied on the Lord God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued Jeroboam and took cities from him: Bethel with its villages, Jeshanah with its villages, and Ephraim with its villages. 20 So Jeroboam did not recover strength again in the days of Abijah; and the Lord struck him, and he died.

21 But Abijah grew mighty, married fourteen wives, and begot twenty-two sons and sixteen daughters. 22 Now the rest of the acts of Abijah, his ways, and his sayings are written in the annals of the prophet Iddo.

CHAPTER 14

1 So Abijah rested with his fathers, and they buried him in the City of David. Then Asa his son reigned in his place. In his days the land was quiet for ten years.

2 Asa did what was good and right in the eyes of the Lord his God, 3 for he removed the altars of the foreign gods and the high places, and broke down the sacred pillars and cut down the wooden images. 4 He commanded Judah to seek the Lord God of their fathers, and to observe the law and the commandment. 5 He also removed the high places and the incense altars from all the cities of Judah, and the kingdom was quiet under him.

6 And he built fortified cities in Judah, for the land had rest; he had no war in those years, because the Lord had given him rest. 7 Therefore he said to Judah, "Let us build these cities and make walls around them, and towers, gates, and bars, while the land is yet before us, because we have sought the Lord our God; we have sought Him, and He has given us rest on every side."

So they built and prospered. 8 And Asa had an army of three hundred thousand from Judah who carried shields and spears, and from Benjamin two hundred and eighty thousand men who carried shields and drew bows; all these were mighty men of valor.

9 Then Zerah the Ethiopian came out against them with an army of a million men and three hundred chariots, and he came to Mareshah. 10 So Asa went out against him, and they set the troops in battle array in the Valley of Zephathah at Mareshah.

11 And Asa cried out to the Lord his God, and said, "Lord, it is nothing for You to help, whether with many or with those who have no power; Help Us, O Lord our God, for we rest on You, and in Your name we go against this multitude. O Lord, You are our God; do not let man prevail against You"

12 So the Lord struck the Ethiopians before Asa and Judah, and the Ethiopians fled. 13 And Asa and the people who were with him pursued them to Gerar. So the Ethiopians were overthrown, and they could not recover, for they were broken before the Lord and His army. And they carried away very much spoil.

14 Then they defeated all the cities around Gerar, for the Fear of the Lord came upon them; and they plundered all the cities, for there was exceedingly much spoil in them. 15 They also attacked the livestock enclosures, and carried off sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 15

1 Now the Spirit of God came upon Azariah the son of Oded. 2 And he went out to meet Asa, and said to him: "Hear me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin.

The Lord is with you while you are with Him. If you seek Him, He will be found by you;

but if you forsake Him, He will forsake you.

3 For a long time Israel has been without the true God, without a teaching priest, and without law; 4 but when in their trouble they turned to the Lord God of Israel, and sought Him, He was found by them.

5 And in those times there was no peace to the one who went out, nor to the one who came in, but great turmoil was on all the inhabitants of the lands. 6 So nation was destroyed by nation, and city by city, for God troubled them with every adversity. 7 But you, be strong and do not let your hands be weak, for your Work shall be Rewarded"

8 And when Asa heard these words and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and removed the abominable idols from all the land of Judah and Benjamin and from the cities which he had taken in the mountains of Ephraim; and he restored the altar of the Lord that was before the vestibule of the Lord. 9 Then he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and those who dwelt with them from Ephraim, Manasseh, and Simeon, for they came over to him in great numbers from Israel when they saw that the Lord his God was with him.

10 So they gathered together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa. 11 And they offered to the Lord at that time seven hundred bulls and seven thousand sheep from the spoil they had brought. 12 Then they entered into a covenant to seek the Lord God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul; 13 and whoever would not seek the Lord God of Israel was to be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 Then they took an oath before the Lord with a loud voice, with shouting and trumpets and rams' horns. 15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath, for they had sworn with all their heart and sought Him with all their soul; and He was found by them, and the Lord gave them rest all around.

16 Also he removed Maachah, the mother of Asa the king, from being queen mother, because she had made an obscene image of Asherah; and Asa cut down her obscene

image, then crushed and burned it by the Brook Kidron. 17 But the high places were not removed from Israel. Nevertheless the heart of Asa was loyal all his days.

18 He also brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated and that he himself had dedicated: silver and gold and utensils. 19 And there was no war until the thirty-fifth year of the reign of Asa.

CHAPTER 16

1 In the thirty-sixth year of the reign of Asa, Baasha king of Israel came up against Judah and built Ramah, that he might let none go out or come in to Asa king of Judah. 2 Then Asa brought silver and gold from the treasuries of the house of the Lord and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-Hadad king of Syria, who dwelt in Damascus, saying,

3 "Let there be a treaty between you and me, as there was between my father and your father. See, I have sent you silver and gold; come, break your treaty with Baasha king of Israel, so that he will withdraw from me."

4 So Ben-Hadad heeded King Asa, and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Israel. They attacked Ijon, Dan, Abel Maim, and all the storage cities of Naphtali. 5 Now it happened, when Baasha heard it, that he stopped building Ramah and ceased his work. 6 Then King Asa took all Judah, and they carried away the stones and timber of Ramah, which Baasha had used for building; and with them he built Geba and Mizpah.

7 And at that time Hanani the seer/prophet came to Asa king of Judah, and said to him: "Because you have relied on the King of Syria, and have Not Relied/trusted on the Lord your God, therefore the army of the king of Syria has escaped from your hand. 8 Were the Ethiopians and the Lubim not a huge army with very many chariots and horsemen? Yet, because you completely relied on the Lord, He delivered them into your hand.

9 For the Eyes of the Lord run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to show Himself--strong on behalf of those whose Heart is loyal/perfect--to Him.

In this you have done foolishly; therefore from now on you shall have wars." 10 Then Asa was angry with the seer, and put him in prison, for he was enraged at him because of this. And Asa oppressed some of the people at that time.

11 Note that the acts of Asa, first and last, are indeed written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. 12 And in the thirty-ninth year of his reign, Asa became diseased in his feet, and his malady was severe; yet in his disease he did not seek the Lord, but the physicians.

13 So Asa rested with his fathers; he died in the forty-first year of his reign. 14 They buried him in his own tomb, which he had made for himself in the City of David; and

they laid him in the bed which was filled with spices and various ingredients prepared in a mixture of ointments. They made a very great burning for him.

CHAPTER 17

1 Then Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his place, and strengthened himself against Israel. 2 And he placed troops in all the fortified cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah and in the cities of Ephraim which Asa his father had taken. 3 Now the Lord was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in the former ways of his father David; he did not seek the baals, 4 but sought the God of his father, and walked in His commandments and not according to the acts of Israel.

5 Therefore the Lord established the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah gave presents to Jehoshaphat, and he had riches and honor in abundance. 6 And his Heart took Delight in the ways of the Lord; moreover he removed the high places and wooden images from Judah.

7 Also in the third year of his reign he sent his leaders, Ben-Hail, Obadiah, Zechariah, Nethanel, and Michaiiah, to teach in the cities of Judah. 8 And with them he sent Levites: Shemaiah, Nethaniah, Zebadiah, Asahel, Shemiramoth, Jehonathan, Adonijah, Tobijah, and Tobadonijah—the Levites; and with them Elishama and Jehoram, the priests. 9 So they taught in Judah, and had the Book of the Law of the Lord with them; they went throughout all the cities of Judah and taught the people.

10 And the Fear of the Lord fell on all the kingdoms of the lands that were around Judah, so that they did not make war against Jehoshaphat. 11 Also some of the Philistines brought Jehoshaphat presents and silver as tribute; and the Arabians brought him flocks, seven thousand seven hundred rams and seven thousand seven hundred male goats.

12 So Jehoshaphat became increasingly powerful, and he built fortresses and storage cities in Judah. 13 He had much property in the cities of Judah; and the men of war, mighty men of valor, were in Jerusalem.

14 These are their numbers, according to their fathers' houses. Of Judah, the captains of thousands: Adnah the captain, and with him three hundred thousand mighty men of valor; 15 and next to him was Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred and eighty thousand;

16 and next to him was Amasiah the son of Zichri, who willingly offered himself to the Lord, and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valor. 17 Of Benjamin: Eliada a mighty man of valor, and with him two hundred thousand men armed with bow and shield; 18 and next to him was Jehozabad, and with him one hundred and eighty thousand prepared for war. 19 These served the king, besides those the king put in the fortified cities throughout all Judah.

CHAPTER 18

1 Jehoshaphat had riches and honor in abundance; and by marriage he allied himself with Ahab. 2 After some years he went down to visit Ahab in Samaria; and Ahab killed sheep and oxen in abundance for him and the people who were with him, and persuaded him to go up with him to Ramoth Gilead. 3 So Ahab king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat king of Judah, "Will you go with me against Ramoth Gilead?"

And he answered him, "I am as you are, and my people as your people; we will be with you in the war."

4 Also Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, "Please inquire for the word of the Lord today."

5 Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together, four hundred men, and said to them, "Shall we go to war against Ramoth Gilead, or shall I refrain?"

So they said, "Go up, for God will deliver it into the king's hand."

6 But Jehoshaphat said, "Is there not still a prophet of the Lord here, that we may inquire of Him?"

7 So the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, "There is still one man by whom we may inquire of the Lord; but I hate him, because he never prophesies good concerning me, but always evil. He is Micah the son of Imla."

And Jehoshaphat said, "Let not the king say such things."

8 Then the king of Israel called one of his officers and said, "Bring Micaiah the son of Imla quickly"

9 The king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah, clothed in their robes, sat each on his throne; and they sat at a threshing floor at the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them. 10 Now Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah had made horns of iron for himself; and he said, "Thus says the Lord: 'With these you shall gore the Syrians until they are destroyed.' "

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, "Go up to Ramoth Gilead and prosper, for the Lord will deliver it into the king's hand."

12 Then the messenger who had gone to call Micaiah spoke to him, saying, "Now listen, the words of the prophets with one accord encourage the king. Therefore please let your word be like the word of one of them, and speak encouragement."

13 And Micah said, "As the Lord lives, whatever my God says, that I will speak."

14 Then he came to the king; and the king said to him, "Micaiah, shall we go to war against Ramoth Gilead, or shall I refrain?"

And he said, "Go and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand"

15 So the king said to him, “How many times shall I make you swear that you tell me nothing but the truth in the name of the Lord?”

16 Then he said, “I saw all Israel scattered on the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd. And the Lord said, ‘These have no master. Let each return to his house in peace.’ ”

17 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, “Did I not tell you he would not prophesy good concerning me, but evil?”

18 Then Micah said, “Therefore hear the Word of the Lord: I saw the Lord sitting on His throne, and all the host of heaven standing on His right hand and His left. 19 And the Lord said, ‘Who will persuade Ahab king of Israel to go up, that he may fall at Ramoth Gilead?’ So one spoke in this manner, and another spoke in that manner.

20 Then a spirit came forward and stood before the Lord, and said, ‘I will persuade him.’ The Lord said to him, ‘In what way?’ 21 So he said, ‘I will go out and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets.’ And the Lord said, ‘You shall persuade him and also prevail; go out and do so.’

22 Therefore look The Lord has put a lying spirit in the mouth of these prophets of yours, and the Lord has declared disaster against you.”

23 Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went near and struck Micah on the cheek, and said, “Which way did the spirit from the Lord go from me to speak to you?”

24 And Micah said, “Indeed you shall see on that day when you go into an inner chamber to hide”

25 Then the king of Israel said, “Take Micah, and return him to Amon the governor of the city and to Joash the king’s son; 26 and say, ‘Thus says the king: “Put this fellow in prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and water of affliction, until I return in peace.” ’ ”

27 But Micah said, “If you ever return in peace, the Lord has not spoken by me.” And he said, “Take heed, all you people”

28 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth Gilead. 29 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, “I will disguise myself and go into battle; but you put on your robes.” So the king of Israel disguised himself, and they went into battle.

30 Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the chariots who were with him, saying, “Fight with no one small or great, but only with the king of Israel.”

31 So it was, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, "It is the king of Israel" Therefore they surrounded him to attack; but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the Lord helped him, and God diverted them from him. 32 For so it was, when the captains of the chariots saw that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him.

33 Now a certain man drew a bow at random, and struck the king of Israel between the joints of his armor. So he said to the driver of his chariot, "Turn around and take me out of the battle, for I am wounded." 34 The battle increased that day, and the king of Israel propped himself up in his chariot facing the Syrians until evening; and about the time of sunset he died.

CHAPTER 19

1 Then Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned safely to his house in Jerusalem. 2 And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to King Jehoshaphat, "Should you help the wicked and love those who hate the Lord? Therefore the wrath of the Lord is upon you. 3 Nevertheless good things are found in you, in that you have removed the wooden images from the land, and have prepared your heart to seek God."

4 So Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem; and he went out again among the people from Beersheba to the mountains of Ephraim, and brought them back to the Lord God of their fathers. 5 Then he set judges in the land throughout all the fortified cities of Judah, city by city,

6 and said to the judges, "Take heed to what you are doing, for you do not judge for man but for the Lord, who is with you in the judgment. 7 Now therefore, let the fear of the Lord be upon you; take care and do it, for there is no iniquity with the Lord our God, no partiality, nor taking of bribes."

8 Moreover in Jerusalem, for the judgment of the Lord and for controversies, Jehoshaphat appointed some of the Levites and priests, and some of the chief fathers of Israel, when they returned to Jerusalem. 9 And he commanded them, saying, "Thus you shall act in the fear of the Lord, faithfully and with a loyal heart:

10 Whatever case comes to you from your brethren who dwell in their cities, whether of bloodshed or offenses against law or commandment, against statutes or ordinances, you shall warn them, lest they trespass against the Lord and wrath come upon you and your brethren. Do this, and you will not be guilty.

11 And take notice: Amariah the chief priest is over you in all matters of the Lord; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's matters; also the Levites will be officials before you. Behave courageously, and the Lord will be with the good."

CHAPTER 20

1 It happened after this that the people of Moab with the people of Ammon, and others with them besides the Ammonites, came to battle against Jehoshaphat. 2 Then some came and told Jehoshaphat, saying, “A great multitude is coming against you from beyond the sea, from Syria; and they are in Hazazon Tamar” (which is En Gedi).

3 And Jehoshaphat feared, and set himself to seek the Lord, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah. 4 So Judah gathered together to ask help from the Lord; and from all the cities of Judah they came to seek the Lord.

5 Then Jehoshaphat stood in the assembly of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the Lord, before the new court, 6 and said: “O Lord God of our fathers, are You not God in heaven, and do You not rule over all the kingdoms of the nations, and in Your hand is there not power and might, so that no one is able to withstand You? 7 Are You not our God, who drove out the inhabitants of this land before Your people Israel, and gave it to the descendants of Abraham Your friend forever?

8 And they dwell in it, and have built You a sanctuary in it for Your name, saying, 9 ‘If disaster comes upon us—sword, judgment, pestilence, or famine—we will stand before this temple and in Your presence (for Your name is in this temple), and cry out to You in our affliction, and You will hear and save.’

10 And now, here are the people of Ammon, Moab, and Mount Seir—whom You would not let Israel invade when they came out of the land of Egypt, but they turned from them and did not destroy them— 11 here they are, rewarding us by coming to throw us out of Your possession which You have given us to inherit. 12 O our God, will You not judge them? For we have no power against this great multitude that is coming against us; nor do we know what to do, but our eyes are upon You.”

13 Now all Judah, with their little ones, their wives, and their children, stood before the Lord.

14 Then the Spirit of the Lord came upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, in the midst of the assembly. 15 And he said, “Listen, all you of Judah and you inhabitants of Jerusalem, and you, King Jehoshaphat Thus says the Lord to you: ‘Do not be afraid nor dismayed because of this great multitude, for the battle is not yours, but God’s.

16 Tomorrow go down against them. They will surely come up by the Ascent of Ziz, and you will find them at the end of the brook before the Wilderness of Jeruel. 17 You will not need to fight in this battle. Position yourselves, stand still and see the salvation of the Lord, who is with you, O Judah and Jerusalem’ Do not fear or be dismayed; tomorrow go out against them, for the Lord is with you.”

18 And Jehoshaphat bowed his head with his face to the ground, and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem bowed before the Lord, worshiping the Lord. 19 Then the

Levites of the children of the Kohathites and of the children of the Korahites stood up to praise the Lord God of Israel with voices loud and high.

20 So they rose early in the morning and went out into the Wilderness of Tekoa; and as they went out, Jehoshaphat stood and said, "Hear me, O Judah and you inhabitants of Jerusalem: Believe in the Lord your God, and you shall be established; believe His prophets, and you shall prosper." 21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed those who should sing to the Lord, and who should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army and were saying:

"Praise the Lord,
For His Mercy endures forever."

22 Now when they began to sing and to praise, the Lord set ambushes against the people of Ammon, Moab, and Mount Seir, who had come against Judah; and they were defeated. 23 For the people of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of Mount Seir to utterly kill and destroy them. And when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, they helped to destroy one another.

24 So when Judah came to a place overlooking the wilderness, they looked toward the multitude; and there were their dead bodies, fallen on the earth. No one had escaped.

25 When Jehoshaphat and his people came to take away their spoil, they found among them an abundance of valuables on the dead bodies, and precious jewelry, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away; and they were three days gathering the spoil because there was so much.

26 And on the fourth day they assembled in the Valley of Berachah, for there they blessed the Lord; therefore the name of that place was called The Valley of Berachah until this day. 27 Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, with Jehoshaphat in front of them, to go back to Jerusalem with joy, for the Lord had made them rejoice over their enemies.

28 So they came to Jerusalem, with stringed instruments and harps and trumpets, to the house of the Lord. 29 And the Fear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries when they heard that the Lord had fought against the enemies of Israel. 30 Then the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet, for his God gave him rest all around.

31 So Jehoshaphat was king over Judah. He was thirty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned twenty-five years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi. 32 And he walked in the way of his father Asa, and did not turn aside from it, doing what was right in the sight of the Lord. 33 Nevertheless the high places were not taken away, for as yet the people had not directed their hearts to the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, indeed they are written in the book of Jehu the son of Hanani, which is mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

35 After this Jehoshaphat king of Judah allied himself with Ahaziah king of Israel, who acted very wickedly. 36 And he allied himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish, and they made the ships in Ezion Geber. 37 But Eliezer the son of Dodavah of Mareshah prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, “Because you have allied yourself with Ahaziah, the Lord has destroyed your works.” Then the ships were wrecked, so that they were not able to go to Tarshish.

CHAPTER 21

1 And Jehoshaphat rested with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the City of David. Then Jehoram his son reigned in his place. 2 He had brothers, the sons of Jehoshaphat: Azariah, Jehiel, Zechariah, Azaryahu, Michael, and Shephatiah; all these were the sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel. 3 Their father gave them great gifts of silver and gold and precious things, with fortified cities in Judah; but he gave the kingdom to Jehoram, because he was the firstborn.

4 Now when Jehoram was established over the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself and killed all his brothers with the sword, and also others of the princes of Israel.

5 Jehoram was thirty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem. 6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, just as the house of Ahab had done, for he had the daughter of Ahab as a wife; and he did evil in the sight of the Lord. 7 Yet the Lord would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that He had made with David, and since He had promised to give a lamp to him and to his sons forever.

8 In his days Edom revolted against Judah’s authority, and made a king over themselves. 9 So Jehoram went out with his officers, and all his chariots with him. And he rose by night and attacked the Edomites who had surrounded him and the captains of the chariots.

10 Thus Edom has been in revolt against Judah’s authority to this day. At that time Libnah revolted against his rule, because he had forsaken the Lord God of his fathers. 11 Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit harlotry, and led Judah astray.

12 And a letter came to him from Elijah the prophet, saying,

Thus says the Lord God of your father David:

Because you have Not Walked/obeyed in the ways of Jehoshaphat your father, or in the ways of Asa king of Judah, 13 but have walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and have made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to play the harlot like the harlotry of the house of Ahab, and also have killed your brothers, those of your father’s household, who were better than yourself,

14 behold, the Lord will strike your people with a serious affliction—your children, your

wives, and all your possessions; 15 and you will become very sick with a disease of your intestines, until your intestines come out by reason of the sickness, day by day.

16 Moreover the Lord stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines and the Arabians who were near the Ethiopians. 17 And they came up into Judah and invaded it, and carried away all the possessions that were found in the king's house, and also his sons and his wives, so that there was not a son left to him except Jehoahaz, the youngest of his sons.

18 After all this the Lord struck him in his intestines with an incurable disease. 19 Then it happened in the course of time, after the end of two years, that his intestines came out because of his sickness; so he died in severe pain. And his people made no burning for him, like the burning for his fathers.

20 He was thirty-two years old when he became King. He reigned in Jerusalem eight years and, to no one's sorrow, departed. However they buried him in the City of David, but not in the tombs of the kings.

CHAPTER 22

1 Then the inhabitants of Jerusalem made Ahaziah his youngest son king in his place, for the raiders who came with the Arabians into the camp had killed all the older sons. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram, king of Judah, reigned. 2 Ahaziah was forty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Athaliah the granddaughter of Omri. 3 He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab, for his mother advised him to do wickedly.

4 Therefore he did evil in the sight of the Lord, like the house of Ahab; for they were his counselors after the death of his father, to his destruction. 5 He also followed their advice, and went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against Hazael king of Syria at Ramoth Gilead; and the Syrians wounded Joram.

6 Then he returned to Jezreel to recover from the wounds which he had received at Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria. And Azariah the son of Jehoram, king of Judah, went down to see Jehoram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was sick.

7 His going to Joram was God's occasion for Ahaziah's downfall; for when he arrived, he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, whom the Lord had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab. 8 And it happened, when Jehu was executing judgment on the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Judah and the sons of Ahaziah's brothers who served Ahaziah, that he killed them.

9 Then he searched for Ahaziah; and they caught him (he was hiding in Samaria), and brought him to Jehu. When they had killed him, they buried him, “because,” they said, “he is the son of Jehoshaphat, who sought the Lord with all his heart.”

So the house of Ahaziah had no one to assume power over the kingdom.

10 Now when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the royal heirs of the house of Judah. 11 But Jehoshabeath, the daughter of the king, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him away from among the king’s sons who were being murdered, and put him and his nurse in a bedroom. So Jehoshabeath, the daughter of King Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada the priest (for she was the sister of Ahaziah), hid him from Athaliah so that she did not kill him. 12 And he was hidden with them in the house of God for six years, while Athaliah reigned over the land.

CHAPTER 23

1 In the seventh year Jehoiada strengthened himself, and made a covenant with the captains of hundreds: Azariah the son of Jeroham, Ishmael the son of Jehohanan, Azariah the son of Obed, Maaseiah the son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri. 2 And they went throughout Judah and gathered the Levites from all the cities of Judah, and the chief fathers of Israel, and they came to Jerusalem.

3 Then all the assembly made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said to them, “Behold, the king’s son shall reign, as the Lord has said of the sons of David. 4 This is what you shall do: One-third of you entering on the Sabbath, of the priests and the Levites, shall be keeping watch over the doors;

5 one-third shall be at the king’s house; and one-third at the Gate of the Foundation. All the people shall be in the courts of the house of the Lord. 6 But let no one come into the house of the Lord except the priests and those of the Levites who serve. They may go in, for they are holy; but all the people shall keep the watch of the Lord.

7 And the Levites shall surround the king on all sides, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whoever comes into the house, let him be put to death. You are to be with the king when he comes in and when he goes out.”

8 So the Levites and all Judah did according to all that Jehoiada the priest commanded. And each man took his men who were to be on duty on the Sabbath, with those who were going off duty on the Sabbath; for Jehoiada the priest had not dismissed the divisions. 9 And Jehoiada the priest gave to the captains of hundreds the spears and the large and small shields which had belonged to King David, that were in the temple of God.

10 Then he set all the people, every man with his weapon in his hand, from the right side of the temple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and by the temple, all

around the king. 11 And they brought out the king's son, put the crown on him, gave him the Testimony, and made him king. Then Jehoiada and his sons anointed him, and said, "Long live the king"

12 Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people in the temple of the Lord. 13 When she looked, there was the king standing by his pillar at the entrance; and the leaders and the trumpeters were by the king. All the people of the land were rejoicing and blowing trumpets, also the singers with musical instruments, and those who led in praise. So Athaliah tore her clothes and said, "Treason Treason"

14 And Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds who were set over the army, and said to them, "Take her outside under guard, and slay with the sword whoever follows her." For the priest had said, "Do not kill her in the house of the Lord."

15 So they seized her; and she went by way of the entrance of the Horse Gate into the king's house, and they killed her there.

16 Then Jehoiada made a covenant between himself, the people, and the king, that they should be the Lord's people. 17 And all the people went to the temple of baal, and tore it down. They broke in pieces its altars and images, and killed Mattan the priest of baal before the altars.

18 Also Jehoiada appointed the oversight of the house of the Lord to the hand of the priests, the Levites, whom David had assigned in the house of the Lord, to offer the burnt offerings of the Lord, as it is written in the Law of Moses, with rejoicing and with singing, as it was established by David. 19 And he set the gatekeepers at the gates of the house of the Lord, so that no one who was in any way unclean should enter.

20 Then he took the captains of hundreds, the nobles, the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought the king down from the house of the Lord; and they went through the Upper Gate to the king's house, and set the king on the throne of the kingdom. 21 So all the people of the land rejoiced; and the city was quiet, for they had slain Athaliah with the sword.

CHAPTER 24

1 Joash was seven years old when he became King, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Zibiah of Beersheba. 2 Joash did what was right in the sight of the Lord all the days of Jehoiada the priest. 3 And Jehoiada took two wives for him, and he had sons and daughters.

4 Now it happened after this that Joash set his heart on repairing the house of the Lord. 5 Then he gathered the priests and the Levites, and said to them, “Go out to the cities of Judah, and gather from all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that you do it quickly.”

However the Levites did not do it quickly. 6 So the king called Jehoiada the chief priest, and said to him, “Why have you not required the Levites to bring in from Judah and from Jerusalem the collection, according to the commandment of Moses the servant of the Lord and of the assembly of Israel, for the tabernacle of witness?” 7 For the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken into the house of God, and had also presented all the dedicated things of the house of the Lord to the baals.

8 Then at the king’s command they made a chest, and set it outside at the gate of the house of the Lord. 9 And they made a proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem to bring to the Lord the collection that Moses the servant of God had imposed on Israel in the wilderness. 10 Then all the leaders and all the people rejoiced, brought their contributions, and put them into the chest until all had given.

11 So it was, at that time, when the chest was brought to the king’s official by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that there was much money, that the king’s scribe and the high priest’s officer came and emptied the chest, and took it and returned it to its place. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 The king and Jehoiada gave it to those who did the work of the service of the house of the Lord; and they hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the Lord, and also those who worked in iron and bronze to restore the house of the Lord. 13 So the workmen labored, and the work was completed by them; they restored the house of God to its original condition and reinforced it.

14 When they had finished, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoiada; they made from it articles for the house of the Lord, articles for serving and offering, spoons and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt offerings in the house of the Lord continually all the days of Jehoiada.

15 But Jehoiada grew old and was full of days, and he died; he was one hundred and thirty years old when he died. 16 And they buried him in the City of David among the kings, because he had done good in Israel, both toward God and His house.

17 Now after the death of Jehoiada the leaders of Judah came and bowed down to the king. And the king listened to them. 18 Therefore they left the house of the Lord God of their fathers, and served wooden images and idols; and wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem because of their trespass. 19 Yet He sent prophets to them, to bring them back to the Lord; and they testified against them, but they would not listen.

20 Then the Spirit of God came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest, who stood above the people, and said to them, “Thus says God: ‘Why do you transgress the

commandments of the Lord, so that you cannot prosper? Because you have forsaken the Lord, He also has forsaken you.’ ”

21 So they conspired against him, and at the command of the king they stoned him with stones in the court of the house of the Lord. 22 Thus Joash the king did not remember the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but killed his son; and as he died, he said, “The Lord look on it, and repay”

23 So it happened in the spring of the year that the army of Syria came up against him; and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the leaders of the people from among the people, and sent all their spoil to the king of Damascus. 24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men; but the Lord delivered a very great army into their hand, because they had forsaken the Lord God of their fathers. So they executed judgment against Joash.

25 And when they had withdrawn from him (for they left him severely wounded), his own servants conspired against him because of the blood of the sons of Jehoiada the priest, and killed him on his bed. So he died. And they buried him in the City of David, but they did not bury him in the tombs of the kings.

26 These are the ones who conspired against him: Zabad the son of Shimeath the Ammonitess, and Jehozabad the son of Shimrith the Moabite.

27 Now concerning his sons, and the many oracles about him, and the repairing of the house of God, indeed they are written in the annals of the book of the kings. Then Amaziah his son reigned in his place.

CHAPTER 25

1 Amaziah was twenty-five years old when he became King, and he reigned twenty-nine years in Jerusalem. His mother’s name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. 2 And he did what was right in the sight of the Lord, but not with a loyal heart.

3 Now it happened, as soon as the kingdom was established for him, that he executed his servants who had murdered his father the king. 4 However he did not execute their children, but did as it is written in the Law in the Book of Moses, where the Lord commanded, saying, “The fathers shall not be put to death for their children, nor shall the children be put to death for their fathers;

but a person shall die for their own sin.”

5 Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together and set over them captains of thousands and captains of hundreds, according to their fathers’ houses, throughout all Judah and Benjamin; and he numbered them from twenty years old and above, and found them to be three hundred thousand choice men, able to go to war, who could handle spear and

shield. 6 He also hired one hundred thousand mighty men of valor from Israel for one hundred talents of silver.

7 But a man of God came to him, saying, “O king, do not let the army of Israel go with you, for the Lord is not with Israel—not with any of the children of Ephraim. 8 But if you go, be gone Be strong in battle Even so, God shall make you fall before the enemy; for God has power to help and to overthrow.”

9 Then Amaziah said to the man of God, “But what shall we do about the hundred talents which I have given to the troops of Israel?”

And the man of God answered, “The Lord is able to give you much more than this.” 10 So Amaziah discharged the troops that had come to him from Ephraim, to go back home. Therefore their anger was greatly aroused against Judah, and they returned home in great anger.

11 Then Amaziah strengthened himself, and leading his people, he went to the Valley of Salt and killed ten thousand of the people of Seir. 12 Also the children of Judah took captive ten thousand alive, brought them to the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, so that they all were dashed in pieces.

13 But as for the soldiers of the army which Amaziah had discharged, so that they would not go with him to battle, they raided the cities of Judah from Samaria to Beth Horon, killed three thousand in them, and took much spoil.

14 Now it was so, after Amaziah came from the slaughter of the Edomites, that he brought the gods of the people of Seir, set them up to be his gods, and bowed down before them and burned incense to them.

15 Therefore the anger of the Lord was aroused against Amaziah, and He sent him a prophet who said to him, “Why have you sought the gods of the people, which could not rescue their own people from your hand?”

16 So it was, as he talked with him, that the king said to him, “Have we made you the king’s counselor? Cease Why should you be killed?”

Then the prophet ceased, and said, “I know that God has determined to destroy you, because you have done this and have Not heeded my advice.”

17 Now Amaziah king of Judah asked advice and sent to Joash the son of Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, “Come, let us face one another in battle.”

18 And Joash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, “The thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, ‘Give your daughter to my son as wife’; and a wild beast that was in Lebanon passed by and trampled the thistle. 19 Indeed you say that you have defeated the Edomites, and your heart is lifted up to boast. Stay at home now; why should you meddle with trouble, that you should fall—you and Judah with you?”

20 But Amaziah would not heed, for it came from God, that He might give them into the hand of their enemies, because they sought the gods of Edom. 21 So Joash king of Israel went out; and he and Amaziah king of Judah faced one another at Beth Shemesh, which belongs to Judah. 22 And Judah was defeated by Israel, and every man fled to his tent.

23 Then Joash the king of Israel captured Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of Jehoahaz, at Beth Shemesh; and he brought him to Jerusalem, and broke down the wall of Jerusalem from the Gate of Ephraim to the Corner Gate—four hundred cubits. 24 And he took all the gold and silver, all the articles that were found in the house of God with Obed-Edom, the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

25 Amaziah the son of Joash, king of Judah, lived fifteen years after the death of Joash the son of Jehoahaz, king of Israel. 26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, from first to last, indeed are they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel? 27 After the time that Amaziah turned away from following the Lord, they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem, and he fled to Lachish; but they sent after him to Lachish and killed him there. 28 Then they brought him on horses and buried him with his fathers in the City of Judah.

CHAPTER 26

1 Now all the people of Judah took Uzziah, who was sixteen years old, and made him King instead of his father Amaziah. 2 He built Elath and restored it to Judah, after the king rested with his fathers.

3 Uzziah was sixteen years old when he became king, and he reigned fifty-two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Jecholiah of Jerusalem. 4 And he did what was right in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his father Amaziah had done. 5 He sought God in the days of Zechariah, who had understanding in the visions of God; and as long as he sought the Lord, God made him prosper.

6 Now he went out and made war against the Philistines, and broke down the wall of Gath, the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of Ashdod; and he built cities around Ashdod and among the Philistines. 7 God helped him against the Philistines, against the Arabians who lived in Gur baal, and against the Meunites.

8 Also the Ammonites brought tribute to Uzziah. His fame spread as far as the entrance of Egypt, for he became exceedingly strong.

9 And Uzziah built towers in Jerusalem at the Corner Gate, at the Valley Gate, and at the corner buttress of the wall; then he fortified them. 10 Also he built towers in the desert.

He dug many wells, for he had much livestock, both in the lowlands and in the plains; he also had farmers and vinedressers in the mountains and in Carmel, for he loved the soil.

11 Moreover Uzziah had an army of fighting men who went out to war by companies, according to the number on their roll as prepared by Jeiel the scribe and Maaseiah the officer, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the king's captains. 12 The total number of chief officers of the mighty men of valor was two thousand six hundred.

13 And under their authority was an army of three hundred and seven thousand five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy. 14 Then Uzziah prepared for them, for the entire army, shields, spears, helmets, body armor, bows, and slings to cast stones.

15 And he made devices in Jerusalem, invented by skillful men, to be on the towers and the corners, to shoot arrows and large stones. So his fame spread far and wide, for he was marvelously helped till he became strong.

16 But when he was strong his heart was lifted up, to his destruction, for he transgressed against the Lord his God by entering the temple of the Lord to burn incense on the altar of incense. 17 So Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him were eighty priests of the Lord—valiant men.

18 And they withstood King Uzziah, and said to him, "It is not for you, Uzziah, to burn incense to the Lord, but for the priests, the sons of Aaron, who are consecrated to burn incense. Get out of the sanctuary, for you have trespassed. You shall have no honor from the Lord God."

19 Then Uzziah became furious; and he had a censer in his hand to burn incense. And while he was angry with the priests, leprosy broke out on his forehead, before the priests in the house of the Lord, beside the incense altar. 20 And Azariah the chief priest and all the priests looked at him, and there, on his forehead, he was leprous; so they thrust him out of that place. Indeed he also hurried to get out, because the Lord had struck him.

21 King Uzziah was a leper until the day of his death. He dwelt in an isolated house, because he was a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the Lord. Then Jotham his son was over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

22 Now the rest of the acts of Uzziah, from first to last, the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz wrote. 23 So Uzziah rested with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of burial which belonged to the kings, for they said, "He is a leper." Then Jotham his son reigned in his place.

CHAPTER 27

1 Jotham was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Jerushah the daughter of Zadok. 2 And he

did what was right in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his father Uzziah had done (although he did not enter the temple of the Lord). But still the people acted corruptly.

3 He built the Upper Gate of the house of the Lord, and he built extensively on the wall of Ophel. 4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built fortresses and towers.

5 He also fought with the king of the Ammonites and defeated them. And the people of Ammon gave him in that year one hundred talents of silver, ten thousand kors of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. The people of Ammon paid this to him in the second and third years also.

6 So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his ways before the Lord his God.

7 Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars and his ways, indeed they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah. 8 He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.

9 So Jotham rested with his fathers, and they buried him in the City of David. Then Ahaz his son reigned in his place.

CHAPTER 28

1 Ahaz was twenty years old when he became king, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem; and he did not do what was right in the sight of the Lord, as his father David had done. 2 For he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and made molded images for the baals. 3 He burned incense in the Valley of the Son of Hinnom, and burned his children in the fire, according to the abominations of the nations whom the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel. 4 And he sacrificed and burned incense on the high places, on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Therefore the Lord his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria. They defeated him, and carried away a great multitude of them as captives, and brought them to Damascus. Then he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who defeated him with a great slaughter.

6 For Pekah the son of Remaliah killed one hundred and twenty thousand in Judah in one day, all valiant men, because they had forsaken the Lord God of their fathers.

7 Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, killed Maaseiah the king's son, Azrikam the officer over the house, and Elkanah who was second to the king.

8 And the children of Israel carried away captive of their brethren two hundred

thousand women, sons, and daughters; and they also took away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria.

9 But a prophet of the Lord was there, whose name was Oded; and he went out before the army that came to Samaria, and said to them: "Look, because the Lord God of your fathers was angry with Judah, He has delivered them into your hand; but you have killed them in a rage that reaches up to heaven.

10 And now you propose to force the children of Judah and Jerusalem to be your male and female slaves; but are you not also guilty before the Lord your God? 11 Now hear me, therefore, and return the captives, whom you have taken captive from your brethren, for the fierce wrath of the Lord is upon you."

12 Then some of the heads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son of Meshillemoth, Jehizkiah the son of Shallum, and Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up against those who came from the war, 13 and said to them, "You shall not bring the captives here, for we already have offended the Lord. You intend to add to our sins and to our guilt; for our guilt is great, and there is fierce wrath against Israel."

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the leaders and all the assembly. 15 Then the men who were designated by name rose up and took the captives, and from the spoil they clothed all who were naked among them, dressed them and gave them sandals, gave them food and drink, and anointed them; and they let all the feeble ones ride on donkeys. So they brought them to their brethren at Jericho, the city of palm trees. Then they returned to Samaria.

16 At the same time King Ahaz sent to the kings of Assyria to help him. 17 For again the Edomites had come, attacked Judah, and carried away captives. 18 The Philistines also had invaded the cities of the lowland and of the South of Judah, and had taken Beth Shemesh, Aijalon, Gederoth, Sochoh with its villages, Timnah with its villages, and Gimzo with its villages; and they dwelt there.

19 For the Lord brought Judah low because of Ahaz king of Israel, for he had encouraged moral decline in Judah and had been continually unfaithful to the Lord. 20 Also Tiglath-Pileser king of Assyria came to him and distressed him, and did not assist him. 21 For Ahaz took part of the treasures from the house of the Lord, from the house of the king, and from the leaders, and he gave it to the king of Assyria; but he did not help him.

22 Now in the time of his distress King Ahaz became increasingly unfaithful to the Lord. This is that King Ahaz. 23 For he sacrificed to the gods of Damascus which had defeated him, saying, "Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, I will sacrifice to them that they may help me." But they were the ruin of him and of all Israel.

24 So Ahaz gathered the articles of the house of God, cut in pieces the articles of the house of God, shut up the doors of the house of the Lord, and made for himself altars in every corner of Jerusalem. 25 And in every single city of Judah he made high places to

burn incense to other gods, and provoked to anger the Lord God of his fathers.

26 Now the rest of his acts and all his ways, from first to last, indeed they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. 27 So Ahaz rested with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, in Jerusalem; but they did not bring him into the tombs of the kings of Israel. Then Hezekiah his son reigned in his place.

CHAPTER 29

1 Hezekiah became King when he was twenty-five years old, and he reigned twenty-nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Abijah the daughter of Zechariah. 2 And he did what was right in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his father David had done.

3 In the first year of his reign, in the first month, he opened the doors of the house of the Lord and repaired them. 4 Then he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them in the East Square, 5 and said to them: "Hear me, Levites Now sanctify yourselves, sanctify the house of the Lord God of your fathers, and carry out the rubbish from the holy place.

6 For our fathers have trespassed and done evil in the eyes of the Lord our God; they have forsaken Him, have turned their faces away from the dwelling place of the Lord, and turned their backs on Him. 7 They have also shut up the doors of the vestibule, put out the lamps, and have not burned incense or offered burnt offerings in the holy place to the God of Israel.

8 Therefore the wrath of the Lord fell upon Judah and Jerusalem, and He has given them up to trouble, to desolation, and to jeering, as you see with your eyes. 9 For indeed, because of this our fathers have fallen by the sword; and our sons, our daughters, and our wives are in captivity.

10 "Now it is in my heart to make a covenant with the Lord God of Israel, that His fierce wrath may turn away from us. 11 My sons, do not be negligent now, for the Lord has chosen you to stand before Him, to serve Him, and that you should minister to Him and burn incense."

12 Then these Levites arose: Mahath the son of Amasai and Joel the son of Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites; of the sons of Merari, Kish the son of Abdi and Azariah the son of Jehallelel; of the Gershonites, Joah the son of Zimmah and Eden the son of Joah; 13 of the sons of Elizaphan, Shimri and Jeiel; of the sons of Asaph, Zechariah and Mattaniah; 14 of the sons of Heman, Jehiel and Shimei; and of the sons of Jeduthun, Shemaiah and Uzziel.

15 And they gathered their brethren, sanctified themselves, and went according to the commandment of the king, at the words of the Lord, to cleanse the house of

the Lord. 16 Then the priests went into the inner part of the house of the Lord to cleanse it, and brought out all the debris that they found in the temple of the Lord to the court of the house of the Lord. And the Levites took it out and carried it to the Brook Kidron.

17 Now they began to sanctify on the first day of the first month, and on the eighth day of the month they came to the vestibule of the Lord. So they sanctified the house of the Lord in eight days, and on the sixteenth day of the first month they finished.

18 Then they went in to King Hezekiah and said, "We have cleansed all the house of the Lord, the altar of burnt offerings with all its articles, and the table of the showbread with all its articles. 19 Moreover all the articles which King Ahaz in his reign had cast aside in his transgression we have prepared and sanctified; and there they are, before the altar of the Lord."

20 Then King Hezekiah rose early, gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the Lord. 21 And they brought seven bulls, seven rams, seven lambs, and seven male goats for a sin offering for the kingdom, for the sanctuary, and for Judah. Then he commanded the priests, the sons of Aaron, to offer them on the altar of the Lord.

22 So they killed the bulls, and the priests received the blood and sprinkled it on the altar. Likewise they killed the rams and sprinkled the blood on the altar. They also killed the lambs and sprinkled the blood on the altar.

23 Then they brought out the male goats for the sin offering before the king and the assembly, and they laid their hands on them. 24 And the priests killed them; and they presented their blood on the altar as a sin offering to make an atonement for all Israel, for the king commanded that the burnt offering and the sin offering be made for all Israel.

25 And he stationed the Levites in the house of the Lord with cymbals, with stringed instruments, and with harps, according to the commandment of David, of Gad the king's seer, and of Nathan the prophet; for thus was the commandment of the Lord by His prophets. 26 The Levites stood with the instruments of David, and the priests with the trumpets.

27 Then Hezekiah commanded them to offer the burnt offering on the altar. And when the burnt offering began, the song of the Lord also began, with the trumpets and with the instruments of David king of Israel.

28 So all the assembly worshiped, the singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded; all this continued until the burnt offering was finished. 29 And when they had finished offering, the king and all who were present with him bowed and worshiped.

30 Moreover King Hezekiah and the leaders commanded the Levites to sing praise to the Lord with the words of David and of Asaph the seer. So they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshiped.

31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, “Now that you have consecrated yourselves to the Lord, come near, and bring sacrifices and thank offerings into the house of the Lord.” So the assembly brought in sacrifices and thank offerings, and as many as were of a willing heart brought burnt offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt offerings which the assembly brought was seventy bulls, one hundred rams, and two hundred lambs; all these were for a burnt offering to the Lord. 33 The consecrated things were six hundred bulls and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not skin all the burnt offerings; therefore their brethren the Levites helped them until the work was ended and until the other priests had sanctified themselves, for the Levites were more diligent in sanctifying themselves than the priests.

35 Also the burnt offerings were in abundance, with the fat of the peace offerings and with the drink offerings for every burnt offering.

So the service of the house of the Lord was set in order. 36 Then Hezekiah and all the people Rejoiced that God had prepared the people, since the events took place so suddenly.

CHAPTER 30

1 And Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and also wrote letters to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the Lord at Jerusalem, to keep the Passover to the Lord God of Israel. 2 For the king and his leaders and all the assembly in Jerusalem had agreed to keep the Passover in the second month. 3 For they could not keep it at the regular time, because a sufficient number of priests had not consecrated themselves, nor had the people gathered together at Jerusalem.

4 And the matter pleased the king and all the assembly. 5 So they resolved to make a proclamation throughout all Israel, from Beersheba to Dan, that they should come to keep the Passover to the Lord God of Israel at Jerusalem, since they had not done it for a long time in the prescribed manner.

6 Then the runners went throughout all Israel and Judah with the letters from the king and his leaders, and spoke according to the command of the king: “Children of Israel, return to the Lord God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel; then He will return to the remnant of you who have escaped from the hand of the kings of Assyria.

7 And do not be like your fathers and your brethren, who trespassed against the Lord God of their fathers, so that He gave them up to desolation, as you see. 8 Now do not be stiff-necked, as your fathers were, but yield yourselves to the Lord; and enter

His sanctuary, which He has sanctified forever, and serve the Lord your God, that the fierceness of His wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if you return to the Lord, your brethren and your children will be treated with compassion by those who lead them captive, so that they may come back to this land; for the Lord your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn His face from you if you return to Him.”

10 So the runners passed from city to city through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh, as far as Zebulun; but they laughed at them and mocked them. 11 Nevertheless some from Asher, Manasseh, and Zebulun humbled themselves and came to Jerusalem. 12 Also the hand of God was on Judah to give them singleness of heart to obey the command of the king and the leaders, at the word of the Lord.

13 Now many people, a very great assembly, gathered at Jerusalem to keep the Feast of Unleavened Bread in the second month. 14 They arose and took away the altars that were in Jerusalem, and they took away all the incense altars and cast them into the Brook Kidron.

15 Then they slaughtered the Passover lambs on the fourteenth day of the second month. The priests and the Levites were ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought the burnt offerings to the house of the Lord.

16 They stood in their place according to their custom, according to the Law of Moses the man of God; the priests sprinkled the blood received from the hand of the Levites. 17 For there were many in the assembly who had not sanctified themselves; therefore the Levites had charge of the slaughter of the Passover lambs for everyone who was not clean, to sanctify them to the Lord.

18 For a multitude of the people, many from Ephraim, Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet they ate the Passover contrary to what was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, “May the good Lord provide atonement for everyone 19 who prepares his heart to seek God, the Lord God of his fathers, though he is not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary.”

20 And the Lord listened to Hezekiah and Healed the people.

21 So the children of Israel who were present at Jerusalem kept the Feast of Unleavened Bread seven days with great gladness; and the Levites and the priests praised the Lord day by day, singing to the Lord, accompanied by loud instruments. 22 And Hezekiah gave encouragement to all the Levites who taught the good knowledge of the Lord; and they ate throughout the feast seven days, offering peace offerings and making confession to the Lord God of their fathers.

23 Then the whole assembly agreed to keep the feast another seven days, and they kept it another seven days with gladness. 24 For Hezekiah king of Judah gave to the assembly a thousand bulls and seven thousand sheep, and the leaders gave to the assembly a

thousand bulls and ten thousand sheep; and a great number of priests sanctified themselves.

25 The whole assembly of Judah rejoiced, also the priests and Levites, all the assembly that came from Israel, the sojourners who came from the land of Israel, and those who dwelt in Judah. 26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem, for since the time of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel, there had been nothing like this in Jerusalem.

27 Then the priests, the Levites, arose and blessed the people, and their voice was heard; and their prayer came up to His holy dwelling place, to heaven.

CHAPTER 31

1 Now when all this was finished, all Israel who were present went out to the cities of Judah and broke the sacred pillars in pieces, cut down the wooden images, and threw down the high places and the altars—from all Judah, Benjamin, Ephraim, and Manasseh—until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned to their own cities, every man to his possession.

2 And Hezekiah appointed the divisions of the priests and the Levites according to their divisions, each man according to his service, the priests and Levites for burnt offerings and peace offerings, to serve, to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the camp of the Lord. 3 The king also appointed a portion of his possessions for the burnt offerings: for the morning and evening burnt offerings, the burnt offerings for the Sabbaths and the New Moons and the set feasts, as it is written in the Law of the Lord.

4 Moreover he commanded the people who dwelt in Jerusalem to contribute support for the priests and the Levites, that they might devote themselves to the Law of the Lord.

5 As soon as the commandment was circulated, the children of Israel brought in abundance the firstfruits of grain and wine, oil and honey, and of all the produce of the field; and they brought in abundantly the tithe of everything. 6 And the children of Israel and Judah, who dwelt in the cities of Judah, brought the tithe of oxen and sheep; also the tithe of holy things which were consecrated to the Lord their God they laid in heaps.

7 In the third month they began laying them in heaps, and they finished in the seventh month. 8 And when Hezekiah and the leaders came and saw the heaps, they blessed the Lord and His people Israel. 9 Then Hezekiah questioned the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps.

10 And Azariah the chief priest, from the house of Zadok, answered him and said, “Since the people began to bring the offerings into the house of the Lord, we have had enough to eat and have plenty left, for the Lord has blessed His people; and what is left is this great abundance.”

11 Now Hezekiah commanded them to prepare rooms in the house of the Lord, and they

prepared them. 12 Then they faithfully brought in the offerings, the tithes, and the dedicated things; Cononiah the Levite had charge of them, and Shimei his brother was the next.

13 Jehiel, Azaziah, Nahath, Asahel, Jerimoth, Jozabad, Eliel, Ismachiah, Mahath, and Benaiah were overseers under the hand of Cononiah and Shimei his brother, at the commandment of Hezekiah the king and Azariah the ruler of the house of God. 14 Kore the son of Imnah the Levite, the keeper of the East Gate, was over the freewill offerings to God, to distribute the offerings of the Lord and the most holy things. 15 And under him were Eden, Miniamin, Jeshua, Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, his faithful assistants in the cities of the priests, to distribute allotments to their brethren by divisions, to the great as well as the small.

16 Besides those males from three years old and up who were written in the genealogy, they distributed to everyone who entered the house of the Lord his daily portion for the work of his service, by his division, 17 and to the priests who were written in the genealogy according to their father's house, and to the Levites from twenty years old and up according to their work, by their divisions,

18 and to all who were written in the genealogy—their little ones and their wives, their sons and daughters, the whole company of them

—for in their faithfulness they sanctified themselves in Holiness.

19 Also for the sons of Aaron the priests, who were in the fields of the common-lands of their cities, in every single city, there were men who were designated by name to distribute portions to all the males among the priests and to all who were listed by genealogies among the Levites.

20 Thus Hezekiah did throughout all Judah, and he did what was good and right and true before the Lord his God. 21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, in the law and in the commandment, to Seek his God, he did it with All his Heart. So he prospered.

CHAPTER 32

1 After these things, and the establishment thereof, Sennacherib king of Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to win them for himself. 2 And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come,

--and that he was purposed to Fight--against Jerusalem,

3 he consulted with his leaders and commanders to stop the water from the springs which were outside the city; and they helped him. 4 Thus many people gathered together who stopped all the springs and the brook that ran through the land, saying, "Why should the kings of Assyria come and find much water?"

5 And he strengthened himself, built up all the wall that was broken, raised it up to the towers, and built another wall outside; also he repaired the Millo in the City of David, and made weapons and shields in abundance.

6 --He set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and spoke comfortably to them, saying,

7--Be strong and Courageous--be Not Afraid-- nor dismayed of the King of Assyria, nor for all the multitude/big army--that is with him:

--for there be More with us--than with him:

--With him is an arm of flesh; --but with us is the Lord our God to Help Us--and to Fight our Battles--And the people Rested Themselves

--upon the powerful words of Hezekiah king of Judah.

9 After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he himself laid siege against Lachish, and all his power with him,) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that were at Jerusalem, saying, 10 Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon do you trust, that you abide in the siege in Jerusalem?

11 Does not Hezekiah persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The Lord our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

12 Has not the same Hezekiah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, you shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know you not what I and my fathers have done-- unto all the people of other lands? were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand? 14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed--that could deliver his people out of mine hand--

--that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore let not Hezekiah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for No god--of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers:

-- how much less shall your God deliver/save--you out of mine hand?

16 And his servants spoke yet more Against the Lord God, and against his servant Hezekiah. 17 He wrote also letters to rail on the Lord God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of other lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand--so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people of Jerusalem that were on the wall--to scare them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city.

19 And they spoke against--the God of Jerusalem, as against/just like the gods of the people of the earth, which were the work of the hands of man. 20 And for this cause Hezekiah the king, and the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz,--Prayed and Cried to heaven/God.

21 And the Lord sent an Angel, which cut off/Killed all the mighty men of valor, and the leaders and captains/185,000 died--in the camp of the king of Assyria.

So Sennacherib--returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels/his sons-- killed him there with the sword.

22 Thus the Lord Saved Hezekiah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of Sennacherib the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all other, and guided/protected them on every side.

23 And many brought gifts unto the Lord to Jerusalem, and presents to Hezekiah King of Judah to entreat his favor.

24 In those days Hezekiah was Sick--to almost dying, and he Prayed unto the Lord : and God-- spoke unto him, and he gave him a sign. 25 But Hezekiah rendered not again according to the benefit/Healing done unto him--for his Heart was Lifted Up:-therefore there was Wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem.

26 Notwithstanding Hezekiah did Humble Himself--for the Pride of his Heart, both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the Lord came not upon them in the days of Hezekiah.

27 And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honor: and he made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of pleasant jewels; 28 Storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for God had given him substance very much.

30 This same Hezekiah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gihon, and brought it straight down to the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah prospered in all his works.

31 Howbeit/but-- in the business of the ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, who sent unto him to inquire of the wonder that was done in the land,

--God left him, to Try/Test him--that he might know--All that was in his Heart.

32 Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his goodness, behold, they are written in the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, and in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

33 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the chiefest of the coffins of the sons of David: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him honor at his death. And Manasseh-- his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 33

1 Manasseh was twelve years old when he began to Reign, and he Reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem: 2 But did that which was Very-Evil--in the sight of the Lord like unto the abominations of the heathen, whom the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel. 3 For--he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father had broken down, and he reared up altars for baalim, and made groves, and worshiped all the host/stars/roman gods of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the Lord , whereof the Lord had said, In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever. 5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the Lord . 6 And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom: also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards:

Manasseh wrought/did much Evil--in the sight of the Lord--to Provoke God-- to Anger.

7 He even set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to David and to Solomon his son, “In this house and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, I will put My name forever; 8 and I will not again remove the foot of Israel from the land which I have appointed for your fathers—only if they are careful to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.”

9 So Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err/Sin--and to do worse --than the heathen/nations, whom the Lord had destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 And the Lord spoke to Manasseh--and to his people: but they would Not Listen.

11 Wherefore the Lord brought upon them--the captains of the host of the King of Assyria--which took king Manasseh--and put a Hook in his nose/cheeks--

--and bound him with fetters/chains--and carried him to Babylon.

12 And when Manasseh was in great affliction/Pain--

--he besought the Lord his God, and --Humbled Himself greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And Prayed unto him: and he was entreated of him, and God--heard his supplication,/prayer-- and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom.

Then Manasseh knew--that the Lord he was/really God.

14 After this he built a wall outside the City of David on the west side of Gihon, in the valley, as far as the entrance of the Fish Gate; and it enclosed Ophel, and he raised it to a very great height. Then he put military captains in all the fortified cities of Judah. 15 He took away the foreign gods and the idol from the house of the Lord, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the Lord and in Jerusalem; and he cast them out of the city.

16 He also repaired the altar of the Lord, sacrificed peace offerings and thank offerings on it, and commanded Judah to serve the Lord God of Israel. 17 Nevertheless the people still sacrificed on the high places, but only to the Lord their God.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and his Prayer unto his God, and the words of the seers that spoke to him in the name of the Lord God of Israel, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel. 19 His prayer also, and how God was entreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and

set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they are written among the sayings of the seers.

20 So Manasseh slept/died--with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

21 Amon was two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jerusalem. 22 But he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord , as did Manasseh his father: for Amon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Manasseh his father had made, and served them;

23 --And humbled Not himself before the Lord --as Manasseh his father had humbled himself--but Amon trespassed/sinned more and more. 24 And his servants conspired against him, and killed him in his own house. 25 But the people of the land killed all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son King in his stead.

CHAPTER 34

1--Josiah--was eight years old when he began to Reign--and he reigned in Jerusalem one and thirty years. 2 And he did that which was Right in the sight of the Lord , and walked in the ways of David his father, and declined neither to the right hand, nor to the left.

2 And he did what was right in the sight of the Lord, and walked in the ways of his father David; he did not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

3 For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was still young, he began to seek the God of his father David; and in the twelfth year he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem of the high places, the wooden images, the carved images, and the molded images.

4 They broke down the altars of the baals in his presence, and the incense altars which were above them he cut down; and the wooden images, the carved images, and the molded images he broke in pieces, and made dust of them and scattered it on the graves of those who had sacrificed to them.

5 He also burned the bones of the priests on their altars, and cleansed Judah and Jerusalem. 6 And so he did in the cities of Manasseh, Ephraim, and Simeon, as far as Naphtali and all around, with axes. 7 When he had broken down the altars and the wooden images, had beaten the carved images into powder, and cut down all the incense altars throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to Jerusalem.

8 In the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land and the temple, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, Maaseiah the governor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz the recorder, to repair the house of the Lord his God. 9 When they came to

Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites who kept the doors had gathered from the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, from all the remnant of Israel, from all Judah and Benjamin, and which they had brought back to Jerusalem.

10 Then they put it in the hand of the foremen who had the oversight of the house of the Lord; and they gave it to the workmen who worked in the house of the Lord, to repair and restore the house. 11 They gave it to the craftsmen and builders to buy hewn stone and timber for beams, and to floor the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the work faithfully. Their overseers were Jahath and Obadiah the Levites, of the sons of Merari, and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, to supervise. Others of the Levites, all of whom were skillful with instruments of music, 13 were over the burden bearers and were overseers of all who did work in any kind of service. And some of the Levites were scribes, officers, and gatekeepers.

14 And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the Lord , Hilkiah the priest found a Book of the Law of the Lord given by Moses. 15 And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the Book of the Law in the house of the Lord . And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan.

16 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed to thy servants, they do it. 17 And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the Lord , and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath given me a book. And Shaphan read it-- before King Josiah.

19 And it came to pass, when the King had--heard the Words of the God's Law--

-- that he rent/tore- his clothes. 20 And the King commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah a servant of the king's, saying, 21 Go, inquire of the Lord for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah--concerning the words of the book that is found:

--for great is the Wrath of the Lord that is poured out upon us--

--because our fathers have Not Kept/done-- the Word--of the Lord ,

-- to Do after All that is written in this Book.

22 So Hilkiah and those the king had appointed went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife

of Shallum the son of Tokhath, the son of Hasrah, keeper of the wardrobe. (She dwelt in Jerusalem in the Second Quarter.) And they spoke to her to that effect.

23 Then she answered them, “Thus says the Lord God of Israel, ‘Tell the man who sent you to Me,

24 Thus says the Lord--Behold, I will bring Evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the Curses--that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judah:

25 Because they have-- Forsaken Me--and have burned incense unto other gods,
-- that they might Provoke Me to Anger--with all the evil works of their hands;
--therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of the Lord , so shall you say unto him, Thus says the Lord God of Israel concerning the words which you have heard;
27 Because your heart was tender, and you did humble yourself before God, when you heard his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and Humbled Yourself before me, and did rend your clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard thee also, says the Lord . 28 Behold, I will gather you to your fathers, and you shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall your eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again.

29 Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem.

30 And the king went up into the house of the Lord , and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem,

and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, great and small:

and King Josiah--Read in their ears all the words of the Book of the Covenant that was found in the house of the Lord .

31 And the King stood in his place, and--made a Covenant before the Lord--
-- to walk after the Lord , and to keep/do--his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with All his Heart, and with all his soul,

--to perform/obey the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem--did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

33 And Josiah took away--All the Abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel--to serve, even to serve the Lord their God.

And all his days they departed not from following the Lord , the God of their fathers.

CHAPTER 35

1 Now Josiah kept a Passover to the Lord in Jerusalem, and they slaughtered the Passover lambs on the fourteenth day of the first month. 2 And he set the priests in their duties and encouraged them for the service of the house of the Lord. 3 Then he said to the Levites who taught all Israel, who were holy to the Lord: "Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the son of David, king of Israel, built. It shall no longer be a burden on your shoulders. Now serve the Lord your God and His people Israel.

4 Prepare yourselves according to your fathers' houses, according to your divisions, following the written instruction of David king of Israel and the written instruction of Solomon his son. 5 And stand in the holy place according to the divisions of the fathers' houses of your brethren the lay people, and according to the division of the father's house of the Levites.

6 So slaughter the Passover offerings, consecrate yourselves, and prepare them for your brethren, that they may do according to the word of the Lord by the hand of Moses."

7 Then Josiah gave the lay people lambs and young goats from the flock, all for Passover offerings for all who were present, to the number of thirty thousand, as well as three thousand cattle; these were from the king's possessions. 8 And his leaders gave willingly to the people, to the priests, and to the Levites. Hilkiah, Zechariah, and Jehiel, rulers of the house of God, gave to the priests for the Passover offerings two thousand six hundred from the flock, and three hundred cattle.

9 Also Conaniah, his brothers Shemaiah and Nethanel, and Hashabiah and Jeiel and Jozabad, chief of the Levites, gave to the Levites for Passover offerings five thousand from the flock and five hundred cattle.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests stood in their places, and the Levites in their divisions, according to the king's command. 11 And they slaughtered the Passover offerings; and the priests sprinkled the blood with their hands, while the Levites skinned the animals. 12 Then they removed the burnt offerings that they might give them to the divisions of the fathers' houses of the lay people, to offer to the Lord, as it is written in the Book of Moses. And so they did with the cattle.

13 Also they roasted the Passover offerings with fire according to the ordinance; but the other holy offerings they boiled in pots, in caldrons, and in pans, and divided them quickly among all the lay people.

14 Then afterward they prepared portions for themselves and for the priests, because the priests, the sons of Aaron, were busy in offering burnt offerings and fat until night; therefore the Levites prepared portions for themselves and for the priests, the sons of Aaron.

15 And the singers, the sons of Asaph, were in their places, according to the command of David, Asaph, Heman, and Jeduthun the king's seer. Also the gatekeepers were at each gate; they did not have to leave their position, because their brethren the Levites prepared portions for them.

16 So all the service of the Lord was prepared the same day, to keep the Passover and to offer burnt offerings on the altar of the Lord, according to the command of King Josiah. 17 And the children of Israel who were present kept the Passover at that time, and the Feast of Unleavened Bread for seven days.

18 There had been no Passover kept in Israel like that since the days of Samuel the prophet; and none of the kings of Israel had kept such a Passover as Josiah kept, with the priests and the Levites, all Judah and Israel who were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah this Passover was kept.

20 After all this, when Josiah had prepared the temple,

--Necho king of Egypt came up to fight against Charchemish by Euphrates:

--and Josiah went out Against Him. 21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying,

--What have I to do with thee, you King of Judah?

-- I come not against you this day--but against the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste:

--forbear/Stop yourself/King Josiah--from meddling/fighting against God--

--who is with me--that he Destroy You Not

22 Nevertheless Josiah would Not turn--his face from meddling/bothering him--

but Disguised himself--that he might Fight against him--

--and he Listened Not-- unto the words/warnings--of Necho—who spoke directly from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.

23 And the archers shot at King Josiah and wounded him--

--and the king said to his servants--Get me away; for I am sore wounded.

24 His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem--

--and King Josiah Died/for--Disobeying God--and fighting against Him--

--and was buried in one of the coffins of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah.

25 Jeremiah also lamented for Josiah. And to this day all the singing men and the singing women speak of Josiah in their lamentations. They made it a custom in Israel; and indeed they are written in the Laments.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah and his goodness, according to what was written in the Law of the Lord, 27 and his deeds from first to last, indeed they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

CHAPTER 36

1 Then the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father's place in Jerusalem. 2 Jehoahaz was twenty-three years old when he became king, and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. 3 Now the king of Egypt deposed him at Jerusalem; and he imposed on the land a tribute of one hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold. 4 Then the king of Egypt made Jehoahaz's brother Eliakim king over Judah and Jerusalem, and changed his name to Jehoiakim. And Necho took Jehoahaz his brother and carried him off to Egypt.

5 Jehoiakim was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And he did evil in the sight of the Lord his God. 6 Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against him, and bound him in bronze fetters to carry him off to Babylon.

7 Nebuchadnezzar also carried off some of the articles from the house of the Lord to Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon. 8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, the abominations which he did, and what was found against him, indeed they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah. Then Jehoiachin his son reigned in his place.

9 Jehoiachin--was eight years old when he began to Reign, and he reigned three month and ten days in Jerusalem: and--he did that which was Evil--in the sight of the Lord. 10 And when the year was expired,

King Nebuchadnezzar sent--and brought him to Babylon, with the goodly vessels of the house of the Lord--and made Zedekiah his brother--King over Judah and Jerusalem.

11 Zedekiah was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.

12 And Zedekiah did that which was Evil in the sight of the Lord his God--

--and Humbled Not Himself before Jeremiah the prophet speaking from the mouth of the Lord . 13 And he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him swear by God: but he stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the Lord God of Israel.

14 Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the Lord which he had hallowed in Jerusalem.

15 And the Lord God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers/Prophets, rising up betimes, and sending--because he had Compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place:

16 --But they Mocked/made fun of--the Messengers/prophets of God--

-- and despised/hated--God's Words, and misused his prophets--

until the Wrath of the Lord-- arose against His People,--till there was no remedy.

17 Therefore he brought upon them the King of the Chaldees, who killed their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age:

-- God gave them--all into the evil Chaldee's hands--

18 And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the Lord , and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all these he brought to Babylon.

19 And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof. 20 And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon; where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia:

21 To fulfill the Word of the Lord by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had enjoyed her sabbaths: for as long as she lay desolate she kept sabbath, to fulfill threescore and ten years.

22 Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the Word of the Lord spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the Lord stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

23 Thus says Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth has the Lord God of heaven given me;
and he has charged me to build him an house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah.
Who is there among you of all his people? The Lord his God be with him, and let him go up.

End Book Of 2nd CHRONICLES

Book Of EZRA

CHAPTER 1

Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the Lord by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the Lord stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, so that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and also put it in writing, saying,

2 Thus says Cyrus king of Persia:

All the kingdoms of the earth the Lord God of heaven has given me. And He has commanded me to build Him a house at Jerusalem which is in Judah. 3 Who is among you of all His people? May his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem which is in Judah, and build the house of the Lord God of Israel (He is God), which is in Jerusalem.

4 And whoever is left in any place where he dwells, let the men of his place help him with silver and gold, with goods and livestock, besides the freewill offerings for the house of God which is in Jerusalem.

5 Then the heads of the fathers' houses of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests and the

Levites, with all whose spirits God had moved, arose to go up and build the house of the Lord which is in Jerusalem. 6 And all those who were around them encouraged them with articles of silver and gold, with goods and livestock, and with precious things, besides all that was Willingly Offered.

7 King Cyrus also brought out the articles of the House of the Lord, which Nebuchadnezzar had taken from Jerusalem and put in the temple of his gods; 8 and Cyrus king of Persia brought them out by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and counted them out to Sheshbazzar the prince of Judah.

9 This is the number of them: thirty gold platters, one thousand silver platters, twenty-nine knives, 10 thirty gold basins, four hundred and ten silver basins of a similar kind, and one thousand other articles. 11 All the articles of gold and silver were five thousand four hundred. All these Sheshbazzar took with the captives who were brought from Babylon to Jerusalem.

Note: Chapter 2 is all genealogies.

CHAPTER 3

1 And when the seventh month had come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered together as one man to Jerusalem. 2 Then Jeshua the son of Jozadak and his brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel and his brethren, arose and built the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings on it, as it is written in the Law of Moses the man of God. 3 Though fear had come upon them because of the people of those countries, they set the altar on its bases; and they offered burnt offerings on it to the Lord, both the morning and evening burnt offerings.

4 They also kept the Feast of Tabernacles, as it is written, and offered the daily burnt offerings in the number required by ordinance for each day. 5 Afterwards they offered the regular burnt offering, and those for New Moons and for all the appointed feasts of the Lord that were consecrated, and those of everyone who willingly offered a freewill offering to the Lord.

6 From the first day of the seventh month they began to offer burnt offerings to the Lord, although the foundation of the temple of the Lord had not been laid. 7 They also gave money to the masons and the carpenters, and food, drink, and oil to the people of Sidon and Tyre to bring cedar logs from Lebanon to the sea, to Joppa, according to the permission which they had from Cyrus king of Persia.

8 Now in the second month of the second year of their coming to the house of God at Jerusalem, Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the rest of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all those who had come out of the captivity to Jerusalem, began work and appointed the Levites from twenty years old and above to oversee the work of the house of the Lord.

9 Then Jeshua with his sons and brothers, Kadmiel with his sons, and the sons of Judah,

arose as one to oversee those working on the house of God: the sons of Henadad with their sons and their brethren the Levites.

10 When the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the Lord, the priests stood in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites, the sons of Asaph,

with cymbals--to Praise the Lord--according to the ordinance of David king of Israel. 11 And they sang responsively, praising and giving thanks to the Lord:

“For He is good,
For His mercy endures forever toward Israel.”

Then all the people shouted with a great shout, when they Praised the Lord, because the foundation of the house of the Lord was laid.

12 But many of the priests and Levites and heads of the fathers’ houses, old men who had seen the first temple, wept with a loud voice when the foundation of this temple was laid before their eyes. Yet many shouted aloud for joy, 13 so that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people, for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the sound was heard afar off.

CHAPTER 4

1 Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the descendants of the captivity were building the temple of the Lord God of Israel, 2 they came to Zerubbabel and the heads of the fathers’ houses, and said to them, “Let us build with you, for we seek your God as you do; and we have sacrificed to Him since the days of Esarhaddon king of Assyria, who brought us here.” 3 But Zerubbabel and Jeshua and the rest of the heads of the fathers’ houses of Israel said to them, “You may do nothing with us to build a house for our God; but we alone will build to the Lord God of Israel, as King Cyrus the King of Persia has commanded us.”

4 Then the people of the land tried to discourage the people of Judah. They troubled them in building, 5 and hired counselors against them to frustrate their purpose all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of Darius king of Persia.

6 In the reign of Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, they wrote an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.

7 In the days of Artaxerxes also, Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabel, and the rest of their companions wrote to Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the letter was written in Aramaic script, and translated into the Aramaic language. 8 Rehum the commander and Shimshai the scribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to King Artaxerxes in this fashion:

9 From Rehum the commander, Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their companions—representatives of the Dinaites, the Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites, the people of Persia and Erech and Babylon and Shushan, the Dehavites, the Elamites, 10 and the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Osnapper took captive and settled in the cities of

Samaria and the remainder beyond the River—and[h] so forth.

11 (This is a copy of the letter that they sent him.)

To King Artaxerxes from your servants, the men of the region beyond the River, and so forth:

12 Let it be known to the king that the Jews who came up from you have come to us at Jerusalem, and are building the rebellious and evil city, and are finishing its walls and repairing the foundations. 13 Let it now be known to the king that, if this city is built and the walls completed, they will not pay tax, tribute, or custom, and the king's treasury will be diminished.

14 Now because we receive support from the palace, it was not proper for us to see the king's dishonor; therefore we have sent and informed the king, 15 that search may be made in the book of the records of your fathers. And you will find in the book of the records and know that this city is a rebellious city, harmful to kings and provinces, and that they have incited sedition within the city in former times, for which cause this city was destroyed.

16 We inform the king that if this city is rebuilt and its walls are completed, the result will be that you will have no dominion beyond the River.

17 The king sent an answer:

To Rehum the commander, to Shimshai the scribe, to the rest of their companions who dwell in Samaria, and to the remainder beyond the River:

Peace, and so forth.

18 The letter which you sent to us has been clearly read before me. 19 And I gave the command, and a search has been made, and it was found that this city in former times has revolted against kings, and rebellion and sedition have been fostered in it.

20 There have also been mighty kings over Jerusalem, who have ruled over all the region beyond the River; and tax, tribute, and custom were paid to them. 21 Now give the command to make these men cease, that this city may not be built until the command is given by me.

22 Take heed now that you do not fail to do this. Why should damage increase to the hurt of the kings?

23 Now when the copy of King Artaxerxes' letter was read before Rehum, Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to Jerusalem against the Jews, and by force of arms/weapons made them cease. 24 Thus the work of the house of God which is at Jerusalem ceased, and it was discontinued until the second year of the reign of Darius king of Persia.

CHAPTER 5

1 Then the prophet Haggai and Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophets, prophesied to the Jews who were in Judah and Jerusalem, in the name of the God of Israel, who was over them. 2 So Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel and Jeshua the son of Jozadak rose up and began to build the house of God which is in Jerusalem; and the prophets of God were with them, helping them.

3 At the same time Tattenai the governor of the region beyond the River and Shethar-Boznai and their companions came to them and spoke thus to them: “Who has commanded you to build this temple and finish this wall?” 4 Then, accordingly, we told them the names of the men who were constructing this building.

5 But the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, so that they could not make them cease till a report could go to Darius. Then a written answer was returned concerning this matter. 6 This is a copy of the letter that Tattenai sent:

The governor of the region beyond the River, and Shethar-Boznai, and his companions, the Persians who were in the region beyond the River, to Darius the king.

7 They sent a letter to him, in which was written thus.

To Darius the king:

All peace.

8 Let it be known to the king that we went into the province of Judea, to the temple of the great God, which is being built with heavy stones, and timber is being laid in the walls; and this work goes on diligently and prospers in their hands.

9 Then we asked those elders, and spoke thus to them: “Who commanded you to build this temple and to finish these walls?” 10 We also asked them their names to inform you, that we might write the names of the men who were chief among them.

11 And thus they returned us an answer, saying: “We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and we are rebuilding the temple that was built many years ago, which a great king of Israel built and completed.

12 But because our fathers provoked the God of heaven to wrath, He gave them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this temple and carried the people away to Babylon. 13 However, in the first year of Cyrus king of Babylon, King Cyrus issued a decree to build this house of God.

14 Also, the gold and silver articles of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar had taken from the temple that was in Jerusalem and carried into the temple of Babylon—those King Cyrus took from the temple of Babylon, and they were given to one named Sheshbazzar, whom he had made governor.

15 And he said to him, ‘Take these articles; go, carry them to the temple site that is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be rebuilt on its former site.’ 16 Then the same

Sheshbazzar came and laid the foundation of the house of God which is in Jerusalem; but from that time even until now it has been under construction, and it is not finished.”

17 Now therefore, if it seems good to the king, let a search be made in the king’s treasure house, which is there in Babylon, whether it is so that a decree was issued by King Cyrus to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send us his pleasure concerning this matter.

CHAPTER 6

Then King Darius issued a decree, and a search was made in the archives, where the treasures were stored in Babylon. 2 And at Achmetha, in the palace that is in the province of Media, a scroll was found, and in it a record was written thus:

3 In the first year of King Cyrus, King Cyrus issued a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem: “Let the house be rebuilt, the place where they offered sacrifices; and let the foundations of it be firmly laid, its height sixty cubits and its width sixty cubits, 4 with three rows of heavy stones and one row of new timber. Let the expenses be paid from the king’s treasury.

5 Also let the gold and silver articles of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took from the temple which is in Jerusalem and brought to Babylon, be restored and taken back to the temple which is in Jerusalem, each to its place; and deposit them in the house of God”—

6 Now therefore, Tattenai, governor of the region beyond the River, and Shethar-Boznai, and your companions the Persians who are beyond the River, keep yourselves far from there. 7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God on its site.

8 Moreover I issue a decree as to what you shall do for the elders of these Jews, for the building of this house of God: Let the cost be paid at the king’s expense from taxes on the region beyond the River; this is to be given immediately to these men, so that they are not hindered.

9 And whatever they need—young bulls, rams, and lambs for the burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the request of the priests who are in Jerusalem—let it be given them day by day without fail, 10 that they may offer sacrifices of sweet aroma to the God of heaven, and pray for the life of the king and his sons.

11 Also I issue a decree that whoever alters this edict, let a timber be pulled from his house and erected, and let him be hanged on it; and let his house be made a refuse heap because of this. 12 And may the God who causes His name to dwell there destroy any king or people who put their hand to alter it, or to destroy this house of God which is in Jerusalem. I Darius issue a decree; let it be done diligently.

13 Then Tattenai, governor of the region beyond the River, Shethar-Boznai, and their companions diligently did according to what King Darius had sent. 14 So the elders of the Jews built, and they prospered through the prophesying of Haggai the prophet and Zechariah the son of Iddo.

And they built and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to the command of Cyrus, Darius, and Artaxerxes king of Persia. 15 Now the temple was finished on the third day of the month of Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of King Darius.

16 Then the children of Israel, the priests and the Levites and the rest of the descendants of the captivity, celebrated the dedication of this house of God with joy. 17 And they offered sacrifices at the dedication of this house of God, one hundred bulls, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs, and as a sin offering for all Israel twelve male goats, according to the number of the tribes of Israel.

18 They assigned the priests to their divisions and the Levites to their divisions, over the service of God in Jerusalem, as it is written in the Book of Moses.

19 And the descendants of the captivity kept the Passover on the fourteenth day of the first month. 20 For the priests and the Levites had purified themselves; all of them were ritually clean. And they slaughtered the Passover lambs for all the descendants of the captivity, for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.

21 Then the children of Israel who had returned from the captivity ate together with all who had separated themselves from the filth of the nations of the land in order to seek the Lord God of Israel.

22 And they kept the Feast of Unleavened Bread seven days with joy; for the Lord made them Joyful, and turned the Heart of the King of Assyria toward them, to Strengthen their Hands in the Work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

CHAPTER 7

1 Now after these things, in the reign of Artaxerxes king of Persia, Ezra the son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of Hilkiah, 2 the son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub, 3 the son of Amariah, the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth, 4 the son of Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki, 5 the son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest—

6 this Ezra came up from Babylon; and he was a skilled scribe in the Law of Moses, which the Lord God of Israel had given. The king granted him all his request, according to the hand of the Lord his God upon him.

7 Some of the children of Israel, the priests, the Levites, the singers, the gatekeepers, and the Nethinim came up to Jerusalem in the seventh year of King Artaxerxes. 8 And Ezra came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king.

9 On the first day of the first month he began his journey from Babylon, and on the first day of the fifth month he came to Jerusalem, according to the good hand of his God upon him. 10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the Law of the Lord, and to do it, and to teach statutes and ordinances in Israel.

11 This is a copy of the letter that King Artaxerxes gave Ezra the priest, the scribe, expert in the words of the commandments of the Lord, and of His statutes to Israel:

12 Artaxerxes, king of kings,

To Ezra the priest, a scribe of the Law of the God of heaven:

Perfect peace, and so forth.

13 I issue a decree that all those of the people of Israel and the priests and Levites in my realm, who volunteer to go up to Jerusalem, may go with you. 14 And whereas you are being sent by the king and his seven counselors to inquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, with regard to the Law of your God which is in your hand;

15 and whereas you are to carry the silver and gold which the king and his counselors have freely offered to the God of Israel, whose dwelling is in Jerusalem;

16 and whereas all the silver and gold that you may find in all the province of Babylon, along with the freewill offering of the people and the priests, are to be freely offered for the house of their God in Jerusalem— 17 now therefore, be careful to buy with this money bulls, rams, and lambs, with their grain offerings and their drink offerings, and offer them on the altar of the house of your God in Jerusalem.

18 And whatever seems good to you and your brethren to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, do it according to the will of your God. 19 Also the articles that are given to you for the service of the house of your God, deliver in full before the God of Jerusalem. 20 And whatever more may be needed for the house of your God, which you may have occasion to provide, pay for it from the king's treasury.

21 And I, even I, Artaxerxes the king, issue a decree to all the treasurers who are in the region beyond the River, that whatever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the Law of the God of heaven, may require of you, let it be done diligently, 22 up to one hundred talents of silver, one hundred kors of wheat, one hundred baths of wine, one hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribed limit.

23 Whatever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it diligently be done for the house of the God of heaven. For why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we inform you that it shall not be lawful to impose tax, tribute, or custom on any of the priests, Levites, singers, gatekeepers, Nethinim, or servants of this house of God. 25 And you, Ezra, according to your God-given wisdom, set magistrates and

judges who may judge all the people who are in the region beyond the River, all such as know the laws of your God; and teach those who do not know them.

26 Whoever will Not observe/do the Law of your God and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily on them, whether it be death, or banishment, or confiscation of goods, or imprisonment.

27 Blessed be the Lord God of our fathers, who has put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the Lord which is in Jerusalem, 28 and has extended mercy to me before the king and his counselors, and before all the king's mighty princes.

So I was encouraged, as the hand of the Lord my God was upon me; and I gathered leading men of Israel to go up with me.

CHAPTER 8

Note: (Verses 1-14 is all genealogies.)

15 Now I gathered them by the river that flows to Ahava, and we camped there three days. And I looked among the people and the priests, and found none of the sons of Levi there. 16 Then I sent for Eliezer, Ariel, Shemaiah, Elnathan, Jarib, Elnathan, Nathan, Zechariah, and Meshullam, leaders; also for Joiarib and Elnathan, men of understanding. 17 And I gave them a command for Iddo the chief man at the place Casiphia, and I told them what they should say to Iddo and his brethren the Nethinim at the place Casiphia—that they should bring us servants for the house of our God.

18 Then, by the good hand of our God upon us, they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli the son of Levi, the son of Israel, namely Sherebiah, with his sons and brothers, eighteen men; 19 and Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiiah of the sons of Merari, his brothers and their sons, twenty men; 20 also of the Nethinim, whom David and the leaders had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinim. All of them were designated by name.

21 Then I proclaimed a Fast there at the river of Ahava,

that we might Humble Ourselves before our God, to Seek from Him the right/His Way for us and our little ones and all our possessions.

22 For I was ashamed to request of the king an escort of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy on the road, because we had spoken to the king, saying,

“The hand of our God is upon all those for good--who Seek Him,
but His power and His wrath are against--all those who Forsake Him.”

23 So we Fasted and entreated our God for this, and He Answered our Prayer.

24 And I separated twelve of the leaders of the priests—Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them— 25 and weighed out to them the silver, the gold, and the

articles, the offering for the house of our God which the king and his counselors and his princes, and all Israel who were present, had offered.

26 I weighed into their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, silver articles weighing one hundred talents, one hundred talents of gold, 27 twenty gold basins worth a thousand drachmas, and two vessels of fine polished bronze, precious as gold.

28 And I said to them, “You are holy to the Lord; the articles are holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering to the Lord God of your fathers. 29 Watch and keep them until you weigh them before the leaders of the priests and the Levites and heads of the fathers’ houses of Israel in Jerusalem, in the chambers of the house of the Lord.”

30 So the priests and the Levites received the silver and the gold and the articles by weight, to bring them to Jerusalem to the house of our God.

31 Then we departed from the river of Ahava on the twelfth day of the first month, to go to Jerusalem. And the hand of our God was upon us, and He delivered us from the hand of the enemy and from ambush along the road. 32 So we came to Jerusalem, and stayed there three days.

33 Now on the fourth day the silver and the gold and the articles were weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Meremoth the son of Uriah the priest, and with him was Eleazar the son of Phinehas; with them were the Levites, Jozabad the son of Jeshua and Noadiah the son of Binnui, 34 with the number and weight of everything. All the weight was written down at that time.

35 The children of those who had been carried away captive, who had come from the captivity, offered burnt offerings to the God of Israel: twelve bulls for all Israel, ninety-six rams, seventy-seven lambs, and twelve male goats as a sin offering. All this was a burnt offering to the Lord.

36 And they delivered the king’s orders to the king’s satraps and the governors in the region beyond the River. So they gave support to the people and the house of God.

CHAPTER 9

1 When these things were done, the leaders came to me, saying, “The people of Israel and the priests and the Levites have not separated themselves from the peoples of the lands, with respect to the abominations of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.

2 For they have taken some of their daughters as wives for themselves and their sons, so that the holy seed is mixed with the peoples of those lands. Indeed, the hand of the leaders and rulers has been foremost in this trespass.”

3 So when I heard this thing, I tore my garment and my robe, and plucked out some of the hair of my head and beard, and sat down astonished. 4 Then everyone who trembled at the words of the God of Israel assembled to me, because of the transgression of those who had been carried away captive, and I sat astonished until the evening sacrifice.

5 At the evening sacrifice I arose from my Fasting; and having torn my garment and my robe, I fell on my knees and spread out my hands to the Lord my God. 6 And I said: “O my God, I am too ashamed and humiliated to lift up my face to You, my God; for our iniquities/Sins have risen higher than our heads, and our Guilt has grown up to the heavens.”

7 Since the days of our fathers to this day we have been very guilty, and for our iniquities we, our kings, and our priests have been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, to plunder, and to humiliation, as it is this day. 8 And now for a little while grace has been shown from the Lord our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a peg in His holy place, that our God may enlighten our eyes and give us a measure of revival in our bondage.

9 For we were slaves. Yet our God did not forsake us in our bondage; but He extended mercy to us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to revive us, to repair the house of our God, to rebuild its ruins, and to give us a wall in Judah and Jerusalem.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? For we have forsaken Your commandments, 11 which You commanded by Your servants the prophets, saying, ‘The land which you are entering to possess is an unclean land, with the uncleanness of the peoples of the lands, with their abominations which have filled it from one end to another with their impurity.

12 Now therefore, do Not Give--your daughters as wives for their sons, nor take their daughters to your sons; and never seek their peace/fellowship or prosperity/goods/way of life, that you may be strong and eat the good of the land, and leave it as an inheritance to your children forever.’

13 And after all that has come upon us for our evil deeds and for our great guilt, since You our God have punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and have given us such deliverance as this, 14 should we again break Your commandments, and join in marriage with the people committing these abominations? Would You not be angry with us until You had consumed us, so that there would be no remnant or survivor?

15 O Lord God of Israel, You are righteous, for we are left as a remnant, as it is this day. Here we are before You, in our guilt, though no one can stand before You because of this.”

CHAPTER 10

Now while Ezra was praying, and while he was confessing, weeping, and bowing down before the house of God, a very large assembly of men, women, and children

gathered to him from Israel; for the people wept very bitterly. 2 And Shechaniah the son of Jehiel, one of the sons of Elam, spoke up and said to Ezra, “We have trespassed against our God, and have taken pagan wives from the peoples of the land; yet now there is hope in Israel in spite of this.

3 Now therefore, let us make a covenant with our God to put away all these wives and those who have been born to them, according to the advice of my master and of those who tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law. 4 Arise, for this matter is your responsibility. We also are with you. Be of good courage, and do it.”

5 Then Ezra arose, and made the leaders of the priests, the Levites, and all Israel swear an oath that they would do according to this word. So they swore an oath. 6 Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Jehohanan the son of Eliashib; and when he came there, he ate no bread and drank no water, for he mourned because of the guilt of those from the captivity.

7 And they issued a proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem to all the descendants of the captivity, that they must gather at Jerusalem, 8 and that whoever would not come within three days, according to the instructions of the leaders and elders, all his property would be confiscated, and he himself would be separated from the assembly of those from the captivity.

9 So all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered at Jerusalem within three days. It was the ninth month, on the twentieth of the month; and all the people sat in the open square of the house of God, trembling because of this matter and because of heavy rain. 10 Then Ezra the priest stood up and said to them, “You have transgressed and have taken pagan wives, adding to the guilt of Israel. 11 Now therefore, make Confession to the Lord God of your fathers, and do His will; separate yourselves from the peoples of the land, and from the pagan wives.”

12 Then all the assembly answered and said with a loud voice, “Yes! As you have said, so we must do. 13 But there are many people; it is the season for heavy rain, and we are not able to stand outside. Nor is this the work of one or two days, for there are many of us who have transgressed in this matter.

14 Please, let the leaders of our entire assembly stand; and let all those in our cities who have taken pagan wives come at appointed times, together with the elders and judges of their cities, until the fierce wrath of our God is turned away from us in this matter.” 15 Only Jonathan the son of Asahel and Jahaziah the son of Tikvah opposed this, and Meshullam and Shabbethai the Levite gave them support.

16 Then the descendants of the captivity did so. And Ezra the Priest, with certain heads of the fathers’ households, were set apart by the fathers’ households, each of them by name; and they sat down on the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter. 17 By the first day of the first month they finished questioning all the men who

had taken pagan wives.

18 And among the sons of the priests who had taken pagan wives the following were found of the sons of Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brothers: Maaseiah, Eliezer, Jarib, and Gedaliah. 19 And they gave their promise that they would put away their wives; and being guilty, they presented a ram of the flock as their trespass offering.

END Book Of EZRA

Book of NEHEMIAH

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of NEHEMIAH:

--Nehemiah and a crew of Israelites in Babylon--go to Jerusalem to rebuild the city.

--While building the people have enemies waiting to attack them and stop them from working. So they work with a tool in one hand and a sword in the other hand.

--Nehemiah prays--"God strengthen our hands." And to his crew he says--"The Joy of the Lord is your Strength."

--The Book of the Law of God is read aloud and embraced by the Israelites. They are sternly told--Do Not Intermarry as Solomon the wisest man did--and sinned greatly against God.

Book Of NEHEMIAH

CHAPTER 1

1 The words of Nehemiah the son of Hachaliah.

It came to pass in the month of Chislev, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shushan the citadel, 2 that Hanani one of my brethren came with men from Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews who had escaped, who had survived the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem. 3 And they said to me, “The survivors who are left from the captivity in the province are there in great distress and reproach. The Wall of Jerusalem is also broken down, and its gates are burned with fire.”

4 So it was, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned for many days; I was Fasting and Praying before the God of heaven.

5 And I said: “I pray, Lord God of heaven---Great and Awesome God--You who keep Your Covenant and mercy with those who Love You--and observe/do Your Commandments,

6 please let Your ear be attentive and Your eyes open, that You may hear the prayer of Your servant which I pray before You now, day and night, for the children of Israel Your servants, and confess the sins of the children of Israel which we have sinned against You. Both my father’s house and I have Sinned. 7 We have acted very corruptly against You, and--have Not Kept--the commandments, the statutes, nor the ordinances which You commanded Your servant Moses.

8 Remember, I pray, the Word that You commanded Your servant Moses, saying, ‘If you are Unfaithful--I will scatter you among the nations; 9 but if you Return to Me, and keep My commandments and do them, though some of you were cast out to the farthest part of the heavens, yet I will gather them from there, and bring them to the place which I have chosen as a dwelling for My name.’

10 Now these are Your servants and Your people, whom You have redeemed by Your great power, and by Your strong hand. 11 O Lord, I pray, please let Your ear be attentive to the prayer of Your servant, and to the prayer of--Your Servants--who Desire to Fear Your Name--and let Your servant prosper this day, I pray, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man.”

For I was the king’s cup-bearer.

CHAPTER 2

1 And it came to pass in the month of Nisan, in the twentieth year of King Artaxerxes, when wine was before him, that I took the wine and gave it to the king. Now I had never been sad in his presence before. 2 Therefore the king said to me, “Why is your face sad, since you are not sick? This is nothing but sorrow of heart.”

So I became dreadfully afraid, 3 and said to the king, “May the king live forever. Why should my face not be sad, when the city, the place of my fathers’ tombs, lies waste, and its gates are burned with fire?”

4 Then the king said to me, “What do you request?”

So I prayed to the God of heaven. 5 And I said to the king, “If it pleases the king, and if your servant has found favor in your sight, I ask that you send me to Judah, to the city of my fathers’ tombs, that I may Rebuild It.”

6 Then the king said to me--“How long will your journey be? And when will you return?” So it pleased the king to send me; and I set him a time.

7 Furthermore I said to the king, “If it pleases the king, let letters be given to me for the governors of the region beyond the River, that they must permit me to pass through till I come to Judah,

8 and a letter to Asaph the keeper of the king’s forest, that he must give me timber to make beams for the gates of the citadel which pertains to the temple, for the city wall, and for the house that I will occupy.” And the king granted them to me according to--the Good Hand of my God upon me.

9 Then I went to the governors in the region beyond the River, and gave them the king’s letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me. 10 When Sanballat the Horonite and Tobiah the Ammonite official heard of it, they were deeply disturbed that a man had come to seek the well-being of the children of Israel.

11 So I came to Jerusalem and was there three days. 12 Then I arose in the night, I and a few men with me; I told no one what my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem; nor was there any animal with me, except the one on which I rode. 13 And I went out by night through the Valley Gate to the Serpent Well and the Refuse Gate, and viewed the walls of Jerusalem which were broken down and its gates which were burned with fire.

14 Then I went on to the Fountain Gate and to the King’s Pool, but there was no room for the animal under me to pass. 15 So I went up in the night by the valley, and viewed the wall; then I turned back and entered by the Valley Gate, and so returned. 16 And the officials did not know where I had gone or what I had done; I had not yet told the Jews, the priests, the nobles, the officials, or the others who did the work.

17 Then I said to them, “You see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lies waste, and its gates are burned with fire. Come and let us build the wall of Jerusalem, that we may no longer be a reproach.” 18 And I told them of the hand of my God which had been good upon me, and also of the king’s words that he had spoken to me.

So they said--“Let us Rise Up and build.--Then they set their hands to this good work.

19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, Tobiah the Ammonite official, and Geshem the Arab

heard of it--they Laughed at us and Despised us--and said, “What is this thing that you are doing? Will you rebel against the king?”

20 So I answered them, and said to them, The God of Heaven himself--will Prosper us; therefore we His servants will arise and build, but you have no heritage or right or memorial in Jerusalem.”

CHAPTER 3

1 Then Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests and built the Sheep Gate; they consecrated it and hung its doors. They built as far as the Tower of [a]the Hundred, and consecrated it, then as far as the Tower of Hananel. 2 Next to Eliashib the men of Jericho built. And next to them Zaccur the son of Imri built.

3 Also the sons of Hassenaah built the Fish Gate; they laid its beams and hung its doors with its bolts and bars. 4 And next to them Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Koz, made repairs. Next to them Meshullam the son of Berechiah, the son of Meshezabel, made repairs. Next to them Zadok the son of Baana made repairs. 5 Next to them the Tekoites made repairs; but their nobles did not put their shoulders to the work of their Lord.

6 Moreover Jehoiada the son of Paseah and Meshullam the son of Besodeiah repaired the Old Gate; they laid its beams and hung its doors, with its bolts and bars. 7 And next to them Melatiah the Gibeonite, Jadon the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon and Mizpah, repaired the residence of the governor of the region beyond the River.

8 Next to him Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, one of the goldsmiths, made repairs. Also next to him Hananiah, one of the perfumers, made repairs; and they fortified Jerusalem as far as the Broad Wall. 9 And next to them Rephaiah the son of Hur, leader of half the district of Jerusalem, made repairs. 10 Next to them Jedaiah the son of Harumaph made repairs in front of his house. And next to him Hattush the son of Hashabniah made repairs.

11 Malchijah the son of Harim and Hashub the son of Pahath-Moab repaired another section, as well as the Tower of the Ovens. 12 And next to him was Shallum the son of Hallohesh, leader of half the district of Jerusalem; he and his daughters made repairs.

13 Hanun and the inhabitants of Zanoah repaired the Valley Gate. They built it, hung its doors with its bolts and bars, and repaired a thousand cubits of the wall as far as the Refuse Gate.

14 Malchijah the son of Rechab, leader of the district of Beth Haccerem, repaired the Refuse Gate; he built it and hung its doors with its bolts and bars.

15 Shallun the son of Col-Hozeh, leader of the district of Mizpah, repaired the Fountain Gate; he built it, covered it, hung its doors with its bolts and bars, and repaired the wall

of the Pool of Shelah by the King's Garden, as far as the stairs that go down from the City of David. 16 After him Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, leader of half the district of Beth Zur, made repairs as far as the place in front of the tombs of David, to the man-made pool, and as far as the House of the Mighty.

17 After him the Levites, under Rehum the son of Bani, made repairs. Next to him Hashabiah, leader of half the district of Keilah, made repairs for his district. 18 After him their brethren, under Bavai the son of Henadad, leader of the other half of the district of Keilah, made repairs.

19 And next to him Ezer the son of Jeshua, the leader of Mizpah, repaired another section in front of the Ascent to the Armory at the buttress. 20 After him Baruch the son of Zabbai carefully repaired the other section, from the buttress to the door of the house of Eliashib the high priest. 21 After him Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Koz, repaired another section, from the door of the house of Eliashib to the end of the house of Eliashib.

22 And after him the priests, the men of the plain, made repairs. 23 After him Benjamin and Hasshub made repairs opposite their house. After them Azariah the son of Maaseiah, the son of Ananiah, made repairs by his house. 24 After him Binnui the son of Henadad repaired another section, from the house of Azariah to the buttress, even as far as the corner.

25 Palal the son of Uzai made repairs opposite the buttress, and on the tower which projects from the king's upper house that was by the court of the prison. After him Pedaiah the son of Parosh made repairs.

26 Moreover the Nethinim who dwelt in Ophel made repairs as far as the place in front of the Water Gate toward the east, and on the projecting tower. 27 After them the Tekoites repaired another section, next to the great projecting tower, and as far as the wall of Ophel.

28 Beyond the Horse Gate the priests made repairs, each in front of his own house. 29 After them Zadok the son of Immer made repairs in front of his own house. After him Shemaiah the son of Shechaniah, the keeper of the East Gate, made repairs. 30 After him Hananiah the son of Shelemiah, and Hanun, the sixth son of Zalaph, repaired another section. After him Meshullam the son of Berechiah made repairs in front of his dwelling.

31 After him Malchijah, one of the goldsmiths, made repairs as far as the house of the Nethinim and of the merchants, in front of the Miphkad Gate, and as far as the upper room at the corner. 32 And between the upper room at the corner, as far as the Sheep Gate, the goldsmiths and the merchants made repairs.

CHAPTER 4

1 But it so happened, when Sanballat heard that we were rebuilding the wall, that he was furious and very indignant, and mocked the Jews. 2 And he spoke before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said, “What are these feeble Jews doing? Will they fortify themselves? Will they offer sacrifices? Will they complete it in a day? Will they revive the stones from the heaps of rubbish—stones that are burned?”

3 Now Tobiah the Ammonite was beside him, and he said, “Whatever they build, if even a fox goes up on it, he will break down their stone wall.”

4 Hear, O our God, for we are despised; turn their reproach on their own heads, and give them as plunder to a land of captivity 5 Do not cover their iniquity, and do not let their sin be blotted out from before You; for they have provoked You to Anger before the builders.

6 So we built the wall, and the entire wall was joined together up to half its height -- for the People had a Mind/burning desire--to Work.

7 Now it happened, when Sanballat, Tobiah, the Arabs, the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites heard that the walls of Jerusalem were being restored and the gaps were beginning to be closed, that they became very angry, 8 and all of them conspired together--to come and Attack Jerusalem and create confusion--

9 Nevertheless we made our Prayer to our God, and because of them we set a watch against them day and night.

10 Then Judah said, “The strength of the laborers is failing, and there is so much rubbish that we are not able to build the wall.”

11 And our adversaries said, “They will neither know nor see anything, till we come into their midst and kill them and cause the work to cease.”

12 So it was, when the Jews who dwelt near them came, that they told us ten times, “From whatever place you turn, they will be upon us.”

13 Therefore I positioned men behind the lower parts of the wall, at the openings; and I set the people according to their families, with their swords, their spears, and their bows. 14 And I looked, and arose and said to the nobles, to the leaders, and to the rest of the people,

“Do Not be Afraid of them--Remember God Almighty--

and- Fight for your brethren, your sons, your daughters, your wives, and your houses.”

15 And it happened, when our enemies heard that it was known to us, --and that God had brought their evil plans--to Nothing, that all of us returned to the wall, everyone to his work. 16 So it was, from that time on, that half of my servants worked at construction, while the other half held the spears, the shields, the bows,

and wore armor; and the leaders were behind all the house of Judah.

17 Those who built on the wall, and those who carried burdens, loaded themselves so that with one hand they worked at construction, and with the other held a weapon. 18 Every one of the builders had his sword girded at his side as he built. And the one who sounded the trumpet was beside me.

19 Then I said to the nobles, the rulers, and the rest of the people, "The work is great and extensive, and we are separated far from one another on the wall. 20 Wherever you hear the sound of the trumpet, rally to us there. --Our God will Fight for us--

21 So we labored in the work, and half of the men held the spears from daybreak until the stars appeared. 22 At the same time I also said to the people, "Let each man and his servant stay at night in Jerusalem, that they may be our guard by night and a working party by day." 23 So neither I, my brethren, my servants, nor the men of the guard who followed me took off our clothes, except that everyone took them off for washing.

CHAPTER 5

1 And there was a great outcry of the people and their wives against their Jewish brethren. 2 For there were those who said, "We, our sons, and our daughters are many; therefore let us get grain, that we may eat and live."

3 There were also some who said, "We have mortgaged our lands and vineyards and houses, that we might buy grain because of the famine."

4 There were also those who said, "We have borrowed money for the king's tax on our lands and vineyards. 5 Yet now our flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children; and indeed we are forcing our sons and our daughters to be slaves, and some of our daughters have been brought into slavery. It is not in our power to redeem them, for other men have our lands and vineyards."

6 And I became very angry when I heard their outcry and these words. 7 After serious thought, I rebuked the nobles and rulers, and said to them, "Each of you is exacting usury from his brother." So I called a great assembly against them. 8 And I said to them, "According to our ability we have redeemed our Jewish brethren who were sold to the nations. Now indeed, will you even sell your brethren? Or should they be sold to us?"

Then they were silenced and found nothing to say. 9 Then I said, "What you are doing is not good. Should you not walk in the fear of our God because of the reproach of the nations, our enemies? 10 I also, with my brethren and my servants, am lending them money and grain. Please, let us stop this usury

11 Restore now to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their olive groves, and their houses, also a hundredth of the money and the grain, the new wine and the oil, that you have charged them."

12 So they said, “We will restore it, and will require nothing from them; we will do as you say.”

Then I called the priests, and required an oath from them that they would do according to this promise. 13 Then I shook out the fold of my garment and said, “So may God shake out each man from his house, and from his property, who does not perform this promise. Even thus may he be shaken out and emptied.”

And all the assembly said, “Amen” and praised the Lord. Then the people did according to this promise.

14 Moreover, from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth year until the thirty-second year of King Artaxerxes, twelve years, neither I nor my brothers ate the governor’s provisions.

15 But the former governors who were before me laid burdens on the people, and took from them bread and wine, besides forty shekels of silver. Yes, even their servants bore rule over the people, but I did not do so, because of the fear of God.

16 Indeed, I also continued the work on this wall, and we did not buy any land. All my servants were gathered there for the work.

17 And at my table were one hundred and fifty Jews and rulers, besides those who came to us from the nations around us. 18 Now that which was prepared daily was one ox and six choice sheep. Also fowl were prepared for me, and once every ten days an abundance of all kinds of wine. Yet in spite of this I did not demand the governor’s provisions, because the bondage was heavy on this people.

19 Remember me, my God, for good, according to all that I have done for this people.

CHAPTER 6

1 Now it happened when Sanballat, Tobiah, Geshem the Arab, and the rest of our enemies heard that I had rebuilt the wall, and that there were no breaks left in it—that Sanballat and Geshem sent to me, saying, “Come, let us meet together among the villages in the plain of Ono.” But they thought to do--me harm.

3 So I sent messengers to them, saying, “I am doing a Great Work--so that I cannot come down. Why should the work cease--while I leave it--and go down to you?”

4 But they sent me this message four times, and I answered them in the same manner.

5 Then Sanballat sent his servant to me as before, the fifth time, with an open letter in his hand. 6 In it was written:

It is reported among the nations, and Geshem says, that you and the Jews plan to rebel; therefore, according to these rumors, you are rebuilding the wall, that you may be their king. 7 And you have also appointed prophets to proclaim concerning you at Jerusalem, saying, “There is a king in Judah” Now these matters will be reported to the king. So

come, therefore, and let us consult together.

8 Then I sent to him, saying, “No such things as you say are being done, but you invent them in your own heart.”

9 For they all were trying to make us Afraid, saying, “Their hands will be weakened in the work, and it will not be done.”

Now therefore, O God--strengthen our hands.

10 Afterward I came to the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah, the son of Mehetabel, who was a secret informer; and he said, “Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us close the doors of the temple, for they are coming to kill you; indeed, at night they will come to kill you.”

11 And I said, “Should such a man as I flee? And who is there such as I who would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in” 12 Then I perceived that God had not sent him at all, but that he pronounced this prophecy against me because Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him. 13 For this reason he was hired, that I should be afraid and act that way and sin, so that they might have cause for an evil report, that they might reproach me.

14 My God, remember Tobiah and Sanballat, according to these their works, and the prophetess Noadiah and the rest of the prophets who would have made me afraid.

15 So--the Wall was Finished--on the twenty-fifth day of Elul, in fifty-two days. 16 And it happened, when all our enemies heard of it, and all the nations around us saw these things, that they were very disheartened in their own eyes; for they perceived that this work was done by our God.

17 Also in those days the nobles of Judah sent many letters to Tobiah, and the letters of Tobiah came to them. 18 For many in Judah were pledged to him, because he was the son-in-law of Shechaniah the son of Arah, and his son Jehohanan had married the daughter of Meshullam the son of Berechiah. 19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and reported my words to him. Tobiah sent letters to frighten me.

CHAPTER 7

1 Now when the wall had been rebuilt and I had set up the doors, and the gatekeepers, singers, and Levites had been appointed, 2 I put my brother Hanani, with Hananiah the commander of the fortress, in charge of Jerusalem, for Hananiah was a more faithful and God-fearing man than many of the others.

3 I said to them, “Do not let the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun is hot; and while the watchmen are still standing guard, have them shut and bar the doors. Appoint guards from the residents of Jerusalem, each at his post on the wall and each in front of his own house.” 4 Now the city was spacious and large, but there were few people in it

and the houses had not yet been built.

Note: Verses 5-65 is names/genealogy.

66 The entire assembly together was 42,360, 67 besides their male and their female servants, of whom there were 7,337; and they had 245 male and female singers. 68 Their horses were 736; their mules, 245; 69 [g]their camels, 435; their donkeys, 6,720.

70 Some from among the heads of fathers' households gave to the work. The governor gave to the treasury 1,000 gold drachmas, 50 basins, 530 priests' garments. 71 Some of the heads of fathers' households gave to the treasury for the work 20,000 gold drachmas and 2,200 silver minas. 72 And what the rest of the people gave was 20,000 gold drachmas, 2,000 silver minas, and 67 priests' garments.

73 So the priests, the Levites, the gatekeepers, the singers, some of the people, the temple servants, along with all Israel, lived in their cities.

And when the seventh month came, the sons (descendants) of Israel (Jacob) were in their cities.

CHAPTER 8

1 Now all the people gathered together as one person in the open square that was in front of the Water Gate; and they told Ezra the scribe to bring the Book of the Law of Moses, which the Lord had commanded Israel.

2 So Ezra the priest brought the Law before the assembly of men and women and all who could hear with understanding on the first day of the seventh month. 3 Then he read from it in the open square that was in front of the Water Gate from morning until midday, before the men and women and those who could understand; and the ears of All the people were attentive to the Book of the Law.

4 So Ezra the scribe stood on a platform of wood which they had made for the purpose; and beside him, at his right hand, stood Mattithiah, Shema, Anaiah, Urijah, Hilkiah, and Maaseiah; and at his left hand Pedaiah, Mishael, Malchijah, Hashum, Hashbadana, Zechariah, and Meshullam.

5 And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people, for he was standing above all the people; and when he opened it, all the people stood up. 6 And Ezra praised the Lord, the great God.

Then all the people answered, "Amen, Amen" while lifting up their hands. And they bowed their heads and worshiped the Lord with their faces to the ground.

7 Also Jeshua, Bani, Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites, helped the people to understand the Law; and the people stood in their place. 8 So they read distinctly from the book, in the Law of God; and they gave the sense, and helped them to understand the reading.

4 And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people, for he was standing above all the people; and when he opened it, all the people --stood up. 6 And Ezra blessed the Lord, the great God.

Then all the people answered, "Amen, Amen." while lifting up their hands. And they Bowed their heads and Worshiped the Lord--with their faces to the ground.

7 Also Jeshua, Bani, Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodiah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites, explained the Law to the people, and the people remained in their places. 8 So they read from the Book of the Law of God, translating and explaining it so that the people understood the reading.

9 And Nehemiah, who was the governor, Ezra the priest and scribe, and the Levites who taught the people said to all the people, "This day is Holy to the Lord your God; do not mourn nor weep." For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the Law.

10 Then he said to them, "Go your way, eat the fat, drink the sweet, and send portions to those for whom nothing is prepared; for this day is Holy to our Lord. Do not sorrow,

--for the Joy of the Lord--is your Strength--

11 So the Levites quieted all the people, saying, "Be still, for the day is Holy; do not be grieved." 12 And all the people went their way to eat and drink, to send portions and Rejoice Greatly, because they understood the words that were declared to them.

13 Now on the second day the heads of the fathers' houses of all the people, with the priests and Levites, were gathered to Ezra the scribe, in order to understand the words of the Law. 14 And they found written in the Law, which the Lord had commanded by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in booths during the feast of the seventh month,

15 and that they should announce and proclaim in all their cities and in Jerusalem, saying, "Go out to the mountain, and bring olive branches, branches of oil trees, myrtle branches, palm branches, and branches of leafy trees, to make booths, as it is written."

16 Then the people went out and brought them and made themselves booths, each one on the roof of his house, or in their courtyards or the courts of the house of God, and in the open square of the Water Gate and in the open square of the Gate of Ephraim.

17 So the whole assembly of those who had returned from the captivity made booths and sat under the booths; for since the days of Joshua the son of Nun until that day the children of Israel had not done so. And there was very great Gladness.

18 Also day by day, from the first day until the last day, he Read from the Book of the Law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day there was a sacred assembly, according to the prescribed manner.

CHAPTER 9

1 Now on the twenty-fourth day of this month the children of Israel were assembled with Fasting, in sackcloth, and with dust on their heads. 2 Then those of Israelite lineage separated themselves from all foreigners;

and they stood and--Confessed Their Sins--and the iniquities of their fathers. 3 And they stood up in their place and read from the Book of the Law of the Lord their God for one-fourth of the day; and for another fourth they confessed and worshiped the Lord their God.

4 Then Jeshua, Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani stood on the stairs of the Levites and cried out with a loud voice to the Lord their God. 5 And the Levites, Jeshua, Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, and Pethahiah, said:

“Stand up and Praise the Lord your God
Forever and ever

“Praised be Your glorious Name,
Which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 You alone are the Lord;
You have made heaven,
The heaven of heavens, with all their host,
The earth and everything on it,
The seas and all that is in them,
And You preserve them all.
The host/Angels of Heaven worships You.

7 “You are the Lord God,
Who chose Abram,
And brought him out of Ur of the Chaldeans,
And gave him the name Abraham;
8 You found his heart Faithful before You,
And made a Covenant with him
To give the land of the Canaanites,
The Hittites, the Amorites,
The Perizzites, the Jebusites,
And the Girgashites—
To give it to his descendants.
You have performed Your Words,
For You are Righteous.

9 “You saw the affliction of our fathers in Egypt,
And heard their cry by the Red Sea.

10 You showed Signs and Wonders against Pharaoh,

Against all his servants,
And against all the people of his land.
For You knew that they acted proudly against them.
So You made a name for Yourself, as it is this day.
11 And You divided the sea before them,
So that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land;
And their persecutors You threw into the deep,
As a stone into the mighty waters.
12 Moreover You led them by day with a cloudy pillar,
And by night with a pillar of fire,
To give them light on the road
Which they should travel.

13 “You came down also on Mount Sinai,
And spoke with them from heaven,
And gave them just ordinances and true laws,
Good statutes and commandments.
14 You made known to them Your holy Sabbath,
And commanded them precepts, statutes and laws,
By the hand of Moses Your servant.
15 You gave them bread from heaven for their hunger,
And brought them water out of the rock for their thirst,
And told them to--Go in to Possess the land
Which You had sworn to give them.

16 “But they and our fathers acted proudly,
Hardened their necks,
And did Not--heed Your Commandments.
17 They refused--to Obey,
And they were not mindful of Your wonders
That You did among them.
But they Hardened their necks,

And in their Rebellion
They appointed a leader
To return to their bondage.

But You are God,
Ready to pardon,
Gracious and merciful,
Slow to Anger,
Abundant in Kindness,
And did not forsake them.

18 “Even when they made a molded calf for themselves,

And said, 'This is--your god
That brought you up--out of Egypt,'
And worked great provocations,
19 Yet in Your manifold mercies
You did not forsake them in the wilderness.
The pillar of the cloud did not depart from them by day,
To lead them on the road;
Nor the pillar of fire by night,
To show them light,
And the way they should go.

20 You also gave Your good Spirit to instruct them,
And did not withhold Your manna from their mouth,
And gave them water for their thirst.
21 Forty years You sustained them--in the wilderness;
They lacked nothing;
Their clothes did not wear out
And their feet did not swell.

22 "Moreover You gave them kingdoms and nations,
And divided them into districts.
So they took possession of the land of Sihon,
The land of the king of Heshbon,
And the land of Og king of Bashan.
23 You also multiplied their children as the stars of heaven,
And brought them into the land
Which You had told their fathers
To go in and possess.
24 So the people went in
And possessed the land;
You subdued before them the inhabitants of the land,
The Canaanites,
And gave them into their hands,
With their kings
And the people of the land,
That they might do with them as they wished.
25 And they took strong cities and a rich land,
And possessed houses full of all goods,
Cisterns already dug, vineyards, olive groves,
And fruit trees in abundance.
So they ate and were filled and grew fat,
And delighted themselves in Your great goodness.

26 “Nevertheless they were--Disobedient
And Rebelled--against You,
Cast Your law behind their backs
And killed Your Prophets, who testified against them
To turn them to Yourself;
And they worked great provocations.
27 Therefore You delivered them into the hand--of their enemies,
Who oppressed them;
And in the time of their trouble,
When they cried to You,
You heard from heaven;
And according to Your abundant mercies
You gave them deliverers who saved them
From the hand of their enemies.
28 “But after they had rest,
They again did Evil before You.
Therefore You left them in the hand of their enemies,
So that they had dominion over them;
Yet when they returned and cried out to You,
You heard from heaven;
And many times You delivered them according to Your mercies,
29 And testified against them,
That You might bring them back to Your law.
Yet they acted proudly,
And did Not heed Your commandments,
But Sinned against Your judgments,
‘Which if a person does, they shall live by them.’
And they shrugged their shoulders,
Stiffened their necks,
And would Not Hear.
30 Yet for many years You had Patience with them,
And testified against them by Your Spirit in Your Prophets.
Yet they would--Not Listen;
Therefore You gave them into the hand of the peoples of the lands.
31 Nevertheless in Your great Mercy
You did not utterly consume them nor forsake them;
For You are God--gracious and merciful.
32 Now therefore, our God,
The great, the mighty, and Awesome God,
Who keeps covenant and mercy:

Do not let all the trouble seem small before You
That has come upon us,

Our kings and our princes,
Our priests and our prophets,
Our fathers and on all Your people,
From the days of the kings of Assyria until this day.

33 However You are just in all that has befallen us;

For You have--dealt Faithfully.

But we have--done wickedly.

34 Neither our kings nor our princes,
Our priests nor our fathers,
Have kept/obeyed Your law,

Nor heeded Your commandments and Your testimonies,
With which You testified against them.

35 For they have not served You in their kingdom,
Or in the many good things that You gave them,
Or in the large and rich land which You set before them;
Nor did they turn from their wicked works.

36 “Here we are, servants today.
And the land that You gave to our fathers,
To eat its fruit and its bounty,
Here we are, servants in it.

37 And it yields much increase to the kings

You have set over us,
Because of our sins;
Also they have dominion over our bodies and our cattle
At their pleasure;
And we are in great distress.

38 “And because of all this,
We make a sure covenant and write it;
Our leaders, our Levites, and our priests seal it.”

CHAPTER 10

1 Now those who placed their seal on the document were:

Nehemiah the [a]governor, the son of Hacaliah, and Zedekiah, 2 Seraiah, Azariah,
Jeremiah, 3 Pashhur, Amariah, Malchijah, 4 Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch, 5 Harim,
Meremoth, Obadiah, 6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch, 7 Meshullam, Abijah,
Mijamin, 8 Maaziah, Bilgai, and Shemaiah. These were the priests.

9 The Levites: Jeshua the son of Azaniah, Binnui of the sons of Henadad, and Kadmiel.

10 Their brethren: Shebaniah, Hodijah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan, 11 Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah, 12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah, 13 Hodijah, Bani, and Beninu.

14 The leaders of the people: Parosh, Pahath-Moab, Elam, Zattu, Bani, 15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai, 16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin, 17 Ater, Hezekiah, Azzur, 18 Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai, 19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai, 20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir, 21 Meshezabel, Zadok, Jaddua, 22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah, 23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hasshub, 24 Hallohesh, Pilha, Shobek, 25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah, 26 Ahijah, Hanan, Anan, 27 Malluch, Harim, and Baanah.

28 Now the rest of the people—the priests, the Levites, the gatekeepers, the singers, the Nethinim, and all those who had separated themselves from the peoples of the lands to the Law of God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, everyone who had knowledge and understanding—

29 these joined with their brethren, their nobles, and entered into a curse and an oath to walk in God's Law, which was given by Moses the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the Lord our Lord, and His ordinances and His statutes:

30 We would not give our daughters as wives to the peoples of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons; 31 if the peoples of the land brought wares or any grain to sell on the Sabbath day, we would not buy it from them on the Sabbath, or on a holy day; and we would forego the seventh year's produce and the exacting of every debt.

32 Also we made ordinances for ourselves, to exact from ourselves yearly one-third of a shekel for the service of the house of our God: 33 for the showbread, for the regular grain offering, for the regular burnt offering of the Sabbaths, the New Moons, and the set feasts; for the holy things, for the sin offerings to make atonement for Israel, and all the work of the house of our God.

34 We cast lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, for bringing the wood offering into the house of our God, according to our fathers' houses, at the appointed times year by year, to burn on the altar of the Lord our God as it is written in the Law.

35 And we made ordinances to bring the firstfruits of our ground and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, to the house of the Lord; 36 to bring the firstborn of our sons and our cattle, as it is written in the Law, and the firstborn of our herds and our flocks, to the house of our God, to the priests who minister in the house of our God;

37 to bring the firstfruits of our dough, our offerings, the fruit from all kinds of trees, the new wine and oil, to the priests, to the storerooms of the house of our God; and to bring the tithes of our land to the Levites, for the Levites should receive the tithes in all our farming communities.

38 And the priest, the descendant of Aaron, shall be with the Levites when the Levites receive tithes; and the Levites shall bring up a tenth of the tithes to the house of our God,

to the rooms of the storehouse.

39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring the offering of the grain, of the new wine and the oil, to the storerooms where the articles of the sanctuary are, where the priests who minister and the gatekeepers and the singers are; and we will not neglect the house of our God.

CHAPTER 11

1 Now the leaders of the people dwelt at Jerusalem; the rest of the people cast lots to bring one out of ten to dwell in Jerusalem, the holy city, and nine-tenths were to dwell in other cities. 2 And the people blessed all the men who willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jerusalem.

3 These are the heads of the province who dwelt in Jerusalem. (But in the cities of Judah everyone dwelt in his own possession in their cities—Israelites, priests, Levites, Nethinim, and descendants of Solomon's servants.) 4 Also in Jerusalem dwelt some of the children of Judah and of the children of Benjamin.

The children of Judah: Athaiah the son of Uziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalalel, of the children of Perez; 5 and Maaseiah the son of Baruch, the son of Col-Hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, the son of Shiloni. 6 All the sons of Perez who dwelt at Jerusalem were four hundred and sixty-eight valiant men.

7 And these are the sons of Benjamin: Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of Jeshai; 8 and after him Gabbai and Sallai, nine hundred and twenty-eight. 9 Joel the son of Zichri was their overseer, and Judah the son of Senuah was second over the city.

10 Of the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, and Jachin; 11 Seraiah the son of Hilkiyah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, was the leader of the house of God. 12 Their brethren who did the work of the house were eight hundred and twenty-two; and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the son of Pashhur, the son of Malchijah,

13 and his brethren, heads of the fathers' houses, were two hundred and forty-two; and Amashai the son of Azarel, the son of Ahzai, the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer, 14 and their brethren, mighty men of valor, were one hundred and twenty-eight. Their overseer was Zabdiel the son of one of the great men.

15 Also of the Levites: Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni; 16 Shabbethai and Jozabad, of the heads of the Levites, had the oversight of the business outside of the house of God; 17 Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, the leader who began the thanksgiving with prayer;

Bakbukiah, the second among his brethren; and Abda the son of Shammua, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun. 18 All the Levites in the holy city were two hundred and eighty-four.

19 Moreover the gatekeepers, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren who kept the gates, were one hundred and seventy-two.

20 And the rest of Israel, of the priests and Levites, were in all the cities of Judah, everyone in his inheritance. 21 But the Nethinim dwelt in Ophel. And Ziha and Gishpa were over the Nethinim.

22 Also the overseer of the Levites at Jerusalem was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Micha, of the sons of Asaph, the singers in charge of the service of the house of God. 23 For it was the king's command concerning them that a certain portion should be for the singers, a quota day by day. 24 Pethahiah the son of Meshezabel, of the children of Zerah the son of Judah, was the king's deputy in all matters concerning the people.

25 And as for the villages with their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelt in Kirjath Arba and its villages, Dibon and its villages, Jekabzeel and its villages; 26 in Jeshua, Moladah, Beth Pelet, 27 Hazar Shual, and Beersheba and its villages; 28 in Ziklag and Meconah and its villages; 29 in En Rimmon, Zorah, Jarmuth, 30 Zanoah, Adullam, and their villages; in Lachish and its fields; in Azekah and its villages. They dwelt from Beersheba to the Valley of Hinnom.

31 Also the children of Benjamin from Geba dwelt in Michmash, Aija, and Bethel, and their villages; 32 in Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah; 33 in Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim; 34 in Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat; 35 in Lod, Ono, and the Valley of Craftsmen. 36 Some of the Judean divisions of Levites were in Benjamin.

CHAPTER 12

NOTE: (Verses 1-26) are all Names.

27 Now at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought out the Levites in all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem to celebrate the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings and singing, with cymbals and stringed instruments and harps. 28 And the sons of the singers gathered together from the countryside around Jerusalem, from the villages of the Netophathites,

29 from the house of Gilgal, and from the fields of Geba and Azmaveth; for the singers had built themselves villages all around Jerusalem. 30 Then the priests and Levites purified themselves, and purified the people, the gates, and the wall.

31 So I brought the leaders of Judah up on the wall, and appointed two large thanksgiving choirs. One went to the right hand on the wall toward the Refuse

Gate. 32 After them went Hoshaiah and half of the leaders of Judah, 33 and Azariah, Ezra, Meshullam, 34 Judah, Benjamin, Shemaiah, Jeremiah, 35 and some of the priests' sons with trumpets—Zechariah the son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Michaiah, the son of Zaccur, the son of Asaph,

36 and his brethren, Shemaiah, Azarel, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethanel, Judah, and Hanani, with the musical instruments of David the man of God. And Ezra the scribe went before them. 37 By the Fountain Gate, in front of them, they went up the stairs of the City of David, on the stairway of the wall, beyond the house of David, as far as the Water Gate eastward.

38 The other thanksgiving choir went the opposite way, and I was behind them with half of the people on the wall, going past the Tower of the Ovens as far as the Broad Wall, 39 and above the Gate of Ephraim, above the Old Gate, above the Fish Gate, the Tower of Hananel, the Tower of the Hundred, as far as the Sheep Gate; and they stopped by the Gate of the Prison.

40 So the two thanksgiving choirs stood in the house of God, likewise I and the half of the rulers with me; 41 and the priests, Eliakim, Maaseiah, Minjamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, with trumpets; 42 also Maaseiah, Shemaiah, Eleazar, Uzzi, Jehohanan, Malchijah, Elam, and Ezer. The singers sang loudly with Jezrahiah the director.

43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced, for God had made them rejoice with great joy; the women and the children also rejoiced, so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard afar off.

44 And at the same time some were appointed over the rooms of the storehouse for the offerings, the firstfruits, and the tithes, to gather into them from the fields of the cities the portions specified by the Law for the priests and Levites; for Judah rejoiced over the priests and Levites who ministered.

45 Both the singers and the gatekeepers kept the charge of their God and the charge of the purification, according to the command of David and Solomon his son. 46 For in the days of David and Asaph of old there were chiefs of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving to God. 47 In the days of Zerubbabel and in the days of Nehemiah all Israel gave the portions for the singers and the gatekeepers, a portion for each day. They also consecrated holy things for the Levites, and the Levites consecrated them for the children of Aaron.

CHAPTER 13

1 On that day they read from the Book of Moses in the hearing of the people, and in it was found written that no Ammonite or Moabite should ever come into the assembly of God, 2 because they had not met the children of Israel with bread and water, but hired Balaam against them to curse them. However, our God turned the curse into a

blessing. 3 So it was, when they had heard the Law, that they separated all the mixed multitude from Israel.

4 Now before this, Eliashib the priest, having authority over the storerooms of the house of our God, was allied with Tobiah. 5 And he had prepared for him a large room, where previously they had stored the grain offerings, the frankincense, the articles, the tithes of grain, the new wine and oil, which were commanded to be given to the Levites and singers and gatekeepers, and the offerings for the priests.

6 But during all this I was not in Jerusalem, for in the thirty-second year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon I had returned to the king. Then after certain days I obtained leave from the king, 7 and I came to Jerusalem and discovered the evil that Eliashib had done for Tobiah, in preparing a room for him in the courts of the house of God. 8 And it grieved me bitterly; therefore I threw all the household goods of Tobiah out of the room.

9 Then I commanded them to cleanse the rooms; and I brought back into them the articles of the house of God, with the grain offering and the frankincense.

10 I also realized that the portions for the Levites had not been given them; for each of the Levites and the singers who did the work had gone back to his field. 11 So I contended with the rulers, and said, "Why is the house of God forsaken?" And I gathered them together and set them in their place. 12 Then all Judah brought the tithe of the grain and the new wine and the oil to the storehouse.

13 And I appointed as treasurers over the storehouse Shelemiah the priest and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedaiah; and next to them was Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah; for they were considered faithful, and their task was to distribute to their brethren.

14 Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and do not wipe out my good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for its services.

15 In those days I saw people in Judah treading winepresses on the Sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and loading donkeys with wine, grapes, figs, and all kinds of burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the Sabbath day. And I warned them about the day on which they were selling provisions.

16 Men of Tyre dwelt there also, who brought in fish and all kinds of goods, and sold them on the Sabbath to the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem.

17 Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said to them, "What evil thing is this that you do, by which you profane the Sabbath day? 18 Did not your fathers do thus, and did not our God bring all this disaster on us and on this city? Yet you bring added wrath on Israel by profaning the Sabbath."

19 So it was, at the gates of Jerusalem, as it began to be dark before the Sabbath, that I commanded the gates to be shut, and charged that they must not be opened till after the Sabbath.

Then I posted some of my servants at the gates, so that no burdens would be brought in on the Sabbath day. 20 Now the merchants and sellers of all kinds of wares lodged outside Jerusalem once or twice.

21 Then I warned them, and said to them, “Why do you spend the night around the wall? If you do so again, I will lay hands on you” From that time on they came no more on the Sabbath. 22 And I commanded the Levites that they should cleanse themselves, and that they should go and guard the gates, to sanctify the Sabbath day.

Remember me, O my God, concerning this also, and spare me according to the greatness of Your mercy.

23 In those days I also saw Jews who had married women of Ashdod, Ammon, and Moab. 24 And half of their children spoke the language of Ashdod, and could not speak the language of Judah, but spoke according to the language of one or the other people.

25 So I contended with them and cursed them, struck some of them and pulled out their hair, and made them swear by God, saying, “You shall not give your daughters as wives to their sons, nor take their daughters for your sons or yourselves.

26 Did not Solomon King of Israel Sin by these things? Yet among many nations there was no King like him, who was beloved of his God; and God made him King over all Israel.

Nevertheless pagan/whorish women caused even him to sin.

27 Should we then hear of your doing all this great evil, transgressing against our God by marrying pagan/whorish women?”

28 And one of the sons of Joiada, the son of Eliashib the high priest, was a son-in-law of Sanballat the Horonite; therefore I drove him from me.

29 Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood and the covenant of the priesthood and the Levites.

30 Thus I cleansed them of everything pagan/idol worship etc. I also assigned duties to the priests and the Levites, each to his service, 31 and to bringing the wood offering and the firstfruits at appointed times.

Remember me, O my God.

END Book of NEHEMIAH

Book of ESTHER

CHAPTER 1

1 Now it came to pass in the days of Ahasuerus (this was the Ahasuerus who reigned over one hundred and twenty-seven provinces, from India to Ethiopia), 2 in those days when King Ahasuerus sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in Shushan the citadel, 3 that in the third year of his reign he made a feast for all his officials and servants—the powers of Persia and Media, the nobles, and the princes of the provinces being before him—

4 when he showed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the splendor of his excellent majesty for many days, one hundred and eighty days in all.

5 And when these days were completed, the king made a feast lasting seven days for all the people who were present in Shushan the citadel, from great to small, in the court of the garden of the king's palace. 6 There were white and blue linen curtains fastened with cords of fine linen and purple on silver rods and marble pillars; and the couches were of gold and silver on a mosaic pavement of alabaster, turquoise, and white and black marble.

7 And they served drinks in golden vessels, each vessel being different from the other, with royal wine in abundance, according to the generosity of the king. 8 In accordance with the law, the drinking was not compulsory; for so the king had ordered all the officers of his household, that they should do according to each man's pleasure.

9 Queen Vashti also made a feast for the women in the royal palace which belonged to King Ahasuerus.

10 On the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, Harbona, Bigtha, Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, seven eunuchs who served in the presence of King Ahasuerus, 11 to bring Queen Vashti before the king, wearing her royal crown, in order to show her beauty to the people and the officials, for she was beautiful to behold.

12 But Queen Vashti refused to come at the king's command brought by his eunuchs; therefore the king was furious, and his anger burned within him.

13 Then the king said to the wise men who understood the times (for this was the king's manner toward all who knew law and justice, 14 those closest to him being Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, and Memucan, the seven princes of Persia and Media, who had access to the king's presence, and who ranked highest in the kingdom):

15 "What shall we do to Queen Vashti, according to law, because she did not obey the command of King Ahasuerus brought to her by the eunuchs?"

16 And Memucan answered before the king and the princes: "Queen Vashti has not only wronged the king, but also all the princes, and all the people who are in all the provinces

of King Ahasuerus. 17 For the queen's behavior will become known to all women, so that they will despise their husbands in their eyes, when they report, 'King Ahasuerus commanded Queen Vashti to be brought in before him, but she did not come.' 18 This very day the noble ladies of Persia and Media will say to all the king's officials that they have heard of the behavior of the queen. Thus there will be excessive contempt and wrath.

19 If it pleases the king, let a royal decree go out from him, and let it be recorded in the laws of the Persians and the Medes, so that it will not be altered, that Vashti shall come no more before King Ahasuerus; and let the king give her royal position to another who is better than she. 20 When the king's decree which he will make is proclaimed throughout all his empire (for it is great), all wives will honor their husbands, both great and small."

21 And the reply pleased the king and the princes, and the king did according to the word of Memucan. 22 Then he sent letters to all the king's provinces, to each province in its own script, and to every people in their own language, that each man should be master in his own house, and speak in the language of his own people.

CHAPTER 2

1 After these things, when the wrath of King Ahasuerus subsided, he remembered Vashti, what she had done, and what had been decreed against her. 2 Then the king's servants who attended him said: "Let beautiful young virgins be sought for the king; 3 and let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather all the beautiful young virgins to Shushan the citadel, into the women's quarters, under the custody of Hegai the king's eunuch, custodian of the women. And let beauty preparations be given them. 4 Then let the young woman who pleases the king be queen instead of Vashti."

This thing pleased the king, and he did so.

5 In Shushan the citadel there was a certain Jew whose name was Mordecai the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a Benjamite. 6 Kish had been carried away from Jerusalem with the captives who had been captured with Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away.

7 And Mordecai had brought up Hadassah, that is, Esther, his uncle's daughter, for she had neither father nor mother. The young woman was lovely and beautiful. When her father and mother died, Mordecai took her as his own daughter.

8 So it was, when the king's command and decree were heard, and when many young women were gathered at Shushan the citadel, under the custody of Hegai, that Esther also was taken to the king's palace, into the care of Hegai the custodian of the women.

9 Now the young woman pleased him, and she obtained his favor; so he readily

gave beauty preparations to her, besides her allowance. Then seven choice maidservants were provided for her from the king's palace, and he moved her and her maidservants to the best place in the house of the women.

10 Esther had not revealed her people or family, for Mordecai had charged her not to reveal it. 11 And every day Mordecai paced in front of the court of the women's quarters, to learn of Esther's welfare and what was happening to her.

12 Each young woman's turn came to go in to King Ahasuerus after she had completed twelve months' preparation, according to the regulations for the women, for thus were the days of their preparation apportioned: six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with perfumes and preparations for beautifying women.

13 Thus prepared, each young woman went to the King, and she was given whatever she desired to take with her from the women's quarters to the king's palace.

14 In the evening she went, and in the morning she returned to the second house of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the king's eunuch who kept the concubines. She would not go in to the king again unless the king delighted in her and called for her by name.

15 Now when the turn came for Esther the daughter of Abihail the uncle of Mordecai, who had taken her as his daughter, to go in to the king, she requested nothing but what Hegai the king's eunuch, the custodian of the women, advised. And Esther obtained favor in the sight of all who saw her. 16 So Esther was taken to King Ahasuerus, into his royal palace, in the tenth month, which is the month of Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.

17 The King loved Esther more than all the other women, and she obtained grace and favor in his sight more than all the other women; so he set the royal crown upon her head and made her Queen instead of Vashti.

18 Then the king made a great feast, the Feast of Esther, for all his officials and servants; and he proclaimed a holiday in the provinces and gave gifts according to the generosity of a king.

19 When virgins were gathered together a second time, Mordecai sat within the king's gate. 20 Now Esther had not revealed her family and her people, just as Mordecai had charged her, for Esther obeyed the command of Mordecai as when she was brought up by him.

21 In those days, while Mordecai sat within the king's gate, two of the king's eunuchs, Bigthan and Teresh, doorkeepers, became furious and sought to lay hands on King Ahasuerus. 22 So the matter became known to Mordecai, who told Queen Esther, and Esther informed the king in Mordecai's name.

23 And when an inquiry was made into the matter, it was confirmed, and both were hanged on a gallows; and it was written in the book of the chronicles in the presence of

the king.

CHAPTER 3

1 After these things King Ahasuerus promoted Haman, the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, and advanced him and set his seat above all the princes who were with him. 2 And all the king's servants who were within the king's gate bowed and paid homage to Haman, for so the king had commanded concerning him. But Mordecai would not bow or pay homage.

3 Then the king's servants who were within the king's gate said to Mordecai, "Why do you transgress the king's command?"

4 Now it happened, when they spoke to him daily and he would not listen to them, that they told it to Haman, to see whether Mordecai's words would stand; for Mordecai had told them that he was a Jew. 5 When Haman saw that Mordecai did not bow or pay him homage, Haman was filled with wrath.

6 But he disdained to lay hands on Mordecai alone, for they had told him of the people of Mordecai. Instead, Haman sought to destroy all the Jews who were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus—the people of Mordecai.

7 In the first month, which is the month of Nisan, in the twelfth year of King Ahasuerus, they cast Pur (that is, the lot), before Haman to determine the day and the month, until it fell on the twelfth month, which is the month of Adar.

8 Then Haman said to King Ahasuerus, "There is a certain people scattered and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of your kingdom; their laws are different from all other people's, and they do not keep the king's laws. Therefore it is not fitting for the king to let them remain. 9 If it pleases the king, let a decree be written that they be destroyed, and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver into the hands of those who do the work, to bring it into the king's treasuries."

10 So the king took his signet ring from his hand and gave it to Haman, the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the enemy of the Jews. 11 And the king said to Haman, "The money and the people are given to you, to do with them as seems good to you."

12 Then the King's scribes were called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and a decree was written according to all that Haman commanded—to the king's satraps, to the governors who were over each province, to the officials of all people, to every province according to its script, and to every people in their language. In the name of King Ahasuerus it was written, and sealed with the king's signet ring.

13 And the letters were sent by couriers into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to Annihilate All the Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, on the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month of Adar, and to plunder their possessions.

14 A copy of the document was to be issued as Law in every province, being published for all people, that they should be ready for that day. 15 The couriers went out, hastened by the king's command; and the decree was proclaimed in Shushan the citadel. So the King and Haman sat down to drink, but the city of Shushan was perplexed.

CHAPTER 4

1 When Mordecai learned all that had happened, he tore his clothes and put on sackcloth and ashes, and went out into the midst of the city. He cried out with a loud and bitter cry. 2 He went as far as the front of the king's gate, for no one might enter the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province where the king's command and decree arrived, there was great mourning among the Jews, with fasting, weeping, and wailing; and many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 So Esther's maids and eunuchs came and told her, and the Queen was deeply distressed. Then she sent garments to clothe Mordecai and take his sackcloth away from him, but he would not accept them.

5 Then Esther called Hathach, one of the king's eunuchs whom he had appointed to attend her, and she gave him a command concerning Mordecai, to learn what and why this was. 6 So Hathach went out to Mordecai in the city square that was in front of the king's gate.

7 And Mordecai told him all that had happened to him, and the sum of money that Haman had promised to pay into the king's treasuries to destroy the Jews. 8 He also gave him a copy of the written decree for their destruction, which was given at Shushan, that he might show it to Esther and explain it to her, and that he might command her to go in to the king to make supplication to him and plead before him for her people.

9 So Hathach returned and told Esther the words of Mordecai.

10 Then Esther spoke to Hathach, and gave him a command for Mordecai: 11 "All the king's servants and the people of the king's provinces know that any man or woman who goes into the inner court to the king, who has not been called, he has but one law: put all to death, except the one to whom the king holds out the golden scepter, that they may live. Yet I myself have not been called to go in to the king these thirty days."

12 So they told Mordecai Esther's words.

13 And Mordecai told them to answer Esther: "Do not think in your heart that you will escape in the king's palace any more than all the other Jews. 14 For if you remain completely silent at this time, relief and deliverance will arise for the Jews from another place,

but you and your father's house will perish. Yet who knows whether you have come to the kingdom--for such a Time as This?

15 Then Esther told them to reply to Mordecai: 16 “Go, gather all the Jews who are present in Shushan, and fast for me; neither eat nor drink for three days, night or day. My maids and I will fast likewise.

And so I will go to the King, which is against the law; and--if I perish--I perish”

17 So Mordecai went his way and did according to all that Esther commanded him.

CHAPTER 5

1 Now it happened on the third day that Esther put on her royal robes and stood in the inner court of the king’s palace, across from the king’s house, while the King sat on his royal throne in the royal house, facing the entrance of the house.

2 So it was, when the king saw Queen Esther standing in the court, that she found favor in his sight, and the king held out to Esther the golden scepter that was in his hand. Then Esther went near and touched the top of the scepter.

3 And the king said to her, “What do you wish, Queen Esther? What is your request? It shall be given to you—up to half the kingdom”

4 So Esther answered, “If it pleases the king, let the king and Haman come today to the banquet that I have prepared for him.”

5 Then the king said, “Bring Haman quickly, that he may do as Esther has said.” So the king and Haman went to the banquet that Esther had prepared.

6 At the banquet of wine the king said to Esther, “What is your petition? It shall be granted you. What is your request, up to half the kingdom? It shall be done”

7 Then Esther answered and said, “My petition and request is this: 8 If I have found favor in the sight of the king, and if it pleases the king to grant my petition and fulfill my request, then let the king and Haman come to the banquet which I will prepare for them, and tomorrow I will do as the king has said.”

9 So Haman went out that day joyful and with a glad heart; but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king’s gate, and that he did not stand or tremble before him, he was filled with indignation against Mordecai.

10 Nevertheless Haman restrained himself and went home, and he sent and called for his friends and his wife Zeresh.

11 Then Haman told them of his great riches, the multitude of his children, everything in which the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the officials and servants of the king.

12 Moreover Haman said, “Besides, Queen Esther invited no one but me to come in with the king to the banquet that she prepared; and tomorrow I am again invited by her, along with the king. 13 Yet all this avails me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting at the king’s gate.”

14 Then his wife Zeresh and all his friends said to him, “Let a gallows be made, fifty cubits high, and in the morning suggest to the king that Mordecai be hanged on it; then go merrily with the king to the banquet.”

And the thing pleased Haman; so he had the gallows made.

CHAPTER 6

1 That night the King could not sleep. So one was commanded to bring the book of the records of the Chronicles; and they were read before the king. 2 And it was found written that Mordecai had told of Bigthana and Teresh, two of the king’s eunuchs, the doorkeepers who had sought to lay hands on King Ahasuerus. 3 Then the king said, “What honor or dignity has been bestowed on Mordecai for this?”

And the king’s servants who attended him said, “Nothing has been done for him.”

4 So the king said, “Who is in the court?” Now Haman had just entered the outer court of the king’s palace to suggest that the king hang Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 The king’s servants said to him, “Haman is there, standing in the court.”

And the king said, “Let him come in.”

6 So Haman came in, and the King asked him, “What shall be done for the man whom the king delights to honor?”

Now Haman thought in his heart, “Whom would the king delight to honor more than me?” 7 And Haman answered the king, “For the man whom the king delights to honor, 8 let a royal robe be brought which the king has worn, and a horse on which the king has ridden, which has a royal crest placed on its head.

9 Then let this robe and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king’s most noble princes, that he may array the man whom the king delights to honor. Then parade him on horseback through the city square, and proclaim before him: ‘Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delights to honor.’ ”

10 Then the king said to Haman, “Hurry, take the robe and the horse, as you have suggested, and do so for Mordecai the Jew who sits within the king’s gate. Leave nothing undone of all that you have spoken.”

11 So Haman took the robe and the horse, arrayed Mordecai and led him on horseback through the city square, and proclaimed before him, “Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delights to honor.”

12 Afterward Mordecai went back to the king’s gate. But Haman hurried to his house, mourning and with his head covered. 13 When Haman told his wife Zeresh and all his friends everything that had happened to him, his wise men and his wife Zeresh said to him, “If Mordecai, before whom you have begun to fall, is of Jewish descent, you will

not prevail against him but will surely fall before him.”

14 While they were still talking with him, the king’s eunuchs came, and hastened to bring Haman to the banquet which Esther had prepared.

CHAPTER 7

1 So the King and Haman went to dine with Queen Esther. 2 And on the second day, at the banquet of wine, the king again said to Esther, “What is your petition, Queen Esther? It shall be granted you. And what is your request, up to half the kingdom? It shall be done”

3 Then Queen Esther answered and said, “If I have found favor in your sight, O king, and if it pleases the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request. 4 For we have been sold, my people and I, to be destroyed, to be killed, and to be annihilated. Had we been sold as male and female slaves, I would have held my tongue, although the enemy could never compensate for the king’s loss.”

5 So King Ahasuerus answered and said to Queen Esther, “Who is he, and where is he, who would dare presume in his heart to do such a thing?”

6 And Esther said, “The adversary and enemy is this wicked Haman”

So Haman was Terrified before the King and Queen.

7 Then the King arose in his wrath from the banquet of wine and went into the palace garden; but Haman stood before Queen Esther, pleading for his life, for he saw that evil was determined against him by the king. 8 When the king returned from the palace garden to the place of the banquet of wine, Haman had fallen across the couch where Esther was. Then the king said, “Will he also assault the queen while I am in the house?”

As the word left the king’s mouth, they covered Haman’s face. 9 Now Harbonah, one of the eunuchs, said to the king, “Look--The gallows, fifty cubits high, which Haman made for Mordecai, who spoke good on the king’s behalf, is standing at the house of Haman.”

Then the King said, “Hang him on it”

10 So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then the king’s wrath subsided.

CHAPTER 8

1 On that day King Ahasuerus gave Queen Esther the house of Haman, the enemy of the Jews. And Mordecai came before the king, for Esther had told how he was related to her. 2 So the King took off his signet ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it to Mordecai; and Esther appointed Mordecai over the house of Haman.

3 Now Esther spoke again to the king, fell down at his feet, and implored him with tears to counteract the evil of Haman the Agagite, and the scheme which he had devised

against the Jews. 4 And the king held out the golden scepter toward Esther. So Esther arose and stood before the king,

5 and said, “If it pleases the king, and if I have found favor in his sight and the thing seems right to the king and I am pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to revoke the letters devised by Haman, the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, which he wrote to annihilate the Jews who are in all the king’s provinces. 6 For how can I endure to see the evil that will come to my people? Or how can I endure to see the destruction of my countrymen?”

7 Then King Ahasuerus said to Queen Esther and Mordecai the Jew, “Indeed, I have given Esther the house of Haman, and they have hanged him on the gallows because he tried to lay his hand on the Jews. 8 You yourselves write a decree concerning the Jews, as you please, in the king’s name, and seal it with the king’s signet ring; for whatever is written in the king’s name and sealed with the king’s signet ring no one can revoke.”

9 So the king’s scribes were called at that time, in the third month, which is the month of Sivan, on the twenty-third day; and it was written, according to all that Mordecai commanded, to the Jews, the satraps, the governors, and the princes of the provinces from India to Ethiopia, one hundred and twenty-seven provinces in all, to every province in its own script, to every people in their own language, and to the Jews in their own script and language.

10 And he wrote in the name of King Ahasuerus, sealed it with the king’s signet ring, and sent letters by couriers on horseback, riding on royal horses bred from swift steeds.

11 By these letters the king permitted the Jews who were in every city to gather together and protect their lives—to destroy, kill, and annihilate all the forces of any people or province that would assault them, both little children and women, and to plunder their possessions, 12 on one day in all the provinces of King Ahasuerus, on the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month of Adar.

13 A copy of the document was to be issued as a decree in every province and published for all people, so that the Jews would be ready on that day to avenge themselves on their enemies. 14 The couriers who rode on royal horses went out, hastened and pressed on by the king’s command. And the decree was issued in Shushan the citadel.

15 So Mordecai went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of blue and white, with a great crown of gold and a garment of fine linen and purple; and the city of Shushan rejoiced and was glad.

16 The Jews had light and gladness, joy and honor. 17 And in every province and city, wherever the king’s command and decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast and a holiday. Then many of the people of the land became Jews, because fear of the Jews fell upon them.

CHAPTER 9

1 Now in the twelfth month, that is, the month of Adar, on the thirteenth day, the time came for the king's command and his decree to be executed. On the day that the enemies of the Jews had hoped to overpower them, the opposite occurred, in that the Jews themselves overpowered those who hated them.

2 The Jews gathered together in their cities throughout all the provinces of King Ahasuerus to lay hands on those who sought their harm. And no one could withstand them, because fear of them fell upon all people. 3 And all the officials of the provinces, the satraps, the governors, and all those doing the king's work, helped the Jews, because the fear of Mordecai fell upon them.

4 For Mordecai was great in the king's palace, and his fame spread throughout all the provinces; for this man Mordecai became increasingly prominent. 5 Thus the Jews defeated all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, with slaughter and destruction, and did what they pleased with those who hated them.

6 And in Shushan the citadel the Jews killed and destroyed five hundred men. 7 Also Parshandatha, Dalphon, Aspatha, 8 Poratha, Adalia, Aridatha, 9 Parmashta, Arisai, Aridai, and Vajezatha— 10 the ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews—they killed; but they did not lay a hand on the plunder.

11 On that day the number of those who were killed in Shushan the citadel was brought to the king. 12 And the king said to Queen Esther, "The Jews have killed and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the citadel, and the ten sons of Haman. What have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? Now what is your petition? It shall be granted to you. Or what is your further request? It shall be done."

13 Then Esther said, "If it pleases the king, let it be granted to the Jews who are in Shushan to do again tomorrow according to today's decree, and let Haman's ten sons be hanged on the gallows."

14 So the king commanded this to be done; the decree was issued in Shushan, and they hanged Haman's ten sons.

15 And the Jews who were in Shushan gathered together again on the fourteenth day of the month of Adar and killed three hundred men at Shushan; but they did not lay a hand on the plunder.

16 The remainder of the Jews in the king's provinces gathered together and protected their lives, had rest from their enemies, and killed seventy-five thousand of their enemies; but they did not lay a hand on the plunder. 17 This was on the thirteenth day of the month of Adar. And on the fourteenth of the month they rested and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

18 But the Jews who were at Shushan assembled together on the thirteenth day, as well

as on the fourteenth; and on the fifteenth of the month they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness. 19 Therefore the Jews of the villages who dwelt in the unwallled towns celebrated the fourteenth day of the month of Adar with gladness and feasting, as a holiday, and for sending presents to one another.

20 And Mordecai wrote these things and sent letters to all the Jews, near and far, who were in all the provinces of King Ahasuerus, 21 to establish among them that they should celebrate yearly the fourteenth and fifteenth days of the month of Adar,

22 as the days on which the Jews had rest from their enemies, as the month which was turned from sorrow to joy for them, and from mourning to a holiday; that they should make them days of feasting and joy, of sending presents to one another and gifts to the poor.

23 So the Jews accepted the custom which they had begun, as Mordecai had written to them, 24 because Haman, the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, had plotted against the Jews to annihilate them, and had cast Pur (that is, the lot), to consume them and destroy them;

25 but when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letter that this wicked plot which Haman had devised against the Jews should return on his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.

26 So they called these days Purim, after the name Pur. Therefore, because of all the words of this letter, what they had seen concerning this matter, and what had happened to them,

27 the Jews established and imposed it upon themselves and their descendants and all who would join them, that without fail they should celebrate these two days every year, according to the written instructions and according to the prescribed time,

28 that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city, that these days of Purim should not fail to be observed among the Jews, and that the memory of them should not perish among their descendants.

29 Then Queen Esther, the daughter of Abihail, with Mordecai the Jew, wrote with full authority to confirm this second letter about Purim.

30 And Mordecai sent letters to all the Jews, to the one hundred and twenty-seven provinces of the kingdom of Ahasuerus, with words of peace and truth,

31 to confirm these days of Purim at their appointed time, as Mordecai the Jew and Queen Esther had prescribed for them, and as they had decreed for themselves and their descendants concerning matters of their fasting and lamenting.

32 So the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim, and it was written in the book.

CHAPTER 10

1 And King Ahasuerus imposed tribute on the land and on the islands of the sea. 2 Now all the acts of his power and his might, and the account of the greatness of Mordecai, to which the king advanced him, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Media and Persia?

3 For Mordecai the Jew was second to King Ahasuerus, and was great among the Jews and well received by the multitude of his brethren, seeking the good of his people and speaking peace to all his countrymen.

END Book of ESTHER

Book of JOB

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of JOB:

--Job is the most righteous blameless person before God in the land of Uz. He fears God and rejects evil.

--God gave satan permission to afflict and torture Job but not take his life.

--Job's wife tells him--to curse God and die. His friends tell him he is suffering so badly because--he is a Sinner and needs to repent.

--Even with boils all over his body and losing everything--Job says "The Lord gives and the Lord takes away." "Blessed be the Name of the Lord." "When God has tested me I shall come forth as gold."

--God answers Job--"Where were you when I laid the foundations of the earth." Then God tells Job about his different creations and asks--"Shall anyone who contends or rebukes me--correct me?"

--Job answers, "I am going To shut up, I hate myself, and I Repent in dust and ashes.

--The Lord restored job's losses when he prayed for his friends.

--God gave Job twice as much of everything he had before.

--Job died at 140 years old and in great health.

Book Of JOB

CHAPTER 1

1 In the land of Uz there lived a man whose name was--Job--This man was Blameless and Upright--he Feared God--and shunned/resisted Evil. 2He had seven sons and three daughters, 3and he owned seven thousand sheep, three thousand camels, five hundred yoke of oxen and five hundred donkeys, and had a large number of servants. He was the Greatest Man--among all the people of the East.

4His sons used to hold feasts in their homes on their birthdays, and they would invite their three sisters to eat and drink with them. 5When a period of feasting had run its course, Job would make arrangements for them to be purified. Early in the morning he would sacrifice a burnt offering for each of them, thinking, "Perhaps my children have sinned and cursed God in their hearts." This was Job's regular custom.

6 One day the Angels a came to present themselves before the Lord, and satan b also came with them. 7The Lord said to satan, "Where have you come from?"

Then satan answered the Lord, "From roaming throughout the earth, going back and forth on it."

8 Then the Lord said to satan, "Have you considered my servant Job? There is no one on earth like him--he is Blameless and Honest--

--a man who Fears God and Rejects Evil--

9"Does Job fear God for nothing?" satan replied. 10"Have you not put a Hedge around him and his household and everything he has? You have blessed the work of his hands, so that his flocks and herds are spread throughout the land. 11But now stretch out your hand and Strike Everything he has--and he will surely Curse you to your face."

12The Lord said to satan, "Very well, then, everything he has is in your power, but you can't take his life."

Then satan went out from the presence of the Lord.

13One day when Job's sons and daughters were feasting and drinking wine at the oldest brother's house, 14a messenger came to Job and said, "The oxen were plowing and the donkeys were grazing nearby, 15and the Sabeans attacked and made off with them. They put the servants to the sword, and I am the only one who has escaped to tell you"

16While he was still speaking, another messenger came and said, "The fire of God fell from the heavens and burned up the sheep and the servants, and I am the only one who has escaped to tell you"

17While he was still speaking, another messenger came and said, "The Chaldeans formed three raiding parties and swept down on your camels and made off with them. They put the servants to the sword, and I am the only one who has escaped to tell you"

18While he was still speaking, yet another messenger came and said, “Your sons and daughters were feasting and drinking wine at the oldest brother’s house, 19when suddenly a mighty wind swept in from the desert and struck the four corners of the house. It collapsed on them and they are dead, and I am the only one who has escaped to tell you”

20At this, Job got up and tore his robe and shaved his head. Then he fell to the ground in worship 21and said:

“Naked I came from my mother’s womb,
and naked I will depart.

The Lord gave and--the Lord has taken away;
--may the Name of the Lord be Praised.

22In all this, Job did Not Sin--by accusing God foolishly, or for any wrongdoing.

CHAPTER 2

1 On another day the Angels came to present themselves before the Lord, and satan also came with them to present himself before Him. 2And the Lord said to satan, “Where have you come from?”

--satan answered the Lord, “From roaming throughout the earth, going back and forth on it.”

3Then the Lord said to satan, “Have you considered my servant Job? There is no one on earth like him; he is Blameless and upright/righteous,

a Man who Fears God and shuns/resists evil. And he still maintains his Integrity.

4“Skin for skin.” satan replied. “A man will give all he has for his own life. 5But now stretch out your hand and strike his flesh and bones, and he will surely curse you to your face.”

6The Lord said to satan, “Very well, then, he is in your hands; but you must spare his life.”

7So satan went out from the presence of the Lord and afflicted Job with painful sores from the soles of his feet--to the crown of his head. 8Then Job took a piece of broken pottery and scraped himself with it as he sat among the ashes.

9His wife said to him, “Are you still maintaining your integrity? Curse God and die”

10 Job replied, “You are talking like a Foolish Woman.

--Shall we accept good from God, and not trouble?”

In all this--Job did Not Sin--in what he Said.

11 When Job's three friends, Eliphaz the Temanite, Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar the Naamathite, heard about all the troubles that had come upon him, they set out from their homes and met together by agreement to go and sympathize with him and comfort him.

12 When they saw Job from a distance, they could hardly recognize him; they began to weep aloud, and they tore their robes and sprinkled dust on their heads. Then they sat on the ground with him for seven days and seven nights. No one said a word to him, because they saw how great his suffering was.

CHAPTER 3

1 After this Job opened his mouth and cursed the day of his birth. 2 And Job spoke, and said:

3 "May the day perish on which I was born,
And the night in which it was said,
'A male child is conceived.'

4 May that day be darkness;
May God above not seek it,
Nor the light shine upon it.

5 May darkness and the shadow of death claim it;
May a cloud settle on it;
May the blackness of the day terrify it.

6 As for that night, may darkness seize it;
May it not rejoice among the days of the year,
May it not come into the number of the months.

7 Oh, may that night be barren

May no joyful shout come into it

8 May those curse it who curse the day,
Those who are ready to arouse Leviathan.

9 May the stars of its morning be dark;
May it look for light, but have none,
And not see the dawning of the day;

10 Because it did not shut up the doors of my mother's womb,
Nor hide sorrow from my eyes.

11 "Why did I not die at birth?

Why did I not perish when I came from the womb?

12 Why did the knees receive me?

Or why the breasts, that I should nurse?

13 For now I would have lain still and been quiet,
I would have been asleep;

Then I would have been at rest

14 With kings and counselors of the earth,

Who built ruins for themselves,
15 Or with princes who had gold,
Who filled their houses with silver;
16 Or why was I not hidden like a stillborn child,
Like infants who never saw light?
17 There the wicked cease from troubling,
And there the weary are at rest.
18 There the prisoners rest together;
They do not hear the voice of the oppressor.
19 The small and great are there,
And the servant is free from his master.
20 “Why is light given to him who is in misery,
And life to the bitter of soul,
21 Who long for death, but it does not come,
And search for it more than hidden treasures;
22 Who rejoice exceedingly,
And are glad when they can find the grave?
23 Why is light given to a man whose way is hidden,
And whom God has hedged in?
24 For my sighing comes before I eat,
And my groanings pour out like water.
25 For the thing I greatly feared has come upon me,
And what I dreaded has happened to me.
26 I am not at ease, nor am I quiet;
I have no rest, for trouble comes.”

CHAPTER 4

1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said:
2 “If one attempts a word with you, will you become weary?
But who can withhold himself from speaking?
3 Surely you have instructed many,
And you have strengthened weak hands.
4 Your words have upheld him who was stumbling,
And you have strengthened the feeble knees;
5 But now it comes upon you, and you are weary;
It touches you, and you are troubled.
6 Is not your reverence your confidence?
And the integrity of your ways your hope?
7 “Remember now, who ever perished being innocent?
Or where were the upright ever cut off?

8 Even as I have seen,
Those who plow iniquity
And sow trouble reap the same.
9 By the blast of God they perish,
And by the breath of His anger they are consumed.
10 The roaring of the lion,
The voice of the fierce lion,
And the teeth of the young lions are broken.
11 The old lion perishes for lack of prey,
And the cubs of the lioness are scattered.
12 “Now a word was secretly brought to me,
And my ear received a whisper of it.
13 In disquieting thoughts from the visions of the night,
When deep sleep falls on men,
14 Fear came upon me, and trembling,
Which made all my bones shake.
15 Then a spirit passed before my face;
The hair on my body stood up.
16 It stood still,
But I could not discern its appearance.
A form was before my eyes;
There was silence;
Then I heard a voice saying:
17 ‘Can a mortal be more righteous than God?
Can a man be more pure than his Maker?
18 If He puts no trust in His servants,
If He charges His angels with error,
19 How much more those who dwell in houses of clay,
Whose foundation is in the dust,
Who are crushed before a moth?
20 They are broken in pieces from morning till evening;
They perish forever, with no one regarding.
21 Does not their own excellence go away?
They die, even without wisdom.’

CHAPTER 5

1 “Call out now;
Is there anyone who will answer you?
And to which of the holy ones will you turn?
2 For wrath kills a foolish man,

And envy slays a simple one.
3 I have seen the foolish taking root,
But suddenly I cursed his dwelling place.
4 His sons are far from safety,
They are crushed in the gate,
And there is no deliverer.
5 Because the hungry eat up his harvest,
Taking it even from the thorns,
And a snare snatches their substance.
6 For affliction does not come from the dust,
Nor does trouble spring from the ground;
7 Yet people are born to trouble/sinning,
As the sparks fly upward.
8 “But as for me, I would seek God,
And to God I would commit my cause—
9 Who does great things, and unsearchable,
Marvelous things without number.
10 He gives rain on the earth,
And sends waters on the fields.
11 God sets on high those who are lowly,
And those who mourn are lifted to safety.
12 He frustrates the devices of the crafty,
So that their hands cannot carry out their plans.
13 He catches the wise in their own craftiness,
And the counsel of the cunning comes quickly upon them.
14 They meet with darkness in the daytime,
And grope at noontime as in the night.
15 But He saves the needy from the sword,
From the mouth of the mighty,
And from their hand.
16 So the poor have hope,
And injustice shuts her mouth.
17 “Behold, happy is the person whom God corrects/spanks;
Therefore do not despise the chastening of the Almighty.
18 For He bruises, but He binds up;
He wounds, but His hands make whole.
19 He shall deliver you in six troubles,
Yes, in seven no evil shall touch you.
20 In famine He shall redeem you from death,
And in war from the power of the sword.
21 You shall be hidden from the scourge of the tongue,

And you shall not be afraid of destruction when it comes.
22 You shall laugh at destruction and famine,
And you shall not be afraid of the beasts of the earth.
23 For you shall have a covenant with the stones of the field,
And the beasts of the field shall be at peace with you.
24 You shall know that your tent is in peace;
You shall visit your dwelling and find nothing amiss.
25 You shall also know that your descendants shall be many,
And your offspring like the grass of the earth.
26 You shall come to the grave at a full age,
As a sheaf of grain ripens in its season.
27 Behold, this we have searched out;
It is true.
Hear it, and know for yourself.”

CHAPTER 6

1 Then Job answered and said:
2 “Oh, that my grief were fully weighed,
And my calamity laid with it on the scales.
3 For then it would be heavier than the sand of the sea—
Therefore my words have been rash.
4 For the arrows of the Almighty are within me;
My spirit drinks in their poison;
The terrors of God are arrayed against me.
5 Does the wild donkey bray when it has grass,
Or does the ox low over its fodder?
6 Can flavorless food be eaten without salt?
Or is there any taste in the white of an egg?
7 My soul refuses to touch them;
They are as loathsome food to me.
8 “Oh, that I might have my request,
That God would grant me the thing that I long for
9 That it would please God to crush me,
That He would loose His hand and cut me off
10 Then I would still have comfort;
Though in anguish I would exult,
He will not spare;
For I have not concealed the words of the Holy One.
11 “What strength do I have, that I should hope?
And what is my end, that I should prolong my life?

12 Is my strength the strength of stones?
Or is my flesh bronze?

13 Is my help not within me?
And is success driven from me?

14 “To him who is afflicted, kindness should be shown by his friend,
Even though he forsakes the fear of the Almighty.

15 My brothers have dealt deceitfully like a brook,
Like the streams of the brooks that pass away,

16 Which are dark because of the ice,
And into which the snow vanishes.

17 When it is warm, they cease to flow;
When it is hot, they vanish from their place.

18 The paths of their way turn aside,
They go nowhere and perish.

19 The caravans of Tema look,
The travelers of Sheba hope for them.

20 They are disappointed because they were confident;
They come there and are confused.

21 For now you are nothing,
You see terror and are afraid.

22 Did I ever say, ‘Bring something to me’?
Or, ‘Offer a bribe for me from your wealth’?

23 Or, ‘Deliver me from the enemy’s hand’?
Or, ‘Redeem me from the hand of oppressors’?

24 “Teach me, and I will hold my tongue;
Cause me to understand wherein I have erred.

25 How forceful are right words
But what does your arguing prove?

26 Do you intend to rebuke my words,
And the speeches of a desperate one, which are as wind?

27 Yes, you overwhelm the fatherless,
And you undermine your friend.

28 Now therefore, be pleased to look at me;
For I would never lie to your face.

29 Yield now, let there be no injustice
Yes, concede, my righteousness still stands.

30 Is there injustice on my tongue?
Cannot my taste discern the unsavory?

CHAPTER 7

1 “Is there not a time of hard service for man on earth?
Are not his days also like the days of a hired man?

2 Like a servant who earnestly desires the shade,
And like a hired man who eagerly looks for his wages,

3 So I have been allotted months of futility,
And wearisome nights have been appointed to me.

4 When I lie down, I say, ‘When shall I arise,
And the night be ended?’

For I have had my fill of tossing till dawn.

5 My flesh is caked with worms and dust,
My skin is cracked and breaks out afresh.

6 “My days are swifter than a weaver’s shuttle,
And are spent without hope.

7 Oh, remember that my Life is a breath/a vapor that disappears fast.
My eye will never again see good.

8 The eye of him who sees me will see me no more;
While your eyes are upon me, I shall no longer be.

9 As the cloud disappears and vanishes away,
So he who goes down to the grave does not come up.

10 He shall never return to his house,
Nor shall his place know him anymore.

11 “Therefore I will not restrain my mouth;
I will speak in the anguish of my spirit;
I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.

12 Am I a sea, or a sea serpent,
That You set a guard over me?

13 When I say, ‘My bed will comfort me,
My couch will ease my complaint,’

14 Then You scare me with dreams
And terrify me with visions,

15 So that my soul chooses strangling
And death rather than my body.

16 I loathe my life;
I would not live forever.

Let me alone,
For my days are but a breath.

17 “What are people, that You should exalt them,
That You should set Your heart on them,

18 That You should visit them every morning,

And Test them every moment?
19 How long?
Will You not look away from me,
And let me alone till I swallow my saliva?
20 Have I sinned?
What have I done to You, O watcher of men?
Why have You set me as Your target,
So that I am a burden to myself?
21 Why then do You not pardon my transgression,
And take away my iniquity?
For now I will lie down in the dust,
And You will seek me diligently,
But I will no longer be.”

CHAPTER 8

1 Then Bildad the Shuhite answered and said:
2 “How long will you speak these things,
And the words of your mouth be like a strong wind?
3 Does God subvert judgment?
Or does the Almighty pervert justice?
4 If your sons have sinned against Him,
He has cast them away for their transgression.
5 If you would earnestly seek God
And make your supplication to the Almighty,
6 If you were pure and upright,
Surely now He would awake for you,
And prosper your rightful dwelling place.
7 Though your beginning was small,
Yet your latter end would increase abundantly.
8 “For inquire, please, of the former age,
And consider the things discovered by their fathers;
9 For we were born yesterday, and know nothing,
Because our days on earth are a shadow.
10 Will they not teach you and tell you,
And utter words from their heart?
11 “Can the papyrus grow up without a marsh?
Can the reeds flourish without water?
12 While it is yet green and not cut down,
It withers before any other plant.
13 So are the paths of all who forget God;

And the hope of the hypocrite shall perish,
14 Whose confidence shall be cut off,
And whose trust is a spider's web.
15 He leans on his house, but it does not stand.
He holds it fast, but it does not endure.
16 He grows green in the sun,
And his branches spread out in his garden.
17 His roots wrap around the rock heap,
And look for a place in the stones.
18 If he is destroyed from his place,
Then it will deny him, saying, 'I have not seen you.'
19 "Behold, this is the joy of His way,
And out of the earth others will grow.
20 Behold, God will not cast away the blameless,
Nor will He uphold the evildoers.
21 He will yet fill your mouth with laughing,
And your lips with rejoicing.
22 Those who hate you will be clothed with shame,
And the dwelling place of the wicked will come to nothing.

CHAPTER 9

1 Then Job answered and said:
2 "Truly I know it is so,
But how can a person be righteous before God?
3 If one wished to contend with Him,
He could not answer Him one time out of a thousand.
4 God is wise in heart and mighty in strength.
Who has hardened himself against Him and prospered?
5 He removes the mountains, and they do not know
When He overturns them in His anger;
6 He shakes the earth out of its place,
And its pillars tremble;
7 He commands the sun, and it does not rise;
He seals off the stars;
8 He alone spreads out the heavens,
And treads on the waves of the sea;
9 He made the Bear, Orion, and the Pleiades/stars/constellations,
And the chambers of the south;
10 God does great things that are past finding out.
Yes, wonders without number.

11 If He goes by me, I do not see Him;
If He moves past, I do not perceive Him;
12 If He takes away, who can hinder Him?
Who can say to Him, 'What are You doing?'
13 God will not withdraw His anger,
The allies of the proud lie prostrate beneath Him.
14 "How then can I answer Him,
And choose my words to reason with Him?
15 For though I were righteous, I could not answer Him;
I would beg mercy of my Judge.
16 If I called and He answered me,
I would not believe that He was listening to my voice.
17 For He crushes me with a tempest,
And multiplies my wounds without cause.
18 He will not allow me to catch my breath,
But fills me with bitterness.
19 If it is a matter of strength, indeed He is strong;
And if of justice, who will appoint my day in court?
20 Though I were righteous, my own mouth would condemn me;
Though I were blameless, it would prove me perverse.
21 "I am blameless, yet I do not know myself;
I despise my life.
22 It is all one thing;
Therefore I say, 'He destroys the blameless and the wicked.'
23 If the scourge slays suddenly,
He laughs at the plight of the innocent.
24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked.
He covers the faces of its judges.
If it is not He, who else could it be?
25 "Now my days are swifter than a runner;
They flee away, they see no good.
26 They pass by like swift ships,
Like an eagle swooping on its prey.
27 If I say, 'I will forget my complaint,
I will put off my sad face and wear a smile,'
28 I am afraid of all my sufferings;
I know that You will not hold me innocent.
29 If I am condemned,
Why then do I labor in vain?
30 If I wash myself with snow water,
And cleanse my hands with soap,

31 Yet You will plunge me into the pit,
And my own clothes will abhor me.
32 “For He is not a man, as I am,
That I may answer Him,
And that we should go to court together.
33 Nor is there any mediator between us,
Who may lay his hand on us both.
34 Let Him take His rod away from me,
And do not let dread of Him terrify me.
35 Then I would speak and not fear Him,
But it is not so with me.

CHAPTER 10

1 “My soul loathes my life;
I will give free course to my complaint,
I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.
2 I will say to God, ‘Do not condemn me;
Show me why You contend with me.
3 Does it seem good to You that You should oppress,
That You should despise the work of Your hands,
And smile on the counsel of the wicked?
4 Do You have eyes of flesh?
Or do You see as man sees?
5 Are Your days like the days of a mortal man?
Are Your years like the days of a mighty man,
6 That You should seek for my iniquity
And search out my sin,
7 Although You know that I am not wicked,
And there is no one who can deliver from Your hand?
8 ‘Your hands have made me and fashioned me,
An intricate unity;
Yet You would destroy me.
9 Remember, I pray, that You have made me like clay.
And will You turn me into dust again?
10 Did You not pour me out like milk,
And curdle me like cheese,
11 Clothe me with skin and flesh,
And knit me together with bones and sinews?
12 You have granted me life and favor,
And Your care has preserved my spirit.

13 ‘And these things You have hidden in Your heart;
I know that this was with You:
14 If I sin, then You mark me,
And will not acquit me of my iniquity.
15 If I am wicked, woe to me;
Even if I am righteous, I cannot lift up my head.
I am full of disgrace;
See my misery
16 If my head is exalted,
You hunt me like a fierce lion,
And again You show Yourself awesome against me.
17 You renew Your witnesses against me,
And increase Your indignation toward me;
Changes and war are ever with me.
18 ‘Why then have You brought me out of the womb?
Oh, that I had perished and no eye had seen me
19 I would have been as though I had not been.
I would have been carried from the womb to the grave.
20 Are not my days few?
Cease Leave me alone, that I may take a little comfort,
21 Before I go to the place from which I shall not return,
To the land of darkness and the shadow of death,
22 A land as dark as darkness itself,
As the shadow of death, without any order,
Where even the light is like darkness.’ ”

CHAPTER 11

1 Then Zophar the Naamathite answered and said:
2 “Should not the multitude of words be answered?
And should a man full of talk be vindicated?
3 Should your empty talk make men hold their peace?
And when you mock, should no one rebuke you?
4 For you have said,
‘My doctrine is pure,
And I am clean in your eyes.’
5 But oh, that God would speak,
And open His lips against you,
6 That He would show you the secrets of wisdom.
For they would double your prudence.
Know therefore that God exacts from you

Less than your iniquity deserves.

7 “Can you search out the deep things of God?

Can you find out the limits of the Almighty?

8 They are higher than heaven—what can you do?

Deeper than Sheol—what can you know?

9 Their measure is longer than the earth

And broader than the sea.

10 “If He passes by, imprisons, and gathers to judgment,

Then who can hinder Him?

11 For He knows deceitful men;

He sees wickedness also.

Will He not then consider it?

12 For an empty-headed man will be wise,

When a wild donkey’s colt is born a man.

13 “If you would prepare your heart,

And stretch out your hands toward Him;

14 If iniquity were in your hand, and you put it far away,

And would not let wickedness dwell in your tents;

15 Then surely you could lift up your face without spot;

Yes, you could be steadfast, and not fear;

16 Because you would forget your misery,

And remember it as waters that have passed away,

17 And your life would be brighter than noonday.

Though you were dark, you would be like the morning.

18 And you would be secure, because there is hope;

Yes, you would dig around you, and take your rest in safety.

19 You would also lie down, and no one would make you afraid;

Yes, many would court your favor.

20 But the eyes of the wicked will fail,

And they shall not escape,

And their hope—loss of life.”

CHAPTER 12

1 Then Job answered and said:

2 “No doubt you are the people,

And wisdom will die with you

3 But I have understanding as well as you;

I am not inferior to you.

Indeed, who does not know such things as these?

4 “I am one mocked by his friends,
Who called on God, and He answered him,
The just and blameless who is ridiculed.
5 A lamp is despised in the thought of one who is at ease;
It is made ready for those whose feet slip.
6 The tents of robbers prosper,
And those who provoke God are secure—
In what God provides by His hand.
7 “But now ask the beasts, and they will teach you;
And the birds of the air, and they will tell you;
8 Or speak to the earth, and it will teach you;
And the fish of the sea will explain to you.
9 Who among all these does not know
That the hand of the Lord has done this,
10 In whose hand is the life of every living thing,
And the breath of all mankind?
11 Does not the ear test words
And the mouth taste its food?
12 Wisdom is with aged men,
And with length of days, understanding.
13 “With Him are wisdom and strength,
He has counsel and understanding.
14 If He breaks a thing down, it cannot be rebuilt;
If He imprisons a man, there can be no release.
15 If He withholds the waters, they dry up;
If He sends them out, they overwhelm the earth.
16 With Him are strength and prudence.
The deceived and the deceiver are His.
17 He leads counselors away plundered,
And makes fools of the judges.
18 He loosens the bonds of kings,
And binds their waist with a belt.
19 He leads princes away plundered,
And overthrows the mighty.
20 He deprives the trusted ones of speech,
And takes away the discernment of the elders.
21 He pours contempt on princes,
And disarms the mighty.
22 He uncovers deep things out of darkness,
And brings the shadow of death to light.
23 He makes nations great, and destroys them;

He enlarges nations, and guides them.

24 He takes away the understanding of the chiefs of the people of the earth,
And makes them wander in a pathless wilderness.

25 They grope in the dark without light,
And He makes them stagger like a drunken man.

CHAPTER 13

1 "Behold, my eye has seen all this,
My ear has heard and understood it.

2 What you know, I also know;
I am not inferior to you.

3 But I would speak to the Almighty,
And I desire to reason with God.

4 But you forgers of lies,
You are all worthless physicians.

5 Oh, that you would be silent,
And it would be your wisdom.

6 Now hear my reasoning,
And heed the pleadings of my lips.

7 Will you speak wickedly for God,
And talk deceitfully for Him?

8 Will you show partiality for Him?
Will you contend for God?

9 Will it be well when He searches you out?
Or can you mock Him as one mocks a man?

10 He will surely rebuke you
If you secretly show partiality.

11 Will not His excellence make you afraid,
And the dread of Him fall upon you?

12 Your platitudes are proverbs of ashes,
Your defenses are defenses of clay.

13 "Hold your peace with me, and let me speak,
Then let come on me what may

14 Why do I take my flesh in my teeth,
And put my life in my hands?

15 **Though God slay/kill me--yet will I Trust Him.**

Even so, I will defend my own ways before Him.

16 He also shall be my Salvation,
For a hypocrite could not come before Him.

17 Listen carefully to my speech,
And to my declaration with your ears.

18 See now, I have prepared my case,
I know that I shall be vindicated.
19 Who is he who will contend with me?
If now I hold my tongue, I perish.
20 “Only two things do not do to me,
Then I will not hide myself from You:
21 Withdraw Your hand far from me,
And let not the dread of You make me afraid.
22 Then call, and I will answer;
Or let me speak, then You respond to me.
23 How many are my iniquities and sins?
Make me know my transgression and my sin.
24 Why do You hide Your face,
And regard me as Your enemy?
25 Will You frighten a leaf driven to and fro?
And will You pursue dry stubble?
26 For You write bitter things against me,
And make me inherit the iniquities of my youth.
27 You put my feet in the stocks,
And watch closely all my paths.
You set a limit for the soles of my feet.
28 “People decay like a rotten thing,
Like a garment that is moth-eaten.

CHAPTER 14

1 “Man who is born of woman
Is of few days and full of trouble.
2 He comes forth like a flower and fades away;
He flees like a shadow and does not continue.
3 And do You open Your eyes on such a one,
And bring me to judgment with Yourself?
4 Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean?
No one
5 Since his days are determined,
The number of his months is with You;
You have appointed his limits, so that he cannot pass.
6 Look away from him that he may rest,
Till like a hired man he finishes his day.
7 “For there is hope for a tree,
If it is cut down, that it will sprout again,

And that its tender shoots will not cease.
8 Though its root may grow old in the earth,
And its stump may die in the ground,
9 Yet at the scent of water it will bud
And bring forth branches like a plant.
10 But man dies and is laid away;
Indeed he breathes his last
And where is he?
11 As water disappears from the sea,
And a river becomes parched and dries up,
12 So man lies down and does not rise.
Till the heavens are no more,
They will not awake
Nor be roused from their sleep.
13 “Oh, that You would hide me in the grave,
That You would conceal me until Your wrath is past,
That You would appoint me a set time, and remember me.
14 If a man dies, shall he live again?
All the days of my hard service I will wait,
Till my change comes.
15 You shall call, and I will answer You;
You shall desire the work of Your hands.
16 For now You number my steps,
But do not watch over my sin.
17 My transgression is sealed up in a bag,
And You cover my iniquity.
18 “But as a mountain falls and crumbles away,
And as a rock is moved from its place;
19 As water wears away stones,
And as torrents wash away the soil of the earth;
So You destroy the hope of man.
20 You prevail forever against him, and he passes on;
You change his countenance and send him away.
21 His sons come to honor, and he does not know it;
They are brought low, and he does not perceive it.
22 But his flesh will be in pain over it,
And his soul will mourn over it.”

CHAPTER 15

1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said:

2 “Should a wise man answer with empty knowledge,
And fill himself with the east wind?

3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk,
Or by speeches with which he can do no good?

4 Yes, you cast off fear,
And restrain prayer before God.

5 For your iniquity teaches your mouth,
And you choose the tongue of the crafty.

6 Your own mouth condemns you, and not I;
Yes, your own lips testify against you.

7 “Are you the first man who was born?
Or were you made before the hills?

8 Have you heard the counsel of God?
Do you limit wisdom to yourself?

9 What do you know that we do not know?
What do you understand that is not in us?

10 Both the gray-haired and the aged are among us,
Much older than your father.

11 Are the consolations of God too small for you,
And the word spoken gently with you?

12 Why does your heart carry you away,
And what do your eyes wink at,

13 That you turn your spirit against God,
And let such words go out of your mouth?

14 “What is man, that he could be pure?
And he who is born of a woman, that he could be righteous?

15 If God puts no trust in His saints,
And the heavens are not pure in His sight,

16 How much less people, who are abominable and filthy,
Who drinks iniquity like water.

17 “I will tell you, hear me;
What I have seen I will declare,

18 What wise men have told,
Not hiding anything received from their fathers,

19 To whom alone the land was given,
And no alien passed among them:

20 The wicked man writhes with pain all his days,
And the number of years is hidden from the oppressor.

21 Dreadful sounds are in his ears;
In prosperity the destroyer comes upon him.
22 He does not believe that he will return from darkness,
For a sword is waiting for him.
23 He wanders about for bread, saying, 'Where is it?'
He knows that a day of darkness is ready at his hand.
24 Trouble and anguish make him afraid;
They overpower him, like a king ready for battle.
25 For he stretches out his hand against God,
And acts defiantly against the Almighty,
26 Running stubbornly against Him
With his strong, embossed shield.

27 "Though he has covered his face with his fatness,
And made his waist heavy with fat,
28 He dwells in desolate cities,
In houses which no one inhabits,
Which are destined to become ruins.
29 He will not be rich,
Nor will his wealth continue,
Nor will his possessions overspread the earth.
30 He will not depart from darkness;
The flame will dry out his branches,
And by the breath of His mouth he will go away.
31 Let him not trust in futile things, deceiving himself,
For futility will be his reward.
32 It will be accomplished before his time,
And his branch will not be green.
33 He will shake off his unripe grape like a vine,
And cast off his blossom like an olive tree.
34 For the company of hypocrites will be barren,
And fire will consume the tents of bribery.
35 They conceive trouble and bring forth futility;
Their womb prepares deceit."

CHAPTER 16

1 Then Job answered and said:
2 "I have heard many such things;
Miserable comforters are you all
3 Shall words of wind have an end?
Or what provokes you that you answer?

4 I also could speak as you do,
If your soul were in my soul's place.
I could heap up words against you,
And shake my head at you;
5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth,
And the comfort of my lips would relieve your grief.
6 "Though I speak, my grief is not relieved;
And if I remain silent, how am I eased?
7 But now He has worn me out;
You have made desolate all my company.
8 You have shriveled me up,
And it is a witness against me;
My leanness rises up against me
And bears witness to my face.
9 He tears me in His wrath, and hates me;
He gnashes at me with His teeth;
My adversary sharpens His gaze on me.
10 They gape at me with their mouth,
They strike me reproachfully on the cheek,
They gather together against me.
11 God has delivered me to the ungodly,
And turned me over to the hands of the wicked.
12 I was at ease, but He has shattered me;
He also has taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces;
He has set me up for His target,
13 His archers surround me.
He pierces my heart and does not pity;
He pours out my gall on the ground.
14 He breaks me with wound upon wound;
He runs at me like a warrior.
15 "I have sewn sackcloth over my skin,
And laid my head in the dust.
16 My face is flushed from weeping,
And on my eyelids is the shadow of death;
17 Although no violence is in my hands,
And my prayer is pure.
18 "O earth, do not cover my blood,
And let my cry have no resting place
19 Surely even now my witness is in heaven,
And my evidence is on high.
20 My friends scorn me;

My eyes pour out tears to God.
21 Oh, that one might plead for a man with God,
As a man pleads for his neighbor.
22 For when a few years are finished,
I shall go the way of no return.

CHAPTER 17

1 “My spirit is broken,
My days are extinguished,
The grave is ready for me.
2 Are not mockers with me?
And does not my eye dwell on their provocation?
3 “Now put down a pledge for me with Yourself.
Who is he who will shake hands with me?
4 For You have hidden their heart from understanding;
Therefore You will not exalt them.
5 He who speaks flattery to his friends,
Even the eyes of his children will fail.
6 “But He has made me a byword of the people,
And I have become one in whose face men spit.
7 My eye has also grown dim because of sorrow,
And all my members are like shadows.
8 Upright men are astonished at this,
And the innocent stirs himself up against the hypocrite.
9 Yet the righteous will hold to his way,
And he who has clean hands will be stronger and stronger.
10 “But please, come back again, all of you,
For I shall not find one wise man among you.
11 My days are past,
My purposes are broken off,
Even the thoughts of my heart.
12 They change the night into day;
‘The light is near,’ they say, in the face of darkness.
13 If I wait for the grave as my house,
If I make my bed in the darkness,
14 If I say to corruption, ‘You are my father,’
And to the worm, ‘You are my mother and my sister,’
15 Where then is my hope?
As for my hope, who can see it?
16 Will they go down to the gates of Sheol?

Shall we have rest together in the dust?"

CHAPTER 18

1 Then Bildad the Shuhite answered and said:

2 "How long till you put an end to words?
Gain understanding, and afterward we will speak.

3 Why are we counted as beasts,
And regarded as stupid in your sight?

4 You who tear yourself in anger,
Shall the earth be forsaken for you?
Or shall the rock be removed from its place?

5 "The light of the wicked indeed goes out,
And the flame of his fire does not shine.

6 The light is dark in his tent,
And his lamp beside him is put out.

7 The steps of his strength are shortened,
And his own counsel casts him down.

8 For he is cast into a net by his own feet,
And he walks into a snare.

9 The net takes him by the heel,
And a snare lays hold of him.

10 A noose is hidden for him on the ground,
And a trap for him in the road.

11 Terrors frighten him on every side,
And drive him to his feet.

12 His strength is starved,
And destruction is ready at his side.

13 It devours patches of his skin;
The firstborn of death devours his limbs.

14 He is uprooted from the shelter of his tent,
And they parade him before the king of terrors.

15 They dwell in his tent who are none of his;
Brimstone is scattered on his dwelling.

16 His roots are dried out below,
And his branch withers above.

17 The memory of him perishes from the earth,
And he has no name among the renowned.

18 He is driven from light into darkness,
And chased out of the world.

19 He has neither son nor posterity among his people,

Nor any remaining in his dwellings.
20 Those in the west are astonished at his day,
As those in the east are frightened.
21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked,
And this is the place of him who does not know God.”

CHAPTER 19

1 Then Job answered and said:
2 “How long will you torment my soul,
And break me in pieces with words?
3 These ten times you have reproached me/put me down ;
You are Not Ashamed that you have wronged me/accused me falsely.
4 And if indeed I have erred,
My error remains with me.
5 If indeed you exalt yourselves against me,
And plead my disgrace against me,
6 Know then that God has wronged me,
And has surrounded me with His net.
7 “If I cry out concerning wrong, I am not heard.
If I cry aloud, there is no justice.
8 He has fenced up my way, so that I cannot pass;
And He has set darkness in my paths.
9 He has stripped me of my glory,
And taken the crown from my head.
10 He breaks me down on every side,
And I am gone;
My hope He has uprooted like a tree.
11 He has also kindled His wrath against me,
And He counts me as one of His enemies.
12 His troops come together
And build up their road against me;
They encamp all around my tent.
13 “He has removed my brothers far from me,
And my acquaintances are completely estranged from me.
14 My relatives have failed,
And my close friends have forgotten me.
15 Those who dwell in my house, and my maidservants,
Count me as a stranger;
I am an alien in their sight.
16 I call my servant, but he gives no answer;

I beg him with my mouth.

17 My breath is offensive to my wife,
And I am repulsive to the children of my own body.

18 Even young children despise me;
I arise, and they speak against me.

19 All my close friends abhor me,
And those whom I love have turned against me.

20 My bone clings to my skin and to my flesh,
And I have escaped by the skin of my teeth.

21 “Have pity on me, have pity on me, O you my friends,
For the hand of God has struck me

22 Why do you persecute me as God does,
And are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 “Oh, that my words were written.
Oh, that they were inscribed in a book.

24 That they were engraved on a rock
With an iron pen and lead, forever.

25 For I know that my Redeemer lives,
And He shall stand at last on the earth;

26 And after my skin is destroyed, this I know,
That in my flesh I shall see God,

27 Whom I shall see for myself,
And my eyes shall behold, and not another.

How my heart yearns within me.

28 If you should say, ‘How shall we persecute him?’—
Since the root of the matter is found in me,

29 Be afraid of the sword for yourselves;
For wrath brings the punishment of the sword,
That you may know there is a judgment.”

CHAPTER 20

1 Then Zophar the Naamathite answered and said:

2 “Therefore my anxious thoughts make me answer,
Because of the turmoil within me.

3 I have heard the rebuke that reproaches me,
And the spirit of my understanding causes me to answer.

4 “Do you not know this of old,
Since man was placed on earth,

5 That the triumphing of the wicked is short,
And the joy of the hypocrite is but for a moment?

6 Though his haughtiness mounts up to the heavens,
And his head reaches to the clouds,
7 Yet he will perish forever like his own refuse;
Those who have seen him will say, 'Where is he?'
8 He will fly away like a dream, and not be found;
Yes, he will be chased away like a vision of the night.
9 The eye that saw him will see him no more,
Nor will his place behold him anymore.
10 His children will seek the favor of the poor,
And his hands will restore his wealth.
11 His bones are full of his youthful vigor,
But it will lie down with him in the dust.

12 "Though evil is sweet in his mouth,
And he hides it under his tongue,
13 Though he spares it and does not forsake it,
But still keeps it in his mouth,
14 Yet his food in his stomach turns sour;
It becomes cobra venom within him.
15 He swallows down riches
And vomits them up again;
God casts them out of his belly.
16 He will suck the poison of cobras;
The viper's tongue will slay him.
17 He will not see the streams,
The rivers flowing with honey and cream.
18 He will restore that for which he labored,
And will not swallow it down;
From the proceeds of business
He will get no enjoyment.
19 For he has oppressed and forsaken the poor,
He has violently seized a house which he did not build.

20 "Because he knows no quietness in his heart,
He will not save anything he desires.
21 Nothing is left for him to eat;
Therefore his well-being will not last.
22 In his self-sufficiency he will be in distress;
Every hand of misery will come against him.
23 When he is about to fill his stomach,
God will cast on him the fury of His wrath,
And will rain it on him while he is eating.
24 He will flee from the iron weapon;

A bronze bow will pierce him through.
25 It is drawn, and comes out of the body;
Yes, the glittering point comes out of his gall.
Terrors come upon him;
26 Total darkness is reserved for his treasures.
An unfanned fire will consume him;
It shall go ill with him who is left in his tent.
27 The heavens will reveal his iniquity,
And the earth will rise up against him.
28 The increase of his house will depart,
And his goods will flow away in the day of His wrath.
29 This is the portion from God for a wicked man,
The heritage appointed to him by God.”

CHAPTER 21

1 Then Job answered and said:
2 “Listen carefully to my speech,
And let this be your consolation.
3 Bear with me that I may speak,
And after I have spoken, keep mocking.
4 “As for me, is my complaint against man?
And if it were, why should I not be impatient?
5 Look at me and be astonished;
Put your hand over your mouth.
6 Even when I remember I am terrified,
And trembling takes hold of my flesh.
7 Why do the wicked live and become old,
Yes, become mighty in power?
8 Their descendants are established with them in their sight,
And their offspring before their eyes.
9 Their houses are safe from fear,
Neither is the rod of God upon them.
10 Their bull breeds without failure;
Their cow calves without miscarriage.
11 They send forth their little ones like a flock,
And their children dance.
12 They sing to the tambourine and harp,
And rejoice to the sound of the flute.
13 They spend their days in wealth,
And in a moment go down to the grave.

14 Yet they say to God, 'Depart from us,
For we do not desire the knowledge of Your ways.
15 Who is the Almighty, that we should serve Him?
And what profit do we have if we pray to Him?'
16 Indeed their prosperity is not in their hand;
The counsel of the wicked is far from me.
17 "How often is the lamp of the wicked put out?
How often does their destruction come upon them,
The sorrows God distributes in His anger?
18 They are like straw before the wind,
And like chaff that a storm carries away.
19 They say, 'God lays up one's iniquity for his children';
Let Him recompense him, that he may know it.
20 Let his eyes see his destruction,
And let him drink of the wrath of the Almighty.
21 For what does he care about his household after him,
When the number of his months is cut in half?
22 "Can anyone teach God knowledge,
Since He judges those on high?
23 One dies in his full strength,
Being wholly at ease and secure;
24 His pails are full of milk,
And the marrow of his bones is moist.
25 Another man dies in the bitterness of his soul,
Never having eaten with pleasure.
26 They lie down alike in the dust,
And worms cover them.
27 "Look, I know your thoughts,
And the schemes with which you would wrong me.
28 For you say,
'Where is the house of the prince?
And where is the tent,
The dwelling place of the wicked?'
29 Have you not asked those who travel the road?
And do you not know their signs?
30 For the wicked are reserved for the day of doom;
They shall be brought out on the day of wrath.
31 Who condemns his way to his face?
And who repays him for what he has done?
32 Yet he shall be brought to the grave,
And a vigil kept over the tomb.

33 The clods of the valley shall be sweet to him;
Everyone shall follow him,
As countless have gone before him.
34 How then can you comfort me with empty words,
Since falsehood remains in your answers?"

CHAPTER 22

1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said:
2 "Can a man be profitable to God,
Though he who is wise may be profitable to himself?
3 Is it any pleasure to the Almighty that you are righteous?
Or is it gain to Him that you make your ways blameless?
4 "Is it because of your fear of Him that He corrects you,
And enters into judgment with you?
5 Is not your wickedness great,
And your iniquity without end?
6 For you have taken pledges from your brother for no reason,
And stripped the naked of their clothing.
7 You have not given the weary water to drink,
And you have withheld bread from the hungry.
8 But the mighty man possessed the land,
And the honorable man dwelt in it.
9 You have sent widows away empty,
And the strength of the fatherless was crushed.
10 Therefore snares are all around you,
And sudden fear troubles you,
11 Or darkness so that you cannot see;
And an abundance of water covers you.
12 "Is not God in the height of heaven?
And see the highest stars, how lofty they are
13 And you say, 'What does God know?
Can He judge through the deep darkness?
14 Thick clouds cover Him, so that He cannot see,
And He walks above the circle of heaven.'
15 Will you keep to the old way
Which wicked men have trod,
16 Who were cut down before their time,
Whose foundations were swept away by a flood?
17 They said to God, 'Depart from us.
What can the Almighty do to them?'

18 Yet He filled their houses with good things;
But the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 “The righteous see it and are glad,
And the innocent laugh at them:

20 ‘Surely our adversaries are cut down,
And the fire consumes their remnant.’

21 “Now acquaint yourself with Him, and be at peace;
Thereby good will come to you.

22 Receive, please, instruction from His mouth,
And lay up His words in your heart.

23 If you return to the Almighty, you will be built up;
You will remove iniquity far from your tents.

24 Then you will lay your gold in the dust,
And the gold of Ophir among the stones of the brooks.

25 Yes, the Almighty will be your gold
And your precious silver;

26 For then you will have your delight in the Almighty,
And lift up your face to God.

27 You will make your prayer to Him,
He will hear you,
And you will pay your vows.

28 You will also declare a thing,
And it will be established for you;
So light will shine on your ways.

29 When they cast you down, and you say, ‘Exaltation will come’
Then He will save the humble person.

30 He will even deliver one who is not innocent;
Yes, he will be delivered by the purity of your hands.”

CHAPTER 23

1 Then Job answered and said:

2 “Even today my complaint is bitter;
My hand is listless because of my groaning.

3 Oh, that I knew where I might find Him,
That I might come to His seat

4 I would present my case before Him,
And fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the words which He would answer me,
And understand what He would say to me.

6 Would He contend with me in His great power?

No But He would take note of me.

7 There the upright could reason with Him,
And I would be delivered forever from my Judge.

8 “Look, I go forward, but He is not there,
And backward, but I cannot perceive Him;

9 When He works on the left hand, I cannot behold Him;
When He turns to the right hand, I cannot see Him.

10 But He knows the way that I take;

When God has Tested me, I shall come forth as Gold.

11 My foot has held fast to His steps;
I have kept His way and not turned aside.

12 I have not departed from the commandment of His lips;

I have treasured the words of God's mouth

More than my necessary food.

13 “But He is unique, and who can make Him change?
And whatever His soul desires, that He does.

14 For He performs what is appointed for me,
And many such things are with Him.

15 Therefore I am terrified at His presence;
When I consider this, I am afraid of Him.

16 For God made my heart weak,
And the Almighty terrifies me;

17 Because I was not cut off from the presence of darkness,
And He did not hide deep darkness from my face.

CHAPTER 24

1 “Since times are not hidden from the Almighty,
Why do those who know Him see not His days?

2 “Some remove landmarks;
They seize flocks violently and feed on them;

3 They drive away the donkey of the fatherless;
They take the widow's ox as a pledge.

4 They push the needy off the road;
All the poor of the land are forced to hide.

5 Indeed, like wild donkeys in the desert,
They go out to their work, searching for food.
The wilderness yields food for them and for their children.

6 They gather their fodder in the field
And glean in the vineyard of the wicked.

7 They spend the night naked, without clothing,

And have no covering in the cold.
8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains,
And huddle around the rock for want of shelter.
9 “Some snatch the fatherless from the breast,
And take a pledge from the poor.
10 They cause the poor to go naked, without clothing;
And they take away the sheaves from the hungry.
11 They press out oil within their walls,
And tread winepresses, yet suffer thirst.
12 The dying groan in the city,
And the souls of the wounded cry out;
Yet God does not charge them with wrong.
13 “There are those who rebel against the light;
They do not know its ways
Nor abide in its paths.
14 The murderer rises with the light;
He kills the poor and needy;
And in the night he is like a thief.
15 The eye of the adulterer waits for the twilight,
Saying, ‘No eye will see me’;
And he disguises his face.
16 In the dark they break into houses
Which they marked for themselves in the daytime;
They do not know the light.
17 For the morning is the same to them as the shadow of death;
If someone recognizes them,
They are in the terrors of the shadow of death.
18 “They should be swift on the face of the waters,
Their portion should be cursed in the earth,
So that no one would turn into the way of their vineyards.
19 As drought and heat consume the snow waters,
So the grave consumes those who have sinned.
20 The womb should forget him,
The worm should feed sweetly on him;
He should be remembered no more,
And wickedness should be broken like a tree.
21 For he preys on the barren who do not bear,
And does no good for the widow.
22 “But God draws the mighty away with His power;
He rises up, but no man is sure of life.

23 He gives them security, and they rely on it;
Yet His eyes are on their ways.
24 They are exalted for a little while,
Then they are gone.
They are brought low;
They are taken out of the way like all others;
They dry out like the heads of grain.
25 “Now if it is not so, who will prove me a liar,
And make my speech worth nothing?”

CHAPTER 25

1 Then Bildad the Shuhite answered and said:
2 “Dominion and fear belong to Him;
He makes peace in His high places.
3 Is there any number to His armies?
Upon whom does His light not rise?
4 How then can man be righteous before God?
Or how can he be pure who is born of a woman?
5 If even the moon does not shine,
And the stars are not pure in His sight,
6 How much less man, who is a maggot,
And a son of man, who is a worm?”

CHAPTER 26

1 But Job answered and said:
2 “How have you helped him who is without power?
How have you saved the arm that has no strength?
3 How have you counseled one who has no wisdom?
And how have you declared sound advice to many?
4 To whom have you uttered words?
And whose spirit came from you?
5 “The dead tremble,
Those under the waters and those inhabiting them.
6 Sheol is naked before Him,
And Destruction has no covering.
7 He stretches out the north over empty space;
He hangs the earth on nothing.
8 He binds up the water in His thick clouds,

Yet the clouds are not broken under it.
9 He covers the face of His throne,
And spreads His cloud over it.
10 He drew a circular horizon on the face of the waters,
At the boundary of light and darkness.
11 The pillars of heaven tremble,
And are astonished at His rebuke.
12 He stirs up the sea with His power,
And by His understanding He breaks up the storm.
13 By His Spirit He adorned the heavens;
His hand pierced the fleeing serpent.
14 Indeed these are the mere edges of His ways,
And how small a whisper we hear of Him.
But the thunder of His power who can understand?"

CHAPTER 27

1 Moreover Job continued his discourse, and said:
2 "As God lives, who has taken away my justice,
And the Almighty, who has made my soul bitter,
3 As long as my breath is in me,
And the breath of God in my nostrils,
4 My lips will not speak wickedness,
Nor my tongue utter deceit.
5 Far be it from me
That I should say you are right;
Till I die I will not put away my integrity from me.
6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go;
My heart shall not reproach me as long as I live.
7 "May my enemy be like the wicked,
And he who rises up against me like the unrighteous.
8 For what is the hope of the hypocrite,
Though he may gain much,
If God takes away his life?
9 Will God hear his cry
When trouble comes upon him?
10 Will he delight himself in the Almighty?
Will he always call on God?
11 "I will teach you about the hand of God;
What is with the Almighty I will not conceal.
12 Surely all of you have seen it;

Why then do you behave with complete nonsense?

13 “This is the portion of a wicked man with God,
And the heritage of oppressors, received from the Almighty:

14 If his children are multiplied, it is for the sword;
And his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.

15 Those who survive him shall be buried in death,
And their widows shall not weep,

16 Though he heaps up silver like dust,
And piles up clothing like clay—

17 He may pile it up, but the just will wear it,
And the innocent will divide the silver.

18 He builds his house like a moth,
Like a booth which a watchman makes.

19 The rich man will lie down,
But not be gathered up;

He opens his eyes,
And he is no more.

20 Terrors overtake him like a flood;
A tempest steals him away in the night.

21 The east wind carries him away, and he is gone;
It sweeps him out of his place.

22 It hurls against him and does not spare;
He flees desperately from its power.

23 Men shall clap their hands at him,
And shall hiss him out of his place.

CHAPTER 28

1 “Surely there is a mine for silver,
And a place where gold is refined.

2 Iron is taken from the earth,
And copper is smelted from ore.

3 Man puts an end to darkness,
And searches every recess
For ore in the darkness and the shadow of death.

4 He breaks open a shaft away from people;
In places forgotten by feet
They hang far away from men;
They swing to and fro.

5 As for the earth, from it comes bread,
But underneath it is turned up as by fire;

6 Its stones are the source of sapphires,
And it contains gold dust.
7 That path no bird knows,
Nor has the falcon's eye seen it.
8 The proud lions have not trodden it,
Nor has the fierce lion passed over it.
9 He puts his hand on the flint;
He overturns the mountains at the roots.
10 He cuts out channels in the rocks,
And his eye sees every precious thing.
11 He dams up the streams from trickling;
What is hidden he brings forth to light.
12 "But where can wisdom be found?
And where is the place of understanding?
13 Man does not know its value,
Nor is it found in the land of the living.
14 The deep says, 'It is not in me';
And the sea says, 'It is not with me.'
15 It cannot be purchased for gold,
Nor can silver be weighed for its price.
16 It cannot be valued in the gold of Ophir,
In precious onyx or sapphire.
17 Neither gold nor crystal can equal it,
Nor can it be exchanged for jewelry of fine gold.
18 No mention shall be made of coral or quartz,
For the price of wisdom is above rubies.
19 The topaz of Ethiopia cannot equal it,
Nor can it be valued in pure gold.
20 "From where then does wisdom come?
And where is the place of understanding?
21 It is hidden from the eyes of all living,
And concealed from the birds of the air.
22 Destruction and Death say,
'We have heard a report about it with our ears.'
23 God understands its way,
And He knows its place.
24 For He looks to the ends of the earth,
And sees under the whole heavens,
25 To establish a weight for the wind,
And apportion the waters by measure.
26 When He made a law for the rain,

And a path for the thunderbolt,
27 Then He saw wisdom and declared it;
He prepared it, indeed, He searched it out.
28 And to all people He said,
‘Behold, the Fear of the Lord, that is Wisdom,
And to Depart from Evil/sinning is understanding.’

CHAPTER 29

1 Job further continued his discourse, and said:
2 “Oh, that I were as in months past,
As in the days when God watched over me;
3 When His lamp shone upon my head,
And when by His light I walked through darkness;
4 Just as I was in the days of my prime,
When the friendly counsel of God was over my tent;
5 When the Almighty was yet with me,
When my children were around me;
6 When my steps were bathed with cream,
And the rock poured out rivers of oil for me
7 “When I went out to the gate by the city,
When I took my seat in the open square,
8 The young men saw me and hid,
And the aged arose and stood;
9 The princes refrained from talking,
And put their hand on their mouth;
10 The voice of nobles was hushed,
And their tongue stuck to the roof of their mouth.
11 When the ear heard, then it blessed me,
And when the eye saw, then it approved me;
12 Because I delivered the poor who cried out,
The fatherless and the one who had no helper.
13 The blessing of a perishing man came upon me,
And I caused the widow’s heart to sing for joy.
14 I put on righteousness, and it clothed me;
My justice was like a robe and a turban.
15 I was eyes to the blind,
And I was feet to the lame.
16 I was a father to the poor,
And I searched out the case that I did not know.
17 I broke the fangs of the wicked,

And plucked the victim from his teeth.

18 “Then I said, ‘I shall die in my nest,
And multiply my days as the sand.

19 My root is spread out to the waters,
And the dew lies all night on my branch.

20 My glory is fresh within me,
And my bow is renewed in my hand.’

21 “Men listened to me and waited,
And kept silence for my counsel.

22 After my words they did not speak again,
And my speech settled on them as dew.

23 They waited for me as for the rain,
And they opened their mouth wide as for the spring rain.

24 If I mocked at them, they did not believe it,
And the light of my countenance they did not cast down.

25 I chose the way for them, and sat as chief;
So I dwelt as a king in the army,
As one who comforts mourners.

CHAPTER 30

1 “But now they mock at me, men younger than I,
Whose fathers I disdained to put with the dogs of my flock.

2 Indeed, what profit is the strength of their hands to me?
Their vigor has perished.

3 They are gaunt from want and famine,
Fleeing late to the wilderness, desolate and waste,

4 Who pluck mallow by the bushes,
And broom tree roots for their food.

5 They were driven out from among men,
They shouted at them as at a thief.

6 They had to live in the clefts of the valleys,
In caves of the earth and the rocks.

7 Among the bushes they brayed,
Under the nettles they nestled.

8 They were sons of fools,
Yes, sons of vile men;
They were scourged from the land.

9 “And now I am their taunting song;
Yes, I am their byword.

10 They abhor me, they keep far from me;

They do not hesitate to spit in my face.
11 Because He has loosed my bowstring and afflicted me,
They have cast off restraint before me.
12 At my right hand the rabble arises;
They push away my feet,
And they raise against me their ways of destruction.
13 They break up my path,
They promote my calamity;
They have no helper.
14 They come as broad breakers;
Under the ruinous storm they roll along.
15 Terrors are turned upon me;
They pursue my honor as the wind,
And my prosperity has passed like a cloud.
16 “And now my soul is poured out because of my plight;
The days of affliction take hold of me.
17 My bones are pierced in me at night,
And my gnawing pains take no rest.
18 By great force my garment is disfigured;
It binds me about as the collar of my coat.
19 He has cast me into the mire,
And I have become like dust and ashes.
20 “I cry out to You, but You do not answer me;
I stand up, and You regard me.
21 But You have become cruel to me;
With the strength of Your hand You oppose me.
22 You lift me up to the wind and cause me to ride on it;
You spoil my success.
23 For I know that You will bring me to death,
And to the house appointed for all living.
24 “Surely He would not stretch out His hand against a heap of ruins,
If they cry out when He destroys it.
25 Have I not wept for him who was in trouble?
Has not my soul grieved for the poor?
26 But when I looked for good, evil came to me;
And when I waited for light, then came darkness.
27 My heart is in turmoil and cannot rest;
Days of affliction confront me.
28 I go about mourning, but not in the sun;
I stand up in the assembly and cry out for help.
29 I am a brother of jackals,

And a companion of ostriches.
30 My skin grows black and falls from me;
My bones burn with fever.
31 My harp is turned to mourning,
And my flute to the voice of those who weep.

CHAPTER 31

1 "I have made a Covenant with my Eyes;
Why then should I look/with lust upon a young woman?
2 For what is the allotment of God from above,
And the inheritance of the Almighty from on high?
3 Is it not destruction for the wicked,
And disaster for the workers of iniquity?
4 Does He not see my ways,
And count all my steps?
5 "If I have walked with falsehood,
Or if my foot has hastened to deceit,
6 Let me be weighed on honest scales,
That God may know my integrity.
7 If my step has turned from the way,
Or my heart walked after my eyes,
Or if any spot adheres to my hands,
8 Then let me sow, and another eat;
Yes, let my harvest be rooted out.
9 "If my heart has been enticed by a woman,
Or if I have lurked at my neighbor's door,
10 Then let my wife grind for another,
And let others bow down over her.
11 For that would be wickedness;
Yes, it would be iniquity deserving of judgment.
12 For that would be a fire that consumes to destruction,
And would root out all my increase.
13 "If I have despised the cause of my male or female servant
When they complained against me,
14 What then shall I do when God rises up?
When He punishes, how shall I answer Him?
15 Did not He who made me in the womb make them?
Did not the same One fashion us in the womb?
16 "If I have kept the poor from their desire,

Or caused the eyes of the widow to fail,
17 Or eaten my morsel by myself,
So that the fatherless could not eat of it
18 (But from my youth I reared him as a father,
And from my mother's womb I guided the widow);
19 If I have seen anyone perish for lack of clothing,
Or any poor man without covering;
20 If his heart has not blessed me,
And if he was not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;
21 If I have raised my hand against the fatherless,
When I saw I had help in the gate;
22 Then let my arm fall from my shoulder,
Let my arm be torn from the socket.
23 For destruction from God is a terror to me,
And because of His magnificence I cannot endure.
24 "If I have made gold my hope,
Or said to fine gold, 'You are my confidence';
25 If I have rejoiced because my wealth was great,
And because my hand had gained much;
26 If I have observed the sun when it shines,
Or the moon moving in brightness,
27 So that my heart has been secretly enticed,
And my mouth has kissed my hand;
28 This also would be an iniquity deserving of judgment,
For I would have denied God who is above.
29 "If I have rejoiced at the destruction of him who hated me,
Or lifted myself up when evil found him
30 (Indeed I have not allowed my mouth to sin
By asking for a curse on his soul);
31 If the men of my tent have not said,
'Who is there that has not been satisfied with his meat?'
32 (But no sojourner had to lodge in the street,
For I have opened my doors to the traveler);
33 If I have covered my transgressions as Adam,
By hiding my iniquity in my bosom,
34 Because I feared the great multitude,
And dreaded the contempt of families,
So that I kept silence
And did not go out of the door—
35 Oh, that I had one to hear me
Here is my mark.

Oh, that the Almighty would answer me,
That my Prosecutor had written a book
36 Surely I would carry it on my shoulder,
And bind it on me like a crown;
37 I would declare to Him the number of my steps;
Like a prince I would approach Him.

38 “If my land cries out against me,
And its furrows weep together;
39 If I have eaten its fruit without money,
Or caused its owners to lose their lives;
40 Then let thistles grow instead of wheat,
And weeds instead of barley.”

The words of Job are ended.

CHAPTER 32

1 So these three men ceased answering Job, because he was righteous in his own eyes. 2 Then the wrath of Elihu, the son of Barachel the Buzite, of the family of Ram, was aroused against Job; his wrath was aroused because he justified himself rather than God. 3 Also against his three friends his wrath was aroused, because they had found no answer, and yet had condemned Job.

4 Now because they were years older than he, Elihu had waited to speak to Job. 5 When Elihu saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, his wrath was aroused.

6 So Elihu, the son of Barachel the Buzite, answered and said:

“I am young in years, and you are very old;
Therefore I was afraid,
And dared not declare my opinion to you.
7 I said, ‘Age should speak,
And multitude of years should teach wisdom.’

8 But there is a spirit in man,
And the breath of the Almighty gives him understanding.
9 Great men are not always wise,
Nor do the aged always understand justice.

10 “Therefore I say, ‘Listen to me,
I also will declare my opinion.’
11 Indeed I waited for your words,
I listened to your reasonings, while you searched out what to say.
12 I paid close attention to you;
And surely not one of you convinced Job,

Or answered his words—
13 Lest you say,
‘We have found wisdom’;
God will vanquish him, not man.
14 Now he has not directed his words against me;
So I will not answer him with your words.
15 “They are dismayed and answer no more;
Words escape them.
16 And I have waited, because they did not speak,
Because they stood still and answered no more.
17 I also will answer my part,
I too will declare my opinion.
18 For I am full of words;
The spirit within me compels me.
19 Indeed my belly is like wine that has no vent;
It is ready to burst like new wineskins.
20 I will speak, that I may find relief;
I must open my lips and answer.
21 Let me not, I pray, show partiality to anyone;
Nor let me flatter any man.
22 For I do not know how to flatter,
Else my Maker would soon take me away.

CHAPTER 33

1 “But please, Job, hear my speech,
And listen to all my words.
2 Now, I open my mouth;
My tongue speaks in my mouth.
3 My words come from my upright heart;
My lips utter pure knowledge.
4 The Spirit of God has made me,
And the breath of the Almighty gives me life.
5 If you can answer me,
Set your words in order before me;
Take your stand.
6 Truly I am as your spokesman before God;
I also have been formed out of clay.
7 Surely no fear of me will terrify you,
Nor will my hand be heavy on you.
8 “Surely you have spoken in my hearing,

And I have heard the sound of your words, saying,
9 'I am pure, without transgression;
I am innocent, and there is no iniquity in me.
10 Yet He finds occasions against me,
He counts me as His enemy;
11 He puts my feet in the stocks,
He watches all my paths.'
12 "Look, in this you are not righteous.
I will answer you,
For God is greater than man.
13 Why do you contend with Him?
For He does not give an accounting of any of His words.
14 For God may speak in one way, or in another,
Yet man does not perceive it.
15 In a dream, in a vision of the night,
When deep sleep falls upon men,
While slumbering on their beds,
16 Then He opens the ears of men,
And seals their instruction.
17 In order to turn man from his deed,
And conceal pride from man,
18 He keeps back his soul from the Pit,
And his life from perishing by the sword.
19 "Man is also chastened with pain on his bed,
And with strong pain in many of his bones,
20 So that his life abhors bread,
And his soul succulent food.
21 His flesh wastes away from sight,
And his bones stick out which once were not seen.
22 Yes, his soul draws near the Pit,
And his life to the executioners.
23 "If there is a messenger for him,
A mediator, one among a thousand,
To show man His uprightness,
24 Then He is gracious to him, and says,
'Deliver him from going down to the Pit;
I have found a ransom';
25 His flesh shall be young like a child's,
He shall return to the days of his youth.
26 He shall pray to God, and He will delight in him,
He shall see His face with joy,

For He restores to man His righteousness.

27 Then he looks at men and says,
'I have sinned, and perverted what was right,
And it did not profit me.'

28 He will redeem his soul from going down to the Pit,
And his life shall see the light.

29 "Behold, God works all these things,
Twice, in fact, three times with a man,
30 To bring back his soul from the Pit,
That he may be enlightened with the light of life.

31 "Give ear, Job, listen to me;
Hold your peace, and I will speak.

32 If you have anything to say, answer me;
Speak, for I desire to justify you.

33 If not, listen to me;
Hold your peace, and I will teach you wisdom."

CHAPTER 34

1 Elihu further answered and said:

2 "Hear my words, you wise men;
Give ear to me, you who have knowledge.

3 For the ear tests words
As the palate tastes food.

4 Let us choose justice for ourselves;
Let us know among ourselves what is good.

5 "For Job has said, 'I am righteous,
But God has taken away my justice;
6 Should I lie concerning my right?
My wound is incurable, though I am without transgression.'

7 What man is like Job,
Who drinks scorn like water,
8 Who goes in company with the workers of iniquity,
And walks with wicked men?

9 For he has said, 'It profits a man nothing
That he should delight in God.'

10 "Therefore listen to me, you men of understanding:
Far be it from God to do wickedness,
And from the Almighty to commit iniquity.

11 For He repays man according to his work,

And makes man to find a reward according to his way.
12 Surely God will never do wickedly,
Nor will the Almighty pervert justice.
13 Who gave Him charge over the earth?
Or who appointed Him over the whole world?
14 If He should set His heart on it,
If He should gather to Himself His Spirit and His breath,
15 All flesh would perish together,
And man would return to dust.

16 “If you have understanding, hear this;
Listen to the sound of my words:
17 Should one who hates justice govern?
Will you condemn Him who is most just?
18 Is it fitting to say to a king, ‘You are worthless,’
And to nobles, ‘You are wicked’?
19 Yet He is not partial to princes,
Nor does He regard the rich more than the poor;
For they are all the work of His hands.
20 In a moment they die, in the middle of the night;
The people are shaken and pass away;
The mighty are taken away without a hand.

21 “For His eyes are on the ways of man,
And He sees all his steps.
22 There is no darkness nor shadow of death
Where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.
23 For He need not further consider a man,
That he should go before God in judgment.
24 He breaks in pieces mighty men without inquiry,
And sets others in their place.
25 Therefore He knows their works;
He overthrows them in the night,
And they are crushed.
26 He strikes them as wicked men
In the open sight of others,
27 Because they turned back from Him,
And would not consider any of His ways,
28 So that they caused the cry of the poor to come to Him;
For He hears the cry of the afflicted.
29 When He gives quietness, who then can make trouble?
And when He hides His face, who then can see Him,
Whether it is against a nation or a man alone?—

30 That the hypocrite should not reign,
Lest the people be ensnared.

31 “For has anyone said to God,
‘I have borne chastening;
I will offend no more;

32 Teach me what I do not see;
If I have done iniquity, I will do no more’?

33 Should He repay it according to your terms,
Just because you disavow it?
You must choose, and not I;
Therefore speak what you know.

34 “Men of understanding say to me,
Wise men who listen to me:

35 ‘Job speaks without knowledge,
His words are without wisdom.’

36 Oh, that Job were tried to the utmost,
Because his answers are like those of wicked men

37 For he adds rebellion to his sin;
He claps his hands among us,
And multiplies his words against God.”

CHAPTER 35

1 Moreover Elihu answered and said:

2 “Do you think this is right?
Do you say,
‘My righteousness is more than God’s’?

3 For you say,
‘What advantage will it be to You?
What profit shall I have, more than if I had sinned?’

4 “I will answer you,
And your companions with you.

5 Look to the heavens and see;
And behold the clouds—
They are higher than you.

6 If you sin, what do you accomplish against Him?
Or, if your transgressions are multiplied, what do you do to Him?

7 If you are righteous, what do you give Him?
Or what does He receive from your hand?

8 Your wickedness affects a man such as you,

And your righteousness a son of man.

9 “Because of the multitude of oppressions they cry out;
They cry out for help because of the arm of the mighty.

10 But no one says, ‘Where is God my Maker,
Who gives songs in the night,

11 Who teaches us more than the beasts of the earth,
And makes us wiser than the birds of heaven?’

12 There they cry out, but He does not answer,
Because of the pride of evil men.

13 Surely God will not listen to empty talk,
Nor will the Almighty regard it.

14 Although you say you do not see Him,
Yet justice is before Him, and you must wait for Him.

15 And now, because He has not punished in His anger,
Nor taken much notice of folly,

16 Therefore Job opens his mouth in vain;
He multiplies words without knowledge.”

CHAPTER 36

1 Elihu also proceeded and said:

2 “Bear with me a little, and I will show you
That there are yet words to speak on God’s behalf.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar;
I will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.

4 For truly my words are not false;
One who is perfect in knowledge is with you.

5 “Behold, God is mighty, but despises no one;
He is mighty in strength of understanding.

6 He does not preserve the life of the wicked,
But gives justice to the oppressed.

7 He does not withdraw His eyes from the righteous;
But they are on the throne with kings,
For He has seated them forever,
And they are exalted.

8 And if they are bound in fetters,
Held in the cords of affliction,

9 Then He tells them their work and their transgressions—
That they have acted defiantly.

10 He also opens their ear to instruction,
And commands that they turn from iniquity.

11 If they obey and serve Him,
They shall spend their days in prosperity,
And their years in pleasures.

12 But if they do not obey,
They shall perish by the sword,
And they shall die without knowledge.

13 “But the hypocrites in heart store up wrath;
They do not cry for help when He binds them.

14 They die in youth,
And their life ends among the perverted persons.

15 He delivers the poor in their affliction,
And opens their ears in oppression.

16 “Indeed He would have brought you out of dire distress,
Into a broad place where there is no restraint;
And what is set on your table would be full of richness.

17 But you are filled with the judgment due the wicked;
Judgment and justice take hold of you.

18 Because there is wrath, beware lest He take you away with one blow;
For a large ransom would not help you avoid it.

19 Will your riches,
Or all the mighty forces,
Keep you from distress?

20 Do not desire the night,
When people are cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, do not turn to iniquity,
For you have chosen this rather than affliction.

22 “Behold, God is exalted by His power;
Who teaches like Him?

23 Who has assigned Him His way,
Or who has said, ‘You have done wrong’?

24 “Remember to magnify His work,
Of which men have sung.

25 Everyone has seen it;
Man looks on it from afar.

26 “Behold, God is great, and we do not know Him;
Nor can the number of His years be discovered.

27 For He draws up drops of water,
Which distill as rain from the mist,

28 Which the clouds drop down
And pour abundantly on man.

29 Indeed, can anyone understand the spreading of clouds,
The thunder from His canopy?
30 Look, He scatters His light upon it,
And covers the depths of the sea.
31 For by these He judges the peoples;
He gives food in abundance.
32 He covers His hands with lightning,
And commands it to strike.
33 His thunder declares it,
The cattle also, concerning the rising storm.

CHAPTER 37

1 “At this also my heart trembles,
And leaps from its place.
2 Hear attentively the thunder of His voice,
And the rumbling that comes from His mouth.
3 He sends it forth under the whole heaven,
His lightning to the ends of the earth.
4 After it a voice roars;
He thunders with His majestic voice,
And He does not restrain them when His voice is heard.
5 God thunders marvelously with His voice;
He does great things which we cannot comprehend.
6 For He says to the snow, ‘Fall on the earth’;
Likewise to the gentle rain and the heavy rain of His strength.
7 He seals the hand of every man,
That all men may know His work.
8 The beasts go into dens,
And remain in their lairs.
9 From the chamber of the south comes the whirlwind,
And cold from the scattering winds of the north.
10 By the breath of God ice is given,
And the broad waters are frozen.
11 Also with moisture He saturates the thick clouds;
He scatters His bright clouds.
12 And they swirl about, being turned by His guidance,
That they may do whatever He commands them
On the face of the whole earth.
13 He causes it to come,
Whether for correction,
Or for His land,

Or for mercy.

14 “Listen to this, O Job;
Stand still and consider the wondrous works of God.

15 Do you know when God dispatches them,
And causes the light of His cloud to shine?

16 Do you know how the clouds are balanced,
Those wondrous works of Him who is perfect in knowledge?

17 Why are your garments hot,
When He quiets the earth by the south wind?

18 With Him, have you spread out the skies,
Strong as a cast metal mirror?

19 “Teach us what we should say to Him,
For we can prepare nothing because of the darkness.

20 Should He be told that I wish to speak?
If a man were to speak, surely he would be swallowed up.

21 Even now men cannot look at the light when it is bright in the skies,
When the wind has passed and cleared them.

22 He comes from the north as golden splendor;
With God is awesome majesty.

23 As for the Almighty, we cannot find Him;
He is excellent in power,

In judgment and abundant justice;
He does not oppress.

24 Therefore men fear Him;
He shows no partiality to any who are wise of heart.”

CHAPTER 38

1 Then the Lord answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said:

2“Who is this who darkens counsel
By words without knowledge?

3Now prepare yourself like a man/trooper;
I will Question you--and you shall answer Me.

4 Where were you when--I laid the Foundations of the Earth?
Tell Me, if you have understanding.

5Who determined its measurements?
Surely you know?

Or who stretched the line upon it?

6 To what were its foundations fastened?
Or who laid its cornerstone,

7 When the morning stars sang together,
And all the sons of God shouted for joy?

8“Or who shut in the Sea with doors,
When it burst forth and issued from the womb;

9When I made the clouds its garment,
And thick darkness its swaddling band;

10When I fixed My limit for it,
And set bars and doors;

11When I said,
‘This far the Oceans may come--but no farther,
And here your proud Waves must stop.’

12“Have you commanded the morning since your days began?,
And caused the dawn to know its place?,

13That it might take hold of the ends of the earth,
And the wicked be shaken out of it?

14It takes on form like clay under a seal,
And stands out like a garment.

15From the wicked their light is withheld,
And the upraised arm is broken.

16“Have you entered the springs of the sea?
Or have you walked in search of the depths?

17Have the gates of death been revealed to you?
Or have you seen the doors of the shadow of death?

18 Have you comprehended the width/weight--of the entire earth?
Tell Me, if you know all this?

19“Where is the way to the dwelling of light?
And darkness, where is its place,

20That you may take it to its territory,
That you may know the paths to its home?

21Do you know it, because you were born then,
Or because the number of your days is great?

22“Have you entered the treasury of snow,
Or have you seen the treasury of hail,

23Which I have reserved for the time of trouble,
For the day of battle and war?

24By what way is light diffused,
Or the east wind scattered over the earth?

25“Who has divided a channel for the overflowing water,
Or a path for the thunderbolt,

26 To cause it to rain on a land where there is no one,
A wilderness in which there is no person;
27 To satisfy the desolate waste,
And cause to spring forth the growth of tender grass?
28 Has the Rain a father?
Or who has begotten the drops of dew?
29 From whose womb comes the ice?
And the frost of heaven, who gives it birth?
30 The waters harden like stone,
And the surface of the deep is frozen.
31 “Can you bind the cluster of the Pleiades/stars/constellations,
Or loose the belt of Orion/stars?
32 Can you bring out Mazzaroth in its season?
Or can you guide the Great Bear with its cubs?
33 Do you know the ordinances of--the heavens/universe?
Can you set their dominion over the earth?
34 “Can you lift up your voice to the clouds,
That an abundance of water may cover you?
35 Can you send out lightnings, that they may go,
And say to you, ‘Here we are’?
36 Who has put wisdom in the mind?
Or who has given understanding to the heart?
37 Who can number the clouds by wisdom?
Or who can pour out the bottles of heaven,
38 When the dust hardens in clumps,
And the clods cling together?
39 “Can you hunt the prey for the lion,
Or satisfy the appetite of the young lions,
40 When they crouch in their dens,
Or lurk in their lairs to lie in wait?
41 Who provides food for the raven,
When its young ones cry to God,
And wander about for lack of food?

CHAPTER 39

1 “Do you know the time when the wild mountain goats bear young?
Or can you mark when the deer gives birth?
2 Can you number the months that they fulfill?
Or do you know the time when they bear young?

3 They bow down,
They bring forth their young,
They deliver their offspring.
4 Their young ones are healthy,
They grow strong with grain;
They depart and do not return to them.

5 “Who set the wild donkey free?
Who loosed the bonds of the onager,
6 Whose home I have made the wilderness,
And the barren land his dwelling?
7 He scorns the tumult of the city;
He does not heed the shouts of the driver.
8 The range of the mountains is his pasture,
And he searches after every green thing.

9 “Will the wild ox be willing to serve you?
Will he bed by your manger?
10 Can you bind the wild ox in the furrow with ropes?
Or will he plow the valleys behind you?
11 Will you trust him because his strength is great?
Or will you leave your labor to him?
12 Will you trust him to bring home your grain,
And gather it to your threshing floor?

13 “The wings of the ostrich wave proudly,
But are her wings and pinions like the kindly stork’s?
14 For she leaves her eggs on the ground,
And warms them in the dust;
15 She forgets that a foot may crush them,
Or that a wild beast may break them.
16 She treats her young harshly, as though they were not hers;
Her labor is in vain, without concern,
17 Because God deprived her of wisdom,
And did not endow her with understanding.
18 When she lifts herself on high,
She scorns the horse and its rider.

19 “Have you given the horse strength?
Have you clothed his neck with thunder?
20 Can you frighten him like a locust?
His majestic snorting strikes terror.
21 He paws in the valley, and rejoices in his strength;
He gallops into the clash of arms.

22 He mocks at fear, and is not frightened;
Nor does he turn back from the sword.
23 The quiver rattles against him,
The glittering spear and javelin.
24 He devours the distance with fierceness and rage;
Nor does he come to a halt because the trumpet has sounded.
25 At the blast of the trumpet he says, ‘Aha’
He smells the battle from afar,
The thunder of captains and shouting.
26 “Does the hawk fly by your wisdom,
And spread its wings toward the south?
27 Does the eagle mount up at your command,
And make its nest on high?
28 On the rock it dwells and resides,
On the crag of the rock and the stronghold.
29 From there it spies out the prey;
Its eyes observe from afar.
30 Its young ones suck up blood;
And where the slain are, there it is.”

CHAPTER 40

1 Moreover the Lord answered Job, and said:
2 “Shall the one who contends with the Almighty correct Him?
He who rebukes God, let him answer it.”
3 Then Job answered the Lord and said:
4 “Behold, I am vile;
What shall I answer You?
I lay my hand over my mouth.
5 Once I have spoken, but I will not answer;
Yes, twice, but I will proceed no further/I will Shut Up.”
6 Then the Lord answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said:
7 “Now prepare yourself like a man/trooper;
I will question you, and you shall answer Me:
8 “Would you indeed annul My judgment?
Would you condemn Me that you may be justified?
9 Have you an arm like God?
Or can you thunder with a voice like His?
10 Then adorn yourself with majesty and splendor,

And array yourself with glory and beauty.
11 Disperse the rage of your wrath;
Look on everyone who is proud, and humble him.
12 Look on everyone who is proud, and bring him low;
Tread down the wicked in their place.
13 Hide them in the dust together,
Bind their faces in hidden darkness.
14 Then I will also confess to you
That your own right hand can save you.
15 “Look now at the behemoth, which I made along with you;
He eats grass like an ox.
16 See now, his strength is in his hips,
And his power is in his stomach muscles.
17 He moves his tail like a cedar;
The sinews of his thighs are tightly knit.
18 His bones are like beams of bronze,
His ribs like bars of iron.
19 He is the first of the ways of God;
Only He who made him can bring near His sword.
20 Surely the mountains yield food for him,
And all the beasts of the field play there.
21 He lies under the lotus trees,
In a covert of reeds and marsh.
22 The lotus trees cover him with their shade;
The willows by the brook surround him.
23 Indeed the river may rage,
Yet he is not disturbed;
He is confident, though the Jordan gushes into his mouth,
24 Though he takes it in his eyes,
Or one pierces his nose with a snare.

CHAPTER 41

1 “Can you draw out Leviathan/crocodile with a hook,
Or snare his tongue with a line which you lower?
2 Can you put a reed through his nose,
Or pierce his jaw with a hook?
3 Will he make many supplications to you?
Will he speak softly to you?
4 Will he make a covenant with you?

Will you take him as a servant forever?
5 Will you play with him as with a bird,
Or will you leash him for your maidens?
6 Will your companions make a banquet of him?
Will they apportion him among the merchants?
7 Can you fill his skin with harpoons,
Or his head with fishing spears?
8 Lay your hand on him;
Remember the battle—
Never do it again
9 Indeed, any hope of overcoming him is false;
Shall one not be overwhelmed at the sight of him?
10 No one is so fierce that he would dare stir him up.
Who then is able to stand against Me?
11 Who has preceded Me, that I should pay him?
Everything under heaven is Mine.
12 “I will not conceal his limbs,
His mighty power, or his graceful proportions.
13 Who can remove his outer coat?
Who can approach him with a double bridle?
14 Who can open the doors of his face,
With his terrible teeth all around?
15 His rows of scales are his pride,
Shut up tightly as with a seal;
16 One is so near another
That no air can come between them;
17 They are joined one to another,
They stick together and cannot be parted.
18 His sneezings flash forth light,
And his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning.
19 Out of his mouth go burning lights;
Sparks of fire shoot out.
20 Smoke goes out of his nostrils,
As from a boiling pot and burning rushes.
21 His breath kindles coals,
And a flame goes out of his mouth.
22 Strength dwells in his neck,
And sorrow dances before him.
23 The folds of his flesh are joined together;
They are firm on him and cannot be moved.
24 His heart is as hard as stone,

Even as hard as the lower millstone.
25 When he raises himself up, the mighty are afraid;
Because of his crashings they are beside themselves.
26 Though the sword reaches him, it cannot avail;
Nor does spear, dart, or javelin.
27 He regards iron as straw,
And bronze as rotten wood.
28 The arrow cannot make him flee;
Sling stones become like stubble to him.
29 Darts are regarded as straw;
He laughs at the threat of javelins.
30 His undersides are like sharp potsherds;
He spreads pointed marks in the mire.
31 He makes the deep boil like a pot;
He makes the sea like a pot of ointment.
32 He leaves a shining wake behind him;
One would think the deep had white hair.
33 On earth there is nothing like him,
Which is made without fear.
34 He beholds every high thing;
He is king over all the children of pride.”

CHAPTER 42

1 Then Job answered the Lord and said:

2 “I know that You can do everything,

And that no purpose of Yours can be withheld from You.

3 You asked, ‘Who is this who hides counsel without knowledge?’

Therefore I have uttered what I did not understand,

Things too wonderful for me, which I did not know.

4 Listen, please, and let me speak;

You said, ‘I will question you, and you shall answer Me.’

5 “I have heard of You by the hearing of the ear,

But now my eye sees You.

6 Therefore I abhor myself,

And Repent in dust and ashes.”

7 And so it was, after the Lord had spoken these words to Job, that the Lord said to Eliphaz the Temanite, “My wrath is aroused against you and your two friends, for you have not spoken of Me what is right, as My servant Job has.

8 Now therefore, take for yourselves seven bulls and seven rams, go to My servant Job,

and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and My servant Job shall pray for you. For I will accept him, lest I deal with you according to your folly; because you have not spoken of Me what is right, as My servant Job has.”

9 So Eliphaz the Temanite and Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar the Naamathite went and did as the Lord commanded them; for the Lord had accepted Job.

10 And the Lord restored Job’s losses when he prayed for his friends. Indeed the Lord gave Job --Twice as much as he had before.

11 Then all his brothers, all his sisters, and all those who had been his acquaintances before, came to him and ate food with him in his house; and they consoled him and comforted him for all the adversity that the Lord had brought upon him. Each one gave him a piece of silver and each a ring of gold.

12 Now the Lord blessed the latter days of Job more than his beginning; for he had fourteen thousand sheep, six thousand camels, one thousand yoke of oxen, and one thousand female donkeys. 13 He also had seven sons and three daughters.

14 And he called the name of the first Jemimah, the name of the second Keziah, and the name of the third Keren-Happuch. 15 In all the land were found no women so beautiful as the daughters of Job; and their father gave them an inheritance among their brothers.

16 After this Job lived one hundred and forty years, and saw his children and grandchildren for four generations. 17 So Job died, old and full of days.

End Book Of JOB

Book Of PSALMS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of Psalms:

--King David wrote most of the Psalms.

--David no matter how depressed he is in a particular Psalm he always would get happy again in the Lord--by one or more of the following words of Wisdom:

--Delighting and meditating on God's Word.

--Having faith and trust in God--praising God in everything--Fearing God and Obeying Him.

--Be still and know that I am God.

--In time of trouble God is a strong tower and refuge.

--The Lord is my Shepherd--I will fear no evil for you are with me--I will dwell in the House of the Lord forever.

--Commit your way unto God--trust in him--and He shall bring it to pass.

--As far as the East is from the West--so far has he Removed our Sins from us.

--Let everything that has breath Praise the Lord.

Book Of PSALMS

Psalm 1

1 How Blessed is the person who does Not walk--in the counsel/thinking of the Wicked,
--Nor stands in the path of sinners/has fellowship with them,
Nor sits/hangs out with in the seat of scoffers/mockers.
2 But their Delight--is in the Word of the Lord,
And in God's Word--they Meditate day and neart.
3 They will be like a Tree-- firmly planted by streams of water/creeks, lakes,
Which yields its Fruit in its season
And its leaf does not wither;
--And in whatever they do, they Prosper.
4 The Wicked people are--Not so,
But they are like chaff--which the wind drives away.
5 Therefore the wicked will not stand in the judgment,
Nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous.
6 For the Lord knows the way of the Righteous,
But the way of the Wicked--will perish.

Psalm 2

1 Why are the nations in an uproar
And the peoples devising a vain thing?
2 The kings of the earth take their stand
And the rulers take counsel together
--Against the Lord and against His Anointed, saying,
3 "Let us tear their fetters apart
And cast away their cords from us.
4 God Almighty--who sits in the heavens--Laughs,
The Lord --scoffs/Derides/mocks at them/the wicked.
5 Then He will speak to them in His Anger
And Terrify Them in His fury, saying,
6 "But as for Me, I have installed My King
Upon Zion, My holy mountain."
7 "I will surely tell of the decree of the Lord:
He said to Me--'You are My Son,
Today I have begotten You.
8 Ask of Me, and I will surely give the nations as Your inheritance,
11 --Worship the Lord with--Fear/reverence
And Rejoice with--trembling/at his Power.

12 Do homage to the Son, that He not become Angry, and you perish in the way,
For His wrath may soon be kindled.
How Blessed are all who take Refuge/put their Trust--in God.

Psalm 3

1 O Lord, how my adversaries have increased.
Many are rising up against me.
2 Many are saying of my soul,
--“There is no deliverance/hope for him/me-- in God.”--
3 But You, O Lord, are--a Shield/protection about me,
My glory, and the One who--lifts up my head.
4 I was crying to the Lord with my voice,
And He Answered me--from His holy mountain.
5 I lay down and--slept/like a baby;
--I awoke, for the Lord Sustains/strengthens--me.
6 --I will Not be Afraid--of ten thousands of people
Who have set themselves against me--round about.
7 Arise, O Lord--Save me/Help me--O my God.
Save me, O my God.
For You have struck all my enemies on the cheekbone;
You have broken the teeth of the ungodly.
8 Salvation belongs to the Lord.
Your blessing is upon Your people.

Psalm 4

1 Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness.
You have relieved me in my distress;
Have mercy on me, and hear my prayer.
2 How long, O you sons of men,
Will you turn my glory to shame?
How long will you love worthlessness
And seek falsehood?
3 But know that the Lord has set apart for Himself--those who are godly;
The Lord will hear when I call to Him.
4 Be angry, and do Not sin.
Meditate within your heart on your bed, and be still.
5 Offer the sacrifices of righteousness,
And put your Trust in the Lord.

6 There are many who say,
“Who will show us any good?”
Lord, lift up the light of Your countenance upon us.
7 You have put gladness in my heart,
More than in the season that their grain and wine increased.
8 I will both lie down in peace, and sleep;
For You alone, O Lord, make me dwell in safety.

Psalm 5

1 Give ear to my words, O Lord,
Consider my meditation.
2 Give heed to the voice of my cry,
My King and my God,
For to You I will pray.
3 My voice You shall hear In the Morning, O Lord;
In the Morning I will direct it to You,
And I will look up.
4 For You are not a God who takes pleasure in wickedness,
Nor shall evil dwell with You.
5 The boastful shall not stand in Your sight;
You Hate all workers of iniquity/sinning.
6 You shall Destroy those who speak falsehood/lies;
The Lord abhors/hates the bloodthirsty and deceitful people.
7 But as for me, I will come into Your house in the multitude of Your mercy;
In Fear of You I will worship toward Your holy temple.
8 Lead me, O Lord, in Your righteousness because of my enemies;
Make Your way straight before my face.
9 For there is no faithfulness in their mouth;
Their inward parts are full of destruction;
Their throat is an open tomb;
They flatter with their tongue.
10 Pronounce them guilty, O God.
Let them fall by their own counsels;
Cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions,
For they have rebelled against You.
11 But let all those rejoice who put their Trust in You;
Let them ever shout for joy, because You Defend/vindicate them;
Let those also who love Your name
Be joyful in You.

12 For You, O Lord, will bless the righteous;
With favor You will surround them as with a shield.

Psalm 6

1 O Lord, do not rebuke me in Your anger,
Nor chasten/spank me in Your hot displeasure.
2 Have mercy on me, O Lord, for I am weak;
O Lord, heal me, for my bones are troubled.
3 My soul also is greatly troubled;
But You, O Lord—how long?
4 Return, O Lord, deliver me.
Oh, save me for Your mercies' sake.
5 For in death there is no remembrance of You;
In the grave who will give You thanks?
6 I am weary with my groaning;
All night I make my bed swim crying;
I drench my couch with my tears.
7 My strength wastes away because of grief;
It grows old because of all my enemies.
8 Depart from me, all you workers of iniquity;
For the Lord has heard the voice of my weeping.
9 The Lord has heard my supplication;
The Lord will receive my prayer.
10 Let all my enemies be ashamed and greatly troubled;
Let them turn back and be ashamed suddenly.

Psalm 7

1 O Lord my God, in You I put my trust;
Save me from all those who persecute me;
And deliver me,
2 Lest they tear me like a lion,
Rending me in pieces, while there is none to deliver.
3 O Lord my God, if I have done this:
If there is iniquity in my hands,
4 If I have repaid evil to those who have been at peace with me,
Or have plundered my enemy without cause,
5 Let the enemy pursue me and overtake me;

let them trample my life to the earth,
And lay my honor in the dust.

6 Arise, O Lord, in Your anger;
Lift Yourself up because of the rage of my enemies;
Rise up for me to the judgment You have commanded.
7 So the congregation of the peoples shall surround You;
For their sake's, therefore, return on high.
8 The Lord shall judge the peoples;
Judge me, O Lord, according to my righteousness,
And according to my integrity within me.

9 Oh, let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end,
But establish the just;
For the righteous God tests the hearts and minds.

10 My defense is of God,
Who saves the upright in heart.

11 God is a Just Judge,
And God is Angry with the Wicked every day.

12 If he does not turn back,
He will sharpen His sword;
He bends His bow and makes it ready.

13 He also prepares for Himself instruments of death;
He makes His arrows into fiery shafts.

14 Behold, the wicked brings forth iniquity;
yous, he conceives trouble and brings forth falsehood.

15 He made a pit and dug it out,
And has fallen into the ditch which he made.

16 His trouble shall return upon his own head,
And his violent dealing shall come down on his own crown.

17 I will praise the Lord according to His righteousness,
And will sing praise to the name of the Lord Most High.

Psalm 8

1 O Lord, our Lord,
How majestic is Your name--in all the earth,
Who have displayed Your splendor above the heavens.
2 From the mouth of infants and nursing babes You have established strength/praise
3 --When I consider Your heavens, the work of Your hands--
The moon and the stars, which You have ordained;

4 --What is mankind--that You take thought of men and women,
And mere mortals that You care for them?
5 You have made them a little lower--than the Angels,
And You crown them with glory and majesty.
6 You make them to rule over the works of Your hands;
You have put all things under their feet,
7 All sheep and oxen,
And also the beasts of the field,
8 The birds of the heavens and the fish of the sea,
Whatever passes through the paths of the seas.
9 O Lord, our Lord,
--How majestic/excellent is Your Name in all the earth.--

Psalm 9

1 I will praise You, O Lord, with my whole heart;
I will tell of all Your marvelous works.
2 I will be glad and rejoice in You;
I will sing praise to Your name, O Most High.
3 When my enemies turn back,
They shall fall and perish at Your presence.
4 For You have maintained my right and my cause;
You sat on the throne judging in righteousness.
5 You have rebuked the nations,
You have destroyed the wicked;
You have blotted out their name forever and ever.
6 O enemy, your destruction are finished forever.
And you have destroyed cities;
Even their memory has perished.
7 But the Lord shall endure forever;
He has prepared His throne for judgment.
8 He shall judge the world in righteousness,
And He shall administer judgment for the peoples in uprightness.
9 The Lord also will be a refuge for the oppressed,
A refuge in times of trouble.
10 And those who know Your name will put their trust in You;
For You, Lord, have not forsaken those who seek You.
11 Sing praises to the Lord, who dwells in Zion
Declare His deeds among the people.
12 When He avenges blood, He remembers them;

He does not forget the cry of the humble.

13 Have mercy on me, O Lord.

Consider my trouble from those who hate me,
You who lift me up from the gates of death,

14 That I may tell of all Your praise
In the gates of the daughter of Zion.
I will rejoice in Your salvation.

15 The nations have sunk down in the pit which they made;
In the net which they hid, their own foot is caught.

16 The Lord is known by the judgment He executes;
The wicked is snared in the work of their own hands.
Meditation.

17 The Wicked shall be turned into Hell,
And all the nations that forget God.

18 For the needy shall not always be forgotten;
The expectation of the poor shall not perish forever.

19 Arise, O Lord,
Do not let man prevail;
Let the nations be judged in Your sight.

20 Put them in fear, O Lord,
That the nations may know themselves to be but mere mortals.

Psalm 10

1 Why do You stand afar off, O Lord?

Why do You hide yourself in times of trouble?

2 The wicked in his pride persecutes the poor;
Let them be caught in the plots which they have devised.

3 For the wicked boasts of their heart's desire;
He blesses the greedy and renounces the Lord.

4 The wicked in their proud countenance does not seek God;
God is in none of their thoughts.

5 His ways are always prospering;
Your judgments are far above, out of his sight;
As for all his enemies, he sneers at them.

6 He has said in his heart, "I shall not be moved;
I shall never be in adversity."

7 His mouth is full of cursing and deceit and oppression;
Under his tongue is trouble and iniquity.

8 He sits in the lurking places of the villages;
In the secret places he murders the innocent;
His eyes are secretly fixed on the helpless.
9 He lies in wait secretly, as a lion in his den;
He lies in wait to catch the poor;
He catches the poor when he draws them into his net.
10 So he crouches, he lies low,
That the helpless may fall by his strength.
11 He has said in his heart,
“God has forgotten;
He hides His face;
He will never see.”
12 Arise, O Lord
O God, lift up Your hand.
Do not forget the humble.
13 Why do the wicked renounce God?
They have said in their heart,
“God will not require an account.”
14 But You have seen, for You observe trouble and grief,
To repay it by Your hand.
The helpless commits themselves to You;
You are the helper of the fatherless.
15 Break the arm of the wicked and the evil man;
Seek out their wickedness until You find none.
16 The Lord is King forever and ever;
The nations have perished out of His land.
17 Lord, You have heard the desire of the humble;
You will prepare their heart;
You will cause Your ear to hear,
18 To do justice to the fatherless and the oppressed,
That the man of the earth may oppress no more.

Psalm 11

1 In the Lord I put my Trust;
How can you say to my soul,
“Flee as a bird to your mountain”?
2 For look The wicked bend their bow,
They make ready their arrow on the string,
That they may shoot secretly at the upright in heart.
3 If the foundations are destroyed,

What can the righteous do?

4 The Lord is in His holy temple,
The Lord's throne is in heaven;
His eyes behold,
His eyelids look carefully at men and women and their works.

5 The Lord tests the righteous,
But the wicked and the persons who loves violence God's soul Hates.

6 Upon the wicked He will rain coals;
Fire and brimstone and a burning wind
Shall be the portion of their cup.

7 For the Lord is Righteous,
He loves righteousness;
His countenance beholds the upright.

Psalm 12

1 Help, Lord, for the godly man ceases.
For the faithful disappear from among the sons of men.

2 They speak idly everyone with his neighbor;
With flattering lips and a double heart they speak.

3 May the Lord cut off all flattering lips,
And the tongue that speaks proud things,

4 Who have said,
"With our tongue we will prevail;
Our lips are our own;
Who is lord over us?"

5 "For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy,
Now I will arise," says the Lord;
"I will set them in the safety for which they yearns/wants."

6 The words of the Lord are pure words,
Like silver tried in a furnace of earth,
Purified seven times.

7 You shall keep them, O Lord,
You shall preserve them from this generation forever.

8 The wicked prowl on every side,
When vileness is exalted among the sons of men.

Psalm 13

1 How long, O Lord? Will You forget me forever?

How long will You hide Your face from me?

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul,

Having sorrow in my heart daily?

How long will my enemy be exalted over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O Lord my God;

Enlighten my eyes,

Lest I sleep the sleep of death;

4 Lest my enemy say,

“I have prevailed against him”;

Lest those who trouble me rejoice when I am moved.

5 But I have trusted in Your mercy;

My heart shall Rejoice in Your salvation.

6 I will Sing to the Lord,

Because He has dealt bountifully with me.

Psalm 14

1 The Fool has said in their heart,

“There is no God.”

They are corrupt,

They have done abominable works,

There is none who does good.

2 The Lord looks down from heaven upon the peoples of evil nations,

To see if there are any who understand, who seek God.

3 They have all turned aside,

They have together become corrupt;

There is none who does good,

No, not one.

4 Have all the workers of iniquity/sinning no knowledge,

Who eat up my people as they eat bread,

And do not call on the Lord?

5 There they are in great fear,

For God is with the generation of the righteous.

6 You shame the counsel of the poor,

But the Lord is his refuge.

7 Oh, that the salvation of Israel would come out of Zion.

When the Lord brings back the captivity of His people,
Let Jacob rejoice and Israel be glad.

Psalm 15

1 Lord, who may abide in Your tabernacle?
--Who may dwell/live forever in Your holy hill/Heaven?--

2 Whoever walks uprightly,
And works righteousness,
And speaks the truth in their heart;
3 He who does not backbite with their tongue,
Nor does evil to their neighbor,
Nor do they take up a reproach/false charge/gossip against their friend;
4 In whose eyes a vile person is despised,
But they honors those who Fear the Lord;
Whoever swears to their own hurt and does not change/keeps their word;
5 Whoever does not loan out their money at usury,
Nor do they take a bribe against the innocent.
Whoever does these things shall never be moved.

Psalm 16

1 Preserve me, O God, for in You I put my Trust.
2 O my soul, you have said to the Lord,
“You are my Lord,
My goodness is nothing apart from You.”
3 As for the saints who are on the earth,
“They are the excellent ones, in whom is all my delight.”
4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied who go after another god;
Their drink offerings of blood I will not offer,
Nor take up their names on my lips.
5 O Lord, You are the portion of my inheritance and my cup;
You maintain my lot.
6 The lines have fallen to me in pleasant places;
yous, I have a good inheritance.
7 I will Praise the Lord who has given me counsel;
My heart also instructs me in the night time/meditation seasons.
8 I have set the Lord always before me;

Because He is at my right hand I shall not be moved.

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoices;
My flesh also will rest in hope.

10 For You will not leave my soul in Sheol,
Nor will You allow Your Holy One to see corruption.

11 You will show me the path of life;

In Your presence is Fullness of Joy;

At Your right hand are Pleasures forevermore/eternally.

Psalm 17

1 Hear a just cause, O Lord,

Attend to my cry;

Give ear to my prayer which is not from deceitful lips.

2 Let my vindication come from Your presence;

Let Your eyes look on the things that are upright.

3 You have tested my heart;

You have visited me in the night;

You have tried me and have found nothing;

I have purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.

4 Concerning the works of men,

By the word of Your lips,

I have kept away from the paths of the destroyer.

5 Uphold my steps in Your paths,

That my footsteps may not slip.

6 I have called upon You, for You will hear me, O God;

Incline Your ear to me, and hear my speech.

7 Show Your marvelous lovingkindness by Your right hand,

O You who save those who trust in You

From those who rise up against them.

8 Keep me as the Apple of Your eyes;

Hide me under the shadow/protection of Your wings.

9 From the wicked who oppress me,

From my deadly enemies who surround me.

10 They have closed up their Fat Hearts;

With their mouths they speak proudly.

11 They have now surrounded us in our steps;

They have set their eyes, crouching down to the earth,

12 As a lion is eager to tear his prey,

And like a young lion lurking in secret places.

13 Arise, O Lord,
Confront him, cast him down;
Deliver my life from the wicked with Your sword,
14 With Your hand from men, O Lord,
From men of the world who have their portion in this life,
And whose belly You fill with Your hidden treasure.
They are satisfied with children,
And leave the rest of their possession for their babes.
15 As for me, I will see Your face in righteousness;
I shall be satisfied when I awake in Your Likeness.

Psalm 18

1 I will Love You, O Lord, my strength.
2 The Lord is my rock and my fortress and my deliverer;
My God, my strength, in whom I will trust;
My shield and the horn of my salvation, my stronghold.
3 I will call upon the Lord, who is worthy to be Praised;
So shall I be saved from my enemies.
4 The pangs of death surrounded me,
And the floods of ungodliness made me afraid.
5 The sorrows of Sheol surrounded me;
The snares of death confronted me.
6 In my distress I called upon the Lord,
And cried out to my God;
He heard my voice from His temple,
And my cry came before Him, even to His ears.
7 Then the earth shook and trembled;
The foundations of the hills also quaked and were shaken,
Because He was angry.
8 Smoke went up from His nostrils,
And devouring fire from His mouth;
Coals were kindled by it.
9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down
With darkness under His feet.
10 And He rode upon a cherub, and flew;
He flew upon the wings of the wind.
11 He made darkness His secret place;
His canopy around Him was dark waters
And thick clouds of the skies.

12 From the brightness before Him,
His thick clouds passed with hailstones and coals of fire.

13 The Lord thundered from heaven,
And the Most High uttered His voice,
Hailstones and coals of fire.

14 He sent out His arrows and scattered the foe,
Lightnings in abundance, and He vanquished them.

15 Then the channels of the sea were seen,
The foundations of the world were uncovered
At Your rebuke, O Lord,
At the blast of the breath of Your nostrils.

16 He sent from above, He took me;
He drew me out of many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy,
From those who hated me,
For they were too strong for me.

18 They confronted me in the day of my calamity,
But the Lord was my support.

19 He also brought me out into a broad place;
He delivered me because He delighted in me.

20 The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness;
According to the cleanness of my hands
He has recompensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the Lord,
And have not wickedly departed from my God.

22 For all His judgments were before me,
And I did not put away His statutes from me.

23 I was also blameless before Him,
And I kept myself from my iniquity.

24 Therefore the Lord has recompensed me according to my righteousness,
According to the cleanness of my hands in His sight.

25 With the Merciful You will show Yourself merciful;
With a blameless person You will show Yourself blameless;

26 With the pure You will show Yourself pure;
And with the devious You will show Yourself shrewd.

27 For You will save the humble people,
But will bring down haughty looks.

28 For You will light my lamp;
The Lord my God will enlighten my darkness.

29 For by You I can run against a troop,

By my God I can leap over a wall.
30 As for God, His way is perfect;
The word of the Lord is proven;
He is a shield to all who trust in Him.

31 For who is God, except the Lord?
And who is a rock, except our God?

32 It is God who arms me with strength,
And makes my way perfect.

33 He makes my feet like the feet of deer,
And sets me on my high places.

34 He teaches my hands to make war,
So that my arms can bend a bow of bronze.

35 You have also given me the shield of Your salvation;
Your right hand has held me up,
Your gentleness has made me great.

36 You enlarged my path under me,
So my feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued my enemies and overtaken them;
Neither did I turn back again till they were destroyed.

38 I have wounded them,
So that they could not rise;
They have fallen under my feet.

39 For You have armed me with strength for the battle;
You have subdued under me those who rose up against me.

40 You have also given me the necks of my enemies,
So that I destroyed those who hated me.

41 They cried out, but there was none to save;
Even to the Lord, but He did not answer them.

42 Then I beat them as fine as the dust before the wind;
I cast them out like dirt in the streets.

43 You have delivered me from the strivings of the people;
You have made me the head of the nations;
A people I have not known shall serve me.

44 As soon as they hear of me they obey me;
The foreigners submit to me.

45 The foreigners fade away,
And come frightened from their hideouts.

46 The Lord lives.
Blessed be my Rock.
Let the God of my salvation be exalted.

47 It is God who avenges me,
And subdues the peoples under me;
48 He delivers me from my enemies.
You also lift me up above those who rise against me;
You have delivered me from the violent person.
49 Therefore I will give thanks to You, O Lord, among the Gentiles,
And sing Praises to Your name.
50 Great deliverance He gives to His king,
And shows mercy to His anointed,
To David and his descendants forevermore.

Psalm 19

1 The heavens/stars/moon/sun declare the glory of God;
And the firmament/sky shows His handiwork.
2 Day unto day utters speech,
And heart unto heart reveals knowledge.
3 There is no speech nor language
Where their voice is not heard.
4 Their line has gone out through all the earth,
And their words to the end of the world.
In them He has set a tabernacle for the sun,
5 Which is like a bridegroom coming out of his chamber,
And rejoices like a strong man to run its race.
6 Its rising is from one end of heaven,
And its circuit to the other end;
And there is nothing hidden from its heat.
7 The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul;
The testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple;
8 The statutes of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart;
The commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes;
9 The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring forever;
The judgments/law/commands of the Lord are true and righteous altogether.
10 More to be desired are they than gold,
than much fine gold;
Sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.
11 Moreover by them Your servant is warned,
And in keeping them there is Great Reward.
12 Who can understand their errors?

Cleanse me from secret faults/sins.

13 Keep back Your servant also from presumptuous sins;
Let them not have dominion over me.

Then I shall be blameless,
And I shall be innocent of great transgression.

14 Let the words of my mouth and the meditation of my heart
Be acceptable in Your sight,
O Lord, my strength and my Redeemer.

Psalm 20

1 May the Lord answer you in the day of trouble;
May the name of the God of Jacob defend you;

2 May He send you help from the sanctuary,
And strengthen you out of Zion;

3 May He remember all your offerings,
And accept your burnt sacrifice.

4 May He grant you according to your heart's desire,
And fulfill all your purpose.

5 We will rejoice in your salvation,
And in the name of our God we will set up our banners.
May the Lord fulfill all your petitions.

6 Now I know that the Lord saves His anointed;
He will answer them from His holy heaven
With the saving strength of His right hand.

7 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses;
But we will remember the name of the Lord our God.

8 They have bowed down and fallen;
But we have risen and stand upright.

9 Save, Lord.
May the King answer us when we call.

Psalm 21

1 The king shall have joy in Your strength, O Lord;
And in Your salvation how greatly shall he rejoice

2 You have given him his heart's desire,
And have not withheld the request of his lips.

3 For You meet him with the blessings of goodness;

You set a crown of pure gold upon his head.
4 He asked life from You, and You gave it to him—
Length of days forever and ever.
5 His glory is great in Your salvation;
Honor and majesty You have placed upon him.
6 For You have made him most blessed forever;
You have made him exceedingly glad with Your presence.
7 For the king trusts in the Lord,
And through the mercy of the Most High he shall not be moved.
8 Your hand will find all Your enemies;
Your right hand will find those who hate You.
9 You shall make them as a fiery oven in the time of Your anger;
The Lord shall swallow them up in His wrath,
And the fire shall devour them.
10 Their offspring You shall destroy from the earth,
And their descendants from among the sons of men.
11 For they intended evil against You;
They devised a plot which they are not able to perform.
12 Therefore You will make them turn their back;
You will make ready Your arrows on Your string toward their faces.
13 Be exalted, O Lord, in Your own strength.
We will sing and praise Your power.

Psalm 22

1 My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?
Why are You so far from helping Me,
And from the words of My groaning?
2 O my God, I cry in the daytime, but You do not hear;
And in the night/watches seasons, and am not silent.
3 But You are holy,
Enthroned in the praises of Israel.
4 Our fathers trusted in You;
They trusted, and You delivered them.
5 They cried to You, and were delivered;
They trusted in You, and were not ashamed.
6 But I am a worm, and not a man;
A reproach of men, and despised by the people.
7 All those who see Me ridicule Me;
They shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying,

8 “He trusted in the Lord, let Him rescue Him;
Let Him deliver Him, since He delights in Him.”

9 But You are He who took Me out of the womb;
You made Me trust while on My mother’s breasts.

10 I was cast upon You from birth.

From My mother’s womb

You have been My God.

11 Be not far from Me,

For trouble is near;

For there is none to help.

12 Many bulls have surrounded Me;

Strong bulls of Bashan have encircled Me.

13 They gape at Me with their mouths,

Like a raging and roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water,

And all My bones are out of joint;

My heart is like wax;

It has melted within Me.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd,

And My tongue clings to My jaws;

You have brought Me to the dust of death.

16 For dogs have surrounded Me;

The congregation of the wicked has enclosed Me.

They pierced My hands and My feet;

17 I can count all My bones.

They look and stare at Me.

18 They divide My garments among them,

And for My clothing they cast lots.

19 But You, O Lord, do not be far from Me;

O My Strength, hurry to help Me.

20 Deliver Me from the sword,

My precious life from the power of the dog.

21 Save Me from the lion’s mouth

And from the horns of the wild oxen.

You have answered Me.

22 I will declare Your name to My brethren;

In the midst of the assembly I will praise You.

23 You who fear the Lord, praise Him.

All you descendants of Jacob, glorify Him,

And fear Him, all you offspring of Israel.

24 For He has not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted;
Nor has He hidden His face from Him;
But when He cried to Him, He heard.

25 My praise shall be of You in the great assembly;
I will pay My vows before those who fear Him.

26 The poor shall eat and be satisfied;
Those who seek Him will praise the Lord.
Let your heart live forever

27 All the ends of the world
Shall remember and turn to the Lord,
And all the families of the nations
Shall worship before You.

28 For the kingdom is the Lord's,
And He rules over the nations.

29 All the prosperous of the earth
Shall eat and worship;
All those who go down to the dust
Shall bow before Him,
Even those who cannot keep themselves alive.

30 A posterity shall serve Him.

It will be recounted of the Lord to the next generation,

31 They will come and declare His righteousness to a people who will be born,
That He has done this.

Psalm 23

1-- **The Lord is--My Shepherd--**

I shall Not have want.

2 He makes me lie down--in green pastures;
He leads me--beside quiet/still waters.

3 He Restores --my Soul/mind;
He guides me in the paths of Righteousness
For His name's sake.

4 Even though I walk through the valley--of the shadow of Death,
--I will Fear No Evil/terror--for You are--With Me;

Your rod/protection and Your staff/direction--they comfort me.

5 You prepare a table/banquet before me--in the presence of my Enemies;
You anoint my head with oil;
--My cup overflows.

6 --Surely Goodness and Mercy will Follow Me--all the days of my life,
--And I will dwell/live--in the House of the Lord Forever/eternally.

Psalm 24

1 The Earth is the Lord's, and all its fullness,
The world and those who dwell therein.

2 For He has founded it upon the seas,
And established it upon the waters.

3 Who may ascend into the holy hill of the Lord?
Or who may stand in His holy place?

4 He who has clean hands and a pure heart,
Who has not lifted up his soul to an idol,
Nor sworn deceitfully.

5 He shall receive blessing from the Lord,
And righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is Jacob, the generation of those who seek Him,
Who seek Your face.

7 Lift up your heads, O you gates.
And be lifted up, you everlasting doors.
And the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is this King of glory?
The Lord strong and mighty,
The Lord mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O you gates
Lift up, you everlasting doors.
And the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory?
The Lord of hosts,
He is the King of glory.

Psalm 25

1 To You, O Lord, I lift up my soul.

2 O my God, I trust in You;
Let me not be ashamed;

Let not my enemies triumph over me.

3 Indeed, let no one who waits on You be ashamed;
Let those be ashamed who deal treacherously without cause.

4 Show me Your ways, O Lord;
Teach me Your paths.

5 Lead me in Your truth and teach me,
For You are the God of my salvation;
On You I wait all the day.

6 Remember, O Lord, Your tender mercies and Your lovingkindnesses,
For they are from of old.

7 Do not remember the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions;
According to Your mercy remember me,
For Your goodness' sake, O Lord.

8 Good and upright is the Lord;
Therefore He teaches sinners in the way.

9 The humble He guides in justice,
And the humble He teaches His way.

10 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth,
To such as keep His covenant and His testimonies.

11 For Your name's sake, O Lord,
Pardon my iniquity, for it is great.

12 Who is the man that fears the Lord?
Him shall He teach in the way He chooses.

13 He himself shall dwell in prosperity,
And his descendants shall inherit the earth.

14 The Secret of the Lord is with those who Fear Him,
And He will show them His covenant.

15 My eyes are ever toward the Lord,
For He shall pluck my feet out of the net.

16 Turn Yourself to me, and have mercy on me,
For I am desolate and afflicted.

17 The troubles of my heart have enlarged;
Bring me out of my distresses.

18 Look on my affliction and my pain,
And forgive all my sins.

19 Consider my enemies, for they are many;
And they hate me with cruel hatred.

20 Keep my soul, and deliver me;
Let me not be ashamed, for I put my trust in You.

21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me,
For I wait for You.

22 Redeem Israel, O God,
Out of all their troubles.

Psalm 26

A Psalm of David.

26:1 Judge me, O God, for I have walked in mine integrity:
I have trusted also in God without wavering.

26:2 Examine me, O God, and prove me;
Try my heart and my mind.

26:3 For your lovingkindness is before mine eyes;
And I have walked in your truth.

26:4 I have not sat with men of falsehood;
Neither will I go in with dissemblers.

26:5 I hate the assembly of evil-doers,
And will not sit with the wicked.

26:6 I will wash my hands in innocence:
So will I compass your altar, O God;

26:7 That I may make the voice of thanksgiving to be heard,
And tell of all your wondrous works.

26:8 God, I love the habitation of your house,
And the place where your glory dwells.

26:9 Gather not my soul with sinners,
Nor my life with men of blood;

26:10 In whose hands is wickedness,
And their right hand is full of bribes.

26:11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity:
Redeem me, and be merciful unto me.

26:12 My foot stands in an even place:
In the congregations will I bless God.

Psalm 27

A Psalm of David.

27:1 God is my light and my salvation;
Whom shall I fear?

God is the Strength of my Life;
Of whom shall I be afraid?

27:2 When evil-doers came upon me to eat up my flesh,
Even mine adversaries and my foes, they stumbled and fell.

27:3 thought a host should encamp against me,
My heart shall not fear:

even though war should rise against me,
Even then will I be confident.

27:4 One thing have I asked of God, that will I seek after;

That I may dwell in the house of God all the days of my life,
To behold the beauty of God,
And to inquire in his temple.

27:5 For in the day of trouble he will keep me secretly in his pavilion:
In the covert of his tabernacle will he hide me;
He will lift me up upon a rock.

27:6 And now shall my head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me.
And I will offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy;
I will sing praises unto God.

27:7 Hear, O God, when I cry with my voice:
Have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

27:8 *When you said*, Seek you my face;
My heart said unto you,
your face, God, will I seek.

27:9 Hide not your face from me;
Put not your servant away in anger:
you has been my help;
Cast me not off, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

27:10 When my father and my mother forsake me,
Then God will take me up.

27:11 Teach me your way, O God;
And lead me in a plain path,
Because of mine enemies.

27:12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine adversaries:
For false witnesses are risen up against me,
And such as breathe out cruelty.

27:13 I would have fainted/given up, unless I had believed to see the goodness of God
In the land of the living.

27:14 Wait for God:
Be strong, and let your heart take Courage;
wait you for God.

Psalm 28

A Psalm of David.

28:1 Unto you, O God, will I call:
My rock, be not you deaf unto me;
Lest, if you be silent unto me,
I become like them that go down into the pit.

28:2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto you,

When I lift up my hands toward your holy oracle.

28:3 Draw me not away with the wicked,

And with the workers of iniquity;

That speak peace with their neighbors,

But mischief is in their hearts.

28:4 Give them according to their work, and according to the wickedness of their doings:

Give them after the operation of their hands;

Render to them their desert.

28:5 Because they regard not the works of God,

Nor the operation of his hands,

He will break them down and not build them up.

28:6 Blessed be God,

Because he has heard the voice of my supplications.

28:7 God is my strength and my shield;

My heart has trusted in him, and I am helped:

Therefore my heart greatly rejoices;

And with my song will I praise him.

28:8 God is their strength,

And he is a stronghold of salvation to his anointed.

28:9 Save your people, and bless your inheritance:

Be their shepherd also, and bear them up for ever.

Psalm 29

A Psalm of David.

29:1 Ascribe unto God, O you sons of the mighty,

Ascribe unto God glory and strength.

29:2 Ascribe unto God the glory due unto his name;

Worship God in holy array.

29:3 The voice of God is upon the waters:

The God of glory thunders,

Even God upon many waters.

29:4 The voice of God is powerful;

The voice of God is full of majesty.

29:5 The voice of God breaks the cedars;

God break in pieces the cedars of Lebanon.

29:6 He makes them also to skip like a calf;

Lebanon and Sirion like a young wild-ox.

29:7 The voice of God cleaves the flames of fire.

29:8 The voice of God shakes the wilderness;
God shakes the wilderness of Kadesh.
29:9 The voice of God makes the hinds to calve,
And strips the forests bare:
And in his temple everything saith, Glory.
29:10 God sat as King at the Flood;
you, God sit as King for ever.
29:11 God will give strength unto his people;
God will bless his people with peace.

Psalm 30

A Psalm; a Song at the Dedication of the House. *A Psalm* of David.

30:1 I will extol you, O God; for you has raised me up,
And has not made my foes to rejoice over me.
30:2 O God my God,
I cried unto you, and you has healed me.
30:3 O God, you has brought up my soul from Sheol;
you has kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit.
30:4 Sing praise unto God, O you saints of his,
And give thanks to his holy memorial *name*.
30:5 For his anger is but for a moment;
His favor is for a life-time:
Weeping may tarry for the night,
But joy comes in the morning.
30:6 As for me, I said in my prosperity,
I shall never be moved.
30:7 you, God, of your favor hadst made my mountain to stand strong:
you didst hide your face; I was troubled.
30:8 I cried to you, O God;
And unto God I made supplication:
30:9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit?
Shall the dust praise you? shall it declare your truth?
30:10 Hear, O God, and have mercy upon me:
God, be you my helper.
30:11 you have turned for me--my mourning into dancing;
you has loosed my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness;
30:12 To the end that *my* glory may Sing Praise to you, and not be silent.
O God my God, I will give thanks unto you for ever.

Psalm 31

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

31:1 In you, O God, do I take refuge;

Let me never be put to shame:

Deliver me in your righteousness.

31:2 Bow down your ear unto me; deliver me speedily:

Be you to me a strong rock,

A house of defense to save me.

31:3 For you are my rock and my fortress;

Therefore for your name's sake lead me and guide me.

31:4 Pluck me out of the net that they have laid privily for me;

For you are my stronghold.

31:5 Into your hand I commend my spirit:

you has redeemed me, O God, you God of truth.

31:6 I hate them that regard lying vanities;

But I trust in God.

31:7 I will be glad and rejoice in your lovingkindness;

For you has seen my affliction:

you has known my soul in adversities;

31:8 And you has not shut me up into the hand of the enemy;

you has set my feet in a large place.

31:9 Have mercy upon me, O God, for I am in distress:

Mine eyes wastes away with grief, and, my soul and my body.

31:10 For my life is spent with sorrow,

And my years with sighing:

My strength fails because of mine iniquity,

And my bones are wasted away.

31:11 Because of all mine adversaries I am become a reproach,

, unto my neighbors exceedingly,

And a fear to mine acquaintance:

They that did see me fled from me.

31:12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind:

I am like a broken vessel.

31:13 For I have heard the defaming of many,

Terror on every side:

While they took counsel together against me,

They devised to take away my life.

31:14 But I trusted in you, O God:

I said, you are my God.

31:15 My times are in your hand:

Deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

31:16 Make your face to shine upon your servant:
Save me in your lovingkindness.
31:17 Let me not be put to shame, O God; for I have called upon you:
Let the wicked be put to shame, let them be silent in Sheol.
31:18 Let the lying lips be dumb,
Which speak against the righteous insolently,
With pride and contempt.
31:19 Oh how great is your goodness,
Which you has laid up for them that fear you,
Which you has wrought for them that take refuge in you,
Before the sons of men
31:20 In the covert of your presence will you hide them from the plottings of man:
you will keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.
31:21 Blessed be God;
For he has showed me his marvelous loving kindness in a strong city.
31:22 As for me, I said in my heart,
I am cut off from before your eyes:
Nevertheless you heard the voice of my supplications
When I cried unto you.
31:23 Oh love God, all you his Saints:
God preserves the faithful,
And plentifully rewards him that deals proudly.
31:24 Be strong, and let your heart take courage,
All you that Hope in God.

Psalm 32

A Psalm of David. Maschil.

32:1 Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven,
Whose sin is covered.
32:2 Blessed is the person unto whom God imputes/charges not iniquity,
And in whose spirit there is no guile.
32:3 When I kept silence, my bones wasted away
Through my groaning all the day long.
32:4 For day and night your hand was heavy upon me:
My moisture was changed as with the drought of summer.
32:5 I acknowledged my sin unto you,
And mine iniquity did I not hide:
I said, I will confess my transgressions unto God;
And you forgives the iniquity of my sin.
32:6 For this let every one that is godly pray unto you in a time when you mayoust be

found:

Surely when the great waters overflow they shall not reach unto him.

32:7 you are my hiding-place; you will preserve me from trouble;
you will compass me about with songs of deliverance.

32:8 I will instruct you and teach you in the way which you shalt go:

I will counsel you with mine eyes upon you.

32:9 Be you not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding;
Whose trappings must be bit and bridle to hold them in,
Else they will not come near unto you.

32:10 Many sorrows shall be to the wicked;

But whoever Trusts in God, loving kindness shall compass them about.

32:11 Be glad in God, and rejoice, you righteous;

And shout for joy, all you that are upright in heart.

Psalm 33

33:1 Rejoice in God, O you righteous:

Praise is comely for the upright.

33:2 Give thanks unto God with the harp:

Sing praises unto him with the psaltery of ten strings.

33:3 Sing unto him a new song;

Play skillfully with a loud noise.

33:4 For the word of God is right;

And all his work is done in faithfulness.

33:5 He loves righteousness and justice:

The earth is full of the lovingkindness of God.

33:6 By the word of God were the heavens made,

And all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

33:7 He gathers the waters of the sea together as a heap:

He lays out up the deeps in store-houses.

33:8 Let all the earth fear God:

Let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

33:9 For he spake, and it was done;

He commanded, and it stood fast.

33:10 God brings the counsel of the nations to nothing;

He makes the thoughts of the peoples to be of no effect.

33:11 The counsel of God stands fast for ever,

The thoughts of his heart to all generations.

33:12 Blessed is the nation whose God is God,

The people whom he has chosen for his own inheritance.

33:13 God looks from heaven;

He beholds all the sons of men;
33:14 From the place of his habitation he looks forth
Upon all the inhabitants of the earth,
33:15 He that fashions the hearts of them all,
That considers all their works.
33:16 There is no king saved by the multitude of a host:
A mighty man is not delivered by great strength.
33:17 A horse is a vain thing for safety;
Neither does he deliver any by his great power.
33:18 Behold, the eyes of God is upon them that fear him,
Upon them that hope in his lovingkindness;
33:19 To deliver their soul from death,
And to keep them alive in famine.
33:20 Our soul has waited for God:
He is our help and our shield.
33:21 For our heart shall rejoice in God,
Because we have trusted in his holy name.
33:22 Let your lovingkindness, O God, be upon us,
According as we have hoped in you.

Psalm 34

A Psalm of David; when he changed his behavior before Abimelech, who drove him away, and he departed.

34:1 I will Praise God at all times:
His praise shall continually be in my mouth.
34:2 My soul shall make her boast in God:
The meek shall hear thereof, and be glad.
34:3 Oh magnify God with me,
And let us exalt his name together.
34:4 I sought God, and he answered me,
And Delivered me from All my Fears.
34:5 They looked unto him, and were radiant;
And their faces shall never be confounded.
34:6 This poor man cried, and God heard him,
And saved him out of all his troubles.
34:7 The Angel of God encamps round about them that Fear God,
And delivers them. 34:8 Oh taste and see that God is good:
Blessed is the person that takes refuge in Him.
34:9 Oh fear God, you his Saints;
For there is no want to them that Fear Him.

34:10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger;
But they that Seek God shall Not want of any good thing.
34:11 Come, you children, hearken unto me:
I will teach you the fear of God.
34:12 What man is he that desires life,
And loves *many* days, that he may see good?
34:13 Keep your tongue from evil,
And your lips from speaking guile/lies/gossip.
34:14 Depart from evil, and do good;
Seek peace, and pursue it.
34:15 The eyes of God are toward the righteous,
And his ears are open unto their cry.
34:16 The face of God is against them that do evil,
To cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.
34:17 *The righteous* cried, and God heard,
And delivered them out of all their troubles.
34:18 God is near unto them that are of a broken heart,
And saves such as are of a contrite spirit.
34:19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous;
But God delivers him out of them all.
34:20 He keeps all his bones:
Not one of them is broken.
34:21 Evil shall slay the wicked;
And they that hate the righteous shall be condemned.
34:22 God redeems the soul of his servants;
And none of them that take refuge in him shall be condemned.

Psalm 35

A Psalm of David.

35:1 Strive you, O God, with them that strive with me:
Fight you against them that fight against me.
35:2 Take hold of shield and buckler,
And stand up for my help.
35:3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that pursue me:
Say unto my soul, I am your salvation.
35:4 Let them be put to shame and brought to dishonor that seek after my soul:
Let them be turned back and confounded that devise my hurt.
35:5 Let them be as chaff before the wind,
And the Angel of God driving *them* on.
35:6 Let their way be dark and slippery,

And the Angel of God pursuing them.

35:7 For without a cause have they hid for me their net *in* a pit;
Without a cause have they digged *a pit* for my soul.

35:8 Let destruction come upon him unawares;
And let his net that he has hid catch himself:
With destruction let him fall therein.

35:9 And my soul shall be joyful in God:
It shall rejoice in his salvation.

35:10 All my bones shall say, God, who is like unto you,
Who delivers the poor from him that is too strong for them,
and the poor and the needy from someone that robs them?

35:11 Unrighteous witnesses rise up;
They ask me of things that I know not.

35:12 They reward me evil for good,
To the bereaving of my soul.

35:13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth:
I afflicted my soul with fasting;
And my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

35:14 I behaved myself as though it had been my friend or my brother:
I bowed down mourning, as one that bewails his mother.

35:15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced,
The gathered themselves together against me, and I knew *it* not;
They did tear me, and ceased not:

35:16 Like the profane mockers in feasts,
They gnashed upon me with their teeth.

35:17 Lord, how long will you look on?
Rescue my soul from their destructions,
My darling from the lions.

35:18 I will give you thanks in the great assembly:
I will praise you among much people.

35:19 Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me;
Neither let them wink with the eyes that hate me wiyout a cause.

35:20 For they speak not peace;
But they devise deceitful words against them that are quiet in the land.

35:21 they opened their mouth wide against me;
They said, Aha, aha, our eyes has seen it.

35:22 you has seen it, O God; keep not silence:
O Lord, be not far from me.

35:23 Stir up yourself, and awake to the justice *due* unto me,
Even unto my cause, my God and my Lord.

35:24 Judge me, O God my God, according to your righteousness;
And let them not rejoice over me.

35:25 Let them not say in their heart, Aha, so would we have it:

Let them not say, We have swallowed him up.

35:26 Let them be put to shame and confounded together that rejoice at my hurt:

Let them be clothed with shame and dishonor that magnify themselves against me.

35:27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favor my righteous cause:

let them say continually, God be magnified,

Who has pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

35:28 And my tongue shall talk of your righteousness

And of your praise all the day long.

Psalm 36

For the Chief Musician. *A Psalm* of David the servant of God.

36:1 The transgression of the wicked says within my heart,

There is No Fear of God before their eyes.

36:2 For he flatters himself in his own eyes,

That their iniquity/sins will not be found out and be hated.

36:3 The words of their mouth are iniquity and deceit:

They have ceased to be wise *and* to do good.

36:4 He devises iniquity upon his bed;

He sets himself in a way that is not good;

He hates not evil.

36:5 your lovingkindness, O God, is in the heavens;

your faithfulness reaches unto the skies.

36:6 your righteousness is like the mountains of God;

your judgments are a great deep:

O God, you preserve peoples and beasts.

36:7 How precious is your lovingkindness, O God

And the children of men take refuge under the shadow of your wings.

36:8 They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of your house;

And you will make them drink of the river of your pleasures.

36:9 For with you is the fountain of life:

In your light shall we see light.

36:10 Oh continue your lovingkindness unto them that know you,

And your righteousness to the upright in heart.

36:11 Let not the foot of pride come against me,

And let not the hand of the wicked drive me away.

36:12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen:

They are thrust down, and shall not be able to rise.

Psalm 37

A Psalm of David.

37:1 Fret not yourself because of evil-doers,
Neither be you envious against them that work unrighteousness.

37:2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass,
And wither as the green herb.

37:3 Trust in God, and do good;
Dwell in the land, and feed on *his* faithfulness.

37:4 Delight yourself also in God;
And he will give you the desires of your heart.

37:5 Commit your way unto God;
Trust also in him, and he will bring it to pass.

37:6 And he will make your righteousness to go forth as the light,
And your justice as the noon-day.

37:7 Rest in God, and Wait Patiently for Him:
Fret not yourself because of those who prosper in the way,
Because of the man who brings wicked devices to pass.

37:8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath:
Fret not yourself, it tends only to evil-doing.

37:9 For evil-doers shall be cut off;
But those that wait for God, they shall inherit the land.

37:10 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be:
you shalt diligently consider their place, and they shall not be.

37:11 But the meek shall inherit the earth,
And shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

37:12 The wicked plots against the just,
And gnashes upon him with their teeth.

37:13 The Lord will Laugh at them;
For he sees that their day is coming.

37:14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow,
To cast down the poor and needy,
To slay such as are upright in the way.

37:15 Their sword shall enter into their own heart,
And their bows shall be broken.

37:16 Better is a little that the righteous has
Than the abundance of many wicked.

37:17 For the arms of the wicked shall be broken;
But God upholds the righteous.

37:18 God knows the days of the perfect;
And their inheritance shall be for ever.

37:19 They shall not be put to shame in the time of evil;

And in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

37:20 But the wicked shall perish,
And the enemies of God shall be as the fat of lambs:
They shall consume;
In smoke shall they consume away.

37:21 The wicked borrows, and pays not again;
But the righteous deals graciously, and gives.

37:22 For such as are blessed of him shall inherit the land;
And they that are cursed of him shall be cut off.

37:23 A man's goings are established of God;
And he delights in his way.

37:24 though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down;
For God upholds him with his hand.

37:25 I have been young, and now am old;
yet I have I not seen the righteous forsaken,
Nor their seed/kids begging for bread/food.

37:26 All the day long he deals graciously, and lends;
And his seed is blessed.

37:27 Depart from evil, and do good;
And dwell for evermore.

37:28 For God loves justice,
And forsakes not his Saints;
They are preserved for ever:

But the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

37:29 The righteous shall inherit the land,
And dwell therein for ever.

37:30 The mouth of the righteous talks of wisdom,
And his tongue speaks of justice.

37:31 The law of his God is in his heart;
None of his steps shall slide.

37:32 The wicked watches the righteous,
And seeks to slay them.

37:33 God will not leave them in his hand,
Nor condemn him when he is judged.

37:34 Wait for God, and keep his way,
And he will exalt you to inherit the land:
When the wicked are cut off, you shalt see it.

37:35 I have seen the wicked in great power,
And spreading himself like a green tree in its native soil.

37:36 But one passed by, and, lo, he was not:
I sought him, but he could not be found.

37:37 Mark the perfect person, and behold the upright;

For there is a happy end to the person of peace.

37:38 As for transgressors, they shall be destroyed together;
The end of the wicked shall be cut off.

37:39 But the salvation of the righteous is of God;
He is their stronghold in the time of trouble.

37:40 And God helps them, and rescues them;
He rescues them from the wicked, and saves them,
Because they have taken refuge in him.

Psalm 38

A Psalm of David, to bring to remembrance.

38:1 O God, rebuke me not in your wrath;
Neither chasten/spank me in your hot displeasure.

38:2 For your arrows stick fast in me,
And your hand presses me sore.

38:3 There is no soundness in my flesh because of your indignation;
Neither is there any health in my bones because of my sin.

38:4 For mine iniquities are gone over my head:
As a heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

38:5 My wounds are loathsome and corrupt,
Because of my foolishness.

38:6 I am pained and bowed down greatly;
I go mourning all the day long.

38:7 For my loins are filled with burning;
And there is no soundness in my flesh.

38:8 I am faint and sore bruised:
I have groaned by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

38:9 Lord, all my desire is before you;
And my groaning is not hid from you.

38:10 My heart throbs, my strength fails me:
As for the light of mine eyes, it also is gone from me.

38:11 My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my plague;
And my kinsmen stand afar off.

38:12 They also that seek after my life lay snares *for me*;
And they that seek my hurt speak mischievous things,
And meditate deceits all the day long.

38:13 But I, as a deaf man, hear not;
And I am as a dumb man that opens not his mouth.

38:14 I am as a man that hears not,
And in whose mouth are no reproofs.

38:15 For in you, O God, do I hope:
you will answer, O Lord my God.
38:16 For I said, Lest they rejoice over me:
When my foot slips, they magnify themselves against me.
38:17 For I am ready to fall,
And my sorrow is continually before me.
38:18 For I will declare mine iniquity; I will be sorry for my sin.
38:19 But mine enemies are lively, and are strong;
And they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.
38:20 They also that render evil for good
Are adversaries unto me, because I follow the thing that is good.
38:21 Forsake me not, O God:
O my God, be not far from me.
38:22 Make heart to help me,
O Lord, my salvation.

Psalm 39

For the Chief Musician, Jeduthun. A Psalm of David.

39:1 I said, I will take heed to my ways,
That I sin not with my Tongue:
I will keep/control my Mouth with a bridle,
While the wicked is before me.
39:2 I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good;
And my sorrow was stirred.
39:3 My heart was hot within me;
While I was musing the fire burned:
Then spake I with my tongue:
39:4 God, make me to know mine end,
And the measure of my days, what it is;
Let me know how frail I am.
39:5 Behold, you has made my days *as* hand breadths;
And my life-time is as nothing before you:
Surely every man at his best estate is altogether vanity.

39:6 Surely every person walks in a vain show;
Surely they are disquieted in vain:
He heaps up riches/possessions, and knows not who shall gather them.
39:7 And now, Lord, what wait I for?
My hope is in you.
39:8 Deliver me from all my transgressions:

Make me not the reproach of the foolish.

39:9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth;
Because you didst it.

39:10 Remove your stroke away from me:
I am consumed by the blow of your hand.

39:11 When you with rebukes correct people for iniquity,
you make their beauty to consume away like a moth:
Surely every man is vanity.

39:12 Hear my prayer, O God, and give ear unto my cry;
Hold not your peace at my tears:
For I am a stranger with you,
A sojourner, as all my fathers were.

39:13 Oh spare me, that I may recover strength,
Before I go hence, and be no more.

Psalm 40

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

40:1 I waited Patiently for God;

And he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

40:2 He brought me up also out of a horrible pit, out of the miry clay;

And he set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.

40:3 And he has put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God:

Many shall see it, and fear,

And shall trust in God.

40:4 Blessed is the man that makes God his trust,
And respects not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

40:5 Many, O God my God, are the wonderful works which you has done,
And your thoughts which are to us-ward;

They cannot be set in order unto you;

If I would declare and speak of them,

They are more than can be numbered.

40:6 Sacrifice and offering you has no delight in;

Mine ears has you opened:

Burnt-offering and sin-offering has you not required.

40:7 Then said I, Lo, I am come;

In the roll of the book it is written of me:

40:8 I delight to do your will, O my God;
your law is within my heart.

40:9 I have proclaimed glad tidings of righteousness in the great assembly;

Lo, I will not refrain my lips,
O God, you knows.

40:10 I have not hid your righteousness within my heart;
I have declared your faithfulness and your salvation;
I have not concealed your lovingkindness and your truth from the great assembly.

40:11 Withhold not you your tender mercies from me, O God;
Let your lovingkindness and your truth continually preserve me.

40:12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about;
Mine iniquities have overtaken me, so that I am not able to look up;
They are more than the hairs of my head;
And my heart has failed me.

40:13 Be pleased, O God, to deliver me:
Make heart to help me, O God.

40:14 Let them be put to shame and confounded together
That seek after my soul to destroy it:
Let them be turned backward and brought to dishonor
That delight in my hurt.

40:15 Let them be desolate by reason of their shame
That say unto me, Aha, aha.

40:16 Let all those that seek you rejoice and be glad in you:
Let such as love your salvation say continually,
God be magnified.

40:17 But I am poor and needy;
yet the Lord thinks upon me:
you are my help and my deliverer;
Make no tarrying, O my God.

Psalm 41

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

41:1 Blessed is he that considers/helps the Poor:
God will deliver him in the day of evil.

41:2 God will preserve him, and keep him alive,
And he shall be blessed upon the earth;
And deliver not you him unto the will of his enemies.

41:3 God will support him upon the couch of languishing:
you makest all his bed in his sickness.

41:4 I said, O God, have mercy upon me:
Heal my soul; for I have sinned against you.

41:5 Mine enemies speak evil against me, *saying*,
When will he die, and his name perish?

41:6 And if he come to see *me*, he speaks falsehood;
His heart gathers iniquity to itself:
When he goes abroad, he tells it.
41:7 All that hate me whisper together against me;
Against me do they devise my hurt.
41:8 An evil disease, say they, cleaves fast unto him;
And now that he lies he shall rise up no more.
41:9 your, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted,
Who did eat of my bread,
has lifted up his heel against me.
41:10 But you, O God, have mercy upon me, and raise me up,
That I may requite them.
41:11 By this I know that you delights in me,
Because mine enemy does not triumph over me.
41:12 And as for me, you uphold me in mine integrity,
And settest me before your face for ever.
41:13 Blessed be God, the God of Israel,
From everlasting and to everlasting.
Amen, and Amen.

Psalm 42

For the Chief Musician. Maschil of the sons of Korah.

42:1 As the hare pants after the water brooks,
So pants my soul after you, O God.
42:2 My soul thirsts for God, for the living God:
When shall I come and appear before God?
42:3 My tears have been my food day and night,
While they continually say unto me, Where is your God?
42:4 These things I remember, and pour out my soul within me,
How I went with the throng, and led them to the house of God,
With the voice of joy and praise, a multitude keeping holy days.
42:5 Why are you cast down, O my soul?
And why are you disquieted within me?
Hope you in God; for I shall yet Praise Him
For the help of his countenance.
42:6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me:
Therefore do I remember you from the land of the Jordan,
And the Hermons, from the hill Mizar.
42:7 Deep calls unto deep at the noise of your waterfalls:

All your waves and your billows are gone over me.

42:8 God will command his lovingkindness in the day-time;

And in the night his song shall be with me,

Even a prayer unto the God of my life.

42:9 I will say unto God my rock, Why has you forgotten me?

Why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

42:10 As with a sword in my bones, mine adversaries reproach me,

While they continually say unto me, Where is your God?

42:11 Why are you cast down, O my soul?

And why are you disquieted within me?

Hope you in God; for I shall praise Him,

Who is the help of my countenance, and my God.

Psalm 43

43:1 Judge me, O God, and plead my cause against an ungodly nation:

Oh deliver me from the deceitful and unjust man.

43:2 For you are the God of my strength; why has you cast me off?

Why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

43:3 Oh send out your light and your truth; let them lead me:

Let them bring me unto your holy hill,

And to your tabernacles.

43:4 Then will I go unto the altar of God,

Unto God my exceeding joy;

And upon the harp will I praise you, O God, my God.

43:5 Why are you cast down, O my soul?

And why are you disquieted within me?

Hope you in God; for I shall praise him,

Who is the help of my countenance, and my God.

Psalm 44

For the Chief Musician. *A Psalm* of the sons of Korah. Maschil.

44:1 We have heard with our ears, O God,

Our fathers have told us,

What work you did in their days,

In the days of old.

44:2 you did drive out the nations with your hand;

But them you didst plant:

you did afflict the peoples;

But them you didst spread abroad.

44:3 For they got not the land in possession by their own sword,
Neither did their own arm save them;
But your right hand, and your arm, and the light of your countenance,
Because you wast favorable unto them.

44:4 you are my King, O God:
Command deliverance for Jacob.

44:5 Through you will we push down our adversaries:
Through your name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

44:6 For I will not trust in my bow,
Neither shall my sword save me.

44:7 But you has saved us from our adversaries,
And has put them to shame that hate us.

44:8 In God have we made our boast all the day long,
And we will give thanks unto your name for ever.

44:9 But now you has cast *us* off, and brought us to dishonor,
And goes not forth with our hosts.

44:10 you make us to turn back from the adversary;
And they that hate us take spoil for themselves.

44:11 you has made us like sheep *appointed* for food,
And has scattered us among the nations.

44:12 you sell your people for nothing,
And has not increased *your wealth* by their price.

44:13 you make us a reproach to our neighbors,
A scoffing and a derision to them that are round about us.

44:14 you make us a byword among the nations,
A shaking of the head among the peoples.

44:15 All the day long is my dishonor before me,
And the shame of my face has covered me,

44:16 For the voice of him that reproaches and blasphemes,
By reason of the enemy and the avenger.

44:17 All this is come upon us; have we not forgotten you,
Neither have we dealt falsely in your covenant.

44:18 Our heart is not turned back,
Neither have our steps declined from your way,

44:19 That you has sore broken us in the place of jackals,
And covered us with the shadow of death.

44:20 If we have forgotten the name of our God,
Or spread forth our hands to a strange god;

44:21 Will not God search this out?
For he knows the secrets of the heart.

44:22 for your sake are we killed all the day long;

We are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.
44:23 Awake, why are you sleeping you, O Lord?
Arise, cast *us* not off for ever.
44:24 Wherefore hide you your face,
And forget our affliction and our oppression?
44:25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust:
Our body cleaves unto the earth.
44:26 Rise up for our help,
And redeem us for your lovingkindness' sake.

Psalm 45

For the Chief Musician; set to Shoshannim. *A Psalm* of the sons of Korah. Maschil. A Song of loves.

45:1 My heart overflow with a goodly matter;
I speak the things which I have made touching the king:
My tongue is the pen of a ready writer.
45:2 you are fairer than the children of men;
Grace is poured into your lips:
Therefore God has blessed you for ever.
45:3 Gird your sword upon your thigh, O mighty one,
your glory and your majesty.
45:4 And in your majesty ride on prosperously,
Because of truth and meekness *and* righteousness:
And your right hand shall teach you terrible things.
45:5 your arrows are sharp;
The peoples fall under you;
They are in the heart of the king's enemies.
45:6 your throne, O God, is for ever and ever:
A scepter of equity is the scepter of your kingdom.
45:7 you has loved righteousness, and hated wickedness:
Therefore God, your God, has anointed you
With the oil of gladness above your fellows.
45:8 All your garments *smell of* myrrh, and aloes, *and* cassia;
Out of ivory palaces stringed instruments have made you glad.
45:9 Kings' daughters are among your honorable women:
At your right hand does stand the queen in gold of Ophir.
45:10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline your ear;
Forget also your own people, and your father's house:
45:11 So will the king desire your beauty;
For he is your lord; and reverence you him.

45:12 And the daughter of Tyre *shall be there* with a gift;
The rich among the people shall entreat your favor.
45:13 The king's daughter within *the palace* is all glorious:
Her clothing is wrought with gold.
45:14 She shall be led unto the king in embroidered work:
The virgins her companions that follow her
Shall be brought unto you.
45:15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be led:
They shall enter into the king's palace.
45:16 Instead of your fathers shall be your children,
Whom you shalt make princes in all the earth.
45:17 I will make your name to be remembered in all generations:
Therefore shall the peoples give you thanks for ever and ever.

Psalm 46

For the Chief Musician. *A Psalm* of the sons of Korah; set to Alamoth. A Song.

46:1 **God is our refuge and strength,
A very present help in time of trouble.**
46:2 Therefore will we not fear, though the earth do change,
And though the mountains be shaken into the heart of the seas;
46:3 though the waters thereof roar and be troubled,
though the mountains tremble with the swelling thereof.

46:4 There is a river, the streams whereof make glad the city of God,
The holy place of the tabernacles of the Most High.
46:5 God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved:
God will help her, and that right early.

46:6 The nations raged, the kingdoms were moved:
He uttered his voice, the earth melted.
46:7 God of hosts is with us;
The God of Jacob is our refuge.

46:8 Come, behold the works of God,
What desolation he has made in the earth.
46:9 He makes wars to cease unto the end of the earth;
He breaks the bow, and cuts the spear in sunder;
He burns the chariots in the fire.
46:10 **Be still, and know that I am God:**
I will be exalted among the nations, I will be exalted in the earth.

46:11 God of hosts is with us;
The God of Jacob is our refuge.

Psalm 47

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of the sons of Korah.

47:1 Oh clap your hands, all you peoples;
Shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

47:2 For God Most High is terrible;
He is a great King over all the earth.

47:3 He subdues peoples under us,
And nations under our feet.

47:4 He chooses our inheritance for us,
The glory of Jacob whom he loved.

47:5 God is gone up with a shout,
God with the sound of a trumpet.

47:6 Sing praise to God, sing praises:
Sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

47:7 For God is the King of all the earth:
Sing you praises with understanding.

47:8 God reigns over the nations:
God sits upon His holy throne.

47:9 The princes of the peoples are gathered together
To be the people of the God of Abraham:
For the shields of the earth belong unto God;
He is greatly exalted.

Psalm 48

A Song; a Psalm of the sons of Korah.

48:1 Great is God, and greatly to be Praised,
In the city of our God, in his holy mountain.

48:2 Beautiful in elevation, the joy of the whole earth,
Is mount Zion, *on* the sides of the north,
The city of the great King.

48:3 God has made himself known in her palaces for a refuge.

48:4 For, lo, the kings assembled themselves,
They passed by together.

48:5 They saw it, then were they amazed;

They were dismayed, they heard away.
48:6 Trembling took hold of them there,
Pain, as of a woman in travail.
48:7 With the east wind
you break the ships of Tarshish.
48:8 As we have heard, so have we seen
In the city of God of hosts, in the city of our God:
God will establish it for ever.

48:9 We have thought on your lovingkindness, O God,
In the midst of your temple.
48:10 As is your name, O God,
So is your praise unto the ends of the earth:
your right hand is full of righteousness.
48:11 Let mount Zion be glad,
Let the daughters of Judah rejoice,
Because of your judgments.
48:12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her;
Number the towers thereof;
48:13 Mark you well her bulwarks;
Consider her palaces:
That you may tell it to the generation following.
48:14 For this God is our God for ever and ever:
He will be our guide *even* unto death.

Psalm 49

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of the sons of Korah.

49:1 Hear this, all you peoples;
Give ear, all you inhabitants of the world,
49:2 Both low and high,
Rich and poor together.
49:3 My mouth shall speak wisdom;
And the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.
49:4 I will incline mine ear to a parable:
I will open my dark saying upon the harp.
49:5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil,
When iniquity at my heels compasses me about?
49:6 They that trust in their wealth,
And boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;
49:7 None *of them* can by any means redeem his brother,

Nor give to God a ransom for him;

49:8 (For the redemption of their life is costly,
And it fails for ever;)

49:9 That he should still live always,
That he should not see corruption.

49:10 For he shall see it. Wise men die;
The fool and the brutish alike perish,
And leave their wealth to others.

49:11 Their inward thought is, *that* their houses *shall continue* for ever,
And their dwelling-places to all generations;
They call their lands after their own names.

49:12 But man *being* in honor abides not:
He is like the beasts that perish.

49:13 This their way is their folly:
yout after them men approve their sayings.

49:14 They are appointed as a flock for Sheol;
Death shall be their shepherd;
And the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning;
And their beauty shall be for Sheol to consume,
That there be no habitation for it.

49:15 But God will redeem my soul from the power of Sheol;
For he will receive me.

49:16 Be not you afraid when one is made rich,
When the glory of his house is increased.

49:17 For when he dies he shall carry nothing away;
His glory shall not descend after him.

49:18 though while he lived he blessed his soul
(And men praise you, when you do well to yourself,)

49:19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers;
They shall never see the light.

49:20 Man that is in honor, and understands not,
Is like the beasts that perish.

Psalm 50

A Psalm of Asaph.

50:1 The Mighty One, God, God, has spoken,
And called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.

50:2 Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty,

God has shined forth.

50:3 Our God comes, and does not keep silence:

A fire devours before him,

And it is very tempestuous round about him.

50:4 He calls to the heavens above,

And to the earth, that he may judge his people:

50:5 Gather my saints together unto me,

Those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice.

50:6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness;

For God is judge himself.

50:7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak;

O Israel, and I will testify unto you:

I am God, *even* your God.

50:8 I will not reprove you for your sacrifices;

And your burnt-offerings are continually before me.

50:9 I will take no bullock out of your house,

Nor he-goats out of your folds.

50:10 For every beast of the forest is mine,

And the cattle upon a thousand hills.

50:11 I know all the birds of the mountains;

And the wild beasts of the field are mine.

50:12 If I were hungry, I would not tell you;

For the world is mine, and the fullness thereof.

50:13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls,

Or drink the blood of goats?

50:14 Offer unto God the sacrifice of thanksgiving;

And pay your vows unto the Most High:

50:15 And call upon me in the day of trouble;

I will deliver you, and you shall glorify me.

50:16 But unto the wicked God says,

What has you to do to declare my statutes,

And that you has taken my covenant in your mouth,

50:17 Seeing you hate instruction,

And cast my words behind you?

50:18 When you saw a thief, you consented with him,

And has been partaker with adulterers.

50:19 you give your mouth to evil,

And your tongue frames deceit.

50:20 you sit and speaks against your brother;

you slander your own mother's son.

50:21 These things has you done, and I kept silence;
you thought that I was altogether such a one as yourself:
But I will reprove you, and set *them* in order before your eyes.
50:22 Now consider this, you that forget God,
Lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver:
50:23 Whoso offers the sacrifice of Thanksgiving glorifies me;
And to those that orders their way righteously
Will I show the Salvation of God.

Psalm 51

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David; when Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bathsheba.

51:1 Have mercy upon me, O God, according to your lovingkindness:
According to the multitude of your tender mercies blot out my transgressions.
51:2 Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity,
And cleanse me from my sin.
51:3 For I know my transgressions;
And my sin is ever before me.
51:4 Against you, you only, have I sinned,
And done that which is evil in your sight;
That you may be justified when you speaks,
And be clear when you judge.
51:5 Behold, I was brought forth in iniquity;
And in sin did my mother conceive me.
51:6 Behold, you desire Truth in the inward parts/spirit/mind:
And in the hidden parts you will make me to know wisdom.
51:7 Purify me with hyssop, and I shall be clean:
Wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.
51:8 Make me to hear joy and gladness,
That the bones which you has broken may rejoice.
51:9 Hide your face from my sins,
And blot out all mine iniquities.
51:10 Create in me a clean heart, O God;
And renew a right spirit within me.
51:11 Cast me not away from your presence;
And take not your holy Spirit from me.
51:12 Restore unto me the joy of your salvation;
And uphold me with a willing spirit.
51:13 Then will I teach transgressors your ways;
And sinners shall be converted unto you.

51:14 Deliver me from blood guiltiness, O God, you God of my salvation;
And my tongue shall sing aloud of your righteousness.

51:15 O Lord, open you my lips;
And my mouth shall show forth your praise.

51:16 For you delights not in sacrifice; else would I give it:
you has no pleasure in burnt-offering.

51:17 The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit:
A broken and contrite heart, O God, you will not despise.

51:18 Do good in your good pleasure unto Zion:
Build you the walls of Jerusalem.

51:19 Then will you delight in the sacrifices of righteousness,
In burnt-offering and in whole burnt-offering:
Then will they offer bullocks upon your altar.

Psalm 52

For the Chief Musician. Maschil of David; when Doeg the Edomite came and told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of Abimelech.

52:1 Why boast you yourself in mischief, O mighty person?
The lovingkindness of God *endures* continually.

52:2 your tongue devises very wickedness,
Like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

52:3 you love evil more than good,
And lying rather than to speak righteousness.

52:4 you love all devouring words,
you deceitful Tongue.

52:5 God will likewise destroy you for ever;
He will take you up, and pluck you out of your tent,
And root you out of the land of the living.

52:6 The righteous also shall see *it*, and fear,
And shall laugh at him, *saying*,

52:7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength,
But trusted in the abundance of his riches,
And strengthened himself in his wickedness.

52:8 But as for me, I am like a green olive-tree in the house of God:
I trust in the lovingkindness of God for ever and ever.

52:9 I will give you thanks for ever, because you has done it;
And I will hope in your name, for it is good, in the presence of your saints.

Psalm 53

For the Chief Musician; set to Mahalath. Maschil of David.

53:1 The Fool has said in their heart, There is no God.

Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity;
There is none that does good.

53:2 God looked down from heaven upon mankind,
To see if there were any that did understand,
That did seek after God.

53:3 Every one of them is gone back; they are together become filthy/sinful;
There is none that does good, no, not one.

53:4 Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge,
Who eat up my people *as* they eat bread,
And call not upon God?

53:5 There were they in great fear, where no fear was;
For God has scattered the bones of them that encamps against you:
you has put them to shame, because of God has rejected them.

53:6 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion
When God brings back the captivity of his people,
Then shall Jacob rejoice, *and* Israel shall be glad.

Psalm 54

For the Chief Musician; on stringed instruments. Maschil of David; when the Ziphites came and said to Saul, does not David hide himself with us?

54:1 Save me, O God, by your name,
And judge me in your might.

54:2 Hear my prayer, O God;
Give ear to the words of my mouth.

54:3 For strangers are risen up against me,
And violent men have sought after my soul:
They have not set God before them.

54:4 Behold, God is my helper:
The Lord is of them that uphold my soul.

54:5 He will requite the evil unto mine enemies:
Destroy you them in your truth.

54:6 With a freewill-offering will I sacrifice unto you:
I will give thanks unto your name, O God, for it is good.

54:7 For God has delivered me out of all trouble;
And mine eyes has seen *my desire* upon mine enemies.

Psalm 55

For the Chief Musician; on stringed instruments. Maschil of David.

55:1 Give ear to my prayer, O God;
And hide not yourself from my supplication.

55:2 Attend unto me, and answer me:
I am restless in my complaint, and moan,
55:3 Because of the voice of the enemy,
Because of the oppression of the wicked;
For they cast iniquity upon me,
And in anger they persecute me.

55:4 My heart is sore pained within me:
And the terrors of death are fallen upon me.

55:5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me,
And horror has overwhelmed me.

55:6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove.
Then would I fly away, and be at rest.

55:7 Lo, then would I wander far off,
I would lodge in the wilderness.

55:8 I would heart me to a shelter
From the stormy wind and tempest.

55:9 Destroy, O Lord, *and* divide their tongue;
For I have seen violence and strife in the city.

55:10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof:
Iniquity also and mischief are in the midst of it.

55:11 Wickedness is in the midst thereof:
Oppression and guile depart not from its streets.

55:12 For it was not an enemy that reproached me;
Then I could have borne it:
Neither was it he that hated me that did magnify himself against me;
Then I would have hid myself from him:

55:13 But it was you, a man mine equal,
My companion, and my familiar friend.

55:14 We took sweet counsel together;
We walked in the house of God with the throng.

55:15 Let death come suddenly upon them,
Let them go down alive into Sheol;
For wickedness is in their dwelling, in the midst of them.

55:16 As for me, I will call upon God;
And God will save me.

55:17 Evening, and morning, and at noonday, will I complain, and moan;

And he will hear my voice.

55:18 He has redeemed my soul in peace from the battle that was against me;
For they were many *that strove* with me.

55:19 God will hear, and answer them,
Even he that abides of old, *The men* who have no changes,

And who Fear not God.

55:20 He has put forth his hands against such as were at peace with him:
He has profaned his covenant.

55:21 His mouth was smooth as butter,
But his heart was war:
His words were softer than oil,
yout were they drawn swords.

55:22 Cast your burden upon God, and he will sustain you:
He will never suffer the righteous to be moved.

55:23 But you, O God, will bring them down into the pit of destruction:
Bloodthirsty and deceitful men shall not live out half their days;
But I will trust in you.

Psalm 56

For the Chief Musician; set to Jonath elem rehokim. *A Psalm* of David. Michtam: when the Philistines took him in Gath.

56:1 Be merciful unto me, O God; for man would swallow me up:
All the day long he fighting oppresses me.

56:2 Mine enemies would swallow me up all the day long;
For they are many that fight proudly against me.

56:3 What time I am afraid,
I will put my trust in you.

56:4 In God (I will praise his word),
In God have I put my trust, I will not be afraid;
What can flesh do unto me?

56:5 All the day long they wrest my words:
All their thoughts are against me for evil.

56:6 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves,
They mark my steps,
Even as they have waited for my soul.

56:7 Shall they escape by iniquity?
In anger cast down the peoples, O God.

56:8 you numbers my wanderings:
Put you my tears into your bottle;

Are they not in your book?

[56:9](#) Then shall mine enemies turn back in the day that I call:

This I know, that God is for me.

[56:10](#) In God (I will Praise *his* mighty Word),

In God (I will praise *his* word),

[56:11](#) In God have I put my Trust, I will not be afraid;

What can people do unto me?

[56:12](#) your vows are upon me, O God:

I will render Thank-Offerings unto you.

[56:13](#) For you have delivered my soul from death:

has you not delivered my feet from falling,

That I may walk before God

In the light of the living?

Psalm 57

For the Chief Musician; *set to* Al-tash-heth. *A Psalm* of David. Michtam; when he fled from Saul, in the cave.

[57:1](#) Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me;

For my soul takes refuge in you:

in the shadow of your wings will I take refuge,

Until *these* calamities be over past.

[57:2](#) I will cry unto God Most High,

Unto God that performs *all things* for me.

[57:3](#) He will send from heaven, and save me,

When he that would swallow me up reproaches;

God will send forth his lovingkindness and his truth.

[57:4](#) My soul is among lions;

I lie among them that are set on fire,

Even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows,

And their tongue a sharp sword.

[57:5](#) Be you exalted, O God, above the heavens;

Let your glory *be* above all the earth.

[57:6](#) They have prepared a net for my steps;

My soul is bowed down:

They have dug a pit before me;

They are fallen into the midst thereof themselves.

[57:7](#) My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed:

I will sing, I will sing praises.

57:8 Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp:
I myself will awake right early.
57:9 I will give thanks unto you, O Lord, among the peoples:
I will sing praises unto you among the nations.
57:10 For your lovingkindness is great unto the heavens,
And your truth unto the skies.
57:11 Be you exalted, O God, above the heavens;
Let your glory be above all the earth.

Psalm 58

For the Chief Musician; *set to Al-tashheth. A Psalm of David. Michtam.*

58:1 Do you indeed in silence speak righteousness?
Do you judge uprightly, O you sons of men?
58:2 Nay, in heart you work wickedness;
you weigh out the violence of your hands in the earth.
58:3 The wicked are estranged from the womb:
They go astray as soon as they are born, speaking lies.
58:4 Their poison is like the poison of a serpent:
They are like the deaf adder that stops her ear,
58:5 Which hearkens not to the voice of charmers,
Charming never so wisely.
58:6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth:
Break out the great teeth of the young lions, O God.
58:7 Let them melt away as water that runs apace:
When he aims his arrows, let them be as thought they were cut off.
58:8 Let them be as a Snail/slug which melts and passes away,
Like the untimely birth of a woman, that has not seen the sun.
58:9 Before your pots can feel the thorns,
He will take them away with a whirlwind, the green and the burning alike.
58:10 The righteous shall rejoice when they see the vengeance:
They shall wash their feet in the blood of the wicked;
58:11 So that people shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous:
Verily/truly there is a God that judges in the earth.

Psalm 59

For the Chief Musician; *set to Al-tashheth. A Psalm of David. Michtam; when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.*

59:1 Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God:

Set me on high from them that rise up against me.

59:2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity,

And save me from the bloodthirsty men.

59:3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul;

The mighty gather themselves together against me:

Not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O God.

59:4 They run and prepare themselves to hurt me and it's not my fault:

Awake you to help me, and behold.

59:5 Even you, O God God of hosts, the God of Israel,

Arise to visit all the nations:

Be not merciful to any wicked transgressors.

59:6 They return at evening, they howl like a dog,

And go round about the city.

59:7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth;

Swords are in their lips:

For who, *say they*, does hear?

59:8 But you, O God, will laugh at them;

you will have all the nations in derision.

59:9 *Because of his strength* I will give heed unto you;

For God is my high tower.

59:10 My God with his lovingkindness will meet me:

God will let me see *my desire* upon mine enemies.

59:11 Slay them not, lest my people forget:

Scatter them by your power, and bring them down,

O Lord our shield.

59:12 *For* the sin of their mouth, *and* the words of their lips,

Let them even be taken in their pride,

And for cursing and lying which they speak.

59:13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, so that they shall be no more:

And let them know that God rules in Jacob,

Unto the ends of the earth.

59:14 And at evening let them return, let them howl like a dog,

And go round about the city.

59:15 They shall wander up and down for food,

And tarry all night if they be not satisfied.

59:16 But I will sing of your strength;

I will sing aloud of your lovingkindness in the morning:

For you has been my high tower,

And a refuge in the day of my distress.

59:17 Unto you, O my strength, will I sing praises:

For God is my high tower, the God of my mercy.

Psalm 60

60:1 O God you has cast us off, you has broken us down;
you has been angry; oh restore us again.

60:2 you has made the land to tremble; you has rent it:
Heal the breaches thereof; for it shakes.

60:3 you has showed your people hard things:
you has made us to drink the wine of staggering.

60:4 you has given a banner to them that fear you,
That it may be displayed because of the truth.

60:5 That your beloved may be delivered,
Save with your right hand, and answer us.

60:6 God has spoken in his holiness: I will exult;
I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

60:7 Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine;
Ephraim also is the defense of my head;
Judah is my sceptre.

60:8 Moab is my washpot;
Upon Edom will I cast my shoe:
Philistia, shout you because of me.

60:9 Who will bring me into the strong city?
Who has led me unto Edom?

60:10 has not you, O God, cast us off?
And you go not forth, O God, with our hosts.

60:11 Give us help against the adversary;
For vain is the help of man.

60:12 Through God we shall do valiantly;
For he it is that will tread down our adversaries.

Psalm 61

For the Chief Musician; on a stringed instrument. *A Psalm* of David.

61:1 Hear my cry, O God;
Attend unto my prayer.

61:2 From the end of the earth will I call unto you, when my heart is overwhelmed:
Lead me to the rock that is higher than I.

61:3 For you has been a refuge for me,

A strong tower from the enemy.

61:4 I will dwell in your tabernacle for ever:

I will take refuge in the covert of your wings.

61:5 For you, O God, has heard my vows:

you has given *me* the heritage of those that fear your name.

61:6 you will prolong the king's life;

His years shall be as many generations.

61:7 He shall abide before God for ever:

Oh prepare lovingkindness and truth, that they may preserve him.

61:8 So will I Sing Praise unto your name for ever,

That I may daily perform my vows.

Psalm 62

For the Chief Musician; after the manner of Jeduthan. A Psalm of David.

62:1 My soul waits in silence for God only:

From him *comes* my salvation.

62:2 He only is my rock and my salvation:

He is my high tower; I shall not be greatly moved.

62:3 How long will you set upon a man,

That you may slay *him*, all of you,

Like a leaning wall, like a tottering fence?

62:4 They only consult to thrust him down from his dignity;

They delight in lies;

They bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly.

62:5 My soul, wait you in silence for God only;

For my expectation is from him.

62:6 He only is my rock and my salvation:

He is my high tower; I shall not be moved.

62:7 With God is my salvation and my glory:

The rock of my strength, and my refuge, is in God.

62:8 Trust in him at all times, you people;

Pour out your heart before him:

God is a refuge for us.

62:9 Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie:

In the balances they will go up;

They are together lighter than vanity.

62:10 Trust not in oppression,

And become not vain in robbery:
If riches/money increase, set Not your heart upon them.

62:11 God has spoken once,

Twice have I heard this,

That power belongs unto God.

62:12 Also unto you, O Lord, belongs lovingkindness;

For you renders to every person according to their work.

Psalm 63

A Psalm of David when he was in the wilderness of Judah.

63:1 O God, you are my God; earnestly will I seek you:

My soul thirsts for you, my flesh longs for you,

In a dry and weary land, where no water is.

63:2 So have I looked upon you in the sanctuary,

To see your power and your glory.

63:3 Because your lovingkindness is better than life,

My lips shall praise you.

63:4 So will I praise you while I live:

I will lift up my hands in your name.

63:5 My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness;

And my mouth shall praise you with joyful lips;

63:6 When I remember you upon my bed,

And meditate on you in the night-watches.

63:7 For you has been my help,

And in the shadow of your wings will I rejoice.

63:8 My soul follows hard after you:

your right hand upholds me.

63:9 But those that seek my soul, to destroy it,

Shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

63:10 They shall be given over to the power of the sword:

They shall be a portion for foxes.

63:11 But the king shall rejoice in God:

Every one that swears by him shall glory;

For the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

Psalm 64

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

64:1 Hear my voice, O God, in my complaint:

Preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

64:2 Hide me from the secret counsel of evil-doers,
From the tumult of the workers of iniquity;

64:3 Who have whet their tongue like a sword,
And have aimed their arrows, even bitter words,

64:4 That they may shoot in secret places at the perfect:
Suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

64:5 They encourage themselves in an evil purpose;
They commune of laying snares privily;
They say, Who will see them?

64:6 They search out iniquities;
We have accomplished, *say they*, a diligent search:
And the inward thought and the heart of every one is deep.

64:7 But God will shoot at them;
With an arrow suddenly shall they be wounded.

64:8 So they shall be made to stumble, their own tongue being against them:
All that see them shall wag the head.

64:9 And all men shall fear;
And they shall declare the work of God,
And shall wisely consider of his doing.

64:10 The righteous shall be glad in God, and shall take refuge in him;
And all the upright in heart shall glory.

Psalm 65

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm. A song of David.

65:1 Praise waits for you, O God, in Zion;
And unto you shall the vow be performed.

65:2 O you that hears prayers,
Unto you shall all flesh come.

65:3 Iniquities prevail against me:
As for our transgressions, you will forgive them.

65:4 Blessed is the person whom you choose, and causes to approach *unto you*,
That he may dwell in your courts:
We shall be satisfied with the goodness of your house,
your holy temple.

65:5 By terrible things you will answer us in righteousness,
Oh God of our salvation,
you that are the confidence of all the ends of the earth,
And of them that are afar off upon the sea:

65:6 Who by his strength sets fast the mountains,

Being girded about with might;
65:7 Who stills the roaring of the seas,
The roaring of their waves,
And the tumult of the peoples.
65:8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at your tokens:
you make the outings of the morning and evening to rejoice.
65:9 you visit the earth, and water it,
you greatly enrich it;
The river of God is full of water:
you provide them grain, when you have so prepared the earth.
65:10 you water its furrows abundantly;
you settle the ridges thereof:
you make it soft with showers;
you bless the springing thereof.
65:11 you crown the year with your goodness;
And your paths drop fatness.
65:12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness;
And the hills are girded with joy.
65:13 The pastures are clothed with flocks;
The valleys also are covered over with grain;
They shout for joy, they also sing.

Psalm 66

For the Chief Musician. A song, a Psalm.

66:1 Make a joyful noise unto God, all the earth:
66:2 Sing forth the glory of his name:
Make his praise glorious.
66:3 Say unto God, How incredible are your works.
Through the greatness of your power shall your enemies submit themselves unto you.
66:4 All the earth shall worship you,
And shall sing unto you;
They shall sing to your name.

66:5 Come, and see the works of God;
He is terrible in his doing toward the children of men.
66:6 He turned the sea into dry land;
They went through the river on foot:
There did we rejoice in him.
66:7 He rules by his might for ever;
His eyes observe the nations:

Let not the rebellious exalt themselves.

66:8 Oh praise our God, you peoples,
And make the voice of his praise to be heard;

66:9 Who holds our soul in life,
And suffers not our feet to be moved.

66:10 For you, O God, has proved/tested us:
you have tried us, as silver is tried/in the Fire.

66:11 you brought us into the net;
you lay out a sore burden upon our loins.

66:12 you didst cause men to ride over our heads;
We went through fire and through water;
But you brought us out into a wealthy place.

66:13 I will come into your house with burnt-offerings;
I will pay you my vows,

66:14 Which my lips uttered,
And my mouth spake, when I was in distress.

66:15 I will offer unto you burnt-offerings of fatlings,
With the incense of rams;
I will offer bullocks with goats.

66:16 Come, and hear, all you that Fear God,

And I will declare what he has done for my soul.

66:17 I cried unto him with my mouth,
And he was extolled with my tongue.

66:18 If I regard iniquity/sinning in my Heart,
The Lord will Not hear:

66:19 But verily God has heard;
He has attended to the voice of my prayer.

66:20 Blessed be God,
Who has not turned away my prayer,
Nor his lovingkindness from me.

Psalm 67

For the Chief Musician; on stringed instruments. A Psalm, a song.

67:1 God be merciful unto us, and bless us,
And cause his face to shine upon us;

67:2 That your way may be known upon earth,

your salvation among all nations.

67:3 Let the peoples praise you, O God;
Let all the peoples praise you.

67:4 Oh let the nations be glad and sing for joy;
For you will judge the peoples with equity,
And govern the nations upon earth.

67:5 Let the peoples praise you, O God;
Let all the peoples praise you.

67:6 The earth has yielded its increase:
God, even our own God, will bless us.

67:7 God will bless us;
And all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

Psalm 68

For the Chief Musician; A Psalm of David, a song.

68:1 Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered;
Let them also that hate him flee before him.

68:2 As smoke is driven away, so drive them away:
As wax melts before the fire,
So let the wicked perish at the presence of God.

68:3 But let the righteous be glad; let them exult before God:
let them rejoice with gladness.

68:4 Sing unto God, sing Praises to his name:

Cast up a highway for him that rides through the deserts;
His name is God; and exult you before him.

68:5 A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows,
Is God in his holy habitation.

68:6 God sets the solitary in families:
He brings out the prisoners into prosperity;
But the rebellious dwell in a parched land.

68:7 O God, when you went forth before your people,
When you didst march through the wilderness;

68:8 The earth trembled,
The heavens also dropped *rain* at the presence of God:
Yon Sinai *trembled* at the presence of God, the God of Israel.

68:9 you, O God, didst send a plentiful rain,
you didst confirm your inheritance, when it was weary.

68:10 your congregation dwelt therein:
you, O God, didst prepare of your goodness for the poor.

68:11 The Lord gives the word:
The women that publish the tidings are a great host.

68:12 Kings of armies flee, they flee;
And she that tarries at home divides the spoil.

68:13 When you lie among the sheepfolds,
It is as the wings of a dove covered with silver,
And her pinions/feathers with yellow gold.

68:14 When the Almighty scattered kings therein,
It was as when it snows in Zalmon.

68:15 A mountain of God is the mountain of Bashan;
A high mountain is the mountain of Bashan.

68:16 Why look you askance, you high mountains,
At the mountain which God has desired for his abode?
God will dwell *in it* for ever.

68:17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands upon thousands;
The Lord is among them, *as in* Sinai, in the sanctuary.

68:18 you has ascended on high, you has led away captives;
you has received gifts among men,
you, *among* the rebellious also, that God God might dwell *with them*.

68:19 Blessed be the Lord, who daily bears our burden,
Even the God who is our salvation.

68:20 God is unto us a God of deliverance;
And unto God the Lord belongs escape from death.

68:21 But God will smite through the head of his enemies,
The hairy scalp of such a one as goes on still in his guiltiness.

68:22 The Lord said, I will bring again from Bashan,
I will bring *them* again from the depths of the sea;

68:23 That you may crush *them*, *dipping* your foot in blood,
That the tongue of your dogs may have its portion from *your* enemies.

68:24 They have seen your goings, O God,
Even the goings of my God, my King, into the sanctuary.

68:25 The singers went before, the minstrels followed after,
In the midst of the damsels playing with timbrels.

68:26 Bless you God in the congregations,
Even the Lord, *you that are* of the fountain of Israel.

68:27 There is little Benjamin their ruler,
The princes of Judah *and* their council,
The princes of Zebulun, the princes of Naphtali.

68:28 your God has commanded your strength:

Strengthen, O God, that which you has wrought for us.

68:29 Because of your temple at Jerusalem

Kings shall bring presents unto you.

68:30 Rebuke the wild beast of the reeds,

The multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the peoples,

Trampling under foot the pieces of silver:

He has scattered the peoples that delight in war.

68:31 Princes shall come out of Egypt;

Ethiopia shall heart to stretch out her hands unto God.

68:32 Sing unto God, you kingdoms of the earth;

Oh sing praises unto the Lord;

68:33 To the Lord that rides upon the heaven of heavens, which are of old;

Lo, he utters his voice, a mighty voice.

68:34 Ascribe you strength unto God:

His excellency is over Israel,

And his strength is in the skies.

68:35 O God, *you are* terrible out of your holy places:

The God of Israel, he gives strength and power unto *his* people.

Blessed be God.

Psalm 69

For the Chief Musician; set to Shoshanim. *A Psalm* of David.

69:1 Save me, O God;

For the waters are come in unto my soul.

69:2 I sink in deep mire, where there is no standing:

I am come into deep waters, where the floods overflow me.

69:3 I am weary with my crying; my throat is dried:

Mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.

69:4 They that hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of my head:

They that would cut me off, being mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty:

That which I took not away I have to restore.

69:5 O God, you knows my foolishness;

And my sins are not hid from you.

69:6 Let not them that wait for you be put to shame through me, O Lord God of hosts:

Let not those that seek you be brought to dishonor through me, O God of Israel.

69:7 Because for your sake I have borne reproach;

Shame has covered my face.

69:8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren,

And an alien unto my mother's children.

69:9 For the zeal of your house has eaten me up;
And the reproaches of them that reproach you are fallen upon me.
69:10 When I wept, and humbled my soul with Fasting,
That was to my reproach.
69:11 When I made sackcloth my clothing,
I became a byword unto them.
69:12 They that sit in the gate talk of me;
And *I am* the song of the drunkards.
69:13 But as for me, my prayer is unto you, O God, in an acceptable time:
O God, in the abundance of your lovingkindness,
Answer me in the truth of your salvation.
69:14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink:
Let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.
69:15 Let not the water flood overwhelm me,
Neither let the deep shallow me up;
And let not the pit shut its mouth upon me.
69:16 Answer me, O God; for your lovingkindness is good:
According to the multitude of your tender mercies turn you unto me.
69:17 And hide not your face from your servant;
For I am in distress; answer me speedily.
69:18 Draw near unto my soul, and redeem it:
Ransom me because of mine enemies.
69:19 you knows my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonor:
Mine adversaries are all before you.
69:20 Reproach has broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness:
And I looked for some to take pity, but there was none;
And for comforters, but I found none.
69:21 They gave me also gall for my food;
And in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.
69:22 Let their table before them become a snare;
And when they are in peace, *let it become* a trap.
69:23 Let their eyes be darkened, so that they cannot see;
And make their loins continually to shake.
69:24 Pour out your indignation upon them,
And let the fierceness of your anger overtake them.
69:25 Let their habitation be desolate;
Let none dwell in their tents.
69:26 For they persecute him whom you has smitten;
And they tell of the sorrow of those whom you has wounded.
69:27 Add iniquity unto their iniquity;
And let them not come into your righteousness.
69:28 Let them be blotted out of the Book of Life,

And not be written with the righteous.

69:29 But I am poor and sorrowful:

Let your salvation, O God, set me up on high.

69:30 I will praise the name of God with a song,

And will magnify him with thanksgiving.

69:31 And it will please God better than an ox,

Or a bullock that has horns and hoofs.

69:32 The meek have seen it, and are glad:

you that seek after God, let your heart live.

69:33 For God hears the needy,

And despises not his prisoners.

69:34 Let heaven and earth praise him,

The seas, and everything that moves therein.

69:35 For God will save Zion, and build the cities of Judah;

And they shall abide there, and have it in possession.

69:36 The seed also of his servants shall inherit it;

And they that love his name shall dwell therein.

Psalm 70

For the Chief Musician. *A Psalm* of David; to bring to remembrance.

70:1 *Make heart*, O God, to deliver me;

Make heart to help me, O God.

70:2 Let them be put to shame and confounded

That seek after my soul:

Let them be turned backward and brought to dishonor

That delight in my hurt.

70:3 Let them be turned back by reason of their shame

That say, Aha, aha.

70:4 Let all those that seek you rejoice and be glad in you;

And let such as love your salvation say continually,

Let God be magnified.

70:5 But I am poor and needy;

Make heart unto me, O God:

you are my help and my deliverer;

O God, make no tarrying.

Psalm 71

71:1 In you, O God, do I take refuge:

Let me never be put to shame.

71:2 Deliver me in your righteousness, and rescue me:
Bow down your ear unto me, and save me.

71:3 Be you to me a rock of habitation, where I may continually resort:
you has given commandment to save me;
For you are my rock and my fortress.

71:4 Rescue me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked,
Out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

71:5 For you are my hope, O Lord God:
you are my trust from my youth.

71:6 By you have I been protected/loved from the womb;
you are he that took me out of my mother's bowels:
My Praise shall be Continually of you.

71:7 I am as a wonder unto many;
But you are my strong refuge.

71:8 My mouth shall be filled with your praise,
And with your honor all the day.

71:9 Cast me not off in the time of old age;
Forsake me not when my strength fails.

71:10 For mine enemies speak concerning me;
And they that watch for my soul take counsel together,

71:11 Saying, God has forsaken him:
Pursue and take him; for there is none to deliver.

71:12 O God, be not far from me;
O my God, make heart to help me.

71:13 Let them be put to shame *and* consumed that are adversaries to my soul;
Let them be covered with reproach and dishonor that seek my hurt.

71:14 But I will hope continually,
And will praise you more and more.

71:15 My mouth shall tell of your righteousness,
And of your salvation all the day;
For I know not the numbers *thereof*.

71:16 I will come with the mighty acts of the Lord God:
I will make mention of your righteousness, even of your only.

71:17 O God, you has taught me from my youth;
And hitherto have I declared your wondrous works.

71:18 even when I am old and gray headed, O God, forsake me not,
Until I have declared your strength unto *the next* generation,
your might to every one that is to come.

71:19 your righteousness also, O God, is very high;
you who has done great things, O God, who is like unto you?

71:20 you, who has showed us many and sore troubles,
will quicken us again,

And will bring us up again from the depths of the earth.

71:21 Increase you my greatness,

And turn again and comfort me.

71:22 I will also praise you with the psaltery,

Even your truth, O my God:

Unto you will I sing praises with the harp,

O you Holy One of Israel.

71:23 My lips shall shout for joy when I sing praises unto you;

And my soul, which you has redeemed.

71:24 My tongue also shall talk of your righteousness all the day long;

For they are put to shame, for they are confounded, that seek my hurt.

Psalm 72

A Psalm of Solomon.

72:1 Give the king your judgments, O God,

And your righteousness unto the king's son.

72:2 He will judge your people with righteousness,

And your poor with justice.

72:3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people,

And the hills, in righteousness.

72:4 He will judge the poor of the people,

He will save the children of the needy,

And will break in pieces the oppressor.

72:5 They shall fear you while the sun endures,

And so long as the moon, throughout all generations.

72:6 He will come down like rain upon the cut grasses,

As showers that water the earth.

72:7 In his days shall the righteous flourish,

And abundance of peace, till the moon be no more.

72:8 He shall have dominion also from sea to sea,

And from the River unto the ends of the earth.

72:9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him;

And his enemies shall lick the dust.

72:10 The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall render tribute:

The kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts.

72:11 Yes, all kings shall fall down before him;

All nations shall serve him.

72:12 For God will deliver the needy when they cry for Him,

And the poor, that has no helper.

72:13 He will have pity on the poor and needy.

And the souls of the needy he will save.

72:14 He will redeem their soul from oppression and violence;

And precious will their blood be in his sight:

72:15 And they shall live; and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba:

And men shall pray for him continually;

They shall bless him all the day long.

72:16 There shall be abundance of grain in the earth upon the top of the mountains;

The fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon:

And they of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

72:17 His name shall endure for ever;

His name shall be continued as long as the sun:

And men shall be blessed in him;

All nations shall call him happy.

72:18 Praised be God God, the God of Israel,

Who only does wondrous things:

72:19 And blessed be his glorious name for ever;

And let the whole earth be filled with his glory.

Amen, and Amen.

72:20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

Psalm 73

A Psalm of Asaph.

73:1 Surely God is good to Israel,

Even to such as are pure in heart.

73:2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone;

My steps had well near slipped.

73:3 For I was envious at the arrogant,

When I saw the prosperity of the wicked.

73:4 For there are no pangs in their death;

But their strength is firm.

73:5 They are not in trouble as *other* people;

Neither are they plagued like *other* people.

73:6 Therefore pride is as a chain about their neck;

Violence covers them as a garment.

73:7 Their eyes stand out with fatness:

They have more than heart could wish.

73:8 They scoff, and in wickedness utter oppression:

They speak loftily.

73:9 They have set their mouth in the heavens,

And their tongue walks through the earth.

73:10 Therefore his people return hither:

And waters of a full *cup* are drained by them.

73:11 And they say, How does God know?

And is there knowledge in the Most High?

73:12 Behold, these are the wicked;

And, being always at ease, they increase in riches.

73:13 Surely in vain have I cleansed my heart,

And washed my hands in innocence;

73:14 For all the day long have I been plagued,

And chastened/spanked every morning.

73:15 If I had said, I will speak thus;

Behold, I had dealt treacherously with the generation of your children.

73:16 When I thought how I might know this,

It was too painful for me;

73:17 Until I went into the sanctuary of God,

And considered their latter end.

73:18 Surely you set them in slippery places:

you cast them down to destruction.

73:19 How are they become a desolation in a moment.

They are utterly consumed with terrors.

73:20 As a dream when one awakens,

So, O Lord, when you awaken, you will despise their image.

73:21 For my soul was grieved,

And I was pricked in my heart:

73:22 So brutish was I, and ignorant;

I was *as* a beast before you.

73:23 Nevertheless I am continually with you:

you hold my right hand.

73:24 you will guide me with your counsel,

And afterward receive me to glory.

73:25 Whom have I in heaven *but you*?

And there is none upon earth that I desire besides you.

73:26 My flesh and my heart fails;

But God is the strength of my heart and my portion for ever.

73:27 For, lo, they that are far from you shall perish:

You have destroyed all them that play the Whore/traitor--departing from You.

73:28 But it is good for me to draw near unto God:

I have made the Lord God my refuge,

That I may tell of all your works.

Psalm 74

Maschil of Asaph.

74:1 O God, why has you cast *us* off for ever?

Why does your anger smoke against the sheep of your pasture?

74:2 Remember your congregation, which you has gotten of old,

Which you has redeemed to be the tribe of your inheritance;

And mount Zion, wherein you have dwelt.

74:3 Lift up your feet unto the perpetual ruins,

All the evil that the enemy has done in the sanctuary.

74:4 your adversaries have roared in the midst of your assembly;

They have set up their ensigns for signs.

74:5 They seemed as men that lifted up

Axes upon a thicket of trees.

74:6 And now all the carved work thereof

They break down with hatchet and hammers.

74:7 They have set your sanctuary on fire;

They have profaned the dwelling-place of your name *by casting it* to the ground.

74:8 They said in their heart, Let us make havoc of them altogether:

They have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.

74:9 We see not our signs:

There is no more any prophet;

Neither is there among us any that knows how long.

74:10 How long, O God, shall the adversary reproach?

Shall the enemy blaspheme your name for ever?

74:11 Why drawe you back your hand, even your right hand?

Pluck it out of your bosom *and* consume *them*.

74:12 For God is my King of old,

Working salvation in the midst of the earth.

74:13 you did divide the seas by your strength:

you brake the heads of the sea-monsters in the waters.

74:14 you brake the heads of leviathan in pieces;

you gave him to be food to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

74:15 you did cleave fountain and flood:

you dried up mighty rivers.

74:16 The day is your, the night also is your:

you has prepared the light and the sun.

74:17 you has set all the borders of the earth:

you has made summer and winter.

74:18 Remember this, that the enemy has reproached, O God,

And that a foolish people has blasphemed your name.

74:19 Oh deliver not the soul of your turtle-dove unto the wild beast:
Forget not the life of your poor for ever.

74:20 Have respect unto the covenant;
For the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of violence.

74:21 Oh let not the oppressed return ashamed:
Let the poor and needy praise your name.

74:22 Arise, O God, plead your own cause:
Remember how the foolish man reproaches you all the day.

74:23 Forget not the voice of your adversaries:
The tumult of those that rise up against you ascend continually.

Psalm 75

For the Chief Musician; *set to* Al-tash-heth. A Psalm of Asaph; a song.

75:1 We give Thanks unto you, O God;
We give thanks, for your name is near:
Men tell of your wondrous works.

75:2 When I shall find the set time, I will judge uprightly.

75:3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved:
I have set up the pillars of it.

75:4 I said unto the arrogant, Deal not arrogantly;
And to the wicked, Lift not up the horn:

75:5 Lift not up your horn on high;
Speak not with a stiff neck.

75:6 For neither from the east, nor from the west,
Nor yout from the south, *comes* lifting up.

75:7 But God is the judge:
He puts down one, and lifts up another.

75:8 For in the hand of God there is a cup, and the wine foams;
It is full of mixture, and he pours out of the same:
Surely the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall drain them, and drink them.

75:9 But I will declare for ever,
I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.

75:10 All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off;
But the horns of the righteous shall be lifted up.

Psalm 76

For the Chief Musician; on stringed instruments. A Psalm of Asaph, a song.

76:1 In Judah is God known:

His name is great in Israel.

76:2 In Salem also is his tabernacle,

And his dwelling-place in Zion.

76:3 There he brake the arrows of the bow;

The shield, and the sword, and the battle.

76:4 Glorious are you *and* excellent,

From the mountains of prey.

76:5 The stouthearted are made a spoil,

They have slept their sleep;

And none of the men of might have found their hands.

76:6 At your rebuke, O God of Jacob,

Both chariot and horse are cast into a deep sleep.

76:7 you, even you, are to be feared;

And who may stand in your sight when once you are angry?

76:8 you didst cause sentence to be heard from heaven;

The earth feared, and was still,

76:9 When God arose to judgment,

To save all the meek of the earth.

76:10 Surely the wrath of man shall praise you:

The residue of wrath shalt you gird upon you.

76:11 Vow, and pay unto God your God:

Let all that are round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

76:12 He will cut off the spirit of princes:

He is terrible to the kings of the earth.

Psalm 77

For the Chief Musician; after the manner of Jeduthan. A Psalm of Asaph.

77:1 I will cry unto God with my voice,

Even unto God with my voice; and he will give ear unto me.

77:2 In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord:

My hand was stretched out in the neart, and slacked not;

My soul refused to be comforted.

77:3 I remember God, and am disquieted:

I complain, and my spirit is overwhelmed.

77:4 you keep me from sleeping:

I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

77:5 I have considered the days of old,
The years of ancient times.

77:6 I call to remembrance my song in the night:
I commune with mine own heart;
And my spirit makes diligent search.

77:7 Will the Lord cast off for ever?
And will he be favorable no more?

77:8 Is his lovingkindness clean gone for ever?
does his promise fail for evermore?

77:9 has God forgotten to be gracious?
has he in anger shut up his tender mercies?

77:10 And I said, This is my infirmity;
But I will remember the years of the right hand of the Most High.

77:11 I will make mention of the deeds of God;
For I will remember your wonders of old.

77:12 I will meditate also upon all your work,
And muse on your doings.

77:13 your way, O God, is in the sanctuary:
Who is a great god like unto God?

77:14 you are the God that does wonders:
you has made known your strength among the peoples.

77:15 you has with your arm redeemed your people,
The sons of Jacob and Joseph.

77:16 The waters saw you, O God;
The waters saw you, they were afraid:
The depths also trembled.

77:17 The clouds poured out water;
The skies sent out a sound:
your arrows also went abroad.

77:18 The voice of your thunder was in the whirlwind;
The lightnings lightened the world:
The earth trembled and shook.

77:19 your way was in the sea,
And your paths in the great waters,
And your footsteps were not known.

77:20 you leddest your people like a flock,
By the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Psalm 78

Maschil of Asaph.

78:1 Give ear, O my people, to my law:
Incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

78:2 I will open my mouth in a parable;
I will utter dark sayings of old,

78:3 Which we have heard and known,
And our fathers have told us.

78:4 We will not hide them from their children,
Telling to the generation to come the praises of God,
And his strength, and his wondrous works that he has done.

78:5 For he established a testimony in Jacob,
And appointed a law in Israel,
Which he commanded our fathers,
That they should make them known to their children;

78:6 That the generation to come might know *them*, even the children that should be
born;

Who should arise and tell *them* to their children,

78:7 That they might set their hope in God,
And not forget the works of God,
But keep his commandments,

78:8 And might not be as their fathers,
A stubborn and rebellious generation,
A generation that set not their heart aright,
And whose spirit was not steadfast with God.

78:9 The children of Ephraim, being armed and carrying bows,
Turned back in the day of battle.

78:10 They kept not the covenant of God,
And refused to walk in his law;

78:11 And they forgot his doings,
And his wondrous works that he had showed them.

78:12 marvelous things did he in the sight of their fathers,
In the land of Egypt, in the field of Zoan.

78:13 He held back the sea, and caused them to pass through;
And he made the waters to stand as a heap.

78:14 In the day-time also he led them with a cloud,
And all the night with a light of fire.

78:15 He split-open boulders in the wilderness,
And gave them drink abundantly as out of the depths.

78:16 He brought streams also out of the rock,
And caused waters to run down like rivers.

78:17 yout went they on still to sin against him,
To rebel against the Most High in the desert.
78:18 And they tempted God in their heart
By asking food according to their desire.
78:19 they spoke against God;
They said, Can God prepare a table in the wilderness?
78:20 Behold, he smote the rock, so that waters gushed out,
And streams overflowed;
Can he give bread also?
Will he provide flesh for his people?
78:21 Therefore God heard, and was wroth;
And a fire was kindled against Jacob,
And anger also went up against Israel;
78:22 Because they believed not in God,
And trusted not in his salvation.
78:23 yout he commanded the skies above,
And opened the doors of heaven;
78:24 And he rained down manna upon them to eat,
And gave them food from heaven.
78:25 Man did eat the bread of the mighty:
He sent them food to the full.
78:26 He caused the east wind to blow in the heavens;
And by his power he guided the south wind.
78:27 He rained flesh also upon them as the dust,
And winged birds as the sand of the seas:
78:28 And he let it fall in the midst of their camp,
Round about their habitations.
78:29 So they did eat, and were well filled;
And he gave them their own desire.
78:30 They were not estranged from that which they desired,
Their food was still in their mouths,
78:31 When the Anger of God went up against them,
And killed of the fattest of them,
And smote down the young men of Israel.
78:32 For all this they sinned still,
And believed Not in his wondrous works.
78:33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity,
And their years in terror.
78:34 When he slew them, then they inquired after him;
And they returned and sought God earnestly.
78:35 And they remembered that God was their rock,
And the Most High God their redeemer.

78:36 But they flattered him with their mouth,
And lied unto him with their tongue.
78:37 For their heart was not right with him,
Neither were they faithful in his covenant.
78:38 But he, being merciful, forgave *their* iniquity, and destroyed *them* not:
many a time turned he his anger away,
And did not stir up all his wrath.
78:39 And God remembered that they were but Flesh/and bone,
A wind/vapor/mist that passes away, and comes not again.
78:40 How oft did they rebel against him in the wilderness,
And grieve him in the desert
78:41 And they turned again and tempted God,
And provoked the Holy One of Israel.
78:42 They remember not his hand,
Nor the day when he redeemed them from the adversary;
78:43 How he set his signs in Egypt,
And his wonders in the field of Zoan,
78:44 And turned their rivers into blood,
And their streams, so that they could not drink.
78:45 He sent among them swarms of flies, which devoured them;
And frogs, which destroyed them.
78:46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar,
And their labor unto the locust.
78:47 He destroyed their vines with hail,
And their sycamore-trees with frost.
78:48 He gave over their cattle also to the hail,
And their flocks to hot thunderbolts.
78:49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger,
Wrath, and indignation, and trouble,
A band of Angels of evil.
78:50 He made a path for his anger;
He spared not their soul from death,
But gave their life over to the pestilence,
78:51 And smote all the first-born in Egypt,
The chief of their strength in the tents of Ham.
78:52 But he led forth his own people like sheep,
And guided them in the wilderness like a flock.
78:53 And he led them safely, so that they feared not;
But the sea overwhelmed their enemies.
78:54 And he brought them to the border of his sanctuary,
To this mountain, which his right hand had gotten.
78:55 He drove out the nations also before them,

And allotted them for an inheritance by line,
And made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.
78:56 constantly they tempted and rebelled against the Most High God,
And kept not his testimonies/words;
78:57 But turned back, and dealt treacherously like their fathers:
They were turned aside like a deceitful bow.
78:58 For they provoked him to anger with their high places,
And moved him to jealousy with their graven images.
78:59 When God heard *this*, he was wroth,
And greatly abhorred Israel;
78:60 So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh,
The tent which he placed among men;
78:61 And delivered his strength into captivity,
And his glory into the adversary's hand.
78:62 He gave his people over also unto the sword,
And was wroth with his inheritance.
78:63 Fire devoured their young men;
And their virgins had no marriage-song.
78:64 Their priests fell by the sword;
And their widows made no lamentation.
78:65 Then the Lord awakened as one out of sleep,
Like a mighty man that shouts by reason of wine.
78:66 And he smote his adversaries backward:
He put them to a perpetual reproach.
78:67 Moreover he refused the tent of Joseph,
And chose not the tribe of Ephraim,
78:68 But chose the tribe of Judah,
The mount Zion which he loved.
78:69 And he built his sanctuary like the heights,
Like the earth which he has established for ever.
78:70 He chose David also his servant,
And took him from the sheepfolds:
78:71 From following the ewes that have their young he brought him,
To be the shepherd of Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.
78:72 So he was their shepherd according to the integrity of his heart,
And guided them by the skillfulness of his hands.

Psalm 79

A Psalm of Asaph.

79:1 O God, the nations are come into your inheritance;

your holy temple have they defiled;
They have laid Jerusalem in heaps.

79:2 The dead bodies of your servants have they given to be food unto the birds of the heavens,

The flesh of your saints unto the beasts of the earth.

79:3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem;
And there was none to bury them.

79:4 We are become a reproach to our neighbors,
A scoffing and derision to them that are round about us.

79:5 How long, O God? will you be angry for ever?
Shall your jealousy burn like fire?

79:6 Pour out your wrath upon the nations that know you not,
And upon the kingdoms that call not upon your name.

79:7 For they have devoured Jacob,
And laid waste his habitation.

79:8 Remember not against us the iniquities of our forefathers:
Let your tender mercies speedily meet us;
For we are brought very low.

79:9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of your name;
And deliver us, and forgive our sins, for your name's sake.

79:10 Wherefore should the nations say, Where is their God?
Let the avenging of the blood of your servants which is shed
Be known among the nations in our sight.

79:11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before you:
According to the greatness of your power preserve you those that are appointed to death;

79:12 And render unto our neighbors seven fold into their bosom
Their reproach, wherewith they have reproached you, O Lord.

79:13 So we your people and sheep of your pasture
Will give you thanks for ever:
We will show forth your praise to all generations.

Psalm 80

For the Chief Musician, set to Shoshanim Eduth.. A Psalm of Asaph.

80:1 Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel,
you that leads Joseph like a flock;
you that sits *above* the cherubim, shine forth.

80:2 Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasseh, stir up your might,
And come to save us.

80:3 Turn us again, O God;
And cause your face to shine, and we shall be saved.

80:4 O God God of hosts,
How long will you be angry against the prayer of your people?
80:5 you has fed them with the bread of tears,
And given them tears to drink in large measure.
80:6 you make us a strife unto our neighbors;
And our enemies laugh among themselves.
80:7 Turn us again, O God of hosts;
And cause your face to shine, and we shall be saved.

80:8 you brought a vine out of Egypt:
you didst drive out the nations, and planted it.
80:9 you prepared *room* before it,
And it took deep root, and filled the land.
80:10 The mountains were covered with the shadow of it,
And the boughs thereof were *like* cedars of God.
80:11 It sent out its branches unto the sea,
And its shoots unto the River.
80:12 Why has you broken down its walls,
So that all they that pass by the way do pluck it?
80:13 The boar out of the wood does ravage it,
And the wild beasts of the field feed on it.
80:14 Turn again, we beseech you, O God of hosts:
Look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine,
80:15 And the stock which your right hand planted,
And the branch that you made strong for yourself.
80:16 It is burned with fire, it is cut down:
They perish at the rebuke of your countenance.
80:17 Let your hand be upon the man of your right hand,
Upon the son of man whom you made strong for yourself.
80:18 So shall we not go back from you:
Quicken you us, and we will call upon your name.
80:19 Turn us again, O God God of hosts;
Cause your face to shine, and we shall be saved.

Psalm 81

For the Chief Musician; set to the Gittith. *A Psalm* of Asaph.

81:1 Sing aloud unto God our strength:
Make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.
81:2 Raise a song, and bring hither the timbrel,
The pleasant harp with the psaltery.

81:3 Blow the trumpet at the new moon,
At the full moon, on our feast-day.
81:4 For it is a statute for Israel,
An ordinance of the God of Jacob.
81:5 He appointed it in Joseph for a testimony,
When he went out over the land of Egypt,
Where I heard a language that I knew not.
81:6 I removed his shoulder from the burden:
His hands were freed from the basket.
81:7 you called in trouble, and I delivered you;
I answered you in the secret place of thunder;
I proved you at the waters of Meribah.

81:8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto you:
O Israel, if you would hearken unto me.
81:9 There shall no strange god be in you;
Neither shalt you worship any foreign god.
81:10 I am God your God,
Who brought you up out of the land of Egypt:
Open your mouth wide, and I will fill it.
81:11 But my people hearkened Not to my voice;
And Israel would none of me.
81:12 So I let them go after the stubbornness of their heart,
That they might walk in their own counsels.
81:13 Oh that my people would hearken unto me,
That Israel would walk in my ways.
81:14 I would soon subdue their enemies,
And turn my hand against their adversaries.
81:15 The haters of God should submit themselves unto him:
But their time should endure for ever.
81:16 He would feed them also with the finest of the wheat;
And with honey out of the rock would I satisfy you.

Psalm 82

A Psalm of Asaph.

82:1 God stands in the congregation of the mighty;
He judges among the gods.
82:2 How long will you judge unjustly,
And respect the persons of the wicked?

82:3 Judge/and help the poor and fatherless:
Do justice to the afflicted and destitute.
82:4 Rescue the poor and needy:
Deliver them out of the hand of the wicked.
82:5 They know not, neither do they understand;
They walk to and fro in darkness:
All the foundations of the earth are shaken.
82:6 I said, you are gods,
And all of you sons of the Most High.
82:7 Nevertheless you shall die like mere mortals,
And fall like one of the princes.
82:8 Arise, O God, judge the earth;
For you shalt inherit all the nations.

Psalm 83

A song. A Psalm of Asaph.

83:1 O God, keep not you silence:
Hold not your peace, and be not still, O God.
83:2 For, lo, your enemies make a tumult;
And they that hate you have lifted up the head.
83:3 your take crafty counsel against your people,
And consult together against your hidden ones.
83:4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation;
That the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.
83:5 For they have consulted together with one consent;
Against you do they make a covenant:
83:6 The tents of Edom and the Ishmaelites;
Moab, and the Hagarenes;
83:7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek;
Philistia with the inhabitants of Tyre:
83:8 Assyria also is joined with them;
They have helped the children of Lot.

83:9 Do you unto them as unto Midian,

As to Sisera, as to Jabin, at the river Kishon;
83:10 Who perished at Endor,
Who became as dung for the earth.
83:11 Make their nobles like Oreb and Zeeb;
all their princes like Zebah and Zalmunna;

83:12 Who said, Let us take to ourselves in possession
The habitations of God.
83:13 O my God, make them like the whirling dust;
As stubble before the wind.
83:14 As the fire that burns the forest,
And as the flame that sets the mountains on fire,
83:15 So pursue them with your tempest,
And terrify them with your storm.
83:16 Fill their faces with confusion,
That they may seek your name, O God.
83:17 Let them be put to shame and dismayed for ever;
let them be confounded and perish;
83:18 That they may know that you alone, whose name is God,
are the Most High over all the earth.

Psalm 84

For the Chief Musician; set to the Gittith. A Psalm of the sons of Korah.

84:1 How amiable are your tabernacles,
O God of hosts
84:2 My soul longs, yes even faints for the courts of God;
My heart and my flesh cry out unto the living God.
84:3 the sparrow has found her a house,
And the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young,
Even your altars, O God of hosts,
My King, and my God.
84:4 Blessed are they that dwell in your house:
They will be still praising you

84:5 Blessed is the person whose strength is in you;
In whose heart are the highways *to Zion*.
84:6 Passing through the valley of Weeping they make it a place of springs;
the early rain covers it with blessings.
84:7 They go from strength to strength;
Every one of them appears before God in Zion.
84:8 O God God of hosts, hear my prayer;
Give ear, O God of Jacob.

84:9 Behold, O God our shield,
And look upon the face of your anointed.
84:10 For a day in your courts is better than a thousand elsewhere.

I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God,
Than to dwell in the palaces of wickedness.

84:11 For God God is a sun and a shield:

God will give grace and glory;

No good thing will God withhold from them that walk uprightly/not sinning.

84:12 O God of hosts,

Blessed is the person that trusts in you.

Psalm 85

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of the sons of Korah.

85:1 God, you has been favorable unto your land;
you has brought back the captivity of Jacob.

85:2 you has forgiven the iniquity of your people;
you has covered all their sin.

85:3 you has taken away all your wrath;
you has turned *yourself* from the fierceness of your anger.

85:4 Turn us, O God of our salvation,
And cause your indignation toward us to cease.

85:5 will you be angry with us for ever?
will you draw out your anger to all generations?

85:6 will you not quicken us again,
That your people may rejoice in you?

85:7 Show us your lovingkindness, O God,
And grant us your salvation.

85:8 I will hear what God God will speak;
For he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints:
But let them not turn again to folly.

85:9 Surely his salvation is near them that fear him,
That glory may dwell in our land.

85:10 Mercy and truth are met together;
Righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

85:11 Truth springs out of the earth;
And righteousness has looked down from heaven.

85:12 God will give that which is good;
And our land shall yield its increase.

85:13 Righteousness shall go before him,
And shall make his footsteps a way *to walk in*.

Psalm 86

A prayer of David

86:1 Bow down your ear, O God, and answer me;
For I am poor and needy.

86:2 Preserve my soul; for I am godly:
O you my God, save your servant that trusts in you.

86:3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord;
For unto you do I cry all the day long.

86:4 Rejoice the soul of your servant;
For unto you, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

86:5 For you, Lord, are good, and ready to forgive,
And abundant in lovingkindness unto all them that call upon you.

86:6 Give ear, O God, unto my prayer;
And hearken unto the voice of my supplications.

86:7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon you;
For you will answer me.

86:8 There is none like unto you among the gods, O Lord;
Neither *are there any works* like unto your works.

86:9 All nations whom you has made shall come and worship before you, O Lord;
And they shall glorify your name.

86:10 For you are great, and do wondrous things:
you are God alone.

86:11 Teach me your way, O God; I will walk in your truth:
Unite my heart to fear your name.

86:12 I will praise you, O Lord my God, with my whole heart;
And I will glorify your name for evermore.

86:13 For great is your lovingkindness toward me;
And you has delivered my soul from the lowest Sheol.

86:14 O God, the proud are risen up against me,
And a company of violent men have sought after my soul,
And have not set you before them.

86:15 But you, O Lord, are a God merciful and gracious,
Slow to anger, and abundant in lovingkindness and truth.

86:16 Oh turn unto me, and have mercy upon me;
Give your strength unto your servant,
And save the son of your handmaid.

86:17 Show me a token for good,
That they who hate me may see it, and be put to shame,
Because you, God, has helped me, and comforted me.

Psalm 87

A Psalm of the sons of Korah; a Song.

87:1 His foundation is in the holy mountains.

87:2 God loves the gates of Zion

More than all the dwellings of Jacob.

87:3 Glorious things are spoken of you, O city of God.

87:4 I will make mention of Rahab and Babylon as among them that know me:

Behold, Philistia, and Tyre, with Ethiopia:

This one was born there.

87:5 of Zion it shall be said, This one and that one was born in her;

And the Most High himself will establish her.

87:6 God will count, when he writes up the peoples,

This one was born there.

87:7 They that sing as well as they that dance *shall say*,

All my fountains are in you.

Psalm 88

88:1 O God, the God of my salvation,

I have cried day and night before you.

88:2 Let my prayer enter into your presence;

Incline your ear unto my cry.

88:3 For my soul is full of troubles,

And my life draws near unto Sheol.

88:4 I am reckoned with them that go down into the pit;

I am as a man that has no help,

88:5 Cast off among the dead,

Like the slain that lie in the grave,

Whom you remember no more,

And they are cut off from your hand.

88:6 you have laid me in the lowest pit,

In dark places, in the deeps.

88:7 your wrath is hard upon me,

And you have afflicted me with all your waves.

88:8 you have put mine acquaintance far from me;

you have made me an abomination unto them:

I am shut up, and I cannot come forth.

88:9 Mine eyes waste away by reason of affliction:

I have called daily upon you, O God;
I have spread forth my hands unto you.
88:10 will you show wonders to the dead?
Shall they that are deceased arise and praise you?

88:11 Shall your lovingkindness be declared in the grave?
Or your faithfulness in Destruction?

88:12 Shall your wonders be known in the dark?
And your righteousness in the land of forgetfulness?

88:13 But unto you, O God, have I cried;
And in the morning shall my prayer come before you.

88:14 God, why casts you off my soul?
Why hide you your face from me?

88:15 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up:
While I suffer your terrors I am distracted.

88:16 your fierce wrath is gone over me;
your terrors have cut me off.

88:17 They came round about me like water all the day long;
They compassed me about together.

88:18 Lover and friend has you put far from me,
And mine acquaintance into darkness.

Psalm 89

Maschil of Ethan the Ezrahite.

89:1 I will sing of the lovingkindness of God for ever:
With my mouth will I make known your faithfulness to all generations.

89:2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever;
your faithfulness will you establish in the very heavens.

89:3 I have made a covenant with my chosen,
I have sworn unto David my servant:

89:4 your seed will I establish for ever,
And build up your throne to all generations.

89:5 And the heavens shall praise your wonders, O God;
your faithfulness also in the assembly of the holy ones.

89:6 For who in the skies can be compared unto God?
Who among the sons of the mighty is like unto God,

89:7 A God very terrible in the council of the holy ones,
And to be feared above all them that are round about him?

89:8 O God God of hosts,

Who is a mighty one, like unto you, O God?

And your faithfulness is round about you.

89:9 you rule the pride of the sea:

When the waves thereof arise, you stillest them.

89:10 you has broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain;
you has scattered your enemies with the arm of your strength.

89:11 The heavens are your, the earth also is your:

The world and the fullness thereof, you has founded them.

89:12 The north and the south, you has created them:

Tabor and Hermon rejoice in your name.

89:13 you has a mighty arm;

Strong is your hand, and high is your right hand.

89:14 Righteousness and justice are the foundation of your throne:

Lovingkindness and truth go before your face.

89:15 Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound:

They walk, O God, in the light of your countenance.

89:16 In your name do they rejoice all the day;

And in your righteousness are they exalted.

89:17 For you are the glory of their strength;

And in your favor our horn shall be exalted.

89:18 For our shield belongs unto God;

And our king to the Holy One of Israel.

89:19 Then you spoke in a vision to your saints,

And said, I have laid help upon one that is mighty;

I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

89:20 I have found David my servant;

With my holy oil have I anointed him:

89:21 With whom my hand shall be established;

Mine arm also shall strengthen him.

89:22 The enemy shall not exact from him,

Nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

89:23 And I will beat down his adversaries before him,

And smite them that hate him.

89:24 But my faithfulness and my lovingkindness shall be with him;

And in my name shall his horn be exalted.

89:25 I will set his hand also on the sea,

And his right hand on the rivers.

89:26 He shall cry unto me, you are my Father,

My God, and the rock of my salvation.

89:27 I also will make him *my* first-born,

The highest of the kings of the earth.

89:28 My lovingkindness will I keep for him for evermore;
And my covenant shall stand fast with him.

89:29 His seed also will I make to endure for ever,
And his throne as the days of heaven.

89:30 If his children forsake my law,
And walk not in mine ordinances;

89:31 If they break my statutes,
And keep not my commandments;

89:32 Then will I visit their transgression with the rod,
And their iniquity with stripes.

89:33 But my lovingkindness will I not utterly take from him,
Nor suffer my faithfulness to fail.

89:34 My covenant will I not break,
Nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

89:35 Once have I sworn by my holiness:
I will not lie unto David:

89:36 His seed shall endure for ever,
And his throne as the sun before me.

89:37 It shall be established for ever as the moon,
And *as* the faithful witness in the sky.

89:38 But you has cast off and rejected,
you has been wroth with your anointed.

89:39 you has abhorred the covenant of your servant:
you has profaned his crown *by casting it* to the ground.

89:40 you has broken down all his hedges;
you has brought his strongholds to ruin.

89:41 All that pass by the way rob him:
He is become a reproach to his neighbors.

89:42 you has exalted the right hand of his adversaries;
you has made all his enemies to rejoice.

89:43 you turned back the edge of his sword,
And has not made him to stand in the battle.

89:44 you has made his brightness to cease,
And cast his throne down to the ground.

89:45 The days of his youth has you shortened:
you has covered him with shame.

89:46 How long, O God? will you hide yourself for ever?
How long shall your wrath burn like fire?

89:47 Oh remember how short my time is:
For what vanity has you created all the children of men

89:48 What man is he that shall live and not see death,
That shall deliver his soul from the power of Sheol?

89:49 Lord, where are your former lovingkindnesses,
Which you swore unto David in your faithfulness?

89:50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of your servants;
How I do bear in my bosom *the reproach of* all the mighty peoples,

89:51 Wherewith your enemies have reproached, O God,
Wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of your anointed.

89:52 Blessed be God for evermore.
Amen, and Amen.

Psalm 90

A prayer of Moses the man of God.

90:1 Lord, you has been our dwelling-place
In all generations.

90:2 Before the mountains were brought forth,
Or ever you hadst formed the earth and the world,
Even from everlasting to everlasting, you are God.

90:3 you turn people to destruction,
And say, Return, you children of men.

90:4 For a thousand years in your sight
Are but as yesterday when it is past,
And as a watch in the night.

90:5 you carry them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep:
In the morning they are like grass which grows up.

90:6 In the morning it flourishes, and grows up;
In the evening it is cut down, and withers.

90:7 For we are consumed in your anger,
And in your wrath are we troubled.

90:8 you has set our iniquities before you,
Our secret sins in the light of your countenance.

90:9 For all our days are passed away in your wrath:
We bring our years to an end as a sigh.

90:10 The days of our life on earth are 70 years,

And by reason of strength eighty years;

you is their pride but labor and sorrow;
For it is soon gone, and we fly away.

90:11 Who knows the power of your anger,
And your wrath according to the fear that is due unto you?

90:12 So teach us to number our days,
That we may get us a heart of wisdom.

90:13 Return, O God; how long?

And let it repent you concerning your servants.

90:14 Oh satisfy us in the morning with your lovingkindness,
That we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

90:15 Make us glad according to the days wherein you has afflicted us,
And the years wherein we have seen evil.

90:16 Let your work appear unto your servants,
And your glory upon their children.

90:17 And let the favor of the Lord our God be upon us;
And establish you the work of our hands upon us;
the work of our hands establish you it.

Psalm 91

91:1 He that dwells in the secret place of the Most High
Shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

91:2 I will say of God, He is my refuge and my fortress;
My God, in whom I trust.

91:3 For he will deliver you from the snare of the traps set-up for you,
And from the deadly pestilence.

91:4 He will cover you with his feathers,
And under his wings shalt you take refuge:
His truth is a shield and a buckler.

91:5 you shalt not be afraid for the terror by night,
Nor for the arrow that flies by day;

91:6 For the pestilence that walks in darkness,
Nor for the destruction that wastes at noonday.

91:7 A thousand shall fall at your left side,
And ten thousand at your right hand;
But it shall not come near you.

91:8 Only with your eyes shalt you behold,
And see the reward of the wicked.

91:9 For you, O God, are my refuge.
you has made the Most High your habitation;

91:10 There shall no evil befall you,
Neither shall any plague come near your tent.

91:11 For he will give his Angels charge over you,
To keep you in all your ways.

91:12 They shall bear you up in their hands,

Lest you dash your foot against a stone.

91:13 you shalt tread upon the lion and adder:

The young lion and the serpent shalt you trample under foot.

91:14 Because he has set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him:

I will set him on high, because he has known my name.

91:15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him;

I will be with him in trouble:

I will deliver him, and honor him.

91:16 With long life will I satisfy them,

And show men and women my salvation.

Psalm 92

A Psalm, a Song for the sabbath day.

92:1 It is a good thing to give thanks unto God,

And to sing praises unto your name, O Most High;

92:2 To show forth your lovingkindness in the morning,

And your faithfulness every night,

92:3 With an instrument of ten strings, and with the psaltery;

With a solemn sound upon the harp.

92:4 For you, God, has made me glad through your work:

I will triumph in the works of your hands.

92:5 How great are your works, O God

your thoughts are very deep.

92:6 A brutish man knows not;

Neither does a fool understand this:

92:7 When the wicked spring as the grass,

And when all the workers of iniquity do flourish;

It is that they shall be destroyed for ever.

92:8 But you, O God, are on high for evermore.

92:9 For, lo, your enemies, O God,

For, lo, your enemies shall perish;

All the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

92:10 But my horn has you exalted like *the horn of* the wild-ox:

I am anointed with fresh oil.

92:11 Mine eyes also has seen *my desire* on mine enemies,

Mine ears have heard *my desire* of the evil-doers that rise up against me.

92:12 The righteous shall flourish like the palm-tree:

He shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

92:13 They are planted in the house of God;

They shall flourish in the courts of our God.

92:14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age;
They shall be full of sap and green:
92:15 To show that God is upright;
He is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him.

Psalm 93

93:1 God reigns; he is clothed with majesty;
God is clothed with strength; he has girded himself therewith:
The world also is established, that it cannot be moved.
93:2 your throne is established of old:
you are from everlasting.
93:3 The floods have lifted up, O God,
The floods have lifted up their voice;
The floods lift up their waves.
93:4 Above the voices of many waters,
The mighty breakers of the sea,
God on high is mighty.
93:5 your testimonies are very sure:
Holiness becomes your house,
O God, for evermore.

Psalm 94

94:1 O God, you God to whom vengeance belongs,
you God to whom vengeance belongs, shine forth.
94:2 Lift up yourself, you judge of the earth:
Render to the proud *their* desert.
94:3 God, how long shall the wicked,
How long shall the wicked triumph?
94:4 They prate, they speak arrogantly:
All the workers of iniquity boast themselves.
94:5 They break in pieces your people, O God,
And afflict your heritage.
94:6 They slay the widow and the sojourner,
And murder the fatherless.
94:7 And they say, God will not see,
Neither will the God of Jacob consider.
94:8 Consider, you educated among the people;
And you fools, when will you be wise?
94:9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear?

He that formed the eyes, shall he not see?

94:10 He that chastises the nations, shall not he correct,
Even he that teaches people knowledge?

94:11 God knows the thoughts of people,
That they are vanity.

94:12 Blessed is the person whom you chasten/spank, O God,
And teaches out of your law;

94:13 That you may give him rest from the days of adversity,
Until the pit be digged for the wicked.

94:14 For God will not cast off his people,
Neither will he forsake his inheritance.

94:15 For judgment shall return unto righteousness;
And all the upright in heart shall follow it.

94:16 Who will rise up for me against the evil-doers?
Who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

94:17 Unless God had been my help,
My soul had soon dwelt in silence.

94:18 When I said, My foot slips;
your lovingkindness, O God, held me up.

94:19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me your comforts delight my soul.

94:20 Shall the throne of wickedness have fellowship with you,
Which frames mischief by statute?

94:21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous,
And condemn the innocent blood.

94:22 But God has been my high tower,
And my God the rock of my refuge.

94:23 And he has brought upon them their own iniquity,
And will cut them off in their own wickedness;
God our God will cut them off.

Psalm 95

95:1 Oh come, let us sing unto God;
Let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.

95:2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving;
Let us make a joyful noise unto him with Psalms.

95:3 For God is a great God,
And a great King above all gods.

95:4 In his hand are the deep places of the earth;
The heights of the mountains are his also.

95:5 The sea is his, and he made it;

And his hands formed the dry land.

95:6 Oh come, let us worship and bow down;

Let us kneel before God our Maker:

95:7 For he is our God,

And we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

To-day, oh that you would hear his voice

95:8 Harden not your heart, as at Meribah,

As in the day of Massah in the wilderness;

95:9 When your fathers tempted me,

Proved me, and saw my work.

95:10 Forty years long was I grieved/burdened/disappointed with *that* generation,

And said, It is a people that do err/sin in their heart,

And they have not known my ways:

95:11 Wherefore I swore in my wrath,

That they should Not Enter into my Rest.

Psalm 96

96:1 Oh sing unto God a new song:

Sing unto God, all the earth.

96:2 Sing unto God, Press his name;

Show forth his salvation from day to day.

96:3 Declare his glory among the nations,

His marvelous works among all the peoples.

96:4 For great is God, and greatly to be praised:

He is to be feared above all gods.

96:5 For all the gods of the peoples are idols;

But God made the heavens.

96:6 Honor and majesty are before him:

Strength and beauty are in his sanctuary.

96:7 Ascribe unto God, you kindreds of the peoples,

Ascribe unto God glory and strength.

96:8 Ascribe unto God the glory due unto his name:

Bring an offering, and come into his courts.

96:9 Oh worship God in holy array:

Tremble before him, all the earth.

96:10 Say among the nations, God reigns:

The world also is established that it cannot be moved:

He will judge the peoples with equity.

96:11 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice;

Let the sea roar, and the fullness thereof;

96:12 Let the field exult, and all that is therein;
Then shall all the trees of the wood sing for joy
96:13 Before God; for he comes,
For he comes to judge the earth:
He will judge the world with righteousness,
And the peoples with his truth.

Psalm 97

97:1 God reigns; let the earth rejoice;
Let the multitude of isles be glad.
97:2 Clouds and darkness are round about him:
Righteousness and justice are the foundation of his throne.
97:3 A fire goes before him,
And burns up his adversaries round about.
97:4 His lightnings lightened the world:
The earth saw, and trembled.
97:5 The mountains melted like wax at the presence of God,
At the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.
97:6 The heavens declare his righteousness,
And all the peoples have seen his glory.
97:7 Let all them be put to shame that serve graven images,
That boast themselves of idols:
Worship him, all you gods.
97:8 Zion heard and was glad,
And the daughters of Judah rejoiced,
Because of your judgments, O God.
97:9 For you, God, are most high above all the earth:
you are exalted far above all gods.
97:10 O you that love God, hate evil:
He preserves the souls of his saints;
He delivers them out of the hand of the wicked.
97:11 Light is sown for the righteous,
And gladness for the upright in heart.
97:12 Be glad in God, you righteous;
And give thanks to his holy memorial *name*.

Psalm 98

A Psalm.

98:1 Oh sing unto God a new song;

For he has done marvelous things:

His right hand, and his holy arm, has wrought salvation for him.

98:2 God has made known his salvation:

His righteousness has he openly showed in the sight of the nations.

98:3 He has remembered his lovingkindness and his faithfulness toward the house of Israel:

All the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

98:4 Make a joyful noise unto God, all the earth:

Break forth and sing for joy, sing praises.

98:5 Sing praises unto God with the harp;

With the harp and the voice of melody.

98:6 With trumpets and sound of cornet

Make a joyful noise before the King, God.

98:7 Let the sea roar, and the fullness thereof;

The world, and they that dwell therein;

98:8 Let the floods clap their hands;

Let the hills sing for joy together

98:9 Before God; for he comes to Judge the earth:

He will judge the world with righteousness,

And the peoples with equity.

Psalm 99

99:1 God reigns; let the peoples tremble:

He sits *above* the cherubim; let the earth be moved.

99:2 God is great in Zion;

And he is high above all the peoples.

99:3 Let them praise your great and terrible name:

Holy is he.

99:4 The king's strength also loves justice;

you dost establish equity;

you execute justice and righteousness in Jacob.

99:5 Exalt you God our God,

And worship at his footstool:

Holy is He.

99:6 Moses and Aaron among his priests,

And Samuel among them that call upon his name;

They called upon God, and he answered them.

99:7 He spake unto them in the pillar of cloud:

They kept his testimonies,

And the statute that he gave them.
99:8 you answered them, O God our God:
you are a God that forgave them,
though you took vengeance on their evil doings.
99:9 Exalt you God our God,
And worship at his holy hill;
For God our God is Holy.

Psalm 100

A Psalm of thanksgiving.

100:1 Make a joyful noise unto God, all you lands.
100:2 Serve God with gladness:
Come before his presence with singing.
100:3 Know you that God, he is God:
It is he that has made us, and we are his;
We are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.
100:4 Enter into God's gates/Prayers to Him--with Thanksgiving,
And into his courts with Praise:
Give thanks unto him, and bless his name.
100:5 For God is good; his lovingkindness *endures* for ever,
And his faithfulness unto all generations.

Psalm 101

A Psalm of David.

101:1 I will sing of lovingkindness and justice:
Unto you, O God, will I sing praises.
101:2 I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way:
Oh when will you come unto me?
I will walk within my house with a perfect heart.
101:3 I will set no base thing before mine eyes:
I hate the work of them that turn aside;
It shall not cleave unto me.
101:4 A perverse heart shall depart from me:
I will know no evil thing.
101:5 Whoso privily slanders his neighbor, him will I destroy:
Him that has a high look and a proud heart will I not suffer.
101:6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me:
He that walks in a perfect way, he shall minister unto me.

101:7 Whoever works deceit shall not dwell within my house:
Whoever speaks falsehood/lies/gossip shall not be established before mine eyes.
101:8 Morning by morning will I destroy all the wicked of the land;
To cut off all the workers of iniquity from the city of God.

Psalm 102

A prayer of the afflicted, when he is overwhelmed, and pours out his complaint before God.

102:1 Hear my prayer, O God,
And let my cry come unto you.
102:2 Hide not your face from me in the day of my distress:
Incline your ear unto me;
In the day when I call answer me speedily.
102:3 For my days consume away like smoke,
And my bones are burned as a firebrand.
102:4 My heart is smitten like grass, and withered;
For I forget to eat my bread.
102:5 By reason of the voice of my groaning
My bones cleave to my flesh.
102:6 I am like a pelican of the wilderness;
I am become as an owl of the waste places.
102:7 I watch, and am become like a sparrow
That is alone upon the house-top.
102:8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day;
They that are mad against me do curse by me.
102:9 For I have eaten ashes like bread,
And mingled my drink with weeping,
102:10 Because of your indignation and your wrath:
For you has taken me up, and cast me away.
102:11 My days are like a shadow that declines;
And I am withered like grass.

102:12 But you, O God, will abide for ever;
And your memorial *name* unto all generations.
102:13 you will arise, and have mercy upon Zion;
For it is time to have pity upon her,
the set time is come.
102:14 For your servants take pleasure in her stones,
And have pity upon her dust.
102:15 So the nations shall fear the name of God,

And all the kings of the earth your glory.

102:16 For God has built up Zion;

He has appeared in his glory.

102:17 He has regarded the prayer of the destitute,

And has not despised their prayer.

102:18 This shall be written for the generation to come;

And a people which shall be created shall praise God.

102:19 For he has looked down from the height of his sanctuary;

From heaven did God behold the earth;

102:20 To hear the sighing of the prisoner;

To loose those that are appointed to death;

102:21 That men may declare the name of God in Zion,

And his praise in Jerusalem;

102:22 When the peoples are gathered together,

And the kingdoms, to serve God.

102:23 He weakened my strength in the way;

He shortened my days.

102:24 I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days:

your are throughout all generations.

102:25 Of old didst you lay the foundation of the earth;

And the heavens are the work of your hands.

102:26 They shall perish, but you shalt endure;

all of them shall wax old like a garment;

As a garment shall you change them, and they shall be changed:

102:27 But God are the same,

And you shall have no end.

102:28 The children of your servants shall continue,

And their seed shall be established before you.

Psalm 103

A Psalm of David.

103:1 Praise God, O my soul;

And all that is within me, *Praise* his holy name.

103:2 Bless God, O my soul,

And forget not all his benefits:

103:3 Who forgives all your iniquities;

Who Heals All your Diseases;

103:4 Who redeems your life from destruction;

Who crown you with lovingkindness and tender mercies;

103:5 Who satisfies your desire with good things,
So that your youth is renewed like the eagle.

103:6 God executes righteous acts,
And judgments for all that are oppressed.

103:7 He made known his ways unto Moses,
His doings unto the children of Israel.

103:8 God is merciful and gracious,
Slow to anger, and abundant in lovingkindness.

103:9 He will not always chide;
Neither will he keep *his anger* for ever.

103:10 He has not dealt with us after our sins,
Nor rewarded us after our iniquities.

103:11 For as the heavens are high above the earth,
So great is his lovingkindness toward them that fear him.

103:12 As far as the east is from the west,
So far has he removed our transgressions from us.

103:13 Like as a father pities his children,
So God pities/has compassion them that Fear Him.

103:14 For God knows our frame/bodies;
He remembers that we are dust.

103:15 As for people, their days are as grass;
As a flower of the field, so they flourish.

103:16 For the wind passes over it, and it is gone;
And the place thereof shall know it no more.

103:17 But the lovingkindness of God is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that
fear him,
And his righteousness unto children's children;

103:18 To such as keep his covenant,
And to those that remember his precepts to do them.

103:19 God has established his Throne in the Heavens;
His Kingdom rules over all.

103:20 Bless God, you his Angels,
That are mighty in strength, that fulfil his word,
Harkening unto the voice of his word.

103:21 Bless God, all you his hosts,
you ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

103:22 Bless God, all you his works,
In all places of his dominion:
Bless God, O my soul.

Psalm 104

104:1 Bless God, O my soul.

O God my God, you are very great;
you are clothed with honor and majesty:

104:2 Who covers yourself with light as with a garment;
Who stretches out the heavens like a curtain;

104:3 Who lays out the beams of his chambers in the waters;
Who makes the clouds his chariot;
Who walks upon the wings of the wind;

104:4 Who makes winds his messengers;
Flames of fire his ministers;

104:5 Who laid the foundations of the earth,
That it should not be moved for ever.

104:6 you covert it with the deep as with a garment;
The waters stood above the mountains.

104:7 At your rebuke they fled;
At the voice of your thunder they hurried away

104:8 (The mountains rose, the valleys sank down)
Unto the place which you hadst founded for them.

104:9 you has set a bound that they may not pass over;
That they turn not again to cover the earth.

104:10 He sends forth springs into the valleys;
They run among the mountains;

104:11 They give drink to every beast of the field;
The wild asses quench their thirst.

104:12 By them the birds of the heavens have their habitation;
They sing among the branches.

104:13 He waters the mountains from his chambers:
The earth is filled with the fruit of your works.

104:14 He causes the grass to grow for the cattle,
And herb for the service of man;

That he may bring forth food out of the earth,

104:15 And Wine that makes glad the heart of people,
And oil to make his face to shine,
And bread that strengthens people's hearts.

104:16 The trees of God are filled *with moisture*,
The cedars of Lebanon, which he has planted;

104:17 Where the birds make their nests:
As for the stork, the fir-trees are her house.

104:18 The high mountains are for the wild goats;
The rocks are a refuge for the conies.

104:19 He appointed the moon for seasons:
The sun knows his going down.
104:20 you make darkness, and it is night,
Wherein all the beasts of the forest creep forth.
104:21 The young lions roar after their prey,
And seek their food from God.
104:22 The sun arises, they get them away,
And lay them down in their dens.
104:23 Man goes forth unto his work
And to his labor until the evening.
104:24 O God, how manifold are your works
In wisdom has you made them all:
The earth is full of your riches.
104:25 Yonder is the sea, great and wide,
Wherein are things creeping innumerable,
Both small and great beasts.
104:26 There go the ships;
There is leviathan, whom you has formed to play therein.
104:27 These wait all for you,
That you may give them their food in due season.
104:28 you give unto them, they gather;
you open your hand, they are satisfied with good.
104:29 you hide your face, they are troubled;
you take away their breath, they die,
And return to their dust.
104:30 you send forth your Spirit, they are created;
And you renew the face of the ground.
104:31 Let the glory of God endure for ever;
Let God rejoice in his works:
104:32 Who looks on the earth, and it trembles;
He touches the mountains, and they smoke.
104:33 I will sing unto God as long as I live:
I will sing praise to my God while I have any being.
104:34 Let your meditation be sweet unto him:
I will rejoice in God.
104:35 Let sinners be consumed out of the earth.
And let the wicked be no more.
Bless God, O my soul.
Praise you God.

Psalm 105

105:1 Oh give thanks unto God, call upon his name;
Make known among the peoples his doings.

105:2 Sing unto him, sing praises unto him;
Talk you of all his marvelous works.

105:3 Glory you in his holy name:
Let the heart of them rejoice that seek God.

105:4 Seek you God and his strength;
Seek his face evermore.

105:5 Remember his marvelous works that he has done,
His wonders, and the judgments of his mouth,

105:6 O you seed of Abraham his servant,
you children of Jacob, his chosen ones.

105:7 He is God our God:
His judgments are in all the earth.

105:8 He has remembered his covenant for ever,
The word which he commanded to a thousand generations,

105:9 *The covenant* which he made with Abraham,
And his oath unto Isaac,

105:10 And confirmed the same unto Jacob for a statute,
To Israel for an everlasting covenant,

105:11 Saying, Unto you will I give the land of Canaan,
The lot of your inheritance;

105:12 When they were but a few men in number,
very few, and sojourners in it.

105:13 And they went about from nation to nation,
From one kingdom to another people.

105:14 He suffered no man to do them wrong;
he reprov'd kings for their sake's,

105:15 *Saying*, Touch not mine anointed ones,
And do my prophets no harm.

105:16 And he called for a famine upon the land;
He brake the whole staff of bread.

105:17 He sent a man before them;
Joseph was sold for a servant:

105:18 His feet they hurt with fetters:
He was laid in *chains of iron*,

105:19 Until the time that his word came to pass,
The word of God tried him.

105:20 The king sent and loosed him;
Even the ruler of peoples, and let him go free.

105:21 He made him lord of his house,
And ruler of all his substance;
105:22 To bind his princes at his pleasure,
And teach his elders wisdom.
105:23 Israel also came into Egypt;
And Jacob sojourned in the land of Ham.
105:24 And he increased his people greatly,
And made them stronger than their adversaries.
105:25 He turned their heart to hate his people,
To deal subtly with his servants.
105:26 He sent Moses his servant,
And Aaron whom he had chosen.
105:27 They set among them his signs,
And wonders in the land of Ham.
105:28 He sent darkness, and made it dark;
And they rebelled not against his words.
105:29 He turned their waters into blood,
And slew their fish.
105:30 Their land swarmed with frogs In the chambers of their kings.
105:31 He spake, and there came swarms of flies,
And lice in all their borders.
105:32 He gave them hail for rain,
And flaming fire in their land.
105:33 He smote their vines also and their fig-trees,
And brake the trees of their borders.
105:34 He spake, and the locust came,
And the grasshopper, and that without number,
105:35 And did eat up every herb in their land,
And did eat up the fruit of their ground.
105:36 He smote also all the first-born in their land,
The chief of all their strength.
105:37 And he brought them forth with silver and gold;
And there was not one feeble person among his tribes.
105:38 Egypt was glad when they departed;
For the fear of them had fallen upon them.
105:39 He spread a cloud for a covering,
And fire to give light in the night.
105:40 They asked, and he brought quails,
And satisfied them with the bread of heaven.
105:41 He opened the rock, and waters gushed out;
They ran in the dry places *like* a river.
105:42 For he remembered his holy word,

And Abraham his servant.

105:43 And he brought forth his people with joy,

And his chosen with singing.

105:44 And he gave them the lands of the nations;

And they took the labor of the peoples in possession:

105:45 That they might keep his statutes,

And observe his laws.

Praise you God.

Psalm 106

106:1 Praise you God.

Oh give thanks unto God; for he is good;

For his lovingkindness *endures* forever.

106:2 Who can utter the mighty acts of God,

Or show forth all his praise?

106:3 Blessed are they that keep justice,

And he that does righteousness at all times.

106:4 Remember me, O God, with the favor that you give unto your people;

Oh visit me with your salvation,

106:5 That I may see the prosperity of your chosen,

That I may rejoice in the gladness of your nation,

That I may glory with your inheritance.

106:6 We have sinned with our fathers,

We have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

106:7 Our fathers understood not your wonders in Egypt;

They remembered not the multitude of your lovingkindnesses,

But were rebellious at the sea, even at the Red Sea.

106:8 Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake,

That he might make his mighty power to be known.

106:9 He rebuked the Red Sea also, and it was dried up:

So he led them through the depths, as through a wilderness.

106:10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them,

And redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.

106:11 And the waters covered their adversaries;

There was not one of them left.

106:12 Then believed they his words;

They sang his praise.

106:13 They soon forgot his works;

They waited not for his counsel,

106:14 But lusted exceedingly in the wilderness,
And tempted God in the desert.
106:15 And he gave them their request,
But sent leanness into their soul.
106:16 They envied Moses also in the camp,
And Aaron the saint of God.
106:17 The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan,
And covered the company of Abiram.
106:18 And a fire was kindled in their company;
The flame burned up the wicked.
106:19 They made a calf in Horeb,
And worshiped a molten image.
106:20 Thus they changed their glory
For the likeness of an ox that eats grass.
106:21 They forgot God their Savior,
Who had done great things in Egypt,
106:22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham,
And terrible things by the Red Sea.
106:23 Therefore he said that he would destroy them,
Had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach,
To turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy *them*.
106:24 they despised the pleasant land,
They believed not his word,
106:25 But murmured in their tents,
And hearkened not unto the voice of God.
106:26 Therefore he swore unto them,
That he would overthrow them in the wilderness,
106:27 And that he would overthrow their seed among the nations,
And scatter them in the lands.
106:28 They joined themselves also unto Baal-peor,
And ate the sacrifices of the dead.
106:29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their doings;
And the plague brake in upon them.
106:30 Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment;
And so the plague was stopped.
106:31 And that was reckoned unto him for righteousness,
Unto all generations for evermore.
106:32 They angered him also at the waters of Meribah,
So that it went ill with Moses for their sake's;
106:33 Because they were rebellious against his spirit,
And he spake unadvisedly with his lips.
106:34 They did not destroy the peoples,

As God commanded them,
106:35 But mingled themselves with the nations,
And learned their works,
106:36 And served their idols,
Which became a snare unto them.
106:37 they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto demons,
106:38 And shed innocent blood,
Even the blood of their sons and of their daughters,
Whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan;
And the land was polluted with blood.
106:39 Thus were they defiled with their works,
And played the whore in their doings.
106:40 Therefore was the wrath of God kindled against his people,
And he abhorred his inheritance.
106:41 And he gave them into the hand of the nations;
And they that hated them ruled over them.
106:42 Their enemies also oppressed them,
And they were brought into subjection under their hand.
106:43 Many times did he deliver them;
But they were rebellious in their counsel,
And were brought low in their iniquity.
106:44 Nevertheless he regarded their distress,
When he heard their cry:
106:45 And he remembered for them his covenant,
And repented according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses.
106:46 He made them also to be pitied
Of all those that carried them captive.
106:47 Save us, O God our God,
And gather us from among the nations,
To give thanks unto your holy name,
And to triumph in your praise.
106:48 Blessed be God, the God of Israel,
From everlasting even to everlasting.
And let all the people say, Amen.
Praise you God.

Psalm 107

107:1 O give thanks unto God;
For he is good;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever.

107:2 Let the redeemed of God say *so*,
Whom he has redeemed from the hand of the adversary,

107:3 And gathered out of the lands,
From the east and from the west,
From the north and from the south.

107:4 They wandered in the wilderness in a desert way;
They found no city of habitation.

107:5 Hungry and thirsty,
Their soul fainted in them.

107:6 Then they cried unto God in their trouble,
And he delivered them out of their distresses,

107:7 He led them also by a straight way,
That they might go to a city of habitation.

107:8 Oh that men would praise God for his lovingkindness,
And for his wonderful works to the children of men

107:9 For he satisfies the longing soul,
And the hungry soul he fills with good.

107:10 Such as sat in darkness and in the shadow of death,
Being bound in affliction and iron,

107:11 Because they rebelled against the words of God,
And contemned the counsel of the Most High:

107:12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labor;
They fell down, and there was none to help.

107:13 Then they cried unto God in their trouble,
And he saved them out of their distresses.

107:14 He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death,
And brake their bonds in sunder.

107:15 Oh that men would praise God for his lovingkindness,
And for his wonderful works to the children of men

107:16 For he has broken the gates of brass,
And cut the bars of iron in sunder.

107:17 Fools because of their transgression,
And because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

107:18 Their soul abhors all manner of food;
And they draw near unto the gates of death.

107:19 Then they cry unto God in their trouble,
And he saves them out of their distresses.

107:20 He sends his word, and heals them,
And delivers them from their destructions.

107:21 Oh that men would praise God for his lovingkindness,

And for his wonderful works to the children of mankind.

107:22 And let them offer the sacrifices of thanksgiving,
And declare his works with singing.

107:23 They that go down to the sea in ships,
That do business in great waters;

107:24 These see the works of God,
And his wonders in the deep.

107:25 For he commands, and raises the stormy wind,
Which lifts up the waves thereof.

107:26 They mount up to the heavens, they go down again to the depths:
Their soul melts away because of trouble.

107:27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man,
And are at their wits' end.

107:28 Then they cry unto God in their trouble,
And he brings them out of their distresses.

107:29 He makes the storm a calm,
So that the waves thereof are still.

107:30 Then are they glad because they are quiet;
So he brings them unto their desired haven.

107:31 Oh that men would praise God for his lovingkindness,
And for his wonderful works to the children of men

107:32 Let them exalt him also in the assembly of the people,
And praise him in the seat of the elders.

107:33 He turns rivers into a wilderness,
And water springs into a thirsty ground;

107:34 A fruitful land into a salt desert,
For the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

107:35 He turns a wilderness into a pool of water,
And a dry land into water springs.

107:36 And there he makes the hungry to dwell,
That they may prepare a city of habitation,

107:37 And sow fields, and plant vineyards,
And get them fruits of increase.

107:38 He blesses them also, so that they are multiplied greatly;
And doesn't allow their cattle to decrease.

107:39 Again, they are diminished and bowed down
Through oppression, trouble, and sorrow.

107:40 He pours contempt upon princes,
And causes them to wander in the waste, where there is no way.

107:41 He puts the needy on high from affliction,

And makes *him* families like a flock.

107:42 The upright shall see it, and be glad;

And all iniquity shall stop her mouth.

107:43 Whoso is wise will give heed to these things;

And they will consider the lovingkindnesses of God.

Psalm 108

A Song, A Psalm of David.

108:1 My heart is fixed, O God; I will sing,

I will sing praises, even with my glory.

108:2 Awake, psaltery and harp:

I myself will awake right early.

108:3 I will give thanks unto you, O God, among the peoples;

And I will sing praises unto you among the nations.

108:4 For your lovingkindness is great above the heavens;

And your truth *reaches* unto the skies.

108:5 Be you exalted, O God, above the heavens,

And your glory above all the earth.

108:6 That your beloved may be delivered,

Save with your right hand, and answer us.

108:7 God has spoken in his holiness: I will exult;

I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

108:8 Gilead is mine; Manasseh is mine;

Ephraim also is the defense of my head;

Judah is my sceptre.

108:9 Moab is my washpot;

Upon Edom will I cast my shoe;

Over Philistia will I shout.

108:10 Who will bring me into the fortified city?

Who has led me unto Edom?

108:11 has not you cast us off, O God?

And you goes not forth, O God, with our hosts.

108:12 Give us help against the adversary;

For vain is the help of man.

108:13 Through God we shall do valiantly:

For he it is that will tread down our adversaries.

Psalm 109

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

109:1 Hold not your peace, O God of my praise;

109:2 For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of deceit have they opened against me:

They have spoken unto me with a lying tongue.

109:3 They have compassed me about also with words of hatred,
And fought against me without a cause.

109:4 For my love they are my adversaries:
But I *give myself unto* prayer.

109:5 And they have rewarded me evil for good,
And hatred for my love.

109:6 Set you a wicked man over him;
And let an adversary stand at his right hand.

109:7 When he is judged, let him come forth guilty;
And let his prayer be turned into sin.

109:8 Let his days be few;
And let another take his office.

109:9 Let his children be fatherless,
And his wife a widow.

109:10 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg;
And let them seek *their bread* out of their desolate places.

109:11 Let the extortioner catch all that he has;
And let strangers make spoil of his labor.

109:12 Let there be none to extend kindness unto him;
Neither let there be any to have pity on his fatherless children.

109:13 Let his posterity be cut off;
In the generation following let their name be blotted out.

109:14 Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with God;
And let not the sin of his mother be blotted out.

109:15 Let them be before God continually,
That he may cut off the memory of them from the earth;

109:16 Because he remembered not to show kindness,
But persecuted the poor and needy man,
And the broken in heart, to slay *them*.

109:17 he loved cursing, and it came unto him;
And he delighted not in blessing, and it was far from him.

109:18 He clothed himself also with cursing as with his garment,
And it came into his inward parts like water,
And like oil into his bones.

109:19 Let it be unto him as the raiment wherewith he covers himself,
And for the girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

109:20 This is the reward of mine adversaries from God,
And of them that speak evil against my soul.

109:21 But deal you with me, O God the Lord, for your name's sake:
Because your lovingkindness is good, deliver you me;
109:22 For I am poor and needy,
And my heart is wounded within me.
109:23 I am gone like the shadow when it declines:
I am tossed up and down as the locust.
109:24 My knees are weak through fasting;
And my flesh fails of fatness.
109:25 I am become also a reproach unto them:
When they see me, they shake their head.
109:26 Help me, O God my God;
Oh save me according to your lovingkindness:
109:27 That they may know that this is your hand;
That you, God, has done it.
109:28 Let them curse, but bless you:
When they arise, they shall be put to shame,
But your servant shall rejoice.
109:29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with dishonor,
And let them cover themselves with their own shame as with a robe.
109:30 I will give great thanks unto God with my mouth;
I will Praise God among the multitude.
109:31 For he will stand at the right hand of the needy,
To save him from them that judge his soul.

Psalm 110

A Psalm of David.

110:1 God saith unto my Lord, Sit you at my right hand,
Until I make your enemies your footstool.
110:2 God will send forth the rod of your strength out of Zion:
Rule you in the midst of your enemies.
110:3 your people offer themselves willingly
In the day of your power, in holy array:
Out of the womb of the morning
you has the dew of your youth.
110:4 God has sworn, and will not repent:
you are a priest for ever
After the order of Melchizedek.
110:5 The Lord at your right hand
Will strike through kings in the day of his wrath.
110:6 He will judge among the nations,

He will fill *the places* with dead bodies;
He will strike through the head in many countries.
110:7 He will drink of the brook in the way:
Therefore will he lift up the head.

Psalm 111

111:1 Praise you God.
I will give Thanks unto God with my whole heart,
In the council of the upright, and in the congregation.
111:2 The works of God are great,
Sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.
111:3 His work is honor and majesty;
And his righteousness endures for ever.
111:4 He has made his wonderful works to be remembered:
God is gracious and merciful.
111:5 He has given food unto them that fear him:
He will ever be mindful of his covenant.
111:6 He has showed his people the power of his works,
In giving them the heritage of the nations.
111:7 The works of his hands are truth and justice;
All his precepts are sure.
111:8 They are established for ever and ever;
They are done in truth and uprightness.
111:9 He has sent redemption unto his people;
He has commanded his covenant for ever:
Holy and reverend is his name.
111:10 The fear of God is the beginning of wisdom;
A good understanding have all they that do His commandments:
His praise endures for ever.

Psalm 112

112:1 Praise you God.
Blessed is the person that fears God,
That delights greatly in His commandments.
112:2 Their seed shall be mighty upon earth:
The generation of the upright shall be blessed.
112:3 Wealth and riches are in their house;
And their righteousness endures for ever.
112:4 Unto the upright there arises light in the darkness:

He is gracious, and merciful, and righteous.

112:5 Well is it with the person that deals graciously and lends;
He shall maintain his cause in judgment.

112:6 For he shall never be moved;
The righteous shall be had in everlasting remembrance.

112:7 He shall not be afraid of evil tidings:
His heart is fixed, trusting in God.

112:8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid,
Until he see *his desire* upon his adversaries.

112:9 They have dispersed their riches to help others, They have given to the needy;
Their righteousness endures for ever:

His horn shall be exalted with honor.

112:10 The wicked shall see it, and be grieved;
He shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away:
The desire of the wicked shall perish.

Psalm 113

113:1 Praise you God.

Praise, O you servants of God,
Praise the name of God.

113:2 Blessed be the name of God
From this time forth and for evermore.

113:3 From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same
God's name is to be praised.

113:4 God is high above all nations,
And his glory above the heavens.

113:5 Who is like unto God our God,
That has his seat on high,

113:6 That humbles himself to behold
The things that are in heaven and in the earth?

113:7 He raises up the poor out of the dust,
And lifts up the needy from the dunghill;

113:8 That he may set him with princes,
Even with the princes of his people.

113:9 He makes the barren woman to keep house,
And to be a joyful mother of children.

Praise you God.

Psalm 114

114:1 When Israel went forth out of Egypt,
The house of Jacob from a people of strange language;
114:2 Judah became his sanctuary,
Israel his dominion.
114:3 The sea saw it, and fled;
The Jordan was driven back.
114:4 The mountains skipped like rams,
The little hills like lambs.
114:5 What ails you, O you sea, that you flee?
you Jordan, that you turns back?
114:6 you mountains, that you skip like rams;
you little hills, like lambs?
114:7 Tremble, you earth, at the presence of the Lord,
At the presence of the God of Jacob,
114:8 Who turned the rock into a pool of water,
The flint into a fountain of waters.

Psalm 115

115:1 Not unto us, O God, not unto us,
But unto your name give glory,
For your lovingkindness, and for your truth's sake.
115:2 Wherefore should the nations say,
Where is now their God?
115:3 But our God is in the heavens:
He has done whatsoever he pleased.
115:4 Their idols are silver and gold,
The work of men's hands.
115:5 They have mouths, but they speak not;
eyes have they, but they see not;
115:6 They have ears, but they hear not;
Noses have they, but they smell not;
115:7 They have hands, but they handle not;
Feet have they, but they walk not;
Neither speak they through their throat.
115:8 They that make them shall be like unto them;
every one that trusts in them.
115:9 O Israel, trust you in God:
He is their help and their shield.
115:10 O house of Aaron, trust you in God:

He is their help and their shield.
115:11 you that fear God, trust in God:
He is their help and their shield.
115:12 God has been mindful of us; he will bless *us*:
He will bless the house of Israel;
He will bless the house of Aaron.
115:13 He will bless them that fear God,
Both small and great.
115:14 God increase you more and more,
You and your children.
115:15 Blessed are you of God,
Who made heaven and earth.
115:16 The heavens are the heavens of God;
But the earth has he given to the children of men.
115:17 The dead praise not God,
Neither any that go down into silence;
115:18 But we will bless God
From this time forth and for evermore.
Praise you God.

Psalm 116

116:1 I love God, because he hears
My voice and my supplications.
116:2 Because he has inclined his ear unto me,
Therefore will I call *upon him* as long as I live.
116:3 The cords of death compassed me,
And the pains of Sheol got hold upon me:
I found trouble and sorrow.
116:4 Then called I upon the name of God:
O God, I beseech/beg you, deliver my soul.
116:5 Gracious is God, and righteous;
our God is merciful.
116:6 God preserves the simple:
I was brought low, and he saved me.
116:7 Return unto your rest, O my soul;
For God has dealt bountifully with you.
116:8 For you has delivered my soul from death,
Mine eyes from tears,
And my feet from falling.
116:9 I will walk before God

In the land of the living.

116:10 I believe, for I will speak:

I was greatly afflicted:

116:11 I said in my heart,

All men are liars.

116:12 What shall I render unto God

For all his benefits toward me?

116:13 I will take the cup of salvation,

And call upon the name of God.

116:14 I will pay my vows unto God,

in the presence of all his people.

116:15 Precious in the sight of God

Is the death of his saints.

116:16 O God, truly I am your servant:

I am your servant, the son of your handmaid;

you has loosed my bonds.

116:17 I will offer to you the sacrifice of thanksgiving,

And will call upon the name of God.

116:18 I will pay my vows unto God,

in the presence of all his people,

116:19 In the courts of God's house,

In the midst of you, O Jerusalem.

Praise you God.

Psalm 117

117:1 O praise God, all you nations;

Laud him, all you peoples.

117:2 For his lovingkindness is great toward us;

And the truth of God *endures* for ever.

Praise you God.

Psalm 118

118:1 Oh give thanks unto God; for he is good;

For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever.

118:2 Let Israel now say,

That his lovingkindness *endures* for ever.

118:3 Let the house of Aaron now say,

That his lovingkindness *endures* for ever.

118:4 Let them now that fear God say,

That his lovingkindness *endures* for ever.

118:5 Out of my distress I called upon God:
God answered me *and set me* in a large place.

118:6 God is on my side; I will not fear:
What can man do unto me?

118:7 God is on my side among them that help me:
Therefore shall I see *my desire* upon them that hate me.

118:8 It is better to take refuge in God
Than to put confidence in man.

118:9 It is better to take refuge in God
Than to put confidence in princes.

118:10 All nations compassed me about:
In the name of God I will cut them off.

118:11 They compassed me about:
In the name of God I will cut them off.

118:12 They compassed me about like bees;
They are quenched as the fire of thorns:
In the name of God I will cut them off.

118:13 you didst thrust sore at me that I might fall;
But God helped me.

118:14 God is my strength and song;
And he is become my salvation.

118:15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tents of the righteous:
The right hand of God does valiantly.

118:16 The right hand of God is exalted:
The right hand of God does valiantly.

118:17 I shall not die, but live,
And declare the works of God.

118:18 God has chastened/disciplined/spanked me sore;
But he has not given me over unto death.

118:19 Open to me the gates of righteousness:
I will enter into them, I will give thanks unto God.

118:20 This is the gate of God;
The righteous shall enter into it.

118:21 I will give thanks unto you; for you has answered me,
And are become my salvation.

118:22 The stone which the builders rejected Is become the head of the corner.

118:23 This is God's doing;
It is marvelous in our eyes.

118:24 Today is the Day which God has made;
We will rejoice and be glad in it.

118:25 Save now, we beseech/beg you, O God:

O God, we beseech you, send now prosperity.
118:26 Blessed be those that comes in the name of God:
We have blessed you out of the house of God.
118:27 God is God, and he has given us light:
Bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the altar.
118:28 you are my God, and I will give thanks unto you:
you are my God, I will exalt you.
118:29 Oh give thanks unto God; for he is good;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever.

Psalm 119

119:1 Blessed are they that are perfect in the way,
Who walk in the law of God.
119:2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies,
That seek him with the whole heart.
119:3 they do no unrighteousness;
They walk in his ways.
119:4 you has commanded *us* your precepts,
That we should observe them diligently.
119:5 Oh that my ways were established
To observe your statutes
119:6 Then shall I not be put to shame,
When I have respect unto all your commandments.
119:7 I will give thanks unto you with uprightness of heart,
When I learn your righteous judgments.
119:8 I will observe your statutes:
Oh forsake me not utterly.

119:9 Wherewith shall a young man cleanse his way?
By taking heed *thereto* according to your word.
119:10 With my whole heart have I sought you:
Oh let me not wander from your commandments.
119:11 Your Word have I laid up/memorized in my heart,
That I might Not Sin against You.
119:12 Blessed are you, O God:
Teach me your statutes.
119:13 With my lips have I declared
All the ordinances of your mouth.
119:14 I have rejoiced in the way of your testimonies,
As much as in all riches.

119:15 I will meditate on your precepts,
And have respect unto your ways.

119:16 I will delight myself in your statutes:
I will not forget your word.

119:17 Deal bountifully with your servant, that I may live;
So will I observe your word.

119:18 Open you mine eyes, that I may behold
Wondrous things out of your law.

119:19 I am a sojourner in the earth:
Hide not your commandments from me.

119:20 My soul breaks for the longing
That it has unto your ordinances at all times.

119:21 you has rebuked the proud that are cursed,
That do wander from your commandments.

119:22 Take away from me reproach and contempt;
For I have kept your testimonies.

119:23 Princes also sat and talked against me;
But your servant did meditate on your statutes.

119:24 your testimonies also are my delight
And my counselors.

119:25 My soul cleaves unto the dust:
Quicken you me according to your word.

119:26 I declared my ways, and you answered me:
Teach me your statutes.

119:27 Make me to understand the way of your precepts:
So shall I meditate on your wondrous works.

119:28 My soul melts for heaviness:
Strengthen you me according unto your word.

119:29 Remove from me the way of falsehood;
And grant me your law graciously.

119:30 I have chosen the way of faithfulness:
your ordinances have I set *before me*.

119:31 I cleave unto your testimonies:
O God, put me not to shame.

119:32 I will run the way of your commandments,
When you shalt enlarge my heart.

119:33 Teach me, O God, the way of your statutes;

And I shall keep it unto the end.

119:34 Give me understanding, and I shall keep your law;
I shall observe it with my whole heart.

119:35 Make me to go in the path of your commandments;
For therein do I delight.

119:36 Incline my heart unto your testimonies,
And not to covetousness.

119:37 Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity,
And quicken me in your ways.

119:38 Confirm unto your servant your word,
Which *is in order* unto the fear of you.

119:39 Turn away my reproach whereof I am afraid;
For your ordinances are good.

119:40 Behold, I have longed after your precepts:
Quicken me in your righteousness.

119:41 Let your lovingkindnesses also come unto me, O God,
Even your salvation, according to your word.

119:42 So shall I have an answer for him that reproaches me;
For I trust in your word.

119:43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth;
For I have hoped in your ordinances.

119:44 So shall I observe your law continually
For ever and ever.

119:45 And I shall walk at liberty;
For I have sought your precepts.

119:46 I will also speak of your testimonies before kings,
And shall not be put to shame.

119:47 And I will delight myself in your commandments,
Which I have loved.

119:48 I will lift up my hands also unto your commandments, which I have loved;
And I will meditate on your statutes.

119:49 Remember the word unto your servant,
Because you have made me to hope.

119:50 This is my comfort in my affliction;
For your word has quickened me.

119:51 The proud have had me greatly in derision:
you have I not swerved from your law.

119:52 I have remembered your ordinances of old, O God,
And have comforted myself.

119:53 Hot indignation has taken hold upon me,
Because of the wicked that forsake your law.

119:54 your statutes have been my songs
In the house of my pilgrimage.
119:55 I have remembered your name, O God, in the heart,
And have observed your law.
119:56 This I have had,
Because I have kept your precepts.
119:57 God is my portion:
I have said that I would observe your words.
119:58 I entreated your favor with my whole heart:
Be merciful unto me according to your word.
119:59 I thought on my ways,
And turned my feet unto your testimonies.
119:60 I made heart, and delayed not,
To observe your commandments.
119:61 The cords of the wicked have wrapped me round;
But I have not forgotten your law.
119:62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto you
Because of your righteous ordinances.
119:63 I am a companion of all them that fear you,
And of them that observe your precepts.
119:64 The earth, O God, is full of your lovingkindness:
Teach me your statutes.
119:65 you has dealt well with your servant,
O God, according unto your word.
119:66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge;
For I have believed in your commandments.
119:67 Before I was afflicted I went astray;
But now I observe your word.
119:68 you are good, and doest good;
Teach me your statutes.
119:69 The proud have forged a lie against me:
With my whole heart will I keep your precepts.
119:70 Their heart is as fat as grease;
But I delight in your law.
119:71 It is good for me that I have been afflicted;
That I may learn your statutes.
119:72 The law of your mouth is better unto me
Than thousands of gold and silver.

119:73 your hands have made me and fashioned me:
Give me understanding, that I may learn your commandments.
119:74 They that fear you shall see me and be glad,

Because I have hoped in your word.

119:75 I know, O God, that your judgments are righteous,
And that in faithfulness you have afflicted me.

119:76 Let, I pray you, your lovingkindness be for my comfort,
According to your word unto your servant.

119:77 Let your tender mercies come unto me, that I may live;
For your law is my delight.

119:78 Let the proud be put to shame;
For they have overthrown me wrongfully:
But I will meditate on your precepts.

119:79 Let those that fear you turn unto me;
And they shall know your testimonies.

119:80 Let my heart be perfect in your statutes,
That I be not put to shame.

119:81 My soul faints for your salvation;
But I hope in your word.

119:82 Mine eyes fail for your word,
While I say, When will you comfort me?

119:83 For I am become like a wine-skin in the smoke;
yet, do I not forget your statutes/commandments.

119:84 How many are the days of your servant?
When will you execute judgment on them that persecute me?

119:85 The proud have digged pits for me,
Who are not according to your law.

119:86 All your commandments are faithful:
They persecute me wrongfully; help you me.

119:87 They had almost consumed me upon earth;
But I forsook not your precepts.

119:88 Quicken me after your lovingkindness;
So shall I observe the testimony of your mouth.

119:89 For ever, O God,
your word is settled in heaven.

119:90 your faithfulness is unto all generations:
you have established the earth, and it abides.

119:91 They abide this day according to your ordinances;
For all things are your servants.

119:92 Unless your law had been my delight,
I should then have perished in mine affliction.

119:93 I will never forget your precepts;
For with them you have quickened me.

119:94 I am your, save me;
For I have sought your precepts.

119:95 The wicked have waited for me, to destroy me;
But I will consider your testimonies.
119:96 I have seen an end of all perfection;
But your commandment is exceeding broad.
119:97 Oh how love I your law
It is my meditation all the day.
119:98 your commandments make me wiser than mine enemies;
For they are ever with me.
119:99 I have more understanding than all my teachers;
For your testimonies are my meditation.
119:100 I understand more than the aged,
Because I have kept your precepts.
119:101 I have refrained my feet from every evil way,
That I might observe your word.
119:102 I have not turned aside from your ordinances;
For you has taught me.
119:103 How sweet are your words unto my taste.
sweeter than honey to my mouth.
119:104 Through your precepts I get understanding:
Therefore I hate every false way.
119:105 God's holy Word is a lamp unto my feet,
And a Light unto my path.
119:106 I have sworn, and have confirmed it,
That I will observe your righteous ordinances.
119:107 I am afflicted very much:
Quicken me, O God, according unto your word.
119:108 Accept, I beseech you, the freewill-offerings of my mouth, O God,
And teach me your ordinances.
119:109 My soul is continually in my hand;
you do I not forget your law.
119:110 The wicked have laid a snare for me;
you have I not gone astray from your precepts.
119:111 your testimonies have I taken as a heritage for ever;
For they are the rejoicing of my heart.
119:112 I have inclined my heart to perform your statutes
For ever, even unto the end.
119:113 I hate them that are of a double mind;
But your law do I love.
119:114 you are my hiding-place and my shield:
I hope in your word.
119:115 Depart from me, you evil-doers,
That I may keep the commandments of my God.

119:116 Uphold me according unto your word, that I may live;
And let me not be ashamed of my hope.
119:117 Hold you me up, and I shall be safe,
And shall have respect unto your statutes continually.
119:118 you has set at nought/nothing all them that err from your statutes;
For their deceit is falsehood.
119:119 you put away all the wicked of the earth like dross:
Therefore I love your testimonies.
119:120 My flesh trembles for fear of you;
And I am afraid of your judgments.
119:121 I have done justice and righteousness:
Leave me not to mine oppressors.
119:122 Be surety for your servant for good:
Let not the proud oppress me.
119:123 Mine eyes fail for your salvation,
And for your righteous word.
119:124 Deal with your servant according unto your lovingkindness,
And teach me your statutes.
119:125 I am your servant; give me understanding,
That I may know your testimonies.
119:126 It is time for God to work;
For they have made void your law.
119:127 Therefore I love your commandments
Above gold, above fine gold.
119:128 Therefore I esteem all *your* precepts concerning all *things* to be right;
And I hate every false way.
119:129 your testimonies are wonderful;
Therefore does my soul keep them.
119:130 The opening of your words gives light;
It gives understanding unto the simple.
119:131 I opened wide my mouth, and panted;
For I longed for your commandments.
119:132 Turn you unto me, and have mercy upon me,
As you do unto those that love your name.
119:133 Establish my footsteps in your word;
And let not any iniquity have dominion over me.
119:134 Redeem me from the oppression of man:
So will I observe your precepts.
119:135 Make your face to shine upon your servant;
And teach me your statutes.
119:136 Streams of water run down mine eyes,
Because they observe not your law.

119:137 Righteous are you, O God,
And upright are your judgments.
119:138 you has commanded your testimonies in righteousness
And very faithfulness.
119:139 My zeal has consumed me,
Because mine adversaries have forgotten your words.
119:140 your word is very pure;
Therefore your servant loves it.
119:141 I am small and despised;
I not forget your precepts.
119:142 your righteousness is an everlasting righteousness,
And your law is truth.
119:143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me;
your commandments are my delight.
119:144 your testimonies are righteous for ever:
Give me understanding, and I shall live.
119:145 I have called with my whole heart; answer me, O God:
I will keep your statutes.
119:146 I have called unto you; save me,
And I shall observe your testimonies.
119:147 I anticipated the dawning of the morning, and cried:
I hoped in your words.
119:148 Mine eyes anticipated the night-watches,
That I might meditate on your word.
119:149 Hear my voice according unto your lovingkindness:
Quicken me, O God, according to your ordinances.
119:150 They draw near that follow after wickedness;
They are far from your law.
119:151 you are near, O God;
And all your commandments are truth.
119:152 Of old have I known from your testimonies,
That you has founded them for ever.
119:153 Consider mine affliction, and deliver me;
For I do not forget your law.
119:154 Plead you my cause, and redeem me:
Quicken me according to your word.
119:155 Salvation is far from the wicked;
For they seek not your statutes.
119:156 Great are your tender mercies, O God:
Quicken me according to your ordinances.
119:157 Many are my persecutors and mine adversaries;
Yet have I not swerved from your testimonies.

119:158 I beheld the treacherous, and was grieved,
Because they observe not your word.
119:159 Consider how I love your precepts:
Quicken me, O God, according to your lovingkindness.
119:160 The sum of your word is truth;
And every one of your righteous ordinances *endures* for ever.
119:161 Princes have persecuted me without a cause;
But my heart stands in awe of your words.
119:162 I Rejoice at your Word,
As one that finds great spoil/treasures.
119:163 I hate and abhor falsehood/Lies;
But your law do I love.
119:164 Seven times a day do I praise you,
Because of your righteous ordinances.
119:165 Great peace have they that love your law;
And they have no occasion of stumbling.
119:166 I have hoped for your salvation, O God,
And have done your commandments.
119:167 My soul has observed your testimonies;
And I love them exceedingly.
119:168 I have observed your precepts and your testimonies;
For all my ways are before you.
119:169 Let my cry come near before you, O God:
Give me understanding according to your word.
119:170 Let my supplication come before you:
Deliver me according to your word.
119:171 Let my lips utter praise;
For you teachest me your statutes.
119:172 Let my tongue sing of your word;
For all your commandments are righteousness.
119:173 Let your hand be ready to help me;
For I have chosen your precepts.
119:174 I have longed for your salvation, O God;
And your law is my delight.
119:175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise you;
And let your ordinances help me.
119:176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep;
Seek your servant;
For I do not forget your commandments.

Psalm 120

A Song of Ascents.

120:1 In my distress I cried unto God,

And he answered me.

120:2 Deliver my soul, O God, from lying lips,

And from a deceitful tongue.

120:3 What shall be given unto you, and what shall be done more unto you,
you deceitful tongue?

120:4 Sharp arrows of the mighty,

With coals of juniper.

120:5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in Meshech,

That I dwell among the tents of Kedar.

120:6 My soul has long had her dwelling

With him that hates peace.

120:7 I am *for* peace:

But when I speak, they are for war.

Psalm 121

A Song of Ascents.

121:1 I will lift up mine eyes unto the mountains:

From whence shall my help come?

121:2 My help *comes* from God,

Who made heaven and earth.

121:3 He will not suffer your foot to be moved:

He that keeps you will not slumber.

121:4 Behold, he that keeps Israel

Will neither slumber nor sleep.

121:5 God is your keeper:

God is your shade upon your right hand.

121:6 The sun shall not smite you by day,

Nor the moon by night.

121:7 God will keep you from all evil;

He will keep your soul.

121:8 God will keep your going out and your coming in

From this time forth and for evermore.

Psalm 122

A Song of Ascents; of David.

122:1 I was Glad when they said unto me,

Let us go unto the House of God.

122:2 Our feet are standing

Within your gates, O Jerusalem,

122:3 Jerusalem, that is built

As a city that is compacted together;

122:4 Whither the tribes go up, even the tribes of God,

For an ordinance for Israel,

To give thanks unto the name of God.

122:5 For there are set thrones for judgment,

The thrones of the house of David.

122:6 Pray for the peace of Jerusalem:

They shall prosper that love you.

122:7 Peace be within your walls,

And prosperity within your palaces.

122:8 For my brethren and companions' sake's,

I will now say, Peace be within you.

122:9 For the sake of the house of God our God

I will seek your good.

Psalm 123

A Song of Ascents.

123:1 Unto you do I lift up mine eyes,

O you that sits in the heavens.

123:2 Behold, as the eyes of servants *look* unto the hand of their master,

As the eyes of a maid unto the hand of her mistress;

So our eyes *look* unto God our God,

Until he have mercy upon us.

123:3 Have mercy upon us, O God, have mercy upon us;

For we are exceedingly filled with contempt.

123:4 Our soul is exceedingly filled

With the scoffing of those that are at ease,

And with the contempt of the proud.

Psalm 124

A Song of Ascents; of David.

124:1 If it had not been God who was on our side,
Let Israel now say,
124:2 If it had not been God who was on our side,
When men rose up against us;
124:3 Then they had swallowed us up alive,
When their wrath was kindled against us;
124:4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us,
The stream had gone over our soul;
124:5 Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.
124:6 Blessed be God,
Who has not given us as a prey to their teeth.
124:7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the trappers with nets:
The snare is broken, and we are escaped.
124:8 Our help is in the name of God,
Who made heaven and earth.

Psalm 125

A Song of Ascents.

125:1 They that trust in God
Are as mount Zion, which cannot be moved, but abideth for ever.
125:2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem,
So God is round about his people
From this time forth and for evermore.
125:3 For the sceptre of wickedness shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous;
That the righteous put not forth their hands unto iniquity.
125:4 Do good, O God, unto those that are good,
And to them that are upright in their hearts.
125:5 But as for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways,
God will lead them forth with the workers of iniquity.
Peace be upon Israel.

Psalm 126

A Song of Ascents.

126:1 When God brought back those that returned to Zion,
We were like unto them that dream.
126:2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter,
And our tongue with singing:
Then said they among the nations,

God has done great things for them.

126:3 God has done great things for us,
Whereof we are glad.

126:4 Turn again our captivity, O God,
As the streams in the South.

126:5 They that sow in tears shall reap in joy.

126:6 They that goes forth and weeps, bearing seed for sowing,
Shall doubtless come again with joy, bringing their sheaves with them.

Psalm 127

A Song of Ascents; of Solomon.

127:1 Except God builds the house,

They labor in vain that build it:

Except God keeps the city,

The watchman watches but in vain.

127:2 It is vain for you to rise up early,

To take rest late,

To eat the bread of toil;

For so he gives unto his beloved sleep.

127:3 Lo, children are a heritage of God;

And the fruit of the womb is *his* reward.

127:4 As arrows in the hand of a mighty man,

So are the children of youth.

127:5 Happy is the person that has their quiver full of them:

They shall not be put to shame,

When they speak with their enemies in the gate.

Psalm 128

A Song of Ascents.

128:1 Blessed is every person that Fears God,

That walks in His ways.

128:2 For you shall eat the labor of your hands:

Happy shalt you be, and it shall be well with you.

128:3 your wife shall be as a fruitful vine,

In the innermost pares of your house;

your children like olive plants,

Round about your table.

128:4 Behold, thus shall the man be blessed

That fears God.

128:5 God bless you out of Zion:

And see you the good of Jerusalem all the days of your life.

128:6 and also your children's children.

Peace be upon Israel.

Psalm 129

A Song of Ascents.

129:1 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth up,
Let Israel now say,

129:2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth up:
yet they have not prevailed against me.

129:3 My enemies have plowed upon my back;
They made long their furrows/cuts.

129:4 God is righteous:
He has cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

129:5 Let them be put to shame and turned backward,
All they that hate Zion.

129:6 Let them be as the grass upon the housetops,
Which withers before it grows up;

129:7 Wherewith the reaper fills not his hand,
Nor he that binds sheaves his bosom.

129:8 Neither do they that go by say,
The blessing of God be upon you;
We bless you in the name of God.

Psalm 130

A Song of Ascents.

130:1 Out of the depths have I cried unto you, O God.

130:2 Lord, hear my voice:

Let your ears be attentive
To the voice of my supplications.

130:3 If you, God, should mark/judge iniquities/sins,
O Lord, who could stand?

130:4 But there is Forgiveness with you,
That you may be Feared.

130:5 I wait for God, my soul does wait,
And in his word do I hope.

130:6 My soul waits for the Lord
More than watchmen *wait* for the morning;
yes, more than watchmen for the morning.
130:7 O Israel, hope in God;
For with God there is lovingkindness,
And with him is plenteous redemption.
130:8 And he will redeem Israel
From all his iniquities.

Psalm 131

A Song of Ascents; of David.

131:1 God, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty;
Neither do I exercise myself in great matters,
Or in things too wonderful for me.
131:2 Surely I have stilled and quieted my soul;
Like a weaned child with his mother,
Like a weaned child is my soul within me.
131:3 O Israel, hope in God
From this time forth and for evermore.

Psalm 132

A Song of Ascents.

132:1 God, remember for David
All his affliction;
132:2 How he swore unto God,
And vowed unto the Mighty One of Jacob:
132:3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house,
Nor go up into my bed;
132:4 I will not give sleep to mine eyes,
Or slumber to mine eyelids;
132:5 Until I find out a place for God,
A tabernacle for the Mighty One of Jacob.
132:6 Lo, we heard of it in Ephrathah:
We found it in the field of the wood.
132:7 We will go into his tabernacles;
We will worship at his footstool.
132:8 Arise, O God, into your resting-place;
you, and the ark of your strength.

132:9 Let your priest be clothed with righteousness;
And let your saints shout for joy.
132:10 For your servant David's sake
Turn not away the face of your anointed.
132:11 God has sworn unto David in truth;
He will not turn from it:
Of the fruit of your body will I set upon your throne.
132:12 If your children will keep my covenant
And my testimony that I shall teach them,
Their children also shall sit upon your throne for evermore.
132:13 For God has chosen Zion;
He has desired it for his habitation.
132:14 This is my resting-place for ever:
Here will I dwell; for I have desired it.
132:15 I will abundantly bless her provision:
I will satisfy her poor with bread.
132:16 Her priests also will I clothe with salvation;
And her saints shall shout aloud for joy.
132:17 There will I make the horn of David to bud:
I have ordained a lamp for mine anointed.
132:18 His enemies will I clothe with shame;
But upon himself shall his crown flourish.

Psalm 133

A Song of Ascents; of David.

133:1 Behold, how good and how pleasant it is
For brethren/saints to dwell together in Unity.
133:2 It is like the precious oil upon the head,
That ran down upon the beard,
Even Aaron's beard;
That came down upon the skirt of his garments;
133:3 Like the dew of Hermon,
That comes down upon the mountains of Zion:
For there God commanded the blessing,
Even life for evermore.

Psalm 134

A Song of Ascents.

134:1 Behold, bless you God, all you servants of God,
That by night stand in the house of God.

134:2 Lift up your hands to the sanctuary,
And bless you God.

134:3 God bless you out of Zion;
Even he that made heaven and earth.

Psalm 135

135:1 Praise you God.

Praise you the name of God;

Praise *him*, O you servants of God,

135:2 you that stand in the house of God,
In the courts of the house of our God.

135:3 Praise you God; for God is good:
Sing praises unto his name; for it is pleasant.

135:4 For God has chosen Jacob unto himself,
And Israel for his own possession.

135:5 For I know that God is great,
And that our Lord is above all gods.

135:6 Whatsoever God pleased, that has he done,
In heaven and in earth, in the seas and in all deeps;

135:7 Who causes the vapors to ascend from the ends of the earth;
Who makes lightnings for the rain;
Who brings forth the wind out of his treasures;

135:8 Who smote the first-born of Egypt,
Both of man and beast;

135:9 Who sent signs and wonders into the midst of you, O Egypt,
Upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants;

135:10 Who smote many nations,
And slew mighty kings,

135:11 Sihon king of the Amorites,
And Og king of Bashan,
And all the kingdoms of Canaan,

135:12 And gave their land for a heritage,
A heritage unto Israel his people.

135:13 your name, O God, *endures* for ever;
your memorial *name*, O God, throughout all generations.

135:14 For God will judge his people,
And repent himself concerning his servants.

135:15 The idols of the nations are silver and gold,

The work of men's hands.

135:16 They have mouths, but they speak not;
eyes have they, but they see not;

135:17 They have ears, but they hear not;
Neither is there any breath in their mouths.

135:18 They that make them shall be like unto them;
every one that trusts in them.

135:19 O house of Israel, bless you God:
O house of Aaron, bless you God:

135:20 O house of Levi, bless you God:
you that fear God, bless you God.

135:21 Blessed be God out of Zion,
Who dwells at Jerusalem.
Praise you God.

Psalm 136

136:1 Oh give thanks unto God; for he is good;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever.

136:2 Oh give thanks unto the God of gods;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever.

136:3 Oh give thanks unto the Lord of lords;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever:

136:4 To him who alone doeth great wonders;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever:

136:5 To him that by understanding made the heavens;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever:

136:6 To him that spread forth the earth above the waters;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever:

136:7 To him that made great lights;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever:

136:8 The sun to rule by day;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever;

136:9 The moon and stars to rule by night;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever:

136:10 To him that smote Egypt in their first-born;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever;

136:11 And brought out Israel from among them;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever;

136:12 With a strong hand, and with an outstretched arm;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever:

136:13 To him that divided the Red Sea in sunder;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever;
136:14 And made Israel to pass through the midst of it;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever;
136:15 But overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red Sea;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever:
136:16 To him that led his people through the wilderness;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever:
136:17 To him that smote great kings;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever;
136:18 And slew famous kings;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever:
136:19 Sihon king of the Amorites;
For his lovingkindness *endures* forever;
136:20 And Og king of Bashan;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever;
136:21 And gave their land for a heritage;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever;
136:22 Even a heritage unto Israel his servant;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever:
136:23 Who remembered us in our low estate;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever;
136:24 And has delivered us from our adversaries;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever:
136:25 Who gives food to all flesh;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever.
136:26 Oh give thanks unto the God of heaven;
For his lovingkindness *endures* for ever.

Psalm 137

137:1 By the rivers of Babylon,
There we sat down, and we wept,
When we remembered Zion.
137:2 Upon the willows in the midst thereof We hanged up our harps.
137:3 For there they that led us captive required of us songs,
And they that wasted us *required of us* mirth, *saying*,
Sing us one of the songs of Zion.
137:4 How shall we sing God's song
In a foreign land?
137:5 If I forget you, O Jerusalem,

Let my right hand forget *her skill*.

137:6 Let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth,

If I remember you not;

If I prefer not Jerusalem

Above my chief joy.

137:7 Remember, O God, against the children of Edom

The day of Jerusalem;

Who said, destroy it completely,

Even to the foundation thereof.

137:8 O daughter of Babylon, that are to be destroyed,

Happy shall he be, that rewards you

As you has served us.

137:9 Happy shall he be, that takes and dashes your little ones

Against the rock.

Psalm 138

A *Psalms* of David.

138:1 I will give you thanks with my whole heart:

Before the gods will I sing praises unto you.

138:2 I will worship toward your holy temple,

And give thanks unto your name for your lovingkindness and for your truth:

For you has magnified your word above all your name.

138:3 In the day that I called you answered me,
you didst encourage me with strength in my soul.

138:4 All the kings of the earth shall give you thanks, O God,
For they have heard the words of your mouth.

138:5 they shall sing of the ways of God;
For great is the glory of God.

138:6 For though God is high and mighty He has he respect unto the lowly;
But the haughty he knows from afar.

138:7 thought I walk in the midst of trouble, you will revive me;
you will stretch forth your hand against the wrath of mine enemies,
And your right hand will save me.

138:8 God will perfect that which concerns me:
your lovingkindness, O God, *endures* for ever;
Forsake not the works of your own hands.

Psalm 139

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

139:1 O God, you has searched me, and known *me*.
139:2 you knows my down sitting and mine uprising;
you understands my thought afar off.
139:3 You searches out my path and my lying down,
And are acquainted with all my ways.
139:4 For there is not a word in my tongue,
But, lo, O God, you knows it altogether.
139:5 you has beset me behind and before,
And laid your hand upon me.
139:6 *Such* knowledge is too wonderful for me;
It is high, I cannot attain unto it.
139:7 Whither shall I go from your Spirit?
Or whither shall I flee from your presence?
139:8 If I ascend up into heaven, you are there:
If I make my bed in Sheol, behold, you are there.
139:9 If I take the wings of the morning,
And dwell in the uttermost pares of the sea;
139:10 Even there shall your hand lead me,
And your right hand shall hold me.
139:11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall overwhelm me,
And the light about me shall be night;
139:12 Even the darkness hides me not from you,
But the night shines as the day:
The darkness and the light are both alike to you.
139:13 For you didst form my inward pares:
you didst cover me in my mother's womb.
139:14 I will give thanks unto you; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made:
Wonderful are your works;
And that my soul knows right well.
139:15 My frame was not hidden from you,
When I was made in secret,
And curiously wrought in the lowest pares of the earth.
139:16 your eyes did see mine unformed substance;
And in your book they were all written,
Even the days that were ordained *for me*,
When as you there was none of them.
139:17 How precious also are your thoughts unto me, O God.
How great is the sum of them.
139:18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand:
When I awake, I am still with you.
139:19 Surely you will slay the wicked, O God:
Depart from me therefore, you bloodthirsty men.

139:20 For they speak against you wickedly,
And your enemies take *your name* in vain.
139:21 Do not I hate them, O God, that hate you?
And am not I grieved with those that rise up against you?
139:22 I hate them with perfect hatred:
They are become mine enemies.
139:23 Search me, O God, and know my Heart:
Try me, and know my thoughts:
139:24 And see if there be any wicked way in me,
And lead me in the way everlasting.

Psalm 140

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

140:1 Deliver me, O God, from the evil man;
Preserve me from the violent persons:
140:2 Who devise mischief/evil works in their hearts;
Continually do they gather themselves together for war.
140:3 They have sharpened their tongue like a serpent;
Adders' poison is under their lips.

140:4 Keep me, O God, from the hands of the wicked;
Preserve me from the violent man:
Who have purposed to thrust aside my steps.
140:5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords;
They have spread a net by the wayside;
They have set gins for me.

140:6 I said unto God, you are my God:
Give ear unto the voice of my supplications, O God.
140:7 O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation,
you has covered my head in the day of battle.
140:8 Grant not, O God, the desires of the wicked;
Further not his evil device, *lest* they exalt themselves.

140:9 As for the head of those that compass me about,
Let the mischief of their own lips cover them.
140:10 Let burning coals fall upon them:
Let them be cast into the fire,
Into deep pits, whence they shall not rise.
140:11 An evil speaker shall not be established in the earth:

Evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

140:12 I know that God will maintain the cause of the afflicted,
And justice for the needy.

140:13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto your name:
The upright shall dwell in your presence.

Psalm 141

A Psalm of David.

141:1 God, I have called upon you; make heart unto me:
Give ear unto my voice, when I call unto you.

141:2 Let my prayer be set forth as incense before you;
The lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice.

141:3 Set a watch, O God, before my mouth;
Keep the door of my lips.

141:4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing,
To practice deeds of wickedness
With men that work iniquity:
And let me not eat of their dainties.

141:5 Let the righteous smite me, *it shall be* a kindness;
And let him reprove me, *it shall be as* oil upon the head;
Let not my head refuse it:
For even in their wickedness shall my prayer continue.

141:6 Their judges are thrown down by the sides of the rock;
And they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

141:7 As when one plows and cleaves the earth,
Our bones are scattered at the mouth of Sheol.

141:8 For mine eyes are unto you, O God the Lord:
In you do I take refuge; leave not my soul destitute.

141:9 Keep me from the snare which they have laid for me,
And from the gins of the workers of iniquity.

141:10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets,
Whilst that I withal escape.

Psalm 142

Maschil of David, when he was in the cave; a prayer.

142:1 I cry with my voice unto God;
With my voice unto God do I make supplication.

142:2 I pour out my complaint before Him;

I show before Him my trouble.

142:3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me,
you know my path.

In the way wherein I walk

Have they hidden a snare for me.

142:4 Look on *my* right hand, and see;

For there is no man that knows me:

Refuge has failed me;

No man cares for my soul.

142:5 I cried unto you, O God;

I said, you are my refuge,

My portion in the land of the living.

142:6 Attend unto my cry;

For I am brought very low:

Deliver me from my persecutors;

For they are stronger than I.

142:7 Bring my soul out of prison,

That I may give thanks unto your name:

The righteous shall compass me about;

For you will deal bountifully with me.

Psalm 143

A Psalm of David.

143:1 Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to my supplications:

In your faithfulness answer me, *and* in your righteousness.

143:2 And enter not into judgment with your servant;

For in your sight no man living is righteous.

143:3 For the enemy has persecuted my soul;

He has smitten my life down to the ground:

He has made me to dwell in dark places, as those that have been long dead.

143:4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me;

My heart within me is desolate.

143:5 I remember the days of old;

I meditate on all your doings;

I muse on the work of your hands.

143:6 I spread forth my hands unto you:

My soul thirsts after God, as a weary parched land.

143:7 Make heart to answer me, O God; my spirit fails:

Hide not your face from me,

Lest I become like them that go down into the pit.
143:8 Cause me to hear your lovingkindness in the morning;
For in you do I trust:
Cause me to know the way wherein I should walk;
For I lift up my soul unto you.
143:9 Deliver me, O God, from mine enemies:
I flee unto you to hide me.
143:10 Teach me to do your will;
For you are my God:
your Spirit is good;
Lead me in the land of uprightness.
143:11 Quicken me, O God, for your name's sake:
In your righteousness bring my soul out of trouble.
143:12 And in your lovingkindness cut off mine enemies,
And destroy all them that afflict my soul;
For I am your servant.

Psalm 144

A Psalm of David.

144:1 Blessed be God my rock,
Who teaches my hands to war,
And my fingers to fight:
144:2 My lovingkindness, and my fortress,
My high tower, and my deliverer;
My shield, and he in whom I take refuge;
Who subdues my people under me.
144:3 God, what is mankind, that you take knowledge of them/men and women?
Mere mortals, that you take account of them?
144:4 People are likened to vanity/nothingness:
There days are as a shadow/a mist that passes away.
144:5 Bow your heavens, O God, and come down:
Touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.
144:6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them;
Send out your arrows, and discomfit them.
144:7 Stretch forth your hand from above;
Rescue me, and deliver me out of great waters,
Out of the hand of aliens;
144:8 Whose mouth speaks deceit,
And whose right hand is a right hand of falsehood.
144:9 I will sing a new song unto you, O God:

Upon a psaltery of ten strings will I sing praises unto you.

144:10 you are he that gives salvation unto kings;
Who rescues David his servant from the hurtful sword.

144:11 Rescue me, and deliver me out of the hand of my enemies,
Whose mouth speaks deceit,
And whose right hand is a right hand of falsehood.

144:12 When our sons shall be as plants grown up in their youth,
And our daughters as corner-stones cut after the fashion of a palace;

144:13 *When* our garners are full, affording all manner of store,
And our sheep bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our fields;

144:14 *When* our oxen are well laden;
When there is no breaking in, and no going forth,
And no outcry in our streets:

144:15 Happy is the people that is in such a case;
happy are the people whose God is God Almighty.

Psalm 145

A Psalm of praise; of David.

145:1 I will extol you, my God, O King;
And I will Praise your name for ever and ever.

145:2 Every day will I bless you;
And I will praise your name for ever and ever.

145:3 Great is God, and greatly to be praised;
And his greatness is unsearchable.

145:4 One generation shall laud your works to another,
And shall declare your mighty acts.

145:5 Of the glorious majesty of your honor,
And of your wondrous works, will I meditate.

145:6 And men shall speak of the might of your terrible acts;
And I will declare your greatness.

145:7 They shall utter the memory of your great goodness,
And shall sing of your righteousness.

145:8 God is gracious, and merciful;
Slow to anger, and of great lovingkindness.

145:9 God is good to all;
And his tender mercies are over all his works.

145:10 All your works shall give thanks unto you, O God;
And your saints shall bless you.

145:11 They shall speak of the glory of your kingdom,
And talk of your power;

145:12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts,
And the glory of the majesty of his kingdom.
145:13 your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom,
And your dominion *endures* throughout all generations.
145:14 God upholds all that fall,
And raises up all those that are bowed down.
145:15 The eyes of all wait for you;
And you gives them their food in due season.
145:16 you open your hand,
And satisfies the desire of every living thing.
145:17 God is righteous in all his ways,
And gracious in all his works.
145:18 God is near unto all them that call upon him,
To all that call upon him in truth.
145:19 God will Fulfill the Desire of them that Fear Him;
He also will hear their cry and will save them.
145:20 God preserves all them that love him;
But all the wicked will he destroy.
145:21 My mouth shall speak the praises of God;
And let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

Psalm 146

146:1 Praise you God.
Praise God, O my soul.
146:2 While I live will I praise God:
I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.
146:3 Put not your trust in princes,
Nor in the son of man, in whom there is no help.
146:4 His breath goes forth, he returns to his earth;
In that very day his thoughts perish.
146:5 Happy is he that has the God of Jacob for his help,
Whose hope is in God his God:
146:6 Who made heaven and earth,
The sea, and all that in them is;
Who keeps truth for ever;
146:7 Who executes justice for the oppressed;
Who givs food to the hungry.
God looses the prisoners;
146:8 God opens *the eyes of* the blind;
God raises up them that are bowed down;

God loves the righteous;
146:9 God preserves the sojourners;
He upholds the fatherless and widow;
But the way of the wicked he turns upside down.
146:10 God will reign for ever,
your God, O Zion, unto all generations.
Praise you God.

Psalm 147

147:1 Praise you God;
For it is good to Sing Praises unto our God;
For it is pleasant, *and* praise is comely.
147:2 God does build up Jerusalem;
He gathers together the outcasts of Israel.
147:3 He heals the broken in heart,
And binds up their wounds.
147:4 He counts the number of the stars;
He calls them all by *their* names.
147:5 Great is our Lord, and mighty in power;
His understanding is infinite.
147:6 God upholds the meek:
He brings the wicked down to the ground.
147:7 Sing unto God with thanksgiving;
Sing praises upon the harp unto our God,
147:8 Who covers the heavens with clouds,
Who prepares rain for the earth,
Who makes grass to grow upon the mountains.
147:9 He gives to the beast his food,
And to the young ravens which cry.
147:10 He delights not in the strength of the horse:
He takes no pleasure in the legs of a man.
147:11 God takes pleasure in them that fear him,
In those that hope in his lovingkindness.
147:12 Praise God, O Jerusalem;
Praise your God, O Zion.
147:13 For he has strengthened the bars of your gates;
He has blessed your children within you.
147:14 He makes peace in your borders;
He fills you with the finest of the wheat.
147:15 He sends out his commandment upon earth;

His word runs very swiftly.

147:16 He gives snow like wool;
He scatters the hoar-frost like ashes.

147:17 He casts forth his ice like morsels:
Who can stand before his cold?

147:18 He sends out his word, and melts them:
He causes his wind to blow, and the waters flow.

147:19 He shows his word unto Jacob,
His statutes and his ordinances unto Israel.

147:20 He has not dealt so with any nation;
And as for his ordinances, they have not known them.
Praise you God.

Psalm 148

148:1 Praise you God.

Praise you God from the heavens:
Praise him in the heights.

148:2 Praise you him, all his Angels:
Praise you him, all his host.

148:3 Praise you him, sun and moon:
Praise him, all you stars of light.

148:4 Praise him, you heavens of heavens,
And you waters that are above the heavens.

148:5 Let them praise the name of God;
For he commanded, and they were created.

148:6 He has also established them for ever and ever:
He has made a decree which shall not pass away.

148:7 Praise God from the earth,
you sea-monsters, and all deeps.

148:8 Fire and hail, snow and vapor;
Stormy wind, fulfilling his word;

148:9 Mountains and all hills;
Fruitful trees and all cedars;

148:10 Beasts and all cattle;
Creeping things and flying birds;

148:11 Kings of the earth and all peoples;
Princes and all judges of the earth;

148:12 Both young men and virgins;
Old men and children:

148:13 Let them praise the name of God;

For his name alone is exalted;
His glory is above the earth and the heavens.
148:14 And he has lifted up the horn of his people,
The praise of all his saints;
Even of the children of Israel, a people near unto him.
Praise you God.

Psalm 149

149:1 Praise you God.
Sing unto God a new song,
And his praise in the assembly of the saints.
149:2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him:
Let the children of Zion be joyful in their King.
149:3 Let them praise his name in the dance:
Let them sing praises unto him with timbrel and harp.
149:4 For God takes pleasure in his people:
He will beautify the meek with salvation.
149:5 Let the saints exult in glory:
Let them sing for joy upon their beds.
149:6 *Let* the high praises of God *be* in their mouth,
And a two-edged sword in their hand;
149:7 To execute vengeance upon the nations,
And punishments upon the peoples;
149:8 To bind their kings with chains,
And their nobles with fetters of iron;
149:9 To execute upon them the judgment written:
This honor have all his saints.
Praise you God.

Psalm 150

150:1 Praise you God.
Praise God in his sanctuary:
Praise him in the firmament of his power.
150:2 Praise him for his mighty acts:
Praise him according to his excellent greatness.
150:3 Praise him with trumpet sound:
Praise him with psaltery and harp.
150:4 Praise him with timbrel and dance:
Praise him with stringed instruments and pipe.

150:5 Praise him with loud cymbals:

Praise him with high sounding cymbals.

150:6 Let everything that has breath Praise God.

Praise you God.

End Book Of Psalms

Book of PROVERBS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of PROVERBS:

The Proverbs were written by Solomon.

--**These are the major themes repeated:**

--The Fear of God is the beginning of Wisdom.

--Trust God completely--acknowledge God always--and He will direct your paths and ways.

--God corrects and spans his saints because He Loves them.

--Don't be lazy--observe the Ant you slacker.

--There are Six things that God Hates.

--The blessing of God makes rich and He adds no sorrow or stress to it.

--A wise person wins souls for the Kingdom of God.

--In all labor there is profit, but the talk of the lips only leads to poverty.

--Pride goes before destruction--and a haughty spirit before a fall.

--Don't repay evil with evil--God will vindicate you.

--Guard your mouth and tongue--don't gossip.

--Give to the poor and needy—and you will be blessed of God.

--You reap what you sow.

--God is Just.

--Don't be like a Fool.

--Don't praise yourself.

--Who can find a virtuous/godly woman?

Book Of PROVERBS

PROVERBS 1

1:1 The proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel:

1:2 To know wisdom and instruction;

To discern the words of understanding;

1:3 To receive instruction in wise dealing,

In righteousness and justice and equity;

1:4 To give prudence to the simple,

To the young man knowledge and discretion:

1:5 That the wise man may hear, and increase in learning;

And that the man of understanding may attain unto sound counsels:

1:6 To understand a proverb, and a figure,

The words of the wise, and their dark sayings.

1:7 The Fear of God Almighty is the beginning of Wisdom/godly knowledge;

But the foolish despise wisdom and instruction.

1:8 My son, hear the instruction of your father,

And forsake not the law of your mother:

1:9 For they shall be a chaplet of grace unto your head,

And chains about your neck.

1:10 My son, if sinners entice you, Consent you not.

1:11 If they say, Come with us,

Let us lay wait for blood;

Let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause;

1:12 Let us swallow them up alive as Sheol,

And whole, as those that go down into the pit;

1:13 We shall find all precious substance;

We shall fill our houses with spoil;

1:14 you shall cast your lot among us;

We will all have one purse:

1:15 My son, walk not you in the way with them;

Refrain your foot from their path:

1:16 For their feet run to evil,

And they make haste to shed blood.

1:17 For in vain is the net spread

In the sight of any bird:

1:18 And these lay wait for their own blood;

They lurk privily for their own lives.

1:19 So are the ways of every one that is Greedy of gain/profit;

It takes away the life of the owners thereof.

1:20 Wisdom cries aloud in the street;

She utters her voice in the broad places;
1:21 She cries in the chief place of concourse;
At the entrance of the gates,
In the city, she utters her words:
1:22 How long, you simple ones, will you love simplicity?
And scoffers delight them in scoffing,
And fools hate knowledge?
1:23 Turn you at my reproof:
Behold, I will pour out my spirit upon you;
I will make known my words unto you.
1:24 Because I have called, and you have refused;
I have stretched out my hand, and no man has regarded;
1:25 But you have set at nought/as nothing all my Counsel/help,
And would none of my reproof:
1:26 I also will laugh in *the day of* your calamity;
I will mock when your fear comes;
1:27 When your fear comes as a storm,
And your calamity comes on as a whirlwind;
When distress and anguish come upon you.
1:28 Then will they call upon me, but I will not answer;
They will seek me diligently, but they shall not find me:
1:29 For that they hated knowledge,
And did not choose the fear of God:
1:30 They would none of my counsel;
They despised all my reproof.
1:31 Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way,
And be filled with their own devices.
1:32 For the backsliding of the simple shall slay them,
And the careless ease of fools shall destroy them.
1:33 But whoso hearkens unto me shall dwell securely,
And shall be quiet without fear of evil.

PROVERBS 2

2:1 My son, if you wilt receive my words,
And lay up my commandments with your;

2:2 So as to incline your ear unto wisdom,
And apply your heart to understanding;
2:3 if you cry after discernment,
And lift up your voice for understanding;
2:4 If you seek her as silver,
And search for her as for hid treasures:

2:5 Then shall you understand the fear of God,
And find the knowledge of God.
2:6 For God gives wisdom;
Out of his mouth *comes* knowledge and understanding:
2:7 He lays up sound wisdom for the upright;
He is a shield to them that walk in integrity;
2:8 That he may guard the paths of justice,
And preserve the way of his saints.
2:9 Then shall you understand righteousness and justice,
And equity, every good path.
2:10 For wisdom shall enter into your heart,
And knowledge shall be pleasant unto your soul;
2:11 Discretion shall watch over your;
Understanding shall keep your:
2:12 To deliver your from the way of evil,
From the men that speak perverse things;
2:13 Who forsake the paths of uprightness,
To walk in the ways of darkness;
2:14 Who rejoice to do evil,
And delight in the perverseness of evil;
2:15 Who are crooked in their ways,
And wayward in their paths:
2:16 To deliver your from the strange woman,
Even from the foreigner that flatters with her words;
2:17 That forsakes the friend of her youth,
And forgets the covenant of her God:
2:18 For her house inclines unto death,
And her paths unto the dead;
2:19 None that go unto her return again,
Neither do they attain unto the paths of life:
2:20 That you may walk in the way of good men,
And keep the paths of the righteous.
2:21 For the upright shall dwell in the land,
And the perfect shall remain in it.
2:22 But the wicked shall be cut off from the land,
And the treacherous shall be rooted out of it.

PROVERBS 3

3:1 My son, forget not my law;
But let your heart keep my commandments:
3:2 For length of days, and years of life,
And peace, will they add to your.

3:3 Let not kindness and truth forsake your:
Bind them about your neck;
Write them upon the tablet of your heart:
3:4 So shall you find favor and good understanding
In the sight of God and man.
3:5 Trust in God with all your heart,
And lean not upon your own understanding:
3:6 In all your ways acknowledge him,
And he will direct your paths.
3:7 Be not wise in your own eyes;
Fear God, and depart from evil:
3:8 It will be health to your navel,
And marrow to your bones.
3:9 Honor God with your substance,
And with the first-fruits of all your increase:
3:10 So shall your barns be filled with plenty,
And your vats shall overflow with new wine.
3:11 My son, despise not the discipline/spankings of God;
Neither be weary of his reproof:
3:12 For whom God loves he reproves;
Even as a father the son in whom he delights.
3:13 Happy is the man that finds wisdom,
And the man that gets understanding.
3:14 For the gaining of it is better than the gaining of silver,
And the profit thereof than fine gold.
3:15 She is more precious than rubies:
And none of the things you canst desire are to be compared unto her.
3:16 Length of days is in her right hand;
In her left hand are riches and honor.
3:17 Her ways are ways of pleasantness,
And all her paths are peace.
3:18 She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her:
And happy is every one that retains her.
3:19 God by wisdom founded the earth;
By understanding he established the heavens.
3:20 By his knowledge the depths were broken up,
And the skies drop down the dew.
3:21 My son, let them not depart from your eyes;
Keep sound wisdom and discretion:
3:22 So shall they be life unto your soul,
And grace to your neck.
3:23 Then shall you walk in your way securely,

And your foot shall not stumble.

3:24 When you lies down, you shall not be afraid: you shall lie down, and your sleep shall be sweet.

3:25 Be not afraid of sudden fear,

Neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it comes:

3:26 For God will be your confidence,

And will keep your foot from being taken.

3:27 Withhold not good from them to whom it is due,

When it is in the power of your hand to do it.

3:28 Say not unto your neighbor, Go, and come again,

And to-morrow I will give;

When you has it by your.

3:29 Devise not evil against your neighbor,

Seeing he dwells securely by your.

3:30 Strive not with a man without cause,

If he have done your no harm.

3:31 Envy you not the man of violence,

And choose none of his ways.

3:32 For the perverse is an abomination to God;

But his friendship is with the upright.

3:33 The curse of God is in the house of the wicked;

But he blesses the habitation of the righteous.

3:34 Surely he scoffs at the scoffers;

But he gives grace unto the lowly.

3:35 The wise shall inherit glory;

But shame shall be the promotion of fools.

PROVERBS 4

4:1 Hear, *my* sons, the instruction of a father,

And attend to know understanding:

4:2 For I give you good doctrine;

Forsake you not my law.

4:3 For I was a son unto my father,

Tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother.

4:4 And he taught me, and said unto me:

Let your heart retain my words;

Keep my commandments, and live;

4:5 Get wisdom, get understanding;

Forget not, neither decline from the words of my mouth;

4:6 Forsake her not, and she will preserve your;

Love her, and she will keep your.

4:7 Wisdom *is* the principal thing; *therefore* get wisdom;

with all your getting get understanding.
4:8 Exalt her, and she will promote you;
She will bring you to honor, when you do embrace her.
4:9 She will give to your head a chaplet of grace;
A crown of beauty will she deliver to you.
4:10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings;
And the years of your life shall be many.
4:11 I have taught you in the way of wisdom;
I have led you in paths of uprightness.
4:12 When you go, your steps shall not be straitened;
And if you run, you shall not stumble.
4:13 Take fast hold of instruction; let her not go:
Keep her; for she is your life.
4:14 Enter not into the path of the wicked,
And walk not in the way of evil men.
4:15 Avoid it, pass not by it;
Turn from it, and pass on.
4:16 For they sleep not, except they do evil;
And their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.
4:17 For they eat the bread of wickedness,
And drink the wine of violence.
4:18 But the Narrow Path of the Righteous/saints is as the dawning Light,
That shines more and more unto the perfect day/being in Heaven.
4:19 The way of the wicked is as Darkness:
They know not at what they stumble.
4:20 My son, attend to my words;
Incline your ear unto my sayings.
4:21 Let them not depart from your eyes;
Keep them in the midst of your heart.
4:22 For they are life unto those that find them,
And health to all their flesh.
4:23 Keep your heart with all diligence;
For out of it are the issues of life.
4:24 Put away from you a wayward mouth,
And perverse lips put far from you.
4:25 Let your eyes look right on,
And let your eyelids look straight before you.
4:26 Make level the path of your feet,
And let all your ways be established.
4:27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left:
Remove your foot from evil.

PROVERBS 5

5:1 My son, attend unto my wisdom;
Incline your ear to my understanding:
5:2 That you may preserve discretion,
And that your lips may keep knowledge.
5:3 For the lips of a strange woman drop honey,
And her mouth is smother than oil:
5:4 But in the end she is bitter as wormwood,
Sharp as a two-edged sword.
5:5 Her feet go down to death;
Her steps take hold on Sheol;
5:6 So that she finds not the level path of life:
Her ways are unstable, *and* she knows *it* not.
5:7 Now therefore, *my* sons, hearken unto me,
And depart not from the words of my mouth.
5:8 Remove your way far from her,
And come not nigh the door of her house;
5:9 Lest you give your honor unto others,
And your years unto the cruel;
5:10 Lest strangers be filled with your strength,
And your labors *be* in the house of an alien,
5:11 And you mourn at your latter end,
When your flesh and your body are consumed,
5:12 And say, How have I hated instruction,
And my heart despised reproof;
5:13 Neither have I obeyed the voice of my teachers,
Nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!
5:14 I was well-nigh in all evil
In the midst of the assembly and congregation.
5:15 Drink waters out of your own cistern,
And running waters out of your own well.
5:16 Should your springs be dispersed abroad,
And streams of water in the streets?
5:17 Let them be for yourself alone,
And not for strangers with your.
5:18 Let your fountain be blessed;
And rejoice in the wife of your youth.
5:19 *As* a loving hind and a pleasant doe,
Let her breasts satisfy you at all times;
And be you ravished always with her love.
5:20 For why should you, my son, be ravished with a strange woman,
And embrace the bosom of a foreigner?

5:21 For the ways of people are before the eyes of God;
And he makes level all their paths.
5:22 Their own iniquities shall take the wicked,
And he shall be trapped with the cords of his sin.
5:23 He shall die for lack of instruction;
And in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

PROVERBS 6

6:1 My son, if you are become surety for your neighbor,
If you has stricken your hands for a stranger;
6:2 you art snared with the words of your mouth,
you art taken with the words of your mouth.
6:3 Do this now, my son, and deliver yourself,
Seeing you art come into the hand of your neighbor:
Go, humble yourself, and importune your neighbor;
6:4 Give not sleep to your eyes,
Nor slumber to your eyelids;
6:5 Deliver yourself as a roe from the hand *of the hunter*,
And as a bird from the hand of the fowler/trapper.
6:6 Go to the ant, you sluggard/Slacker;
Consider its ways, and be wise:
6:7 Which having no chief,
Overseer, or ruler,
6:8 Provides their food in the summer,
And gathers her food in the harvest.
6:9 How long will you sleep, O sluggard?
When wilt you arise out of your sleep?
6:10 *yet* a little sleep, a little slumber,
A little folding of the hands to sleep:
6:11 So shall your poverty come as a robber,
And your want as an armed man.
6:12 A worthless person, a man of iniquity,
Is he that walks with a perverse mouth;
6:13 That winks with his eyes, that speaks with his feet,
That makes signs with his fingers;
6:14 In whose heart is perverseness,
Who devises evil continually,
Who sows discord.
6:15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly;
On a sudden shall he be broken, and that without remedy.
6:16 There ar six things which God hates;
seven which are an abomination unto him:

6:17 Haughty eyes, a lying tongue,
And hands that shed innocent blood;
6:18 A heart that devises wicked purposes,
Feet that are swift in running to mischief,
6:19 A false witness that utters lies,
And whoever sows discord among brethren.
6:20 My son, keep the commandment of your father,
And forsake not the law of your mother:
6:21 Bind them continually upon your heart;
Tie them about your neck.
6:22 When you awake, it shall lead your;
When you sleep, it shall watch over your;
And when you awake, it shall talk with your.
6:23 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light;
And reproofs of instruction are the way of life:
6:24 To keep your from the evil woman,
From the flattery of the foreigner's tongue.
6:25 Lust not after her beauty in your heart;
Neither let her take your with her eyelids.
6:26 For on account of a Whore *a man is brought* to a piece of bread;
And the adulteress hunts for the precious life.
6:27 Can a man take fire in his bosom,
And his clothes not be burned?
6:28 Or can one walk upon hot coals,
And his feet not be scorched?
6:29 So he that goes in to his neighbor's wife;
Whosoever touches her shall not be unpunished.
6:30 Men do not despise a thief, if he steal
To satisfy himself when he is hungry:
6:31 But if he be found, he shall restore sevenfold;
He shall give all the substance of his house.
6:32 He that commits adultery with a woman is void of understanding:
He does it who would destroy his own soul.
6:33 Wounds and dishonor shall he get;
And his reproach shall not be wiped away.
6:34 For jealousy is the rage of a man;
And he will not spare in the day of vengeance.
6:35 He will not regard any ransom;
Neither will he rest content, though you give many gifts.

PROVERBS 7

7:1 My son, keep my words,
And lay up my commandments with your.
7:2 Keep my commandments and live;
And my law as the apple of your eye.
7:3 Bind them upon your fingers;
Write them upon the tablet of your heart.
7:4 Say unto wisdom, you art my sister;
And call understanding *your* kinswoman:
7:5 That they may keep you from the strange woman,
From the foreigner that flatters with her words.
7:6 For at the window of my house
I looked forth through my lattice;
7:7 And I beheld among the simple ones,
I discerned among the youths,
A young man void of understanding,
7:8 Passing through the street near her corner;
And he went the way to her house,
7:9 In the twilight, in the evening of the day,
In the middle of the night and in the darkness.
7:10 And, behold, there met him a woman
With the attire of a harlot, and wily of heart.
7:11 She is clamorous and deceitful;
Her feet abide not in her house:
7:12 Now she is in the streets, now in the broad places,
And lies in wait at every corner.
7:13 So she caught him, and kissed him,
And with an impudent face she said unto him:
7:14 Sacrifices of peace-offerings are with me;
This day have I paid my vows.
7:15 Therefore came I forth to meet you,
Diligently to seek your face, and I have found you.
7:16 I have spread my couch with carpets of tapestry,
With striped cloths of the yarn of Egypt.
7:17 I have perfumed my bed
With myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.
7:18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning;
Let us solace ourselves with loves.
7:19 For the man is not at home;
He is gone a long journey:
7:20 He has taken a bag of money with him;
He will come home at the full moon.

7:21 With her much fair speech she causes him to yield;
With the flattering of her lips she forces him along.
7:22 He goes after her straightway,
As an ox goes to the slaughter,
Or as *one in* fetters to the correction of the fool;
7:23 Till an arrow strike through his liver;
As a bird hastes to the snare,
And knows not that it is for his life.
7:24 Now therefore, *my* sons, hearken unto me,
And attend to the words of my mouth.
7:25 Let not your heart decline to her ways;
Go not astray in her paths.
7:26 For she has cast down many wounded:
all her slain are a mighty host.
7:27 Her house is the way to Sheol,
Going down to the chambers of death.

PROVERBS 8

8:1 Does not wisdom cry,
And understanding put forth her voice?
8:2 On the top of high places by the way,
Where the paths meet, she stands;
8:3 Beside the gates, at the entry of the city,
At the coming in at the doors, she cries aloud:
8:4 Unto you, O men, I call;
And my voice is to the sons of men.
8:5 O you simple, understand prudence;
And, you fools, be of an understanding heart.
8:6 Hear, for I will speak excellent things;
And the opening of my lips shall be right things.
8:7 For my mouth shall utter truth;
And wickedness is an abomination to my lips.
8:8 All the words of my mouth are in righteousness;
There is nothing crooked or perverse in them.
8:9 They are all plain to him that understands,
And right to them that find knowledge.
8:10 Receive my instruction, and not silver;
And knowledge rather than choice gold.
8:11 For wisdom is better than rubies;
And all the things that may be desired are not to be compared unto it.
8:12 I wisdom have made prudence my dwelling,
And find out knowledge *and* discretion.

8:13 The Fear of God is to hate evil:
Pride, and arrogance, and the evil way,
And the perverse mouth, do I hate.
8:14 Counsel is mine, and sound knowledge:
I am understanding; I have might.
8:15 By me kings reign,
And princes decree justice.
8:16 By me princes rule,
And nobles, *even* all the judges of the earth.
8:17 I love them that love me;
And those that seek me diligently shall find me.
8:18 Riches and honor are with me;
durable wealth and righteousness.
8:19 My fruit is better than gold, than fine gold;
And my revenue than choice silver.
8:20 I walk in the way of righteousness,
In the midst of the paths of justice;
8:21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance,
And that I may fill their treasuries.
8:22 God possessed me in the beginning of his way,
Before his works of old.
8:23 I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning,
Before the earth was.
8:24 When there were no depths, I was brought forth,
When there were no fountains abounding with water.
8:25 Before the mountains were settled,
Before the hills was I brought forth;
8:26 While as yout he had not made the earth, nor the fields,
Nor the beginning of the dust of the world.
8:27 When he established the heavens, I was there:
When he set a circle upon the face of the deep,
8:28 When he made firm the skies above,
When the fountains of the deep became strong,
8:29 When he gave to the sea its bound,
That the waters should not transgress his commandment,
When he marked out the foundations of the earth;
8:30 Then I was by him, *as* a master workman;
And I was daily *his* delight,
Rejoicing always before him,
8:31 Rejoicing in his habitable earth;
And my delight was with the sons of men.
8:32 Now therefore, *my* sons, hearken unto me;

For blessed are they that keep my ways.
8:33 Hear instruction, and be wise,
And refuse it not.
8:34 Blessed is the man that hears me,
Watching daily at my gates,
Waiting at the posts of my doors.
8:35 For whoso finds me finds life,
And shall obtain favor of God.
8:36 But whoever that sins against me wrongs their own soul:
All they that hate me love death.

PROVERBS 9

9:1 Wisdom has built her house;
She has hewn/cut out out her seven pillars:
9:2 She has killed her beasts;
She has mingled her wine;
She has also furnished her table:
9:3 She has sent forth her maidens;
She cries upon the highest places of the city:
9:4 Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither:
As for him that is void of understanding, she says to him,
9:5 Come, eat you of my bread,
And drink of the wine which I have mingled.
9:6 Leave off, you simple ones, and live;
And walk in the way of understanding.
9:7 He that corrects a scoffer gets to himself reviling;
And he that reproves a wicked man *gets* himself a blot.
9:8 Reprove not a scoffer, lest he hate your:
Reprove a wise man, and he will love your.
9:9 Give *instruction* to a wise man, and he will be yout wiser:
Teach a righteous man, and he will increase in learning.
9:10 The fear of God is the beginning of wisdom;
And the knowledge of the Holy One is understanding.
9:11 For by me your days shall be multiplied,
And the years of your life shall be increased.
9:12 If you art wise, you art wise for yourself;
And if you scoff, you alone shall bear it.
9:13 The foolish woman is clamorous;
She is simple, and knows nothing.
9:14 And she sits at the door of her house,
On a seat in the high places of the city,
9:15 To call to them that pass by,

Who go right on their ways:
9:16 Whoso is simple, let him turn in there;
And as for him that is void of understanding, she says to him,
9:17 Stolen waters are sweet,
And bread *eaten* in secret is pleasant.
9:18 But he knows not that the dead are there;
That her guests are in the depths of Sheol.

PROVERBS 10

10:1 The proverbs of Solomon.

A wise son makes a glad father;
But a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.
10:2 Treasures of wickedness profit nothing;
But righteousness delivers from death.
10:3 God will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish;
But he thrusts away the desire of the wicked.
10:4 He becomes poor that works with a slack hand;
But the hand of the diligent makes rich.
10:5 He that gathers in summer is a wise son;
But he that sleeps in harvest is a son that causes shame.
10:6 Blessings are upon the head of the righteous;
But violence covers the mouth of the wicked.
10:7 The memory of the righteous is blessed;
But the name of the wicked shall rot.
10:8 The wise in heart will receive commandments;
But a prating fool shall fall.
10:9 He that walks uprightly walks surely;
But he that perverts his ways shall be known.
10:10 He that winks with the eye causes sorrow;
But a prating fool shall fall.
10:11 The mouth of the righteous is a fountain of life;
But violence covers the mouth of the wicked.
10:12 Hatred stirs up fights;
But love covers all transgressions.
10:13 In the lips of him that has discernment wisdom is found;
But a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.
10:14 Wise men lay up knowledge;
But the mouth of the foolish is a present destruction.
10:15 The rich man's wealth is his strong city:
The destruction of the poor is their poverty.
10:16 The labor of the righteous *tends* to life;

The increase of the wicked, to sin.
10:17 He is in the way of life that heeds correction;
But he that forsakes reproof errs.
10:18 He that hides hatred is of lying lips;
And he that utters a slander is a fool.
10:19 In the multitude of words there wants not transgression;
But he that refrains his lips does wisely.
10:20 The tongue of the righteous is *as* choice silver:
The heart of the wicked is little worth.
10:21 The lips of the righteous feed many;
But the foolish die for lack of understanding.
10:22 The Blessing of God, it makes rich;
And He adds no sorrow with it.
10:23 It is as sport to a fool to do wickedness;
And *so is* wisdom to a man of understanding.
10:24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him;
And the desire of the righteous shall be granted.
10:25 When the whirlwind passes, the wicked is no more;
But the righteous is an everlasting foundation.
10:26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes,
So is the sluggard/slacker to them that send them.
10:27 The fear of God prolongs days;
But the years of the wicked shall be shortened.
10:28 The hope of the righteous *shall be* gladness;
But the expectation of the wicked shall perish.
10:29 The way of God is a stronghold to the upright;
But it is a destruction to the workers of iniquity.
10:30 The righteous shall never be removed;
But the wicked shall not dwell in the land.
10:31 The mouth of the righteous brings forth wisdom;
But the perverse tongue shall be cut off.
10:32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable;
But the mouth of the wicked *speaks* perverseness.

PROVERBS 11

11:1 A false balance is an abomination to God;
But a just weight is his delight.
11:2 When pride comes, then comes shame;
But with the lowly is wisdom.
11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them;
But the perverseness of the treacherous shall destroy them.
11:4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath;

But Righteousness delivers from death.

11:5 The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way;

But the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

11:6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them;

But the wicked shall be taken in their own iniquity.

11:7 When a wicked person Dies, their expectation shall perish;

And the hope of iniquity perishes.

11:8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble,

And the wicked comes in his stead.

11:9 With his mouth the godless man destroys his neighbor;

But through knowledge shall the righteous be delivered.

11:10 When it goes well with the righteous, the city rejoices;

And when the wicked perish, there is shouting.

11:11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted;

But it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

11:12 He that despises his neighbor is void of wisdom;

But a man of understanding holds his peace.

11:13 He that goes about as a tale-bearer reveals secrets;

But he that is of a faithful spirit conceals a matter.

11:14 Where no wise guidance is, the people falls;

But in the multitude of counselors there is safety.

11:15 He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it;

But he that hates surety is secure.

11:16 A gracious woman obtains honor;

And violent men obtain riches.

11:17 The merciful man does good to his own soul;

But he that is cruel troubles his own flesh.

11:18 The wicked earns deceitful wages;

But he that sows righteousness *has* a sure reward.

11:19 Whoever is stedfast in righteousness *shall attain* unto life;

And he that pursues evil *does it* to his own death.

11:20 They that are perverse in heart are an abomination to God;

But such as are perfect in *their* way are his delight.

11:21 *though* hand *join* in hand, the evil man shall not be unpunished;

But the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

11:22 *As* a ring of gold in a swine's snout,

So is a fair woman that is without discretion.

11:23 The desire of the righteous is only good;

But the expectation of the wicked is wrath.

11:24 There is that scatters, and increases yet more;

And there is that withholds more than is meet, but *it tends* only to want.

11:25 The liberal soul shall be made fat;

And he that waters shall be watered also himself.
11:26 He that withholds grain, the people shall curse him;
But blessing shall be upon the head of him that sells it.
11:27 He that diligently seeks good seeks favor;
But he that searches after evil, it shall come unto him.
11:28 He that trusts in his riches shall fall;
But the righteous shall flourish as the green leaf.
11:29 He that troubles his own house shall inherit the wind;
And the foolish shall be servant to the wise of heart.
11:30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life;
And he that is wise wins souls.
11:31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth:
How much more the wicked and the sinner!

PROVERBS 12

12:1 Whoso loves correction loves knowledge;
But he that hates reproof is brutish.
12:2 A good man shall obtain favor of God;
But a man of wicked devices will he condemn.
12:3 A man shall not be established by wickedness;
But the root of the righteous shall not be moved.
12:4 A virtuous woman is the crown of her husband;
But she that makes ashamed is as rottenness in his bones.
12:5 The thoughts of the righteous are just;
But the counsels of the wicked are deceit.
12:6 The words of the wicked are of lying in wait for blood;
But the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.
12:7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not;
But the house of the righteous shall stand.
12:8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom;
But he that is of a perverse heart shall be despised.
12:9 Better is he that is lightly esteemed, and has a servant,
Than he that honors himself, and lacks bread.
12:10 A righteous man regards the life of his beast;
But the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.
12:11 He that tills his land shall have plenty of bread;
But he that follows after vain *persons* is void of understanding.
12:12 The wicked desires the net of evil men;
But the root of the righteous yields *fruit*.
12:13 In the transgression of the lips is a snare to the evil man;
But the righteous shall come out of trouble.
12:14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth;

And the doings of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.
12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes;
But he that is wise hearkens unto counsel.
12:16 A fool's vexation is presently known;
But a prudent man conceals shame.
12:17 He that utters truth shows forth righteousness;
But a false witness, deceit.
12:18 There is that speaks rashly like the piercings of a sword;
But the tongue of the wise is health.
12:19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever;
But a Lying Tongue is but for a moment.
12:20 Deceit is in the heart of them that devise evil;
But to the counselors of peace is joy.
12:21 There shall no mischief happen to the righteous;
But the wicked shall be filled with evil.
12:22 Lying lips are an abomination to God;
But they that deal truly are his delight.
12:23 A prudent man conceals knowledge;
But the heart of fools proclaims foolishness.
12:24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule;
But the slothful/Lazy shall be put under task work.
12:25 Heaviness in the heart of a man makes it stoop;
But a good word makes it glad.
12:26 The righteous is a guide to his neighbor;
But the way of the wicked causes them to err.
12:27 The slothful man roasts not that which he took in hunting;
But the precious substance of men *is to* the diligent.
12:28 In the way of righteousness is life;
And in the pathway thereof there is no death.

PROVERBS 13

13:1 A wise son *hears* his father's instruction;
But a scoffer hears not rebuke.
13:2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth;
But the soul of the treacherous *shall eat* violence.
13:3 He that guards his mouth keeps his life;
But he that opens wide his lips shall have destruction.
13:4 The soul of the sluggard desires, and has nothing;
But the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.
13:5 A righteous man hates lying;
But a wicked man is loathsome, and comes to shame.
13:6 Righteousness guards him that is upright in the way;

But wickedness overthrows the sinner.

13:7 There is that makes himself rich, yout has nothing:

There is that makes himself poor, yout has great wealth.

13:8 The ransom of a man's life is his riches;

But the poor hears no threatening.

13:9 The light of the righteous rejoices;

But the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

13:10 By pride comes only contention;

But with the well-advised is wisdom.

13:11 Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished;

But he that gathers by labor shall have increase.

13:12 Hope deferred makes the heart sick;

But when the desire comes, it is a tree of life.

13:13 Whoso despises the word brings destruction on himself;

But he that fears the commandment shall be rewarded.

13:14 The law of the wise is a fountain of life,

That one may depart from the snares of death.

13:15 Good understanding gives favor;

But the way of the transgressor is hard.

13:16 Every prudent man works with knowledge;

But a fool flaunt *his* folly.

13:17 A wicked messenger falls into evil;

But a faithful ambassador is health.

13:18 Poverty and shame *shall be to* him that refuses correction;

But he that regards reproof shall be honored.

13:19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul;

But it is an abomination to fools to depart from evil.

13:20 Walk with wise men, and you shall be wise;

But the companion of fools shall smart for it.

13:21 Evil pursues sinners;

But the righteous shall be recompensed with good.

13:22 A good man leaves an inheritance to his children's children;

And the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the righteous.

13:23 Much food *is in* the tillage of the poor;

But there is that is destroyed by reason of injustice.

13:24 He that spares his rod hates his son;

But he that loves him chastens him betimes.

13:25 The righteous eats to the satisfying of his soul;

But the belly of the wicked shall want.

PROVERBS 14

14:1 Every wise woman builds her house;
But the foolish plucks it down with her own hands.
14:2 He that walks in his uprightness fears God;
But he that is perverse in his ways despises him.
14:3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod for *his* pride;
But the lips of the wise shall preserve them.
14:4 Where no oxen are, the crib is clean;
But much increase is by the strength of the ox.
14:5 A faithful witness will not lie;
But a false witness utters lies.
14:6 A scoffer seeks wisdom, and *finds it* not;
But knowledge is easy unto him that has understanding.
14:7 Go into the presence of a foolish man,
And you shall not perceive *in him* the lips of knowledge.
14:8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way;
But the folly of fools is deceit.
14:9 A trespass-offering mocks fools;
But among the upright there is good will.
14:10 The heart knows its own bitterness;
And a stranger doth not inter meddle with its joy.
14:11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrown;
But the tent of the upright shall flourish.
14:12 There is a way which seems right unto a man;
But the end thereof are the ways of death.
14:13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful;
And the end of mirth is heaviness.
14:14 The Backslider in heart shall be filled with their own evil ways;
And a good man *shall be satisfied* from himself.
14:15 The simple believes every word;
But the prudent man looks well to his going.
14:16 A wise person Fears, and departs from evil;
But the fool rages on in sinning, and is confident.
14:17 He that is soon angry will deal foolishly;
And a man of wicked devices is hated.
14:18 The simple inherit folly;
But the prudent are crowned with knowledge.
14:19 The evil bow down before the good;
And the wicked, at the gates of the righteous.
14:20 The poor is hated even of his own neighbor;
But the rich has many friends.
14:21 He that despises his neighbor sins;

But he that has pity on the poor, happy is he.
14:22 Do they not err that devise evil?
But mercy and truth *shall be to* them that devise good.
14:23 In all Labor there is Profit;
But the Talk of the Lips tends only to penury/poverty.
14:24 The crown of the wise is their riches;
But the folly of fools is *only* folly.
14:25 A true witness delivers souls;
But he that utters lies *causes* deceit.
14:26 In the fear of God is strong confidence;
And his children shall have a place of refuge.
14:27 The Fear of God is a fountain of life,
That one may depart from the snares of death.
14:28 In the multitude of people is the king's glory;
But in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.
14:29 He that is slow to anger is of great understanding;
But he that is hasty of spirit exalts folly.
14:30 A tranquil/peaceful heart is the life of the flesh;
But Envy is the rottenness of the bones.
14:31 Whoever oppresses the poor reproaches his Maker;
But he that has mercy on the needy honors him.
14:32 The wicked is thrust down in his evil-doing;
But the righteous has a refuge in his death.
14:33 Wisdom rests in the heart of him that has understanding;
But *that which is* in the inward part of fools is made known.
14:34 Righteousness exalts a nation;
But sin is a reproach to any people.
14:35 The king's favor is toward a servant that deals wisely;
But his wrath will be *against* them that causes shame.

PROVERBS 15

15:1 A soft answer turns away wrath;
But a grievous word stirs up anger.
15:2 The tongue of the wise utters knowledge aright;
But the mouth of fools pours out folly.
15:3 The eyes of God are in every place,
Keeping watch upon the evil and the good.
15:4 A gentle tongue is a tree of life;
But perverseness therein is a breaking of the spirit.
15:5 A fool despises his father's correction;
But he that regards reproof gets prudence.
15:6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure;

But in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.
15:7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge;
But the heart of the foolish *does* not so.
15:8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to God;
But the prayer of the upright is his delight.
15:9 The way of the wicked is an abomination to God;
But he loves him that follows after righteousness.
15:10 There is grievous correction for him that forsakes the way;
And he that hates reproof shall die.
15:11 Sheol and Abaddon are before God:
How much more then the hearts of the children of men!
15:12 A scoffer loves not to be reproved;
He will not go unto the wise.
15:13 A glad heart makes a cheerful countenance;
But by sorrow of heart the spirit is broken.
15:14 The heart of him that has understanding seeks knowledge;
But the mouth of fools feeds on folly.
15:15 All the days of the afflicted are evil;
But whoever is of a cheerful/merry heart *has* a continual feast.
15:16 Better is little, with the fear of God,
Than great treasure and trouble therewith.
15:17 Better is a dinner of herbs, where love is,
Than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.
15:18 A wrathful person stirs up contention;
But he that is slow to anger appeases strife.
15:19 The way of the sluggard is as a hedge of thorns;
But the path of the upright is made a highway.
15:20 A wise son makes a glad father;
But a foolish man despises his mother.
15:21 Folly is joy to him that is void of wisdom;
But a man of understanding makes straight his going.
15:22 Where there is no counsel, purposes are disappointed;
But in the multitude of counselors they are established.
15:23 A man has joy in the answer of his mouth;
And a word in due season, how good is it!
15:24 To the wise the way of life *goes* upward,
That he may depart from Sheol beneath.
15:25 God will root up the house of the proud;
But he will establish the border of the widow.
15:26 Evil devices are an abomination to God;
But pleasant words *are* pure.
15:27 He that is greedy of gain troubles his own house;

But he that hates bribes shall live.
15:28 The heart of the righteous studies to answer;
But the mouth of the wicked pours out evil things.
15:29 God is far from the wicked;
But he hears the prayour of the righteous.
15:30 The light of the eyes rejoices the heart;
And good tidings make the bones fat.
15:31 The ear that hearkens to the reproof of life
Shall abide among the wise.
15:32 He that refuses correction despises his own soul;
But he that hearkens to reproof gets understanding.
15:33 The fear of God is the instruction of wisdom;
And before honor *goes* humility.

PROVERBS 16

16:1 The plans of the heart belong to man;
But the answer of the tongue is from God.
16:2 All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes;
But God weighs the spirits.
16:3 Commit your works/plans unto God,
And your purposes shall be established.
16:4 God has made everything for Himself;
even the wicked for the day of evil.
16:5 Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to God:
though hand *join* in hand, he shall not be unpunished.
16:6 By mercy and truth iniquity is atoned for;
And by the fear of God men depart from evil.
16:7 When a man's ways please God,
He makes even his enemies to be at peace with him.
16:8 Better is a little, with righteousness,
Than great revenues with injustice.
16:9 A man's heart devises his way;
But God directs his steps.
16:10 A divine sentence is in the lips of the king;
His mouth shall not transgress in judgment.
16:11 A just balance and scales are God's;
All the weights of the bag are his work.
16:12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness;
For the throne is established by righteousness.
16:13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings;
And they love him that speaks right.
16:14 The wrath of a king is *as* messengers of death;

But a wise man will pacify it.

16:15 In the light of the king's countenance is life;

And his favor is as a cloud of the latter rain.

16:16 How much better is it to get wisdom than gold!

to get understanding is rather to be chosen than silver.

16:17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil:

He that keeps his way preserves his soul.

16:18 Pride goes before destruction,

And a haughty spirit before a fall.

16:19 Better it is to be of a lowly spirit with the poor,

Than to divide the spoil with the proud.

16:20 He that gives heed unto the word shall find good;

And whoso trusts in God, happy is he.

16:21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent;

And the sweetness of the lips increases learning.

16:22 Understanding is a well-spring of life unto him that has it;

But the correction of fools is *their* folly.

16:23 The heart of the wise instructs his mouth,

And adds learning to his lips.

16:24 Pleasant words are *as* a honeycomb,

Sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

16:25 There is a way which seems right unto a person,

But the end thereof are the ways of death.

16:26 The appetite of the laboring man labors for him;

For his mouth urges him *thereto*.

16:27 A worthless man devises mischief;

And in his lips there is as a scorching fire.

16:28 A perverse man scatters abroad strife;

And a whisperer separates chief friends.

16:29 A man of violence entices his neighbor,

And leads him in a way that is not good.

16:30 He that shuts his eyes, *it is* to devise perverse things:

He that compresses his lips brings evil to pass.

16:31 The hoary head is a crown of glory;

It shall be found in the way of righteousness.

16:32 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty;

And he that rules his spirit, than he that takes a city.

16:33 The lot is cast into the lap;

But the whole disposing thereof is of God.

PROVERBS 17

17:1 Better is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith,
Than a house full of feasting with strife.

17:2 A servant that deals wisely shall have rule over a son that causes shame,
And shall have part in the inheritance among the brethren.

17:3 The refining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold;
But God tries/Tests the hearts.

17:4 An evil-doer gives heed to wicked lips;
And a liar gives ear to a mischievous tongue.

17:5 Whoso mocks the poor reproaches his Maker;
And he that is glad at calamity shall not be unpunished.

17:6 Children's children are the crown of old men;
And the glory of children are their fathers.

17:7 Excellent speech becomes not a fool;
Much less do lying lips a prince.

17:8 A bribe is *as* a precious stone in the eyes of him that has it;
Whithersoever it turns, it prospers.

17:9 He that covers a transgression seeks love;
But he that harps on a matter separates chief friends.

17:10 A rebuke enters deeper into one that has understanding
Than a hundred stripes into a fool.

17:11 An evil man seeks only rebellion;
Therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

17:12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man,
Rather than a fool in his folly.

17:13 Whoso rewards evil for good,
Evil shall not depart from his house.

17:14 The beginning of strife is *as* when one lets out water:
Therefore leave off contention, before there is quarreling.

17:15 He that justifies the wicked, and he that condemns the righteous,
Both of them alike are an abomination to God.

17:16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool to buy wisdom,
Seeing he has no understanding?

17:17 A friend loves at all times;
And a brother is born for adversity.

17:18 A man void of understanding strikes hands,
And becomes surety in the presence of his neighbor.

17:19 He loves transgression that loves strife:
He that raises high his gate seeks destruction.

17:20 He that has a wayward heart finds no good;
And he that has a perverse tongue falls into mischief.

17:21 He that begets a fool *does it* to his sorrow;

And the father of a fool has no joy.
17:22 A cheerful heart is a good medicine;
But a broken spirit dries up the bones.
17:23 A wicked man receives a bribe out of the bosom,
To pervert the ways of justice.
17:24 Wisdom is before the face of him that has understanding;
But the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.
17:25 A foolish son is a grief to his father,
And bitterness to her that bare him.
17:26 Also to punish the righteous is not good,
Nor to smite the noble for *their* uprightness.
17:27 He that spares his words has knowledge;
And he that is of a cool spirit is a man of understanding.
17:28 Even fools, when they hold their peace/don't talk, are counted wise;
When they shut their lips, they are *esteemed as* prudent.

PROVERBS 18

18:1 He that separates himself seeks *his own* desire,
And rages against all sound wisdom.
18:2 A fool has no delight in understanding,
But only that their heart may reveal itself.
18:3 When the wicked comes, there comes also contempt,
And with ignominy *comes* reproach.
18:4 The words of a man's mouth are *as* deep waters;
The wellspring of wisdom is *as* a flowing brook.
18:5 To respect the person of the wicked is not good,
Nor to turn aside the righteous in judgment.
18:6 A fool's lips enter into contention,
And his mouth calls for stripes.
18:7 A fool's mouth is his destruction,
And his lips are the snare of his soul.
18:8 The words of a whisperer are as dainty morsels,
And they go down into the innermost parts.
18:9 He also that is slack in his work
Is brother to him that is a destroyer.
18:10 The name of God is a strong tower;
The righteous runs into it, and is safe.
18:11 The rich man's wealth is his strong city,
And as a high wall in his own imagination.
18:12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty;
And before honor *goes* humility.
18:13 He that gives answer before he hears,

It is folly and shame unto him.

18:14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity;
But a broken spirit who can bear?

18:15 The heart of the prudent gets knowledge;
And the ear of the wise seeks knowledge.

18:16 A man's gift makes room for him,
And brings him before great men.

18:17 He that pleads his cause first *seems* just;
But his neighbor comes and searches him out.

18:18 The lot causes contentions to cease,
And parts between the mighty.

18:19 A brother offended *is harder to be won* than a strong city;
And *such* contentions are like the bars of a castle.

18:20 A man's belly shall be filled with the fruit of his mouth;
With the increase of his lips shall he be satisfied.

18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue;
And they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

18:22 Whoso finds a wife finds a good thing,
And obtains favor of God.

18:23 The poor uses entreaties;
But the rich answers roughly.

18:24 He that makes many friends *does it* to his own destruction;
But there is a friend that sticks closer than a brother.

PROVERBS 19

19:1 Better is the poor that walks in his integrity
Than he that is perverse in his lips and is a fool.

19:2 Also, that the soul be without knowledge is not good;
And he that runs to do evil with his feet sins.

19:3 The foolishness of man subverts his way;
And his heart frets against God.

19:4 Wealth adds many friends;
But the poor is separated from his friend.

19:5 A false witness shall not be unpunished;
And he that utters lies shall not escape.

19:6 Many will entreat the favor of the liberal man;
And every man is a friend to him that gives gifts.

19:7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him:
How much more do his friends go far from him!
He pursues *them with* words, *but* they are gone.

19:8 He that gets wisdom loves his own soul:
He that keeps understanding shall find good.

19:9 A false witness shall not be unpunished;
And he that utters lies shall perish.
19:10 Delicate living is not seemly for a fool;
Much less for a servant to have rule over princes.
19:11 The discretion of a man makes him slow to anger;
And it is his glory to pass over a transgression.
19:12 The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion;
But his favor is as dew upon the grass.
19:13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father;
And the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.
19:14 House and riches are an inheritance from fathers;
But a prudent wife is from God.
19:15 Slothfulness/laziness casts into a deep sleep;
And the idle soul shall suffer hunger.
19:16 He that keeps the commandment keeps his soul;
But he that is careless of his ways shall die.
19:17 He that has pity upon the poor lends unto God,
And his good deed will he pay him again.
19:18 Chasten/spank your children, seeing there is still hope for them;
and set not your heart on their destruction.
19:19 A man of great wrath shall bear the penalty;
For if you deliver *him*, you must do it yet again.
19:20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction,
That you may be wise in your latter end.
19:21 There are many devices in a man's heart;
But the counsel of God, that shall stand.
19:22 That which makes a man to be desired is his kindness;
And a poor man is better than a liar.
19:23 The fear of God *tends* to life;
And he *that has it* shall abide satisfied;
He shall not be visited with evil.
19:24 The sluggard/slacker buries his hand in the dish,
And will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.
19:25 Smite a scoffer, and the simple will learn prudence;
And reprove one that has understanding, *and* he will understand knowledge.
19:26 He that does violence to his father, and chases away his mother,
Is a son that causes shame and brings reproach.
19:27 Cease, my son, to hear instruction
Only to err from the words of knowledge.
19:28 A worthless witness mocks at justice;
And the mouth of the wicked swallows iniquity.
19:29 Judgments are prepared for scoffers,

And stripes for the back of fools.

PROVERBS 20

20:1 To much wine is a mocker, strong drink/booze a brawler/fights;
And whosoever errs thereby is not wise.

20:2 The terror of a king is as the roaring of a lion:
He that provokes him to anger sins *against* his own life.

20:3 It is an honor for a man to keep aloof from strife;
But every fool will be quarreling.

20:4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of the winter;
Therefore he shall beg in harvest, and have nothing.

20:5 Counsel in the heart of man is *like* deep water;
But a man of understanding will draw it out.

20:6 Most men will proclaim every one his own kindness;
But a faithful man who can find?

20:7 A righteous man that walks in his integrity,
Blessed are his children after him.

20:8 A king that sits on the throne of judgment
Scatters away all evil with his eyes.

20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean,
I am pure from my sin?

20:10 Diverse weights, and diverse measures,
Both of them alike are an abomination to God.

20:11 Even a child makes himself known by his doings,
Whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

20:12 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye,
God has made even both of them.

20:13 Love not sleep, lest you come to poverty;
Open your eyes, *and* you shall be satisfied with bread.

20:14 It is bad, it is bad, says the buyer;
But when he is gone his way, then he boasts.

20:15 There is gold, and abundance of rubies;
But the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.

20:16 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger;
And hold him in pledge *that is surety* for foreigners.

20:17 Bread of falsehood is sweet to a man;
But afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

20:18 Every purpose is established by counsel;
And by wise guidance make you war.

20:19 He that goes about as a tale-bearer reveals secrets;
Therefore company not with him that opens wide his lips.

20:20 Whoso curses their father or his mother,

Their lamp shall be put out in blackness of darkness.
20:21 An inheritance *may be* gotten hastily at the beginning;
But the end thereof shall not be blessed.
20:22 Say not you, I will recompense evil:
Wait for God, and he will save your.
20:23 Diverse weights are an abomination to God;
And a false balance is not good.
20:24 A man's goings are of God;
How then can man understand his way?
20:25 It is a snare to a man rashly to say, *It is* holy,
And after vows to make inquiry.
20:26 A wise king winnows the wicked,
And brings the *threshing* -wheel over them.
20:27 The spirit of man is the lamp of God,
Searching all his innermost parts.
20:28 Kindness and truth preserve the king;
And his throne is upheld by kindness.
20:29 The glory of young men is their strength;
And the beauty of old men is the hoary head.
20:30 Stripes that wound cleanse away evil;
And strokes *reach* the innermost parts.

PROVERBS 21

21:1 The king's heart is in the hand of God as the watercourses:
He turns it whithersoever he will.
21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes;
But God weighs the hearts.
21:3 To do righteousness and justice
Is more acceptable to God than sacrifice.
21:4 A high look, and a proud heart,
Even the lamp of the wicked, is sin.
21:5 The thoughts of the diligent *tend* only to plenty;
But every one that is hasty only to want.
21:6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue
Is a vapor driven to and fro by them that seek death.
21:7 The violence of the wicked shall sweep them away,
Because they refuse to do justice.
21:8 The way of him that is laden with guilt is exceeding crooked;
But as for the pure, his work is right.
21:9 It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop,
Than with a contentious woman in a wide house.
21:10 The soul of the wicked desires evil:

His neighbor finds no favor in his eyes.

21:11 When the scoffer is punished, the simple is made wise;
And when the wise is instructed, he receives knowledge.

21:12 The righteous man considers the house of the wicked,
How the wicked are overthrown to *their* ruin.

21:13 Whoso stops his ears at the cry of the poor,
He also shall cry, but shall not be heard.

21:14 A gift in secret pacifies anger;
And a present in the bosom, strong wrath.

21:15 It is joy to the righteous to do justice;
But it is a destruction to the workers of iniquity.

21:16 The man that wanders out of the way of understanding
Shall rest in the assembly of the dead.

21:17 Whoever loves pleasure shall be a poor person:
Whoever loves wine and oil shall not be rich.

21:18 The wicked is a ransom for the righteous;
And the treacherous *comes* in the stead of the upright.

21:19 It is better to dwell in a desert land,
Than with a contentious and fretful woman.

21:20 There is precious treasure and oil in the dwelling of the wise;
But a foolish man swallows it up.

21:21 He that follows after righteousness and kindness
Finds life, righteousness, and honor.

21:22 A wise man scales the city of the mighty,
And brings down the strength of the confidence thereof.

21:23 Whoso keeps/controls their mouth and their tongue
keeps their soul from troubles.

21:24 The proud and haughty man, scoffer is his name;
He works in the arrogance of pride.

21:25 The desire of the sluggard kills him;
For his hands refuse to labor.

21:26 There is that covets greedily all the day long;
But the righteous gives and withholds not.

21:27 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination:
How much more, when he brings it with a wicked mind!

21:28 A false witness shall perish;
But the man that hears shall speak so as to endure.

21:29 A wicked man hardens his face;
But as for the upright, he establishes his ways.

21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding
Nor counsel against God.

21:31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle;

But victory is of God.

PROVERBS 22

22:1 A Good Name is rather to be chosen than great riches,
And loving favor rather than silver and gold.

22:2 The rich and the poor meet together:
God is the maker of them all.

22:3 A prudent man sees the evil, and hides himself;
But the simple pass on, and suffer for it.

22:4 The reward of humility *and* the fear of God
Is riches, and honor, and life.

22:5 Thorns *and* snares are in the way of the perverse:
He that keeps his soul shall be far from them.

22:6 Train up a child in the way he should go,
And even when he is old he will not depart from it.

22:7 The rich rules over the poor;
And the borrower is servant to the lender.

22:8 He that sows iniquity shall reap calamity;
And the rod of his wrath shall fail.

22:9 He that has a bountiful eye you shall be blessed;
For he gives of his bread to the poor.

22:10 Cast out the scoffer, and contention will go out;
strife and ignominy will cease.

22:11 He that loves pureness of heart,
For the grace of his lips the king will be his friend.

22:12 The eyes of God preserve *him that has* knowledge;
But he overthrows the words of the treacherous man.

22:13 The sluggard/Slacker says, There is a lion without:
I shall be slain in the streets.

22:14 The mouth of strange/whore women is a deep pit:
He that is abhorred of God shall fall therein.

22:15 Foolishness is bound up in the heart of a child;
But the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

22:16 He that oppresses the poor to increase his *gain*,
And he that gives to the rich, *shall come* only to want.

22:17 Incline your ear, and hear the words of the wise,
And apply your heart unto my knowledge.

22:18 For it is a pleasant thing if you keep them within your,
If they be established together upon your lips.

22:19 That your trust may be in God,
I have made *them* known to you this day, even to you.

22:20 Have not I written unto you excellent things

Of counsels and knowledge,
22:21 To make you know the certainty of the words of truth,
That you may carry back words of truth to them that send you?
22:22 Rob not the poor, because he is poor;
Neither oppress the afflicted in the gate:
22:23 For God will plead their cause,
And despoil of life those that despoil them.
22:24 Make no friendship with a person that is given to anger;
And with a wrathful person you shall not go:
22:25 Lest you learn their ways,
And get a snare to your soul.
22:26 Be you not one of them that strike hands,
Or of them that are sureties for debts.
22:27 If you have not wherewith to pay,
Why should he take away your bed from under you?
22:28 Remove not the ancient landmark,
Which your fathers have set.
22:29 See you a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings;
He shall not stand before mean/common men.

PROVERBS 23

23:1 When you sit to eat with a ruler,
Consider diligently him that is before you;
23:2 And put a knife to your throat,
If you be a person given to appetite/glutton.
23:3 Be not desirous of his dainties;
Seeing they are deceitful food.
23:4 Weary not yourself to be rich;
Cease from your own wisdom.
23:5 Wilt you set your eyes upon that which is not?
For *riches* certainly make themselves wings,
Like an eagle that flies toward heaven.
23:6 Eat you not the bread of him that has an evil eye,
Neither desire you his dainties:
23:7 For as he thinks within himself, so is he:
Eat and drink, says he to you;
But his heart is not with you.
23:8 The morsel which you have eaten shall you vomit up,
And lose your sweet words.
23:9 Speak not in the hearing of a fool;
For he will despise the wisdom of your words.
23:10 Remove not the ancient landmark;

And enter not into the fields of the fatherless:
23:11 For their Redeemer is strong;
He will plead their cause against your.
23:12 Apply your heart unto instruction,
And your ears to the words of knowledge.
23:13 Withhold not correction from the child;
For if you beat him with the rod, he will not die.
23:14 you shall beat him with the rod,
And shall deliver his soul from Sheol.
23:15 My son, if your heart be wise,
My heart will be glad, even mine:
23:16 my heart will rejoice,
When your lips speak right things.
23:17 Let not your heart envy sinners;
But *be you* in the Fear of God--all the day long:
23:18 For surely there is a reward;
And your hope shall not be cut off.
23:19 Hear you, my son, and be wise,
And guide your heart in the way.
23:20 Be not among drunkards/drug addicts,
Among gluttonous eaters of flesh/Gluttons:
23:21 For the drunkard and the Glutton shall both come to Poverty;
And drowsiness will clothe *a person* with rags.
23:22 Harken unto your father that begat your,
And despise not your mother when she is old.
23:23 Buy the truth, and sell it not;
wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.
23:24 The father of the righteous will greatly rejoice;
And he that has a wise child will have joy of him.
23:25 Let your father and your mother be glad,
And let her that bare you rejoice.
23:26 My son, give me your heart;
And let your eyes delight in my ways.
23:27 For Whores/adulterers,fornicators/sexual sins are Deep Ditches.
And a foreign woman is a narrow pit.
23:28 she lies in wait as a robber,
And increases the treacherous among men.
23:29 Who has woe? who has sorrow? who has contentions?
Who has complaining? who has wounds without cause?
Who has redness of eyes?
23:30 They that tarry long at the wine;
They that go to seek out mixed wine/hard alcohol/booze.

23:31 Look not you upon the wine when it is red,
When it sparkles in the cup,
When it goes down smoothly:
23:32 At the last it bites like a serpent,
And stings like an adder.
23:33 your eyes shall behold strange things,
And your heart shall utter perverse things.
23:34 you shall be as he that lies down in the midst of the sea,
Or as he that lies upon the top of a mast.
23:35 They have stricken me, *shall you say*, and I was not hurt;
They have beaten me, and I felt it not:
When shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

PROVERBS 24

24:1 Be not you envious against evil people;
Neither desire to be with them:
24:2 For their heart studies oppression,
And their lips talk of mischief.
24:3 Through wisdom is a house built;
And by understanding it is established;
24:4 And by knowledge are the chambers filled
With all precious and pleasant riches.
24:5 A wise man is strong;
a man of knowledge increases might
24:6 For by wise guidance you shall make your war;
And in the multitude of counselors there is safety.
24:7 Wisdom is too high for a fool:
He opens not his mouth in the gate.
24:8 He that devises to do evil,
Men shall call him a mischief-maker.
24:9 The thought of foolishness is sin;
And the scoffer is an abomination to men.
24:10 If you faint in the day of adversity,
your strength is small.
24:11 Deliver them that are carried away unto death,
And those that are ready to be slain see that you hold back.
24:12 If you says, Behold, we knew not this;
Doth not he that weighs the hearts consider it?
And he that keeps your soul, doth not he know it?
And shall not he render to every man according to his work?
24:13 My son, eat you honey, for it is good;
And the droppings of the honeycomb, which are sweet to your taste:

24:14 So shall you know wisdom to be unto your soul;
If you has found it, then shall there be a reward,
And your hope shall not be cut off.
24:15 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the habitation of the righteous;
Destroy not his resting-place:
24:16 For a righteous man falls seven times, and rises up again;
But the wicked are overthrown by calamity.
24:17 Rejoice not when your enemy falls,
And let not your heart be glad when he is overthrown;
24:18 Lest God see it, and it displease him,
And he turn away his wrath from him.
24:19 Fret not yourself because of evil-doers;
Neither be you envious at the wicked:
24:20 For there shall be no reward to the evil person;
The lamp of the wicked shall be put out.
24:21 My son, fear you God and the king;
And company not with them that are given to change:
24:22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly;
And the destruction from them both, who knows it?

24:23 These also are *sayings* of the wise.

To have respect of persons in judgment is not good.

24:24 He that says unto the wicked, you art righteous;
Peoples shall curse him, nations shall abhor him:

24:25 But to them that rebuke *him* shall be delight,
And a good blessing shall come upon them.

24:26 He kisses the lips
Who gives a right answer.

24:27 Prepare your work outside,
And make it ready for your in the field;
And afterwards build your house.

24:28 Be not a witness against your neighbor without cause;
And deceive not with your lips.

24:29 Say not, I will do so to him as he has done to me;
I will render to the man according to his work.

24:30 I went by the field of the sluggard,
And by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;

24:31 And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns,
The face thereof was covered with nettles,
And the stone wall thereof was broken down.

24:32 Then I beheld, and considered well;

I saw, and received instruction:

24:33a little sleep, a little slumber,

A little folding of the hands to sleep;

24:34 So shall your poverty come as a robber,

And your want as an armed man.

PROVERBS 25

25:1 These also are proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah king of Judah copied out.

25:2 It is the glory of God to conceal a thing;

But the glory of kings is to search out a matter.

25:3 As the heavens for height, and the earth for depth,

So the heart of kings is unsearchable.

25:4 Take away the dross from the silver,

And there comes forth a vessel for the refiner:

25:5 Take away the wicked *from* before the king,

And his throne shall be established in righteousness.

25:6 Put not yourself forward in the presence of the king,

And stand not in the place of great men:

25:7 For better is it that it be said unto your, Come up hither,

Than that you should be put lower in the presence of the prince,

Whom your eyes have seen.

25:8 Go not forth quickly/think first to strive,

Lest *you know not* what to do in the end thereof,

When your neighbor has put your to shame.

25:9 Debate your cause with your neighbor themselves,

And disclose not the secret of another;

25:10 Lest he that hears it revile your,

And your infamy turn not away.

25:11 A word fitly spoken

Is *like* apples of gold in a picture of silver.

25:12 *As* an ear-ring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold,

So is a wise correction/discipline upon an obedient ear.

25:13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest,

So is a faithful messenger to them that send him;

For he refreshes the soul of his masters.

25:14 *As* clouds and wind without rain,

So is he that boasts himself of his gifts falsely.

25:15 By long forbearing is a ruler persuaded,

And a soft tongue breaks the bone.

25:16 has you found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for your,

Lest you be filled therewith, and vomit it.
25:17 Let your foot be seldom in your neighbor's house,
Lest he be weary of your, and hate your.
25:18 A man that bears false witness against his neighbor
Is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.
25:19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble
Is *like* a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.
25:20 *As* one that takes off a garment in cold weather, *and as* vinegar upon soda,
So is the person that sings songs to a heavy heart.
25:21 If your enemy be hungry, give them bread to eat;
And if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:
25:22 For you wilt heap coals of fire upon their head,
And God will reward you.
25:23 The north wind brings forth rain:
So doth a backbiting tongue an angry countenance.
25:24 It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop,
Than with a contentious woman in a wide house.
25:25 *As* cold waters to a thirsty soul,
So is good news from a far country.
25:26 *As* a troubled fountain, and a corrupted spring,
So is a righteous man that gives way before the wicked.
25:27 It is not good to eat much honey:
So *for men* to search out their own glory is grievous.
25:28 He whose spirit is without restraint
Is *like* a city that is broken down and without walls.

PROVERBS 26

26:1 As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest,
So honor is not seemly for a fool.
26:2 As the sparrow in her wandering, as the swallow in her flying,
So the curse that is causeless alights not.
26:3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass,
And a rod for the back of fools.
26:4 Answer not a fool according to their folly/stupidity.
Lest you also be like unto them.
26:5 Answer a fool according to his folly,
Lest he be wise in his own conceit.
26:6 He that sends a message by the hand of a fool
cuts off *his own* feet, *and* drinks in damage.
26:7 The legs of the lame hang loose:
So is a parable in the mouth of fools.
26:8 As one that binds a stone in a sling,

So is he that gives honor to a fool.

26:9 *As* a thorn that goes up into the hand of a drunkard,

So is a parable in the mouth of fools.

26:10 *As* an archer that wounds all,

So is he that hires a fool and he that hires them that pass by.

26:11 As a dog that returns to their vomit,

So is a fool that repeats their folly/sinning.

26:12 See you a man wise in their own conceit?

There is more hope of a fool than of them.

26:13 The sluggard says, There is a lion in the way;

A lion is in the streets.

26:14 *As* the door turns upon its hinges,

So doth the sluggard upon his bed.

26:15 The sluggard buries his hand in the dish;

It wearies him to bring it again to his mouth.

26:16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit

Than seven men that can render a reason.

26:17 He that passes by, *and* vexes himself with strife belonging not to him,

Is *like* one that takes a dog by the ears.

26:18 As a madman who casts firebrands,

Arrows, and death,

26:19 So is the man that deceives his neighbor,

And says, Am not I in sport?

26:20 For lack of wood the fire goes out;

And where there is no whisperer/Gossiper, contention ceases.

26:21 *As* coals are to hot embers, and wood to fire,

So is a contentious man to inflame strife.

26:22 The Words of a whisperer/Gossip are as dainty morsels,

And they go down into the innermost parts.

26:23 Fervent lips and a wicked heart

Are *like* an earthen vessel overlaid with silver dross.

26:24 He that hates dissembles with his lips;

But he lays up deceit within him:

26:25 When he speaks fair, believe him not;

For there are seven abominations in his heart:

26:26 though *his* hatred cover itself with guile,

His wickedness shall be openly showed before the assembly.

26:27 Whoso digs a pit shall fall therein;

And he that rolls a stone, it shall return upon him.

26:28 A lying tongue hates those whom it has deceived;

And a flattering mouth works ruin.

PROVERBS 27

27:1 Boast not yourself of tomorrow;
For you know not what a day may bring forth.

27:2 Let another man praise you, and not your own mouth;
A stranger, and not your own lips.

27:3 A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty;
But a fool's vexation is heavier than they both.

27:4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is overwhelming;
But who is able to stand before jealousy?

27:5 Better is open rebuke/correction
Than love that is hidden.

27:6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend;
But the kisses of an enemy are profuse.

27:7 The full soul loathes a honeycomb;
But to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.

27:8 As a bird that wanders from her nest,
So is a man that wanders from his place.

27:9 Oil and perfume rejoice the heart;
So doth the sweetness of a man's friend *that comes* of hearty counsel.

27:10 your own friend, and your father's friend, forsake not;
And go not to your brother's house in the day of your calamity:
Better is a neighbor that is near than a brother far off.

27:11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad,
That I may answer him that reproaches me.

27:12 A prudent man sees the evil, *and* hides himself;
But the simple pass on, *and* suffer for it.

27:13 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger;
And hold him in pledge *that is surety* for a foreign woman.

27:14 He that blesses his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning,
It shall be counted a curse to him.

27:15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day
And a contentious woman are alike:

27:16 He that would restrain her restrains the wind;
And his right hand encounters oil.

27:17 Iron sharpens iron;
So a person sharpens the countenance of their friend.

27:18 Whoso keeps the fig-tree shall eat the fruit thereof;
And he that regards his master shall be honored.

27:19 As in water face *answers* to face,
So the heart of man to man.

27:20 Sheol and Abaddon are never satisfied;
And the eyes of man are never satisfied.

27:21 The refining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold;
And a man is *tried* by his praise.
27:22 though you should bray a fool in a mortar with a pestle along with bruised grain,
yout will not his foolishness depart from him.
27:23 Be you diligent to know the state of your flocks,
And look well to your herds:
27:24 For riches are not for ever:
And doth the crown endure unto all generations?
27:25 The hay is carried, and the tender grass shows itself,
And the herbs of the mountains are gathered in.
27:26 The lambs are for your clothing,
And the goats are the price of the field;
27:27 And *there will be* goats' milk enough for your food, for the food of your
household,
And maintenance for your maidens.

PROVERBS 28

28:1 The wicked flee when nobody pursues/chases them;
But the Righteous are Bold as a Lion.
28:2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof;
But by men of understanding *and* knowledge the state *thereof* shall be prolonged.
28:3 A needy man that oppresses the poor
Is *like* a sweeping rain which leaves no food.
28:4 They that forsake the law praise the wicked;
But such as keep the law contend with them.
28:5 Evil men understand not justice;
But they that seek God understand all things.
28:6 Better is the poor that walks in his integrity,
Than he that is perverse in *his* ways, though he be rich.
28:7 Whoso keeps the law is a wise son;
But he that is a companion of gluttons shames his father.
28:8 He that makes his substance by interest and increase,
gathers it for him that has pity on the poor.
28:9 He that turns away his ear from hearing the law,
Even his prayer is an abomination.
28:10 Whoso causes the upright to go astray in an evil way,
He shall fall himself into his own pit;
But the perfect shall inherit good.
28:11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit;
But the poor that has understanding searches him out.
28:12 When the righteous triumph, there is great glory;
But when the wicked rise, men hide themselves.

28:13 He that covers his transgressions shall not prosper:
But whoso confesses and forsakes them shall obtain mercy.
28:14 Happy is the man that fears always;
But he that hardens his heart shall fall into mischief.
28:15 *As* a roaring lion, and a ranging bear,
So is a wicked ruler over a poor people.
28:16 The prince that lacks understanding is also a great oppressor;
But he that hates covetousness shall prolong his days.
28:17 A man that is laden with the blood of any person
Shall flee unto the pit; let no man stay him.
28:18 Whoso walks uprightly shall be delivered;
But he that is perverse in *his* ways shall fall at once.
28:19 He that tills his land shall have plenty of bread;
But he that follows after vain *persons* shall have poverty enough.
28:20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings;
But he that makes haste to be rich shall not be unpunished.
28:21 To have respect of persons is not good;
Neither that a man should transgress for a piece of bread.
28:22 he that has an evil heart chases after riches,
And knows not that want shall come upon him.
28:23 He that rebukes a man shall afterward find more favor
Than he that flatters with the tongue.
28:24 Whoso robs his father or his mother, and says, It is no transgression,
The same is the companion of a destroyer.
28:25 He that is of a greedy spirit stirs up strife;
But he that puts his trust in God shall be made fat.
28:26 He that trusts in his own heart is a fool;
But whoso walks wisely, he shall be delivered.
28:27 Whoever gives unto the poor shall not lack;
But whoever hides their eyes shall have many a curse.
28:28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves;
But when they perish, the righteous increase.

PROVERBS 29

29:1 They that being often reprov'd/disciplined hardens their neck/won't quit sinning
Shall suddenly be destroyed/cut off, and that without remedy.
29:2 When the righteous are increased, the people rejoice;
But when a wicked man bears rule, the people sigh.
29:3 Whoso loves wisdom rejoices his father;
But he that keeps company with harlots wastes *his* substance.
29:4 The king by justice establishes the land;
But he that exacts gifts overthrows it.

29:5 A man that flatters his neighbor
Spreads a net for his steps.
29:6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare;
But the righteous doth sing and rejoice.
29:7 The righteous takes knowledge of the cause of the poor;
The wicked has not understanding to know *it*.
29:8 Scoffers set a city in a flame;
But wise men turn away wrath.
29:9 If a wise man has a controversy with a foolish man,
Whether he be angry or laugh, there will be no rest.
29:10 The bloodthirsty hate him that is perfect;
And as for the upright, they seek his life.
29:11 A fool utters all his anger;
But a wise man keeps it back and stills it.
29:12 If a ruler hearkens to falsehood,
All his servants are wicked.
29:13 The poor man and the oppressor meet together;
God lightens the eyes of them both.
29:14 The king that faithfully judges the poor,
His throne shall be established for ever.
29:15 The rod and reproof give wisdom;
But a child left to himself causes shame to his mother.
29:16 When the wicked are increased, transgression increases;
But the righteous shall look upon their fall.
29:17 Correct your child, and they will give your rest;
they will give delight unto your soul.
29:18 Where there is no vision, the people cast off restraint;
But he that keeps the law, happy is he.
29:19 A servant will not be corrected by words;
For though he understand, he will not give heed.
29:20 See you a man that is hasty in his words?
There is more hope of a fool than of him.
29:21 He that delicately brings up his servant from a child
Shall have him become a son at the last.
29:22 An angry man stirs up strife,
And a wrathful man abounds in transgression.
29:23 A man's pride shall bring him low;
But he that is of a lowly spirit shall obtain honor.
29:24 Whoso is partner with a thief hates his own soul;
He hears the adjuration and utters nothing.
29:25 The fear of people brings a snare;
But whoso puts their trust in God shall be safe.

29:26 Many seek the ruler's favor;
But a man's judgment *comes* from God.
29:27 An unjust man is an abomination to the righteous;
And he that is upright in the way is an abomination to the wicked.

PROVERBS 30

30:1 The words of Agur the son of Jakeh; The oracle
30:2 Surely I am more brutish than any man,
And have not the understanding of a man;
30:3 And I have not learned wisdom,
Neither have I the knowledge of the Holy One.
30:4 Who has ascended up into heaven, and descended?
Who has gathered the wind in his fists?
Who has bound the waters in his garment?
Who has established all the ends of the earth?
What is his name, and what is his son's name, if you knows?
30:5 Every word of God is tried:
He is a shield unto them that take refuge in him.
30:6 Add you not unto his words,
Lest he reprove your, and you be found a liar.
30:7 Two things have I asked of your;
Deny me *them* not before I die:
30:8 Remove far from me falsehood and lies;
Give me neither poverty nor riches;
Feed me with the food that is needful for me:
30:9 Lest I be full, and deny *your*, and say, Who is God?
Or lest I be poor, and steal,
And use profanely the name of my God.
30:10 Slander not a servant unto his master,
Lest he curse your, and you be held guilty.
30:11 There is a generation that curse their father,
And bless not their mother.
30:12 There is a generation that are pure in their own sight,
And *yet* are not washed from their filthiness
30:13 There is a generation, oh how lofty are their eyes.
And their eyelids are lifted up.
30:14 There is a generation whose teeth are *as* swords, and their jaw teeth *as* knives,
To devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.
30:15 The horse leach has two daughters, *crying*, Give, give.
There are three things that are never satisfied,
four that say not, Enough:

30:16 Sheol; and the barren womb;
The earth that is not satisfied with water;
And the fire that says not, Enough.
30:17 The eyes that mocks at his father,
And despises to obey his mother,
The ravens of the valley shall pick it out,
And the young eagles shall eat it.
30:18 There are three things which are too wonderful for me,
four which I know not:
30:19 The way of an eagle in the air;
The way of a serpent upon a rock;
The way of a ship in the midst of the sea;
And the way of a man with a maiden.
30:20 So is the way of an adulterous woman;
She eats, and wipes her mouth,
And says, I have done no wickedness.
30:21 For three things the earth doth tremble,
And for four, *which* it cannot bear:
30:22 For a servant when he is king;
And a fool when he is filled with food;
30:23 For an odious woman when she is married;
And a handmaid that is heir to her mistress.
30:24 There are four things which are little upon the earth,
But they are exceeding wise:
30:25 The ants are a people not strong,
yet they provide their food in the summer;
30:26 The conies are but a feeble folk,
that make their houses in the rocks;
30:27 The locusts have no king,
yet go they forth all of them by bands;
30:28 The lizard takes hold with her hands,
yet is she in kings' palaces.
30:29 There are three things which are stately in their march,
four which are stately in going:
30:30 The lion, which is mightiest among beasts,
And turns not away for any;
30:31 The greyhound; the he-goat also;
And the king against whom there is no rising up.
30:32 If you has done foolishly in lifting up yourself,
Or if you has thought evil,
Lay your hand upon your mouth.
30:33 For the churning of milk brings forth butter,

And the wringing of the nose brings forth blood;
So the forcing of wrath brings forth strife.

PROVERBS 31

31:1 The words of king Lemuel; the oracle which his mother taught him.

31:2 What, my son? and what, O son of my womb?

And what, O son of my vows?

31:3 Give not your strength unto women,

Nor your ways to that which destroys kings.

31:4 It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink too much alcohol;

Nor for princes *to say*, Where is strong drink?

31:5 Lest they drink, and forget the law,

And pervert the justice *due* to any that is afflicted.

31:6 Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish,

And wine unto the bitter in soul:

31:7 Let him drink, and forget his poverty,

And remember his misery no more.

31:8 Open your mouth for the dumb,

In the cause of all such as are left desolate.

31:9 Open your mouth, judge righteously,

And minister justice to the poor and needy.

31:10 A virtuous woman who can find?

For her price is far above rubies.

31:11 The heart of her husband trusts in her,

And he shall have no lack of gain.

31:12 She does him good and not evil

All the days of her life.

31:13 She seeks wool and flax,

And works willingly with her hands.

31:14 She is like the merchant-ships;

She brings her bread from afar.

31:15 She rises also while it is your night,

And gives food to her household,

And their task to her maidens.

31:16 She considers a field, and buys it;

With the fruit of her hands she plants a vineyard.

31:17 She girds her loins with strength,

And makes strong her arms.

31:18 She perceives that her merchandise is profitable:

Her lamp goes not out by night.

31:19 She lays her hands to the distaff,

And her hands hold the spindle.
31:20 She stretches out her hand to the poor;
she reaches forth her hands to the needy.
31:21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household;
For all her household are clothed with scarlet.
31:22 She makes for herself carpets of tapestry;
Her clothing is fine linen and purple.
31:23 Her husband is known in the gates,
When he sits among the elders of the land.
31:24 She makes linen garments and sells them,
And delivers girdles unto the merchant.
31:25 Strength and dignity are her clothing;
And she laughs at the time to come.
31:26 She opens her mouth with wisdom;
And the law of kindness is on her tongue.
31:27 She looks well to the ways of her household,
And eats not the bread of idleness.
31:28 Her children rise up, and call her blessed;
Her husband *also*, and he praises her, *saying*:
31:29 Many daughters have done worthily,
But you excels them all.
31:30 Grace is deceitful, and beauty is vain;
But a woman that fears God, she shall be praised.
31:31 Give her of the fruit of her hands;
And let her works praise her in the gates.

End Book Of PROVERBS

Book of ECCLESIASTES

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of ECCLESIASTES:

--Ecclesiastes was written by King Solomon.

--**The general themes repeated are:**

--There is nothing new under the sun.

--Solomon enjoyed every pleasure he wanted to do/and in excess.

--There is a Time for every purpose under Heaven.

--Whoever Loves money or gold won't be satisfied with it.

--Do any good work or labor with all your heart.

--The conclusion of everything--Fear God and Obey his Words--for everybody and everything will be Judged by God.

Book Of ECCLESIA TES

CHAPTER 1

1 The words of the Preacher, the son of David, king in Jerusalem.

2 “Vanity of vanities,” says the Preacher;
“Vanity of vanities, all is vanity.”

3 What profit has a man from all his labor
In which he toils under the sun?

4 One generation passes away, and another generation comes;
But the earth abides forever.

5 The sun also rises, and the sun goes down,
And hastens to the place where it arose.

6 The wind goes toward the south,
And turns around to the north;
The wind whirls about continually,
And comes again on its circuit.

7 All the rivers run into the sea,
Yet the sea is not full;
To the place from which the rivers come,
There they return again.

8 All things are full of labor;
Man cannot express it.
The eye is not satisfied with seeing,
Nor the ear filled with hearing.

9 That which has been is what will be,
That which is done is what will be done,
And there is nothing new under the sun.

10 Is there anything of which it may be said,
“See, this is new”?

It has already been in ancient times before us.

11 There is no remembrance of former things,
Nor will there be any remembrance of things that are to come
By those who will come after.

12 I, the Preacher, was king over Israel in Jerusalem. 13 And I set my heart to seek
and search out by wisdom concerning all that is done under heaven; this burdensome
task God has given to the sons of man, by which they may be exercised. 14 I have seen
all the works that are done under the sun; and indeed, all is vanity and grasping for the
wind.

15 What is crooked cannot be made straight,

And what is lacking cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with my heart, saying, “Look, I have attained greatness, and have gained more wisdom than all who were before me in Jerusalem. My heart has understood great wisdom and knowledge.” 17 And I set my heart to know wisdom and to know madness and folly. I perceived that this also is grasping for the wind.

18 For in much wisdom is much grief,
And he who increases knowledge increases sorrow.

CHAPTER 2

1 I said to myself, “Come now, I will test you with Pleasure. So enjoy yourself.” And behold, it too was futility. 2 I said of laughter, “It is madness,” and of pleasure--“What does it accomplish?” 3 I explored with my mind how to stimulate my body with wine while my mind was guiding me wisely, and how to take hold of folly, until I could see what good there is for people to do under heaven the few years of their lives. 4 I enlarged my works: I built houses for myself, I planted vineyards for myself;

5 I made gardens and parks for myself and I planted in them all kinds of fruit trees; 6 I made ponds of water for myself from which to irrigate a forest of growing trees.

7 I bought male and female slaves and I had home-born slaves. Also I possessed flocks and herds larger than all who preceded me in Jerusalem.

8 Also, I collected for myself silver and gold and the treasure of kings and provinces. I provided for myself male and female singers and the pleasures of men—many mistresses.

9 Then I became great and increased more than all who preceded me in Jerusalem. My wisdom also stood by me.

10 All that my eyes desired--I did Not refuse them. I did not withhold my heart from--any Pleasure, for my heart was pleased because of all my labor and this was my reward for all my labor. 11 Thus I considered all my activities which my hands had done and the labor which I had exerted, and behold all was vanity and striving after wind and--there was No Profit under the sun.

12 So I turned to consider wisdom, madness and folly; for what will the man do who will come after the king except what has already been done? 13 And I saw that wisdom excels folly as light excels darkness.

14 The wise person’s eyes are in their head, but the Fool walks in darkness. And yet I know that one fate befalls them both. 15 Then I said to myself, “As is the fate of the fool, it will also befall me. Why then have I been extremely wise?” So I said to myself, “This too is vanity.”

16 For there is no lasting remembrance of the wise person as with the fool, inasmuch as in the coming days all will be forgotten. And how the wise person and the fool alike

die. 17 So I Hated life, for the work which had been done under the sun was grievous to me; because everything is futility and striving after wind.

18 Then I hated all my labor in which I had toiled under the sun, because I must leave it to the man who will come after me. 19 And who knows whether he will be wise or a fool? Yet he will rule over all my labor in which I toiled and in which I have shown myself wise under the sun. This also is vanity. 20 Therefore I turned my heart and despaired of all the labor in which I had toiled under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labor is with wisdom, knowledge, and skill; yet he must leave his heritage to a man who has not labored for it. This also is vanity and a great evil. 22 For what has man for all his labor, and for the striving of his heart with which he has toiled under the sun? 23 For all his days are sorrowful, and his work burdensome; even in the night his heart takes no rest. This also is vanity.

24 There is nothing better for a person than to eat and drink and tell themselves that their labor is good. This also I have seen that it is from the hand of God. 25 For who can eat and who can have enjoyment without Him? 26 For to a person who is good in His sight He has given wisdom and knowledge and joy, while to the sinner He has given the task of gathering and collecting so that he may give to one who is good in God's sight. This too is vanity and striving after wind.

18 Then I hated all my labor in which I had toiled under the sun, because I must leave it to the man who will come after me. 19 And who knows whether he will be wise or a fool? Yet he will rule over all my labor in which I toiled and in which I have shown myself wise under the sun. This also is vanity.

20 Therefore I turned my heart and despaired of all the labor in which I had toiled under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labor is with wisdom, knowledge, and skill; yet he must leave his heritage to a man who has not labored for it. This also is vanity and a great evil. 22 For what has man for all his labor, and for the striving of his heart with which he has toiled under the sun? 23 For all his days are sorrowful, and his work burdensome; even in the night his heart takes no rest. This also is vanity.

24 Nothing is better for a man than that he should eat and drink, and that his soul should enjoy good in his labor. This also, I saw, was from the hand of God. 25 For who can eat, or who can have enjoyment, more than I?

26 For God gives wisdom and knowledge and joy to a man who is good in His sight; but to the sinner He gives the work of gathering and collecting, that he may give to him who is good before God. This also is vanity and grasping for the wind.

CHAPTER 3

1 There is an Appointed Time--for everything.

And there is a Time--for every event under heaven—

2 A time to give birth and a time to die;

A time to plant and a time to uproot what is planted.

3 A time to kill and a time to heal;

A time to tear down and a time to build up.

4 A time to weep and a time to laugh;

A time to mourn and a time to dance.

5 A time to throw stones and a time to gather stones;

A time to embrace and a time to shun embracing.

6 A time to search and a time to give up as lost;

A time to keep and a time to throw away.

7 A time to tear apart and a time to sew together;

A time to be silent and a time to speak.

8 A time to love and a time to hate;

A time for war and a time for peace.

12 I know that there is nothing better for them than to rejoice and to do good in one's lifetime; 13 moreover, that every person who eats and drinks sees good in all their labor—it is the gift of God. 14 I know that everything God does will remain forever; there is nothing to add to it and there is nothing to take from it, --for God has so worked that people should --Fear Him.

15 That which is has been already and that which will be has already been, for God seeks what has passed by.

16 Moreover I saw under the sun:

In the place of judgment,

Wickedness was there;

And in the place of righteousness,

Iniquity was there.

17 I said in my heart,

“God shall judge the righteous and the wicked,

For there is a time there for every purpose and for every work.”

18 I said in my heart, “Concerning the condition of the sons of men, God tests them, that they may see that they themselves are like animals.” 19 For what happens to the sons of men also happens to animals; one thing befalls them: as one dies, so dies the other.

Surely, they all have one breath; man has no advantage over animals, for all is vanity.

20 All go to one place: all are from the dust, and all return to dust. 21 Who knows the spirit of the sons of men, which goes upward, and the spirit of the animal, which goes

down to the earth? 22 So I perceived that nothing is better than that a man should rejoice in his own works, for that is his heritage. For who can bring him to see what will happen after him?

CHAPTER 4

1 Then I returned and considered all the oppression that is done under the sun:

And look, the tears of the oppressed,
But they have no comforter—
On the side of their oppressors there is power,
But they have no comforter.

2 Therefore I praised the dead who were already dead,
More than the living who are still alive.

3 Yet, better than both is he who has never existed,
Who has not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

4 Again, I saw that for all toil and every skillful work a man is envied by his neighbor.
This also is vanity and grasping for the wind.

5 The fool folds his hands
And consumes his own flesh.

6 Better a handful with quietness
Than both hands full, together with toil and grasping for the wind.

7 Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun:

8 There is one alone, without companion:
He has neither son nor brother.
Yet there is no end to all his labors,
Nor is his eye satisfied with riches.
But he never asks,
“For whom do I toil and deprive myself of good?”
This also is vanity and a grave misfortune.

9 Two are better than one,
Because they have a good reward for their labor.

10 For if they fall, one will lift up his companion.
But woe to him who is alone when he falls,
For he has no one to help him up.

11 Again, if two lie down together, they will keep warm;
But how can one be warm alone?

12 Though one may be overpowered by another, two can withstand him.
And a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

13 Better a poor and wise youth

Than an old and foolish king who will be admonished no more.

14 For he comes out of prison to be king,

Although he was born poor in his kingdom.

15 I saw all the living who walk under the sun;

They were with the second youth who stands in his place.

16 There was no end of all the people over whom he was made king;

Yet those who come afterward will not rejoice in him.

Surely this also is vanity and grasping for the wind.

CHAPTER 5

1 Guard your steps as you go to the house of God and draw near to listen rather than to offer the sacrifice of fools; for they do not know they are doing evil. 2 Do not be hasty in word or impulsive in thought to bring up a matter in the presence of God.

For God is in Heaven and you are on the earth--therefore let your Words be few/when praying to God.

3 For the dream comes through much effort and

---the Voice of a Fool--is known--through Many Words/speaking-talking all the time.

4 When you make a vow to God, do not be late in paying it; for He takes no delight in fools. Pay what you vow 5 It is better that you should Not Vow/promise than that you should vow and not pay. 6 Do Not let your Speech--cause you to Sin and do not say in the presence of the messenger of God that it was a mistake. Why should God be angry on account of your voice and destroy the work of your hands? 7 For in many dreams and in many words there is emptiness. Rather--Fear God.

8 If you see oppression of the poor and denial of justice and righteousness in the province, do not be shocked at the sight; for one official watches over another official, and there are higher officials over them. 9 After all, a king who cultivates the field is an advantage to the land.

10 Whoever Loves Money--will Not be Satisfied with Money, nor whoever loves abundance with its income. This too is vanity. 11 When good things increase, those who consume them increase. So what is the advantage to their owners except to look at them? 12 The Sleep of the working/laboring person is pleasant/sweet--whether they eat little or much. But the full stomach of the rich person does not allow them to sleep.

There is a severe evil which I have seen under the sun:

Riches kept for their owner to his hurt.

14 But those riches perish through misfortune;

When he begets a son, there is nothing in his hand.

15 As he came from his mother's womb, naked shall he return,

To go as he came;

And he shall take nothing from his labor
Which he may carry away in his hand.

16 And this also is a severe evil—
Just exactly as he came, so shall he go.
And what profit has he who has labored for the wind?

17 All his days he also eats in darkness,
And he has much sorrow and sickness and anger.

18 Here is what I have seen to be good and fitting: to eat, to drink and enjoy oneself in
all one's labor in which one toils under the sun during the few years of their life which
God has given them; for this is their reward.

19 As for every man to whom God has given riches and wealth, and given him power to
eat of it, to receive his heritage and rejoice in his labor—this is the gift of God. 20 For
he will not dwell unduly on the days of his life, because God keeps him busy with the
joy of his heart.

CHAPTER 6

1 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men: 2 A
man to whom God has given riches and wealth and honor, so that he lacks nothing for
himself of all he desires; yet God does not give him power to eat of it, but a foreigner
consumes it. This is vanity, and it is an evil affliction.

3 If a man begets a hundred children and lives many years, so that the days of his years
are many, but his soul is not satisfied with goodness, or indeed he has no burial, I
say that a stillborn child is better than he— 4 for it comes in vanity and departs in
darkness, and its name is covered with darkness. 5 Though it has not seen the sun or
known anything, this has more rest than that man, 6 even if he lives a thousand years
twice—but has not seen goodness. Do not all go to one place?

7 All the labor of man is for his mouth,
And yet the soul is not satisfied.

8 For what more has the wise man than the fool?

What does the poor man have,
Who knows how to walk before the living?

9 Better is the sight of the eyes than the wandering of desire.
This also is vanity and grasping for the wind.

10 Whatever one is, he has been named already,
For it is known that he is man;
And he cannot contend with Him who is mightier than he.

11 Since there are many things that increase vanity,
How is man the better?

12 For who knows what is good for man in life, all the days of his vain life which he

passes like a shadow? Who can tell a man what will happen after him under the sun?

CHAPTER 7

1 A good name is better than precious ointment,
And the day of death than the day of one's birth;

2 Better to go to the house of mourning
Than to go to the house of feasting,
For that is the end of all men;
And the living will take it to heart.

3 Sorrow is better than laughter,
For by a sad countenance the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning,
But the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

5 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise
Than for a man to hear the song of fools.

6 For like the crackling of thorns under a pot,
So is the laughter of the fool.
This also is vanity.

7 Surely oppression destroys a wise man's reason,
And a bribe debases the heart.

8 The end of a thing is better than its beginning;
The patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

9 Do not hasten in your spirit to be angry,
For anger rests in the bosom of fools.

10 Do not say,
"Why were the former days better than these?"
For you do not inquire wisely concerning this.

11 Wisdom is good with an inheritance,
And profitable to those who see the sun.

12 For wisdom is a defense as money is a defense,
But the excellence of knowledge is that wisdom gives life to those who have it.

13 Consider the work of God;
For who can make straight what He has made crooked?

14 In the day of prosperity be joyful,
But in the day of adversity consider:
Surely God has appointed the one as well as the other,
So that a person can find out nothing that will come after them.

15 I have seen everything in my days of vanity:
There is a just person who perishes in their righteousness,

And there is a wicked person who prolongs life in their wickedness.

16 Do not be overly righteous,
Nor be overly wise:
Why should you destroy yourself?

17 Do not be overly wicked,
Nor be foolish:
Why should you die before your time?

18 It is good that you grasp this,
And also not remove your hand from the other;
For he who fears God will escape them all.

19 Wisdom strengthens the wise
More than ten rulers of the city.

20 For there is not a just man on earth who does good
And does not sin.

21 Also do not take to heart everything people say,
Lest you hear your servant cursing you.

22 For many times, also, your own heart has known
That even you have cursed others.

23 All this I have proved by wisdom.
I said, "I will be wise";
But it was far from me.

24 As for that which is far off and exceedingly deep,
Who can find it out?

25 I applied my heart to know,
To search and seek out wisdom and the reason of things,
To know the wickedness of folly,
Even of foolishness and madness.

26 And I find more bitter than death
The woman whose heart is snares and nets,
Whose hands are fetters.

He who pleases God shall escape from her,
But the sinner shall be trapped by her.

27 "Here is what I have found," says the Preacher,
"Adding one thing to the other to find out the reason,

28 Which my soul still seeks but I cannot find:
One man among a thousand I have found,
But a woman among all these I have not found.

29 Truly, this only I have found:
That God made man upright,

But they have sought out many schemes.”

CHAPTER 8

1 Who is like a wise person?

And who knows the interpretation of a thing?

A person’s wisdom makes their face shine,

And the sternness of their face is changed.

2 I say, “Keep the king’s commandment for the sake of your oath to God. 3 Do not be hasty to go from his presence. Do not take your stand for an evil thing, for he does whatever pleases him.”

4 Where the word of a king is, there is power;

And who may say to him, “What are you doing?”

5 He who keeps his command will experience nothing harmful;

And a wise man’s heart discerns both time and judgment,

6 Because for every matter there is a time and judgment,

Though the misery of man increases greatly.

7 For he does not know what will happen;

So who can tell him when it will occur?

8 No one has power over the spirit to retain the spirit,

And no one has power in the day of death.

There is no release from that war,

And wickedness will not deliver those who are given to it.

9 All this I have seen, and applied my heart to every work that is done under the sun: There is a time in which one man rules over another to his own hurt.

10 Then I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of holiness, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done. This

also is vanity. 11 Because the sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

12 Though a sinner does evil a hundred times, and his days are prolonged, yet I surely know that it will be well with those who fear God, who fear before Him. 13 But it will not be well with the wicked; nor will he prolong his days, which are as a shadow, because he does not fear before God.

14 There is a vanity which occurs on earth, that there are just men to whom it happens according to the work of the wicked; again, there are wicked men to whom it happens according to the work of the righteous. I said that this also is vanity.

15 So I commended enjoyment, because a man has nothing better under the sun than to eat, drink, and be merry; for this will remain with him in his labor all the days of his life which God gives him under the sun.

16 When I applied my heart to know wisdom and to see the business that is done on earth, even though one sees no sleep day or night, 17 then I saw all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun. For though a man labors to discover it, yet he will not find it; moreover, though a wise man attempts to know it, he will not be able to find it.

CHAPTER 9

1 For I considered all this in my heart, so that I could declare it all: that the righteous and the wise and their works are in the hand of God. People know neither love nor hatred by anything they see before them. 2 All things come alike to all:

One event happens to the righteous and the wicked;
To the good, the clean, and the unclean;
To him who sacrifices and him who does not sacrifice.
As is the good, so is the sinner;
He who takes an oath as he who fears an oath.

3 This is an evil in all that is done under the sun: that one thing happens to all. Truly the hearts of the sons of men are full of evil; madness is in their hearts while they live, and after that they go to the dead.

4 For whoever is joined with all the Living--there is Hope; for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

5 For the living know they will die; but the dead do not know anything, nor have they any longer a reward, for their memory is forgotten. 6 Indeed their love, their hate and their zeal have already perished, and they will no longer have a share in all that is done under the sun.

7 Go then, eat your meals in happiness and drink your wine--with a cheerful/merry heart; for God has already approved your works. 8 Let your clothes be white all the time, and let not oil be lacking on your head.

9 Enjoy life with the woman whom you love all the days of your fleeting life which He has given to you under the sun; for this is your reward in life and in your toil in which you have labored under the sun.

10 Whatever good works/deeds your hands find to do--do them with all your might; for there is No activity or planning or knowledge or wisdom in the grave where you are going.

11 I again saw under the sun that the race is not to the swift and the battle is not to the warriors, and neither is bread to the wise nor wealth to the discerning nor favor to men of ability; for time and chance happen to them all.

For man also does not know his time:
Like fish taken in a cruel net,
Like birds caught in a snare,
So the sons of men are snared in an evil time,
When it falls suddenly upon them.

13 This wisdom I have also seen under the sun, and it seemed great to me: 14 There was a little city with few men in it; and a great king came against it, besieged it, and built great snares around it. 15 Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city. Yet no one remembered that same poor man.

16 Then I said:
“Wisdom is better than strength.
Nevertheless the poor man’s wisdom is despised,
And his words are not heard.

17 The words of the Wise heard in Quietness are better than the shouting of a ruler among fools. 18 Wisdom is better than weapons of war, but one sinner--destroys much good.

CHAPTER 10

1 Dead flies putrefy the perfumer’s ointment,
And cause it to give off a foul odor;
So does a little folly to one respected for wisdom and honor.

2 A wise man’s heart is at his right hand,
But a fool’s heart at his left.

3 Even when a fool walks along the way,
He lacks wisdom,
And he shows everyone that he is a fool.

4 If the spirit of the ruler rises against you,
Do not leave your post;
For conciliation pacifies great offenses.

5 There is an evil I have seen under the sun,
As an error proceeding from the ruler:

6 Folly is set in great dignity,
While the rich sit in a lowly place.

7 I have seen servants on horses,
While princes walk on the ground like servants.

8 He who digs a pit will fall into it,
And whoever breaks through a wall will be bitten by a serpent.

9 He who quarries stones may be hurt by them,
And he who splits wood may be endangered by it.

10 If the ax is dull,
And one does not sharpen the edge,
Then he must use more strength;
But wisdom brings success.

11 A serpent may bite when it is not charmed;
The babbler is no different.

12 The words of a wise man's mouth are gracious,
But the lips of a fool shall swallow him up;

13 The words of his mouth begin with foolishness,
And the end of his talk is raving madness.

14 A fool also multiplies words.
No man knows what is to be;
Who can tell him what will be after him?

15 The labor of fools wearies them,
For they do not even know how to go to the city

16 Woe to you, O land, when your king is a child,
And your princes feast in the morning

17 Blessed are you, O land, when your king is the son of nobles,
And your princes feast at the proper time—
For strength and not for drunkenness

18 Because of laziness the building decays,
And through idleness of hands the house leaks.

19 A feast is made for laughter,
And wine makes merry;
But money answers everything.

20 Do not curse the king, even in your thought;
Do not curse the rich, even in your bedroom;
For a bird of the air may carry your voice,
And a bird in flight may tell the matter.

CHAPTER 11

1 Cast your bread upon the waters,
For you will find it after many days.

2 Give a serving to seven, and also to eight,
For you do not know what evil will be on the earth.

3 If the clouds are full of rain,
They empty themselves upon the earth;
And if a tree falls to the south or the north,
In the place where the tree falls, there it shall lie.

4 He who observes the wind will not sow,

And he who regards the clouds will not reap.

5 As you do not know what is the way of the wind,
Or how the bones grow in the womb of her who is with child,
So you do not know the works of God who makes everything.

6 In the morning sow your seed,
And in the evening do not withhold your hand;
For you do not know which will prosper,
Either this or that,
Or whether both alike will be good.

7 Truly the light is sweet,
And it is pleasant for the eyes to behold the sun;

8 But if a man lives many years
And rejoices in them all,
Yet let him remember the days of darkness,
For they will be many.
All that is coming is vanity.

9 Rejoice, O young man, in your youth,
And let your heart cheer you in the days of your youth;
Walk in the ways of your heart,
And in the sight of your eyes;
But know that for all these
God will bring you into judgment.

10 Therefore remove sorrow from your heart,
And put away evil from your flesh,
For childhood and youth are vanity.

CHAPTER 12

1 Remember now your Creator in the days of your youth,
Before the difficult days come,
And the years draw near when you say,
“I have no pleasure in them”:

2 While the sun and the light,
The moon and the stars,
Are not darkened,
And the clouds do not return after the rain;
3 In the day when the keepers of the house tremble,
And the strong men bow down;
When the grinders cease because they are few,
And those that look through the windows grow dim;

4 When the doors are shut in the streets,
And the sound of grinding is low;
When one rises up at the sound of a bird,
And all the daughters of music are brought low.

5 Also they are afraid of height,
And of terrors in the way;
When the almond tree blossoms,
The grasshopper is a burden,
And desire fails.
For man goes to his eternal home,
And the mourners go about the streets.

6 Remember your Creator before the silver cord is loosed,
Or the golden bowl is broken,
Or the pitcher shattered at the fountain,
Or the wheel broken at the well.

7 Then the dust will return to the earth as it was,
And the spirit will return to God who gave it.

8 “Vanity of vanities,” says the Preacher,
“All is vanity.

9 And moreover, because the Preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yes, he pondered and sought out and set in order many proverbs. 10 The Preacher sought to find acceptable words; and what was written was upright—words of truth. 11 The words of the wise are like goads, and the words of scholars are like well-driven nails, given by one Shepherd. 12 And further, my son, be admonished by these. Of making many books there is no end, and much study is wearisome to the flesh.

13 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter:

Fear God and keep His commandments,
For this is man’s all.

14 For God will bring every work into judgment,
Including every secret thing,
Whether good or evil.

End Book Of ECCLESIASTES

SONG OF SOLOMON

CHAPTER 1

- 1 Solomon's Song of Songs.
- 2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth—
for your love is more delightful than wine.
- 3 Pleasing is the fragrance of your perfumes;
your name is like perfume poured out.
No wonder the young women love you
- 4 Take me away with you—let us hurry
Let the king bring me into his chambers.

Friends

We rejoice and delight in you;
we will praise your love more than wine.

She

How right they are to adore you

5 Dark am I, yet lovely,
daughters of Jerusalem,
dark like the tents of Kedar,
like the tent curtains of Solomon.

6 Do not stare at me because I am dark,
because I am darkened by the sun.
My mother's sons were angry with me
and made me take care of the vineyards;
my own vineyard I had to neglect.

7 Tell me, you whom I love,
where you graze your flock
and where you rest your sheep at midday.
Why should I be like a veiled woman
beside the flocks of your friends?

Friends

8 If you do not know, most beautiful of women,
follow the tracks of the sheep
and graze your young goats
by the tents of the shepherds.

He

- 9 I liken you, my darling, to a mare
among Pharaoh's chariot horses.
10 Your cheeks are beautiful with earrings,
your neck with strings of jewels.
11 We will make you earrings of gold,
studded with silver.

She

- 12 While the king was at his table,
my perfume spread its fragrance.
13 My beloved is to me a sachet of myrrh
resting between my breasts.
14 My beloved is to me a cluster of henna blossoms
from the vineyards of En Gedi.

He

- 15 How beautiful you are, my darling
Oh, how beautiful
Your eyes are doves.

She

- 16 How handsome you are, my beloved
Oh, how charming
And our bed is verdant.

He

- 17 The beams of our house are cedars;
our rafters are firs.

CHAPTER 2

I am a rose of Sharon,
a lily of the valleys.

He

- 2 Like a lily among thorns
is my darling among the young women.

She

3 Like an apple tree among the trees of the forest
is my beloved among the young men.

I delight to sit in his shade,
and his fruit is sweet to my taste.

4 Let him lead me to the banquet hall,
and let his banner over me be love.

5 Strengthen me with raisins,
refresh me with apples,
for I am faint with love.

6 His left arm is under my head,
and his right arm embraces me.

7 Daughters of Jerusalem, I charge you
by the gazelles and by the does of the field:

Do not arouse or awaken love
until it so desires.

8 Listen My beloved
Look Here he comes,
leaping across the mountains,
bounding over the hills.

9 My beloved is like a gazelle or a young stag.
Look There he stands behind our wall,
gazing through the windows,
peering through the lattice.

10 My beloved spoke and said to me,
“Arise, my darling,
my beautiful one, come with me.

11 See The winter is past;
the rains are over and gone.

12 Flowers appear on the earth;
the season of singing has come,
the cooing of doves
is heard in our land.

13 The fig tree forms its early fruit;
the blossoming vines spread their fragrance.

Arise, come, my darling;
my beautiful one, come with me.”

He

14 My dove in the clefts of the rock,

in the hiding places on the mountainside,
show me your face,
let me hear your voice;
for your voice is sweet,
and your face is lovely.
15 Catch for us the foxes,
the little foxes
that ruin the vineyards,
our vineyards that are in bloom.

She

16 My beloved is mine and I am his;
he browses among the lilies.
17 Until the day breaks
and the shadows flee,
turn, my beloved,
and be like a gazelle
or like a young stag
on the rugged hills.

CHAPTER 3

1 All night long on my bed
I looked for the one my heart loves;
I looked for him but did not find him.
2 I will get up now and go about the city,
through its streets and squares;
I will search for the one my heart loves.
So I looked for him but did not find him.
3 The watchmen found me
as they made their rounds in the city.
“Have you seen the one my heart loves?”
4 Scarcely had I passed them
when I found the one my heart loves.
I held him and would not let him go
till I had brought him to my mother’s house,
to the room of the one who conceived me.
5 Daughters of Jerusalem, I charge you
by the gazelles and by the does of the field:
Do not arouse or awaken love
until it so desires.

6 Who is this coming up from the wilderness
like a column of smoke,
perfumed with myrrh and incense
made from all the spices of the merchant?
7 Look It is Solomon's carriage,
escorted by sixty warriors,
the noblest of Israel,
8 all of them wearing the sword,
all experienced in battle,
each with his sword at his side,
prepared for the terrors of the night.
9 King Solomon made for himself the carriage;
he made it of wood from Lebanon.
10 Its posts he made of silver,
its base of gold.
Its seat was upholstered with purple,
its interior inlaid with love.
Daughters of Jerusalem, 11 come out,
and look, you daughters of Zion.
Look on King Solomon wearing a crown,
the crown with which his mother crowned him
on the day of his wedding,
the day his heart rejoiced.

CHAPTER 4

1 How beautiful you are, my darling
Oh, how beautiful
Your eyes behind your veil are doves.
Your hair is like a flock of goats
descending from the hills of Gilead.
2 Your teeth are like a flock of sheep just shorn,
coming up from the washing.
Each has its twin;
not one of them is alone.
3 Your lips are like a scarlet ribbon;
your mouth is lovely.
Your temples behind your veil
are like the halves of a pomegranate.
4 Your neck is like the tower of David,
built with courses of stone;
on it hang a thousand shields,

all of them shields of warriors.
5 Your breasts are like two fawns,
like twin fawns of a gazelle
that browse among the lilies.
6 Until the day breaks
and the shadows flee,
I will go to the mountain of myrrh
and to the hill of incense.
7 You are altogether beautiful, my darling;
there is no flaw in you.
8 Come with me from Lebanon, my bride,
come with me from Lebanon.
Descend from the crest of Amana,
from the top of Senir, the summit of Hermon,
from the lions' dens
and the mountain haunts of leopards.
9 You have stolen my heart, my sister, my bride;
you have stolen my heart
with one glance of your eyes,
with one jewel of your necklace.
10 How delightful is your love, my sister, my bride
How much more pleasing is your love than wine,
and the fragrance of your perfume
more than any spice
11 Your lips drop sweetness as the honeycomb, my bride;
milk and honey are under your tongue.
The fragrance of your garments
is like the fragrance of Lebanon.
12 You are a garden locked up, my sister, my bride;
you are a spring enclosed, a sealed fountain.
13 Your plants are an orchard of pomegranates
with choice fruits,
with henna and nard/perfume,
14 nard and saffron,
calamus and cinnamon,
with every kind of incense tree,
with myrrh and aloes
and all the finest spices.
15 You are a garden fountain,
a well of flowing water
streaming down from Lebanon.

She

16 Awake, north wind,
 and come, south wind
Blow on my garden,
 that its fragrance may spread everywhere.
Let my beloved come into his garden
 and taste its choice fruits.

CHAPTER 5

I have come into my garden, my sister, my bride;
 I have gathered my myrrh with my spice.
I have eaten my honeycomb and my honey;
 I have drunk my wine and my milk.

Friends

Eat, friends, and drink;
 drink your fill of love.

She

2 I slept but my heart was awake.
 Listen My beloved is knocking:
“Open to me, my sister, my darling,
 my dove, my flawless one.
My head is drenched with dew,
 my hair with the dampness of the night.”
3 I have taken off my robe—
 must I put it on again?
I have washed my feet—
 must I soil them again?
4 My beloved thrust his hand through the latch-opening;
 my heart began to pound for him.
5 I arose to open for my beloved,
 and my hands dripped with myrrh,
my fingers with flowing myrrh,
 on the handles of the bolt.
6 I opened for my beloved,
 but my beloved had left; he was gone.
 My heart sank at his departure.
I looked for him but did not find him.

I called him but he did not answer.
7 The watchmen found me
as they made their rounds in the city.
They beat me, they bruised me;
they took away my cloak,
those watchmen of the walls
8 Daughters of Jerusalem, I charge you—
if you find my beloved,
what will you tell him?
Tell him I am faint with love.

Friends

9 How is your beloved better than others,
most beautiful of women?
How is your beloved better than others,
that you so charge us?

She

10 My beloved is radiant and ruddy,
outstanding among ten thousand.
11 His head is purest gold;
his hair is wavy
and black as a raven.
12 His eyes are like doves
by the water streams,
washed in milk,
mounted like jewels.
13 His cheeks are like beds of spice
yielding perfume.
His lips are like lilies
dripping with myrrh.
14 His arms are rods of gold
set with topaz.
His body is like polished ivory
decorated with lapis lazuli.
15 His legs are pillars of marble
set on bases of pure gold.
His appearance is like Lebanon,
choice as its cedars.
16 His mouth is sweetness itself;
he is altogether lovely.

This is my beloved, this is my friend,
daughters of Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 6

Where has your beloved gone,
most beautiful of women?
Which way did your beloved turn,
that we may look for him with you?

She

2 My beloved has gone down to his garden,
to the beds of spices,
to browse in the gardens
and to gather lilies.
3 I am my beloved's and my beloved is mine;
he browses among the lilies.

He

4 You are as beautiful as Tirzah, my darling,
as lovely as Jerusalem,
as majestic as troops with banners.
5 Turn your eyes from me;
they overwhelm me.
Your hair is like a flock of goats
descending from Gilead.
6 Your teeth are like a flock of sheep
coming up from the washing.
Each has its twin,
not one of them is missing.
7 Your temples behind your veil
are like the halves of a pomegranate.
8 Sixty queens there may be,
and eighty concubines,
and virgins beyond number;
9 but my dove, my perfect one, is unique,
the only daughter of her mother,
the favorite of the one who bore her.
The young women saw her and called her blessed;
the queens and concubines praised her.

Friends

10 Who is this that appears like the dawn,
fair as the moon, bright as the sun,
majestic as the stars in procession?

He

11 I went down to the grove of nut trees
to look at the new growth in the valley,
to see if the vines had budded
or the pomegranates were in bloom.

12 Before I realized it,
my desire set me among the royal chariots of my people.

13 Come back, come back, O Shulammite;
come back, come back, that we may gaze on you

Why would you gaze on the Shulammite
as on the dance of Mahanaim?

CHAPTER 7

1 How beautiful your sandaled feet,
O prince's daughter

Your graceful legs are like jewels,
the work of an artist's hands.

2 Your navel is a rounded goblet
that never lacks blended wine.

Your waist is a mound of wheat
encircled by lilies.

3 Your breasts are like two fawns,
like twin fawns of a gazelle.

4 Your neck is like an ivory tower.
Your eyes are the pools of Heshbon
by the gate of Bath Rabbim.

Your nose is like the tower of Lebanon
looking toward Damascus.

5 Your head crowns you like Mount Carmel.
Your hair is like royal tapestry;
the king is held captive by its tresses.

6 How beautiful you are and how pleasing,
my love, with your delights

7 Your stature is like that of the palm,

and your breasts like clusters of fruit.
8 I said, "I will climb the palm tree;
I will take hold of its fruit."
May your breasts be like clusters of grapes on the vine,
the fragrance of your breath like apples,
9 and your mouth like the best wine.

She

May the wine go straight to my beloved,
flowing gently over lips and teeth.
10 I belong to my beloved,
and his desire is for me.
11 Come, my beloved, let us go to the countryside,
let us spend the night in the villages.
12 Let us go early to the vineyards
to see if the vines have budded,
if their blossoms have opened,
and if the pomegranates are in bloom—
there I will give you my love.
13 The mandrakes send out their fragrance,
and at our door is every delicacy,
both new and old,
that I have stored up for you, my beloved.

CHAPTER 8

If only you were to me like a brother,
who was nursed at my mother's breasts
Then, if I found you outside,
I would kiss you,
and no one would despise me.
2 I would lead you
and bring you to my mother's house—
she who has taught me.
I would give you spiced wine to drink,
the nectar of my pomegranates.
3 His left arm is under my head
and his right arm embraces me.
4 Daughters of Jerusalem, I charge you:
Do not arouse or awaken love
until it so desires.

Friends

5 Who is this coming up from the wilderness
 leaning on her beloved?

She

Under the apple tree I roused you;
 there your mother conceived you,
 there she who was in labor gave you birth.

6 Place me like a seal over your heart,
 like a seal on your arm;
for love is as strong as death,
 its jealousy unyielding as the grave.

It burns like blazing fire,
 like a mighty flame.

7 Many waters cannot quench love;
 rivers cannot sweep it away.

If one were to give
 all the wealth of one's house for love,
 it would be utterly scorned.

Friends

8 We have a little sister,
 and her breasts are not yet grown.

What shall we do for our sister
 on the day she is spoken for?

9 If she is a wall,
 we will build towers of silver on her.

If she is a door,
 we will enclose her with panels of cedar.

She

10 I am a wall,
 and my breasts are like towers.

Thus I have become in his eyes
 like one bringing contentment.

11 Solomon had a vineyard in Baal Hamon;
 he let out his vineyard to tenants.

Each was to bring for its fruit
 a thousand shekels[d] of silver.

12 But my own vineyard is mine to give;

the thousand shekels are for you, Solomon,
and two hundred[e] are for those who tend its fruit.

He

13 You who dwell in the gardens
with friends in attendance,
let me hear your voice

She

14 Come away, my beloved,
and be like a gazelle
or like a young stag
on the spice-laden mountains.

END Book SONG OF SOLOMON

Book of ISAIAH

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of ISAIAH:

- God says--put away your sinning, cease to do evil.
- My hand of Mercy/forgiveness is stretched out still.
- The 1000 year Millennium times are described.
- A vision of God on his Throne is described.
- Let God be your Fear--not people.
- Jesus Christ shall be called--the Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace, Wonderful Counselor.
- There is much talk about the Day of the Lord.
- satan is described in Heaven before he fell.
- God will help the poor and fatherless.
- Perfect Peace comes from Keeping your Mind on God--and Trusting Him completely.
- Be Holy--don't sin or rebel against God.
- Prophecy is Given against Assyria and it's King Sennacherib.
- God's Words will last forever--and will accomplish His purposes
- My Thoughts are above your thoughts.
- Wait upon God and renew your strength.
- There is No Peace says God to the wicked.
- By Jesus Christ stripes/whippings/wounds--we are Healed.
- God laid on Jesus Christ--the Sins of us all.
- No Weapon formed against God's Saints shall prosper.
- There are Great Riches in Heaven—that God has prepared for his Saints

Book Of ISAIAH

CHAPTER 1

1 The vision concerning Judah and Jerusalem that Isaiah son of Amoz saw during the reigns of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz and Hezekiah, kings of Judah.

2 Hear me, you heavens, Listen earth,

For the Lord has spoken:

“I reared children and brought them up,

but they have Rebelled against me.

3 The ox knows its master,

the donkey its owner’s manger,

but Israel does not know,

my people do not understand.”

4 Woe to the sinful nation,

a people whose guilt is great,

a brood of evildoers,

children given to corruption.

They have forsaken the Lord;

they have spurned the Holy One of Israel

and turned their backs on him.

5 Why should you be beaten anymore?

Why do you persist in rebellion?

Your whole head is injured,

your whole heart afflicted.

6 From the sole of your foot to the top of your head

there is no soundness—

only wounds and welts

and open sores,

not cleansed or bandaged

or soothed with olive oil.

7 Your country is desolate,

your cities burned with fire;

your fields are being stripped by foreigners

right before you,

laid waste as when overthrown by strangers.

8 Daughter Zion is left

like a shelter in a vineyard,

like a hut in a cucumber field,

like a city under siege.

9 Unless the Lord Almighty

had left us some survivors,
we would have become like Sodom,
we would have been like Gomorrah.

10 Hear the Word of the Lord,
--you rulers of Sodom--

listen to the instruction of our God,
--you people of Gomorrah--

11 “The multitude of your sacrifices—
what are they to me?” says the Lord.

“I have more than enough of burnt offerings,
of rams and the fat of fattened animals;

I have no pleasure
in the blood of bulls and lambs and goats.

12 When you come to appear before me,
who has asked this of you,
this trampling of my courts?

13 Stop bringing meaningless offerings.
Your incense is detestable to me.

New Moons, Sabbaths and convocations—
I cannot bear your worthless assemblies.

14 Your New Moon feasts and your appointed festivals
I hate with all my being.

They have become a burden to me;
I am weary of bearing them.

15 When you spread out your hands in prayer,
I hide my eyes from you;
even when you offer many prayers,
I am not listening.

--Your hands are full of blood--

16 Wash and make yourselves clean.
Take your evil deeds out of my sight;
stop doing wrong/sinning.

17 Learn to do right; seek justice.
Defend the oppressed.
Take up the cause of the fatherless;
plead the case of the widow.

18 “Come now, let us settle the matter,”
says the Lord.

“Though your Sins are like scarlet,
they shall be as white as snow;

though they are red as crimson,
they shall be like wool.

19 If you are Willing and Obedient,
you will eat the good things of the land;

20 but if you resist and rebel,
you will be devoured by the sword.”

For the mouth of the Lord has spoken.

21 See how the faithful city
has become a prostitute/whore.

She once was full of justice;
righteousness used to dwell in her—
but now murderers.

22 Your silver has become dross,
your choice wine is diluted with water.

23 Your rulers are rebels,
partners with thieves;
they all love bribes
and chase after gifts.

They do not defend the cause of the fatherless;
the widow’s case does not come before them.

24 Therefore the Lord, the Lord Almighty,
the Mighty One of Israel, declares:

“Ah I will vent my wrath on my foes
and avenge myself on my enemies.

25 I will turn my hand against you;
I will thoroughly purge away your dross/sins
and remove all your impurities.

26 I will restore your leaders as in days of old,
your rulers as at the beginning.

Afterward you will be called
the City of Righteousness,
the Faithful City.”

27 Zion will be delivered with justice,
her penitent ones with righteousness.

28 But rebels and sinners will both be broken,
and those who Forsake the Lord will perish.

29 “You will be ashamed because of the sacred oaks
in which you have delighted;
you will be disgraced because of the gardens
that you have chosen.

30 You will be like an oak with fading leaves,
like a garden without water.
31 The mighty man will become tinder
and his work a spark;
both will burn together,
with no one to quench the fire.”

CHAPTER 2

1 The Word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

2 It shall come to pass in the latter days
that the mountain of the house of the Lord
shall be established as the highest of the mountains,
and shall be lifted up above the hills;
and all the nations shall flow to it,

3 and many peoples shall come, and say:
“Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord,
to the house of the God of Jacob,
that he may teach us his ways
and that we may walk in his paths.”

For out of Zion shall go forth the law,
and the Word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

4 He shall judge between the nations,
and shall decide disputes for many peoples;
and they shall beat their swords into plowshares,
and their spears into pruning hooks;
nation shall not lift up sword against nation,
neither shall they learn war anymore.

5 O house of Jacob,
come, let us Walk--in the Light of God Almighty.

6 For you have rejected your people,
the house of Jacob,
because they are full of things from the east

and of fortune-tellers like the Philistines,
and they strike hands with the children of foreigners.
7 Their land is filled with silver and gold,
and there is no end to their treasures;
their land is filled with horses,
and there is no end to their chariots.
8 Their land is filled with Idols;
they bow down to the work of their hands,
to what their own fingers have made.
9 So man is humbled,
and each one is brought low—
do not forgive them
10 Enter into the rock
and hide in the dust
from before the terror of the Lord,
and from the splendor of his majesty.
11 The haughty looks of man shall be brought low,
and the lofty pride of men shall be humbled,
and the Lord alone will be exalted in that day.
12 For the Lord of hosts has appointed a Day
against all that is proud and lofty,
against all that is lifted up—and it shall be brought low;
13 against all the cedars of Lebanon,
lofty and lifted up;
and against all the oaks of Bashan;
14 against all the lofty mountains,
and against all the uplifted hills;
15 against every high tower,
and against every fortified wall;
16 against all the ships of Tarshish,
and against all the beautiful craft.
17 And the haughtiness of man shall be humbled,
and the lofty pride of men shall be brought low,
and the Lord alone will be exalted in that day.
18 And the idols shall utterly pass away.
19 And people shall enter the caves of the rocks
and the holes of the ground,
from before the Terror of the Lord,
and from the splendor of his majesty,
when he rises to terrify the earth.
20 In that day people will cast away

their idols of silver and their idols of gold,
which they made for themselves to worship,
to the moles and to the bats,
21 to enter the caverns of the rocks
and the clefts of the cliffs,
from before the terror/nightmare fear of the Lord,
and from the splendor of his majesty,
when He rises to terrify the earth.
22 Stop regarding people
in whose nostrils is breath,
for of what account are they/compared to God?

CHAPTER 3

1

1 For behold, the Lord God of hosts
is taking away from Jerusalem and from Judah
support and supply,
all support of bread,
and all support of water;
2 the mighty man and the soldier,
the judge and the prophet,
the diviner and the elder,
3 the captain of fifty
and the man of rank,
the counselor and the skillful magician
and the expert in charms.
4 And I will make boys their princes,
and infants shall rule over them.
5 And the people will oppress one another,
every one his fellow
and every one his neighbor;
the youth will be insolent to the elder,
and the despised to the honorable.

6 For a man will take hold of his brother
in the house of his father, saying:

“You have a cloak;
you shall be our leader,
and this heap of ruins
shall be under your rule”;

7 in that day he will speak out, saying:

“I will not be a healer;
in my house there is neither bread nor cloak;
you shall not make me
leader of the people.”

8 For Jerusalem has stumbled,
and Judah has fallen,

because their speech and their deeds are against the Lord,
defying His glorious presence.

9 For the look on their faces bears witness against them;
they proclaim their sin/evil deeds/sexual sins like Sodom;
they do not hide it.

Woe to them

For they have brought Evil on themselves.

10 Tell the righteous that it shall be well with them,
for they shall eat the fruit of their works.

11 Woe to the wicked It shall be ill with them,
for what their hands have dealt out shall be done to them.

12 My people—infants are their oppressors,
and women rule over them.

O my people, your guides mislead you
and they have swallowed up the course of your paths.

13 The Lord has taken his place to contend;
he stands to judge peoples.

14 The Lord will enter into judgment
with the elders and princes of his people:

“It is you who have devoured the vineyard,
the spoil of the poor is in your houses.

15 What do you mean by crushing my people,
by grinding the face of the poor?”

declares the Lord God of hosts.

16 The Lord said:

Because the daughters of Zion are haughty
and walk with outstretched necks,
glancing wantonly with their eyes,

mincing along as they go,
tinkling with their feet,
17 therefore the Lord will strike with a scab
the heads of the daughters of Zion,
and the Lord will lay bare their secret parts.

18 In that day the Lord will take away the finery of the anklets, the headbands, and the crescents; 19 the pendants, the bracelets, and the scarves; 20 the headdresses, the armlets, the sashes, the perfume boxes, and the amulets; 21 the signet rings and nose rings; 22 the festal robes, the mantles, the cloaks, and the handbags; 23 the mirrors, the linen garments, the turbans, and the veils.

24 Instead of perfume there will be rottenness;
and instead of a belt, a rope;
and instead of well-set hair, baldness;
and instead of a rich robe, a skirt of sackcloth;
and branding instead of beauty.

25 Your men shall fall by the sword
and your mighty men in battle.

26 And her gates shall lament and mourn;
empty, she shall sit on the ground.

CHAPTER 4

And seven women shall take hold of one man in that day, saying, “We will eat our own bread and wear our own clothes, only let us be called by your name; take away our reproach.”

2 In that day the Branch of the Lord shall be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the land shall be the pride and honor of the survivors of Israel. 3 And those who are left in Zion and remain in Jerusalem will be called holy, everyone who has been recorded for life in Jerusalem,

4 when the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion and cleansed the bloodstains of Jerusalem from its midst by a spirit of judgment and by a spirit of burning.

5 Then the Lord will create over the whole site of Mount Zion and over her assemblies a cloud by day, and smoke and the shining of a flaming fire by night; for over all the glory there will be a canopy.

6 There will be a booth for shade by day from the heat, and for a refuge and a shelter from the storm and rain.

CHAPTER 5

1 Let me sing for my beloved
my love song concerning his vineyard:

My beloved had a vineyard
on a very fertile hill.

2 He dug it and cleared it of stones,
and planted it with choice vines;
he built a watchtower in the midst of it,
and hewed out a wine vat in it;
and he looked for it to yield grapes,
but it yielded wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem
and men of Judah,
Judge between me/God and my vineyard/you people.

4 What more was there to do for my vineyard,
that I have not done in it?

When I looked for it to yield grapes,
why did it yield wild grapes?

5 And now I will tell you
what I will do to my vineyard.

I will remove its hedge,
and it shall be devoured;

I will break down its wall,
and it shall be trampled down.

6 I will make it a waste;
it shall not be pruned or hoed,
and briars and thorns shall grow up;

I will also command the clouds
that they rain no rain upon it.

7 For the Vineyard of the Lord of hosts
is the house of Israel,
and the men of Judah
are his pleasant planting;
and he looked for justice,
but behold, bloodshed;
for righteousness,
but behold, an outcry

8 Woe to those who join house to house,
who add field to field,
until there is no more room,

and you are made to dwell alone
in the midst of the land.

9 The Lord of hosts has sworn in my hearing:

“Surely many houses shall be desolate,
large and beautiful houses, without inhabitant.

10 For ten acres of vineyard shall yield but one bath,
and a homer of seed shall yield but an ephah.”

11 Woe to those who rise Early in the Morning,

that they may run after strong drink/booze,

who tarry late into the evening/drinking

as wine/beer/booze inflames them

12 They have lyre and harp,

tambourine and flute and wine at their feasts,

but they do not regard the deeds of the Lord,
or see the work of his hands.

13 Therefore my people go into exile

for lack of knowledge;

their honored men go hungry,

and their multitude is parched with thirst.

14 Therefore Sheol/hell has enlarged its appetite

and opened its mouth beyond measure,

and the nobility of Jerusalem and her multitude will go down,

her revelers and he who exults in her.

15 Man is humbled, and each one is brought low,

and the eyes of the haughty are brought low.

16 But the Lord of hosts is exalted in justice,

and the Holy God shows himself holy in righteousness.

17 Then shall the lambs graze as in their pasture,

and nomads shall eat among the ruins of the rich.

18 Woe to those who draw iniquity with cords of falsehood,

who draw sin as with cart ropes,

19 who say: “Let him be quick,

let him speed his work

that we may see it;

let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw near,

and let it come, that we may know it”

20 Woe to those who call evil good

and good evil,

who put darkness for light

and light for darkness,

who put bitter for sweet

and sweet for bitter

21 Woe to those who are wise in their own eyes,
and shrewd in their own sight

22 Woe to those who are heroes at drinking wine/beers/booze/doing shots,
and valiant people in mixing strong drink/distilled spirits,

23 who acquit the guilty for a bribe,
and deprive the innocent of his right

24 Therefore, as the tongue of fire devours the stubble,
and as dry grass sinks down in the flame,

so their root will be as rottenness,
and their blossom go up like dust;

for they have rejected the law of the Lord of hosts,
and have despised the Word of the Holy One of Israel.

25 Therefore the Anger of the Lord was kindled/aflame against his people,
and he stretched out his hand against them and struck them,

and the mountains quaked;
and their corpses were as refuse
in the midst of the streets.

For all this God's anger has not turned away,
and his Hand/help is stretched out still.

26 He will raise a signal for nations far away,
and whistle for them from the ends of the earth;
and behold, quickly, speedily they come

27 None is weary, none stumbles,
none slumbers or sleeps,

not a waistband is loose,
not a sandal strap broken;

28 their arrows are sharp,
all their bows bent,
their horses' hoofs seem like flint,
and their wheels like the whirlwind.

29 Their roaring is like a lion,
like young lions they roar;
they growl and seize their prey;
they carry it off, and none can rescue.

30 They will growl over it on that day,
like the growling of the sea.

And if one looks to the land,
behold, darkness and distress;
and the light is darkened by its clouds

CHAPTER 6

1 In the year that king Uzziah died **I saw also the Lord sitting upon a Throne, high and lifted up, and his train/majesty/glory filled the temple.**

2 Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly. 3 And one cried unto another, and said,

Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts--the whole earth is full of his Glory.

4 And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.

5 Then said I, Woe is me for I am undone/guilty--because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell--in the midst of a people of unclean lips:

--for mine eyes--have Seen the King/God Almighty, the Lord of hosts.

6 Then flew one of the seraphims unto me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar:

7 And he laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this has touched your lips; and your Iniquity is taken away, and your Sin purged. 8 Also I heard the Voice of the Lord, saying--Whom shall I Send--and who will Go for us?

--Then said I, Here am I; Send Me.--

9 And he said,

Go--and tell this people,

--Hear you indeed, but understand not/My Commands to you; and see you indeed, but Perceive Not.

10 Make the heart of this people dull,

and their ears heavy,

and blind their eyes;

lest they see with their eyes,

and hear with their ears,

and understand with their hearts,

and turn and be healed."

11 Then I said, "How long, O Lord?"

And he said:

"Until cities lie waste

without inhabitant,

and houses without people,

and the land is a desolate waste,

12 and the Lord removes people far away,
and the forsaken places are many in the midst of the land.
13 And though a tenth remain in it,
it will be burned again,
like a terebinth or an oak,
whose stump remains
when it is felled.”
The holy seed is its stump.

CHAPTER 7

1 In the days of Ahaz the son of Jotham, son of Uzziah, king of Judah, Rezin the king of Syria and Pekah the son of Remaliah the king of Israel came up to Jerusalem to wage war against it, but could not yet mount an attack against it. 2 When the house of David was told, “Syria is in league with Ephraim,” the heart of Ahaz and the heart of his people shook as the trees of the forest shake before the wind.

3 And the Lord said to Isaiah, “Go out to meet Ahaz, you and Shear-jashub your son, at the end of the conduit of the upper pool on the highway to the Washer's Field. 4 And say to him, ‘Be careful, be quiet, do not fear, and do not let your heart be faint because of these two smoldering stumps of firebrands, at the fierce anger of Rezin and Syria and the son of Remaliah.

5 Because Syria, with Ephraim and the son of Remaliah, has devised evil against you, saying, 6 “Let us go up against Judah and terrify it, and let us conquer it for ourselves, and set up the son of Tabeel as king in the midst of it,” 7 thus says the Lord God:

““It shall not stand,
and it shall not come to pass.

8 For the head of Syria is Damascus,
and the head of Damascus is Rezin.

And within sixty-five years

Ephraim will be shattered from being a people.

9 And the head of Ephraim is Samaria,
and the head of Samaria is the son of Remaliah.

If you are not firm in Faith,

you will not be firm/steadfast at all.””

10 Again the Lord spoke to Ahaz: 11 “Ask a sign of the Lord your God; let it be deep as Sheol or high as heaven.” 12 But Ahaz said, “I will not ask, and I will Not put the Lord to the test.” 13 And he said, “Hear then, O house of David Is it too little for you to weary men, that you weary my God also?

14 Therefore the Lord himself will give you a sign. Behold, the virgin shall conceive and bear a son/Jesus Christ, and shall call his name Immanuel. 15 He shall eat curds and

honey when he knows how to refuse the evil and choose the good. 16 For before the boy knows how to refuse the evil and choose the good, the land whose two kings you dread will be deserted.

17 The Lord will bring upon you and upon your people and upon your father's house such days as have not come since the day that Ephraim departed from Judah—the king of Assyria”

18 In that day the Lord will whistle for the fly that is at the end of the streams of Egypt, and for the bee that is in the land of Assyria. 19 And they will all come and settle in the steep ravines, and in the clefts of the rocks, and on all the thorn bushes, and on all the pastures.

20 In that day the Lord will shave with a razor that is hired beyond the River—with the king of Assyria—the head and the hair of the feet, and it will sweep away the beard also.

21 In that day a man will keep alive a young cow and two sheep, 22 and because of the abundance of milk that they give, he will eat curds, for everyone who is left in the land will eat curds and honey.

23 In that day every place where there used to be a thousand vines, worth a thousand shekels of silver, will become briers and thorns. 24 With bow and arrows a man will come there, for all the land will be briers and thorns. 25 And as for all the hills that used to be hoed with a hoe, you will not come there for fear of briers and thorns, but they will become a place where cattle are let loose and where sheep tread.

CHAPTER 8

1 Then the Lord said to me, “Take a large tablet and write on it in common characters, ‘Belonging to Maher-shalal-hash-baz.’ 2 And I will get reliable witnesses, Uriah the priest and Zechariah the son of Jeberechiah, to attest for me.”

3 And I went to the prophetess, and she conceived and bore a son. Then the Lord said to me, “Call his name Maher-shalal-hash-baz; 4 for before the boy knows how to cry ‘My father’ or ‘My mother,’ the wealth of Damascus and the spoil of Samaria will be carried away before the king of Assyria.”

5 The Lord spoke to me again: 6 “Because this people has refused the waters of Shiloah that flow gently, and rejoice over Rezin and the son of Remaliah, 7 therefore, behold, the Lord is bringing up against them the waters of the River, mighty and many, the king of Assyria and all his glory. And it will rise over all its channels and go over all its banks, 8 and it will sweep on into Judah, it will overflow and pass on, reaching even to the neck, and its outspread wings will fill the breadth of your land, O Immanuel.”

9 Be broken, you peoples, and be shattered;
give ear, all you far countries;
strap on your armor and be shattered;

strap on your armor and be shattered.

10 Take counsel together, but it will come to nothing;
speak a word, but it will not stand,
for God is with us.

11 For the Lord spoke thus to me with his strong hand upon me, and warned me not to walk in the way of this people, saying: 12 “Do not call conspiracy all that this people calls conspiracy, and do not fear what they fear, nor be in dread. 13 But the Lord of hosts is who you shall--Honor as Holy. Let God be your Fear--and let Him be your dread.

14 And he will become a sanctuary and a stone of offense and a rock of stumbling to both houses of Israel, a trap and a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 15 And many shall stumble on it. They shall fall and be broken; they shall be snared and taken.”

16 Bind up the testimony; seal the teaching among my disciples. 17 I will wait for

the Lord, who is hiding his face from the house of Jacob, and I will hope in

him. 18 Behold, I and the children whom the Lord has given me are signs and portents

in Israel from the Lord of hosts, who dwells on Mount Zion. 19 And when they say to

you, “Inquire of the mediums and the necromancers who chirp and mutter,” should not a people inquire of their God? Should they inquire of the dead on behalf of the

living? 20 To the teaching and to the testimony If they will not speak according to this

word, it is because they have no dawn. 21 They will pass through the land, greatly

distressed and hungry. And when they are hungry, they will be enraged and will speak

contemptuously against their king and their God, and turn their faces upward. 22 And

they will look to the earth, but behold, distress and darkness, the gloom of anguish. And

they will be thrust into thick darkness.

CHAPTER 9

1 Nevertheless, there will be no more gloom for those who were in distress. In the past he humbled the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, but in the future he will honor Galilee of the nations, by the Way of the Sea, beyond the Jordan—

2 The people walking in darkness

have seen a great Light;
on those living in the land of deep darkness
a light has dawned.

3 You have enlarged the nation
and increased their joy;
they rejoice before you
as people rejoice at the harvest,
as warriors rejoice
when dividing the plunder.

4 For as in the day of Midian's defeat,
you have shattered
the yoke that burdens them,
the bar across their shoulders,
the rod of their oppressor.

5 Every warrior's boot used in battle
and every garment rolled in blood
will be destined for burning,
will be fuel for the fire.

6 For to us a child/Jesus Christ is born,
to us a son is given,
and the government will be on his shoulders.

And he will be called
Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God,
Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace.

7 Of the greatness of his government and peace
there will be no end.

He will reign on David's throne
and over his kingdom,
establishing and upholding it
with justice and righteousness
from that time on and Forever.

The zeal of the Lord Almighty
will accomplish this.

8 The Lord has sent a message against Jacob;
it will fall on Israel.

9 All the people will know it—
Ephraim and the inhabitants of Samaria—
who say with pride
and arrogance of heart,

10 "The bricks have fallen down,

but we will rebuild with dressed stone;
the fig trees have been felled,
but we will replace them with cedars.”

11 But the Lord has strengthened Rezin’s foes against them
and has spurred their enemies on.

12 Arameans from the east and Philistines from the west
have devoured Israel with open mouth.

Yet for all this, his anger is not turned away,
his hand is still upraised.

13 But the people have not returned to Him who struck them,
nor have they sought the Lord Almighty.

14 So the Lord will cut off from Israel both head and tail,
both palm branch and reed in a single day;

15 the elders and dignitaries are the head,
the prophets who teach lies are the tail.

16 Those who guide this people mislead them,
and those who are guided are led astray.

17 Therefore the Lord will take no pleasure in the young men,
nor will he pity the fatherless and widows,
for everyone is ungodly and wicked,
every mouth speaks folly/foolishness.

Yet for all this, his anger is not turned away,
his hand is still upraised.

18 Surely wickedness burns like a fire;
it consumes briars and thorns,
it sets the forest thickets ablaze,
so that it rolls upward in a column of smoke.

19 By the wrath of the Lord Almighty
the land will be scorched
and the people will be fuel for the fire;
they will not spare one another.

20 On the right they will devour,
but still be hungry;
on the left they will eat,
but not be satisfied.

Each will feed on the flesh of their own offspring:

21 Manasseh will feed on Ephraim, and Ephraim on Manasseh;
together they will turn against Judah.

Yet for all this, his anger is not turned away,
his hand is still upraised.

CHAPTER 10

1 Woe to those who make unjust laws,
to those who issue oppressive decrees,

2 to deprive the poor of their rights
and withhold justice from the oppressed of my people,
making widows their prey
and robbing the fatherless.

3 What will you do on the day of reckoning,
when disaster comes from afar?

To whom will you run for help?
Where will you leave your riches?

4 Nothing will remain but to cringe among the captives
or fall among the slain.

Yet for all this, his anger is not turned away,
his hand is still upraised.

5 “Woe to the Assyrian, the rod of my anger,
in whose hand is the club of my wrath

6 I send him against a godless nation,
I dispatch him against a people who anger me,
to seize loot and snatch plunder,
and to trample them down like mud in the streets.

7 But this is not what he intends,
this is not what he has in mind;
his purpose is to destroy,
to put an end to many nations.

8 ‘Are not my commanders all kings?’ he says.

9 ‘Has not Kalno fared like Carchemish?
Is not Hamath like Arpad,
and Samaria like Damascus?

10 As my hand seized the kingdoms of the idols,
kingdoms whose images excelled those of Jerusalem and Samaria—

11 shall I not deal with Jerusalem and her images
as I dealt with Samaria and her idols?’”

12 When the Lord has finished all his work against Mount Zion and Jerusalem, he will

say, “I will punish the king of Assyria for the willful pride of his heart and the haughty look in his eyes.

13 For he says:

““By the strength of my hand I have done this,
and by my wisdom, because I have understanding.

I removed the boundaries of nations,
I plundered their treasures;
like a mighty one I subdued their kings.

14 As one reaches into a nest,
so my hand reached for the wealth of the nations;
as people gather abandoned eggs,
so I gathered all the countries;
not one flapped a wing,
or opened its mouth to chirp.””

15 Does the ax raise itself above the person who swings it,
or the saw boast against the one who uses it?
As if a rod were to wield the person who lifts it up,
or a club brandish the one who is not wood

16 Therefore, the Lord, the Lord Almighty,
will send a wasting disease upon his sturdy warriors;
under his pomp a fire will be kindled
like a blazing flame.

17 The Light of Israel will become a fire,
their Holy One a flame;
in a single day it will burn and consume
his thorns and his briers.

18 The splendor of his forests and fertile fields
it will completely destroy,
as when a sick person wastes away.

19 And the remaining trees of his forests will be so few
that a child could write them down.

20 In that day the remnant of Israel,
the survivors of Jacob,
will no longer rely on him
who struck them down
but will truly rely on the Lord,
the Holy One of Israel.

21 A remnant will return, a remnant of Jacob
will return to the Mighty God.

22 Though your people be like the sand by the sea, Israel,

only a remnant will return.
Destruction has been decreed,
overwhelming and righteous.
23 The Lord, the Lord Almighty, will carry out
the destruction decreed upon the whole land.
24 Therefore this is what the Lord, the Lord Almighty, says:
“My people who live in Zion,
do Not Be Afraid of the Assyrians,
who beat you with a rod
and lift up a club against you, as Egypt did.
25 Very soon my anger against you will end
and my wrath will be directed to their destruction.”
26 The Lord Almighty will lash them with a whip,
as when he struck down Midian at the rock of Oreb;
and he will raise his staff over the waters,
as he did in Egypt.
27 In that day their burden will be lifted from your shoulders,
their yoke from your neck;
the yoke will be broken
because you have grown so fat/obese.
28 They enter Aiath;
they pass through Migron;
they store supplies at Mikdash.
29 They go over the pass, and say,
“We will camp overnight at Geba.”
Ramah trembles;
Gibeah of Saul flees.
30 Cry out, Daughter Gallim
Listen, Laishah
Poor Anathoth
31 Madmenah is in flight;
the people of Gebim take cover.
32 This day they will halt at Nob;
they will shake their fist
at the mount of Daughter Zion,
at the hill of Jerusalem.
33 See, the Lord, the Lord Almighty,
will lop off the boughs with great power.
The lofty trees will be felled,
the tall ones will be brought low.

34 He will cut down the forest thickets with an ax;
Lebanon will fall before the Mighty One.

CHAPTER 11

1 And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse,

--and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

2 And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him/Jesus Christ--the spirit of Wisdom and Understanding,-the spirit of Counsel and Might, the spirit of Knowledge and of the--Fear of the Lord;

3 And shall make him of Quick Understanding in the--Fear of the Lord:

and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes,
neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

4 But with Righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth:

and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth,
and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

5 And Righteousness--shall be the girdle/belt of his loins,
and Faithfulness--the girdle/belt of his reins.

During The Millennium –The 1000 Year Reign of Jesus Christ on the Earth:

6 The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb,
and the leopard shall lie down with the goat;
and the calf and the young lion and the yearling together;
and a little child shall lead them.

7 And the cow and the bear shall feed/together;
their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp/rattlesnake,
and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice' den.

9 They shall--Not Hurt nor Destroy--in all my holy mountain/Millennial Kingdom:
for the New Earth shall be full of the Knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

10 In that day the Root of Jesse will stand as a banner for the peoples; the nations will rally to him, and his resting place will be glorious. 11 In that day the Lord will reach out his hand a second time to reclaim the surviving remnant of his people from

Assyria, from Lower Egypt, from Upper Egypt, from Cush, from Elam, from Babylonia, from Hamath and from the islands of the Mediterranean.

12 He will raise a banner for the nations
and gather the exiles of Israel;
he will assemble the scattered people of Judah
from the four quarters of the earth.

13 Ephraim's jealousy will vanish,
and Judah's enemies will be destroyed;
Ephraim will not be jealous of Judah,
nor Judah hostile toward Ephraim.

14 They will swoop down on the slopes of Philistia to the west;
together they will plunder the people to the east.
They will subdue Edom and Moab,
and the Ammonites will be subject to them.

15 The Lord will dry up
the gulf of the Egyptian sea;
with a scorching wind he will sweep his hand
over the Euphrates River.

He will break it up into seven streams
so that anyone can cross over in sandals.

16 There will be a highway for the remnant of his people
that is left from Assyria,
as there was for Israel
when they came up from Egypt.

CHAPTER 12

1 And in that day you shall say, O Lord, I will praise you:
though you were angry with me, your anger is turned away, and you comfort me.

2 Behold, God is my Salvation--I will Trust--and--Not be afraid--
for the Lord Jehovah is my strength and my song; he also is become my Salvation.

3 Therefore with Joy--shall you draw water out of the wells of Salvation.

4 And in that day shall you say--Praise the Lord, call upon his Name,
Declare his doings among the people--make mention that his name is exalted.

5 Sing unto the Lord--for he has done excellent things: this is known in all the earth.

6 Shout aloud and sing for joy, people of Zion,
for great is the Holy One of Israel among you."

CHAPTER 13

1 A prophecy against Babylon that Isaiah son of Amoz saw:

2 Raise a banner on a bare hilltop,
shout to them;

beckon to them

to enter the gates of the nobles.

3 I have commanded those I prepared for battle;
I have summoned my warriors to carry out my wrath—
those who rejoice in my triumph.

4 Listen, a noise on the mountains,
like that of a great multitude

Listen, an uproar among the kingdoms,
like nations massing together

The Lord Almighty is mustering
an army for war.

5 They come from faraway lands,
from the ends of the heavens—
the Lord and the weapons of his wrath—
to destroy the whole country.

6 Wail, for the day of the Lord is near;
it will come like destruction from the Almighty.

7 Because of this, all hands will go limp,
every heart will melt with fear.

8 Terror will seize them,
pain and anguish will grip them;
they will writhe like a woman in labor.

They will look aghast at each other,
their faces aflame.

9 See, the Day of the Lord is coming
—a cruel day, with wrath and fierce anger—
to make the land desolate
and destroy the sinners within it.

10 The stars of heaven and their constellations
will not show their light.

The rising sun will be darkened
and the moon will not give its light.

11 I will punish the world for its evil,
the wicked for their sins.

I will put an end to the arrogance of the haughty
and will humble the pride of the ruthless.

12 I will make people scarcer than pure gold,
more rare than the gold of Ophir.

13 Therefore I will make the heavens tremble;
and the earth will shake from its place
at the wrath of the Lord Almighty,
in the day of his burning anger.

14 Like a hunted gazelle,
like sheep without a shepherd,
they will all return to their own people,
they will flee to their native land.

15 Whoever is captured will be thrust through;
all who are caught will fall by the sword.

16 Their infants will be dashed to pieces before their eyes;
their houses will be looted and their wives violated.

17 See, I will stir up against them the Medes,
who do not care for silver
and have no delight in gold.

18 Their bows will strike down the young men;
they will have no mercy on infants,
nor will they look with compassion on children.

19 Babylon, the jewel of kingdoms,
the pride and glory of the Babylonians,
will be overthrown by God
like Sodom and Gomorrah.

20 She will never be inhabited
or lived in through all generations;
there no nomads will pitch their tents,
there no shepherds will rest their flocks.

21 But desert creatures will lie there,
jackals will fill her houses;
there the owls will dwell,
and there the wild goats will leap about.

22 Hyenas will inhabit her strongholds,
jackals her luxurious palaces.

Her time is at hand,
and her days will not be prolonged.

CHAPTER 14

1 The Lord will have compassion on Jacob;
once again he will choose Israel
and will settle them in their own land.

Foreigners will join them
and unite with the descendants of Jacob.

2 Nations will take them
and bring them to their own place.

And Israel will take possession of the nations
and make them male and female servants in the Lord's land.

They will make captives of their captors
and rule over their oppressors.

3 On the day the Lord gives you relief from your suffering and turmoil and from the
harsh labor forced on you, 4 you will take up this taunt against the King of Babylon:

How the oppressor has come to an end
How his fury has ended

5 The Lord has broken the rod of the wicked,
the scepter of the rulers,

6 which in anger struck down peoples
with unceasing blows,
and in fury subdued nations
with relentless aggression.

7 All the lands are at rest and at peace;
they break into singing.

8 Even the junipers and the cedars of Lebanon
gloat over you and say,
“Now that you have been laid low,
no one comes to cut us down.”

9 The realm of the dead below is all stirred up
to meet you at your coming;
it rouses the spirits of the departed to greet you—
all those who were leaders in the world;
it makes them rise from their thrones—
all those who were kings over the nations.

10 They will all respond,
they will say to you,
“You also have become weak, as we are;
you have become like us.”

11 All your pomp has been brought down to the grave,
along with the noise of your harps;
maggots are spread out beneath you
and worms cover you.

12 How you/satan/the devil have fallen from heaven,
morning star, son of the dawn
You have been cast down to the earth,
you who once laid low the nations

13 You/satan--said in your heart,
“I will ascend above the heavens;
I will raise my throne
above the stars of God;

I will sit enthroned on the mount of assembly,
on the utmost heights of Mount Zaphon.

14 I will ascend above the tops of the clouds;
I will make myself like the Most High.”

15 But you are brought down to the realm of the dead,
to the depths of the pit.

16 Those who see you stare at you,
they ponder your fate:

“Is this the man/satan who shook the earth
and made kings and kingdoms tremble,

17 the man/the devil who made the world a wilderness,
who overthrew its cities
and would not let his captives go home?”

18 All the kings of the nations lie in state,
each in his own tomb.

19 But you are cast out of your tomb
like a rejected branch;

you are covered with the slain,
with those pierced by the sword,
those who descend to the stones of the pit.

Like a corpse trampled underfoot,

20 you will not join them in burial,
for you have destroyed your land
and killed your people.

Let the offspring of the wicked
never be mentioned again.

21 Prepare a place to slaughter his children

for the sins of their ancestors;
they are not to rise to inherit the land
and cover the earth with their cities.

22 “I will rise up against them,”
declares the Lord Almighty.

“I will wipe out Babylon’s name and survivors,
her offspring and descendants,”
declares the Lord.

23 “I will turn her into a place for owls
and into swampland;
I will sweep her with the broom of destruction,”
declares the Lord Almighty.

24 The Lord Almighty has sworn,

“Surely, as I have planned, so it will be,
and as I have purposed, so it will happen.

25 I will crush the Assyrian in my land;
on my mountains I will trample him down.
Their yoke will be taken from my people,
and their burden removed from their shoulders.”

26 This is the plan determined for the whole world;
this is the hand stretched out over all nations.

27 For the Lord Almighty has purposed, and who can thwart him?
His hand is stretched out, and who can turn it back?

28 This prophecy came in the year King Ahaz died:

29 Do not rejoice, all you Philistines,
that the rod that struck you is broken;
from the root of that snake will spring up a viper,
its fruit will be a darting, venomous serpent.

30 The poorest of the poor will find pasture,
and the needy will lie down in safety.
But your root I will destroy by famine;
it will slay your survivors.

31 Wail, you gate Howl, you city
Melt away, all you Philistines
A cloud of smoke comes from the north,
and there is not a straggler in its ranks.

32 What answer shall be given
to the envoys of that nation?
“The Lord has established Zion,

and in her his afflicted people will find refuge.”

CHAPTER 15

1 A prophecy against Moab:

Ar in Moab is ruined,
destroyed in a night

Kir in Moab is ruined,
destroyed in a night

2 Dibon goes up to its temple,
to its high places to weep;
Moab wails over Nebo and Medeba.

Every head is shaved
and every beard cut off.

3 In the streets they wear sackcloth;
on the roofs and in the public squares
they all wail,
prostrate with weeping.

4 Heshbon and Elealeh cry out,
their voices are heard all the way to Jahaz.
Therefore the armed men of Moab cry out,
and their hearts are faint.

5 My heart cries out over Moab;
her fugitives flee as far as Zoar,
as far as Eglath Shelishiyah.

They go up the hill to Luhith,
weeping as they go;
on the road to Horonaim
they lament their destruction.

6 The waters of Nimrim are dried up
and the grass is withered;
the vegetation is gone
and nothing green is left.

7 So the wealth they have acquired and stored up
they carry away over the Ravine of the Poplars.

8 Their outcry echoes along the border of Moab;
their wailing reaches as far as Eglaim,
their lamentation as far as Beer Elim.

9 The waters of Dimon are full of blood,
but I will bring still more upon Dimon
a lion upon the fugitives of Moab

and upon those who remain in the land

CHAPTER 16

1 Send lambs as tribute
to the ruler of the land,
from Sela, across the desert,
to the mount of Daughter Zion.

2 Like fluttering birds
pushed from the nest,
so are the women of Moab
at the fords of the Arnon.

3 “Make up your mind,” Moab says.
“Render a decision.

Make your shadow like night—
at high noon.

Hide the fugitives,
do not betray the refugees.

4 Let the Moabite fugitives stay with you;
be their shelter from the destroyer.”

The oppressor will come to an end,
and destruction will cease;
the aggressor will vanish from the land.

5 In love a throne will be established;
in faithfulness a man will sit on it—
one from the house of David—

one who in judging seeks justice
and speeds the cause of righteousness.

6 We have heard of Moab’s pride—
how great is her arrogance—
of her conceit, her pride and her insolence;
but her boasts are empty.

7 Therefore the Moabites wail,
they wail together for Moab.

Lament and grieve
for the raisin cakes of Kir Hareseth.

8 The fields of Heshbon wither,
the vines of Sibmah also.

The rulers of the nations
have trampled down the choicest vines,
which once reached Jazer

and spread toward the desert.

Their shoots spread out
and went as far as the sea.

9 So I weep, as Jazer weeps,
for the vines of Sibmah.

Heshbon and Elealeh,

I drench you with tears
The shouts of joy over your ripened fruit
and over your harvests have been stilled.

10 Joy and gladness are taken away from the orchards;
no one sings or shouts in the vineyards;
no one treads out wine at the presses,
for I have put an end to the shouting.

11 My heart laments for Moab like a harp,
my inmost being for Kir Hareseth.

12 When Moab appears at her high place,
she only wears herself out;
when she goes to her shrine to pray,
it is to no avail.

13 This is the Word the Lord has already spoken concerning Moab. 14 But now
the Lord says: “Within three years, as a servant bound by contract would count
them, Moab’s splendor and all her many people will be despised, and her survivors will
be very few and feeble.”

CHAPTER 17

1 “See, Damascus will no longer be a city
but will become a heap of ruins.

2 The cities of Aroer will be deserted
and left to flocks, which will lie down,
with no one to make them afraid.

3 The fortified city will disappear from Ephraim,
and royal power from Damascus;

the remnant of Aram will be
like the glory of the Israelites,”
declares the Lord Almighty.

4 “In that day the glory of Jacob will fade;
the fat of his body will waste away.

5 It will be as when reapers harvest the standing grain,
gathering the grain in their arms—
as when someone gleans heads of grain

in the Valley of Rephaim.
6 Yet some gleanings will remain,
as when an olive tree is beaten,
leaving two or three olives on the topmost branches,
four or five on the fruitful boughs,”
declares the Lord, the God of Israel.
7 In that day people will look to their Maker
and turn their eyes to the Holy One of Israel.
8 They will not look to the altars,
the work of their hands,
and they will have no regard for the Asherah poles
and the incense altars their fingers have made.
9 In that day their strong cities, which they left because of the Israelites, will be like
places abandoned to thickets and undergrowth. And all will be desolation.
10 You have forgotten God your Savior;
you have not remembered the Rock, your fortress.
Therefore, though you set out the finest plants
and plant imported vines,
11 though on the day you set them out, you make them grow,
and on the morning when you plant them, you bring them to bud,
yet the harvest will be as nothing
in the day of disease and incurable pain.
12 Woe to the many nations that rage—
they rage like the raging sea
Woe to the peoples who roar—
they roar like the roaring of great waters
13 Although the peoples roar like the roar of surging waters,
when he rebukes them they flee far away,
driven before the wind like chaff on the hills,
like tumbleweed before a gale.
14 In the evening, sudden terror
Before the morning, they are gone
This is the portion of those who loot us,
the lot of those who plunder us.

CHAPTER 18

1 Woe to the land of whirring wings
along the rivers of Cush,

2 which sends envoys by sea
in papyrus boats over the water.

Go, swift messengers,
to a people tall and smooth-skinned,
to a people feared far and wide,
an aggressive nation of strange speech,
whose land is divided by rivers.

3 All you people of the world,
you who live on the earth,
when a banner is raised on the mountains,
you will see it,
and when a trumpet sounds,
you will hear it.

4 This is what the Lord says to me:
“I will remain quiet and will look on from my dwelling place,
like shimmering heat in the sunshine,
like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.”

5 For, before the harvest, when the blossom is gone
and the flower becomes a ripening grape,
he will cut off the shoots with pruning knives,
and cut down and take away the spreading branches.

6 They will all be left to the mountain birds of prey
and to the wild animals;
the birds will feed on them all summer,
the wild animals all winter.

7 At that time gifts will be brought to the Lord Almighty
from a people tall and smooth-skinned,
from a people feared far and wide,
an aggressive nation of strange speech,
whose land is divided by rivers—

the gifts will be brought to Mount Zion, the place of the Name of the Lord Almighty.

CHAPTER 19

1 See, the Lord rides on a swift cloud
and is coming to Egypt.

The idols of Egypt tremble before him,
and the hearts of the Egyptians melt with fear.

2 “I will stir up Egyptian against Egyptian—
brother will fight against brother,

neighbor against neighbor,
city against city,
kingdom against kingdom.

3 The Egyptians will lose heart,
and I will bring their plans to nothing;
they will consult the idols and the spirits of the dead,
the mediums and the spiritualists

4 I will hand the Egyptians over
to the power of a cruel master,
and a fierce king will rule over them,”
declares the Lord, the Lord Almighty.

5 The waters of the river will dry up,
and the riverbed will be parched and dry.

6 The canals will stink;
the streams of Egypt will dwindle and dry up.

The reeds and rushes will wither,
7 also the plants along the Nile,
at the mouth of the river.

Every sown field along the Nile
will become parched, will blow away and be no more.

8 The fishermen will groan and lament,
all who cast hooks into the Nile;
those who throw nets on the water
will pine away.

9 Those who work with combed flax will despair,
the weavers of fine linen will lose hope.

10 The workers in cloth will be dejected,
and all the wage earners will be sick at heart.

11 The officials of Zoan are nothing but fools;
the wise counselors of Pharaoh give senseless advice.

How can you say to Pharaoh,
“I am one of the wise men,
a disciple of the ancient kings”?

12 Where are your wise men now?
Let them show you and make known
what the Lord Almighty
has planned against Egypt.

13 The officials of Zoan have become fools,
the leaders of Memphis are deceived;
the cornerstones of her peoples
have led Egypt astray.

14 The Lord has poured into them
a spirit of dizziness;
they make Egypt stagger in all that she does,
as a drunkard staggers around in his vomit.

15 There is nothing Egypt can do—
head or tail, palm branch or reed.

16 In that day the Egyptians will become weaklings. They will shudder with fear at the uplifted hand that the Lord Almighty raises against them. 17 And the land of Judah will bring terror to the Egyptians; everyone to whom Judah is mentioned will be terrified, because of what the Lord Almighty is planning against them.

18 In that day five cities in Egypt will speak the language of Canaan and swear allegiance to the Lord Almighty. One of them will be called the City of the Sun.

19 In that day there will be an altar to the Lord in the heart of Egypt, and a monument to the Lord at its border. 20 It will be a sign and witness to the Lord Almighty in the land of Egypt. When they cry out to the Lord because of their oppressors, he will send them a savior and defender, and he will rescue them.

21 So the Lord will make himself known to the Egyptians, and in that day they will acknowledge the Lord. They will worship with sacrifices and grain offerings; they will make vows to the Lord and keep them. 22 The Lord will strike Egypt with a plague; he will strike them and heal them. They will Turn to the Lord, and God will respond to their pleas and Heal them.

23 In that day there will be a highway from Egypt to Assyria. The Assyrians will go to Egypt and the Egyptians to Assyria. The Egyptians and Assyrians will worship together. 24 In that day Israel will be the third, along with Egypt and Assyria, a blessing on the earth. 25 The Lord Almighty will bless them, saying, “Blessed be Egypt my people, Assyria my handiwork, and Israel my inheritance.”

CHAPTER 20

1 In the year that the supreme commander, sent by Sargon king of Assyria, came to Ashdod and attacked and captured it— 2 at that time the Lord spoke through Isaiah son of Amoz. He said to him, “Take off the sackcloth from your body and the sandals from your feet.” And he did so, going around stripped and barefoot.

3 Then the Lord said, “Just as my servant Isaiah has gone stripped/no clothes/naked and Barefoot for three years, as a sign and portent/warning against Egypt and Cush,

4 so the king of Assyria will lead away stripped and barefoot the Egyptian captives and Cushite exiles, young and old, with buttocks bared—to Egypt’s shame.

5 Those who trusted in Cush and boasted in Egypt will be dismayed and put to shame. 6 In that day the people who live on this coast will say, ‘See what has

happened to those we relied on, those we fled to for help and deliverance from the king of Assyria How then can we escape?””

CHAPTER 21

1 A prophecy against the Desert by the Sea:

Like whirlwinds sweeping through the southland,
an invader comes from the desert,
from a land of terror.

2 A dire vision has been shown to me:

The traitor betrays, the looter takes loot.
Elam, attack Media, lay siege
I will bring to an end all the groaning she caused.

3 At this my body is racked with pain,
pangs seize me, like those of a woman in labor;
I am staggered by what I hear,
I am bewildered by what I see.

4 My heart falters,
fear makes me tremble;
the twilight I longed for
has become a horror to me.

5 They set the tables,
they spread the rugs,
they eat, they drink
Get up, you officers,
oil the shields

6 This is what the Lord says to me:

“Go, post a lookout
and have him report what he sees.

7 When he sees chariots
with teams of horses,
riders on donkeys
or riders on camels,
let him be alert,
fully alert.”

8 And the lookout shouted,

“Day after day, my lord, I stand on the watchtower;
every night I stay at my post.

9 Look, here comes a man in a chariot

with a team of horses.
And he gives back the answer:
‘Babylon has fallen, has fallen
All the images of its gods
lie shattered on the ground’”

10 My people who are crushed on the threshing floor,
I tell you what I have heard
from the Lord Almighty,
from the God of Israel.

11 A prophecy against Dumah:
Someone calls to me from Seir,
“Watchman, what is left of the night?
Watchman, what is left of the night?”
12 The watchman replies,
“Morning is coming, but also the night.
If you would ask, then ask;
and come back yet again.”

13 A prophecy against Arabia:
You caravans of Dedanites,
who camp in the thickets of Arabia,
14 bring water for the thirsty;
you who live in Tema,
bring food for the fugitives.
15 They flee from the sword,
from the drawn sword,
from the bent bow
and from the heat of battle.

16 This is what the Lord says to me: “Within one year, as a servant bound by contract would count it, all the splendor of Kedar will come to an end. 17 The survivors of the archers, the warriors of Kedar, will be few.” The Lord, the God of Israel, has spoken.

CHAPTER 22

1 A prophecy against the Valley of Vision:
What troubles you now,
that you have all gone up on the roofs,
2 you town so full of commotion,
you city of tumult and revelry?

Your slain were not killed by the sword,
nor did they die in battle.

3 All your leaders have fled together;
they have been captured without using the bow.

All you who were caught were taken prisoner together,
having fled while the enemy was still far away.

4 Therefore I said, "Turn away from me;
let me weep bitterly.

Do not try to console me
over the destruction of my people."

5 The Lord, the Lord Almighty, has a day
of tumult and trampling and terror
in the Valley of Vision,
a day of battering down walls
and of crying out to the mountains.

6 Elam takes up the quiver,
with her charioteers and horses;
Kir uncovers the shield.

7 Your choicest valleys are full of chariots,
and horsemen are posted at the city gates.

8 The Lord stripped away the defenses of Judah,
and you looked in that day
to the weapons in the Palace of the Forest.

9 You saw that the walls of the City of David
were broken through in many places;
you stored up water
in the Lower Pool.

10 You counted the buildings in Jerusalem
and tore down houses to strengthen the wall.

11 You built a reservoir between the two walls
for the water of the Old Pool,
but you did not look to the One who made it,
or have regard for the One who planned it long ago.

12 The Lord, the Lord Almighty,
called you on that day
to weep and to wail,
to tear out your hair and put on sackcloth.

13 But see, there is joy and revelry,
slaughtering of cattle and killing of sheep,
eating of meat and drinking of wine
"Let us eat and drink," you say,

“for tomorrow we die”

14 The Lord Almighty has revealed this in my hearing: “Till your dying day this sin will not be atoned for,” says the Lord, the Lord Almighty.

15 This is what the Lord, the Lord Almighty, says:

“Go, say to this steward,
to Shebna the palace administrator:

16 What are you doing here and who gave you permission
to cut out a grave for yourself here,
hewing your grave on the height
and chiseling your resting place in the rock?

17 “Beware, the Lord is about to take firm hold of you
and hurl you away, you mighty man.

18 He will roll you up tightly like a ball
and throw you into a large country.

There you will die
and there the chariots you were so proud of
will become a disgrace to your master’s house.

19 I will depose you from your office,
and you will be ousted from your position.

20 “In that day I will summon my servant, Eliakim son of Hilkiah. 21 I will clothe him with your robe and fasten your sash around him and hand your authority over to him. He will be a father to those who live in Jerusalem and to the people of Judah.

22 I will place on his shoulder the key to the house of David; what he opens no one can shut, and what he shuts no one can open. 23 I will drive him like a peg into a firm place; he will become a seat of honor for the house of his father. 24 All the glory of his family will hang on him: its offspring and offshoots—all its lesser vessels, from the bowls to all the jars.

25 “In that day,” declares the Lord Almighty, “the peg driven into the firm place will give way; it will be sheared off and will fall, and the load hanging on it will be cut down.” The Lord has spoken.

CHAPTER 23

1 A prophecy against Tyre:

Wail, you ships of Tarshish
For Tyre is destroyed
and left without house or harbor.

From the land of Cyprus
Word has come to them.

2 Be silent, you people of the island
and you merchants of Sidon,
whom the seafarers have enriched.

3 On the great waters
came the grain of the Shihor;
the harvest of the Nile was the revenue of Tyre,
and she became the marketplace of the nations.

4 Be ashamed, Sidon, and you fortress of the sea,
for the sea has spoken:
“I have neither been in labor nor given birth;
I have neither reared sons nor brought up daughters.”

5 When Word comes to Egypt,
they will be in anguish at the report from Tyre.

6 Cross over to Tarshish;
wail, you people of the island.

7 Is this your city of revelry,
the old, old city,
whose feet have taken her
to settle in far-off lands?

8 Who planned this against Tyre,
the maker of crowns,
whose merchants are princes,
whose traders are renowned in the earth?

9 The Lord Almighty planned it,
to bring down her pride in all her splendor
and to humble all who are renowned on the earth.

10 Till your land as they do along the Nile,
Daughter Tarshish,
for you no longer have a harbor.

11 The Lord has stretched out his hand over the sea
and made its kingdoms tremble.
He has given an order concerning Phoenicia
that her fortresses be destroyed.

12 He said, “No more of your reveling,
Virgin Daughter Sidon, now crushed
“Up, cross over to Cyprus;
even there you will find no rest.”

13 Look at the land of the Babylonians,
this people that is now of no account
The Assyrians have made it

a place for desert creatures;
they raised up their siege towers,
they stripped its fortresses bare
and turned it into a ruin.

14 Wail, you ships of Tarshish;
your fortress is destroyed

15 At that time Tyre will be forgotten for seventy years, the span of a king's life. But at the end of these seventy years, it will happen to Tyre as in the song of the prostitute:

16 "Take up a harp, walk through the city,
you forgotten prostitute;
play the harp well, sing many a song,
so that you will be remembered."

17 At the end of seventy years, the Lord will deal with Tyre. She will return to her lucrative prostitution and will ply her trade with all the kingdoms on the face of the earth. 18 Yet her profit and her earnings will be set apart for the Lord; they will not be stored up or hoarded. Her profits will go to those who live before the Lord, for abundant food and fine clothes.

CHAPTER 24

1 See, the Lord is going to lay waste the earth
and devastate it;
he will ruin its face
and scatter its inhabitants—

2 it will be the same
for priest as for people,
for the master as for his servant,
for the mistress as for her servant,
for seller as for buyer,
for borrower as for lender,
for debtor as for creditor.

3 The earth will be completely laid waste
and totally plundered.

The Lord has spoken this Word.

4 The earth dries up and withers,
the world languishes and withers,
the heavens languish with the earth.

5 The earth is defiled by its people;
they have disobeyed the laws,
violated the statutes

and broken the everlasting covenant.
6 Therefore a curse consumes the earth;
its people must bear their guilt.
Therefore earth's inhabitants are burned up,
and very few are left.
7 The new wine dries up and the vine withers;
all the merry-makers groan.
8 The joyful timbrels are stilled,
the noise of the revelers has stopped,
the joyful harp is silent.
9 No longer do they drink wine with a song;
the beer is bitter to its drinkers.
10 The ruined city lies desolate;
the entrance to every house is barred.
11 In the streets they cry out for wine;
all joy turns to gloom,
all joyful sounds are banished from the earth.
12 The city is left in ruins,
its gate is battered to pieces.
13 So will it be on the earth
and among the nations,
as when an olive tree is beaten,
or as when gleanings are left after the grape harvest.
14 They raise their voices, they shout for joy;
from the west they acclaim the Lord's majesty.
15 Therefore in the east give glory to the Lord;
exalt the name of the Lord, the God of Israel,
in the islands of the sea.
16 From the ends of the earth we hear singing:
"Glory to the Righteous One."

But I said, "I waste away, I waste away
Woe to me

The treacherous betray
With treachery the treacherous betray"

17 Terror and pit and snare await you,
people of the earth.

18 Whoever flees at the sound of terror
will fall into a pit;

whoever climbs out of the pit
will be caught in a snare.

The floodgates of the heavens are opened,

the foundations of the earth shake.
19 The earth is broken up,
the earth is split asunder,
the earth is violently shaken.
20 The earth reels like a drunkard,
it sways like a hut in the wind;
so heavy upon it is the guilt of its rebellion
that it falls—never to rise again.
21 In that day the Lord will punish
the powers in the heavens above
and the kings on the earth below.
22 They will be herded together
like prisoners bound in a dungeon;
they will be shut up in prison
and be punished after many days.
23 The moon will be dismayed,
the sun ashamed;
for the Lord Almighty will reign
on Mount Zion and in Jerusalem,
and before its elders—with great glory.

CHAPTER 25

1 Lord, you are my God;
I will exalt you and praise your name,
for in perfect faithfulness
you have done wonderful things,
things planned long ago.
2 You have made the city a heap of rubble,
the fortified town a ruin,
the foreigners' stronghold a city no more;
it will never be rebuilt.
3 Therefore strong peoples will honor you;
cities of ruthless nations will revere you.
4 You have been a refuge for the poor,
a refuge for the needy in their distress,
a shelter from the storm
and a shade from the heat.

For the breath of the ruthless

is like a storm driving against a wall

5 and like the heat of the desert.

You silence the uproar of foreigners;

as heat is reduced by the shadow of a cloud,

so the song of the ruthless is stilled.

6 On this mountain the Lord Almighty will prepare

a feast of rich food for all peoples,

a banquet of aged wine—

the best of meats and the finest of wines.

7 On this mountain he will destroy

the shroud that enfolds all peoples,

the sheet that covers all nations;

8 He will swallow up death forever.

The Sovereign Lord will wipe away the tears

from all faces;

he will remove his people's disgrace

from all the earth.

The Lord has spoken.

9 In that day they will say,

“Surely this is our God;

we Trusted in him, and he saved us.

This is the Lord, we Trusted in him;

let us rejoice and be glad in his salvation.”

10 The hand of the Lord will rest on this mountain;

but Moab will be trampled in their land

as straw is trampled down in the manure.

11 They will stretch out their hands in it,

as swimmers stretch out their hands to swim.

God will bring down their pride

despite the cleverness of their hands.

12 He will bring down your high fortified walls

and lay them low;

he will bring them down to the ground,

to the very dust.

CHAPTER 26

1 In that day this song will be sung in the land of Judah:

We have a strong city;
God makes salvation
its walls and ramparts.

2 Open the gates
that the righteous nation may enter,
the nation that keeps faith.

3 **--God will keep a Person in Perfect Peace--**
those whose Mind is steadfast/stayed on You,
because they Trust in You.

4 Trust in the Lord forever,
for the Lord, the Lord himself, is the Rock eternal.

5 He humbles those who dwell on high,
he lays the lofty city low;
he levels it to the ground
and casts it down to the dust.

6 Feet trample it down—
the feet of the oppressed,
the footsteps of the poor.

7 The path of the righteous is level;
you, the Upright One, make the way of the righteous smooth.

8 Yes, Lord, walking in the way of your laws,
we wait for you;
your name and renown
are the desire of our hearts.

9 My soul yearns for you in the night;
in the morning my spirit longs for you.

When your judgments come upon the earth,
the people of the world learn righteousness.

10 But when grace is shown to the wicked,
they do not learn righteousness;
even in a land of uprightness they go on doing evil
and do not regard the majesty of the Lord.

11 Lord, your hand is lifted high,
but they do not see it.

Let them see your zeal for your people and be put to shame;
let the fire reserved for your enemies consume them.

12 Lord, you establish peace for us;
all that we have accomplished you have done for us.
13 Lord our God, other lords besides you have ruled over us,
but your name alone do we honor.
14 They are now dead, they live no more;
their spirits do not rise.
You punished them and brought them to ruin;
you wiped out all memory of them.
15 You have enlarged the nation, Lord;
you have enlarged the nation.
You have gained glory for yourself;
you have extended all the borders of the land.
16 Lord, they came to you in their distress;
when you disciplined them,
they could barely whisper a prayer.
17 As a pregnant woman about to give birth
writhes and cries out in her pain,
so were we in your presence, Lord.
18 We were with child, we writhed in labor,
but we gave birth to wind.
We have not brought salvation to the earth,
and the people of the world have not come to life.
19 But your dead will live, Lord;
their bodies will rise—
let those who dwell in the dust
wake up and shout for joy—
your dew is like the dew of the morning;
the earth will give birth to her dead.
20 Go, my people, enter your rooms
and shut the doors behind you;
hide yourselves for a little while
until his wrath has passed by.
21 See, the Lord is coming out of his dwelling
to punish the people of the earth for their sins.
The earth will disclose the blood shed on it;
the earth will conceal its slain no longer.

CHAPTER 27

1 In that day,—the Lord will punish with his sword—
his fierce, great and powerful sword—

Leviathan the gliding serpent,
Leviathan the coiling serpent;
he will slay the monster of the sea.

2 In that day—

“Sing about a fruitful vineyard:

3 I, the Lord, watch over it;
I water it continually.

I guard it day and night
so that no one may harm it.

4 I am not angry.

If only there were briers and thorns confronting me
I would march against them in battle;
I would set them all on fire.

5 Or else let them come to me for refuge;
let them make peace with me,
yes, let them make peace with me.”

6 In days to come Jacob will take root,
Israel will bud and blossom
and fill all the world with fruit.

7 Has the Lord struck her
as he struck down those who struck her?

Has she been killed
as those were killed who killed her?

8 By warfare and exile you contend with her—
with his fierce blast he drives her out,
as on a day the east wind blows.

9 By this, then, will Jacob’s guilt be atoned for,
and this will be the full fruit of the removal of his sin:

When he makes all the altar stones
to be like limestone crushed to pieces,
no asherah poles or incense altars
will be left standing.

10 The fortified city stands desolate,
an abandoned settlement, forsaken like the wilderness;
there the calves graze,
there they lie down;

they strip its branches bare.

11 When its twigs are dry, they are broken off
and women come and make fires with them.

For this is a people without understanding;
so their Maker has no compassion on them,
and their Creator shows them no favor.

12 In that day the Lord will thresh from the flowing Euphrates to the Wadi of Egypt, and
you, Israel, will be gathered up one by one.

13 And in that day a great trumpet will sound. Those who were perishing in Assyria and
those who were exiled in Egypt will come and worship the Lord on the holy mountain in
Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 28

1 Woe to that wreath, the pride of Ephraim's drunkards,
to the fading flower, his glorious beauty,
set on the head of a fertile valley—

to that city, the pride of those laid low by wine/beer/booze

2 See, the Lord has one who is powerful and strong.

Like a hailstorm and a destructive wind,
like a driving rain and a flooding downpour,
he will throw it forcefully to the ground.

3 That wreath, the pride of Ephraim's drunkards,
will be trampled underfoot.

4 That fading flower, his glorious beauty,
set on the head of a fertile valley,

will be like figs ripe before harvest—

as soon as people see them and take them in hand,
they swallow them.

5 In that day the Lord Almighty
will be a glorious crown,
a beautiful wreath
for the remnant of his people.

6 He will be a spirit of justice
to the one who sits in judgment,
a source of strength
to those who turn back the battle at the gate.

7 And these also stagger from wine
and reel from beer:
Priests and prophets stagger from beer/wine/booze
and are befuddled with wine/beer/booze;
they reel from being drunk,
they stagger when seeing visions,
they stumble when rendering decisions.

8 All the tables are covered with vomit
and there is not a spot without filth.

9 “Who is it he is trying to teach?
To whom is he explaining his message?
To children weaned from their milk,
to those just taken from the breast?

10 For it is:
Do this, do that,
a rule for this, a rule for that;
a little here, a little there.”

11 Very well then, with foreign lips and strange tongues
God will speak to this people,
12 to whom he said,
“This is the resting place, let the weary rest”;
and, “This is the place of repose”—
but they would Not Listen.

13 So then, the Word of the Lord to them will become:
Do this, do that,
a rule for this, a rule for that;
a little here, a little there—
so that as they go they will fall backward;
they will be injured and snared and captured.

14 Therefore hear the Word of the Lord, you scoffers
who rule this people in Jerusalem.

15 You boast, “We have entered into a covenant with death,
with the realm of the dead we have made an agreement.
When an overwhelming scourge sweeps by,
it cannot touch us,
for we have made a lie our refuge
and falsehood our hiding place.”

16 So this is what the Sovereign Lord says:
“See, I lay a stone in Zion, a tested stone,
a precious cornerstone for a sure foundation;

the one who relies on it
will never be stricken with panic.
17 I will make justice the measuring line
and righteousness the plumb line;
hail will sweep away your refuge, the lie,
and water will overflow your hiding place.
18 Your covenant with death will be annulled;
your agreement with the realm of the dead will not stand.
When the overwhelming scourge sweeps by,
you will be beaten down by it.
19 As often as it comes it will carry you away;
morning after morning, by day and by night,
it will sweep through.”

The understanding of this message
will bring sheer terror.
20 The bed is too short to stretch out on,
the blanket too narrow to wrap around you.
21 The Lord will rise up as he did at Mount Perazim,
he will rouse himself as in the Valley of Gibeon—
to do his work, his strange work,
and perform his task, his alien task.
22 Now stop your mocking,
or your chains will become heavier;
the Lord, the Lord Almighty, has told me
of the destruction decreed against the whole land.
23 Listen and hear my voice;
pay attention and hear what I say.
24 When a farmer plows for planting, does he plow continually?
Does he keep on breaking up and working the soil?
25 When he has leveled the surface,
does he not sow caraway and scatter cumin?
Does he not plant wheat in its place,
barley in its plot,
and beans in its field?
26 His God instructs him
and teaches him the right way.
27 Caraway is not threshed with a sledge,
nor is the wheel of a cart rolled over cumin;
caraway is beaten out with a rod,
and cumin with a stick.
28 Grain must be ground to make bread;

so one does not go on threshing it forever.
The wheels of a threshing cart may be rolled over it,
but one does not use horses to grind grain.
29 All this also comes from the Lord Almighty,
whose plan is wonderful,
whose wisdom is magnificent.

CHAPTER 29

1 Woe to you, Ariel, Ariel,
the city where David settled
Add year to year
and let your cycle of festivals go on.
2 Yet I will besiege Ariel;
she will mourn and lament,
she will be to me like an altar hearth.
3 I will encamp against you on all sides;
I will encircle you with towers
and set up my siege works against you.
4 Brought low, you will speak from the ground;
your speech will mumble out of the dust.
Your voice will come ghost-like from the earth;
out of the dust your speech will whisper.
5 But your many enemies will become like fine dust,
the ruthless hordes like blown chaff.
Suddenly, in an instant,
6 the Lord Almighty will come
with thunder and earthquake and great noise,
with windstorm and tempest and flames of a devouring fire.
7 Then the hordes of all the nations that fight against Ariel,
that attack her and her fortress and besiege her,
will be as it is with a dream,
with a vision in the night—
8 as when a hungry person dreams of eating,
but awakens hungry still;
as when a thirsty person dreams of drinking,
but awakens faint and thirsty still.
So will it be with the hordes of all the nations
that fight against Mount Zion.
9 Be stunned and amazed,
blind yourselves and be sightless;

be drunk, but not from wine,
stagger, but not from beer.

10 The Lord has brought over you a deep sleep:
He has sealed your eyes (the prophets);
he has covered your heads (the seers).

11 For you this whole vision is nothing but Words sealed in a scroll. And if you give the scroll to someone who can read, and say, "Read this, please," they will answer, "I can't; it is sealed." 12 Or if you give the scroll to someone who cannot read, and say, "Read this, please," they will answer, "I don't know how to read."

13 The Lord says:

"These people come near to me with their mouth
and honor me with their lips,
but their hearts are far from me.

Their worship of me
is based on merely human rules they have been taught.

14 Therefore once more I will astound these people
with wonder upon wonder;
the wisdom of the wise will perish,
the intelligence of the intelligent will vanish."

15 Woe to those who go to great depths
to hide their plans from the Lord,
who do their work in darkness and think,
"Who sees us? Who will know?"

16 You turn things upside down,
as if the potter were thought to be like the clay
Shall what is formed say to the one who formed it,
"You did not make me"?

Can the pot say to the potter,
"You know nothing"?

17 In a very short time, will not Lebanon be turned into a fertile field
and the fertile field seem like a forest?

18 In that day the deaf will hear the Words of the scroll,
and out of gloom and darkness
the eyes of the blind will see.

19 Once more the humble will rejoice in the Lord;
the needy will rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.

20 The ruthless will vanish,
the mockers will disappear,
and all who have an eye for evil will be cut down—

21 those who with a Word make someone out to be guilty,
who ensnare the defender in court
and with false testimony deprive the innocent of justice.

22 Therefore this is what the Lord, who redeemed Abraham, says to the descendants of Jacob:

“No longer will Jacob be ashamed;
no longer will their faces grow pale.

23 When they see among them their children,
the work of my hands,
they will keep my name holy;
they will acknowledge the Holiness of the Holy One of Jacob,
and will stand in Awe of the God of Israel.

24 Those who are wayward in spirit will gain understanding;
those who complain will accept instruction.”

CHAPTER 30

1 “Woe to the obstinate/rebellious people,”
declares the Lord,

“to those who carry out plans that are not mine,
forming an alliance, but not by my Spirit,
heaping sin upon sin;

2 who go down to Egypt
without consulting me;
who look for help to Pharaoh’s protection,
to Egypt’s shade for refuge.

3 But Pharaoh’s protection will be to your shame,
Egypt’s shade will bring you disgrace.

4 Though they have officials in Zoan
and their envoys have arrived in Hanes,

5 everyone will be put to shame
because of a people useless to them,
who bring neither help nor advantage,
but only shame and disgrace.”

6 A prophecy concerning the animals of the Negev:

Through a land of hardship and distress,
of lions and lionesses,
of adders and darting snakes,
the envoys carry their riches on donkeys’ backs,
their treasures on the humps of camels,

to that unprofitable nation,
7 to Egypt, whose help is utterly useless.
Therefore I call her
Rahab the Do-Nothing.

8 Go now, write it on a tablet for them,
inscribe it on a scroll,
that for the days to come
it may be an everlasting witness.

9 For these are rebellious people, deceitful children,
people unwilling to listen to the Lord's instructions/commands.

10 They say to the seers,
"See no more visions"
and to the prophets,
"Give us No more visions of--What is Right

Tell us pleasant things,
prophesy illusions.

11 Leave this way,
get off this path,
and stop confronting us
with the Holy One of Israel"

12 Therefore this is what the Holy One of Israel says:

"Because you have Rejected this message,
relied on oppression
and depended on deceit,

13 this sin will become for you
like a high wall, cracked and bulging,
that collapses suddenly, in an instant.

14 It will break in pieces like pottery,
shattered so mercilessly
that among its pieces not a fragment will be found
for taking coals from a hearth
or scooping water out of a cistern."

15 This is what the Sovereign Lord, the Holy One of Israel, says:

"In Repentance and rest is your salvation,
in Quietness and Trust is your strength,
but you would have none of it.

16 You said, 'No, we will flee on horses.'

Therefore you will flee
You said, 'We will ride off on swift horses.'
Therefore your pursuers will be swift

17 A thousand will flee
at the threat of one;
at the threat of five
you will all flee away,
till you are left
like a flagstaff on a mountaintop,
like a banner on a hill.”

18 Yet the Lord longs to be gracious to you;
therefore he will rise up to show you compassion.

For the Lord is a God of justice.

Blessed are all who Wait for Him--

19 People of Zion, who live in Jerusalem, you will weep no more. How gracious he will be when you cry for help As soon as he hears, he will answer you. 20 Although the Lord gives you the bread of adversity and the water of affliction, your teachers will be hidden no more; with your own eyes you will see them.

21 Whether you turn to the right or to the left, your ears will hear a voice behind you, saying, “This is the way; walk in it.” 22 Then you will desecrate your idols overlaid with silver and your images covered with gold; you will throw them away like a menstrual cloth and say to them, “Away with you”

23 He will also send you rain for the seed you sow in the ground, and the food that comes from the land will be rich and plentiful. In that day your cattle will graze in broad meadows. 24 The oxen and donkeys that work the soil will eat fodder and mash, spread out with fork and shovel.

25 In the day of great slaughter, when the towers fall, streams of water will flow on every high mountain and every lofty hill. 26 The moon will shine like the sun, and the sunlight will be seven times brighter, like the light of seven full days, when the Lord binds up the bruises of his people and heals the wounds he inflicted.

27 See, the Name of the Lord comes from afar,
with burning anger and dense clouds of smoke;
his lips are full of wrath,
and his tongue is a consuming fire.

28 His breath is like a rushing torrent,
rising up to the neck.

He shakes the nations in the sieve of destruction;
he places in the jaws of the peoples
a bit that leads them astray.

29 And you will sing
as on the night you celebrate a holy festival;
your hearts will rejoice

as when people playing pipes go up
to the mountain of the Lord,
to the Rock of Israel.
30 The Lord will cause people to hear his majestic voice
and will make them see his arm coming down
with raging anger and consuming fire,
with cloudburst, thunderstorm and hail.
31 The voice of the Lord will shatter Assyria;
with his rod he will strike them down.
32 Every stroke the Lord lays on them
with his punishing club
will be to the music of timbrels and harps,
as he fights them in battle with the blows of his arm.
33 Topheth has long been prepared;
it has been made ready for the king.
Its fire pit has been made deep and wide,
with an abundance of fire and wood;
the breath of the Lord,
like a stream of burning sulfur,
sets it ablaze.

CHAPTER 31

1 Woe to those who go down to Egypt for help,
who rely on horses,
who trust in the multitude of their chariots
and in the great strength of their horsemen,
but do not look to the Holy One of Israel,
or seek help from the Lord.
2 Yet he too is wise and can bring disaster;
he does not take back his Words.
He will rise up against that wicked nation,
against those who help evildoers.
3 But the Egyptians are mere mortals and not God;
their horses are flesh and not spirit.
When the Lord stretches out his hand,
those who help will stumble,
those who are helped will fall;
all will perish together.

4 This is what the Lord says to me:

“As a lion growls,
a great lion over its prey—
and though a whole band of shepherds
is called together against it,
it is not frightened by their shouts
or disturbed by their clamor—
so the Lord Almighty will come down
to do battle on Mount Zion and on its heights.

5 Like birds hovering overhead,
the Lord Almighty will shield Jerusalem;
he will shield it and deliver it,
he will ‘pass over’ it and will rescue it.”

6 Return, you Israelites, to the One you have so greatly revolted against. 7 For in that day every one of you will reject the idols of silver and gold your sinful hands have made.

8 “Assyria will fall by no human sword;
a sword, not of mortals, will devour them.

They will flee before the sword
and their young men will be put to forced labor.

9 Their stronghold will fall because of terror;
at the sight of the battle standard their commanders will panic,”
declares the Lord,
whose fire is in Zion,
whose furnace is in Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 32

1 See, a king will reign in righteousness
and rulers will rule with justice.

2 Each one will be like a shelter from the wind
and a refuge from the storm,
like streams of water in the desert
and the shadow of a great rock in a thirsty land.

3 Then the eyes of those who see will no longer be closed,
and the ears of those who hear will listen.

4 The fearful heart will know and understand,
and the stammering tongue will be fluent and clear.

5 No longer will the fool be called noble

nor the scoundrel be highly respected.
6 For fools speak folly,
their hearts are bent on evil:
They practice ungodliness
and spread error concerning the Lord;
the hungry they leave empty
and from the thirsty they withhold water.
7 Scoundrels use wicked methods,
they make up evil schemes
to destroy the poor with lies,
even when the plea of the needy is just.
8 But the noble make noble plans,
and by noble deeds they stand.
9 You women who are so complacent,
rise up and listen to me;
you daughters who feel secure,
hear what I have to say
10 In little more than a year
you who feel secure will tremble;
the grape harvest will fail,
and the harvest of fruit will not come.
11 Tremble, you complacent women;
shudder, you daughters who feel secure
Strip off your fine clothes
and wrap yourselves in rags.
12 Beat your breasts for the pleasant fields,
for the fruitful vines
13 and for the land of my people,
a land overgrown with thorns and briers—
yes, mourn for all houses of merriment
and for this city of revelry.
14 The fortress will be abandoned,
the noisy city deserted;
citadel and watchtower will become a wasteland forever,
the delight of donkeys, a pasture for flocks,
15 till the Spirit is poured on us from on high,
and the desert becomes a fertile field,
and the fertile field seems like a forest.
16 The Lord's justice will dwell in the desert,
his righteousness live in the fertile field.
17 The fruit of that righteousness will be peace;

its effect will be quietness and confidence forever.
18 My people will live in peaceful dwelling places,
in secure homes,
in undisturbed places of rest.
19 Though hail flattens the forest
and the city is leveled completely,
20 how blessed you will be,
sowing your seed by every stream,
and letting your cattle and donkeys range free.

CHAPTER 33

1 Woe to you, destroyer,
you who have not been destroyed
Woe to you, betrayer,
you who have not been betrayed
When you stop destroying,
you will be destroyed;
when you stop betraying,
you will be betrayed.
2 Lord, be gracious to us;
we long for you.
Be our strength every morning,
our salvation in time of distress.
3 At the uproar of your army, the peoples flee;
when you rise up, the nations scatter.
4 Your plunder, O nations, is harvested as by young locusts;
like a swarm of locusts people pounce on it.
5 The Lord is exalted, for he dwells on high;
he will fill Zion with his justice and righteousness.
6 He will be the sure foundation for your times,
a rich store of salvation and wisdom and knowledge;
the fear of the Lord is the key to this treasure.
7 Look, their brave men cry aloud in the streets;
the envoys of peace weep bitterly.
8 The highways are deserted,
no travelers are on the roads.
The treaty is broken,
its witnesses are despised,
no one is respected.
9 The land dries up and wastes away,

Lebanon is ashamed and withers;
Sharon is like the Arabah,
and Bashan and Carmel drop their leaves.

10 “Now will I arise,” says the Lord.

“Now will I be exalted;
now will I be lifted up.

11 You conceive chaff,
you give birth to straw;
your breath is a fire that consumes you.

12 The peoples will be burned to ashes;
like cut thorn bushes they will be set ablaze.”

13 You who are far away, hear what I have done;
you who are near, acknowledge my power

14 The sinners in Zion are terrified;
trembling grips the godless:

“Who of us can dwell with the consuming fire?
Who of us can dwell with everlasting burning?”

15 Those who walk righteously
and speak what is right,

who reject gain from extortion

and keep their hands from accepting bribes,

who stop their ears against plots of murder

and shut their eyes against contemplating evil—

16 they are the ones who will dwell on the heights,
whose refuge will be the mountain fortress.

Their bread will be supplied,
and water will not fail them.

17 Your eyes will see the king in his beauty
and view a land that stretches afar.

18 In your thoughts you will ponder the former terror:
“Where is that chief officer?

Where is the one who took the revenue?

Where is the officer in charge of the towers?”

19 You will see those arrogant people no more,
people whose speech is obscure,
whose language is strange and incomprehensible.

20 Look on Zion, the city of our festivals;
your eyes will see Jerusalem,
a peaceful abode, a tent that will not be moved;
its stakes will never be pulled up,

nor any of its ropes broken.
21 There the Lord will be our Mighty One.
It will be like a place of broad rivers and streams.
No galley with oars will ride them,
no mighty ship will sail them.
22 For the Lord is our judge,
the Lord is our lawgiver,
the Lord is our king;
it is he who will save us.
23 Your rigging hangs loose:
The mast is not held secure,
the sail is not spread.
Then an abundance of spoils will be divided
and even the lame will carry off plunder.
24 No one living in Zion will say, "I am ill";
and the sins of those who dwell there will be forgiven.

CHAPTER 34

1 Come near, you nations, and listen;
pay attention, you peoples
Let the earth hear, and all that is in it,
the world, and all that comes out of it
2 The Lord is angry with all nations;
his wrath is on all their armies.
He will totally destroy them,
he will give them over to slaughter.
3 Their slain will be thrown out,
their dead bodies will stink;
the mountains will be soaked with their blood.
4 All the elements in the sky will be dissolved
and the heavens/universe rolled up like a scroll;
all the stars/planets will fall
like withered leaves from the vine,
like shriveled figs from the fig tree.
5 My sword has drunk its fill in the heavens;
see, it descends in judgment on Edom,
the people I have totally destroyed.
6 The sword of the Lord is bathed in blood,
it is covered with fat—
the blood of lambs and goats,

fat from the kidneys of rams.
For the Lord has a sacrifice in Bozrah
and a great slaughter in the land of Edom.
7 And the wild oxen will fall with them,
the bull calves and the great bulls.
Their land will be drenched with blood,
and the dust will be soaked with fat.
8 For the Lord has a day of vengeance,
a year of retribution, to uphold Zion's cause.
9 Edom's streams will be turned into pitch,
her dust into burning sulfur;
her land will become blazing pitch
10 It will not be quenched night or day;
its smoke will rise forever.
From generation to generation it will lie desolate;
no one will ever pass through it again.
11 The desert owl and screech owl will possess it;
the great owl and the raven will nest there.
God will stretch out over Edom
the measuring line of chaos
and the plumb line of desolation.
12 Her nobles will have nothing there to be called a kingdom,
all her princes will vanish away.
13 Thorns will overrun her citadels,
nettles and brambles her strongholds.
She will become a haunt for jackals,
a home for owls.
14 Desert creatures will meet with hyenas,
and wild goats will bleat to each other;
there the night creatures will also lie down
and find for themselves places of rest.
15 The owl will nest there and lay eggs,
she will hatch them, and care for her young
under the shadow of her wings;
there also the falcons will gather,
each with its mate.
16 Look in the scroll of the Lord and read:
None of these will be missing,
not one will lack her mate.
For it is his mouth that has given the order,
and his Spirit will gather them together.

17 He allots their portions;
his hand distributes them by measure.
They will possess it forever
and dwell there from generation to generation.

CHAPTER 35

1 The desert and the parched land will be glad;
the wilderness will rejoice and blossom.
Like the crocus, 2 it will burst into bloom;
it will rejoice greatly and shout for joy.
The glory of Lebanon will be given to it,
the splendor of Carmel and Sharon;
they will see the glory of the Lord,
the splendor of our God.

3 Strengthen the feeble hands,
steady the knees that give way;
4 say to those with fearful hearts,
“Be strong, do Not Fear;
your God will come,
He will come with vengeance;
with divine retribution
He will come to save you.”

5 Then will the eyes of the blind be opened
and the ears of the deaf unstopped.
6 Then will the lame leap like a deer,
and the mute tongue shout for joy.
Water will gush forth in the wilderness
and streams in the desert.
7 The burning sand will become a pool,
the thirsty ground bubbling springs.
In the haunts where jackals once lay,
grass and reeds and papyrus will grow.
8 And a highway will be there;
it will be called the Way of Holiness;
it will be for those who walk on that Way/the narrow path.
The unclean will not journey on it;
wicked fools will not go about on it.

9 No lion will be there,
nor any ravenous beast;
they will not be found there.
But only the redeemed will walk there,
10 and those the Lord has rescued will return.
They will enter Zion with singing;
everlasting joy will crown their heads.
Gladness and joy will overtake them,
and sorrow and sighing will flee away.

CHAPTER 36

1 In the fourteenth year of King Hezekiah's reign, Sennacherib king of Assyria attacked all the fortified cities of Judah and captured them. 2 Then the king of Assyria sent his field commander with a large army from Lachish to King Hezekiah at Jerusalem. When the commander stopped at the aqueduct of the Upper Pool, on the road to the Launderer's Field, 3 Eliakim son of Hilkiah the palace administrator, Shebna the secretary, and Joah son of Asaph the recorder went out to him.

4 The field commander said to them, "Tell Hezekiah:

"This is what the great king, the king of Assyria, says: On what are you basing this confidence of yours? 5 You say you have counsel and might for war—but you speak only empty Words. On whom are you depending, that you rebel against me? 6 Look, I know you are depending on Egypt, that splintered reed of a staff, which pierces the hand of anyone who leans on it Such is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all who depend on him.

7 But if you say to me, "We are depending on the Lord our God"—isn't he the one whose high places and altars Hezekiah removed, saying to Judah and Jerusalem, "You must worship before this altar"?

8 "Come now, make a bargain with my master, the king of Assyria: I will give you two thousand horses—if you can put riders on them 9 How then can you repulse one officer of the least of my master's officials, even though you are depending on Egypt for chariots and horsemen? 10 Furthermore, have I come to attack and destroy this land without the Lord? The Lord himself told me to march against this country and destroy it."

11 Then Eliakim, Shebna and Joah said to the field commander, "Please speak to your servants in Aramaic, since we understand it. Don't speak to us in Hebrew in the hearing of the people on the wall."

12 But the commander replied, "Was it only to your master and you that my master sent me to say these things, and not to the people sitting on the wall—who, like you, will have to eat their own excrement and drink their own urine?"

13 Then the commander stood and called out in Hebrew, “Hear the Words of the great king, the king of Assyria 14 This is what the king says: Do not let Hezekiah deceive you. He cannot deliver you 15 Do not let Hezekiah persuade you to Trust in the Lord when he says, ‘The Lord will surely deliver us; this city will not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria.’

16 “Do not listen to Hezekiah. This is what the king of Assyria says: Make peace with me and come out to me. Then each of you will eat fruit from your own vine and fig tree and drink water from your own cistern, 17 until I come and take you to a land like your own—a land of grain and new wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

18 “Do not let Hezekiah mislead you when he says, ‘The Lord will deliver us.’ Have the gods of any nations ever delivered their lands from the hand of the king of Assyria? 19 Where are the gods of Hamath and Arpad? Where are the gods of Sepharvaim? Have they rescued Samaria from my hand? 20 Who of all the gods of these countries have been able to save their lands from me? How then can the Lord deliver Jerusalem from my hand?”

21 But the people remained silent and said nothing in reply, because the king had commanded, “Do not answer him.”

22 Then Eliakim son of Hilkiah the palace administrator, Shebna the secretary and Joah son of Asaph the recorder went to Hezekiah, with their clothes torn, and told him what the field commander had said.

CHAPTER 37

1 When King Hezekiah heard this, he tore his clothes and put on sackcloth and went into the temple of the Lord. 2 He sent Eliakim the palace administrator, Shebna the secretary, and the leading priests, all wearing sackcloth, to the prophet Isaiah son of Amoz. 3 They told him, “This is what Hezekiah says: This day is a day of distress and rebuke and disgrace, as when children come to the moment of birth and there is no strength to deliver them.

4 It may be that the Lord your God will hear the Words of the field commander, whom his master, the king of Assyria, has sent to ridicule the living God, and that he will rebuke him for the Words the Lord your God has heard. Therefore pray for the remnant that still survives.”

5 When King Hezekiah’s officials came to Isaiah, 6 Isaiah said to them, “Tell your master, ‘This is what the Lord says: Do not be afraid of what you have heard—those Words with which the underlings of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me. 7 Listen When he hears a certain report, I will make him want to return to his own country, and there I will have him cut down with the sword.’”

8 When the field commander heard that the king of Assyria had left Lachish, he

withdrew and found the king fighting against Libnah.

9 Now Sennacherib received a report that Tirhakah, the king of Cush, was marching out to fight against him. When he heard it, he sent messengers to Hezekiah with this Word: 10 “Say to Hezekiah king of Judah: Do not let the god you depend on deceive you when he says, ‘Jerusalem will not be given into the hands of the king of Assyria.’

11 Surely you have heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all the countries, destroying them completely. And will you be delivered? 12 Did the gods of the nations that were destroyed by my predecessors deliver them—the gods of Gozan, Harran, Rezeph and the people of Eden who were in Tel Assar? 13 Where is the king of Hamath or the king of Arpad? Where are the kings of Lair, Sepharvaim, Hena and Ivvah?”

14 Hezekiah received the letter from the messengers and read it. Then he went up to the temple of the Lord and spread it out before the Lord. 15 And Hezekiah prayed to the Lord: 16 “Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, enthroned between the cherubim, you alone are God over all the kingdoms of the earth. You have made heaven and earth. 17 Give ear, Lord, and hear; open your eyes, Lord, and see; listen to all the Words Sennacherib has sent to ridicule the living God.

18 “It is true, Lord, that the Assyrian kings have laid waste all these peoples and their lands. 19 They have thrown their gods into the fire and destroyed them, for they were not gods but only wood and stone, fashioned by human hands. 20 Now, Lord our God, deliver us from his hand, so that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that you, Lord, are the only God.”

21 Then Isaiah son of Amoz sent a message to Hezekiah: “This is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says: Because you have prayed to me concerning Sennacherib king of Assyria, 22 this is the Word the Lord has spoken against him:

“Virgin Daughter Zion
despises and mocks you.

Daughter Jerusalem
tosses her head as you flee.

23 Who is it you have ridiculed and blasphemed?

Against whom have you raised your voice
and lifted your eyes in pride?

Against the Holy One of Israel

24 By your messengers
you have ridiculed the Lord.

And you have said,

‘With my many chariots

I have ascended the heights of the mountains,
the utmost heights of Lebanon.

I have cut down its tallest cedars,
the choicest of its junipers.
I have reached its remotest heights,
the finest of its forests.
25 I have dug wells in foreign lands
and drunk the water there.
With the soles of my feet
I have dried up all the streams of Egypt.’

26 “Have you not heard?
Long ago I ordained it.
In days of old I planned it;
now I have brought it to pass,
that you have turned fortified cities
into piles of stone.
27 Their people, drained of power,
are dismayed and put to shame.
They are like plants in the field,
like tender green shoots,
like grass sprouting on the roof,
scorched before it grows up.

28 “But I know where you are
and when you come and go
and how you rage against me.
29 Because you rage against me
and because your insolence has reached my ears,
I will put my hook in your nose
and my bit in your mouth,
and I will make you return
by the way you came.

30 “This will be the sign for you, Hezekiah:
“This year you will eat what grows by itself,
and the second year what springs from that.
But in the third year sow and reap,
plant vineyards and eat their fruit.
31 Once more a remnant of the kingdom of Judah
will take root below and bear fruit above.
32 For out of Jerusalem will come a remnant,
and out of Mount Zion a band of survivors.
The zeal of the Lord Almighty
will accomplish this.

33 “Therefore this is what the Lord says concerning the king of Assyria:

“He will not enter this city
or shoot an arrow here.

He will not come before it with shield
or build a siege ramp against it.

34 By the way that he came he will return;
he will not enter this city,”
declares the Lord.

35 “I will defend this city and save it,
for my sake and for the sake of David my servant”

36 Then the Angel of the Lord went out and put to death a hundred and eighty-five thousand in the Assyrian camp. When the people got up the next morning—there were all the dead bodies 37 So Sennacherib king of Assyria broke camp and withdrew. He returned to Nineveh and stayed there.

38 One day, while he was worshiping in the temple of his god Nisrok, his sons Adrammelek and Sharezer killed him with the sword, and they escaped to the land of Ararat. And Esarhaddon his son succeeded him as king.

CHAPTER 38

1 In those days Hezekiah became ill and was at the point of death. The prophet Isaiah son of Amoz went to him and said, “This is what the Lord says: Put your house in order, because you are going to die; you will not recover.”

2 Hezekiah turned his face to the wall and prayed to the Lord, 3 “Remember, Lord, how I have walked before you faithfully and with wholehearted devotion and have done what is good in your eyes.” And Hezekiah wept bitterly.

4 Then the Word of the Lord came to Isaiah: 5 “Go and tell Hezekiah, ‘This is what the Lord, the God of your father David, says: I have heard your prayer and seen your tears; I will add fifteen years to your life. 6 And I will deliver you and this city from the hand of the king of Assyria. I will defend this city.

7 ““This is the Lord’s sign to you that the Lord will do what he has promised: 8 I will make the shadow cast by the sun go back the ten steps it has gone down on the stairway of Ahaz.”” So the sunlight went back the ten steps it had gone down.

9 A writing of Hezekiah king of Judah after his illness and recovery:

10 I said, “In the prime of my life
must I go through the gates of death
and be robbed of the rest of my years?”

11 I said, “I will not again see the Lord himself
in the land of the living;

no longer will I look on my fellow man,
or be with those who now dwell in this world.

12 Like a shepherd's tent my house
has been pulled down and taken from me.

Like a weaver I have rolled up my life,
and he has cut me off from the loom;
day and night you made an end of me.

13 I waited patiently till dawn,
but like a lion he broke all my bones;
day and night you made an end of me.

14 I cried like a swift or thrush,
I moaned like a mourning dove.

My eyes grew weak as I looked to the heavens.
I am being threatened; Lord, come to my aid”

15 But what can I say?
He has spoken to me, and he himself has done this.

I will walk humbly all my years
because of this anguish of my soul.

16 Lord, by such things people live;
and my spirit finds life in them too.

You restored me to health
and let me live.

17 Surely it was for my benefit
that I suffered such anguish.

In your love you kept me
from the pit of destruction;
you have put all my sins
behind your back.

18 For the grave cannot praise you,
death cannot sing your praise;
those who go down to the pit
cannot hope for your faithfulness.

19 The living, the living—they praise you,
as I am doing today;
parents tell their children
about your faithfulness.

20 The Lord will save me,
and we will sing with stringed instruments
all the days of our lives
in the temple of the Lord.

21 Isaiah had said, “Prepare a poultice of figs and apply it to the boil, and he will

recover.”

22 Hezekiah had asked, “What will be the sign that I will go up to the temple of the Lord?”

CHAPTER 39

1 At that time Marduk-Baladan son of Baladan king of Babylon sent Hezekiah letters and a gift, because he had heard of his illness and recovery. 2 Hezekiah received the envoys gladly and showed them what was in his storehouses—the silver, the gold, the spices, the fine olive oil—his entire armory and everything found among his treasures. There was nothing in his palace or in all his kingdom that Hezekiah did not show them.

3 Then Isaiah the prophet went to King Hezekiah and asked, “What did those men say, and where did they come from?”

“From a distant land,” Hezekiah replied. “They came to me from Babylon.”

4 The prophet asked, “What did they see in your palace?”

“They saw everything in my palace,” Hezekiah said. “There is nothing among my treasures that I did not show them.”

5 Then Isaiah said to Hezekiah, “Hear the Word of the Lord Almighty: 6 The time will surely come when everything in your palace, and all that your predecessors have stored up until this day, will be carried off to Babylon. Nothing will be left, says the Lord. 7 And some of your descendants, your own flesh and blood who will be born to you, will be taken away, and they will become eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.”

8 “The Word of the Lord you have spoken is good,” Hezekiah replied. For he thought,

“There will be peace and security in my lifetime.”

CHAPTER 40

1 Comfort, comfort my people,
says your God.

2 Speak tenderly to Jerusalem,
and proclaim to her

that her hard service has been completed,

that her sin has been paid for,

that she has received from the Lord’s hand
double for all her sins.

3 A voice of one calling:

“In the wilderness prepare
the way for the Lord;
make straight in the desert
a highway for our God.

4 Every valley shall be raised up,
every mountain and hill made low;
the rough ground shall become level,
the rugged places a plain.

5 And the glory of the Lord will be revealed,
and all people will see it together.

For the mouth of the Lord has spoken.”

6 A voice says, “Cry out.”

And I said, “What shall I cry?”

“All people are like grass,
and all their goodness is like the flowers of the field.

7 The grass withers and the flowers fall,
because the breath of the Lord blows on them.

Surely the people are grass.

8 The grass withers and the flowers/their glories fall/fail/die,
but the Word of our God Endures Forever.”

9 You who bring good news to Zion,
go up on a high mountain.

You who bring good news to Jerusalem,
lift up your voice with a shout,
lift it up, do not be afraid;
say to the towns of Judah,
“Here is your God”

10 See, the Sovereign Lord comes with power,
and he rules with a mighty arm.

See, his reward is with him,
and his recompense accompanies him.

11 He tends his flock like a shepherd:

He gathers the lambs in his arms
and carries them close to his heart;
he gently leads those that have young.

12 Who has measured the waters in the hollow of His hand,
or with the breadth of His hand marked off the heavens?

Who has held the dust of the earth in a basket,

or weighed the mountains on the scales
and the hills in a balance?

13 Who can tell the Spirit of the Lord what is best to do?,
or instruct the Lord as his counselor?

14 Whom did the Lord consult to enlighten Him/about what is going on?,
and who taught Him the right way?

Who was it that taught him knowledge,
or showed him the path of understanding?

15 Surely to God Almighty--the nations are like a drop in a bucket/of water;
they are regarded as dust on the scales;

he weighs the islands as though they were fine dust.

16 Lebanon is not sufficient for altar fires,
nor its animals enough for burnt offerings.

17 Before God all the evil nations are as nothing;
they are regarded by him as worthless
and less than nothing.

18 With whom, then, will you compare God?
To what image will you liken him?

19 As for an idol, a metalworker casts it,
and a goldsmith overlays it with gold
and fashions silver chains for it.

20 A person too poor to present such an offering
selects wood that will not rot;
they look for a skilled worker
to set up an idol that will not topple.

21 Do you not know?
Have you not heard?

Has it not been told you from the beginning?

Have you not understood since the earth was founded?

22 God sits enthroned above the circle of the earth,
and its people are like grasshoppers/ants.

He stretches out the heavens like a canopy,
and spreads them out like a tent to live in.

23 He brings princes to naught
and reduces the rulers of this world to nothing.

24 No sooner are they planted,
no sooner are they sown,
no sooner do they take root in the ground,
than he blows on them and they wither,
and a whirlwind sweeps them away like chaff.

25 “To whom will you compare me?

Or who is my equal?” says the Holy One.

26 Lift up your eyes and look to the heavens:

Who created all these?

He who brings out the starry host one by one
and calls forth each of them by name.

Because of his great power and mighty strength,
not one of them is missing.

27 Why do you complain, Jacob?

Why do you say, Israel,

“My way is hidden from the Lord;

my cause is disregarded by my God”?

28 Do you not know?

Have you not heard?

The Lord is the Everlasting God,

the Creator of the ends of the earth.

He will not grow tired or weary,

and his understanding no one can fathom.

29 He gives strength to the weary

and increases the power of the weak.

30 Even youths grow tired and weary,

and young men stumble and fall;

31 but those who Wait Upon the Lord

will renew their strength.

They will soar on wings like eagles;

they will run and not grow weary,

they will walk and not be faint.

CHAPTER 41

- 1 “Be silent before me, you islands
Let the nations renew their strength
Let them come forward and speak;
let us meet together at the place of judgment.
- 2 “Who has stirred up one from the east,
calling him in righteousness to his service?
He hands nations over to him
and subdues kings before him.
He turns them to dust with his sword,
to windblown chaff with his bow.
- 3 He pursues them and moves on unscathed,
by a path his feet have not traveled before.
- 4 Who has done this and carried it through,
calling forth the generations from the beginning?
I, the Lord—with the first of them
and with the last—I am he.”
- 5 The islands have seen it and fear;
the ends of the earth tremble.
They approach and come forward;
- 6 they help each other
and say to their companions, “Be strong”
- 7 The metalworker encourages the goldsmith,
and the one who smooths with the hammer
spurs on the one who strikes the anvil.
One says of the welding, “It is good.”
The other nails down the idol so it will not topple.
- 8 “But you, Israel, my servant,
Jacob, whom I have chosen,
you descendants of Abraham my friend,
- 9 I took you from the ends of the earth,
from its farthest corners I called you.
I said, ‘You are my servant’;
I have chosen you and have not rejected you.
- 10 So do Not Fear--for I am with you;

do Not be dismayed, for I am your God.
I will Strengthen You and Help You;
I will uphold you with my right hand/Power.

11 “All who rage against you
will surely be ashamed and disgraced;
those who oppose you
will be as nothing and perish.
12 Though you search for your enemies,
you will not find them.
Those who wage war against you
will be as nothing at all.

13 For I am the Lord your God
who takes hold of your right hand
and says to you, Do Not Fear;
I will Help You.

14 Do not be afraid, you worm Jacob,
little Israel, do not fear,
for I myself will help you,” declares the Lord,
your Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel.
15 “See, I will make you into a threshing sledge,
new and sharp, with many teeth.
You will thresh the mountains and crush them,
and reduce the hills to chaff.
16 You will winnow them, the wind will pick them up,
and a gale will blow them away.
But you will rejoice in the Lord
and glory in the Holy One of Israel.
17 “The poor and needy search for water,
but there is none;
their tongues are parched with thirst.
But I the Lord will answer them;
I, the God of Israel, will not forsake them.
18 I will make rivers flow on barren heights,
and springs within the valleys.
I will turn the desert into pools of water,
and the parched ground into springs.
19 I will put in the desert
the cedar and the acacia, the myrtle and the olive.

I will set junipers in the wasteland,
the fir and the cypress together,
20 so that people may see and know,
may consider and understand,
that the hand of the Lord has done this,
that the Holy One of Israel has created it.

21 “Present your case,” says the Lord.
“Set forth your arguments,” says Jacob’s King.

22 “Tell us, you idols,
what is going to happen.

Tell us what the former things were,
so that we may consider them
and know their final outcome.

Or declare to us the things to come,
23 tell us what the future holds,
so we may know that you are gods.

Do something, whether good or bad,
so that we will be dismayed and filled with fear.

24 But you are less than nothing
and your works are utterly worthless;
whoever chooses you is detestable.

25 “I have stirred up one from the north, and he comes—
one from the rising sun who calls on my name.

He treads on rulers as if they were mortar,
as if he were a potter treading the clay.

26 Who told of this from the beginning, so we could know,
or beforehand, so we could say, ‘He was right’?

No one told of this,
no one foretold it,
no one heard any words from you.

27 I was the first to tell Zion, ‘Look, here they are’
I gave to Jerusalem a messenger of good news.

28 I look but there is no one—
no one among the gods to give counsel,
no one to give answer when I ask them.

29 See, they are all false
Their deeds amount to nothing;
their images are but wind and confusion.

CHAPTER 42

1 “Here is my servant, whom I uphold,
my chosen one in whom I delight;
I will put my Spirit on him,
and he will bring justice to the nations.

2 He will not shout or cry out,
or raise his voice in the streets.

3 A bruised reed he will not break,
and a smoldering wick he will not snuff out.

In faithfulness he will bring forth justice;

4 he will not falter or be discouraged
till he establishes justice on earth.
In his teaching the islands will put their hope.”

5 This is what God the Lord says—
the Creator of the heavens, who stretches them out,
who spreads out the earth with all that springs from it,
who gives breath to its people,
and life to those who walk on it:

6 “I, the Lord, have called you in righteousness;
I will take hold of your hand.

I will keep you and will make you
to be a covenant for the people
and a light for the Gentiles,

7 to open eyes that are blind,
to free captives from prison
and to release from the dungeon those who sit in darkness.

8 “I am the Lord; that is my name
I will not yield my glory to another
or my praise to idols.

9 See, the former things have taken place,
and new things I declare;
before they spring into being
I announce them to you.”

10 Sing to the Lord a new song,
his praise from the ends of the earth,

you who go down to the sea, and all that is in it,
you islands, and all who live in them.
11 Let the wilderness and its towns raise their voices;
let the settlements where Kedar lives rejoice.
Let the people of Sela sing for joy;
let them shout from the mountaintops.
12 Let them give Glory to the Lord
and proclaim his praise in the islands.
13 The Lord will march out like a champion,
like a warrior he will stir up his zeal;
with a shout he will raise the battle cry
and will triumph over his enemies.
14 “For a long time I have kept silent,
I have been quiet and held myself back.
But now, like a woman in childbirth,
I cry out, I gasp and pant.
15 I will lay waste the mountains and hills
and dry up all their vegetation;
I will turn rivers into islands
and dry up the pools.
16 I will lead the blind by ways they have not known,
along unfamiliar paths I will guide them;
I will turn the darkness into light before them
and make the rough places smooth.
These are the things I will do;
I will not forsake them.
17 But those who trust in idols,
who say to images, ‘You are our gods,’
will be turned back in utter shame.
18 “Hear, you deaf;
look, you blind, and see
19 Who is blind but my servant,
and deaf like the messenger I send?
Who is blind like the one in covenant with me,
blind like the servant of the Lord?
20 You have seen many things, but you pay no attention;
your ears are open, but you do not listen.”
21 It pleased the Lord
for the sake of his righteousness
to make his law great and glorious.
22 But this is a people plundered and looted,

all of them trapped in pits
or hidden away in prisons.
They have become plunder,
with no one to rescue them;
they have been made loot,
with no one to say, "Send them back."
23 Which of you will listen to this
or pay close attention in time to come?
24 Who handed Jacob over to become loot,
and Israel to the plunderers?
Was it not the Lord,
against whom we have sinned?
For they would not follow his ways;
they did not obey his law.
25 So he poured out on them his burning anger,
the violence of war.
It enveloped them in flames, yet they did not understand;
it consumed them, but they did not take it to heart.

CHAPTER 43

1 But now, this is what the Lord says—
he who created you, Jacob,
he who formed you, Israel:
"Do Not Fear, for I have redeemed you;
I have called you by name; you are mine.
2 When you pass through the waters,
I will be with you;
and when you pass through the rivers,
they will not sweep over you.
When you walk through the fire,
you will not be burned;
the flames will not set you ablaze.
3 For I am the Lord your God,
the Holy One of Israel, your Savior;
I give Egypt for your ransom,
Cush and Seba in your stead.
4 Since you are precious and honored in my sight,

and because I love you,
I will give people in exchange for you,
nations in exchange for your life.

5 Do not be afraid, for I am with you;
I will bring your children from the east
and gather you from the west.

6 I will say to the north, ‘Give them up’
and to the south, ‘Do not hold them back.’
Bring my sons from afar
and my daughters from the ends of the earth—

7 everyone who is called by my name,
whom I created for my glory,
whom I formed and made.”

8 Lead out those who have eyes but are blind,
who have ears but are deaf.

9 All the nations gather together
and the peoples assemble.
Which of their gods foretold this
and proclaimed to us the former things?
Let them bring in their witnesses to prove they were right,
so that others may hear and say, “It is true.”

10 “You are my witnesses,” declares the Lord,
“and my servant whom I have chosen,
so that you may know and believe me
and understand that I am he.
Before me no god was formed,
nor will there be one after me.

11 I, even I, am the Lord,
and apart from me there is no savior.

12 I have revealed and saved and proclaimed—
I, and not some foreign god among you.
You are my witnesses,” declares the Lord, “that I am God.

13 Yes, and from ancient days I am he.
No one can deliver out of my hand.
When I act, who can reverse it?”

14 This is what the Lord says—
your Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel:
“For your sake I will send to Babylon

and bring down as fugitives all the Babylonians,
in the ships in which they took pride.

15 I am the Lord, your Holy One,
Israel's Creator, your King."

16 This is what the Lord says—
he who made a way through the sea,
a path through the mighty waters,
17 who drew out the chariots and horses,
the army and reinforcements together,
and they lay there, never to rise again,
extinguished, snuffed out like a wick:

18 "Forget the former things;
do not dwell on the past.

19 See, I am doing a new thing
Now it springs up; do you not perceive it?
I am making a way in the wilderness
and streams in the wasteland.

20 The wild animals honor me,
the jackals and the owls,
because I provide water in the wilderness
and streams in the wasteland,
to give drink to my people, my chosen,

21 the people I formed for myself
that they may proclaim my praise.

22 "Yet you have not called on me, Jacob,
you have not wearied yourselves for me, Israel.

23 You have not brought me sheep for burnt offerings,
nor honored me with your sacrifices.
I have not burdened you with grain offerings
nor wearied you with demands for incense.

24 You have not bought any fragrant calamus for me,
or lavished on me the fat of your sacrifices.
But you have burdened me with your sins
and wearied me with your offenses.

25 "I, even I, am he who blots out
your transgressions, for my own sake,
and remembers your sins no more.

26 Review the past for me,
let us argue the matter together;
state the case for your innocence.

27 Your first father sinned;

those I sent to teach you rebelled against me.
28 So I disgraced the dignitaries of your temple;
I consigned Jacob to destruction
and Israel to scorn.

CHAPTER 44

1 “But now listen, Jacob, my servant,
Israel, whom I have chosen.
2 This is what the Lord says—
he who made you, who formed you in the womb,
and who will help you:
Do not be afraid, Jacob, my servant,
Jeshurun, whom I have chosen.
3 For I will pour water on the thirsty land,
and streams on the dry ground;
I will pour out my Spirit on your offspring,
and my blessing on your descendants.
4 They will spring up like grass in a meadow,
like poplar trees by flowing streams.
5 Some will say, ‘I belong to the Lord’;
others will call themselves by the name of Jacob;
still others will write on their hand, ‘The Lord’s,’
and will take the name Israel.
6 “This is what the Lord says—
Israel’s King and Redeemer, the Lord Almighty:
I am the first and I am the last;
apart from me there is no God.
7 Who then is like me? Let him proclaim it.
Let him declare and lay out before me
what has happened since I established my ancient people,
and what is yet to come—
yes, let them foretell what will come.
8 Do not tremble, do not be afraid.
Did I not proclaim this and foretell it long ago?
You are my witnesses. Is there any God besides me?
No, there is no other Rock; I know not one.”
9 All who make idols are nothing,

and the things they treasure are worthless.
Those who would speak up for them are blind;
they are ignorant, to their own shame.

10 Who shapes a god and casts an idol,
which can profit nothing?

11 People who do that will be put to shame;
such craftsmen are only human beings.
Let them all come together and take their stand;
they will be brought down to terror and shame.

12 The blacksmith takes a tool
and works with it in the coals;
he shapes an idol with hammers,
he forges it with the might of his arm.
He gets hungry and loses his strength;
he drinks no water and grows faint.

13 The carpenter measures with a line
and makes an outline with a marker;
he roughs it out with chisels
and marks it with compasses.
He shapes it in human form,
human form in all its glory,
that it may dwell in a shrine.

14 He cut down cedars,
or perhaps took a cypress or oak.
He let it grow among the trees of the forest,
or planted a pine, and the rain made it grow.

15 It is used as fuel for burning;
some of it he takes and warms himself,
he kindles a fire and bakes bread.
But he also fashions a god and worships it;
he makes an idol and bows down to it.

16 Half of the wood he burns in the fire;
over it he prepares his meal,
he roasts his meat and eats his fill.
He also warms himself and says,
“Ah I am warm; I see the fire.”

17 From the rest he makes a god, his idol;
he bows down to it and worships.
He prays to it and says,
“Save me You are my god”

18 They know nothing, they understand nothing;

their eyes are plastered over so they cannot see,
and their minds closed so they cannot understand.

19 No one stops to think,
no one has the knowledge or understanding to say,
“Half of it I used for fuel;
I even baked bread over its coals,
I roasted meat and I ate.

Shall I make a detestable thing from what is left?
Shall I bow down to a block of wood?”

20 Such a person feeds on ashes; a deluded heart misleads him;
he cannot save himself, or say,
“Is not this thing in my right hand a lie?”

21 “Remember these things, Jacob,
for you, Israel, are my servant.
I have made you, you are my servant;
Israel, I will not forget you.

22 I have swept away your offenses like a cloud,
your sins like the morning mist.
Return to me,
for I have redeemed you.”

23 Sing for joy, you heavens, for the Lord has done this;
shout aloud, you earth beneath.
Burst into song, you mountains,
you forests and all your trees,
for the Lord has redeemed Jacob,
he displays his glory in Israel.

24 “This is what the Lord says—
your Redeemer, who formed you in the womb:

I am the Lord,
the Maker of all things,
who stretches out the heavens,
who spreads out the earth by myself,

25 who foils the signs of false prophets
and makes fools of diviners,
who overthrows the learning of the wise
and turns it into nonsense,

26 who carries out the Words of his servants
and fulfills the predictions of his messengers,

who says of Jerusalem, ‘It shall be inhabited,’
of the towns of Judah, ‘They shall be rebuilt,’

and of their ruins, 'I will restore them,'
27 who says to the watery deep, 'Be dry,
and I will dry up your streams,'
28 who says of Cyrus, 'He is my shepherd
and will accomplish all that I please;
he will say of Jerusalem, "Let it be rebuilt,"
and of the temple, "Let its foundations be laid.

CHAPTER 45

1 "This is what the Lord says to his anointed,
to Cyrus, whose right hand I take hold of
to subdue nations before him
and to strip kings of their armor,
to open doors before him
so that gates will not be shut:
2 I will go before you
and will level the mountains;
I will break down gates of bronze
and cut through bars of iron.
3 I will give you hidden treasures,
riches stored in secret places,
so that you may know that I am the Lord,
the God of Israel, who summons you by name.
4 For the sake of Jacob my servant,
of Israel my chosen,
I summon you by name
and bestow on you a title of honor,
though you do not acknowledge me.
5 I am the Lord, and there is no other;
apart from me there is no God.
I will strengthen you,
though you have not acknowledged me,
6 so that from the rising of the sun
to the place of its setting
people may know there is none besides me.
I am the Lord, and there is no other.
7 I form the light and create darkness,
I bring prosperity and create disaster;
I, the Lord, do all these things.
8 "You heavens above, rain down my righteousness;

let the clouds shower it down.
Let the earth open wide,
let salvation spring up,
let righteousness flourish with it;
I, the Lord, have created it.

9 “Woe to those who quarrel with their Maker,
those who are nothing but potsherds
among the potsherds on the ground.

Does the clay say to the potter,
‘What are you making?’

Does your work say,
‘The potter has no hands’?

10 Woe to the one who says to a father,
‘What have you begotten?’

or to a mother,
‘What have you brought to birth?’

11 “This is what the Lord says—
the Holy One of Israel, and its Maker:

Concerning things to come,
do you question me about my children,
or give me orders about the work of my hands?

12 It is I who made the earth
and created mankind on it.

My own hands stretched out the heavens;
I marshaled their starry hosts.

13 I will raise up Cyrus in my righteousness:
I will make all his ways straight.

He will rebuild my city
and set my exiles free,
but not for a price or reward,
says the Lord Almighty.”

14 This is what the Lord says:

“The products of Egypt and the merchandise of Cush,
and those tall Sabeans—

they will come over to you
and will be yours;

they will trudge behind you,
coming over to you in chains.

They will bow down before you
and plead with you, saying,

‘Surely God is with you, and there is no other;
there is no other god.’”

15 Truly you are a God who has been hiding himself,
the God and Savior of Israel.

16 All the makers of idols will be put to shame and disgraced;
they will go off into disgrace together.

17 But Israel will be saved by the Lord
with an everlasting salvation;

you will never be put to shame or disgraced,
to ages everlasting.

18 For this is what the Lord says—

he who created the heavens,

he is God;

he who fashioned and made the earth,

he founded it;

he did not create it to be empty,

but formed it to be inhabited—

he says:

“I am the Lord,

and there is no other.

19 I have not spoken in secret,

from somewhere in a land of darkness;

I have not said to Jacob’s descendants,

‘Seek me in vain.’

I, the Lord, speak the truth;

I declare what is right.

20 “Gather together and come;

assemble, you fugitives from the nations.

Ignorant are those who carry about idols of wood,

who pray to gods that cannot save.

21 Declare what is to be, present it—

let them take counsel together.

Who foretold this long ago,

who declared it from the distant past?

Was it not I, the Lord?

And there is no God apart from me,

a righteous God and a Savior;

there is none but me.

22 “Turn to me and be saved,

all you ends of the earth;

for I am God, and there is no other.
23 By myself I have sworn,
my mouth has uttered in all integrity
a Word that will not be revoked:
Before me every knee will bow;
by me every tongue will confess.
24 They will say of me, 'In the Lord alone
are deliverance and strength.'"
All who have raged against him
will come to him and be put to shame.
25 But all the descendants of Israel
will find deliverance in the Lord
and will make their boast in him.

CHAPTER 46

1 Bel bows down, Nebo stoops low;
their idols are borne by beasts of burden.
The images that are carried about are burdensome,
a burden for the weary.
2 They stoop and bow down together;
unable to rescue the burden,
they themselves go off into captivity.
3 "Listen to me, you descendants of Jacob,
all the remnant of the people of Israel,
you whom I have upheld since your birth,
and have carried since you were born.
4 Even to your old age and gray hairs
I am He, I am he who will sustain/preserve/protect you.
I have made you and I will carry you;
I will sustain you and I will rescue you.
5 "With whom will you compare me or count me equal?
To whom will you liken me that we may be compared?
6 Some pour out gold from their bags
and weigh out silver on the scales;
they hire a goldsmith to make it into a god,
and they bow down and worship it.
7 They lift it to their shoulders and carry it;
they set it up in its place, and there it stands.
From that spot it cannot move.
Even though someone cries out to it, it cannot answer;

it cannot save them from their troubles.

8 “Remember this, keep it in mind,
take it to heart, you rebels.

9 Remember the former things, those of long ago;

I am God Almighty, and there is no other;

I am God, and there is none like me.

10 I make known the end from the beginning,

from ancient times, what is still to come.

**God says--‘My purposes/ways will stand,
and I will do all that I please/anything I want to do.’**

11 From the east I summon a bird of prey;
from a far-off land, a man to fulfill my purpose.

What I have said, that I will bring about;

what I have planned--that I will do.

12 Listen to me, you stubborn-hearted,
you who are now far from my righteousness.

13 I am bringing my righteousness near,
it is not far away;
and my salvation will not be delayed.

I will grant salvation to Zion,
my splendor to Israel.

CHAPTER 47

1 “Go down, sit in the dust,
Virgin Daughter Babylon;
sit on the ground without a throne,
queen city of the Babylonians.

No more will you be called
tender or delicate.

2 Take millstones and grind flour;
take off your veil.

Lift up your skirts, bare your legs,
and wade through the streams.

3 Your nakedness will be exposed
and your shame uncovered.

I will take vengeance;
I will spare no one.”

4 Our Redeemer—the Lord Almighty is his name—
is the Holy One of Israel.

5 “Sit in silence, go into darkness,
queen city of the Babylonians;
no more will you be called
queen of kingdoms.

6 I was angry with my people
and desecrated my inheritance;
I gave them into your hand,
and you showed them no mercy.
Even on the aged
you laid a very heavy yoke.

7 You said, ‘I am forever—
the eternal queen’
But you did not consider these things
or reflect on what might happen.

8 “Now then, listen, you lover of pleasure,
lounging in your security
and saying to yourself,
‘I am, and there is none besides me.
I will never be a widow
or suffer the loss of children.’

9 Both of these will overtake you
in a moment, on a single day:
loss of children and widowhood.
They will come upon you in full measure,
in spite of your many sorceries
and all your potent spells.

10 You have trusted in your wickedness
and have said, ‘No one sees me.’
Your wisdom and knowledge mislead you
when you say to yourself,
‘I am, and there is none besides me.’

11 Disaster will come upon you,
and you will not know how to conjure it away.
A calamity will fall upon you
that you cannot ward off with a ransom;
a catastrophe you cannot foresee
will suddenly come upon you.

12 “Keep on, then, with your magic spells
and with your many sorceries,
which you have labored at since childhood.
Perhaps you will succeed,

perhaps you will cause terror.
13 All the counsel you have received has only worn you out
Let your astrologers come forward,
those stargazers who make predictions month by month,
let them save you from what is coming upon you.
14 Surely they are like stubble;
the fire will burn them up.
They cannot even save themselves
from the power of the flame.
These are not coals for warmth;
this is not a fire to sit by.
15 That is all they are to you—
these you have dealt with
and labored with since childhood.
All of them go on in their error;
there is not one that can save you.

CHAPTER 48

1 “Listen to this, you descendants of Jacob,
you who are called by the name of Israel
and come from the line of Judah,
you who take oaths in the name of the Lord
and invoke the God of Israel—
but not in truth or righteousness—
2 you who call yourselves citizens of the holy city
and claim to rely on the God of Israel—
the Lord Almighty is his name:
3 I foretold the former things long ago,
my mouth announced them and I made them known;
then suddenly I acted, and they came to pass.
4 For I knew how stubborn you were;
your neck muscles were iron,
your forehead was bronze.
5 Therefore I told you these things long ago;
before they happened I announced them to you
so that you could not say,
‘My images brought them about;
my wooden image and metal god ordained them.’
6 You have heard these things; look at them all.
Will you not admit them?

“From now on I will tell you of new things,
of hidden things unknown to you.
7 They are created now, and not long ago;
you have not heard of them before today.
So you cannot say,
‘Yes, I knew of them.’
8 You have neither heard nor understood;
from of old your ears have not been open.
Well do I know how treacherous you are;
you were called a rebel from birth.
9 For my own name’s sake I delay my wrath;
for the sake of my praise I hold it back from you,
so as not to destroy you completely.
10 See, I have refined you, though not as silver;
I have tested you in the furnace of affliction.
11 For my own sake, for my own sake, I do this.
How can I let myself be defamed?
I will not yield my glory to another.

CHAPTER 49

1 Listen to me, you islands;
hear this, you distant nations:
Before I was born the Lord called me;
from my mother’s womb he has spoken my name.
2 He made my mouth like a sharpened sword,
in the shadow of his hand he hid me;
he made me into a polished arrow
and concealed me in his quiver.
3 He said to me, “You are my servant,
Israel, in whom I will display my splendor.”
4 But I said, “I have labored in vain;
I have spent my strength for nothing at all.
Yet what is due me is in the Lord’s hand,
and my reward is with my God.”
5 And now the Lord says—
he who formed me in the womb to be his servant
to bring Jacob back to him

and gather Israel to himself,
for I am honored in the eyes of the Lord
and my God has been my strength—

6 he says:

“It is too small a thing for you to be my servant
to restore the tribes of Jacob
and bring back those of Israel I have kept.

I will also make you a light for the Gentiles,
that my salvation may reach to the ends of the earth.”

7 This is what the Lord says—

the Redeemer and Holy One of Israel—
to him who was despised and abhorred by the nation,
to the servant of rulers:

“Kings will see you and stand up,
princes will see and bow down,
because of the Lord, who is faithful,
the Holy One of Israel, who has chosen you.”

8 This is what the Lord says:

“In the time of my favor I will answer you,
and in the day of salvation I will help you;

I will keep you and will make you
to be a covenant for the people,
to restore the land
and to reassign its desolate inheritances,

9 to say to the captives, ‘Come out,’
and to those in darkness, ‘Be free’

“They will feed beside the roads
and find pasture on every barren hill.

10 They will neither hunger nor thirst,
nor will the desert heat or the sun beat down on them.

He who has compassion on them will guide them
and lead them beside springs of water.

11 I will turn all my mountains into roads,
and my highways will be raised up.

12 See, they will come from afar—
some from the north, some from the west,
some from the region of Aswan.”

13 Shout for joy, you heavens;

rejoice, you earth;

burst into song, you mountains

For the Lord comforts his people
and will have compassion on his afflicted ones.

14 But Zion said, “The Lord has forsaken me,
the Lord has forgotten me.”

15 “Can a mother forget the baby at her breast
and have no compassion on the child she has borne?
Though she may forget,
I will not forget you

16 See, I have engraved you on the palms of my hands;
your walls are ever before me.

17 Your children hasten back,
and those who laid you waste depart from you.

18 Lift up your eyes and look around;
all your children gather and come to you.

As surely as I live,” declares the Lord,
“you will wear them all as ornaments;
you will put them on, like a bride.

19 “Though you were ruined and made desolate
and your land laid waste,
now you will be too small for your people,
and those who devoured you will be far away.

20 The children born during your bereavement
will yet say in your hearing,
‘This place is too small for us;
give us more space to live in.’

21 Then you will say in your heart,
‘Who bore me these?

I was bereaved and barren;
I was exiled and rejected.
Who brought these up?

I was left all alone,
but these—where have they come from?’”

22 This is what the Sovereign Lord says:

“See, I will beckon to the nations,
I will lift up my banner to the peoples;
they will bring your sons in their arms
and carry your daughters on their hips.

23 Kings will be your foster fathers,
and their queens your nursing mothers.

They will bow down before you with their faces to the ground;

they will lick the dust at your feet.
Then you will know that I am the Lord;
those who Hope in me will not be disappointed.

24 Can plunder be taken from warriors,
or captives be rescued from the fierce?

25 But this is what the Lord says:

“Yes, captives will be taken from warriors,
and plunder retrieved from the fierce;
I will contend with those who contend with you,
and your children I will save.

26 I will make your oppressors eat their own flesh;
they will be drunk on their own blood, as with wine.

Then all mankind will know
that I, the Lord, am your Savior,
your Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.”

CHAPTER 50

1 This is what the Lord says:

“Where is your mother’s certificate of divorce
with which I sent her away?

Or to which of my creditors
did I sell you?

Because of your sins you were sold;
because of your transgressions your mother was sent away.

2 When I came, why was there no one?
When I called, why was there no one to answer?

Was my arm too short to deliver you?

Do I/God--lack the strength to rescue you?

By a mere rebuke I dry up the sea,
I turn rivers into a desert;
their fish rot for lack of water
and die of thirst.

3 I clothe the heavens with darkness
and make sackcloth its covering.”

4 The Sovereign Lord has given me a well-instructed tongue,
to know the Word that sustains the weary.

He wakens me morning by morning,
wakens my ear to listen like one being instructed.

5 The Sovereign Lord has opened my ears;

I have not been rebellious,
I have not turned away.
6 I offered my back to those who beat me,
my cheeks to those who pulled out my beard;
I did not hide my face
from mocking and spitting.
7 Because the Sovereign Lord helps me,
I will not be disgraced.
Therefore have I set my face like flint,
and I know I will not be put to shame.
8 He who vindicates me is near.
Who then will bring charges against me?
Let us face each other
Who is my accuser?
Let him confront me
9 It is the Sovereign Lord who helps me.
Who will condemn me?
They will all wear out like a garment;
the moths will eat them up.
10 Who among you fears the Lord
and obeys the word of his servant?
Let the one who walks in the dark,
who has no light,
trust in the name of the Lord
and rely on their God.
11 But now, all you who light fires
and provide yourselves with flaming torches,
go, walk in the light of your fires
and of the torches you have set ablaze.
This is what you shall receive from my hand:
You will lie down in torment.

CHAPTER 51

1 "Listen to me, you who pursue righteousness
and who seek the Lord:
Look to the rock from which you were cut
and to the quarry from which you were hewn;
2 look to Abraham, your father,
and to Sarah, who gave you birth.
When I called him he was only one man,

and I blessed him and made him many.
3 The Lord will surely comfort Zion
and will look with compassion on all her ruins;
he will make her deserts like Eden,
her wastelands like the garden of the Lord.
Joy and gladness will be found in her,
thanksgiving and the sound of singing.
4 “Listen to me, my people;
hear me, my nation:
Instruction will go out from me;
my justice will become a light to the nations.
5 My righteousness draws near speedily,
my salvation is on the way,
and my arm will bring justice to the nations.
The islands will look to me
and wait in hope for my arm.
6 Lift up your eyes to the heavens,
look at the earth beneath;
the heavens will vanish like smoke,
the earth will wear out like a garment
and its inhabitants die like flies.
But my salvation will last forever,
my righteousness will never fail.
7 “Hear me, you who know what is right,
you people who have taken my instruction to heart:
Do not fear the reproach of mere mortals
or be terrified by their insults.
8 For the moth will eat them up like a garment;
the worm will devour them like wool.
But my righteousness will last forever,
my salvation through all generations.”
9 Awake, awake, arm of the Lord,
clothe yourself with strength
Awake, as in days gone by,
as in generations of old.
Was it not you who cut Rahab to pieces,
who pierced that monster through?
10 Was it not you who dried up the sea,
the waters of the great deep,
who made a road in the depths of the sea
so that the redeemed might cross over?

11 Those the Lord has rescued will return.
They will enter Zion with singing;
everlasting joy will crown their heads.
Gladness and joy will overtake them,
and sorrow and sighing will flee away.

12 “I, even I, am he who comforts you.
Who are you that you fear mere mortals,
human beings who are but grass,
13 that you Forget the Lord your Maker,
who stretches out the heavens/universe
and who lays the foundations of the earth,
that you live in constant terror every day
because of the wrath of the oppressor,
who is bent on destruction?
For where is the wrath of the oppressor?

14 The cowering prisoners will soon be set free;
they will not die in their dungeon,
nor will they lack bread.

15 For I am the Lord your God,
who stirs up the sea so that its waves roar—
the Lord Almighty is his name.

16 I have put my Words in your mouth
and covered you with the shadow of my hand—
I who set the heavens in place,
who laid the foundations of the earth,
and who say to Zion, ‘You are my people.’”

17 Awake, awake
Rise up, Jerusalem,
you who have drunk from the hand of the Lord
the cup of his wrath,
you who have drained to its dregs
the goblet that makes people stagger.

18 Among all the children she bore
there was none to guide her;
among all the children she reared
there was none to take her by the hand.

19 These double calamities have come upon you—
who can comfort you?—
ruin and destruction, famine and sword—
who can console you?

20 Your children have fainted;

they lie at every street corner,
like antelope caught in a net.
They are filled with the wrath of the Lord,
with the rebuke of your God.

21 Therefore hear this, you afflicted one,
made drunk, but not with wine.

22 This is what your Sovereign Lord says,
your God, who defends his people:

“See, I have taken out of your hand
the cup that made you stagger;
from that cup, the goblet of my wrath,
you will never drink again.

23 I will put it into the hands of your tormentors,
who said to you,

‘Fall prostrate that we may walk on you.’

And you made your back like the ground,
like a street to be walked on.”

CHAPTER 52

1 Awake, awake, Zion,

clothe yourself with strength

Put on your garments of splendor,

Jerusalem, the holy city.

The uncircumcised and defiled

will not enter you again.

2 Shake off your dust;

rise up, sit enthroned, Jerusalem.

Free yourself from the chains on your neck,

Daughter Zion, now a captive.

3 For this is what the Lord says:

“You were sold for nothing,
and without money you will be redeemed.”

4 For this is what the Sovereign Lord says:

“At first my people went down to Egypt to live;
lately, Assyria has oppressed them.

5 “And now what do I have here?” declares the Lord.

“For my people have been taken away for nothing,
and those who rule them mock,”
declares the Lord.

“And all day long
my name is constantly blasphemed.
6 Therefore my people will know my name;
therefore in that day they will know
that it is I who foretold it.
Yes, it is I.”

7 How beautiful on the mountains
are the feet of those who bring good news/the gospel of God,
who proclaim peace,
who bring good tidings,
who proclaim salvation,
who say to Zion,
“Your God reigns”

8 Listen Your watchmen lift up their voices;
together they shout for joy.

When the Lord returns to Zion,
they will see it with their own eyes.

9 Burst into songs of joy together,
you ruins of Jerusalem,
for the Lord has comforted his people,
he has redeemed Jerusalem.

10 The Lord will lay bare his holy arm
in the sight of all the nations,
and all the ends of the earth will see
the salvation of our God.

11 Depart, depart, go out from there
Touch no unclean thing
Come out from it and be pure,
you who carry the articles of the Lord’s house.

12 But you will not leave in haste
or go in flight;
for the Lord will go before you,
the God of Israel will be your rear guard.

13 See, my servant will act wisely;
he will be raised and lifted up and highly exalted.

14 Just as there were many who were appalled at him

his appearance was so disfigured beyond that of any human being
and his form marred beyond human likeness—
15 so he will sprinkle many nations,
and kings will shut their mouths because of him.
For what they were not told, they will see,
and what they have not heard, they will understand.

CHAPTER 53

1 Who has believed our message
and to whom has the arm of the Lord been revealed?
2 He grew up before him like a tender shoot,
and like a root out of dry ground.

He/Jesus Christ has no beauty or majesty to attract us to him,
nothing in his appearance that we should desire him.

3 He was despised and rejected by mankind,
a man of suffering, and familiar with pain.

Like one from whom people hide their faces
he was despised, and we held him in low esteem.

4 Surely he took up our pain
and bore our suffering,

yet we considered him punished by God,
stricken by him, and afflicted.

5 But he was pierced for our transgressions,
he was crushed for our iniquities;

the punishment that brought us peace was on him,
and by His/Jesus Christ's wounds/whippings/strikes--we are Healed.

6 We all, like sheep, have gone astray,
each of us has turned to our own way;
and the Lord has laid on him/Jesus
the iniquity/sins of us all.

7 He was oppressed and afflicted,
yet he did not open his mouth;
he was led like a lamb to the slaughter,
and as a sheep before its shearers is silent,
so he did not open his mouth.

8 By oppression and judgment he was taken away.
Yet who of his generation protested?

For he was cut off from the land of the living;
for the transgression of my people he was punished.
9 He was assigned a grave with the wicked,
and with the rich in his death,
though He had done no violence,
nor was any deceit/lying/sinning in his mouth/words/speech.
10 Yet it was God's will to crush him and cause him to suffer,
and though God makes his life an offering for sin,
he will see his offspring and prolong his days,
and the will of the Lord will prosper in his hand.
11 After He has suffered,
he will see the light of life and be satisfied
by his knowledge my righteous servant will justify many,
and he will bear their iniquities/sins.
12 Therefore I will give him a portion among the great,
and he will divide the spoils with the strong,
because he poured out his life unto death,
and was numbered with the transgressors.
For he/Jesus bore the Sin of many,
and made Intercession for the transgressors/sinners.

CHAPTER 54

1 "Sing, barren woman,
you who never bore a child;
burst into song, shout for joy,
you who were never in labor;
because more are the children of the desolate woman
than of her who has a husband,"
says the Lord.
2 "Enlarge the place of your tent,
stretch your tent curtains wide,
do not hold back;
lengthen your cords,
strengthen your stakes.
3 For you will spread out to the right and to the left;
your descendants will dispossess nations
and settle in their desolate cities.
4 "Do not be afraid; you will not be put to shame.
Do not fear disgrace; you will not be humiliated.
You will forget the shame of your youth

and remember no more the reproach of your widowhood.

5 For your Maker is your Husband—
the Lord Almighty is his name—

the Holy One of Israel is your Redeemer;
he is called the God of all the earth.

6 The Lord will call you back
as if you were a wife deserted and distressed in spirit—
a wife who married young,
only to be rejected,” says your God.

7 “For a brief moment I abandoned you,
but with deep compassion I will bring you back.

8 In a surge of anger
I hid my face from you for a moment,
but with everlasting kindness
I will have compassion on you,”
says the Lord your Redeemer.

9 “To me this is like the days of Noah,
when I swore that the waters of Noah would never again cover the earth.
So now I have sworn not to be angry with you,
never to rebuke you again.

10 Though the mountains be shaken
and the hills be removed,
yet my unfailing love for you will not be shaken
nor my covenant of peace be removed,”
says the Lord, who has compassion on you.

11 “Afflicted city, lashed by storms and not comforted,
I will rebuild you with stones of turquoise,
your foundations with lapis lazuli.

12 I will make your battlements of rubies,
your gates of sparkling jewels,
and all your walls of precious stones.

13 All your children will be taught by the Lord,
and great will be their peace.

14 In righteousness you will be established:
Tyranny will be far from you;
you will have nothing to fear.

Terror will be far removed;
it will not come near you.

15 If anyone does attack you, it will not be my doing;
whoever attacks you will surrender to you.

16 “See, it is I who created the blacksmith

who fans the coals into flame
and forges a weapon fit for its work.
And it is I who have created the destroyer to wreak havoc;
17 No weapon forged/formed against you will prevail/prosper,
and you will refute/condemn every tongue that accuses you.
This is the heritage of the Servants of the Lord,
and their Vindication is from Me,”
--declares the Lord God Almighty--

CHAPTER 55

1 “Come, all you who are thirsty,
come to the waters;
and you who have no money,
come, buy and eat
Come, buy wine and milk
without money and without cost.
2 Why spend money on what is not bread,
and your labor on what does not satisfy?
Listen, listen to me, and eat what is good,
and you will delight in the richest of fare.
3 Give ear and come to me;
listen, that you may live.
I will make an everlasting covenant with you,
my faithful love promised to David.
4 See, I have made him a witness to the peoples,
a ruler and commander of the peoples.
5 Surely you will summon nations you know not,
and nations you do not know will come running to you,
because of the Lord your God,
the Holy One of Israel,
for he has endowed you with splendor.”
6 **Seek the Lord while he may be found;
call on him while He is near.**
7 Let the wicked forsake their ways
and the unrighteous their thoughts.
Let them turn to the Lord, and he will have mercy on them,
and to our God, for he will freely pardon.
8 “For my thoughts are not your thoughts,
neither are your ways my ways,”
declares the Lord.

9 “As the heavens are higher than the earth,
so are my ways higher than your ways
and my thoughts higher than your thoughts.

10 As the rain and the snow
come down from heaven,
and do not return to it
without watering the earth
and making it bud and flourish,
so that it yields seed for the sower and bread for the eater,

11 so is My Word that goes out from my mouth:
It will not return to me empty,
but will accomplish what I desire
and achieve the purpose for which I sent it.

12 You will go out in Joy
and be led forth in Peace;
the mountains and hills
will burst into song before you,
and all the trees of the field
will clap their hands.

13 Instead of the thorn bush will grow the juniper,
and instead of briars the myrtle will grow.
This will be for the Lord’s renown,
for an everlasting sign,
that will endure forever.”

CHAPTER 56

1 This is what the Lord says:

“Maintain justice
and do what is right,
for my salvation is close at hand
and my righteousness will soon be revealed.

2 Blessed is the one who does this—
the person who holds it fast,
who keeps the Sabbath without desecrating it,
and keeps their hands from doing any evil.”

3 Let no foreigner who is bound to the Lord say,
“The Lord will surely exclude me from his people.”
And let no eunuch complain,
“I am only a dry tree.”

4 For this is what the Lord says:

“To the eunuchs who keep my Sabbaths,
who choose what pleases me
and hold fast to my covenant—

5 to them I will give within my temple and its walls
a memorial and a name
better than sons and daughters;
I will give them an everlasting name
that will endure forever.

6 And foreigners who bind themselves to the Lord
to minister to him,
to love the name of the Lord,
and to be his servants,
all who keep the Sabbath without desecrating it
and who hold fast to my covenant—

7 these I will bring to my holy mountain
and give them joy in my house of prayer.

Their burnt offerings and sacrifices
will be accepted on my altar;
for my house will be called
a house of prayer for all nations.”

8 The Sovereign Lord declares—
he who gathers the exiles of Israel:

“I will gather still others to them
besides those already gathered.”

9 Come, all you beasts of the field,
come and devour, all you beasts of the forest

10 Israel’s watchmen are blind,
they all lack knowledge;

they are all mute dogs,
they cannot bark;

they lie around and dream,
they love to sleep.

11 They are dogs with mighty appetites;
they never have enough.

They are shepherds who lack understanding;
they all turn to their own way,
they seek their own gain.

12 “Come,” each one cries, “let me get some alcohol
Let us drink our fill of beers/wine/booze
And tomorrow will be like today,

or even far better.”

CHAPTER 57

- 1 The righteous perish,
and no one takes it to heart;
the devout are taken away,
and no one understands
that the righteous are taken away
to be spared from evil.
- 2 Those who walk uprightly
enter into peace;
they find rest as they lie in death.
- 3 “But you—come here, you children of a sorceress,
you offspring of adulterers and prostitutes
- 4 Who are you mocking?
At whom do you sneer
and stick out your tongue?
Are you not a brood of rebels,
the offspring of liars?
- 5 You burn with lust among the oaks
and under every spreading tree;
you sacrifice your children in the ravines
and under the overhanging crags.
- 6 The idols among the smooth stones of the ravines are your portion;
indeed, they are your lot.
Yes, to them you have poured out drink offerings
and offered grain offerings.
In view of all this, should I relent?
- 7 You have made your bed on a high and lofty hill;
there you went up to offer your sacrifices.
- 8 Behind your doors and your doorposts
you have put your pagan symbols.
Forsaking me, you uncovered your bed,
you climbed into it and opened it wide;
you made a pact with those whose beds you love,
and you looked with lust on their naked bodies.
- 9 You went to molek with olive oil
and increased your perfumes.

You sent your ambassadors far away;
you descended to the very realm of the dead
10 You wearied yourself by such going about,
but you would not say, 'It is hopeless.'
You found renewal of your strength,
and so you did not faint.

11 "Whom have you so dreaded and feared
that you have not been true to me,
and have neither remembered me
nor taken this to heart?

Is it not because I have long been silent
that you do not fear me?

12 I will expose your righteousness and your works,
and they will not benefit you.

13 When you cry out for help,
let your collection of idols save you
The wind will carry all of them off,
a mere breath will blow them away.

But whoever takes refuge in me
will inherit the land
and possess my holy mountain."

14 And it will be said:

"Build up, build up, prepare the road
Remove the obstacles out of the way of my people."

15 For this is what the high and exalted One says—
he who lives forever, whose name is holy:

"I live in a high and holy place,
but also with the one who is contrite and lowly in spirit,
to revive the spirit of the lowly
and to revive the heart of the contrite.

16 I will not accuse them forever,
nor will I always be angry,
for then they would faint away because of me—
the very people I have created.

17 I was enraged by their sinful greed;
I punished them, and hid my face in anger,
yet they kept on in their willful ways.

18 I have seen their ways, but I will heal them;
I will guide them and restore comfort to Israel's mourners,

19 creating praise on their lips.
Peace, peace, to those far and near,"

says the Lord. "And I will Heal them."

20 The wicked/sinners are like the tossing/stormy sea,
which cannot rest/be calm,
whose stormy waves cast up mire and mud.

21 **"There is No Peace," says God,--"for the wicked/sinners"**

CHAPTER 58

1 "Shout it aloud, do not hold back.

Raise your voice like a trumpet.

Declare to my people their rebellion

and to the descendants of Jacob their sins.

2 For day after day they seek me out;

they seem eager to know my ways,

as if they were a nation that does what is right

and has not forsaken the commands of its God.

They ask me for just decisions

and seem eager for God to come near them.

3 'Why have we fasted,' they say,

'and you have not seen it?

Why have we humbled ourselves,

and you have not noticed?'

"Yet on the day of your Fasting, you do as you please

and exploit all your workers.

4 Your fasting ends in quarreling and strife,

and in striking each other with wicked fists.

You cannot fast as you do today

and expect your voice to be heard on high.

5 Is this the kind of fast I have chosen,

only a day for people to humble themselves?

Is it only for bowing one's head like a reed

and for lying in sackcloth and ashes?

Is that what you call a fast,

a day acceptable to the Lord?

6 "Is not this the kind of fasting I have chosen:

to loose the chains of injustice

and untie the cords of the yoke,

to set the oppressed free

and break every yoke?

7 Is it not to share your food with the hungry
and to provide the poor wanderer with shelter—
when you see the naked, to clothe them,
and not to turn away from your own flesh and blood?

8 Then your light will break forth like the dawn,
and your healing will quickly appear;
then your righteousness will go before you,
and the glory of the Lord will be your rear guard.

9 Then you will call, and the Lord will answer;
you will cry for help, and he will say: Here am I.

“If you do away with the yoke of oppression,
with the pointing finger and malicious talk,
10 and if you spend yourselves in behalf of the hungry
and satisfy the needs of the oppressed,
then your light will rise in the darkness,
and your night will become like the noonday.

11 The Lord will guide you always;
he will satisfy your needs in a sun-scorched land
and will strengthen your frame.

You will be like a well-watered garden,
like a spring whose waters never fail.

12 Your people will rebuild the ancient ruins
and will raise up the age-old foundations;
you will be called Repairer of Broken Walls,
Restorer of Streets with Dwellings.

13 “If you keep your feet from breaking the Sabbath
and from doing as you please on my holy day,
if you call the Sabbath a delight
and the Lord’s holy day honorable,

and if you honor it by not going your own way
and not doing as you please or speaking idle Words,

14 then you will find your joy in the Lord,
and I will cause you to ride in triumph on the heights of the land
and to feast on the inheritance of your father Jacob.”

For the mouth of the Lord has spoken.

CHAPTER 59

1 Surely the arm of the LORD is not too short to save,
nor his ear too dull to hear.

2 But your iniquities have separated
you from your God;

Your Sins have hidden God's face from you,
so that He will Not hear.

3 For your hands are stained with blood,
your fingers with guilt.

Your lips have spoken falsely,
and your tongue mutters wicked things.

4 No one calls for justice;
no one pleads a case with integrity.

They rely on empty arguments, they utter lies;
they conceive trouble and give birth to evil.

5 They hatch the eggs of vipers
and spin a spider's web.

Whoever eats their eggs will die,
and when one is broken, an adder is hatched.

6 Their cobwebs are useless for clothing;
they cannot cover themselves with what they make.

Their deeds are evil deeds,
and acts of violence are in their hands.

7 Their feet rush into sin;
they are swift to shed innocent blood.

They pursue evil schemes;
acts of violence mark their ways.

8 The way of peace they do not know;
there is no justice in their paths.

They have turned them into crooked roads;
no one who walks along them will know peace.

9 So justice is far from us,

and righteousness does not reach us.

We look for light, but all is darkness;

for brightness, but we walk in deep shadows.

10 Like the blind we grope along the wall,

feeling our way like people without eyes.

At midday we stumble as if it were twilight;

among the strong, we are like the dead.

11 We all growl like bears;

we moan mournfully like doves.

We look for justice, but find none;

for deliverance, but it is far away.

12 For our offenses are many in your sight,

and our sins testify against us.

Our offenses are ever with us,

and we acknowledge our iniquities:

13 rebellion and treachery against the LORD,

turning our backs on our God,

inciting revolt and oppression,

uttering lies our hearts have conceived.

14 So justice is driven back,

and righteousness stands at a distance;

truth has stumbled in the streets,

honesty cannot enter.

15 Truth is nowhere to be found,

and whoever shuns evil becomes a prey.

The LORD looked and was displeased

that there was no justice.

16 He saw that there was no one,

he was appalled that there was no one to intervene;

so his own arm achieved salvation for him,

and his own righteousness sustained him.

17 He put on righteousness as his breastplate,

and the helmet of salvation on his head;

he put on the garments of vengeance

and wrapped himself in zeal as in a cloak.

18 According to what they have done,

so will he repay

wrath to his enemies

and retribution to his foes;

he will repay the islands their due.

19 From the west, people will fear the name of the LORD,

and from the rising of the sun, they will revere his glory.

For he will come like a pent-up flood

that the breath of the LORD drives along.

20 “The Redeemer will come to Zion,
to those in Jacob who repent of their sins,”

declares the LORD.

21 “As for me, this is my covenant with them,” says the LORD. “My Spirit, who is on you, will not depart from you, and my Words that I have put in your mouth will always be on your lips, on the lips of your children and on the lips of their descendants—from this time on and forever,” says the LORD.

CHAPTER 60

1 “Arise, shine, for your light has come,
and the glory of the Lord rises upon you.

2 See, darkness covers the earth
and thick darkness is over the peoples,
but the Lord rises upon you
and his glory appears over you.

3 Nations will come to your light,
and kings to the brightness of your dawn.

4 “Lift up your eyes and look about you:
All assemble and come to you;
your sons come from afar,
and your daughters are carried on the hip.

5 Then you will look and be radiant,
your heart will throb and swell with joy;
the wealth on the seas will be brought to you,
to you the riches of the nations will come.

6 Herds of camels will cover your land,
young camels of Midian and Ephah.
And all from Sheba will come,
bearing gold and incense
and proclaiming the praise of the Lord.

7 All Kedar’s flocks will be gathered to you,
the rams of Nebaioth will serve you;
they will be accepted as offerings on my altar,

and I will adorn my glorious temple.

8 “Who are these that fly along like clouds,
like doves to their nests?

9 Surely the islands look to me;
in the lead are the ships of Tarshish,
bringing your children from afar,
with their silver and gold,
to the honor of the Lord your God,
the Holy One of Israel,
for he has endowed you with splendor.

10 “Foreigners will rebuild your walls,
and their kings will serve you.

Though in anger I struck you,
in favor I will show you compassion.

11 Your gates will always stand open,
they will never be shut, day or night,
so that people may bring you the wealth of the nations—
their kings led in triumphal procession.

12 For the nation or kingdom that will not serve you will perish;
it will be utterly ruined.

13 “The glory of Lebanon will come to you,
the juniper, the fir and the cypress together,
to adorn my sanctuary;
and I will glorify the place for my feet.

14 The children of your oppressors will come bowing before you;
all who despise you will bow down at your feet
and will call you the City of the Lord,
Zion of the Holy One of Israel.

15 “Although you have been forsaken and hated,
with no one traveling through,
I will make you the everlasting pride
and the joy of all generations.

16 You will drink the milk of nations
and be nursed at royal breasts.

Then you will know that I, the Lord, am your Savior,
your Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.

17 Instead of bronze I will bring you gold,
and silver in place of iron.

Instead of wood I will bring you bronze,
and iron in place of stones.

I will make peace your governor
and well-being your ruler.
18 No longer will violence be heard in your land,
nor ruin or destruction within your borders,
but you will call your walls Salvation
and your gates Praise.
19 The sun will no more be your light by day,
nor will the brightness of the moon shine on you,
for the Lord will be your everlasting light,
and your God will be your glory.
20 Your sun will never set again,
and your moon will wane no more;
the Lord will be your everlasting light,
and your days of sorrow will end.
21 Then all your people will be righteous
and they will possess the land forever.
They are the shoot I have planted,
the work of my hands,
for the display of my splendor.
22 The least of you will become a thousand,
the smallest a mighty nation.
I am the Lord;
in its time I will do this swiftly.

CHAPTER 61

1 The Spirit of the Sovereign Lord is on me/Jesus Christ--
because the Lord has anointed me
--to proclaim good news to the poor.
--He has sent me to bind up the brokenhearted,
-- to proclaim freedom for the captives
-- and release from darkness for the prisoners,
2 to proclaim the year of the Lord's favor
and the day of vengeance of our God,
to comfort all who mourn,
3 and provide for those who grieve in Zion—
to bestow on them a crown of beauty
instead of ashes,
the oil of joy
instead of mourning,
and a garment of praise
instead of a spirit of despair.

They will be called oaks of righteousness,
a planting of the Lord
for the display of his splendor.

4 They will rebuild the ancient ruins
and restore the places long devastated;
they will renew the ruined cities
that have been devastated for generations.

5 Strangers will shepherd your flocks;
foreigners will work your fields and vineyards.

6 And you will be called priests of the Lord,
you will be named ministers of our God.
You will feed on the wealth of nations,
and in their riches you will boast.

7 Instead of your shame
you will receive a double portion,
and instead of disgrace
you will rejoice in your inheritance.
And so you will inherit a double portion in your land,
and everlasting joy will be yours.

8 “For I, the Lord, love justice;
I hate robbery and wrongdoing.
In my faithfulness I will reward my people
and make an everlasting covenant with them.
9 Their descendants will be known among the nations
and their offspring among the peoples.
All who see them will acknowledge
that they are a people the Lord has blessed.”

10 I delight greatly in the Lord;
my soul rejoices in my God.
For he has clothed me with garments of salvation
and arrayed me in a robe of his righteousness,
as a bridegroom adorns his head like a priest,
and as a bride adorns herself with her jewels.
11 For as the soil makes the sprout come up
and a garden causes seeds to grow,
so the Sovereign Lord will make righteousness
and praise spring up before all nations.

CHAPTER 62

1 For Zion's sake I will not keep silent,
for Jerusalem's sake I will not remain quiet,
till her vindication shines out like the dawn,
her salvation like a blazing torch.

2 The nations will see your vindication,
and all kings your glory;
you will be called by a new name
that the mouth of the Lord will bestow.

3 You will be a crown of splendor in the Lord's hand,
a royal diadem in the hand of your God.

4 No longer will they call you Deserted,
or name your land Desolate.

But you will be called Hephzibah,
and your land Beulah;
for the Lord will take delight in you,
and your land will be married.

5 As a young man marries a young woman,
so will your Builder marry you;
as a bridegroom rejoices over his bride,
so will your God rejoice over you.

6 I have posted watchmen on your walls, Jerusalem;
they will never be silent day or night.
You who call on the Lord,
give yourselves no rest,

7 and give him no rest till he establishes Jerusalem
and makes her the praise of the earth.

8 The Lord has sworn by his right hand
and by his mighty arm:
"Never again will I give your grain
as food for your enemies,
and never again will foreigners drink the new wine

for which you have toiled;
9 but those who harvest it will eat it
and praise the Lord,
and those who gather the grapes will drink it
in the courts of my sanctuary.”

10 Pass through, pass through the gates
Prepare the way for the people.
Build up, build up the highway
Remove the stones.
Raise a banner for the nations.

11 The Lord has made proclamation
to the ends of the earth:
“Say to Daughter Zion,
‘See, your Savior comes
See, his reward is with him,
and his recompense accompanies him.’”

12 They will be called the Holy People,
the Redeemed of the Lord;
and you will be called Sought After,
the City No Longer Deserted.

CHAPTER 63

1 Who is this coming from Edom,
from Bozrah, with his garments stained crimson?
Who is this, robed in splendor,
striding forward in the greatness of his strength?

“It is I, proclaiming victory,
mighty to save.”

2 Why are your garments red,
like those of one treading the winepress?

3 “I have trodden the winepress alone;
from the nations no one was with me.

I trampled them in my anger
and trod them down in my wrath;
their blood spattered my garments,
and I stained all my clothing.

4 It was for me the day of vengeance;

the year for me to redeem had come.
5 I looked, but there was no one to help,
I was appalled that no one gave support;
so my own arm achieved salvation for me,
and my own wrath sustained me.
6 I trampled the nations in my anger;
in my wrath I made them drunk
and poured their blood on the ground.”
7 I will tell of the kindnesses of the Lord,
the deeds for which he is to be praised,
according to all the Lord has done for us—
yes, the many good things
he has done for Israel,
according to his compassion and many kindnesses.
8 He said, “Surely they are my people,
children who will be true to me”;
and so he became their Savior.
9 In all their distress he too was distressed,
and the Angel of his presence saved them.
In his love and mercy he redeemed them;
he lifted them up and carried them
all the days of old.
10 Yet they rebelled
and grieved his Holy Spirit.
So he turned and became their enemy
and he himself fought against them.
11 Then his people recalled the days of old,
the days of Moses and his people—
where is he who brought them through the sea,
with the shepherd of his flock?
Where is he who set
his Holy Spirit among them,
12 who sent his glorious arm of power
to be at Moses’ right hand,
who divided the waters before them,
to gain for himself everlasting renown,
13 who led them through the depths?
Like a horse in open country,
they did not stumble;
14 like cattle that go down to the plain,
they were given rest by the Spirit of the Lord.

This is how you guided your people
to make for yourself a glorious name.

15 Look down from heaven and see,
from your lofty throne, holy and glorious.

Where are your zeal and your might?

Your tenderness and compassion are withheld from us.

16 But you are our Father,
though Abraham does not know us
or Israel acknowledge us;

you, Lord, are our Father,
our Redeemer from of old is your name.

17 Why, Lord, do you make us wander from your ways
and harden our hearts so we do not revere you?

Return for the sake of your servants,
the tribes that are your inheritance.

18 For a little while your people possessed your holy place,
but now our enemies have trampled down your sanctuary.

19 We are yours from of old;
but you have not ruled over them,
they have not been called by your name.

CHAPTER 64

1 Oh, that you would rend the heavens and come down,
that the mountains would tremble before you

2 As when fire sets twigs ablaze
and causes water to boil,

come down to make your name known to your enemies
and cause the nations to quake before you

3 For when you did awesome things that we did not expect,
you came down, and the mountains trembled before you.

4 Since ancient times no one has heard,
no ear has perceived,

no eye has seen any God besides you,
who acts on behalf of those who wait for him.

5 You come to the help of those who gladly do right,
who remember your ways.

But when we continued to sin against them,
you were angry.

How then can we be saved?

6 All of us have become like one who is unclean,

and all our righteous acts are like filthy rags;
we all shrivel up like a leaf,
and like the wind our sins sweep us away.

7 No one calls on your name
or strives to lay hold of you;
for you have hidden your face from us
and have given us over to our sins.

8 Yet you, Lord, are our Father.
We are the clay, you are the potter;
we are all the work of your hand.

9 Do not be angry beyond measure, Lord;
do not remember our sins forever.

Oh, look on us, we pray,
for we are all your people.

10 Your sacred cities have become a wasteland;
even Zion is a wasteland, Jerusalem a desolation.

11 Our holy and glorious temple, where our ancestors praised you,
has been burned with fire,
and all that we treasured lies in ruins.

12 After all this, Lord, will you hold yourself back?
Will you keep silent and punish us beyond measure?

CHAPTER 65

1 “I revealed myself to those who did not ask for me;
I was found by those who did not seek me.

To a nation that did not call on my name,
I said, ‘Here am I, here am I.’

2 All day long I have held out my hands
to an obstinate/rebellious people,
who walk in ways not good,
pursuing their own imaginations—

3 a people who continually provoke me
to my very face,
offering sacrifices in gardens
and burning incense on altars of brick;

4 who sit among the graves

and spend their nights keeping secret vigil;

who eat the flesh of pigs,

and whose pots hold broth of impure meat;

5 who say, 'Keep away; don't come near me,

for I am too sacred for you'

Such people are smoke in my nostrils,

a fire that keeps burning all day.

6 "See, it stands written before me:

I will not keep silent but will pay back in full;

I will pay it back into their laps—

7 both your sins and the sins of your ancestors,"

says the Lord.

"Because they burned sacrifices on the mountains

and defied me on the hills,

I will measure into their laps

the full payment for their former deeds."

8 This is what the Lord says:

"As when juice is still found in a cluster of grapes

and people say, 'Don't destroy it,

there is still a blessing in it,'

so will I do in behalf of my servants;

I will not destroy them all.

9 I will bring forth descendants from Jacob,

and from Judah those who will possess my mountains;

my chosen people will inherit them,

and there will my servants live.

10 Sharon will become a pasture for flocks,

and the Valley of Achor a resting place for herds,

for my people who seek me.

11 "But as for you who forsake the Lord

and forget my holy mountain,

who spread a table for Fortune

and fill bowls of mixed wine for Destiny,

12 I will destine you for the sword,

and all of you will fall in the slaughter;

for I called but you did not answer,

I spoke but you did not listen.
You did evil in my sight
and chose what displeases me.”

13 Therefore this is what the Sovereign Lord says:

“My servants will eat,
but you will go hungry;
my servants will drink,
but you will go thirsty;
my servants will rejoice,
but you will be put to shame.

14 My servants will sing
out of the joy of their hearts,
but you will cry out
from anguish of heart
and wail in brokenness of spirit.

15 You will leave your name
for my chosen ones to use in their curses;
the Sovereign Lord will put you to death,
but to his servants he will give another name.

16 Whoever invokes a blessing in the land
will do so by the one true God;
whoever takes an oath in the land
will swear by the one true God.

For the past troubles will be forgotten
and hidden from my eyes.

17 “See, I will create
a New Heavens and a New Earth.

The former things will Not be remembered,
nor will they come to mind.

18 But be glad and rejoice forever
in what I will create,
for I will create Jerusalem to be a delight
and its people a joy.

19 I will rejoice over Jerusalem
and take delight in my people;
the sound of weeping and of crying
will be heard in it no more.

20 “Never again will there be in it
an infant who lives but a few days,
or an old man who does not live out his years;

the one who dies at a hundred
will be thought a mere child;
the one who fails to reach a hundred
will be considered accursed.
21 They will build houses and dwell in them;
they will plant vineyards and eat their fruit.
22 No longer will they build houses and others live in them,
or plant and others eat.
For as the days of a tree,
so will be the days of my people;
my chosen ones will long enjoy
the work of their hands.
23 They will not labor in vain,
nor will they bear children doomed to misfortune;
for they will be a people blessed by the Lord,
they and their descendants with them.
24 Before they call I will answer;
while they are still speaking I will hear.
25 The wolf and the lamb will feed together,
and the lion will eat straw like the ox,
and dust will be the serpent's food.
They will neither harm nor destroy
on all my holy mountain,"
says the Lord.

CHAPTER 66

1 This is what the Lord says:

**--Heaven is my Throne,
and the Earth is my Footstool.**

Where is the house you will build for me?

Where will my resting place be?

2 Has not my hand made all these things,
and so they came into being?"

declares the Lord.

--These are the persons I look on with Favor/protection/prosperity--
Those who are Humble and Contrite/repentful in spirit,
and who Tremble/fear at my Word.

3 But whoever sacrifices a bull
is like one who kills a person,

and whoever offers a lamb
is like one who breaks a dog's neck;
whoever makes a grain offering
is like one who presents pig's blood,
and whoever burns memorial incense
is like one who worships an idol.
They have chosen their own ways,
and they delight in their abominations;
4 so I also will choose harsh treatment for them
and will bring on them what they dread.
For when I called, no one answered,
when I spoke, no one listened.
They did evil/sinning in my sight
and Chose what Displeases Me."

5 Hear the Word of the Lord,
you who Tremble at his Word:
"Your own people who hate you,
and exclude you because of my name, have said,
'Let the Lord be glorified,
that we may see your joy'
Yet they will be put to shame.

6 Hear that uproar from the city,
hear that noise from the temple
It is the sound of the Lord
repaying his enemies all they deserve.

7 "Before she goes into labor,
she gives birth;
before the pains come upon her,
she delivers a son.

8 Who has ever heard of such things?
Who has ever seen things like this?
Can a country be born in a day
or a nation be brought forth in a moment?

Yet no sooner is Zion in labor
than she gives birth to her children.

9 Do I bring to the moment of birth
and not give delivery?" says the Lord.

"Do I close up the womb
when I bring to delivery?" says your God.

10 "Rejoice with Jerusalem and be glad for her,
all you who love her;

rejoice greatly with her,
all you who mourn over her.

11 For you will nurse and be satisfied
at her comforting breasts;
you will drink deeply
and delight in her overflowing abundance.”

12 For this is what the Lord says:
“I will extend peace to her like a river,
and the wealth of nations like a flooding stream;
you will nurse and be carried on her arm
and dandled on her knees.

13 As a mother comforts her child,
so will I comfort you;
and you will be comforted over Jerusalem.”

14 When you see this, your heart will rejoice
and you will flourish like grass;
the hand of the Lord will be made known to his servants,
but his fury will be shown to his foes.

15 See, the Lord is coming with fire,
and his chariots are like a whirlwind;
he will bring down his anger with fury,
and his rebuke with flames of fire.

16 For with fire and with his sword
the Lord will execute judgment on all people,
and many will be those slain by the Lord.

17 “Those who consecrate and purify themselves to go into the gardens, following one who is among those who eat the flesh of pigs, rats and other unclean things—they will meet their end together with the one they follow,” declares the Lord.

18 “And I, because of what they have planned and done, am about to come and gather the people of all nations and languages, and they will come and see my glory.

19 “I will set a sign among them, and I will send some of those who survive to the nations—to Tarshish, to the Libyans and Lydians (famous as archers), to Tubal and Greece, and to the distant islands that have not heard of my fame or seen my glory. They will proclaim my glory among the nations.

20 And they will bring all your people, from all the nations, to my holy mountain in Jerusalem as an offering to the Lord—on horses, in chariots and wagons, and on mules and camels,” says the Lord. “They will bring them, as the Israelites bring their grain offerings, to the temple of the Lord in ceremonially clean vessels. 21 And I will select some of them also to be priests and Levites,” says the Lord.

22 “As the New Heavens and the New Earth that I make will endure before me,” declares the Lord, “so will your name and descendants endure. 23 From one New Moon to another and from one Sabbath to another, all mankind will come and bow down before me,” says the Lord.

24 “And they will go out and look on the dead bodies of those who rebelled against me; the worms/aggots that eat them will not die, the fire that burns them will not be quenched, and they will be loathsome to all mankind.”

End Book Of ISAIAH

Book of JEREMIAH

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of JEREMIAH:

--God tells Jeremiah--"Before you were born I chose you to be a Prophet to the nations."

--"I watch over my Word to perform it."

--"My people have forsaken Me."

--"Your own Wickedness will correct you,"

--"The dread and Fear of Me is not in my people,"

--"You have refused to Repent and walk in My ways.

--"You will find Rest for your soul and it will be well with you if you return to Me."
"I will restore you."

--"I test every person to see what is in their hearts and minds.

--"Do not I fill The heavens and earth." "No one can hide themselves from Me."

--"Do not provoke Me to Anger."

--"Israel will serve the King in Babylon for 70 years--after that I will punish Babylon."

--"You will Seek Me and find Me when you Search for Me with all your might."

--"Is anything too hard or difficult for Me?"

Book Of JEREMIAH

CHAPTER 1

1 The Words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, of the priests who were in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin, 2 to whom **the Word of the Lord** came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, King of Judah, in the thirteenth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, King of Judah, until the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah, king of Judah, until the exile of Jerusalem in the fifth month.

4 Now the Word of the Lord came to me saying,

5 --“Before I formed you in the womb I Knew You--
And Before you Were Born--I consecrated/choose you,”

I have appointed you a Prophet to the nations.

6 Then I said, “Alas, Lord God

Behold, I do not know how to speak,

Because I am a youth.”

7 But the Lord said to me,

“Do Not say, ‘I am a Youth,’

Because everywhere I send you--you shall Go,

And all that I Command you--you shall Speak.

8 Do Not--be Afraid of them,

For I am with you--to Deliver/protect you, says the Lord.

9 Then the Lord stretched out His hand and touched my mouth, and the Lord said to me, “Behold, I have put My Words in your Mouth.

10 See, today I appoint you over nations and kingdoms to uproot and tear down, to destroy and overthrow, to build and to plant.”

11 The Word of the Lord came to me: “What do you see, Jeremiah?”

“I see the branch of an almond tree,” I replied.

12 The Lord said to me, “You have seen correctly, for I am watching to see that my Word is fulfilled.”

13 The Word of the Lord came to me again: “What do you see?”

“I see a pot that is boiling,” I answered. “It is tilting toward us from the north.”

14 The Lord said to me, “From the north disaster will be poured out on all who live in the land. 15 I am about to summon all the peoples of the northern kingdoms,” says the Lord.

“Their kings will come and set up their thrones
in the entrance of the gates of Jerusalem;
they will come against all her surrounding walls
and against all the towns of Judah.

16 I will pronounce My Judgments on my people
because of their wickedness in Forsaking Me,
in burning incense to other gods
and in worshiping what their hands have made.

17 “Get yourself ready. Stand up and say to them whatever I command you. Do not be terrified by them, or I will terrify you before them. 18 Today I have made you a fortified city, an iron pillar and a bronze wall to stand against the whole land—against the kings of Judah, its officials, its priests and the people of the land. 19 They will fight against you but will not overcome you, for I am with you and will rescue you,” says the Lord.

CHAPTER 2

1 The Word of the Lord came to me: 2 “Go and proclaim in the hearing of Jerusalem:

“This is what the Lord says:

““I remember the devotion of your youth,
how as a bride you loved me
and followed me through the wilderness,
through a land not sown.

3 Israel was Holy to the Lord,
the firstfruits of his harvest;
all who devoured her were held guilty,
and disaster overtook them,”
says the Lord.

4 Hear the Word of the Lord, you descendants of Jacob,
all you clans of Israel.

5 This is what the Lord says:

“What fault did your ancestors find in me,
that they strayed so far from me?

They followed worthless idols
and became worthless themselves.

6 They did not ask, ‘Where is the Lord,
who brought us up out of Egypt
and led us through the barren wilderness,
through a land of deserts and ravines,
a land of drought and utter darkness,
a land where no one travels and no one lives?’

7 I brought you into a fertile land
to eat its fruit and rich produce.

But you came and defiled my land
and made my inheritance detestable.

8 The priests did not ask,
‘Where is the Lord?’

Those who deal with the law did not know me;
the leaders rebelled against me.
The prophets prophesied by baal,
following worthless idols.

9 “Therefore I bring charges against you again,”
says the Lord.

“And I will bring charges against your children’s children.

10 Cross over to the coasts of Cyprus and look,
send to Kedar and observe closely;
see if there has ever been anything like this:

11 Has a nation ever changed its gods?
(Yet they are not gods at all.)

But my people have exchanged their glorious God
for worthless idols.

12 Be appalled at this, you heavens,
and shudder with great horror,”
says the Lord.

13 “My people have committed two sins:
They have forsaken me,
the spring of living water,
and have dug their own cisterns/wells,
broken cisterns that cannot hold water.

14 Is Israel a servant, a slave by birth?
Why then has he become plunder?

15 Lions have roared;
they have growled at him.

They have laid waste his land;
his towns are burned and deserted.

16 Also, the men of Memphis and Tahpanhes
have cracked your skull.

17 Have you not brought this on yourselves
by Forsaking the Lord your God
when He led you in the way?

18 Now why go to Egypt
to drink water from the Nile?

And why go to Assyria
to drink water from the Euphrates?

19 Your own wickedness will punish you;
your Backsliding will rebuke/spank you.

Consider then and realize
how evil and bitter it is for you
when you Forsake the Lord your God
and have no awe/fear of me.”
says the Lord, the Lord Almighty.

20 “Long ago you broke off your yoke
and tore off your bonds;
you said, ‘I will not serve you/God’
Indeed, on every high hill
and under every spreading tree
you lay down as a prostitute.

21 I had planted you like a choice vine
of sound and reliable stock.

How then did you turn against me
into a corrupt, wild vine?

22 Although you wash yourself with soap
and use an abundance of cleansing powder,
the stain of your guilt is still before me,”
says the Sovereign Lord.

23 “How can you say, ‘I am not defiled;
I have not run after the baals’?

See how you behaved in the valley;
consider what you have done.

You are a swift she-camel
running here and there,

24 a wild donkey accustomed to the desert,
sniffing the wind in her craving—
in her heat who can restrain her?

Any males that pursue her need not tire themselves;
at mating time they will find her.

25 Do not run until your feet are bare
and your throat is dry.

But you said, ‘It’s no use
I love foreign gods,
and I must go after them.’

26 “As a thief is disgraced when they are caught,

so the people of Israel are disgraced—
they, their kings and their officials,
their priests and their prophets.

27 They say to wood, ‘You are my father,’
and to stone, ‘You gave me birth.’

They have turned their backs to me
and not their faces;
yet when they are in trouble, they say,
‘Come and save us’

28 Where then are the gods you made for yourselves?

Let them come if they can save you
when you are in trouble

For you, Judah, have as many gods
as you have towns.

29 “Why do you bring charges against Me?
You have all Rebelled against Me,”
says the Lord.

30 “In vain I punished your people;
they did not respond to correction.
Your sword has devoured your prophets
like a ravenous lion.

31 “You of this generation, consider the Word of the Lord:

“Have I been a desert to Israel
or a land of great darkness?
Why do my people say, ‘We are free to roam;
we will come to you no more’?”

32 Does a young woman forget her jewelry,
a bride her wedding ornaments?

Yet my people have forgotten me,
days without number.

33 How skilled you are at pursuing love
Even the worst of women can learn from your ways.

34 On your clothes is found
the lifeblood of the innocent poor,
though you did not catch them breaking in.

Yet in spite of all this

35 you say, ‘I am innocent;
he is not angry with me.’

But I will pass judgment on you
because you say, ‘I have not sinned.’

36 Why do you go about so much,

changing your ways?
You will be disappointed by Egypt
as you were by Assyria.
37 You will also leave that place
with your hands on your head,
for the Lord has rejected those you trust;
you will not be helped by them.

CHAPTER 3

1 “If a man divorces his wife
and she leaves him and marries another man,
should he return to her again?
Would not the land be completely defiled?
But you have lived as a prostitute with many lovers—
would you now return to me?”
says the Lord.

2 “Look up to the barren heights and see.
Is there any place where you have not been ravished?
By the roadside you sat waiting for lovers,
sat like a nomad in the desert.
You have defiled the land
with your prostitution/sexual sins and wickedness.

3 Therefore the showers have been withheld,
and no spring rains have fallen.
Yet you have the brazen look of a prostitute/whore;
you refuse to blush with shame.

4 Have you not just called to me:
‘My Father, my friend from my youth,

5 will you always be angry?
Will your wrath continue forever?’

This is how you talk,
but you do all the evil you can.”

6 During the reign of King Josiah, the Lord said to me, “Have you seen what
faithless Israel has done? She has gone up on every high hill and under every spreading
tree and has committed adultery there.

7 I thought that after she had done all this she would return to me but she did not, and
her unfaithful sister Judah saw it.

8 I gave faithless Israel her certificate of divorce and sent her away because of all her
adulteries. Yet I saw that her unfaithful sister Judah had no fear; she also went out and
committed adultery.

9 Because Israel's immorality mattered so little to her, she defiled the land and committed adultery with stone and wood. 10 In spite of all this, her unfaithful sister Judah did not return to me with all her heart, but only in pretense," says the Lord.

11 The Lord said to me, "Faithless Israel is more righteous than unfaithful Judah. 12 Go, proclaim this message toward the north:

"Return, faithless Israel," says the Lord,

 'I will frown on you no longer,
for I am Faithful,' says the Lord,

'I will not be angry forever.

13 Only acknowledge your guilt/sinning all the time—

 you have rebelled against the Lord your God,
you have scattered your favors to foreign gods
 under every spreading tree,
 and have Not Obeyed Me,"

says the Lord.

14 "Return, faithless people," says the Lord, "for I am your husband. I will choose you—one from a town and two from a clan—and bring you to Zion. 15 Then I will give you shepherds after my own heart, who will lead you with knowledge and understanding.

16 In those days, when your numbers have increased greatly in the land," says the Lord, "people will no longer say, 'The ark of the covenant of the Lord.' It will never enter their minds or be remembered; it will not be missed, nor will another one be made.

17 At that time they will call Jerusalem The Throne of the Lord, and all nations will gather in Jerusalem to honor the name of the Lord. No longer will they follow the stubbornness of their evil hearts. 18 In those days the people of Judah will join the people of Israel, and together they will come from a northern land to the land I gave your ancestors as an inheritance.

19 "I myself said,

"How gladly would I treat you like my children
 and give you a pleasant land,
 the most beautiful inheritance of any nation.'

I thought you would call me 'Father'

and not turn away from following me.

20 But like a woman unfaithful to her husband,

so you, Israel, have been unfaithful to me,"

says the Lord.

21 A cry is heard on the barren heights,
 the weeping and pleading of the people of Israel,
because they have perverted their ways
 and have forgotten the Lord their God.

22 “Return, faithless people;
I will cure you of backsliding.”
“Yes, we will come to you,
for you are the Lord our God.
23 Surely the idolatrous commotion on the hills
and mountains is a deception;
surely in the Lord our God
is the salvation of Israel.
24 From our youth shameful gods have consumed
the fruits of our ancestors’ labor—
their flocks and herds,
their sons and daughters.
25 Let us lie down in our shame,
and let our disgrace cover us.
We have sinned against the Lord our God,
both we and our ancestors;
from our youth till this day
we have not obeyed the Lord our God.”

CHAPTER 4

1 “If you, Israel, will return,
then return to me,”
says the Lord.
“If you put your detestable idols out of my sight
and no longer go astray,
2 and if in a truthful, just and righteous way
you swear, ‘As surely as the Lord lives,’
then the nations will invoke blessings by him
and in him they will boast.”
3 This is what the Lord says to the people of Judah and to Jerusalem:
“Break up your unplowed ground
and do not sow among thorns.
4 Circumcise yourselves to the Lord,
circumcise your hearts,
you people of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem,
or my wrath will flare up and burn like fire
because of the evil you have done—
burn with no one to quench it.
5 “Announce in Judah and proclaim in Jerusalem and say:
‘Sound the trumpet throughout the land’

Cry aloud and say:

‘Gather together

Let us flee to the fortified cities’

6 Raise the signal to go to Zion

Flee for safety without delay

For I am bringing disaster from the north,
even terrible destruction.”

7 A lion has come out of his lair;

a destroyer of nations has set out.

He has left his place

to lay waste your land.

Your towns will lie in ruins

without inhabitant.

8 So put on sackcloth,

lament and wail,

for the fierce anger of the Lord

has not turned away from us.

9 “In that day,” says the Lord,

“the king and the officials will lose heart,

the priests will be horrified,

and the prophets will be appalled.”

10 Then I said, “Alas, Sovereign Lord How completely you have deceived this people
and Jerusalem by saying, ‘You will have peace,’ when the sword is at our throats”

11 At that time this people and Jerusalem will be told, “A scorching wind from the
barren heights in the desert blows toward my people, but not to winnow or cleanse; 12 a
wind too strong for that comes from me. Now I pronounce my judgments against them.”

13 Look He advances like the clouds,

his chariots come like a whirlwind,

his horses are swifter than eagles.

Woe to us We are ruined

14 Jerusalem, wash the evil from your heart and be saved.

How long will you harbor wicked thoughts?

15 A voice is announcing from Dan,

proclaiming disaster from the hills of Ephraim.

16 “Tell this to the nations,

proclaim concerning Jerusalem:

‘A besieging army is coming from a distant land,

raising a war cry against the cities of Judah.

17 They surround her like men guarding a field,

because she has rebelled against me,””

says the Lord.

18 “Your own conduct and actions
have brought this on you.

This is your Punishment.

How bitter it is

How it pierces to the heart”

19 Oh, my anguish, my anguish
I writhe in pain.

Oh, the agony of my heart
My heart pounds within me,
I cannot keep silent.

For I have heard the sound of the trumpet;
I have heard the battle cry.

20 Disaster follows disaster;
the whole land lies in ruins.

In an instant my tents are destroyed,
my shelter in a moment.

21 How long must I see the battle standard
and hear the sound of the trumpet?

22 “My people are fools;
they do not know me.

They are senseless children;
they have no understanding.

They are skilled in doing evil;
they know not how to do good.”

23 I looked at the earth,
and it was formless and empty;
and at the heavens,
and their light was gone.

24 I looked at the mountains,
and they were quaking;
all the hills were swaying.

25 I looked, and there were no people;
every bird in the sky had flown away.

26 I looked, and the fruitful land was a desert;
all its towns lay in ruins
before the Lord, before his fierce anger.

27 This is what the Lord says:

“The whole land will be ruined,
though I will not destroy it completely.

28 Therefore the earth will mourn
and the heavens above grow dark,
because I have spoken and will not relent,
I have decided and will not turn back.”

29 At the sound of horsemen and archers
every town takes to flight.
Some go into the thickets;
some climb up among the rocks.
All the towns are deserted;
no one lives in them.

30 What are you doing, you devastated one?
Why dress yourself in scarlet
and put on jewels of gold?
Why highlight your eyes with makeup?
You adorn yourself in vain.
Your lovers despise you;
they want to kill you.

31 I hear a cry as of a woman in labor,
a groan as of one bearing her first child—
the cry of Daughter Zion gasping for breath,
stretching out her hands and saying,
“Alas I am fainting;
my life is given over to murderers.”

CHAPTER 5

1 “Go up and down the streets of Jerusalem,
look around and consider,
search through her squares.
If you can find but one person
who deals honestly and seeks the truth,
I will forgive this city.
2 Although they say, ‘As surely as the Lord lives,’
still they are swearing falsely.”
3 Lord, do not your eyes look for truth?
You struck them, but they felt no pain;
you crushed them, but they refused correction.
They made their faces harder than stone
and Refused to Repent.
4 I thought, “These are only the poor;
they are foolish,

for they do not know the way of the Lord,
the requirements of their God.

5 So I will go to the leaders
and speak to them;

surely they know the way of the Lord,
the requirements of their God.”

But with one accord they too had broken off the yoke
and torn off the bonds.

6 Therefore a lion from the forest will attack them,
a wolf from the desert will ravage them,
a leopard will lie in wait near their towns
to tear to pieces any who venture out,
for their rebellion is great
and their Backslidings many.

7 “Why should--I Pardon you?
You people have Forsaken Me
And sworn--by those who are not gods.
When I had fed them to the full,
They committed adultery
And trooped to the whore’s house.

8 They were well-fed lusty horses,
Each one neighing after his neighbor’s wife.

9 Shall I not Punish--these people,”--says the Lord,
“And on a Nation such as this
Shall--I not Avenge Myself?

11 For the house of Israel and the house of Judah
Have dealt very Treacherously/unfaithfully with Me--says God.

12 They have Lied--about the Lord

13 The prophets are but wind
and the Word is not in them;
so let what they say be done to them.”

14 Therefore this is what the Lord God Almighty says:

“Because the people have spoken these words,
I will make my Words in your mouth a fire
and these people the wood it consumes.

15 People of Israel,” says the Lord,
“I am bringing a distant nation against you—
an ancient and enduring nation,
a people whose language you do not know,
whose speech you do not understand.

16 Their quivers are like an open grave;

all of them are mighty warriors.
17 They will devour your harvests and food,
devour your sons and daughters;
they will devour your flocks and herds,
devour your vines and fig trees.
With the sword they will destroy
the fortified cities in which you trust.

18 “Yet even in those days,” says the Lord, “I will not make you a complete
destruction. 19 It shall come about when they say, ‘Why has the Lord our God done all
these things to us?’ then you shall say to them,
-- ‘As you have Forsaken Me--and Served foreign gods in your land--so you will Serve
Strangers in a land that is Not yours.’

21 ‘Now Hear this, O Foolish and senseless people,
Who have Eyes--but do not see;
Who have Ears--but do not hear.

22 Do you not Fear Me?--says the Lord.
‘Do you not Tremble--in My Presence?’

For I have placed the Sand--as a boundary for the sea,
An eternal decree--so it cannot cross over it.
Though the waves toss, yet they cannot prevail;
Though they roar, yet they cannot cross over it.

23 But this People/nation has a--Stubborn and Rebellious heart;
They have turned aside--and departed.

24 They do Not say in their Hearts/minds,
--Let us now--Fear/and Obey--the Lord our God--

They also excel--in Deeds of Wickedness;
They do not plead the cause,
The cause of the orphan, that they may prosper;
And they do Not defend/help--the rights of the Poor.
29-- Shall I not Punish these people?’--says the Lord.

30 “Should I not avenge myself
on such a nation as this?

30 “A horrible and shocking thing
has happened in the land:

31 The prophets prophesy lies,
the priests rule by their own authority,
and my people love it this way.

But what will you do in the End?

CHAPTER 6

1 “Flee for safety, people of Benjamin.

Flee from Jerusalem

Sound the trumpet in Tekoa

Raise the signal over Beth Hakkerem

For disaster looms out of the north,
even terrible destruction.

2 I will destroy Daughter Zion,
so beautiful and delicate.

3 Shepherds with their flocks will come against her;
they will pitch their tents around her,
each tending his own portion.”

4 “Prepare for battle against her

Arise, let us attack at noon

But, alas, the daylight is fading,
and the shadows of evening grow long.

5 So arise, let us attack at night
and destroy her fortresses”

6 This is what the Lord Almighty says:

“Cut down the trees

and build siege ramps against Jerusalem.

This city must be punished;
it is filled with oppression.

7 As a well pours out its water,
so she pours out her wickedness.

Violence and destruction resound in her;
her sickness and wounds are ever before me.

8 Take warning, Jerusalem,
or I will turn away from you
and make your land desolate
so no one can live in it.”

9 This is what the Lord Almighty says:

“Let them glean the remnant of Israel
as thoroughly as a vine;

pass your hand over the branches again,
like one gathering grapes.”

10 To whom can I speak and give warning?

Who will listen to me?

Their ears are closed

so they cannot hear.

The Word of the Lord is offensive to them;
they find no pleasure in it.

11 But I am full of the wrath of the Lord,
and I cannot hold it in.

“Pour it out on the children in the street
and on the young men gathered together;
both husband and wife will be caught in it,
and the old, those weighed down with years.

12 Their houses will be turned over to others,
together with their fields and their wives,
when I stretch out my hand
against those who live in the land,”
says the Lord.

13 From the least to the greatest,
all are Greedy for gain;
prophets and priests alike,
all practice deceit/lying/sinning.

14 They dress the wound of my people
as though it were not serious.

‘Peace, peace,’ they say,
when there is no peace.

15 Are they ashamed of their detestable conduct?
No, they have no shame at all;
they do not even know how to blush.

So they will fall among the fallen;
they will be brought down when I Punish them,”
says the Lord.

16 This is what the Lord says:

“Stand at the crossroads and look;
ask for the ancient paths,
ask where the good way is, and walk in it,
and you will find Rest for your souls.
But you said, ‘We will not walk in it.’

17 I appointed watchmen over you and said,
‘Listen to the sound of the trumpet’
But you said, ‘We will not listen.’

18 Therefore hear, you nations;
you who are witnesses,
observe what will happen to them.

19 Hear, you earth:

I am bringing disaster on this people,
the fruit of their schemes,
because they have not listened to my Words
and have rejected my law.

20 What do I care about incense from Sheba
or sweet perfume from a distant land?
Your burnt offerings are not acceptable;
your sacrifices do not please me.”

21 Therefore this is what the Lord says:
“I will put obstacles before this people.
Parents and children alike will stumble over them;
neighbors and friends will perish.”

22 This is what the Lord says:
“Look, an army is coming
from the land of the north;
a great nation is being stirred up
from the ends of the earth.

23 They are armed with bow and spear;
they are cruel and show no mercy.
They sound like the roaring sea
as they ride on their horses;
they come like men in battle formation
to attack you, Daughter Zion.”

24 We have heard reports about them,
and our hands hang limp.
Anguish has gripped us,
pain like that of a woman in labor.

25 Do not go out to the fields
or walk on the roads,
for the enemy has a sword,
and there is terror on every side.

26 Put on sackcloth, my people,
and roll in ashes;
mourn with bitter wailing
as for an only son,
for suddenly the destroyer
will come upon us.

27 “I have made you a tester of metals
and my people the ore,

that you may observe
and test their ways.
28 They are all hardened rebels,
going about to slander.
They are bronze and iron;
they all act corruptly.
29 The bellows blow fiercely
to burn away the lead with fire,
but the refining goes on in vain;
the wicked are not purged out.
30 They are called rejected silver,
because the Lord has rejected them.”

CHAPTER 7

1 This is the Word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord: 2 “Stand at the gate of the Lord’s house and there proclaim this message:

“Hear the Word of the Lord, all you people of Judah who come through these gates to worship the Lord. 3 This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Reform your ways and your actions, and I will let you live in this place. 4 Do not trust in deceptive words and say, “This is the temple of the Lord, the temple of the Lord, the temple of the Lord”

5 If you really change your ways and your actions and deal with each other justly, 6 if you do not oppress the foreigner, the fatherless or the widow and do not shed innocent blood in this place, and if you do not follow other gods to your own harm, 7 then I will let you live in this place, in the land I gave your ancestors for ever and ever. 8 But look, you are trusting in Deceptive Words that are worthless.

9 ““Will you steal and murder, commit adultery and perjury, burn incense to baal and follow other gods you have not known, 10 and then come and stand before me in this house, which bears my Name, and say, “We are safe”—safe to do all these detestable things? 11 Has this house, which bears my Name, become a den of robbers to you? But I have been watching says the Lord.

12 ““Go now to the place in Shiloh where I first made a dwelling for my Name, and see what I did to it because of the wickedness of my people Israel. 13 While you were doing all these things, says the Lord, I spoke to you again and again, but you did Not Listen; I called you, but you did Not answer.

14 Therefore, what I did to Shiloh I will now do to the house that bears my Name, the temple you trust in, the place I gave to you and your ancestors. 15 I will thrust you from my presence, just as I did all your fellow Israelites, the people of Ephraim.’

16 “So do not pray for this people nor offer any plea or petition for them; do not plead

with me, for I will not listen to you. 17 Do you not see what they are doing in the towns of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem?

18 The children gather wood, the fathers light the fire, and the women knead the dough and make cakes to offer to the Queen of Heaven. They pour out drink offerings to other gods to arouse my anger. 19 But am I the one they are provoking? says the Lord. Are they not rather harming themselves, to their own shame?

20 “Therefore this is what the Sovereign Lord says: My anger and my wrath will be poured out on this place—on man and beast, on the trees of the field and on the crops of your land—and it will burn and not be quenched.

21 “This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Go ahead, add your burnt offerings to your other sacrifices and eat the meat yourselves 22 For when I brought your ancestors out of Egypt and spoke to them, I did not just give them commands about burnt offerings and sacrifices,

23 but I gave them this command: Obey me, and I will be your God and you will be my people. Walk in Obedience to all I command you, that it may go well with you.

24 But they did Not listen or pay attention; instead, they followed the stubborn inclinations of their evil hearts. They went backward and not forward. 25 From the time your ancestors left Egypt until now, day after day, again and again I sent you my servants the prophets. 26 But they did not listen to me or pay attention. They were stiff-necked and did more evil than their ancestors.’

27 “When you tell them all this, they will not listen to you; when you call to them, they will not answer. 28 Therefore say to them, ‘This is the nation that has Not Obeyed the Lord its God or responded to correction. Truth has perished; it has vanished from their lips.

29 Cut off your hair and throw it away; take up a lament on the barren heights, for the Lord has rejected and abandoned this generation that is under his wrath.

30 “The people of Judah have done evil in my eyes, says the Lord. They have set up their detestable idols in the house that bears my Name and have defiled it. 31 They have built the high places of Topheth in the Valley of Ben Hinnom to burn their sons and daughters in the fire—something I did not command, nor did it enter my mind.

32 So beware, the days are coming, says the Lord, when people will no longer call it Topheth or the Valley of Ben Hinnom, but the Valley of Slaughter, for they will bury the dead in Topheth until there is no more room. 33 Then the carcasses of this people will become food for the birds and the wild animals, and there will be no one to frighten them away.

34 I will bring an end to the sounds of joy and gladness and to the voices of bride and bridegroom in the towns of Judah and the streets of Jerusalem, for the land will become desolate.

CHAPTER 8

1 “At that time, says the Lord, the bones of the kings and officials of Judah, the bones of the priests and prophets, and the bones of the people of Jerusalem will be removed from their graves. 2 They will be exposed to the sun and the moon and all the stars of the heavens, which they have loved and served and which they have followed and consulted and worshiped. They will not be gathered up or buried, but will be like dung lying on the ground.

3 Wherever I banish them, all the survivors of this evil nation will prefer death to life, says the Lord Almighty.’

4 “Say to them, ‘This is what the Lord says:

“‘When people fall down, do they not get up?

When someone turns away, do they not return?

5 Why then have these people turned away?

Why does Jerusalem always turn away?

They cling to deceit;

they refuse to return.

6 I have listened attentively,

but they do not say what is right.

None of them repent of their wickedness,

saying, “What have I done?”

Each pursues their own course

like a horse charging into battle.

7 Even the stork in the sky

knows her appointed seasons,

and the dove, the swift and the thrush

observe the time of their migration.

But my people do not know

the requirements of the Lord.

8 “How can you say, “We are wise,

for we have the law of the Lord,”

when actually the lying pen of the scribes

has handled it falsely?

9 The wise will be put to shame;

they will be dismayed and trapped.

Since they have rejected the Word of the Lord,

what kind of wisdom do they have?

10 Therefore I will give their wives to other men

and their fields to new owners.

From the least to the greatest,

all are greedy for gain;

prophets and priests alike,
all practice deceit.

11 They dress the wound of my people
as though it were not serious.

“Peace, peace,” they say,
when there is no peace.

12 Are they ashamed of their detestable conduct?
No, they have no shame at all;
they do not even know how to blush.

So they will fall among the fallen;
they will be brought down when they are punished,
says the Lord.

13 “I will take away their harvest,
says the Lord.
There will be no grapes on the vine.

There will be no figs on the tree,
and their leaves will wither.

What I have given them
will be taken from them.”

14 Why are we sitting here?
Gather together

Let us flee to the fortified cities
and perish there

For the Lord our God has doomed us to perish
and given us poisoned water to drink,
because we have sinned against him.

15 We hoped for peace
but no good has come,
for a time of healing
but there is only terror.

16 The snorting of the enemy’s horses
is heard from Dan;
at the neighing of their stallions
the whole land trembles.

They have come to devour
the land and everything in it,
the city and all who live there.

17 “See, I will send venomous snakes among you,
vipers that cannot be charmed,
and they will bite you,”
says the Lord.

18 You who are my Comforter in sorrow,
my heart is faint within me.
19 Listen to the cry of my people
from a land far away:
“Is the Lord not in Zion?
Is her King no longer there?”
“Why have they aroused my anger with their images,
with their worthless foreign idols?”
20 “The harvest is past,
the summer has ended,
and we are not saved.”
21 Since my people are crushed, I am crushed;
I mourn, and horror grips me.
22 Is there no balm in Gilead?
Is there no physician there?
Why then is there no healing
for the wound of my people?

CHAPTER 9

1 Oh, that my head were a spring of water
and my eyes a fountain of tears
I would weep day and night
for the slain of my people.
2 Oh, that I had in the desert
a lodging place for travelers,
so that I might leave my people
and go away from them;
for they are all adulterers,
a crowd of unfaithful people.
3 “They make ready their Tongue
like a bow--to shoot Lies;
it is not by truth
that they triumph in the land.
They go from one sin to another;
they do not acknowledge me,”
says the Lord.
4 “Beware of your friends;
do not trust anyone in your clan.
For every one of them is a deceiver,

and every friend a slanderer.

5 Friend deceives friend,

and no one speaks the truth.

They have taught their tongues to lie;

they weary themselves with sinning.

6 You live in the midst of deception;

in their deceit they refuse to acknowledge me,”

says the Lord.

7 Therefore this is what the Lord Almighty says:

“See, I will refine and test them,

for what else can I do

because of the sin of my people?

8 Their tongue is a deadly arrow;

it speaks deceitfully.

With their mouths they all speak cordially to their neighbors,

but in their hearts they set traps for them.

9 Should I not punish them for this?”

says the Lord.

“Should I not avenge myself

on such a nation as this?”

10 I will weep and wail for the mountains

and take up a lament concerning the wilderness grasslands.

They are desolate and untraveled,

and the lowing of cattle is not heard.

The birds have all fled

and the animals are gone.

11 “I will make Jerusalem a heap of ruins,

a haunt of jackals;

and I will lay waste the towns of Judah

so no one can live there.”

12 Who is wise enough to understand this? Who has been instructed by the Lord and can explain it? Why has the land been ruined and laid waste like a desert that no one can cross?

13 The Lord said, “It is because they have forsaken my law, which I set before them;

--they have Not Obeyed Me-- or followed my law. 14 Instead, they have followed the

stubbornness of their hearts; they have followed the baals, as their ancestors taught

them.” 15 Therefore this is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: “See, I will

make this people eat bitter food and drink poisoned water.

16 I will scatter them among nations that neither they nor their ancestors have

known, and I will pursue them with the sword until I have made an end of them.”

17 This is what the Lord Almighty says:

“Consider now Call for the wailing women to come;
send for the most skillful of them.

18 Let them come quickly
and wail over us

till our eyes overflow with tears
and water streams from our eyelids.

19 The sound of wailing is heard from Zion:

‘How ruined we are
How great is our shame

We must leave our land
because our houses are in ruins.’”

20 Now, you women, hear the Word of the Lord;
open your ears to the Words of his mouth.

Teach your daughters how to wail;
teach one another a lament.

21 Death has climbed in through our windows
and has entered our fortresses;
it has removed the children from the streets
and the young men from the public squares.

22 Say, “This is what the Lord says:

““Dead bodies will lie
like dung on the open field,
like cut grain behind the reaper,
with no one to gather them.’”

23 This is what the Lord says:

“Let not the wise boast of their wisdom
or the strong boast of their strength
or the rich boast of their riches,

24 but let the one who boasts boast about this:
that they have the understanding to know Me,
that I am the Lord, who exercises kindness,
justice and righteousness on earth,
for in these I delight,”
says the Lord.

25 “The days are coming,” says the Lord, “when I will punish all who are circumcised only in the flesh— 26 Egypt, Judah, Edom, Ammon, Moab and all who live in the wilderness in distant places. For all these nations are really uncircumcised, and even the

whole house of Israel is uncircumcised in heart.”

CHAPTER 10

1 Hear what the Lord says to you, people of Israel. 2 This is what the Lord says:

“Do not learn the ways of the nations
or be terrified by signs in the heavens,
though the nations are terrified by them.

3 For the practices of the peoples are worthless;
they cut a tree out of the forest,
and a craftsman shapes it with his chisel.

4 They adorn it with silver and gold;
they fasten it with hammer and nails
so it will not totter.

5 Like a scarecrow in a cucumber field,
their idols cannot speak;
they must be carried
because they cannot walk.

Do not fear them;
they can do no harm
nor can they do any good.”

6 No one is like you, Lord;
you are great,
and your name is mighty in power.

7 Who should not fear you,
King of the nations?
This is your due.

Among all the wise leaders of the nations
and in all their kingdoms,
there is no one like you.

8 They are all senseless and foolish;
they are taught by worthless wooden idols.

9 Hammered silver is brought from Tarshish
and gold from Uphaz.

What the craftsman and goldsmith have made
is then dressed in blue and purple—
all made by skilled workers.

10 But the Lord is the true God;
he is the living God, the eternal King.

When he is angry, the earth trembles;
the nations cannot endure his wrath.

11 “Tell them this: ‘These gods, who did not make the heavens and the earth, will perish from the earth and from under the heavens.’”

12 But God made the earth by his power;
he founded the world by his wisdom
and stretched out the heavens by his understanding.

13 When he thunders, the waters in the heavens roar;
he makes clouds rise from the ends of the earth.
He sends lightning with the rain
and brings out the wind from his storehouses.

14 Everyone is senseless and without knowledge;
every goldsmith is shamed by his idols.

The images he makes are a fraud;
they have no breath in them.

15 They are worthless, the objects of mockery;
when their judgment comes, they will perish.

16 He who is the Portion of Jacob is not like these,
for he is the Maker of all things,
including Israel, the people of his inheritance—
the Lord Almighty is his name.

17 Gather up your belongings to leave the land,
you who live under siege.

18 For this is what the Lord says:

“At this time I will hurl out
those who live in this land;

I will bring distress on them
so that they may be captured.”

19 Woe to me because of my injury

My wound is incurable

Yet I said to myself,

“This is my sickness, and I must endure it.”

20 My tent is destroyed;
all its ropes are snapped.

My children are gone from me and are no more;
no one is left now to pitch my tent
or to set up my shelter.

21 The shepherds are senseless
and do not inquire of the Lord;

so they do not prosper
and all their flock is scattered.

22 Listen The report is coming—

a great commotion from the land of the north
It will make the towns of Judah desolate,
a haunt of jackals.

23 Lord, I know that people's lives are not their own;
it is not for them to direct their steps.

24 Discipline me, Lord, but only in due measure—
not in your anger,
or you will reduce me to nothing.

25 Pour out your wrath on the nations
that do not acknowledge you,
on the peoples who do not call on your name.

For they have devoured Jacob;
they have devoured him completely
and destroyed his homeland.

CHAPTER 11

1 This is the Word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord:

2 “Listen to the terms of this covenant and tell them to the people of Judah and to those who live in Jerusalem. 3 Tell them that this is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says: ‘Cursed is the one who does not obey the terms of this covenant— 4 the terms I commanded your ancestors when I brought them out of Egypt, out of the iron-smelting furnace.’ I said, ‘Obey me and do everything I command you, and you will be my people, and I will be your God. 5 Then I will fulfill the oath I swore to your ancestors, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey’—the land you possess today.”

I answered, “Amen, Lord.”

6 The Lord said to me, “Proclaim all these Words in the towns of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem: ‘Listen to the terms of this covenant and follow them. 7 From the time I brought your ancestors up from Egypt until today, I warned them again and again, saying, “Obey me.”

8 But they did Not listen or pay attention; instead, they followed the stubbornness of their evil hearts.

So I brought on them all the curses of the Covenant because I had commanded them to follow my Words but that they did not want to.

9 Then the Lord said to me, “There is a conspiracy among the people of Judah and those who live in Jerusalem. 10 They have returned to the sins of their ancestors, who refused to listen to my Words. They have followed other gods to serve them. Both Israel and Judah have broken the covenant I made with their ancestors.

11 Therefore this is what the Lord says: ‘I will bring on them a disaster they cannot escape. Although they cry out to me, I will not listen to them. 12 The towns of Judah and the people of Jerusalem will go and cry out to the gods to whom they burn incense, but they will not help them at all when disaster strikes.

13 You, Judah, have as many gods as you have towns; and the altars you have set up to burn incense to that shameful god baal are as many as the streets of Jerusalem.’

14 “Do not pray for this people or offer any plea or petition for them, because I will not listen when they call to me in the time of their distress.

15 “What is my beloved doing in my temple
as she, with many others, works out her evil schemes?
Can consecrated meat avert your punishment?
When you engage in your wickedness,
then you rejoice.”

16 The Lord called you a thriving olive tree
with fruit beautiful in form.
But with the roar of a mighty storm
he will set it on fire,
and its branches will be broken.

17 The Lord Almighty, who planted you, has decreed disaster for you, because the people of both Israel and Judah have done evil and aroused my anger by burning incense to baal.

18 Because the Lord revealed their plot to me, I knew it, for at that time he showed me what they were doing. 19 I had been like a gentle lamb led to the slaughter; I did not realize that they had plotted against me, saying,

“Let us destroy the tree and its fruit;
let us cut him off from the land of the living,
that his name be remembered no more.”

20 But you, Lord Almighty, who judges righteously
and tests the heart and mind,
let me see your vengeance on them,
for to you I have committed my cause.

21 Therefore this is what the Lord says about the people of Anathoth who are threatening to kill you, saying, “Do not prophesy in the name of the Lord or you will die by our hands”— 22 therefore this is what the Lord Almighty says: “I will punish them. Their young men will die by the sword, their sons and daughters by famine. 23 Not even a remnant will be left to them, because I will bring disaster on the people of Anathoth in the year of their punishment.”

CHAPTER 12

1 You are always righteous, Lord,
when I bring a case before you.
Yet I would speak with you about your justice:
Why does the way of the wicked prosper?
Why do all the faithless live at ease?
2 You have planted them, and they have taken root;
they grow and bear fruit.
You are always on their lips
but far from their hearts.
3 Yet you know me, Lord;
you see me and test my thoughts about you.
Drag them off like sheep to be butchered
Set them apart for the day of slaughter
4 How long will the land lie parched
and the grass in every field be withered?
Because those who live in it are wicked,
the animals and birds have perished.
Moreover, the people are saying,
“He will not see what happens to us.”

5 --If you have marched with men on foot
and they have worn you out,
how can you compete with horses running?
--If you stumble on a well traveled road,
how will you manage walking in the thickets by the Jordan river?

6 Your relatives, members of your own family—
even they have betrayed you;
they have raised a loud cry against you.
Do not trust them,
though they speak well of you.

7 “I will forsake my house,
abandon my inheritance;
I will give the one I love
into the hands of her enemies.

8 My inheritance has become to me
like a lion in the forest.
She roars at me;
therefore I hate her.

9 Has not my inheritance become to me
like a speckled bird of prey
that other birds of prey surround and attack?

Go and gather all the wild beasts;
bring them to devour.

10 Many shepherds will ruin my vineyard
and trample down my field;
they will turn my pleasant field
into a desolate wasteland.

11 It will be made a wasteland,
parched and desolate before me;
the whole land will be laid waste

because there is no one who cares.

12 Over all the barren heights in the desert
destroyers will swarm,

for the sword of the Lord will devour
from one end of the land to the other;
no one will be safe.

13 They will sow wheat but reap thorns;
they will wear themselves out but gain nothing.

They will bear the shame of their harvest
because of the Lord's fierce anger."

14 This is what the Lord says: "As for all my wicked neighbors who seize the inheritance I gave my people Israel, I will uproot them from their lands and I will uproot the people of Judah from among them. 15 But after I uproot them, I will again have compassion and will bring each of them back to their own inheritance and their own country.

16 And if they learn well the ways of my people and swear by my name, saying, 'As surely as the Lord lives'—even as they once taught my people to swear by baal—then they will be established among my people. 17 But if any nation does Not Listen, I will completely uproot and destroy it," says the Lord.

CHAPTER 13

1 This is what the Lord said to me: "Go and buy a linen belt and put it around your waist, but do not let it touch water." 2 So I bought a belt, as the Lord directed, and put it around my waist.

3 Then the Word of the Lord came to me a second time: 4 "Take the belt you bought and are wearing around your waist, and go now to Perath and hide it there in a crevice in the rocks." 5 So I went and hid it at Perath, as the Lord told me.

6 Many days later the Lord said to me, "Go now to Perath and get the belt I told you to hide there." 7 So I went to Perath and dug up the belt and took it from the place where I had hidden it, but now it was ruined and completely useless.

8 Then the Word of the Lord came to me: 9 “This is what the Lord says: ‘In the same way I will ruin the pride of Judah and the great pride of Jerusalem. 10 These wicked people, who refuse to listen to my Words, who follow the Stubbornness of their Hearts and go after other gods to serve and worship them, will be like this belt—
Completely Useless

11 For as a belt is bound around the waist, so I bound all the people of Israel and all the people of Judah to me,’ says the Lord, ‘to be my people for my renown and praise and honor. But they have Not Listened.’

12 “Say to them: ‘This is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says: Every wineskin should be filled with wine.’ And if they say to you, ‘Don’t we know that every wineskin should be filled with wine?’ 13 then tell them, ‘This is what the Lord says: I am going to fill with drunkenness all who live in this land, including the kings who sit on David’s throne, the priests, the prophets and all those living in Jerusalem.

14 I will smash them one against the other, parents and children alike, says the Lord. I will allow no pity or mercy or compassion to keep me from destroying them.’”

15 Hear and pay attention,
do not be arrogant,
for the Lord has spoken.

16 Give Glory to the Lord your God/while you still have a chance to
Before he brings the darkness,
before your feet stumble
on the darkening hills.

You hope for light,
but he will turn it to utter darkness
and change it to deep gloom.

17 If you do Not Listen,
I will weep in secret
because of your pride;
my eyes will weep bitterly,
overflowing with tears,
because the Lord’s flock will be taken captive.

18 Say to the king and to the queen mother,
“Come down from your thrones,
for your glorious crowns
will fall from your heads.”

19 The cities in the Negev will be shut up,
and there will be no one to open them.
All Judah will be carried into exile,
carried completely away.

20 Look up and see
those who are coming from the north.
Where is the flock that was entrusted to you,
the sheep of which you boasted?
21 What will you say when the Lord sets over you
those you cultivated as your special allies?
Will not pain grip you
like that of a woman in labor?
22 And if you ask yourself,
“Why has this happened to me?”—
it is because of your Many Sins
that your skirts have been torn off
and your body mistreated.
23 Can an Ethiopian change his skin/color
or a leopard its spots?
Neither can you do good
who are accustomed to doing evil.
24 “I will scatter you like chaff
driven by the desert wind.
25 This is your lot,
the portion I have decreed for you,”
says the Lord,
“because you have Forgotten Me
and trusted in false gods.
26 I will pull up your skirts over your face
that your shame may be seen—
27 your adulteries and lustful evil sexual sins,
your shameless prostitution
I have seen your detestable acts
on the hills and in the fields.
Woe to you, Jerusalem
How long will you be unclean?

CHAPTER 14

1 This is the Word of the Lord that came to Jeremiah concerning the drought:
2 “Judah mourns,
her cities languish;
they wail for the land,
and a cry goes up from Jerusalem.
3 The nobles send their servants for water;

they go to the cisterns
but find no water.

They return with their jars unfilled;
dismayed and despairing,
they cover their heads.

4 The ground is cracked
because there is no rain in the land;
the farmers are dismayed
and cover their heads.

5 Even the doe in the field
deserts her newborn fawn
because there is no grass.

6 Wild donkeys stand on the barren heights
and pant like jackals;
their eyes fail
for lack of food.”

7 Although our sins testify against us,
do something, Lord, for the sake of your name.

For we have often rebelled;
we have sinned against you.

8 You who are the hope of Israel,
its Savior in times of distress,
why are you like a stranger in the land,
like a traveler who stays only a night?

9 Why are you like a man taken by surprise,
like a warrior powerless to save?

You are among us, Lord,
and we bear your name;
do not forsake us

10 This is what the Lord says about this people:

“They greatly love to wander;
they do not restrain their feet.

So the Lord does not accept them;
he will now remember their wickedness
and punish them for their sins.”

11 Then the Lord said to me, “Do not pray for the well-being of this
people. 12 Although they fast, I will not listen to their cry; though they offer burnt
offerings and grain offerings, I will not accept them. Instead, I will destroy them with
the sword, famine and plague.”

13 But I said, “Alas, Sovereign Lord The prophets keep telling them, ‘You will not see

the sword or suffer famine. Indeed, I will give you lasting peace in this place.’”

14 Then the Lord said to me, “The prophets are prophesying lies in my name. I have not sent them or appointed them or spoken to them. They are prophesying to you false visions, divinations, idolatries and the delusions of their own minds.

15 Therefore this is what the Lord says about the prophets who are prophesying in my name: I did not send them, yet they are saying, ‘No sword or famine will touch this land.’ Those same prophets will perish by sword and famine.

16 And the people they are prophesying to will be thrown out into the streets of Jerusalem because of the famine and sword. There will be no one to bury them, their wives, their sons and their daughters. I will pour out on them the calamity they deserve.

17 “Speak this Word to them:

““Let my eyes overflow with tears
night and day without ceasing;
for the Virgin Daughter, my people,
has suffered a grievous wound,
a crushing blow.

18 If I go into the country,
I see those slain by the sword;
if I go into the city,
I see the ravages of famine.

Both prophet and priest
have gone to a land they know not.’”

19 Have you rejected Judah completely?
Do you despise Zion?

Why have you afflicted us
so that we cannot be healed?

We hoped for peace
but no good has come,
for a time of healing
but there is only terror.

20 We acknowledge our wickedness, Lord,
and the guilt of our ancestors;
we have indeed sinned against you.

21 For the sake of your name do not despise us;
do not dishonor your glorious throne.

Remember your covenant with us
and do not break it.

22 Do any of the worthless idols of the nations bring rain?
Do the skies themselves send down showers?

No, it is you, Lord our God.
Therefore our hope is in you,
for you are the one who does all this.

CHAPTER 15

1 Then the Lord said to me: “Even if Moses and Samuel were to stand before me, my heart would not go out to this people. Send them away from my presence Let them go 2 And if they ask you, ‘Where shall we go?’ tell them, ‘This is what the Lord says:

“‘Those destined for death, to death;
those for the sword, to the sword;
those for starvation, to starvation;
those for captivity, to captivity.’

3 “I will send four kinds of destroyers against them,” says the Lord, “the sword to kill and the dogs to drag away and the birds and the wild animals to devour and destroy. 4 I will make them abhorrent to all the kingdoms of the earth because of what Manasseh son of Hezekiah king of Judah did in Jerusalem.

5 “Who will have pity on you, Jerusalem?

Who will mourn for you?

Who will stop to ask how you are?

6 You have rejected me,” says the Lord.

“You keep on backsliding.

So I will reach out and destroy you;

I am tired of holding back.

7 I will winnow them with a winnowing fork
at the city gates of the land.

I will bring bereavement and destruction on my people,
for they have not changed their ways.

8 I will make their widows more numerous
than the sand of the sea.

At midday I will bring a destroyer
against the mothers of their young men;

suddenly I will bring down on them
anguish and terror.

9 The mother of seven will grow faint
and breathe her last.

Her sun will set while it is still day;
she will be disgraced and humiliated.

I will put the survivors to the sword
before their enemies,”

says the Lord.

10 Alas, my mother, that you gave me birth,
a man with whom the whole land strives and contends
I have neither lent nor borrowed,
yet everyone curses me.

11 The Lord said,
“Surely I will deliver you for a good purpose;
surely I will make your enemies plead with you
in times of disaster and times of distress.

12 “Can a man break iron—
iron from the north—or bronze?

13 “Your wealth and your treasures
I will give as plunder, without charge,
because of all your sins
throughout your country.

14 I will enslave you to your enemies
in a land you do not know,
for my anger will kindle a fire
that will burn against you.”

15 Lord, you understand;
remember me and care for me.
Avenge me on my persecutors.
You are long-suffering—do not take me away;
think of how I suffer reproach for your sake.

16 When your Words came, I ate them;
they were my joy and my heart’s delight,
for I bear your name,
Lord God Almighty.

17 I never sat in the company of revelers,
never made merry with them;
I sat alone because your hand was on me
and you had filled me with indignation.

18 Why is my pain unending
and my wound grievous and incurable?
You are to me like a deceptive brook,
like a spring that fails.

19 Therefore this is what the Lord says:
“If you repent, I will restore you
that you may serve me;
if you utter worthy, not worthless, Words,

you will be my spokesman.
Let this people turn to you,
but you must not turn to them.
20 I will make you a wall to this people,
a fortified wall of bronze;
they will fight against you
but will not overcome you,
for I am with you
to rescue and save you,”
says the Lord.
21 “I will save you from the hands of the wicked
and deliver you from the grasp of the cruel.”

CHAPTER 16

1 Then the Word of the Lord came to me: 2 “You must not marry and have sons or daughters in this place.” 3 For this is what the Lord says about the sons and daughters born in this land and about the women who are their mothers and the men who are their fathers:

4 “They will die of deadly diseases. They will not be mourned or buried but will be like dung lying on the ground. They will perish by sword and famine, and their dead bodies will become food for the birds and the wild animals.”

5 For this is what the Lord says: “Do not enter a house where there is a funeral meal; do not go to mourn or show sympathy, because I have withdrawn my blessing, my love and my pity from this people,” says the Lord.

6 “Both high and low will die in this land. They will not be buried or mourned, and no one will cut themselves or shave their head for the dead. 7 No one will offer food to comfort those who mourn for the dead—not even for a father or a mother—nor will anyone give them a drink to console them.

8 “And do not enter a house where there is feasting and sit down to eat and drink. 9 For this is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Before your eyes and in your days I will bring an end to the sounds of joy and gladness and to the voices of bride and bridegroom in this place.

10 “When you tell these people all this and they ask you, ‘Why has the Lord decreed such a great disaster against us? What wrong have we done? What sin have we committed against the Lord our God?’ 11 then say to them, ‘It is because your ancestors forsook me,’ says the Lord, ‘and followed other gods and served and worshiped them. They forsook me and did not keep my law.

12 But you have behaved more wickedly than your ancestors. See how all of you are following the stubbornness of your evil hearts instead of obeying me. 13 So I will throw

you out of this land into a land neither you nor your ancestors have known, and there you will serve other gods day and night, for I will show you no favor.’

14 “However, the days are coming,” says the Lord, “when it will no longer be said, ‘As surely as the Lord lives, who brought the Israelites up out of Egypt,’ 15 but it will be said, ‘As surely as the Lord lives, who brought the Israelites up out of the land of the north and out of all the countries where he had banished them.’ For I will restore them to the land I gave their ancestors.

16 “But now I will send for many fishermen,” says the Lord, “and they will catch them. After that I will send for many hunters, and they will hunt them down on every mountain and hill and from the crevices of the rocks. 17 My eyes are on all their ways; they are not hidden from me, nor is their sin concealed from my eyes.

18 I will repay them double for their wickedness and their sin, because they have defiled my land with the lifeless forms of their vile images and have filled my inheritance with their detestable idols.”

19 Lord, my strength and my fortress,
my refuge in time of distress,
to you the nations will come
from the ends of the earth and say,
“Our ancestors possessed nothing but false gods,
worthless idols that did them no good.

20 Do people make their own gods?
Yes, but they are not gods”

21 “Therefore I will teach them—
this time I will teach them
my power and might.
Then they will know
that my name is the Lord.

CHAPTER 17

1 “Judah’s sin is engraved with an iron tool,
inscribed with a flint point,
on the tablets of their hearts
and on the horns of their altars.

2 Even their children remember
their altars and asherah poles
beside the spreading trees
and on the high hills.

3 My mountain in the land
and your wealth and all your treasures

I will give away as plunder,
together with your high places,
because of sin throughout your country.

4 Through your own fault you will lose
the inheritance I gave you.

I will enslave you to your enemies
in a land you do not know,
for you have kindled my anger,
and it will burn forever.”

5 This is what the Lord says:

“Cursed is the one who trusts in man,
who draws strength from mere flesh
and whose heart turns away from the Lord.

6 That person will be like a bush in the wastelands;
they will not see prosperity when it comes.
They will dwell in the parched places of the desert,
in a salt land where no one lives.

7 “But blessed is the one who Trusts in the Lord,
whose Confidence is in God.

8 They will be like a tree planted by the water
that sends out its roots by the stream.

It does not fear when heat comes;
its leaves are always green.

It has no worries in a year of drought
and never fails to Bear Fruit.”

9 The heart is deceitful above all things
and beyond cure.
Who can understand it?

10 “I the Lord search the heart
and examine the mind,
to Reward each person according to their conduct/works,
according to what their deeds deserve.”

11 Like a partridge that hatches eggs it did not lay
are those who gain riches by unjust means.
When their lives are half gone, their riches will desert them,
and in the end they will prove to be fools.

12 A glorious throne, exalted from the beginning,
is the place of our sanctuary.

13 Lord, you are the hope of Israel;

all who forsake you will be put to shame.
Those who turn away from you will be written in the dust
because they have forsaken the Lord,
the spring of living water.

14 Heal me, Lord, and I will be Healed;
save me and I will be saved,
for you are the one I praise.

15 They keep saying to me,
“Where is the Word of the Lord?
Let it now be fulfilled”

16 I have not run away from being your shepherd;
you know I have not desired the day of despair.
What passes my lips is open before you.

17 Do not be a terror to me;
you are my refuge in the day of disaster.

18 Let my persecutors be put to shame,
but keep me from shame;
let them be terrified,
but keep me from terror.

Bring on them the day of disaster;
destroy them with double destruction.

19 This is what the Lord said to me: “Go and stand at the Gate of the People, through which the kings of Judah go in and out; stand also at all the other gates of Jerusalem. 20 Say to them, ‘Hear the Word of the Lord, you kings of Judah and all people of Judah and everyone living in Jerusalem who come through these gates.

21 This is what the Lord says: Be careful not to carry a load on the Sabbath day or bring it through the gates of Jerusalem.

22 Do not bring a load out of your houses or do any work on the Sabbath, but keep the Sabbath day holy, as I commanded your ancestors. 23 Yet they did not listen or pay attention; they were stiff-necked and would not listen or respond to discipline.

24 But if you are careful to obey me, says the Lord, and bring no load through the gates of this city on the Sabbath, but keep the Sabbath day holy by not doing any work on it,

25 then kings who sit on David’s throne will come through the gates of this city with their officials. They and their officials will come riding in chariots and on horses, accompanied by the men of Judah and those living in Jerusalem, and this city will be inhabited forever.

26 People will come from the towns of Judah and the villages around Jerusalem, from the territory of Benjamin and the western foothills, from the hill country and the Negev, bringing burnt offerings and sacrifices, grain offerings and incense, and bringing

thank offerings to the house of the Lord.

27 But if you do not obey me to keep the Sabbath day holy by not carrying any load as you come through the gates of Jerusalem on the Sabbath day, then I will kindle an unquenchable fire in the gates of Jerusalem that will consume her fortresses.”

CHAPTER 18

1 This is the Word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord: 2 “Go down to the potter’s house, and there I will give you my message.” 3 So I went down to the potter’s house, and I saw him working at the wheel. 4 But the pot he was shaping from the clay was marred in his hands; so the potter formed it into another pot, shaping it as seemed best to him.

5 Then the Word of the Lord came to me. 6 He said, “Can I not do with you, Israel, as this potter does?” says the Lord. “Like clay in the hand of the potter, so are you in my hand, Israel. 7 If at any time I announce that a nation or kingdom is to be uprooted, torn down and destroyed, 8 and if that nation I warned Repents of its Evil sinning, then I will relent and not inflict on it the disaster I had planned.

9 And if at another time I announce that a nation or kingdom is to be built up and planted, 10 and if it does Evil in my sight and does not obey me, then I will reconsider the good I had intended to do for it.

11 “Now therefore say to the people of Judah and those living in Jerusalem, ‘This is what the Lord says: Look I am preparing a disaster for you and devising a plan against you. So turn from your evil ways, each one of you, and reform your ways and your actions.’ 12 But they will reply, ‘It’s no use. We will continue with our own plans; we will all follow the stubbornness of our evil hearts.’”

13 Therefore this is what the Lord says:

“Inquire among the nations:

Who has ever heard anything like this?

A most horrible thing has been done
by virgin Israel.

14 Does the snow of Lebanon
ever vanish from its rocky slopes?

Do its cool waters from distant sources
ever stop flowing?

15 Yet my people have forgotten me;
they burn incense to worthless idols,
which made them stumble in their ways,
in the ancient paths.

They made them walk in byways,
on roads not built up.

16 Their land will be an object of horror
and of lasting scorn;

all who pass by will be appalled
and will shake their heads.

17 Like a wind from the east,
I will scatter them before their enemies;
I will show them my back and not my face
in the day of their disaster.”

18 They said, “Come, let’s make plans against Jeremiah; for the teaching of the law by the priest will not cease, nor will counsel from the wise, nor the Word from the prophets. So come, let’s attack him with our tongues and pay no attention to anything he says.”

19 Listen to me, Lord;
hear what my accusers are saying

20 Should good be repaid with evil?
Yet they have dug a pit for me.

Remember that I stood before you
and spoke in their behalf
to turn your wrath away from them.

21 So give their children over to famine;
hand them over to the power of the sword.

Let their wives be made childless and widows;
let their men be put to death,
their young men slain by the sword in battle.

22 Let a cry be heard from their houses
when you suddenly bring invaders against them,
for they have dug a pit to capture me
and have hidden snares for my feet.

23 But you, Lord, know
all their plots to kill me.

Do not forgive their crimes
or blot out their sins from your sight.

Let them be overthrown before you;
deal with them in the time of your anger.

CHAPTER 19

1 This is what the Lord says: “Go and buy a clay jar from a potter. Take along some of the elders of the people and of the priests 2 and go out to the Valley of Ben

Hinnom, near the entrance of the Potsherd Gate. There proclaim the Words I tell you,

3 and say, ‘Hear the Word of the Lord, you kings of Judah and people of Jerusalem. This

is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Listen I am going to bring a disaster on this place that will make the ears of everyone who hears of it tingle.

4 For they have forsaken me and made this a place of foreign gods; they have burned incense in it to gods that neither they nor their ancestors nor the kings of Judah ever knew, and they have filled this place with the blood of the innocent.

5 They have built the high places of baal to burn their children in the fire as offerings to baal—something I did not command or mention, nor did it enter my mind. 6 So beware, the days are coming, says the Lord, when people will no longer call this place Topheth or the Valley of Ben Hinnom, but the Valley of Slaughter.

7 “In this place I will ruin the plans of Judah and Jerusalem. I will make them fall by the sword before their enemies, at the hands of those who want to kill them, and I will give their carcasses as food to the birds and the wild animals.

8 I will devastate this city and make it an object of horror and scorn; all who pass by will be appalled and will scoff because of all its wounds.

9 I will make them eat the flesh of their sons and daughters, and they will eat each other's flesh because their enemies will press the siege so hard against them to destroy them.’

10 “Then break the jar while those who go with you are watching, 11 and say to them, ‘This is what the Lord Almighty says: I will smash this nation and this city just as this potter’s jar is smashed and cannot be repaired. They will bury the dead in Topheth until there is no more room. 12 This is what I will do to this place and to those who live here, says the Lord. I will make this city like Topheth.

13 The houses in Jerusalem and those of the kings of Judah will be defiled like this place, Topheth—all the houses where they burned incense on the roofs to all the starry hosts and poured out drink offerings to other gods.’”

14 Jeremiah then returned from Topheth, where the Lord had sent him to prophesy, and stood in the court of the Lord’s temple and said to all the people,

15 “This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: ‘Listen I am going to bring on this city and all the villages around it every disaster I pronounced against them, because they were stiff-necked and would Not Listen to my Words.’”

CHAPTER 20

1 When the priest Pashhur son of Immer, the official in charge of the temple of the Lord, heard Jeremiah prophesying these things, 2 he had Jeremiah the prophet beaten and put in the stocks at the Upper Gate of Benjamin at the Lord’s temple. 3 The next day, when Pashhur released him from the stocks, Jeremiah said to him, “The Lord’s name for you is not Pashhur, but Terror on Every Side.

4 For this is what the Lord says: ‘I will make you a terror to yourself and to all your

friends; with your own eyes you will see them fall by the sword of their enemies. I will give all Judah into the hands of the king of Babylon, who will carry them away to Babylon or put them to the sword.

5 I will deliver all the wealth of this city into the hands of their enemies—all its products, all its valuables and all the treasures of the kings of Judah. They will take it away as plunder and carry it off to Babylon. 6 And you, Pashhur, and all who live in your house will go into exile to Babylon. There you will die and be buried, you and all your friends to whom you have prophesied lies.”

7 You deceived me, Lord, and I was deceived;
you overpowered me and prevailed.

I am ridiculed all day long;
everyone mocks me.

8 Whenever I speak, I cry out
proclaiming violence and destruction.

So the Word of the Lord has brought me
insult and reproach all day long.

9 But if I/Jeremiah--say, “I will not mention God's Word
or speak anymore in His mighty name,”

God's Word is in my Heart like a Fire,
a fire shut up in my bones.

I am weary of holding it in;
indeed, I cannot.

10 I hear many whispering,
“Terror on every side
Denounce him Let’s denounce him”

All my friends
are waiting for me to slip, saying,
“Perhaps he will be deceived;
then we will prevail over him
and take our revenge on him.”

11 But the Lord is with me like a mighty warrior;
so my persecutors will stumble and not prevail.

They will fail and be thoroughly disgraced;
their dishonor will never be forgotten.

12 Lord Almighty, you who examine the righteous
and probe the heart and mind,
let me see your vengeance on them,
for to you I have committed my cause.

13 Sing to the Lord
Give Praise to the Lord

He rescues the life of the needy
from the hands of the wicked.

- 14 Cursed be the day I was born
May the day my mother bore me not be blessed
- 15 Cursed be the man who brought my father the news,
who made him very glad, saying,
“A child is born to you—a son”
- 16 May that man be like the towns
the Lord overthrew without pity.
May he hear wailing in the morning,
a battle cry at noon.
- 17 For he did not kill me in the womb,
with my mother as my grave,
her womb enlarged forever.
- 18 Why did I ever come out of the womb
to see trouble and sorrow
and to end my days in shame?

CHAPTER 21

1 The Word came to Jeremiah from the Lord when King Zedekiah sent to him Pashhur son of Malkijah and the priest Zephaniah son of Maaseiah. They said: 2 “Inquire now of the Lord for us because Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon is attacking us. Perhaps the Lord will perform wonders for us as in times past so that he will withdraw from us.”

3 But Jeremiah answered them, “Tell Zedekiah, 4 ‘This is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says: I am about to turn against you the weapons of war that are in your hands, which you are using to fight the King of Babylon and the Babylonians who are outside the wall besieging you. And I will gather them inside this city. 5 I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and a mighty arm in furious anger and in great wrath.

6 I will strike down those who live in this city—both man and beast—and they will die of a terrible plague. 7 After that, says the Lord, I will give Zedekiah king of Judah, his officials and the people in this city who survive the plague, sword and famine, into the hands of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon and to their enemies who want to kill them. He will put them to the sword; he will show them no mercy or pity or compassion.’

8 “Furthermore, tell the people, ‘This is what the Lord says: See, I am setting before you the way of life and the way of death. 9 Whoever stays in this city will die by the sword, famine or plague. But whoever goes out and surrenders to the Babylonians who are

besieging you will live; they will escape with their lives. 10 I have determined to do this city harm and not good, says the Lord. It will be given into the hands of the king of Babylon, and he will destroy it with fire.’

11 “Moreover, say to the royal house of Judah, ‘Hear the Word of the Lord. 12 This is what the Lord says to you, house of David:

“Administer justice every morning;
rescue from the hand of the oppressor
the one who has been robbed,
or my wrath will break out and burn like fire
because of the evil you have done—
burn with no one to quench it.

13 I am against you, Jerusalem,
you who live above this valley
on the rocky plateau, says the Lord—
you who say, “Who can come against us?
Who can enter our refuge?”

14 I will punish you as your deeds deserve,
says the Lord.

I will kindle a fire in your forests
that will consume everything around you.”

CHAPTER 22

1 This is what the Lord says: “Go down to the palace of the king of Judah and proclaim this message there: 2 ‘Hear the Word of the Lord to you, king of Judah, you who sit on David’s throne—you, your officials and your people who come through these gates. 3 This is what the Lord says: Do what is just and right. Rescue from the hand of the oppressor the one who has been robbed. Do no wrong or violence to the foreigner, the fatherless or the widow, and do not shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if you are careful to carry out these commands, then kings who sit on David’s throne will come through the gates of this palace, riding in chariots and on horses, accompanied by their officials and their people.

5 But if you do not obey these commands, says the Lord, I swear by myself that this palace will become a ruin.”

6 For this is what the Lord says about the palace of the king of Judah:

“Though you are like Gilead to me,
like the summit of Lebanon,
I will surely make you like a wasteland,
like towns not inhabited.

7 I will send destroyers against you,

each man with his weapons,
and they will cut up your fine cedar beams
and throw them into the fire.

8 “People from many nations will pass by this city and will ask one another, ‘Why has the Lord done such a thing to this great city?’ 9 And the answer will be: ‘Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord their God and have worshiped and served other gods.’”

10 Do not weep for the dead king or mourn his loss;
rather, weep bitterly for him who is exiled,
because he will never return
nor see his native land again.

11 For this is what the Lord says about Shallum son of Josiah, who succeeded his father as king of Judah but has gone from this place: “He will never return. 12 He will die in the place where they have led him captive; he will not see this land again.”

13 “Woe to him who builds his palace by unrighteousness,
his upper rooms by injustice,
making his own people work for nothing,
not paying them for their labor.

14 He says, ‘I will build myself a great palace
with spacious upper rooms.’
So he makes large windows in it,
panels it with cedar
and decorates it in red.

15 “Does it make you a King
to have more and more cedar?
Did not your father have food and drink?
He did what was right and just,
so all went well with him.

16 He defended the cause of the poor and needy,
and so all went well.

Is that not what it means to Know Me?”
says the Lord.

17 “But your eyes and your heart
are set only on dishonest gain,
on shedding innocent blood
and on oppression and extortion.”

18 Therefore this is what the Lord says about Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah:

“They will not mourn for him:
‘Alas, my brother Alas, my sister’

They will not mourn for him:

‘Alas, my master Alas, his splendor’

19 He will have the burial of a donkey—
dragged away and thrown
outside the gates of Jerusalem.”

20 “Go up to Lebanon and cry out,
let your voice be heard in Bashan,
cry out from Abarim,
for all your allies are crushed.

21 I warned you when you felt secure,
but you said, ‘I will not listen’

This has been your way from your youth;
you have not obeyed me.

22 The wind will drive all your shepherds away,
and your allies will go into exile.

Then you will be ashamed and disgraced
because of all your wickedness.

23 You who live in ‘Lebanon,’
who are nestled in cedar buildings,
how you will groan when pangs come upon you,
pain like that of a woman in labor

24 “As surely as I live,” says the Lord, “even if you, Jehoiachin son of Jehoiakim king
of Judah, were a signet ring on my right hand, I would still pull you off. 25 I will
deliver you into the hands of those who want to kill you, those you fear—
Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon and the Babylonians.

26 I will hurl you and the mother who gave you birth into another country, where neither
of you was born, and there you both will die. 27 You will never come back to the land
you long to return to.”

28 Is this man Jehoiachin a despised, broken pot,
an object no one wants?

Why will he and his children be hurled out,
cast into a land they do not know?

29 O land, land, land,
hear the Word of the Lord

30 This is what the Lord says:

“Record this man as if childless,
a man who will not prosper in his lifetime,
for none of his offspring will prosper,
none will sit on the throne of David
or rule anymore in Judah.”

CHAPTER 23

1 “Woe to the shepherds who are destroying and scattering the sheep of my pasture” says the Lord. 2 Therefore this is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says to the shepherds who tend my people: “Because you have scattered my flock and driven them away and have not bestowed care on them, I will bestow punishment on you for the evil you have done,” says the Lord.

3 “I myself will gather the remnant of my flock out of all the countries where I have driven them and will bring them back to their pasture, where they will be fruitful and increase in number. 4 I will place shepherds over them who will tend them, and they will no longer be afraid or terrified, nor will any be missing,” says the Lord.

5 “The days are coming,” says the Lord,
“when I will raise up for David a righteous Branch,
a King who will reign wisely
and do what is just and right in the land.

6 In his days Judah will be saved
and Israel will live in safety.
This is the name by which he will be called:
The Lord Our Righteous Savior.

7 “So then, the days are coming,” says the Lord, “when people will no longer say, ‘As surely as the Lord lives, who brought the Israelites up out of Egypt,’ 8 but they will say, ‘As surely as the Lord lives, who brought the descendants of Israel up out of the land of the north and out of all the countries where he had banished them.’ Then they will live in their own land.”

9 Concerning the prophets:

My heart is broken within me;
all my bones tremble.
I am like a drunken man,
like a strong man overcome by wine,
because of the Lord
and his holy Words.

10 The land is full of adulterers;
because of the curse the land lies parched
and the pastures in the wilderness are withered.
The prophets follow an evil course
and use their power unjustly.

11 “Both prophet and priest are godless;
even in my temple I find their wickedness,”
says the Lord.

12 “Therefore their path will become slippery;
they will be banished to darkness
and there they will fall.

I will bring disaster on them
in the year they are punished,”
says the Lord.

13 “Among the prophets of Samaria
I saw this repulsive thing:

They prophesied by baal
and led my people Israel astray.

14 And among the prophets of Jerusalem
I have seen something horrible:

They commit adultery and live a lie.
They strengthen the hands of evildoers,
so that not one of them turns from their wickedness.
They are all like Sodom to me;
the people of Jerusalem are like Gomorrah.”

15 Therefore this is what the Lord Almighty says concerning the prophets:

“I will make them eat bitter food
and drink poisoned water,
because from the prophets of Jerusalem
Ungodliness has spread throughout the land.”

16 This is what the Lord Almighty says:

“Do not listen to what the prophets are prophesying to you;
they fill you with false hopes.

They speak visions from their own minds,
not from the mouth of the Lord.

17 They keep saying to those who despise me,
‘The Lord says: You will have peace.’

And to all who follow the stubbornness of their hearts
they say, ‘No harm will come to you.’

18 But which of them/lying phony prophets has stood in the council of the Lord
to see or to hear His Word?

Who has listened and heard his Word?

19 See, the storm of the Lord
will burst out in wrath,
a whirlwind swirling down
on the heads of the wicked.

20 The Anger of the Lord will not turn back
until he fully accomplishes

the purposes of his heart.

In days to come

you will understand it clearly.

21 I did not send these prophets,

yet they have run with their message;

I did not speak to them,

yet they have prophesied.

22 But if they had stood in my council,

they would have proclaimed my Words to my people

and would have turned them from their evil ways

and from their evil deeds.

23 “Am I only a God nearby,”

says the Lord,

“and not a God far away?”

24 Who can hide in any secret places

so that I cannot see them?”

says the Lord.

“Do not I fill Heaven and Earth?”

says God Almighty.

25 “I have heard what the prophets say who prophesy lies in my name. They say, ‘I had a dream I had a dream’ 26 How long will this continue in the hearts of these lying prophets, who prophesy the delusions of their own minds? 27 They think the dreams they tell one another will make my people forget my name, just as their ancestors forgot my name through baal worship.

28 Let the prophet who has a dream recount the dream, but let the one who has my Word speak it faithfully. For what has straw to do with grain?” says the Lord.

29 “Is not my Word like Fire,” says the Lord, “and like a hammer that breaks a rock in pieces?”

30 “Therefore,” says the Lord, “I am against the prophets who steal from one another Words supposedly from me. 31 Yes,” says the Lord, “I am against the prophets who wag their own tongues and yet declare, ‘The Lord says.’ 32 Indeed, I am against those who prophesy false dreams,” says the Lord. “They tell them and lead my people astray with their reckless Lies, yet I did not send or appoint them. They do not benefit these people in the least,” says the Lord.

33 “When these people, or a prophet or a priest, ask you, ‘What is the message from the Lord?’ say to them, ‘What message? I will forsake you,’ says the Lord.” 34 If a prophet or a priest or anyone else claims, ‘This is a message from the Lord,’ I will punish them and their household. 35 This is what each of you keeps saying to your friends and other Israelites: ‘What is the Lord’s answer?’ or ‘What has

the Lord spoken?’

36 But you must not mention ‘a message from the Lord’ again, because each one’s Word becomes their own message. So you distort the Words of the living God, the Lord Almighty, our God. 37 This is what you keep saying to a prophet: ‘What is the Lord’s answer to you?’ or ‘What has the Lord spoken?’

38 Although you claim, ‘This is a message from the Lord,’ this is what the Lord says: You used the Words, ‘This is a message from the Lord,’ even though I told you that you must not claim, ‘This is a message from the Lord.’ 39 Therefore, I will surely forget you and cast you out of my presence along with the city I gave to you and your ancestors. 40 I will bring on you everlasting disgrace—everlasting shame that will not be forgotten.”

CHAPTER 24

1 After Jehoiachin son of Jehoiakim king of Judah and the officials, the skilled workers and the artisans of Judah were carried into exile from Jerusalem to Babylon by Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, the Lord showed me two baskets of figs placed in front of the temple of the Lord. 2 One basket had very good figs, like those that ripen early; the other basket had very bad figs, so bad they could not be eaten.

3 Then the Lord asked me, “What do you see, Jeremiah?”

“Figs,” I answered. “The good ones are very good, but the bad ones are so bad they cannot be eaten.”

4 Then the Word of the Lord came to me: 5 “This is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says: ‘Like these good figs, I regard as good the exiles from Judah, whom I sent away from this place to the land of the Babylonians. 6 My eyes will watch over them for their good, and I will bring them back to this land. I will build them up and not tear them down; I will plant them and not uproot them.

7 I will give them a heart to know me, that I am the Lord. They will be my people, and I will be their God, for they will return to me with all their heart.

8 “‘But like the bad figs, which are so bad they cannot be eaten,’ says the Lord, ‘so will I deal with Zedekiah king of Judah, his officials and the survivors from Jerusalem, whether they remain in this land or live in Egypt. 9 I will make them abhorrent and an offense to all the kingdoms of the earth, a reproach and a byword, a curse and an object of ridicule, wherever I banish them.

10 I will send the sword, famine and plague against them until they are destroyed from the land I gave to them and their ancestors.’

CHAPTER 25

1 The Word came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah in the fourth year of Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah, which was the first year of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon. 2 So Jeremiah the prophet said to all the people of Judah and to all those living in Jerusalem: 3 For twenty-three years—from the thirteenth year of Josiah son of Amon king of Judah until this very day—the Word of the Lord has come to me and I have spoken to you again and again, but you have not listened.

4 And though the Lord has sent all his servants the prophets to you again and again, you have not listened or paid any attention. 5 They said, “Turn now, each of you, from your evil ways and your evil practices, and you can stay in the land the Lord gave to you and your ancestors for ever and ever.

6 Do not follow other gods to serve and worship them; do not arouse my anger with what your hands have made. Then I will not harm you.”

7 “But you did not listen to me,” says the Lord, “and you have aroused my anger with what your hands have made, and you have brought harm to yourselves.”

8 Therefore the Lord Almighty says this: “Because you have not listened to my Words, 9 I will summon all the peoples of the north and my servant Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon,” says the Lord, “and I will bring them against this land and its inhabitants and against all the surrounding nations. I will completely destroy them and make them an object of horror and scorn, and an everlasting ruin.

10 I will banish from them the sounds of joy and gladness, the voices of bride and bridegroom, the sound of millstones and the light of the lamp. 11 This whole country will become a desolate wasteland, and these nations will serve the king of Babylon seventy years.

12 “But when the seventy years are fulfilled, I will Punish the King of Babylon and his Nation, the land of the Babylonians, for their Sinning,” says the Lord, “and will make it desolate forever. 13 I will bring on that land all the things I have spoken against it, all that are written in this book and prophesied by Jeremiah against all the nations.

14 They themselves will be enslaved by many nations and great kings; I will Repay them according to their deeds and the work of their hands.”

15 This is what the Lord, the God of Israel, said to me: “Take from my hand this cup filled with the wine of my wrath and make all the nations to whom I send you drink it. 16 When they drink it, they will stagger and go mad because of the sword I will send among them.”

17 So I took the cup from the Lord’s hand and made all the nations to whom he sent me drink it: 18 Jerusalem and the towns of Judah, its kings and officials, to make them a ruin and an object of horror and scorn, a curse—as they are today; 19 Pharaoh king of Egypt, his attendants, his officials and all his people,

20 and all the foreign people there; all the kings of Uz; all the kings of the Philistines (those of Ashkelon, Gaza, Ekron, and the people left at Ashdod); 21 Edom, Moab and Ammon; 22 all the kings of Tyre and Sidon; the kings of the coastlands across the sea; 23 Dedan, Tema, Buz and all who are in distant places; 24 all the kings of Arabia and all the kings of the foreign people who live in the wilderness; 25 all the kings of Zimri, Elam and Media;

26 and all the kings of the north, near and far, one after the other—all the kingdoms on the face of the earth. And after all of them, the king of Sheshak will drink it too.

27 “Then tell them, ‘This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Drink, get drunk and vomit, and fall to rise no more because of the sword I will send among you.’ 28 But if they refuse to take the cup from your hand and drink, tell them, ‘This is what the Lord Almighty says: You must drink it

29 See, I am beginning to bring disaster on the city that bears my Name, and will you indeed go unpunished? You will not go unpunished, for I am calling down a sword on all who live on the earth, says the Lord Almighty.’

30 “Now prophesy all these Words against them and say to them:

“‘The Lord will roar from on high;
he will thunder from his holy dwelling
and roar mightily against his land.
He will shout like those who tread the grapes,
shout against all who live on the earth.

31 The tumult will resound to the ends of the earth,
for the Lord will bring charges against the nations;
he will bring judgment on all mankind
and put the wicked to the sword,’”
says the Lord.

32 This is what the Lord Almighty says:

“Look Disaster is spreading
from nation to nation;
a mighty storm is rising
from the ends of the earth.”

33 At that time those slain by the Lord will be everywhere—from one end of the earth to the other. They will not be mourned or gathered up or buried, but will be like dung lying on the ground.

34 Weep and wail, you shepherds;
roll in the dust, you leaders of the flock.
For your time to be slaughtered has come;
you will fall like the best of the rams.

35 The shepherds will have nowhere to flee,
the leaders of the flock no place to escape.
36 Hear the cry of the shepherds,
the wailing of the leaders of the flock,
for the Lord is destroying their pasture.
37 The peaceful meadows will be laid waste
because of the fierce anger of the Lord.
38 Like a lion he will leave his lair,
and their land will become desolate
because of the sword of the oppressor
and because of the Lord's fierce anger.

CHAPTER 26

1 Early in the reign of Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah, this Word came from the Lord: 2 "This is what the Lord says: Stand in the courtyard of the Lord's house and speak to all the people of the towns of Judah who come to worship in the house of the Lord. Tell them everything I command you; do not omit a Word. 3 Perhaps they will listen and each will turn from their evil ways. Then I will relent and not inflict on them the disaster I was planning because of the evil they have done.

4 Say to them, 'This is what the Lord says: If you do not listen to me and follow my law, which I have set before you, 5 and if you do not listen to the Words of my servants the prophets, whom I have sent to you again and again (though you have not listened), 6 then I will make this house like Shiloh and this city a curse among all the nations of the earth.'"

7 The priests, the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speak these Words in the house of the Lord. 8 But as soon as Jeremiah finished telling all the people everything the Lord had commanded him to say, the priests, the prophets and all the people seized him and said, "You must die 9 Why do you prophesy in the Lord's name that this house will be like Shiloh and this city will be desolate and deserted?" And all the people crowded around Jeremiah in the house of the Lord.

10 When the officials of Judah heard about these things, they went up from the royal palace to the house of the Lord and took their places at the entrance of the New Gate of the Lord's house. 11 Then the priests and the prophets said to the officials and all the people, "This man should be sentenced to death because he has prophesied against this city. You have heard it with your own ears"

12 Then Jeremiah said to all the officials and all the people: "The Lord sent me to prophesy against this house and this city all the things you have heard. 13 Now reform/change your ways and your actions and Obey the Lord your God. Then the Lord will relent and not bring the disaster he has pronounced against you.

14 As for me, I am in your hands; do with me whatever you think is good and right. 15 Be assured, however, that if you put me to death, you will bring the guilt of innocent blood on yourselves and on this city and on those who live in it, for in truth the Lord has sent me to you to speak all these Words in your hearing.”

16 Then the officials and all the people said to the priests and the prophets, “This man should not be sentenced to death He has spoken to us in the name of the Lord our God.”

17 Some of the elders of the land stepped forward and said to the entire assembly of people, 18 “Micah of Moresheth prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah. He told all the people of Judah, ‘This is what the Lord Almighty says:

“‘Zion will be plowed like a field,
Jerusalem will become a heap of rubble,
the temple hill a mound overgrown with thickets.’

19 “Did Hezekiah king of Judah or anyone else in Judah put him to death? Did not Hezekiah fear the Lord and seek his favor? And did not the Lord relent, so that he did not bring the disaster he pronounced against them? We are about to bring a terrible disaster on ourselves”

20 (Now Uriah son of Shemaiah from Kiriath Jearim was another man who prophesied in the name of the Lord; he prophesied the same things against this city and this land as Jeremiah did. 21 When King Jehoiakim and all his officers and officials heard his Words, the king was determined to put him to death. But Uriah heard of it and fled in fear to Egypt.

22 King Jehoiakim, however, sent Elnathan son of Akbor to Egypt, along with some other men. 23 They brought Uriah out of Egypt and took him to King Jehoiakim, who had him struck down with a sword and his body thrown into the burial place of the common people.)

24 Furthermore, Ahikam son of Shaphan supported Jeremiah, and so he was not handed over to the people to be put to death.

CHAPTER 27

1 Early in the reign of Zedekiah son of Josiah king of Judah, this Word came to Jeremiah from the Lord: 2 This is what the Lord said to me: “Make a yoke out of straps and crossbars and put it on your neck. 3 Then send Word to the kings of Edom, Moab, Ammon, Tyre and Sidon through the envoys who have come to Jerusalem to Zedekiah king of Judah. 4 Give them a message for their masters and say, ‘This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: “Tell this to your masters:

5 With my great power and outstretched arm I made the earth and its people and the animals that are on it, and I/God give it to anyone I please. 6 Now I will give all your countries into the hands of my servant Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; I will make

even the wild animals subject to him. 7 All nations will serve him and his son and his grandson until the time for his land comes; then many nations and great kings will subjugate him.

8 “If, however, any nation or kingdom will not serve Nebuchadnezzar King of Babylon or bow its neck under his yoke, I will punish that nation with the sword, famine and plague, says the Lord, until I destroy it by his hand. 9 So do not listen to your prophets, your diviners, your interpreters of dreams, your mediums or your sorcerers who tell you, ‘You will not serve the king of Babylon.’

10 They prophesy lies to you that will only serve to remove you far from your lands; I will banish you and you will perish. 11 But if any nation will bow its neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon and serve him, I will let that nation remain in its own land to till it and to live there, says the Lord.”

12 I gave the same message to Zedekiah king of Judah. I said, “Bow your neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon; serve him and his people, and you will live. 13 Why will you and your people die by the sword, famine and plague with which the Lord has threatened any nation that will not serve the king of Babylon?

14 Do not listen to the Words of the prophets who say to you, ‘You will not serve the king of Babylon,’ for they are prophesying lies to you. 15 ‘I have not sent them,’ says the Lord. ‘They are prophesying lies in my name. Therefore, I will banish you and you will perish, both you and the prophets who prophesy to you.’”

16 Then I said to the priests and all these people, “This is what the Lord says: Do not listen to the prophets who say, ‘Very soon now the articles from the Lord’s house will be brought back from Babylon.’ They are prophesying lies to you. 17 Do not listen to them. Serve the king of Babylon, and you will live. Why should this city become a ruin?

8 If they are prophets and have the Word of the Lord, let them plead with the Lord Almighty that the articles remaining in the house of the Lord and in the palace of the king of Judah and in Jerusalem not be taken to Babylon.

19 For this is what the Lord Almighty says about the pillars, the bronze Sea, the movable stands and the other articles that are left in this city, 20 which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon did not take away when he carried Jehoiachin son of Jehoiakim king of Judah into exile from Jerusalem to Babylon, along with all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem—

21 yes, this is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says about the things that are left in the house of the Lord and in the palace of the king of Judah and in Jerusalem:

22 ‘They will be taken to Babylon and there they will remain until the day I come for them,’ says the Lord. ‘Then I will bring them back and Restore them to this place.’”

CHAPTER 28

1 In the fifth month of that same year, the fourth year, early in the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, the prophet Hananiah son of Azzur, who was from Gibeon, said to me in the house of the Lord in the presence of the priests and all the people: 2 “This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: ‘I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.

3 Within two years I will bring back to this place all the articles of the Lord’s house that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon removed from here and took to Babylon. 4 I will also bring back to this place Jehoiachin son of Jehoiakim king of Judah and all the other exiles from Judah who went to Babylon,’ says the Lord, ‘for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.’”

5 Then the prophet Jeremiah replied to the prophet Hananiah before the priests and all the people who were standing in the house of the Lord. 6 He said, “Amen May the Lord do so May the Lord fulfill the Words you have prophesied by bringing the articles of the Lord’s house and all the exiles back to this place from Babylon. 7 Nevertheless, listen to what I have to say in your hearing and in the hearing of all the people:

8 From early times the prophets who preceded you and me have prophesied war, disaster and plague against many countries and great kingdoms. 9 But the prophet who prophesies peace will be recognized as one truly sent by the Lord only if his prediction comes true.”

10 Then the prophet Hananiah took the yoke off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah and broke it, 11 and he said before all the people, “This is what the Lord says: ‘In the same way I will break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon off the neck of all the nations within two years.’” At this, the prophet Jeremiah went on his way.

12 After the prophet Hananiah had broken the yoke off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, the Word of the Lord came to Jeremiah: 13 “Go and tell Hananiah, ‘This is what the Lord says: You have broken a wooden yoke, but in its place you will get a yoke of iron.

14 This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: I will put an iron yoke on the necks of all these nations to make them serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and they will serve him. I will even give him control over the wild animals.”

15 Then the prophet Jeremiah said to Hananiah the prophet, “Listen, Hananiah The Lord has not sent you, yet you have persuaded this nation to trust in lies.

16 Therefore this is what the Lord says: ‘I am about to remove you from the face of the earth. This very year you are going to die, because you have preached Rebellion against the Lord.’”

17 In the seventh month of that same year, Hananiah the prophet died.

CHAPTER 29

1 This is the text of the letter that the prophet Jeremiah sent from Jerusalem to the surviving elders among the exiles and to the priests, the prophets and all the other people Nebuchadnezzar had carried into exile from Jerusalem to Babylon. 2 (This was after King Jehoiachin and the queen mother, the court officials and the leaders of Judah and Jerusalem, the skilled workers and the artisans had gone into exile from Jerusalem.)

3 He entrusted the letter to Elasah son of Shaphan and to Gemariah son of Hilkiah, whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent to King Nebuchadnezzar in Babylon. It said:

4 This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says to all those I carried into exile from Jerusalem to Babylon: 5 “Build houses and settle down; plant gardens and eat what they produce. 6 Marry and have sons and daughters; find wives for your sons and give your daughters in marriage, so that they too may have sons and daughters. Increase in number there; do not decrease.

7 Also, seek the peace and prosperity of the city to which I have carried you into exile. Pray to the Lord for it, because if it prospers, you too will prosper.” 8 Yes, this is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: “Do not let the prophets and diviners among you deceive you. Do not listen to the dreams you encourage them to have. 9 They are prophesying lies to you in my name. I have not sent them,” says the Lord.

10 This is what the Lord says: “When seventy years are completed for Babylon, I will come to you and fulfill my good promise to bring you back to this place.

11 For I know the plans I have for you,” says the Lord, “plans to prosper you and not to harm you, plans to give you hope and a future.

12 Then you will call on me and come and pray to me, and I will listen to you.

13 You will seek me and find me when you--Seek Me with All your Heart.

14 I will be found by you,” says the Lord, “and will bring you back from captivity. I will gather you from all the nations and places where I have banished you,” says the Lord, “and will bring you back to the place from which I carried you into exile.”

15 You may say, “The Lord has raised up prophets for us in Babylon,” 16 but this is what the Lord says about the king who sits on David’s throne and all the people who remain in this city, your fellow citizens who did not go with you into exile— 17 yes, this is what the Lord Almighty says: “I will send the sword, famine and plague against them and I will make them like figs that are so bad they cannot be eaten.

18 I will pursue them with the sword, famine and plague and will make them abhorrent to all the kingdoms of the earth, a curse and an object of horror, of scorn and reproach, among all the nations where I drive them. 19 For they have not listened to my Words,” says the Lord, “Words that I sent to them again and again by my servants the prophets. And you exiles have not listened either,” says the Lord.

20 Therefore, hear the Word of the Lord, all you exiles whom I have sent away from Jerusalem to Babylon. 21 This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says about Ahab son of Kolaiah and Zedekiah son of Maaseiah, who are prophesying lies to you in my name: “I will deliver them into the hands of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and he will put them to death before your very eyes.

22 Because of them, all the exiles from Judah who are in Babylon will use this curse: ‘May the Lord treat you like Zedekiah and Ahab, whom the king of Babylon burned in the fire.’ 23 For they have done outrageous things in Israel; they have committed adultery with their neighbors’ wives, and in my name they have uttered lies—which I did not authorize. I know it and am a witness to it,” says the Lord.

24 Tell Shemaiah the Nehelamite, 25 “This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: You sent letters in your own name to all the people in Jerusalem, to the priest Zephaniah son of Maaseiah, and to all the other priests. You said to Zephaniah,

26 ‘The Lord has appointed you priest in place of Jehoiada to be in charge of the house of the Lord; you should put any maniac who acts like a prophet into the stocks and neck-irons.

27 So why have you not reprimanded Jeremiah from Anathoth, who poses as a prophet among you? 28 He has sent this message to us in Babylon: It will be a long time. Therefore build houses and settle down; plant gardens and eat what they produce.’”

29 Zephaniah the priest, however, read the letter to Jeremiah the prophet. 30 Then the Word of the Lord came to Jeremiah: 31 “Send this message to all the exiles: ‘This is what the Lord says about Shemaiah the Nehelamite: Because Shemaiah has prophesied to you, even though I did not send him, and has persuaded you to trust in lies,

32 this is what the Lord says: I will surely punish Shemaiah the Nehelamite and his descendants. He will have no one left among this people, nor will he see the good things I will do for my people, says the Lord, because he has preached rebellion against me.’”

CHAPTER 30

1 This is the Word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord: 2 “This is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says: ‘Write in a book all the Words I have spoken to you. 3 The days are coming,’ says the Lord, ‘when I will bring my people Israel and Judah back from captivity and restore them to the land I gave their ancestors to possess,’ says the Lord.”

4 These are the Words the Lord spoke concerning Israel and Judah: 5 “This is what the Lord says:

“‘Cries of fear are heard—
terror, not peace.

6 Ask and see:

Can a man bear children?
Then why do I see every strong man
with his hands on his stomach like a woman in labor,
every face turned deathly pale?
7 How awful that day will be
No other will be like it.
It will be a time of trouble for Jacob,
but he will be saved out of it.

8 “‘In that day,’ says the Lord Almighty,
‘I will break the yoke off their necks
and will tear off their bonds;
no longer will foreigners enslave them.
9 Instead, they will serve the Lord their God
and David their king,
whom I will raise up for them.

10 “‘So do not be afraid, Jacob my servant;
do not be dismayed, Israel,’
says the Lord.
‘I will surely save you out of a distant place,
your descendants from the land of their exile.
Jacob will again have peace and security,
and no one will make him afraid.

11 I am with you and will save you,’
says the Lord.
‘Though I completely destroy all the nations
among which I scatter you,
I will not completely destroy you.
I will discipline you but only in due measure;
I will not let you go entirely unpunished.’

12 “This is what the Lord says:
“‘Your wound is incurable,
your injury beyond healing.

13 There is no one to plead your cause,
no remedy for your sore,
no healing for you.

14 All your allies have forgotten you;
they care nothing for you.
I have struck you as an enemy would
and punished you as would the cruel,
because your guilt is so great

and your sins so many.

15 Why do you cry out over your wound,
your pain that has no cure?

Because of your great guilt and many sins
I have done these things to you.

16 “But all who devour you will be devoured;
all your enemies will go into exile.

Those who plunder you will be plundered;
all who make spoil of you I will despoil.

17 But I will restore you to health
and heal your wounds,’

says the Lord,

‘because you are called an outcast,
Zion for whom no one cares.’

18 “This is what the Lord says:

“I will restore the fortunes of Jacob’s tents
and have compassion on his dwellings;
the city will be rebuilt on her ruins,
and the palace will stand in its proper place.

19 From them will come songs of thanksgiving
and the sound of rejoicing.

I will add to their numbers,
and they will not be decreased;

I will bring them honor,
and they will not be disdained.

20 Their children will be as in days of old,
and their community will be established before me;
I will punish all who oppress them.

21 Their leader will be one of their own;
their ruler will arise from among them.

I will bring him near and he will come close to me—
for who is he who will devote himself
to be close to me?’

says the Lord.

22 “So you will be my people,
and I will be your God.”

23 See, the storm of the Lord
will burst out in wrath,
a driving wind swirling down
on the heads of the wicked.

24 The fierce anger of the Lord will not turn back
until he fully accomplishes
the purposes of his heart.
In days to come
you will understand this.

CHAPTER 31

1 “At that time,” says the Lord, “I will be the God of all the families of Israel, and they will be my people.”

2 This is what the Lord says:

“The people who survive the sword
will find favor in the wilderness;
I will come to give rest to Israel.”

3 The Lord appeared to us in the past, saying:

“I have loved you with an everlasting love;
I have drawn you with unfailing kindness.

4 I will build you up again,
and you, Virgin Israel, will be rebuilt.

Again you will take up your timbrels
and go out to dance with the joyful.

5 Again you will plant vineyards
on the hills of Samaria;

the farmers will plant them
and enjoy their fruit.

6 There will be a day when watchmen cry out
on the hills of Ephraim,

‘Come, let us go up to Zion,
to the Lord our God.’”

7 This is what the Lord says:

“Sing with joy for Jacob;
shout for the foremost of the nations.

Make your praises heard, and say,
‘Lord, save your people,
the remnant of Israel.’

8 See, I will bring them from the land of the north
and gather them from the ends of the earth.

Among them will be the blind and the lame,
expectant mothers and women in labor;
a great throng will return.

9 They will come with weeping;
they will pray as I bring them back.
I will lead them beside streams of water
on a level path where they will not stumble,
because I am Israel's father,
and Ephraim is my firstborn son.

10 "Hear the Word of the Lord, you nations;
proclaim it in distant coastlands:
'He who scattered Israel will gather them
and will watch over his flock like a shepherd.'

11 For the Lord will deliver Jacob
and redeem them from the hand of those stronger than they.

12 They will come and shout for joy on the heights of Zion;
they will rejoice in the bounty of the Lord—
the grain, the new wine and the olive oil,
the young of the flocks and herds.

They will be like a well-watered garden,
and they will sorrow no more.

13 Then young women will dance and be glad,
young men and old as well.

I will turn their mourning into gladness;
I will give them comfort and joy instead of sorrow.

14 I will satisfy the priests with abundance,
and my people will be filled with my bounty,"
says the Lord.

15 This is what the Lord says:

"A voice is heard in Ramah,
mourning and great weeping,
Rachel weeping for her children
and refusing to be comforted,
because they are no more."

16 This is what the Lord says:

"Restrain your voice from weeping
and your eyes from tears,
for your work will be rewarded,"
says the Lord.

"They will return from the land of the enemy.

17 So there is hope for your descendants,"
says the Lord.

"Your children will return to their own land.

18 “I have surely heard Ephraim’s moaning:
‘You disciplined me like an unruly calf,
and I have been disciplined.

Restore me, and I will return,
because you are the Lord my God.

19 After I strayed,
I repented;
after I came to understand,
I beat my breast.

I was ashamed and humiliated
because I bore the disgrace of my youth.’

20 Is not Ephraim my dear son,
the child in whom I delight?

Though I often speak against him,
I still remember him.

Therefore my heart yearns for him;
I have great compassion for him,”
says the Lord.

21 “Set up road signs;
put up guideposts.
Take note of the highway,
the road that you take.

Return, Virgin Israel,
return to your towns.

22 How long will you wander,
unfaithful Daughter Israel?

The Lord will create a new thing on earth—
the woman will return to the man.”

23 This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: “When I bring them back from captivity, the people in the land of Judah and in its towns will once again use these Words: ‘The Lord bless you, you prosperous city, you sacred mountain.’

24 People will live together in Judah and all its towns—farmers and those who move about with their flocks. 25 I will refresh the weary and satisfy the faint.”

26 At this I awoke and looked around. My sleep had been pleasant to me.

27 “The days are coming,” says the Lord, “when I will plant the kingdoms of Israel and Judah with the offspring of people and of animals.

28 Just as I watched over them to uproot and tear down, and to overthrow, destroy and bring disaster, so I will watch over them to build and to plant,” says the Lord. 29 “In those days people will no longer say,

‘The parents have eaten sour grapes,
and the children’s teeth are set on edge.’

30 Instead, everyone will die for their own sin; whoever eats sour grapes—their own teeth will be set on edge.

31 “The days are coming,” says the Lord,
“when I will make a new covenant
with the people of Israel
and with the people of Judah.

32 It will not be like the covenant
I made with their ancestors
when I took them by the hand
to lead them out of Egypt,
because they broke my covenant,
though I was a husband to them,”
says the Lord.

33 “This is the Covenant I will make with the people of Israel
after that time,” says the Lord.

“I will put my law in their minds
and write it on their hearts.

I will be their God,
and they will be my people.

34 No longer will they teach their neighbor,
or say to one another, ‘Know the Lord,’
because they will all know me,
from the least of them to the greatest,”
says the Lord.

“For I will forgive their wickedness
and will Remember their sins No More.”

35 This is what the Lord says,

he who appoints the sun
to shine by day,
who decrees the moon and stars
to shine by night,
who stirs up the sea
so that its waves roar—
the Lord Almighty is his name:

36 “Only if these decrees vanish from my sight,”
says the Lord,
“will Israel ever cease
being a nation before me.”

37 This is what the Lord says:

“Only if the heavens above can be measured
and the foundations of the earth below be searched out
will I reject all the descendants of Israel
because of all they have done,”
says the Lord.

38 “The days are coming,” says the Lord, “when this city will be rebuilt for me from the Tower of Hananel to the Corner Gate. 39 The measuring line will stretch from there straight to the hill of Gareb and then turn to Goah.

40 The whole valley where dead bodies and ashes are thrown, and all the terraces out to the Kidron Valley on the east as far as the corner of the Horse Gate, will be holy to the Lord. The city will never again be uprooted or demolished.”

CHAPTER 32

1 This is the Word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadnezzar. 2 The army of the king of Babylon was then besieging Jerusalem, and Jeremiah the prophet was confined in the courtyard of the guard in the royal palace of Judah.

3 Now Zedekiah king of Judah had imprisoned him there, saying, “Why do you prophesy as you do? You say, ‘This is what the Lord says: I am about to give this city into the hands of the king of Babylon, and he will capture it. 4 Zedekiah king of Judah will not escape the Babylonians but will certainly be given into the hands of the king of Babylon, and will speak with him face to face and see him with his own eyes.

5 He will take Zedekiah to Babylon, where he will remain until I deal with him, says the Lord. If you fight against the Babylonians, you will not succeed.’”

6 Jeremiah said, “The Word of the Lord came to me: 7 Hanamel son of Shallum your uncle is going to come to you and say, ‘Buy my field at Anathoth, because as nearest relative it is your right and duty to buy it.’

8 “Then, just as the Lord had said, my cousin Hanamel came to me in the courtyard of the guard and said, ‘Buy my field at Anathoth in the territory of Benjamin. Since it is your right to redeem it and possess it, buy it for yourself.’

“I knew that this was the Word of the Lord; 9 so I bought the field at Anathoth from my cousin Hanamel and weighed out for him seventeen shekels of silver. 10 I signed and sealed the deed, had it witnessed, and weighed out the silver on the scales. 11 I took the deed of purchase—the sealed copy containing the terms and conditions, as well as the unsealed copy—

12 and I gave this deed to Baruch son of Neriah, the son of Mahseiah, in the presence of

my cousin Hanamel and of the witnesses who had signed the deed and of all the Jews sitting in the courtyard of the guard.

13 “In their presence I gave Baruch these instructions: 14 ‘This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Take these documents, both the sealed and unsealed copies of the deed of purchase, and put them in a clay jar so they will last a long time. 15 For this is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Houses, fields and vineyards will again be bought in this land.’

16 “After I had given the deed of purchase to Baruch son of Neriah, I prayed to the Lord:

17 “Ah, Sovereign Lord, you have made the heavens and the earth by your great power and outstretched arm. Nothing is too hard for you. 18 You show love to thousands but bring the punishment for the parents’ sins into the laps of their children after them. Great and mighty God, whose name is the Lord Almighty,

19 great are your purposes and mighty are your deeds. Your eyes are open to the ways of all mankind; you reward each person according to their conduct and as their deeds deserve.

20 You performed signs and wonders in Egypt and have continued them to this day, in Israel and among all mankind, and have gained the renown that is still yours. 21 You brought your people Israel out of Egypt with signs and wonders, by a mighty hand and an outstretched arm and with great terror.

22 You gave them this land you had sworn to give their ancestors, a land flowing with milk and honey. 23 They came in and took possession of it, but they did not obey you or follow your law; they did not do what you commanded them to do. So you brought all this disaster on them.

24 “See how the siege ramps are built up to take the city. Because of the sword, famine and plague, the city will be given into the hands of the Babylonians who are attacking it. What you said has happened, as you now see. 25 And though the city will be given into the hands of the Babylonians, you, Sovereign Lord, say to me, ‘Buy the field with silver and have the transaction witnessed.’”

26 Then the Word of the Lord came to Jeremiah:

27 I am the Lord, the God of all mankind. Is anything too hard for me?

28 Therefore this is what the Lord says: I am about to give this city into the hands of the Babylonians and to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, who will capture it. 29 The Babylonians who are attacking this city will come in and set it on fire; they will burn it down, along with the houses where the people aroused my anger by burning incense on the roofs to baal and by pouring out drink offerings to other gods.

30 “The people of Israel and Judah have done nothing but evil in my sight from their youth; indeed, the people of Israel have done nothing but arouse my anger with what

their hands have made, says the Lord. 31 From the day it was built until now, this city has so aroused my anger and wrath that I must remove it from my sight.

32 The people of Israel and Judah have provoked me by all the evil they have done—they, their kings and officials, their priests and prophets, the people of Judah and those living in Jerusalem. 33 They turned their backs to me and not their faces; though I taught them again and again, they would not listen or respond to discipline. 34 They set up their vile images in the house that bears my Name and defiled it.

35 They built high places for baal in the Valley of Ben Hinnom to sacrifice their sons and daughters to molek, though I never commanded—nor did it enter my mind—that they should do such a detestable thing and so make Judah sin.

36 “You are saying about this city, ‘By the sword, famine and plague it will be given into the hands of the king of Babylon’; but this is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says: 37 I will surely gather them from all the lands where I banish them in my furious anger and great wrath; I will bring them back to this place and let them live in safety.

38 They will be my people, and I will be their God. 39 I will give them singleness of heart and action, so that they will always fear me and that all will then go well for them and for their children after them.

40 I will make an everlasting covenant with them: I will never stop doing good to them, and I will inspire them to fear me, so that they will never turn away from me. 41 I will rejoice in doing them good and will assuredly plant them in this land with all my heart and soul.

42 “This is what the Lord says: As I have brought all this great calamity on this people, so I will give them all the prosperity I have promised them. 43 Once more fields will be bought in this land of which you say, ‘It is a desolate waste, without people or animals, for it has been given into the hands of the Babylonians.’

44 Fields will be bought for silver, and deeds will be signed, sealed and witnessed in the territory of Benjamin, in the villages around Jerusalem, in the towns of Judah and in the towns of the hill country, of the western foothills and of the Negev, because I will restore their fortunes, says the Lord.”

CHAPTER 33

1 While Jeremiah was still confined in the courtyard of the guard, the Word of the Lord came to him a second time: 2 This is what the Lord says, He who made the Earth, the Lord who formed it and established it—the Lord is his name:

3 ‘Call to me and I will answer you and tell you great and mighty/unsearchable things you do not know.’

4 For this is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says about the houses in this city and the royal palaces of Judah that have been torn down to be used against the siege ramps and

the sword 5 in the fight with the Babylonians: ‘They will be filled with the dead bodies of the people I will slay in my anger and wrath. I will hide my face from this city because of all its wickedness.

6 “‘Nevertheless, I will bring health and healing to it; I will heal my people and will let them enjoy abundant peace and security. 7 I will bring Judah and Israel back from captivity and will rebuild them as they were before. 8 I will cleanse them from all the sin they have committed against me and will forgive all their sins of rebellion against me.

9 Then this city will bring me renown, joy, praise and honor before all nations on earth that hear of all the good things I do for it; and they will be in awe and will tremble at the abundant prosperity and peace I provide for it.’

10 “This is what the Lord says: ‘You say about this place, “It is a desolate waste, without people or animals.” Yet in the towns of Judah and the streets of Jerusalem that are deserted, inhabited by neither people nor animals, there will be heard once more

11 the sounds of joy and gladness, the voices of bride and bridegroom, and the voices of those who bring thank offerings to the house of the Lord, saying,

“Give Thanks to the Lord Almighty,
for the Lord is good;
His Love endures forever.”

For I will restore the fortunes of the land as they were before,’ says the Lord.

12 “This is what the Lord Almighty says: ‘In this place, desolate and without people or animals—in all its towns there will again be pastures for shepherds to rest their flocks. 13 In the towns of the hill country, of the western foothills and of the Negev, in the territory of Benjamin, in the villages around Jerusalem and in the towns of Judah, flocks will again pass under the hand of the one who counts them,’ says the Lord.

14 “‘The days are coming,’ says the Lord, ‘when I will fulfill the good promise I made to the people of Israel and Judah.

15 “‘In those days and at that time
I will make a righteous Branch sprout from David’s line;
he will do what is just and right in the land.

16 In those days Judah will be saved
and Jerusalem will live in safety.

This is the name by which it will be called:
The Lord Our Righteous Savior.’

17 For this is what the Lord says: ‘David will never fail to have a man to sit on the throne of Israel, 18 nor will the Levitical priests ever fail to have a man to stand before me continually to offer burnt offerings, to burn grain offerings and to present sacrifices.’”

19 The Word of the Lord came to Jeremiah: 20 “This is what the Lord says: ‘If you can

break my covenant with the day and my covenant with the night, so that day and night no longer come at their appointed time, 21 then my covenant with David my servant—and my covenant with the Levites who are priests ministering before me—can be broken and David will no longer have a descendant to reign on his throne.

22 I will make the descendants of David my servant and the Levites who minister before me as countless as the stars in the sky and as measureless as the sand on the seashore.”

23 The Word of the Lord came to Jeremiah: 24 “Have you not noticed that these people are saying, ‘The Lord has rejected the two kingdoms he chose’? So they despise my people and no longer regard them as a nation.

25 This is what the Lord says: ‘If I have not made my covenant with day and night and established the laws of heaven and earth, 26 then I will reject the descendants of Jacob and David my servant and will not choose one of his sons to rule over the descendants of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. For I will restore their fortunes and have compassion on them.’”

CHAPTER 34

1 While Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon and all his army and all the kingdoms and peoples in the empire he ruled were fighting against Jerusalem and all its surrounding towns, this Word came to Jeremiah from the Lord: 2 “This is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says: Go to Zedekiah king of Judah and tell him, ‘This is what the Lord says: I am about to give this city into the hands of the king of Babylon, and he will burn it down.

3 You will not escape from his grasp but will surely be captured and given into his hands. You will see the king of Babylon with your own eyes, and he will speak with you face to face. And you will go to Babylon.

4 “Yet hear the Lord’s promise to you, Zedekiah king of Judah. This is what the Lord says concerning you: You will not die by the sword; 5 you will die peacefully. As people made a funeral fire in honor of your predecessors, the kings who ruled before you, so they will make a fire in your honor and lament, ‘Alas, master’ I myself make this promise, says the Lord.”

6 Then Jeremiah the prophet told all this to Zedekiah king of Judah, in Jerusalem, 7 while the army of the king of Babylon was fighting against Jerusalem and the other cities of Judah that were still holding out—Lachish and Azekah. These were the only fortified cities left in Judah.

8 The Word came to Jeremiah from the Lord after King Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people in Jerusalem to proclaim freedom for the slaves. 9 Everyone was to free their Hebrew slaves, both male and female; no one was to hold a fellow Hebrew in bondage.

10 So all the officials and people who entered into this covenant agreed that they would

free their male and female slaves and no longer hold them in bondage. They agreed, and set them free. 11 But afterward they changed their minds and took back the slaves they had freed and enslaved them again.

12 Then the Word of the Lord came to Jeremiah: 13 “This is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says: I made a covenant with your ancestors when I brought them out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery. I said,

14 ‘Every seventh year each of you must free any fellow Hebrews who have sold themselves to you. After they have served you six years, you must let them go free.’ Your ancestors, however, did not listen to me or pay attention to me.

15 Recently you repented and did what is right in my sight: Each of you proclaimed freedom to your own people. You even made a covenant before me in the house that bears my Name. 16 But now you have turned around and profaned my name; each of you has taken back the male and female slaves you had set free to go where they wished. You have forced them to become your slaves again.

17 “Therefore this is what the Lord says: You have not obeyed me; you have not proclaimed freedom to your own people. So I now proclaim ‘freedom’ for you, says the Lord—‘freedom’ to fall by the sword, plague and famine. I will make you abhorrent to all the kingdoms of the earth.

18 Those who have violated my covenant and have not fulfilled the terms of the covenant they made before me, I will treat like the calf they cut in two and then walked between its pieces.

19 The leaders of Judah and Jerusalem, the court officials, the priests and all the people of the land who walked between the pieces of the calf, 20 I will deliver into the hands of their enemies who want to kill them. Their dead bodies will become food for the birds and the wild animals.

21 “I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah and his officials into the hands of their enemies who want to kill them, to the army of the king of Babylon, which has withdrawn from you.

22 I am going to give the order, says the Lord, and I will bring them back to this city. They will fight against it, take it and burn it down. And I will lay waste the towns of Judah so no one can live there.”

CHAPTER 35

1 This is the Word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord during the reign of Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah: 2 “Go to the Rekabite family and invite them to come to one of the side rooms of the house of the Lord and give them wine to drink.”

3 So I went to get Jaazaniah son of Jeremiah, the son of Habazziniah, and his brothers and all his sons—the whole family of the Rekabites. 4 I brought them into the house of

the Lord, into the room of the sons of Hanan son of Igdaliah the man of God. It was next to the room of the officials, which was over that of Maaseiah son of Shallum the doorkeeper. 5 Then I set bowls full of wine and some cups before the Rekabites and said to them, “Drink some wine.”

6 But they replied, “We do not drink wine, because our forefather Jehonadab son of Rekab gave us this command: ‘Neither you nor your descendants must ever drink wine. 7 Also you must never build houses, sow seed or plant vineyards; you must never have any of these things, but must always live in tents. Then you will live a long time in the land where you are nomads.’”

8 We have obeyed everything our forefather Jehonadab son of Rekab commanded us. Neither we nor our wives nor our sons and daughters have ever drunk wine 9 or built houses to live in or had vineyards, fields or crops. 10 We have lived in tents and have fully obeyed everything our forefather Jehonadab commanded us.

11 But when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon invaded this land, we said, ‘Come, we must go to Jerusalem to escape the Babylonian and Aramean armies.’ So we have remained in Jerusalem.”

12 Then the Word of the Lord came to Jeremiah, saying: 13 “This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Go and tell the people of Judah and those living in Jerusalem, ‘Will you not learn a lesson and Obey my Words?’ says the Lord.”

14 ‘Jehonadab son of Rekab ordered his descendants not to drink wine and this command has been kept. To this day they do not drink wine, because they obey their forefather’s command. But I have spoken to you again and again, yet you have not obeyed me.

15 Again and again I sent all my servants the prophets to you. They said, “Each of you must turn from your wicked ways and reform your actions; do not follow other gods to serve them. Then you will live in the land I have given to you and your ancestors.” But you have not paid attention or listened to me. 16 The descendants of Jehonadab son of Rekab have carried out the command their forefather gave them, but these people have not obeyed me.’

17 “Therefore this is what the Lord God Almighty, the God of Israel, says: ‘Listen I am going to bring on Judah and on everyone living in Jerusalem every disaster I pronounced against them. I spoke to them, but they did not listen; I called to them, but they did not answer.’”

18 Then Jeremiah said to the family of the Rekabites, “This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: ‘You have obeyed the command of your forefather Jehonadab and have followed all his instructions and have done everything he ordered.’ 19 Therefore this is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: ‘Jehonadab son of Rekab will never fail to have a descendant to serve me.’”

CHAPTER 36

1 In the fourth year of Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah, this Word came to Jeremiah from the Lord: 2 “Take a scroll and write on it all the Words I have spoken to you concerning Israel, Judah and all the other nations from the time I began speaking to you in the reign of Josiah till now. 3 Perhaps when the people of Judah hear about every disaster I plan to inflict on them, they will each turn from their wicked ways; then I will forgive their wickedness and their sin.”

4 So Jeremiah called Baruch son of Neriah, and while Jeremiah dictated all the Words the Lord had spoken to him, Baruch wrote them on the scroll. 5 Then Jeremiah told Baruch, “I am restricted; I am not allowed to go to the Lord’s temple. 6 So you go to the house of the Lord on a day of fasting and read to the people from the scroll the Words of the Lord that you wrote as I dictated. Read them to all the people of Judah who come in from their towns.

7 Perhaps they will bring their petition before the Lord and will each turn from their wicked ways, for the anger and wrath pronounced against this people by the Lord are great.”

8 Baruch son of Neriah did everything Jeremiah the prophet told him to do; at the Lord’s temple he read the Words of the Lord from the scroll. 9 In the ninth month of the fifth year of Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah, a time of fasting before the Lord was proclaimed for all the people in Jerusalem and those who had come from the towns of Judah.

10 From the room of Gemariah son of Shaphan the secretary, which was in the upper courtyard at the entrance of the New Gate of the temple, Baruch read to all the people at the Lord’s temple the Words of Jeremiah from the scroll.

11 When Micaiah son of Gemariah, the son of Shaphan, heard all the Words of the Lord from the scroll, 12 he went down to the secretary’s room in the royal palace, where all the officials were sitting: Elishama the secretary, Delaiah son of Shemaiah, Elnathan son of Akbor, Gemariah son of Shaphan, Zedekiah son of Hananiah, and all the other officials.

13 After Micaiah told them everything he had heard Baruch read to the people from the scroll, 14 all the officials sent Jehudi son of Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, to say to Baruch, “Bring the scroll from which you have read to the people and come.” So Baruch son of Neriah went to them with the scroll in his hand. 15 They said to him, “Sit down, please, and read it to us.”

So Baruch read it to them. 16 When they heard all these Words, they looked at each other in fear and said to Baruch, “We must report all these Words to the king.” 17 Then they asked Baruch, “Tell us, how did you come to write all this? Did Jeremiah dictate it?”

18 “Yes,” Baruch replied, “he dictated all these Words to me, and I wrote them in ink on

the scroll.”

19 Then the officials said to Baruch, “You and Jeremiah, go and hide. Don’t let anyone know where you are.”

20 After they put the scroll in the room of Elishama the secretary, they went to the king in the courtyard and reported everything to him. 21 The king sent Jehudi to get the scroll, and Jehudi brought it from the room of Elishama the secretary and read it to the king and all the officials standing beside him. 22 It was the ninth month and the king was sitting in the winter apartment, with a fire burning in the firepot in front of him.

23 Whenever Jehudi had read three or four columns of the scroll, the king cut them off with a scribe’s knife and threw them into the firepot, until the entire scroll was burned in the fire. 24 The king and all his attendants who heard all these Words showed no fear, nor did they tear their clothes. 25 Even though Elnathan, Delaiah and Gemariah urged the king not to burn the scroll, he would not listen to them.

26 Instead, the king commanded Jerahmeel, a son of the king, Seraiah son of Azriel and Shelemiah son of Abdeel to arrest Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet. But the Lord had hidden them.

27 After the king burned the scroll containing the Words that Baruch had written at Jeremiah’s dictation, the Word of the Lord came to Jeremiah: 28 “Take another scroll and write on it all the Words that were on the first scroll, which Jehoiakim king of Judah burned up.

29 Also tell Jehoiakim king of Judah, ‘This is what the Lord says: You burned that scroll and said, “Why did you write on it that the king of Babylon would certainly come and destroy this land and wipe from it both man and beast?”

30 Therefore this is what the Lord says about Jehoiakim king of Judah: He will have no one to sit on the throne of David; his body will be thrown out and exposed to the heat by day and the frost by night. 31 I will punish him and his children and his attendants for their wickedness; I will bring on them and those living in Jerusalem and the people of Judah every disaster I pronounced against them, because they have not listened.”

32 So Jeremiah took another scroll and gave it to the scribe Baruch son of Neriah, and as Jeremiah dictated, Baruch wrote on it all the Words of the scroll that Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire. And many similar Words were added to them.

CHAPTER 37

1 Zedekiah son of Josiah was made king of Judah by Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; he reigned in place of Jehoiachin son of Jehoiakim. 2 Neither he nor his attendants nor the people of the land paid any attention to the Words the Lord had spoken through Jeremiah the prophet.

3 King Zedekiah, however, sent Jehukal son of Shelemiah with the priest Zephaniah son of Maaseiah to Jeremiah the prophet with this message: “Please pray to the Lord our God for us.”

4 Now Jeremiah was free to come and go among the people, for he had not yet been put in prison. 5 Pharaoh’s army had marched out of Egypt, and when the Babylonians who were besieging Jerusalem heard the report about them, they withdrew from Jerusalem.

6 Then the Word of the Lord came to Jeremiah the prophet: 7 “This is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says: Tell the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of me, ‘Pharaoh’s army, which has marched out to support you, will go back to its own land, to Egypt. 8 Then the Babylonians will return and attack this city; they will capture it and burn it down.’

9 “This is what the Lord says: Do not deceive yourselves, thinking, ‘The Babylonians will surely leave us.’ They will not 10 Even if you were to defeat the entire Babylonian army that is attacking you and only wounded men were left in their tents, they would come out and burn this city down.”

11 After the Babylonian army had withdrawn from Jerusalem because of Pharaoh’s army, 12 Jeremiah started to leave the city to go to the territory of Benjamin to get his share of the property among the people there. 13 But when he reached the Benjamin Gate, the captain of the guard, whose name was Irijah son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah, arrested him and said, “You are deserting to the Babylonians”

14 “That’s not true” Jeremiah said. “I am not deserting to the Babylonians.” But Irijah would not listen to him; instead, he arrested Jeremiah and brought him to the officials. 15 They were angry with Jeremiah and had him beaten and imprisoned in the house of Jonathan the secretary, which they had made into a prison.

16 Jeremiah was put into a vaulted cell in a dungeon, where he remained a long time. 17 Then King Zedekiah sent for him and had him brought to the palace, where he asked him privately, “Is there any Word from the Lord?”

“Yes,” Jeremiah replied, “you will be delivered into the hands of the king of Babylon.”

18 Then Jeremiah said to King Zedekiah, “What crime have I committed against you or your attendants or this people, that you have put me in prison? 19 Where are your prophets who prophesied to you, ‘The king of Babylon will not attack you or this land’?

20 But now, my lord the king, please listen. Let me bring my petition before you: Do not send me back to the house of Jonathan the secretary, or I will die there.”

21 King Zedekiah then gave orders for Jeremiah to be placed in the courtyard of the guard and given a loaf of bread from the street of the bakers each day until all the bread in the city was gone. So Jeremiah remained in the courtyard of the guard.

CHAPTER 38

1 Shephatiah son of Mattan, Gedaliah son of Pashhur, Jehukal son of Shelemiah, and Pashhur son of Malkijah heard what Jeremiah was telling all the people when he said, 2 “This is what the Lord says: ‘Whoever stays in this city will die by the sword, famine or plague, but whoever goes over to the Babylonians will live. They will escape with their lives; they will live.’”

3 And this is what the Lord says: ‘This city will certainly be given into the hands of the army of the king of Babylon, who will capture it.’”

4 Then the officials said to the king, “This man should be put to death. He is discouraging the soldiers who are left in this city, as well as all the people, by the things he is saying to them. This man is not seeking the good of these people but their ruin.”

5 “He is in your hands,” King Zedekiah answered. “The king can do nothing to oppose you.”

6 So they took Jeremiah and put him into the cistern of Malkijah, the king’s son, which was in the courtyard of the guard. They lowered Jeremiah by ropes into the cistern; it had no water in it, only mud, and Jeremiah sank down into the mud.

7 But Ebed-Melek, a Cushite, an official in the royal palace, heard that they had put Jeremiah into the cistern. While the king was sitting in the Benjamin Gate, 8 Ebed-Melek went out of the palace and said to him, 9 “My lord the king, these men have acted wickedly in all they have done to Jeremiah the prophet. They have thrown him into a cistern, where he will starve to death when there is no longer any bread in the city.”

10 Then the king commanded Ebed-Melek the Cushite, “Take thirty men from here with you and lift Jeremiah the prophet out of the cistern/well before he dies.”

11 So Ebed-Melek took the men with him and went to a room under the treasury in the palace. He took some old rags and worn-out clothes from there and let them down with ropes to Jeremiah in the cistern.

12 Ebed-Melek the Cushite said to Jeremiah, “Put these old rags and worn-out clothes under your arms to pad the ropes.” Jeremiah did so, 13 and they pulled him up with the ropes and lifted him out of the cistern. And Jeremiah remained in the courtyard of the guard.

14 Then King Zedekiah sent for Jeremiah the prophet and had him brought to the third entrance to the temple of the Lord. “I am going to ask you something,” the king said to Jeremiah. “Do not hide anything from me.”

15 Jeremiah said to Zedekiah, “If I give you an answer, will you not kill me? Even if I did give you counsel, you would not listen to me.”

16 But King Zedekiah swore this oath secretly to Jeremiah: “As surely as the Lord lives, who has given us breath, I will neither kill you nor hand you over to those who want to

kill you.”

17 Then Jeremiah said to Zedekiah, “This is what the Lord God Almighty, the God of Israel, says: ‘If you surrender to the officers of the king of Babylon, your life will be spared and this city will not be burned down; you and your family will live.

18 But if you will not surrender to the officers of the king of Babylon, this city will be given into the hands of the Babylonians and they will burn it down; you yourself will not escape from them.’”

19 King Zedekiah said to Jeremiah, “I am afraid of the Jews who have gone over to the Babylonians, for the Babylonians may hand me over to them and they will mistreat me.”

20 “They will not hand you over,” Jeremiah replied. “Obey the Lord by doing what I tell you. Then it will go well with you, and your life will be spared. 21 But if you refuse to surrender, this is what the Lord has revealed to me: 22 All the women left in the palace of the king of Judah will be brought out to the officials of the king of Babylon. Those women will say to you:

“‘They misled you and overcame you—
those trusted friends of yours.
Your feet are sunk in the mud;
your friends have deserted you.’

23 “All your wives and children will be brought out to the Babylonians. You yourself will not escape from their hands but will be captured by the king of Babylon; and this city will be burned down.”

24 Then Zedekiah said to Jeremiah, “Do not let anyone know about this conversation, or you may die. 25 If the officials hear that I talked with you, and they come to you and say, ‘Tell us what you said to the king and what the king said to you; do not hide it from us or we will kill you,’ 26 then tell them, ‘I was pleading with the king not to send me back to Jonathan’s house to die there.’”

27 All the officials did come to Jeremiah and question him, and he told them everything the king had ordered him to say. So they said no more to him, for no one had heard his conversation with the king.

28 And Jeremiah remained in the courtyard of the guard until the day Jerusalem was captured.

CHAPTER 39

1 In the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon marched against Jerusalem with his whole army and laid siege to it. 2 And on the ninth day of the fourth month of Zedekiah’s eleventh year, the city wall was broken through.

3 Then all the officials of the king of Babylon came and took seats in the Middle Gate:

Nergal-Sharezer of Samgar, Nebo-Sarsekim a chief officer, Nergal-Sharezer a high official and all the other officials of the king of Babylon.

4 When Zedekiah king of Judah and all the soldiers saw them, they fled; they left the city at night by way of the king's garden, through the gate between the two walls, and headed toward the Arabah.

5 But the Babylonian army pursued them and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho. They captured him and took him to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon at Riblah in the land of Hamath, where he pronounced sentence on him.

6 There at Riblah the king of Babylon slaughtered the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes and also killed all the nobles of Judah. 7 Then he put out Zedekiah's eyes and bound him with bronze shackles to take him to Babylon.

8 The Babylonians set fire to the royal palace and the houses of the people and broke down the walls of Jerusalem.

9 Nebuzaradan commander of the imperial guard carried into exile to Babylon the people who remained in the city, along with those who had gone over to him, and the rest of the people.

10 But Nebuzaradan the commander of the guard left behind in the land of Judah some of the poor people, who owned nothing; and at that time he gave them vineyards and fields.

11 Now Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had given these orders about Jeremiah through Nebuzaradan commander of the imperial guard: 12 "Take him and look after him; don't harm him but do for him whatever he asks."

13 So Nebuzaradan the commander of the guard, Nebushazban a chief officer, Nergal-Sharezer a high official and all the other officers of the king of Babylon

14 sent and had Jeremiah taken out of the courtyard of the guard. They turned him over to Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, to take him back to his home. So he remained among his own people.

15 While Jeremiah had been confined in the courtyard of the guard, the Word of the Lord came to him:

16 "Go and tell Ebed-Melek the Cushite, 'This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: I am about to fulfill my Words against this city—Words concerning disaster, not prosperity. At that time they will be fulfilled before your eyes.

17 But I will rescue you on that day, says the Lord; you will not be given into the hands of those you fear.

18 I will save you; you will not fall by the sword but will escape with your life, because you trust in me, says the Lord

CHAPTER 40

1 The Word came to Jeremiah from the Lord after Nebuzaradan commander of the imperial guard had released him at Ramah. He had found Jeremiah bound in chains among all the captives from Jerusalem and Judah who were being carried into exile to Babylon. 2 When the commander of the guard found Jeremiah, he said to him, “The Lord your God decreed this disaster for this place.

3 And now the Lord has brought it about; he has done just as he said he would. All this happened because you people sinned against the Lord and did not obey him. 4 But today I am freeing you from the chains on your wrists. Come with me to Babylon, if you like, and I will look after you; but if you do not want to, then don’t come. Look, the whole country lies before you; go wherever you please.”

5 However, before Jeremiah turned to go, Nebuzaradan added, “Go back to Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, whom the king of Babylon has appointed over the towns of Judah, and live with him among the people, or go anywhere else you please.”

Then the commander gave him provisions and a present and let him go. 6 So Jeremiah went to Gedaliah son of Ahikam at Mizpah and stayed with him among the people who were left behind in the land.

7 When all the army officers and their men who were still in the open country heard that the king of Babylon had appointed Gedaliah son of Ahikam as governor over the land and had put him in charge of the men, women and children who were the poorest in the land and who had not been carried into exile to Babylon,

8 they came to Gedaliah at Mizpah—Ishmael son of Nethaniah, Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, Seraiah son of Tanhumeth, the sons of Ephai the Netophathite, and Jaazaniah the son of the Maakathite, and their men.

9 Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, took an oath to reassure them and their men. “Do not be afraid to serve the Babylonians,” he said. “Settle down in the land and serve the king of Babylon, and it will go well with you.

10 I myself will stay at Mizpah to represent you before the Babylonians who come to us, but you are to harvest the wine, summer fruit and olive oil, and put them in your storage jars, and live in the towns you have taken over.”

11 When all the Jews in Moab, Ammon, Edom and all the other countries heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant in Judah and had appointed Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, as governor over them, 12 they all came back to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah at Mizpah, from all the countries where they had been scattered. And they harvested an abundance of wine and summer fruit.

13 Johanan son of Kareah and all the army officers still in the open country came to Gedaliah at Mizpah 14 and said to him, “Don’t you know that baalis king of the

Ammonites has sent Ishmael son of Nethaniah to take your life?” But Gedaliah son of Ahikam did not believe them.

15 Then Johanan son of Kareah said privately to Gedaliah in Mizpah, “Let me go and kill Ishmael son of Nethaniah, and no one will know it. Why should he take your life and cause all the Jews who are gathered around you to be scattered and the remnant of Judah to perish?”

16 But Gedaliah son of Ahikam said to Johanan son of Kareah, “Don’t do such a thing. What you are saying about Ishmael is not true.”

CHAPTER 41

1 In the seventh month Ishmael son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, who was of royal blood and had been one of the king’s officers, came with ten men to Gedaliah son of Ahikam at Mizpah. While they were eating together there, 2 Ishmael son of Nethaniah and the ten men who were with him got up and struck down Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, with the sword, killing the one whom the king of Babylon had appointed as governor over the land.

3 Ishmael also killed all the men of Judah who were with Gedaliah at Mizpah, as well as the Babylonian soldiers who were there.

4 The day after Gedaliah’s assassination, before anyone knew about it, 5 eighty men who had shaved off their beards, torn their clothes and cut themselves came from Shechem, Shiloh and Samaria, bringing grain offerings and incense with them to the house of the Lord. 6 Ishmael son of Nethaniah went out from Mizpah to meet them, weeping as he went. When he met them, he said, “Come to Gedaliah son of Ahikam.”

7 When they went into the city, Ishmael son of Nethaniah and the men who were with him slaughtered them and threw them into a cistern. 8 But ten of them said to Ishmael, “Don’t kill us. We have wheat and barley, olive oil and honey, hidden in a field.” So he let them alone and did not kill them with the others.

9 Now the cistern where he threw all the bodies of the men he had killed along with Gedaliah was the one King Asa had made as part of his defense against Baasha king of Israel. Ishmael son of Nethaniah filled it with the dead.

10 Ishmael made captives of all the rest of the people who were in Mizpah—the king’s daughters along with all the others who were left there, over whom Nebuzaradan commander of the imperial guard had appointed Gedaliah son of Ahikam. Ishmael son of Nethaniah took them captive and set out to cross over to the Ammonites.

11 When Johanan son of Kareah and all the army officers who were with him heard about all the crimes Ishmael son of Nethaniah had committed, 12 they took all their men and went to fight Ishmael son of Nethaniah. They caught up with him near the great pool in Gibeon. 13 When all the people Ishmael had with him saw Johanan son of

Kareah and the army officers who were with him, they were glad.

14 All the people Ishmael had taken captive at Mizpah turned and went over to Johanan son of Kareah. 15 But Ishmael son of Nethaniah and eight of his men escaped from Johanan and fled to the Ammonites.

16 Then Johanan son of Kareah and all the army officers who were with him led away all the people of Mizpah who had survived, whom Johanan had recovered from Ishmael son of Nethaniah after Ishmael had assassinated Gedaliah son of Ahikam—the soldiers, women, children and court officials he had recovered from Gibeon.

17 And they went on, stopping at Geruth Kimham near Bethlehem on their way to Egypt 18 to escape the Babylonians. They were afraid of them because Ishmael son of Nethaniah had killed Gedaliah son of Ahikam, whom the king of Babylon had appointed as governor over the land.

CHAPTER 42

1 Then all the army officers, including Johanan son of Kareah and Jezaniah son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least to the greatest approached 2 Jeremiah the prophet and said to him, “Please hear our petition and pray to the Lord your God for this entire remnant. For as you now see, though we were once many, now only a few are left. 3 Pray that the Lord your God will tell us where we should go and what we should do.”

4 “I have heard you,” replied Jeremiah the prophet. “I will certainly pray to the Lord your God as you have requested; I will tell you everything the Lord says and will keep nothing back from you.”

5 Then they said to Jeremiah, “May the Lord be a true and faithful witness against us if we do not act in accordance with everything the Lord your God sends you to tell us. 6 Whether it is favorable or unfavorable, we will obey the Lord our God, to whom we are sending you, so that it will go well with us, for we will obey the Lord our God.”

7 Ten days later the Word of the Lord came to Jeremiah. 8 So he called together Johanan son of Kareah and all the army officers who were with him and all the people from the least to the greatest. 9 He said to them, “This is what the Lord, the God of Israel, to whom you sent me to present your petition, says:

10 ‘If you stay in this land, I will build you up and not tear you down; I will plant you and not uproot you, for I have relented concerning the disaster I have inflicted on you. 11 Do not be afraid of the King of Babylon, whom you now fear.

-- Do Not be afraid of him, says the Lord--for I am with you and will save you and deliver you from his hands.

12 I will show you compassion so that he will have compassion on you and restore you

to your land.'

13 "However, if you say, 'We will not stay in this land,' and so disobey the Lord your God, 14 and if you say, 'No, we will go and live in Egypt, where we will not see war or hear the trumpet or be hungry for bread,' 15 then hear the Word of the Lord, you remnant of Judah. This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: 'If you are determined to go to Egypt and you do go to settle there,

16 then the sword you fear will overtake you there, and the famine you dread will follow you into Egypt, and there you will die.

17 Indeed, all who are determined to go to Egypt to settle there will die by the sword, famine and plague; not one of them will survive or escape the disaster I will bring on them.' 18 This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: 'As my anger and wrath have been poured out on those who lived in Jerusalem, so will my wrath be poured out on you when you go to Egypt. You will be a curse and an object of horror, a curse and an object of reproach; you will never see this place again.'

19 "Remnant of Judah, the Lord has told you, 'Do not go to Egypt.' Be sure of this: I warn you today 20 that you made a fatal mistake when you sent me to the Lord your God and said, 'Pray to the Lord our God for us; tell us everything he says and we will do it.' 21 I have told you today, but you still have not obeyed the Lord your God in all he sent me to tell you.

22 So now, be sure of this: You will die by the sword, famine and plague in the place where you want to go to settle."

CHAPTER 43

1 When Jeremiah had finished telling the people all the Words of the Lord their God—everything the Lord had sent him to tell them— 2 Azariah son of Hoshai and Johanan son of Kareah and all the arrogant men said to Jeremiah, "You are lying. The Lord our God has not sent you to say, 'You must not go to Egypt to settle there.' 3 But Baruch son of Neriah is inciting you against us to hand us over to the Babylonians, so they may kill us or carry us into exile to Babylon."

4 So Johanan son of Kareah and all the army officers and all the people disobeyed the Lord's command to stay in the land of Judah. 5 Instead, Johanan son of Kareah and all the army officers led away all the remnant of Judah who had come back to live in the land of Judah from all the nations where they had been scattered.

6 They also led away all those whom Nebuzaradan commander of the imperial guard had left with Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan—the men, the women, the children and the king's daughters. And they took Jeremiah the prophet and Baruch son of Neriah along with them. 7 So they entered Egypt in disobedience to the Lord and went as far as Tahpanhes.

8 In Tahpanhes the Word of the Lord came to Jeremiah: 9 “While the Jews are watching, take some large stones with you and bury them in clay in the brick pavement at the entrance to Pharaoh’s palace in Tahpanhes.

10 Then say to them, ‘This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: I will send for my servant Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and I will set his throne over these stones I have buried here; he will spread his royal canopy above them. 11 He will come and attack Egypt, bringing death to those destined for death, captivity to those destined for captivity, and the sword to those destined for the sword.

12 He will set fire to the temples of the gods of Egypt; he will burn their temples and take their gods captive. As a shepherd picks his garment clean of lice, so he will pick Egypt clean and depart. 13 There in the temple of the sun in Egypt he will demolish the sacred pillars and will burn down the temples of the gods of Egypt.”

CHAPTER 44

1 This Word came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews living in Lower Egypt—in Migdol, Tahpanhes and Memphis—and in Upper Egypt: 2 “This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: You saw the great disaster I brought on Jerusalem and on all the towns of Judah. Today they lie deserted and in ruins 3 because of the evil they have done. They aroused my anger by burning incense to and worshiping other gods that neither they nor you nor your ancestors ever knew.

4 Again and again I sent my servants the prophets, who said, ‘Do not do this detestable thing that I hate’ 5 But they did not listen or pay attention; they did not turn from their wickedness or stop burning incense to other gods. 6 Therefore, my fierce anger was poured out; it raged against the towns of Judah and the streets of Jerusalem and made them the desolate ruins they are today.

7 “Now this is what the Lord God Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Why bring such great disaster on yourselves by cutting off from Judah the men and women, the children and infants, and so leave yourselves without a remnant?

8 Why arouse my anger with what your hands have made, burning incense to other gods in Egypt, where you have come to live? You will destroy yourselves and make yourselves a curse and an object of reproach among all the nations on earth.

9 Have you forgotten the wickedness committed by your ancestors and by the kings and queens of Judah and the wickedness committed by you and your wives in the land of Judah and the streets of Jerusalem? 10 To this day they have not Humbled Themselves or shown reverence, nor have they followed my law and the decrees I set before you and your ancestors.

11 “Therefore this is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: I am determined to bring disaster on you and to destroy all Judah. 12 I will take away the remnant of

Judah who were determined to go to Egypt to settle there. They will all perish in Egypt; they will fall by the sword or die from famine. From the least to the greatest, they will die by sword or famine. They will become a curse and an object of horror, a curse and an object of reproach.

13 I will punish those who live in Egypt with the sword, famine and plague, as I punished Jerusalem. 14 None of the remnant of Judah who have gone to live in Egypt will escape or survive to return to the land of Judah, to which they long to return and live; none will return except a few fugitives.”

15 Then all the men who knew that their wives were burning incense to other gods, along with all the women who were present—a large assembly—and all the people living in Lower and Upper Egypt, said to Jeremiah, 16 “We will not listen to the message you have spoken to us in the name of the Lord

17 We will certainly do everything we said we would: We will burn incense to the Queen of Heaven and will pour out drink offerings to her just as we and our ancestors, our kings and our officials did in the towns of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem. At that time we had plenty of food and were well off and suffered no harm.

18 But ever since we stopped burning incense to the Queen of Heaven and pouring out drink offerings to her, we have had nothing and have been perishing by sword and famine.”

19 The women added, “When we burned incense to the Queen of Heaven and poured out drink offerings to her, did not our husbands know that we were making cakes impressed with her image and pouring out drink offerings to her?”

20 Then Jeremiah said to all the people, both men and women, who were answering him, 21 “Did not the Lord remember and call to mind the incense burned in the towns of Judah and the streets of Jerusalem by you and your ancestors, your kings and your officials and the people of the land?

22 When the Lord could no longer endure your wicked actions and the detestable things you did, your land became a curse and a desolate waste without inhabitants, as it is today.

23 Because you have burned incense and have sinned against the Lord and have not obeyed him or followed his law or his decrees or his stipulations, this disaster has come upon you, as you now see.”

24 Then Jeremiah said to all the people, including the women, “Hear the Word of the Lord, all you people of Judah in Egypt. 25 This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: You and your wives have done what you said you would do when you promised, ‘We will certainly carry out the vows we made to burn incense and pour out drink offerings to the Queen of Heaven.’

“Go ahead then, do what you promised Keep your vows 26 But hear the Word of

the Lord, all you Jews living in Egypt: ‘I swear by my great name,’ says the Lord, ‘that no one from Judah living anywhere in Egypt will ever again invoke my name or swear, “As surely as the Sovereign Lord lives.” 27 For I am watching over them for harm, not for good; the Jews in Egypt will perish by sword and famine until they are all destroyed.

28 Those who escape the sword and return to the land of Judah from Egypt will be very few. Then the whole remnant of Judah who came to live in Egypt will know whose Word will stand—mine or theirs.

29 “‘This will be the sign to you that I will punish you in this place,’ says the Lord, ‘so that you will know that my threats of harm against you will surely stand.’ 30 This is what the Lord says: ‘I am going to deliver Pharaoh Hophra king of Egypt into the hands of his enemies who want to kill him, just as I gave Zedekiah king of Judah into the hands of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, the enemy who wanted to kill him.’

CHAPTER 45

1 When Baruch son of Neriah wrote on a scroll the Words Jeremiah the prophet dictated in the fourth year of Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah, Jeremiah said this to Baruch: 2 “This is what the Lord, the God of Israel, says to you, Baruch: 3 You said, ‘Woe to me The Lord has added sorrow to my pain; I am worn out with groaning and find no rest.’

4 But the Lord has told me to say to you, ‘This is what the Lord says: I will overthrow what I have built and uproot what I have planted, throughout the earth. 5 Should you then seek great things for yourself? Do not seek them. For I will bring disaster on all people, says the Lord, but wherever you go I will let you escape with your life.’”

CHAPTER 46

1 This is the Word of the Lord that came to Jeremiah the prophet concerning the nations:

2 Concerning Egypt:

This is the message against the army of Pharaoh Necho king of Egypt, which was defeated at Carchemish on the Euphrates River by Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon in the fourth year of Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah:

3 “Prepare your shields, both large and small,
and march out for battle

4 Harness the horses,
mount the steeds

Take your positions
with helmets on

Polish your spears,
put on your armor

5 What do I see?

They are terrified,
they are retreating,
their warriors are defeated.
They flee in haste
without looking back,
and there is terror on every side,”
says the Lord.

6 “The swift cannot flee
nor the strong escape.
In the north by the River Euphrates
they stumble and fall.

7 “Who is this that rises like the Nile,
like rivers of surging waters?

8 Egypt rises like the Nile,
like rivers of surging waters.

She says, ‘I will rise and cover the earth;
I will destroy cities and their people.’

9 Charge, you horses
Drive furiously, you charioteers
March on, you warriors—men of Cush and Put who carry shields,
men of Lydia who draw the bow.

10 But that day belongs to the Lord, the Lord Almighty—
a day of vengeance, for vengeance on his foes.

The sword will devour till it is satisfied,
till it has quenched its thirst with blood.
For the Lord, the Lord Almighty, will offer sacrifice
in the land of the north by the River Euphrates.

11 “Go up to Gilead and get balm,
Virgin Daughter Egypt.

But you try many medicines in vain;
there is no healing for you.

12 The nations will hear of your shame;
your cries will fill the earth.

One warrior will stumble over another;
both will fall down together.”

13 This is the message the Lord spoke to Jeremiah the prophet about the coming of
Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon to attack Egypt:

14 “Announce this in Egypt, and proclaim it in Migdol;
proclaim it also in Memphis and Tahpanhes:

‘Take your positions and get ready,
for the sword devours those around you.’

15 Why will your warriors be laid low?

They cannot stand, for the Lord will push them down.

16 They will stumble repeatedly;
they will fall over each other.

They will say, ‘Get up, let us go back
to our own people and our native lands,
away from the sword of the oppressor.’

17 There they will exclaim,
‘Pharaoh king of Egypt is only a loud noise;
he has missed his opportunity.’

18 “As surely as I live,” says the King,
whose name is the Lord Almighty,
“one will come who is like Tabor among the mountains,
like Carmel by the sea.

19 Pack your belongings for exile,
you who live in Egypt,
for Memphis will be laid waste
and lie in ruins without inhabitant.

20 “Egypt is a beautiful heifer,
but a gadfly is coming
against her from the north.

21 The mercenaries in her ranks
are like fattened calves.

They too will turn and flee together,
they will not stand their ground,
for the day of disaster is coming upon them,
the time for them to be punished.

22 Egypt will hiss like a fleeing serpent
as the enemy advances in force;
they will come against her with axes,
like men who cut down trees.

23 They will chop down her forest,”
says the Lord,
“dense though it be.

They are more numerous than locusts,
they cannot be counted.

24 Daughter Egypt will be put to shame,
given into the hands of the people of the north.”

25 The Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says: “I am about to bring punishment on

Amon god of Thebes, on Pharaoh, on Egypt and her gods and her kings, and on those who rely on Pharaoh.

26 I will give them into the hands of those who want to kill them—Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon and his officers. Later, however, Egypt will be inhabited as in times past,” says the Lord.

27 “Do not be afraid, Jacob my servant;
do not be dismayed, Israel.

I will surely save you out of a distant place,
your descendants from the land of their exile.

Jacob will again have peace and security,
and no one will make him afraid.

28 Do not be afraid, Jacob my servant,
for I am with you,” says the Lord.

“Though I completely destroy all the nations
among which I scatter you,
I will not completely destroy you.

I will discipline you but only in due measure;
I will not let you go entirely unpunished.”

CHAPTER 47

1 This is the Word of the Lord that came to Jeremiah the prophet concerning the Philistines before Pharaoh attacked Gaza:

2 This is what the Lord says:

“See how the waters are rising in the north;
they will become an overflowing torrent.
They will overflow the land and everything in it,
the towns and those who live in them.

The people will cry out;
all who dwell in the land will wail

3 at the sound of the hooves of galloping steeds,
at the noise of enemy chariots
and the rumble of their wheels.

Parents will not turn to help their children;
their hands will hang limp.

4 For the day has come
to destroy all the Philistines
and to remove all survivors
who could help Tyre and Sidon.

The Lord is about to destroy the Philistines,

the remnant from the coasts of Caphtor.
5 Gaza will shave her head in mourning;
Ashkelon will be silenced.
You remnant on the plain,
how long will you cut yourselves?
6 “Alas, sword of the Lord,
how long till you rest?
Return to your sheath;
cease and be still.’
7 But how can it rest
when the Lord has commanded it,
when he has ordered it
to attack Ashkelon and the coast?”

CHAPTER 48

1 This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says:
“Woe to Nebo, for it will be ruined.
Kiriathaim will be disgraced and captured;
the stronghold will be disgraced and shattered.
2 Moab will be praised no more;
in Heshbon people will plot her downfall:
‘Come, let us put an end to that nation.’
You, the people of Madmen, will also be silenced;
the sword will pursue you.
3 Cries of anguish arise from Horonaim,
cries of great havoc and destruction.
4 Moab will be broken;
her little ones will cry out.
5 They go up the hill to Luhith,
weeping bitterly as they go;
on the road down to Horonaim
anguished cries over the destruction are heard.
6 Flee Run for your lives;
become like a bush in the desert.
7 Since you trust in your deeds and riches,
you too will be taken captive,
and Chemosh will go into exile,
together with his priests and officials.
8 The destroyer will come against every town,
and not a town will escape.

The valley will be ruined
and the plateau destroyed,
because the Lord has spoken.

9 Put salt on Moab,
for she will be laid waste;
her towns will become desolate,
with no one to live in them.

10 “A curse on anyone who is a Slacker/lazy person--in doing the Lord’s work
A curse on anyone who keeps their sword from bloodshed

11 “Moab has been at rest from youth,
like wine left on its dregs,
not poured from one jar to another—
she has not gone into exile.

So she tastes as she did,
and her aroma is unchanged.

12 But days are coming,”
says the Lord,

“when I will send men who pour from pitchers,
and they will pour her out;
they will empty her pitchers
and smash her jars.

13 Then Moab will be ashamed of Chemosh,
as Israel was ashamed
when they trusted in Bethel.

14 “How can you say, ‘We are warriors,
men valiant in battle’?

15 Moab will be destroyed and her towns invaded;
her finest young men will go down in the slaughter,”
says the King, whose name is the Lord Almighty.

16 “The fall of Moab is at hand;
her calamity will come quickly.

17 Mourn for her, all who live around her,
all who know her fame;
say, ‘How broken is the mighty scepter,
how broken the glorious staff’

18 “Come down from your glory
and sit on the parched ground,
you inhabitants of Daughter Dibon,
for the one who destroys Moab
will come up against you

and ruin your fortified cities.
19 Stand by the road and watch,
you who live in Aroer.
Ask the man fleeing and the woman escaping,
ask them, 'What has happened?'
20 Moab is disgraced, for she is shattered.
Wail and cry out
Announce by the Arnon
that Moab is destroyed.
21 Judgment has come to the plateau—
to Holon, Jahzah and Mephaath,
22 to Dibon, Nebo and Beth Diblathaim,
23 to Kiriathaim, Beth Gamul and Beth Meon,
24 to Kerioth and Bozrah—
to all the towns of Moab, far and near.
25 Moab's horn is cut off;
her arm is broken,"
says the Lord.
26 "Make her drunk,
for she has defied the Lord.
Let Moab wallow in her vomit;
let her be an object of ridicule.
27 Was not Israel the object of your ridicule?
Was she caught among thieves,
that you shake your head in scorn
whenever you speak of her?
28 Abandon your towns and dwell among the rocks,
you who live in Moab.
Be like a dove that makes its nest
at the mouth of a cave.
29 "We have heard of Moab's pride—
how great is her arrogance—
of her insolence, her pride, her conceit
and the haughtiness of her heart.
30 I know her insolence but it is futile,"
says the Lord,
"and her boasts accomplish nothing.
31 Therefore I wail over Moab,
for all Moab I cry out,
I moan for the people of Kir Hareseth.
32 I weep for you, as Jazer weeps,

you vines of Sibmah.
Your branches spread as far as the sea;
they reached as far as Jazer.
The destroyer has fallen
on your ripened fruit and grapes.
33 Joy and gladness are gone
from the orchards and fields of Moab.
I have stopped the flow of wine from the presses;
no one treads them with shouts of joy.
Although there are shouts,
they are not shouts of joy.
34 "The sound of their cry rises
from Heshbon to Elealeh and Jahaz,
from Zoar as far as Horonaim and Eglath Shelishiyah,
for even the waters of Nimrim are dried up.
35 In Moab I will put an end
to those who make offerings on the high places
and burn incense to their gods,"
says the Lord.
36 "So my heart laments for Moab like the music of a pipe;
it laments like a pipe for the people of Kir Hareseth.
The wealth they acquired is gone.
37 Every head is shaved
and every beard cut off;
every hand is slashed
and every waist is covered with sackcloth.
38 On all the roofs in Moab
and in the public squares
there is nothing but mourning,
for I have broken Moab
like a jar that no one wants,"
says the Lord.
39 "How shattered she is How they wail
How Moab turns her back in shame
Moab has become an object of ridicule,
an object of horror to all those around her."
40 This is what the Lord says:
"Look An eagle is swooping down,
spreading its wings over Moab.
41 Kerioth will be captured
and the strongholds taken.

In that day the hearts of Moab's warriors
will be like the heart of a woman in labor.

42 Moab will be destroyed as a nation
because she defied the Lord.

43 Terror and pit and snare await you,
you people of Moab,"

says the Lord.

44 "Whoever flees from the terror
will fall into a pit,

whoever climbs out of the pit
will be caught in a snare;

for I will bring on Moab
the year of her punishment,"

says the Lord.

45 "In the shadow of Heshbon
the fugitives stand helpless,

for a fire has gone out from Heshbon,
a blaze from the midst of Sihon;

it burns the foreheads of Moab,
the skulls of the noisy boasters.

46 Woe to you, Moab

The people of Chemosh are destroyed;
your sons are taken into exile
and your daughters into captivity.

47 "Yet I will restore the fortunes of Moab
in days to come,"

says the Lord.

Here ends the judgment on Moab.

CHAPTER 49

1 This is what the Lord says:

"Has Israel no sons?

Has Israel no heir?

Why then has molek taken possession of Gad?

Why do his people live in its towns?

2 But the days are coming,"

says the Lord,

"when I will sound the battle cry

against Rabbah of the Ammonites;

it will become a mound of ruins,

and its surrounding villages will be set on fire.
Then Israel will drive out
those who drove her out,”
says the Lord.

3 “Wail, Heshbon, for Ai is destroyed
Cry out, you inhabitants of Rabbah
Put on sackcloth and mourn;
rush here and there inside the walls,
for molek will go into exile,
together with his priests and officials.

4 Why do you boast of your valleys,
boast of your valleys so fruitful?
Unfaithful Daughter Ammon,
you trust in your riches and say,
‘Who will attack me?’

5 I will bring terror on you
from all those around you,”
says the Lord, the Lord Almighty.
“Every one of you will be driven away,
and no one will gather the fugitives.

6 “Yet afterward, I will restore the fortunes of the Ammonites,”
says the Lord.

7 Concerning Edom:

This is what the Lord Almighty says:

“Is there no longer wisdom in Teman?
Has counsel perished from the prudent?
Has their wisdom decayed?

8 Turn and flee, hide in deep caves,
you who live in Dedan,
for I will bring disaster on Esau
at the time when I punish him.

9 If grape pickers came to you,
would they not leave a few grapes?
If thieves came during the night,
would they not steal only as much as they wanted?

10 But I will strip Esau bare;
I will uncover his hiding places,
so that he cannot conceal himself.

His armed men are destroyed,
also his allies and neighbors,

so there is no one to say,
11 'Leave your fatherless children; I will keep them alive.
Your widows too can depend on me.'"

12 This is what the Lord says: "If those who do not deserve to drink the cup must drink it, why should you go unpunished? You will not go unpunished, but must drink it. 13 I swear by myself," says the Lord, "that Bozrah will become a ruin and a curse, an object of horror and reproach; and all its towns will be in ruins forever."

14 I have heard a message from the Lord;
an envoy was sent to the nations to say,
"Assemble yourselves to attack it
Rise up for battle"

15 "Now I will make you small among the nations,
despised by mankind.

16 The terror you inspire
and the pride of your heart have deceived you,
you who live in the clefts of the rocks,
who occupy the heights of the hill.
Though you build your nest as high as the eagle's,
from there I will bring you down,"

says the Lord.

17 "Edom will become an object of horror;
all who pass by will be appalled and will scoff
because of all its wounds.

18 As Sodom and Gomorrah were overthrown,
along with their neighboring towns,"

says the Lord,

"so no one will live there;
no people will dwell in it.

19 "Like a lion coming up from Jordan's thickets
to a rich pastureland,

I will chase Edom from its land in an instant.

Who is the chosen one I will appoint for this?
Who is like me and who can challenge me?
And what shepherd can stand against me?"

20 Therefore, hear what the Lord has planned against Edom,
what he has purposed against those who live in Teman:

The young of the flock will be dragged away;
their pasture will be appalled at their fate.

21 At the sound of their fall the earth will tremble;
their cry will resound to the Red Sea.

22 Look An eagle will soar and swoop down,
spreading its wings over Bozrah.

In that day the hearts of Edom's warriors
will be like the heart of a woman in labor.

23 Concerning Damascus:

“Hamath and Arpad are dismayed,
for they have heard bad news.

They are disheartened,
troubled like the restless sea.

24 Damascus has become feeble,
she has turned to flee
and panic has gripped her;
anguish and pain have seized her,
pain like that of a woman in labor.

25 Why has the city of renown not been abandoned,
the town in which I delight?

26 Surely, her young men will fall in the streets;
all her soldiers will be silenced in that day,”
says the Lord Almighty.

27 “I will set fire to the walls of Damascus;
it will consume the fortresses of Ben-Hadad.”

28 Concerning Kedar and the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadnezzar king of
Babylon attacked:

This is what the Lord says:

“Arise, and attack Kedar
and destroy the people of the East.

29 Their tents and their flocks will be taken;
their shelters will be carried off
with all their goods and camels.

People will shout to them,
‘Terror on every side’

30 “Flee quickly away
Stay in deep caves, you who live in Hazor,”
says the Lord.

“Nebuchadnezzar King of Babylon has plotted against you;
he has devised a plan against you.

31 “Arise and attack a nation at ease,
which lives in confidence,”
says the Lord,

“a nation that has neither gates nor bars;
its people live far from danger.

32 Their camels will become plunder,
and their large herds will be spoils of war.

I will scatter to the winds those who are in distant places
and will bring disaster on them from every side,”
says the Lord.

33 “Hazor will become a haunt of jackals,
a desolate place forever.

No one will live there;
no people will dwell in it.”

34 This is the Word of the Lord that came to Jeremiah the prophet concerning
Elam, early in the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah:

35 This is what the Lord Almighty says:

“See, I will break the bow of Elam,
the mainstay of their might.

36 I will bring against Elam the four winds
from the four quarters of heaven;

I will scatter them to the four winds,
and there will not be a nation
where Elam’s exiles do not go.

37 I will shatter Elam before their foes,
before those who want to kill them;

I will bring disaster on them,
even my fierce anger,”

says the Lord.

“I will pursue them with the sword
until I have made an end of them.

38 I will set my throne in Elam
and destroy her king and officials,”

says the Lord.

39 “Yet I will restore the fortunes of Elam
in days to come,”

says the Lord.

CHAPTER 50

1 This is the Word the Lord spoke through Jeremiah the prophet concerning
Babylon and the land of the Babylonians:

2 “Announce and proclaim among the nations,

lift up a banner and proclaim it;
keep nothing back, but say,
'Babylon will be captured;
Bel will be put to shame,
Marduk filled with terror.

Her images will be put to shame
and her idols filled with terror.'

3 A nation from the north will attack her
and lay waste her land.

No one will live in it;
both people and animals will flee away.

4 "In those days, at that time,"
says the Lord,
"the people of Israel and the people of Judah together
will go in tears to seek the Lord their God.

5 They will ask the way to Zion
and turn their faces toward it.

They will come and bind themselves to the Lord
in an everlasting covenant
that will not be forgotten.

6 "My people have been lost sheep;
their shepherds/pastors have led them astray
and caused them to roam on the mountains.
They wandered over mountain and hill
and Forgot their own Resting Place.

7 Whoever found them devoured them;
their enemies said, 'We are not guilty,
for they Sinned against the Lord, their verdant pasture,
the Lord, the hope of their ancestors.'

8 "Flee out of Babylon;
leave the land of the Babylonians,
and be like the goats that lead the flock.

9 For I will stir up and bring against Babylon
an alliance of great nations from the land of the north.
They will take up their positions against her,
and from the north she will be captured.

Their arrows will be like skilled warriors
who do not return empty-handed.

10 So Babylonia will be plundered;
all who plunder her will have their fill,"
says the Lord.

11 “Because you rejoice and are glad,
you who pillage my inheritance,
because you frolic like a heifer threshing grain
and neigh like stallions,
12 your mother will be greatly ashamed;
she who gave you birth will be disgraced.
She will be the least of the nations—
a wilderness, a dry land, a desert.
13 Because of the Lord’s anger she will not be inhabited
but will be completely desolate.
All who pass Babylon will be appalled;
they will scoff because of all her wounds.
14 “Take up your positions around Babylon,
all you who draw the bow.
Shoot at her Spare no arrows,
for she has sinned against the Lord.
15 Shout against her on every side
She surrenders, her towers fall,
her walls are torn down.
Since this is the vengeance of the Lord,
take vengeance on her;
do to her as she has done to others.
16 Cut off from Babylon the sower,
and the reaper with his sickle at harvest.
Because of the sword of the oppressor
let everyone return to their own people,
let everyone flee to their own land.
17 “Israel is a scattered flock
that lions have chased away.
The first to devour them
was the king of Assyria;
the last to crush their bones
was Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon.”
18 Therefore this is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says:
“I will punish the king of Babylon and his land
as I punished the king of Assyria.
19 But I will bring Israel back to their own pasture,
and they will graze on Carmel and Bashan;
their appetite will be satisfied
on the hills of Ephraim and Gilead.

20 In those days, at that time,”
says the Lord,
“search will be made for Israel’s guilt,
but there will be none,
and for the sins of Judah,
but none will be found,
for I will forgive the remnant I spare.

21 “Attack the land of Merathaim
and those who live in Pekod.
Pursue, kill and completely destroy them,”
says the Lord.

“Do everything I have commanded you.

22 The noise of battle is in the land,
the noise of great destruction

23 How broken and shattered
is the hammer of the whole earth

How desolate is Babylon
among the nations

24 I set a trap for you, Babylon,
and you were caught before you knew it;
you were found and captured
because you opposed the Lord.

25 The Lord has opened his arsenal
and brought out the weapons of his wrath,
for the Sovereign Lord Almighty has work to do
in the land of the Babylonians.

26 Come against her from afar.
Break open her granaries;
pile her up like heaps of grain.

Completely destroy her
and leave her no remnant.

27 Kill all her young bulls;
let them go down to the slaughter
Woe to them For their day has come,
the time for them to be punished.

28 Listen to the fugitives and refugees from Babylon
declaring in Zion
how the Lord our God has taken vengeance,
vengeance for his temple.

29 “Summon archers against Babylon,
all those who draw the bow.

Encamp all around her;
let no one escape.
Repay her for her deeds;
do to her as she has done.
For she has defied the Lord,
the Holy One of Israel.
30 Therefore, her young men will fall in the streets;
all her soldiers will be silenced in that day,”
says the Lord.
31 “See, I am against you, you arrogant one,”
says the Lord, the Lord Almighty,
“for your day has come,
the time for you to be punished.
32 The arrogant one will stumble and fall
and no one will help her up;
I will kindle a fire in her towns
that will consume all who are around her.”
33 This is what the Lord Almighty says:
“The people of Israel are oppressed,
and the people of Judah as well.
All their captors hold them fast,
refusing to let them go.
34 Yet their Redeemer is strong;
the Lord Almighty is his name.
He will vigorously defend their cause
so that he may bring rest to their land,
but unrest to those who live in Babylon.
35 “A sword against the Babylonians”
says the Lord—
“against those who live in Babylon
and against her officials and wise men
36 A sword against her false prophets
They will become fools.
A sword against her warriors
They will be filled with terror.
37 A sword against her horses and chariots
and all the foreigners in her ranks
They will become weaklings.
A sword against her treasures
They will be plundered.
38 A drought on her waters

They will dry up.
For it is a land of idols,
idols that will go mad with terror.

39 “So desert creatures and hyenas will live there,
and there the owl will dwell.

It will never again be inhabited
or lived in from generation to generation.

40 As I overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah
along with their neighboring towns,”

says the Lord,
“so no one will live there;
no people will dwell in it.

41 “Look An army is coming from the north;
a great nation and many kings
are being stirred up from the ends of the earth.

42 They are armed with bows and spears;
they are cruel and without mercy.

They sound like the roaring sea
as they ride on their horses;
they come like men in battle formation
to attack you, Daughter Babylon.

43 The king of Babylon has heard reports about them,
and his hands hang limp.

Anguish has gripped him,
pain like that of a woman in labor.

44 Like a lion coming up from Jordan’s thickets
to a rich pastureland,

I will chase Babylon from its land in an instant.

Who is the chosen one I will appoint for this?
Who is like me and who can challenge me?
And what shepherd can stand against me?”

45 Therefore, hear what the Lord has planned against Babylon,
what he has purposed against the land of the Babylonians:

The young of the flock will be dragged away;
their pasture will be appalled at their fate.

46 At the sound of Babylon’s capture the earth will tremble;
its cry will resound among the nations.

CHAPTER 51

1 This is what the Lord says:

“See, I will stir up the spirit of a destroyer
against Babylon and the people of Leb Kamai.

2 I will send foreigners to Babylon
to winnow her and to devastate her land;
they will oppose her on every side
in the day of her disaster.

3 Let not the archer string his bow,
nor let him put on his armor.

Do not spare her young men;
completely destroy her army.

4 They will fall down slain in Babylon,
fatally wounded in her streets.

5 For Israel and Judah have not been forsaken
by their God, the Lord Almighty,
though their land is full of Sinning
before the Holy One of Israel.

6 “Flee from Babylon
Run for your lives
Do not be destroyed because of her Sins.

It is time for the Lord’s vengeance;
he will repay her what she deserves.

7 Babylon was a gold cup in the Lord’s hand;
she made the whole earth drunk.

The nations drank her wine;
therefore they have now gone mad.

8 Babylon will suddenly fall and be broken.
Wail over her

Get balm for her pain;
perhaps she can be healed.

9 ““We would have healed Babylon,
but she cannot be healed;
let us leave her and each go to our own land,
for her judgment reaches to the skies,
it rises as high as the heavens.’

10 The Lord has Vindicated us;
come, let us tell in Zion
what the Lord our God has done.’

11 “Sharpen the arrows,

take up the shields
The Lord has stirred up the kings of the Medes,
because his purpose is to destroy Babylon.
The Lord will take vengeance,
vengeance for his temple.
12 Lift up a banner against the walls of Babylon
Reinforce the guard,
station the watchmen,
prepare an ambush
The Lord will carry out his purpose,
his decree against the people of Babylon.
13 You who live by many waters
and are rich in treasures,
your end has come,
the time for you to be destroyed.
14 The Lord Almighty has sworn by himself:
I will surely fill you with troops, as with a swarm of locusts,
and they will shout in triumph over you.
15 “God made the earth by his power;
He founded the world by His wisdom
and stretched out the heavens by His understanding.
16 When he thunders, the waters in the heavens roar;
he makes clouds rise from the ends of the earth.
He sends lightning with the rain
and brings out the wind from his storehouses.
17 “Everyone is senseless and without knowledge;
every goldsmith is shamed by his idols.
The images he makes are a fraud;
they have no breath in them.
18 They are worthless, the objects of mockery;
when their judgment comes, they will perish.
19 He who is the Portion of Jacob is not like these,
for he is the Maker of all things,
including the people of his inheritance—
the Lord Almighty is his name.
20 “You are my war club,
my weapon for battle—
with you I shatter nations,
with you I destroy kingdoms,
21 with you I shatter horse and rider,
with you I shatter chariot and driver,

22 with you I shatter man and woman,
with you I shatter old man and youth,
with you I shatter young man and young woman,
23 with you I shatter shepherd and flock,
with you I shatter farmer and oxen,
with you I shatter governors and officials.

24 “Before your eyes I will repay Babylon and all who live in Babylonia for all the wrong they have done in Zion,” says the Lord.

25 “I am against you, you destroying mountain,
you who destroy the whole earth,”
says the Lord.

“I will stretch out my hand against you,
roll you off the cliffs,
and make you a burned-out mountain.

26 No rock will be taken from you for a cornerstone,
nor any stone for a foundation,
for you will be desolate forever,”
says the Lord.

27 “Lift up a banner in the land
Blow the trumpet among the nations
Prepare the nations for battle against her;
summon against her these kingdoms:
Ararat, Minni and Ashkenaz.

Appoint a commander against her;
send up horses like a swarm of locusts.

28 Prepare the nations for battle against her—
the kings of the Medes,
their governors and all their officials,
and all the countries they rule.

29 The land trembles and writhes,
for the Lord’s purposes against Babylon stand—
to lay waste the land of Babylon
so that no one will live there.

30 Babylon’s warriors have stopped fighting;
they remain in their strongholds.

Their strength is exhausted;
they have become weaklings.

Her dwellings are set on fire;
the bars of her gates are broken.

31 One courier follows another
and messenger follows messenger

to announce to the king of Babylon
that his entire city is captured,
32 the river crossings seized,
the marshes set on fire,
and the soldiers terrified.”

33 This is what the Lord Almighty, the God of Israel, says:

“Daughter Babylon is like a threshing floor
at the time it is trampled;
the time to harvest her will soon come.”

34 “Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon has devoured us,
he has thrown us into confusion,
he has made us an empty jar.

Like a serpent he has swallowed us
and filled his stomach with our delicacies,
and then has spewed us out.

35 May the violence done to our flesh be on Babylon,”
say the inhabitants of Zion.

“May our blood be on those who live in Babylonia,”
says Jerusalem.

36 Therefore this is what the Lord says:

“See, I will defend your cause
and avenge you;

I will dry up her sea
and make her springs dry.

37 Babylon will be a heap of ruins,
a haunt of jackals,
an object of horror and scorn,
a place where no one lives.

38 Her people all roar like young lions,
they growl like lion cubs.

39 But while they are aroused,
I will set out a feast for them
and make them drunk,
so that they shout with laughter—
then sleep forever and not awake,”
says the Lord.

40 “I will bring them down
like lambs to the slaughter,
like rams and goats.

41 “How Sheshak will be captured,
the boast of the whole earth seized
How desolate Babylon will be
among the nations
42 The sea will rise over Babylon;
its roaring waves will cover her.
43 Her towns will be desolate,
a dry and desert land,
a land where no one lives,
through which no one travels.
44 I will punish Bel in Babylon
and make him spew out what he has swallowed.
The nations will no longer stream to him.
And the wall of Babylon will fall.
45 “Come out of her, my people
Run for your lives
Run from the fierce anger of the Lord.
46 Do not lose heart or be afraid
when rumors are heard in the land;
one rumor comes this year, another the next,
rumors of violence in the land
and of ruler against ruler.
47 For the time will surely come
when I will punish the idols of Babylon;
her whole land will be disgraced
and her slain will all lie fallen within her.
48 Then heaven and earth and all that is in them
will shout for joy over Babylon,
for out of the north
destroyers will attack her,”
says the Lord.
49 “Babylon must fall because of Israel’s slain,
just as the slain in all the earth
have fallen because of Babylon.
50 You who have escaped the sword,
leave and do not linger
Remember the Lord in a distant land,
and call to mind Jerusalem.”
51 “We are disgraced,
for we have been insulted
and shame covers our faces,

because foreigners have entered
the holy places of the Lord's house."

52 "But days are coming," says the Lord,
"when I will punish her idols,
and throughout her land
the wounded will groan.

53 Even if Babylon ascends to the heavens
and fortifies her lofty stronghold,
I will send destroyers against her,"
says the Lord.

54 "The sound of a cry comes from Babylon,
the sound of great destruction
from the land of the Babylonians.

55 The Lord will destroy Babylon;
he will silence her noisy din.
Waves of enemies will rage like great waters;
the roar of their voices will resound.

56 A destroyer will come against Babylon;
her warriors will be captured,
and their bows will be broken.

For the Lord is a God of retribution;
he will repay in full.

57 I will make her officials and wise men drunk,
her governors, officers and warriors as well;
they will sleep forever and not awake,"
says the King, whose name is the Lord Almighty.

58 This is what the Lord Almighty says:

"Babylon's thick wall will be leveled
and her high gates set on fire;
the peoples exhaust themselves for nothing,
the nations' labor is only fuel for the flames."

59 This is the message Jeremiah the prophet gave to the staff officer Seraiah son of Neriah, the son of Mahseiah, when he went to Babylon with Zedekiah king of Judah in the fourth year of his reign.

60 Jeremiah had written on a scroll about all the disasters that would come upon Babylon—all that had been recorded concerning Babylon.

61 He said to Seraiah, "When you get to Babylon, see that you read all these Words aloud. 62 Then say, 'Lord, you have said you will destroy this place, so that neither people nor animals will live in it; it will be desolate forever.'

63 When you finish reading this scroll, tie a stone to it and throw it into the Euphrates. 64 Then say, ‘So will Babylon sink to rise no more because of the disaster I will bring on her. And her people will fall.’”

The Words of Jeremiah end here.

END Book Of JEREMIAH

Book Of LAMENTATIONS

CHAPTER 1

1 How deserted lies the city,
 once so full of people
How like a widow is she,
 who once was great among the nations
She who was queen among the provinces
 has now become a slave.

2 Bitterly she weeps at night,
 tears are on her cheeks.
Among all her lovers
 there is no one to comfort her.
All her friends have betrayed her;
 they have become her enemies.

3 After affliction and harsh labor,
 Judah has gone into exile.
She dwells among the nations;
 she finds no resting place.
All who pursue her have overtaken her
 in the midst of her distress.

4 The roads to Zion mourn,
 for no one comes to her appointed festivals.
All her gateways are desolate,
 her priests groan,
her young women grieve,
 and she is in bitter anguish.

5 Her foes have become her masters;
 her enemies are at ease.
The Lord has brought her grief
 because of her many sins.
Her children have gone into exile,
 captive before the foe.

6 All the splendor has departed
 from Daughter Zion.
Her princes are like deer
 that find no pasture;
in weakness they have fled
 before the pursuer.

7 In the days of her affliction and wandering
Jerusalem remembers all the treasures
that were hers in days of old.

When her people fell into enemy hands,
there was no one to help her.

Her enemies looked at her
and laughed at her destruction.

8 Jerusalem has sinned greatly
and so has become unclean.

All who honored her despise her,
for they have all seen her naked;
she herself groans
and turns away.

9 Her filthiness clung to her skirts;
she did not consider her future.

Her fall was astounding;
there was none to comfort her.

“Look, Lord, on my affliction,
for the enemy has triumphed.”

10 The enemy laid hands
on all her treasures;

she saw pagan nations
enter her sanctuary—
those you had forbidden
to enter your assembly.

11 All her people groan
as they search for bread;
they barter their treasures for food
to keep themselves alive.

“Look, Lord, and consider,
for I am despised.”

12 “Is it nothing to you, all you who pass by?
Look around and see.

Is any suffering like my suffering
that was inflicted on me,
that the Lord brought on me
in the day of his fierce anger?

13 “From on high he sent fire,
sent it down into my bones.

He spread a net for my feet
and turned me back.

He made me desolate,
faint all the day long.

14 “My sins have been bound into a yoke;
by his hands they were woven together.

They have been hung on my neck,
and the Lord has sapped my strength.

He has given me into the hands
of those I cannot withstand.

15 “The Lord has rejected
all the warriors in my midst;
he has summoned an army against me
to crush my young men.

In his winepress the Lord has trampled
Virgin Daughter Judah.

16 “This is why I weep
and my eyes overflow with tears.

No one is near to comfort me,
no one to restore my spirit.

My children are destitute
because the enemy has prevailed.”

17 Zion stretches out her hands,
but there is no one to comfort her.

The Lord has decreed for Jacob
that his neighbors become his foes;

Jerusalem has become
an unclean thing among them.

18 “The Lord is righteous,
yet I rebelled against his command.

Listen, all you peoples;
look on my suffering.

My young men and young women
have gone into exile.

19 “I called to my allies
but they betrayed me.

My priests and my elders
perished in the city
while they searched for food

to keep themselves alive.

20 “See, Lord, how distressed I am

I am in torment within,
and in my heart I am disturbed,
for I have been most rebellious.

Outside, the sword bereaves;
inside, there is only death.

21 “People have heard my groaning,
but there is no one to comfort me.

All my enemies have heard of my distress;
they rejoice at what you have done.

May you bring the day you have announced
so they may become like me.

22 “Let all their wickedness come before you;
deal with them

as you have dealt with me
because of all my sins.

My groans are many
and my heart is faint.”

CHAPTER 2

1 How the Lord has covered Daughter Zion
with the cloud of his anger

He has hurled down the splendor of Israel
from heaven to earth;

he has not remembered his footstool
in the day of his anger.

2 Without pity the Lord has swallowed up
all the dwellings of Jacob;

in his wrath he has torn down
the strongholds of Daughter Judah.

He has brought her kingdom and its princes
down to the ground in dishonor.

3 In fierce anger he has cut off
every horn of Israel.

He has withdrawn his right hand
at the approach of the enemy.

He has burned in Jacob like a flaming fire
that consumes everything around it.

4 Like an enemy he has strung his bow;
his right hand is ready.

Like a foe he has slain
all who were pleasing to the eye;
he has poured out his wrath like fire
on the tent of Daughter Zion.

5 The Lord is like an enemy;
he has swallowed up Israel.
He has swallowed up all her palaces
and destroyed her strongholds.
He has multiplied mourning and lamentation
for Daughter Judah.

6 He has laid waste his dwelling like a garden;
he has destroyed his place of meeting.
The Lord has made Zion forget
her appointed festivals and her Sabbaths;
in his fierce anger he has spurned
both king and priest.

7 The Lord has rejected his altar
and abandoned his sanctuary.
He has given the walls of her palaces
into the hands of the enemy;
they have raised a shout in the house of the Lord
as on the day of an appointed festival.

8 The Lord determined to tear down
the wall around Daughter Zion.
He stretched out a measuring line
and did not withhold his hand from destroying.
He made ramparts and walls lament;
together they wasted away.

9 Her gates have sunk into the ground;
their bars he has broken and destroyed.
Her king and her princes are exiled among the nations,
the law is no more,
and her prophets no longer find
visions from the Lord.

10 The elders of Daughter Zion
sit on the ground in silence;
they have sprinkled dust on their heads

and put on sackcloth.
The young women of Jerusalem
have bowed their heads to the ground.

11 My eyes fail from weeping,
I am in torment within;
my heart is poured out on the ground
because my people are destroyed,
because children and infants faint
in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers,
“Where is bread and wine?”
as they faint like the wounded
in the streets of the city,
as their lives ebb away
in their mothers’ arms.

13 What can I say for you?
With what can I compare you,
Daughter Jerusalem?
To what can I liken you,
that I may comfort you,
Virgin Daughter Zion?
Your wound is as deep as the sea.
Who can heal you?

14 The visions of your prophets
were false and worthless;
they did not expose your sin
to ward off your captivity.
The prophecies they gave you
were false and misleading.

15 All who pass your way
clap their hands at you;
they scoff and shake their heads
at Daughter Jerusalem:
“Is this the city that was called
the perfection of beauty,
the joy of the whole earth?”

16 All your enemies open their mouths
wide against you;
they scoff and gnash their teeth

and say, "We have swallowed her up.
This is the day we have waited for;
we have lived to see it."

17 The Lord has done what he planned;
he has fulfilled his word,
which he decreed long ago.

He has overthrown you without pity,
he has let the enemy gloat over you,
he has exalted the horn of your foes.

18 The hearts of the people
cry out to the Lord.

You walls of Daughter Zion,
let your tears flow like a river
day and night;
give yourself no relief,
your eyes no rest.

19 Arise, cry out in the night,
as the watches of the night begin;
pour out your heart like water
in the presence of the Lord.
Lift up your hands to him
for the lives of your children,
who faint from hunger
at every street corner.

20 "Look, Lord, and consider:
Whom have you ever treated like this?
Should women eat their offspring,
the children they have cared for?
Should priest and prophet be killed
in the sanctuary of the Lord?

21 "Young and old lie together
in the dust of the streets;
my young men and young women
have fallen by the sword.
You have slain them in the day of your anger;
you have slaughtered them without pity.

22 "As you summon to a feast day,
so you summoned against me terrors on every side.
In the day of the Lord's anger

no one escaped or survived;
those I cared for and reared
my enemy has destroyed.”

CHAPTER 3

- 1 I am the man who has seen affliction
by the rod of the Lord’s wrath.
- 2 He has driven me away and made me walk
in darkness rather than light;
- 3 indeed, he has turned his hand against me
again and again, all day long.
- 4 He has made my skin and my flesh grow old
and has broken my bones.
- 5 He has besieged me and surrounded me
with bitterness and hardship.
- 6 He has made me dwell in darkness
like those long dead.
- 7 He has walled me in so I cannot escape;
he has weighed me down with chains.
- 8 Even when I call out or cry for help,
he shuts out my prayer.
- 9 He has barred my way with blocks of stone;
he has made my paths crooked.
- 10 Like a bear lying in wait,
like a lion in hiding,
- 11 he dragged me from the path and mangled me
and left me without help.
- 12 He drew his bow
and made me the target for his arrows.
- 13 He pierced my heart
with arrows from his quiver.
- 14 I became the laughingstock of all my people;
they mock me in song all day long.
- 15 He has filled me with bitter herbs
and given me gall to drink.
- 16 He has broken my teeth with gravel;
he has trampled me in the dust.
- 17 I have been deprived of peace;
I have forgotten what prosperity is.

18 So I say, "My splendor is gone
and all that I had hoped from the Lord."
19 I remember my affliction and my wandering,
the bitterness and the gall.
20 I well remember them,
and my soul is downcast within me.
21 Yet this I call to mind
and therefore I have hope:
22 Because of the Lord's great Love --we are not consumed,
for his compassions never fail.
23 They are new every morning;
Great is your Faithfulness.
24 I say to myself, "The Lord is my portion;
therefore I will Wait for God."
25 The Lord is good to those whose hope is in him,
to the one who seeks him;
26 it is good to Wait Quietly
for the Salvation of the Lord.
27 It is good for a man to bear the yoke
while he is young.
28 Let him sit alone in silence,
for the Lord has laid it on him.
29 Let him bury his face in the dust—
there may yet be hope.
30 Let him offer his cheek to one who would strike him,
and let him be filled with disgrace.
31 For no one is cast off
by the Lord forever.
32 Though he brings grief, He will show compassion,
so great is his unfailing love.
33 For he does not willingly bring affliction
or grief to anyone.
34 To crush underfoot
all prisoners in the land,
35 to deny people their rights
before the Most High,
36 to deprive them of justice—
would not the Lord see such things?
37 Who can speak and have it happen

if the Lord has not decreed it?
38 Is it not from the mouth of the Most High
that both calamities and good things come?
39 Why should the living complain
when Punished for Their Sins?
40 Let us examine our ways and test them,
and let us return to the Lord.
41 Let us lift up our hearts and our hands
to God in heaven, and say:
42 “We have sinned and rebelled
and you have not forgiven.

43 “You have covered yourself with anger and pursued us;
you have slain without pity.

44 You have covered yourself with a cloud
so that no prayer can get through.

45 You have made us scum and refuse
among the nations.

46 “All our enemies have opened their mouths
wide against us.

47 We have suffered terror and pitfalls,
ruin and destruction.”

48 Streams of tears flow from my eyes
because my people are destroyed.

49 My eyes will flow unceasingly,
without relief,

50 until the Lord looks down
from heaven and sees.

51 What I see brings grief to my soul
because of all the women of my city.

52 Those who were my enemies without cause
hunted me like a bird.

53 They tried to end my life in a pit
and threw stones at me;

54 the waters closed over my head,
and I thought I was about to perish.

55 I called on your name, Lord,
from the depths of the pit.

56 You heard my plea: “Do not close your ears
to my cry for relief.”

57 You came near when I called you,
and you said, “Do Not Fear.”

58 You, Lord, took up my case;
you redeemed my life.

59 Lord, you have seen the wrong done to me.
Uphold my cause

60 You have seen the depth of their vengeance,
all their plots against me.

61 Lord, you have heard their insults,
all their plots against me—

62 what my enemies whisper and mutter
against me all day long.

63 Look at them Sitting or standing,
they mock me in their songs.

64 Pay them back what they deserve, Lord,
for what their hands have done.

65 Put a veil over their hearts,
and may your curse be on them

66 Pursue them in anger and destroy them
from under the heavens of the Lord.

CHAPTER 4

1]How the gold has lost its luster,
the fine gold become dull
The sacred gems are scattered
at every street corner.

2 How the precious children of Zion,
once worth their weight in gold,
are now considered as Pots of Clay,
the work of a potter’s hands

3 Even jackals offer their breasts
to nurse their young,
but my people have become heartless
like ostriches in the desert.

4 Because of thirst the infant’s tongue
sticks to the roof of its mouth;
the children beg for bread,
but no one gives it to them.

5 Those who once ate delicacies

are destitute in the streets.
Those brought up in royal purple
now lie on ash heaps.

6 The punishment of my people
is greater than that of Sodom,
which was overthrown in a moment
without a hand turned to help her.

7 Their princes were brighter than snow
and whiter than milk,
their bodies more ruddy than rubies,
their appearance like lapis lazuli.

8 But now they are blacker than soot;
they are not recognized in the streets.
Their skin has shriveled on their bones;
it has become as dry as a stick.

9 Those killed by the sword are better off
than those who die of famine;
racked with hunger, they waste away
for lack of food from the field.

10 With their own hands compassionate women
have cooked their own children,
who became their food
when my people were destroyed.

11 The Lord has given full vent to his wrath;
he has poured out his fierce anger.
He kindled a fire in Zion
that consumed her foundations.

12 The kings of the earth did not believe,
nor did any of the peoples of the world,
that enemies and foes could enter
the gates of Jerusalem.

13 But it happened because of the sins of her prophets
and the iniquities of her priests,
who shed within her
the blood of the righteous.

14 Now they grope through the streets
as if they were blind.
They are so defiled with blood

that no one dares to touch their garments.

15 “Go away You are unclean” people cry to them.

“Away Away Don’t touch us”

When they flee and wander about,

people among the nations say,

“They can stay here no longer.”

16 The Lord himself has scattered them;

he no longer watches over them.

The priests are shown no honor,

the elders no favor.

17 Moreover, our eyes failed,

looking in vain for help;

from our towers we watched

for a nation that could not save us.

18 People stalked us at every step,

so we could not walk in our streets.

Our end was near, our days were numbered,

for our end had come.

19 Our pursuers were swifter

than eagles in the sky;

they chased us over the mountains

and lay in wait for us in the desert.

20 The Lord’s anointed, our very life breath,

was caught in their traps.

We thought that under his shadow

we would live among the nations.

21 Rejoice and be glad, Daughter Edom,

you who live in the land of Uz.

But to you also the cup will be passed;

you will be drunk and stripped naked.

22 Your punishment will end, Daughter Zion;

he will not prolong your exile.

But he will punish your sin, Daughter Edom,

and expose your wickedness.

CHAPTER 5

- 1 Remember, Lord, what has happened to us;
look, and see our disgrace.
- 2 Our inheritance has been turned over to strangers,
our homes to foreigners.
- 3 We have become fatherless,
our mothers are widows.
- 4 We must buy the water we drink;
our wood can be had only at a price.
- 5 Those who pursue us are at our heels;
we are weary and find no rest.
- 6 We submitted to Egypt and Assyria
to get enough bread.
- 7 Our ancestors sinned and are no more,
and we bear their punishment.
- 8 Slaves rule over us,
and there is no one to free us from their hands.
- 9 We get our bread at the risk of our lives
because of the sword in the desert.
- 10 Our skin is hot as an oven,
feverish from hunger.
- 11 Women have been violated in Zion,
and virgins in the towns of Judah.
- 12 Princes have been hung up by their hands;
elders are shown no respect.
- 13 Young men toil at the millstones;
boys stagger under loads of wood.
- 14 The elders are gone from the city gate;
the young men have stopped their music.
- 15 Joy is gone from our hearts;
our dancing has turned to mourning.
- 16 The crown has fallen from our head.
Woe to us, for we have sinned
- 17 Because of this our hearts are faint,
because of these things our eyes grow dim
- 18 for Mount Zion, which lies desolate,
with jackals prowling over it.
- 19 You, Lord, reign forever;
your throne endures from generation to generation.
- 20 Why do you always forget us?

Why do you forsake us so long?
21 Restore us to yourself, Lord, that we may return;
renew our days as of old
22 unless you have utterly rejected us
and are angry with us beyond measure.

END Book Of LAMENTATIONS

Book of EZEKIEL

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of EZEKIEL:

--Ezekiel sees a vision of God on his throne. God was a consuming fire. His Voice was like a waterfall or rushing water.

--God tells Ezekiel--"I am sending you to my people as a Prophet. They are a rebellious house."

--"You must warn the wicked to Repent--and the righteous to not do wickedly."

--"I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked therefore repent of your sins and live."

--In Chapter 28--the devil is described in heaven before he rebelled and fell.

--God says, "I will vindicate the Holiness of my great Name."

Book Of EZEKIEL

CHAPTER 1

1 Now it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, on the fifth day of the month, as I/Ezekiel was among the captives by the River Chebar, that the heavens were opened and I saw Visions of God.

2 On the fifth day of the month, which was in the fifth year of King Jehoiachin's captivity, 3 the Word of the Lord came expressly to Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans by the River Chebar; and the hand of the Lord was upon him there.

4 Then I looked, and behold, a whirlwind was coming out of the north, a great cloud with raging fire engulfing itself; and brightness was all around it and radiating out of its midst like the color of amber, out of the midst of the fire.

5 Also from within it came the likeness of four living creatures. And their was their appearance: they had the likeness of a man. 6 Each one had four faces, and each one had four wings.

7 Their legs were straight, and the soles of their feet were like the soles of calves' feet. They sparkled like the color of burnished bronze. 8 The hands of a man were under their wings on their four sides; and each of the four had faces and wings. 9 Their wings touched one another. The creatures did not turn when they went, but each one went straight forward.

10 As for the likeness of their faces, each had the face of a man; each of the four had the face of a lion on the right side, each of the four had the face of an ox on the left side, and each of the four had the face of an eagle.

11 Thus were their faces. Their wings stretched upward; two wings of each one touched one another, and two covered their bodies. 12 And each one went straight forward; they went wherever the spirit wanted to go, and they did not turn when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, like the appearance of torches going back and forth among the living creatures. The fire was bright, and out of the fire went lightning. 14 And the living creatures ran back and forth, in appearance like a flash of lightning.

15 Now as I looked at the living creatures, behold, a wheel was on the earth beside each living creature with its four faces. 16 The appearance of the wheels and their workings was like the color of beryl, and all four had the same likeness. The appearance of their workings was, as it were, a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they moved, they went toward any one of four directions; they did not turn aside when they went. 18 As for their rims, they were so high they were awesome; and their rims were full of eyes, all around the four of them. 19 When the living creatures

went, the wheels went beside them; and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 Wherever the spirit wanted to go, they went, because there the spirit went; and the wheels were lifted together with them, for the spirit of the living creatures was in the wheels. 21 When those went, these went; when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up together with them, for the spirit of the living creatures was in the wheels.

22 The likeness of the firmament above the heads of the living creatures was like the color of an awesome crystal, stretched out over their heads. 23 And under the firmament their wings spread out straight, one toward another. Each one had two which covered one side, and each one had two which covered the other side of the body.

24 When they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of many waters, like the voice of the Almighty, a tumult like the noise of an army; and when they stood still, they let down their wings. 25 A voice came from above the firmament that was over their heads; whenever they stood, they let down their wings.

26 And above the firmament over their heads was the likeness of a Throne, in appearance like a sapphire stone; on the likeness of the throne was a likeness with the appearance of a man high above it.

27 Also from the appearance of their waist and upward I saw, as it were, the color of amber with the appearance of Fire all around within it; and from the appearance of their waist and downward I saw, as it were, the appearance of Fire with brightness all around.

28 Like the appearance of a Rainbow in a cloud on a rainy day, so was the appearance of the brightness all around it.

There was the appearance of the likeness of the Glory of God Almighty.

So when I saw it, I fell on my face, and I heard a voice of One speaking.

CHAPTER 2

1 And He said to me, “Son of man, stand on your feet, and I will speak to you.” 2 Then the Spirit entered me when He spoke to me, and set me on my feet; and I heard Him who spoke to me. 3 And He said to me: “Son of man, I am sending you to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that has Rebelled against Me; they and their fathers have transgressed against Me to their very day.

4 For they are impudent/obstinate and stubborn children. I am sending you to them, and you shall say to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God.’

5 As for them, whether they hear or whether they refuse—for they are a rebellious house—yet they will know that a Prophet has been among them.

6 “And you, son of man, do not be afraid of them nor be afraid of their Words, though briers and thorns are with you and you dwell among scorpions; do not be afraid of their Words or dismayed by their looks, though they are a rebellious house. 7 You shall speak My Words to them, whether they hear or whether they refuse, for they are rebellious.

8 But you, son of man, hear what I say to you. Do not be rebellious like that rebellious house; open your mouth and eat what I give you.”

9 Now when I looked, there was a hand stretched out to me; and behold, a scroll of a book was in it. 10 Then He spread it before me; and there was writing on the inside and on the outside, and written on it were lamentations and mourning and woe.

CHAPTER 3

1 Moreover He said to me, “Son of man, eat what you find; eat their scroll, and go, speak to the house of Israel.” 2 So I opened my mouth, and He caused me to eat that scroll.

3 And He said to me, “Son of man, feed your belly, and fill your stomach with their scroll that I give you.” So I ate, and it was in my mouth like honey in sweetness.

4 Then He said to me: “Son of man, go to the house of Israel and speak with My Words to them. 5 For you are not sent to a people of unfamiliar speech and of hard language, but to the house of Israel, 6 not to many people of unfamiliar speech and of hard language, whose Words you cannot understand. Surely, had I sent you to them, they would have listened to you.

7 But the house of Israel will not listen to you, because they will not listen to Me; for all the house of Israel are impudent and hard-hearted.

8 Behold, I have made your face strong against their faces, and your forehead strong against their foreheads. 9 Like adamant stone, harder than flint, I have made your forehead; do Not be Afraid of them, nor be dismayed/scared at their looks, though they are a rebellious house.”

10 Moreover He said to me: “Son of man, receive into your heart all My Words that I speak to you, and hear with your ears. 11 And go, get to the captives, to the children of your people, and speak to them and tell them, ‘Thus says the Lord God,’ whether they hear, or whether they refuse.”

12 Then the Spirit lifted me up, and I heard behind me a great thunderous voice: “Blessed is the Glory of the Lord from their place” 13 I also heard the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels beside them, and a great thunderous noise.

14 So the Spirit lifted me up and took me away, and I went in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but the hand of the Lord was strong upon me. 15 Then I came to the captives

at Tel Abib, who dwelt by the River Chebar; and I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them seven days.

16 Now it came to pass at the end of seven days that the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 17 “Son of man, I have made you a watchman for the house of Israel; therefore hear a Word from My mouth, and give them warning from Me:

18 When I say to the wicked, ‘You shall surely die,’ and you give them no warning, nor speak to warn the wicked from their wicked way, to save their life, that same wicked man shall die in their iniquity; but their blood I will require at your hand.

19 Yet, if you warn the wicked, and he does not turn from their wickedness, nor from their wicked way, he shall die in their iniquity; but you have delivered your soul.

20 “Again, when a righteous person turns from their righteousness and commits iniquity, and I lay a stumbling block before him, he shall die; because you did not give him warning, he shall die in their sin, and their righteousness which he has done shall not be remembered; but their blood I will require at your hand.

21 Nevertheless if you Warn the Righteous person--that the Righteous should Not Sin, and they do not sin, they shall surely Live because--They Took Warning; also you will have delivered your soul.”

22 Then the hand of the Lord was upon me there, and He said to me, “Arise, go out into the plain, and there I shall talk with you.”

23 So I arose and went out into the plain, and behold, the Glory of the Lord stood there, like the Glory which I saw by the River Chebar; and I fell on my face. 24 Then the Spirit entered me and set me on my feet, and spoke with me and said to me: “Go, shut yourself inside your house.

25 And you, O son of man, surely they will put ropes on you and bind you with them, so that you cannot go out among them. 26 I will make your tongue cling to the roof of your mouth, so that you shall be mute and not be one to rebuke them, for they are a rebellious house. 27 But when I speak with you, I will open your mouth, and you shall say to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God.’ He who hears, let him hear; and he who refuses, let him refuse; for they are a rebellious house.

CHAPTER 4

1 “You also, son of man, take a clay tablet and lay it before you, and portray on it a city, Jerusalem. 2 Lay siege against it, build a siege wall against it, and heap up a mound against it; set camps against it also, and place battering rams against it all around. 3 Moreover take for yourself an iron plate, and set it as an iron wall between you and the city. Set your face against it, and it shall be besieged, and you shall lay siege against it. This will be a sign to the house of Israel.

4 “Lie also on your left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it. According to the number of the days that you lie on it, you shall bear their iniquity. 5 For I have laid on you the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, three hundred and ninety days; so you shall bear the iniquity of the house of Israel. 6 And when you have completed them, lie again on your right side; then you shall bear the iniquity of the house of Judah forty days. I have laid on you a day for each year.

7 “Therefore you shall set your face toward the siege of Jerusalem; your arm shall be uncovered, and you shall prophesy against it. 8 And surely I will restrain you so that you cannot turn from one side to another till you have ended the days of your siege.

9 “Also take for yourself wheat, barley, beans, lentils, millet, and spelt; put them into one vessel, and make bread of them for yourself. During the number of days that you lie on your side, three hundred and ninety days, you shall eat it.

10 And your food which you eat shall be by weight, twenty shekels a day; from time to time you shall eat it. 11 You shall also drink water by measure, one-sixth of a hin; from time to time you shall drink. 12 And you shall eat it as barley cakes; and bake it using fuel of human waste in their sight.”

13 Then the Lord said, “So shall the children of Israel eat their defiled bread among the Gentiles, where I will drive them.”

14 So I said, “Ah, Lord God Indeed I have never defiled myself from my youth till now; I have never eaten what died of itself or was torn by beasts, nor has abominable flesh ever come into my mouth.”

15 Then He said to me, “See, I am giving you cow dung instead of human waste, and you shall prepare your bread over it.”

16 Moreover He said to me, “Son of man, surely I will cut off the supply of bread in Jerusalem; they shall eat bread by weight and with anxiety, and shall drink water by measure and with dread, 17 that they may lack bread and water, and be dismayed with one another, and waste away because of their iniquity/sinning.

CHAPTER 5

1 “And you, son of man, take a sharp sword, take it as a barber’s razor, and pass it over your head and your beard; then take scales to weigh and divide the hair. 2 You shall burn with fire one-third in the midst of the city, when the days of the siege are finished; then you shall take one-third and strike around it with the sword, and one-third you shall scatter in the wind: I will draw out a sword after them.

3 You shall also take a small number of them and bind them in the edge of your garment. 4 Then take some of them again and throw them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire. From there a fire will go out into all the house of Israel.

5 “Thus says the Lord God: ‘This is Jerusalem; I have set her in the midst of the nations and the countries all around her. 6 She has rebelled against My judgments by doing wickedness more than the nations, and against My statutes more than the countries that are all around her; for they have refused My judgments, and they have not walked in My statutes.’

7 Therefore thus says the Lord God: ‘Because you have multiplied disobedience more than the nations that are all around you, have not walked in My statutes nor kept My judgments, nor even done according to the judgments of the nations that are all around you’— 8 therefore thus says the Lord God: ‘Indeed I, even I, am against you and will execute judgments in your midst in the sight of the nations. 9 And I will do among you what I have never done, and the like of which I will never do again, because of all your abominations.

10 Therefore fathers shall eat their sons in your midst, and sons shall eat their fathers; and I will execute judgments among you, and all of you who remain I will scatter to all the winds.

11 ‘Therefore, as I live,’ says the Lord God, ‘surely, because you have defiled My sanctuary with all your detestable things and with all your abominations, therefore I will also diminish you; My eye will not spare, nor will I have any pity. 12 One-third of you shall die of the pestilence, and be consumed with famine in your midst; and one-third shall fall by the sword all around you; and I will scatter another third to all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.

13 ‘Thus shall My anger be spent, and I will cause My fury to rest upon them, and I will be avenged; and they shall know that I, the Lord, have spoken it in My zeal, when I have spent My fury upon them. 14 Moreover I will make you a waste and a reproach among the nations that are all around you, in the sight of all who pass by.

15 ‘So it shall be a reproach, a taunt, a lesson, and an astonishment to the nations that are all around you, when I execute judgments among you in anger and in fury and in furious rebukes. I, the Lord, have spoken. 16 When I send against them the terrible arrows of famine which shall be for destruction, which I will send to destroy you, I will increase the famine upon you and cut off your supply of bread.

17 So I will send against you famine and wild beasts, and they will bereave/attack you. Pestilence and blood shall pass through you, and I will bring the sword against you. I, the Lord, have spoken.’ ”

CHAPTER 6

1 Now the Word of the Lord came to me, saying: 2 “Son of man, set your face toward the mountains of Israel, and prophesy against them, 3 and say, ‘O mountains of Israel, hear the Word of the Lord God Thus says the Lord God to the mountains, to the hills, to the ravines, and to the valleys: “Indeed I, even I, will bring a sword against you, and I

will destroy your high places. 4 Then your altars shall be desolate, your incense altars shall be broken, and I will cast down your slain men before your idols.

5 And I will lay the corpses of the children of Israel before their idols, and I will scatter your bones all around your altars. 6 In all your dwelling places the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate, so that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, your idols may be broken and made to cease, your incense altars may be cut down, and your works may be abolished. 7 The slain shall fall in your midst, and you shall know that I am the Lord.

8 “Yet I will leave a Remnant, so that you may have some who escape the sword among the nations, when you are scattered through the countries. 9 Then those of you who escape will remember Me among the nations where they are carried captive, because I was crushed by their adulterous heart which has departed from Me, and by their eyes which play the whore after their idols; they will loathe themselves for the evils which they committed in all their abominations.

10 And they shall know that I am the Lord; I have not said in vain that I would bring their calamity upon them.”

11 ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Pound your fists and stamp your feet, and say, ‘Alas, for all the evil abominations of the house of Israel For they shall fall by the sword, by famine, and by pestilence. 12 He who is far off shall die by the pestilence, he who is near shall fall by the sword, and he who remains and is besieged shall die by the famine. Thus will I spend My fury upon them.

13 Then you shall know that I am the Lord, when their slain are among their idols all around their altars, on every high hill, on all the mountaintops, under every green tree, and under every thick oak, wherever they offered sweet incense to all their idols. 14 So I will stretch out My hand against them and make the land desolate, yes, more desolate than the wilderness toward Diblah, in all their dwelling places. Then they shall know that I am the Lord.’ ”

CHAPTER 7

1 Moreover the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 “And you, son of man, thus says the Lord God to the land of Israel:

‘An end The end has come upon the four corners of the land.

3 Now the end has come upon you,

And I will send My anger against you;

I will Judge you according to your ways/works.

And I will repay you for all your abominations.

4 My eye will not spare you,

Nor will I have pity;

But I will repay your ways,

And your abominations will be in your midst;
Then you shall know that I am the Lord'

5 "Thus says the Lord God:

'A disaster, a singular disaster;
Behold, it has come

6 An end has come,

The end has come;

It has dawned for you;

Behold, it has come

7 Doom has come to you, you who dwell in the land;

The time has come,

A day of trouble is near,

And not of rejoicing in the mountains.

8 Now upon you I will soon pour out My fury,

And spend My anger upon you;

I will judge you according to your ways,

And I will repay you for all your abominations.

9 'My eye will not spare,

Nor will I have pity;

I will repay you according to your ways,

And your abominations will be in your midst.

Then you shall know that I am the Lord who strikes.

10 'Behold, the day

Behold, it has come

Doom has gone out;

The rod has blossomed,

Pride has budded.

11 Violence has risen up into a rod of wickedness;

None of them shall remain,

None of their multitude,

None of them;

Nor shall there be wailing for them.

12 The time has come,

The day draws near.

'Let not the buyer rejoice,

Nor the seller mourn,

For wrath is on their whole multitude.

13 For the seller shall not return to what has been sold,

Though he may still be alive;

For the vision concerns the whole multitude,

And it shall not turn back;
No one will strengthen themselves
Who lives in iniquity.

14 'They have blown the trumpet and made everyone ready,
But no one goes to battle;
For My wrath is on all their multitude.

15 The sword is outside,
And the pestilence and famine within.
Whoever is in the field
Will die by the sword;
And whoever is in the city,
Famine and pestilence will devour them.

16 'Those who survive will escape and be on the mountains
Like doves of the valleys,
All of them mourning,
Each for their iniquity.

17 Every hand will be feeble,
And every knee will be as weak as water.

18 They will also be girded with sackcloth;
Horror will cover them;
Shame will be on every face,
Baldness on all their heads.

19 'They will throw their silver into the streets,
And their gold will be like refuse;
Their silver and their gold/money will not be able to deliver them
In the Day of the Wrath of the Lord;
They will not satisfy their souls,
Nor fill their stomachs,
Because it became their stumbling block of iniquity.

20 'As for the beauty of their ornaments,
He set it in majesty;
But they made from it
The images of their abominations—
Their detestable things;
Therefore I have made it
Like refuse to them.

21 I will give it as plunder
Into the hands of strangers,
And to the wicked of the earth as spoil;
And they shall defile it.

22 I will turn My face from them,
And they will defile My secret place;
For robbers shall enter it and defile it.

23 ‘Make a chain,
For the land is filled with crimes of blood,
And the city is full of violence.

24 Therefore I will bring the worst of the Gentiles,
And they will possess their houses;
I will cause the pomp of the strong to cease,
And their holy places shall be defiled.

25 Destruction comes;
They will seek peace, but there shall be none.

26 Disaster will come upon disaster,
And rumor will be upon rumor.
Then they will seek a vision from a Prophet;
But the law will perish from the priest,
And counsel from the elders.

27 ‘The king will mourn,
The prince will be clothed with desolation,
And the hands of the common people will tremble.
I will do to them according to their ways.
And according to what they deserve I will Judge them;
Then they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 8

1 And it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, on the fifth day of the month, as I sat in my house with the elders of Judah sitting before me, that the hand of the Lord God fell upon me there. 2 Then I looked, and there was a likeness, like the appearance of fire—from the appearance of their waist and downward, fire; and from their waist and upward, like the appearance of brightness, like the color of amber.

3 He stretched out the form of a hand, and took me by a lock of my hair; and the Spirit lifted me up between earth and heaven, and brought me in visions of God to Jerusalem, to the door of the north gate of the inner court, where the seat of the image/idol/statue of jealousy was, which provokes to jealousy. 4 And behold, the Glory of the God of Israel was there, like the vision that I saw in the plain.

5 Then He said to me, “Son of man, lift your eyes now toward the north.” So I lifted my eyes toward the north, and there, north of the altar gate, was their image of jealousy in the entrance.

6 Furthermore He said to me, “Son of man, do you see what they are doing, the

great abominations that the house of Israel commits here, to make Me go far away from My sanctuary? Now turn again, you will see greater abominations.” 7 So He brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, there was a hole in the wall. 8 Then He said to me, “Son of man, dig into the wall”; and when I dug into the wall, there was a door.

9 And He said to me, “Go in, and see the wicked abominations which they are doing there.”

10 So I went in and saw, and there—every sort of creeping thing, abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, portrayed all around on the walls. 11 And there stood before them seventy men of the elders of the house of Israel, and in their midst stood Jaazaniah the son of Shaphan. Each man had a censer in their hand, and a thick cloud of incense went up.

12 Then He said to me, “Son of man, have you seen what the elders of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the room of their idols? For they say, ‘The Lord does not see us, the Lord has forsaken the land.’ ”

13 And He said to me, “Turn again, and you will see greater abominations that they are doing.” 14 So He brought me to the door of the north gate of the Lord’s house; and to my dismay, women were sitting there weeping for Tammuz.

15 Then He said to me, “Have you seen their, O son of man? Turn again, you will see greater abominations than these.” 16 So He brought me into the inner court of the Lord’s house; and there, at the door of the temple of the Lord, between the porch and the altar, were about twenty-five men with their backs toward the temple of the Lord and their faces toward the east, and they were worshiping the sun toward the east.

17 And He said to me, “Have you seen their, O son of man? Is it a trivial thing to the house of Judah to commit the abominations which they commit here? For they have filled the land with violence; then they have returned to provoke Me to anger. Indeed they put the branch/curse to their nose. 18 Therefore I also will act in fury. My eye will not spare nor will I have pity; and though they cry in My ears with a loud voice, I will not hear them.”

CHAPTER 9

1 Then He called out in my hearing with a loud voice, saying, “Let those who have charge over the city draw near, each with a deadly weapon in their hand.” 2 And suddenly six men came from the direction of the upper gate, which faces north, each with their battle-ax in their hand. One man among them was clothed with linen and had a writer’s ink horn at their side. They went in and stood beside the bronze altar.

3 Now the Glory of the God of Israel had gone up from the cherub, where it had been, to the threshold of the temple. And He called to the man clothed with linen, who had the writer’s ink horn at their side; 4 and the Lord said to him, “Go through the midst of the

city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and put a mark on the foreheads of the people who sigh and cry over all the abominations that are done within it.”

5 To the others He said in my hearing, “Go after him through the city and kill; do not let your eye spare, nor have any pity. 6 Utterly slay old and young men, maidens and little children and women; but do not come near anyone on whom is the mark; and begin at My sanctuary.” So they began with the elders who were before the temple. 7 Then He said to them, “Defile the temple, and fill the courts with the slain. Go out” And they went out and killed in the city.

8 So it was, that while they were killing them, I was left alone; and I fell on my face and cried out, and said, “Ah, Lord God Will You destroy all the remnant of Israel in pouring out Your fury on Jerusalem?”

9 Then He said to me, “The iniquity/sinning of the house of Israel and Judah is exceedingly great, and the land is full of bloodshed, and the city full of perversity; for they say, ‘The Lord has forsaken the land, and the Lord does not see’ 10 And as for Me also, My eye will neither spare, nor will I have pity, but I will recompense their deeds on their own head.”

11 Just then, the man clothed with linen, who had the ink horn at their side, reported back and said, “I have done as You commanded me.”

CHAPTER 10

1 And I looked, and there in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubim, there appeared something like a sapphire stone, having the appearance of the likeness of a Throne. 2 Then He spoke to the man clothed with linen, and said, “Go in among the wheels, under the cherub, fill your hands with coals of fire from among the cherubim, and scatter them over the city.” And he went in as I watched.

3 Now the cherubim were standing on the south side of the temple when the man went in, and the cloud filled the inner court. 4 Then the Glory of the Lord went up from the cherub, and paused over the threshold of the temple; and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the Lord’s Glory. 5 And the sound of the wings of the cherubim was heard even in the outer court, like the voice of Almighty God when He speaks.

6 Then it happened, when He commanded the man clothed in linen, saying, “Take fire from among the wheels, from among the cherubim,” that he went in and stood beside the wheels. 7 And the cherub stretched out their hand from among the cherubim to the fire that was among the cherubim, and took some of it and put it into the hands of the man clothed with linen, who took it and went out. 8 The cherubim appeared to have the form of a man’s hand under their wings.

9 And when I looked, there were four wheels by the cherubim, one wheel by one cherub

and another wheel by each other cherub; the wheels appeared to have the color of a beryl stone. 10 As for their appearance, all four looked alike—as it were, a wheel in the middle of a wheel. 11 When they went, they went toward any of their four directions; they did not turn aside when they went, but followed in the direction the head was facing. They did not turn aside when they went.

12 And their whole body, with their back, their hands, their wings, and the wheels that the four had, were full of eyes all around. 13 As for the wheels, they were called in my hearing, “Wheel.”

14 Each one had four faces: the first face was the face of a cherub, the second face the face of a man, the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle. 15 And the cherubim were lifted up. their was the living creature I saw by the River Chebar. 16 When the cherubim went, the wheels went beside them; and when the cherubim lifted their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also did not turn from beside them.

17 When the cherubim stood still, the wheels stood still, and when one was lifted up, the other lifted itself up, for the spirit of the living creature was in them.

18 Then the Glory of the Lord departed from the threshold of the temple and stood over the cherubim. 19 And the cherubim lifted their wings and mounted up from the earth in my sight. When they went out, the wheels were beside them; and they stood at the door of the east gate of the Lord’s house, and the Glory of the God of Israel was above them.

20 their is the living creature I saw under the God of Israel by the River Chebar, and I knew they were cherubim. 21 Each one had four faces and each one four wings, and the likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings. 22 And the likeness of their faces was the same as the faces which I had seen by the River Chebar, their appearance and their persons. They each went straight forward.

CHAPTER 11

1 Then the Spirit lifted me up and brought me to the East Gate of the Lord’s house, which faces eastward; and there at the door of the gate were twenty-five men, among whom I saw Jaazaniah the son of Azzur, and Pelatiah the son of Benaiah, princes of the people. 2 And He said to me: “Son of man, these are the men who devise iniquity and give wicked counsel in their city, 3 who say, ‘The time is not near to build houses; their city is the caldron, and we are the meat.’ 4 Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man”

5 Then the Spirit of the Lord fell upon me, and said to me, “Speak ‘Thus says the Lord: “Thus you have said, O house of Israel; for I know the things that come into your mind. 6 You have multiplied your slain in their city, and you have filled its streets with the slain.” 7 Therefore thus says the Lord God: “Your slain whom you have laid in its midst, they are the meat, and their city is the caldron; but I shall bring you out of the

midst of it.

8 You have feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you,” says the Lord God. 9 “And I will bring you out of its midst, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and execute judgments on you. 10 You shall fall by the sword. I will judge you at the border of Israel. Then you shall know that I am the Lord. 11 their city shall not be your caldron, nor shall you be the meat in its midst. I will judge you at the border of Israel.

12 And you shall know that I am the Lord; for you have not walked in My statutes nor executed My judgments, but have done according to the customs of the Gentiles which are all around you.”

13 Now it happened, while I was prophesying, that Pelatiah the son of Benaiah died. Then I fell on my face and cried with a loud voice, and said, “Ah, Lord God Will You make a complete end of the remnant of Israel?”

14 Again the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 15 “Son of man, your brethren, your relatives, your countrymen, and all the house of Israel in its entirety, are those about whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, ‘Get far away from the Lord; their land has been given to us as a possession.’

16 Therefore say, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Although I have cast them far off among the Gentiles, and although I have scattered them among the countries, yet I shall be a little sanctuary for them in the countries where they have gone.” ’ 17 Therefore say, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “I will gather you from the peoples, assemble you from the countries where you have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Israel.”

’ 18 And they will go there, and they will take away all its detestable things and all its abominations from there.

19 Then I will give them one heart, and I will put a New Spirit within them, and take the stony heart out of their flesh, and give them a heart of flesh, 20 that they may walk in My statutes and keep My judgments and do them; and they shall be My people, and I will be their God.

21 But as for those whose hearts follow the desire for their detestable things and their abominations, I will recompense their deeds on their own heads,” says the Lord God.

22 So the cherubim lifted up their wings, with the wheels beside them, and the Glory of the God of Israel was high above them. 23 And the Glory of the Lord went up from the midst of the city and stood on the mountain, which is on the east side of the city.

24 Then the Spirit took me up and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Chaldea, to those in captivity. And the vision that I had seen went up from me. 25 So I spoke to those in captivity of all the things the Lord had shown me.

CHAPTER 12

1 Now the Word of the Lord came to me, saying: 2 “Son of man, you dwell in the midst of a rebellious house, which has eyes to see but does not see, and ears to hear but does not hear; for they are a rebellious house.

3 “Therefore, son of man, prepare your belongings for captivity, and go into captivity by day in their sight. You shall go from your place into captivity to another place in their sight. It may be that they will consider, though they are a rebellious house. 4 By day you shall bring out your belongings in their sight, as though going into captivity; and at evening you shall go in their sight, like those who go into captivity.

5 Dig through the wall in their sight, and carry your belongings out through it. 6 In their sight you shall bear them on your shoulders and carry them out at twilight; you shall cover your face, so that you cannot see the ground, for I have made you a sign to the house of Israel.”

7 So I did as I was commanded. I brought out my belongings by day, as though going into captivity, and at evening I dug through the wall with my hand. I brought them out at twilight, and I bore them on my shoulder in their sight.

8 And in the morning the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 9 “Son of man, has not the house of Israel, the rebellious house, said to you, ‘What are you doing?’ 10 Say to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “their burden concerns the prince in Jerusalem and all the house of Israel who are among them.” ’ 11 Say, ‘I am a sign to you. As I have done, so shall it be done to them; they shall be carried away into captivity.’

12 And the prince who is among them shall bear their belongings on their shoulder at twilight and go out. They shall dig through the wall to carry them out through it. He shall cover their face, so that he cannot see the ground with their eyes. 13 I will also spread My net over him, and he shall be caught in My snare. I will bring him to Babylon, to the land of the Chaldeans; yet he shall not see it, though he shall die there.

14 I will scatter to every wind all who are around him to help him, and all their troops; and I will draw out the sword after them.

15 “Then they shall know that I am the Lord, when I scatter them among the nations and disperse them throughout the countries. 16 But I will spare a few of their men from the sword, from famine, and from pestilence, that they may declare all their abominations among the Gentiles wherever they go. Then they shall know that I am the Lord.”

17 Moreover the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 18 “Son of man, eat your bread with quaking, and drink your water with trembling and anxiety. 19 And say to the people of the land, ‘Thus says the Lord God to the inhabitants of Jerusalem and to the land of Israel:

“They shall eat their bread with anxiety, and drink their water with dread, so that her land may be emptied of all who are in it, because of the violence of all those who dwell

in it. 20 Then the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall become desolate; and you shall know that I am the Lord.”

21 And the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 22 “Son of man, what is their proverb that you people have about the land of Israel, which says, ‘The days are prolonged, and every vision fails’?”

23 Tell them therefore, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “I will lay their proverb to rest, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel.”’ But say to them, ‘ “The days are at hand, and the fulfillment of every vision. 24 For no more shall there be any false vision or flattering divination within the house of Israel.

25 For I am the Lord. I speak, and the Word which I speak will come to pass; it will no more be postponed; for in your days, O rebellious house, I will say the Word and perform it,” says the Lord God.’ ”

26 Again the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 27 “Son of man, look, the house of Israel is saying, ‘The vision that he sees is for many days from now, and he prophesies of times far off.’ 28 Therefore say to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “None of My Words will be postponed any more, but the Word which I speak will be done,” says the Lord God.’ ”

CHAPTER 13

1 And the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 “Son of man, prophesy against the Prophets of Israel who prophesy, and say to those who prophesy out of their own heart, ‘Hear the Word of the Lord’ ”

3 Thus says the Lord God: “Woe to the foolish Prophets, who follow their own spirit and have seen nothing 4 O Israel, your Prophets are like foxes in the deserts. 5 You have not gone up into the gaps to build a wall for the house of Israel to stand in battle on the day of the Lord.

6 They have envisioned futility and false divination, saying, ‘Thus says the Lord’ But the Lord has not sent them; yet they hope that the Word may be confirmed. 7 Have you not seen a futile vision, and have you not spoken false divination? You say, ‘The Lord says,’ but I have not spoken.”

8 Therefore thus says the Lord God: “Because you have spoken nonsense and envisioned lies, therefore I am indeed against you,” says the Lord God. 9 “My hand will be against the Prophets who envision futility and who divine lies; they shall not be in the assembly of My people, nor be written in the record of the house of Israel, nor shall they enter into the land of Israel. Then you shall know that I am the Lord God.

10 “Because, indeed, because they have seduced My people, saying, ‘Peace’ when there is no peace—and one builds a wall, and they plaster it with untempered mortar— 11 say to those who plaster it with untempered mortar, that it will fall. There will be flooding

rain, and you, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall tear it down. 12 Surely, when the wall has fallen, will it not be said to you, ‘Where is the mortar with which you plastered it?’ ”

13 Therefore thus says the Lord God: “I will cause a stormy wind to break forth in My fury; and there shall be a flooding rain in My anger, and great hailstones in fury to consume it. 14 So I will break down the wall you have plastered with untempered mortar, and bring it down to the ground, so that its foundation will be uncovered; it will fall, and you shall be consumed in the midst of it. Then you shall know that I am the Lord.

15 “Thus will I accomplish My wrath on the wall and on those who have plastered it with untempered mortar; and I will say to you, ‘The wall is no more, nor those who plastered it, 16 that is, the Prophets of Israel who prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and who see visions of peace for her when there is no peace,’ ” says the Lord God.

17 “Likewise, son of man, set your face against the daughters of your people, who prophesy out of their own heart; prophesy against them, 18 and say, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Woe to the women who sew magic charms on their sleeves and make veils for the heads of people of every height to hunt souls Will you hunt the souls of My people, and keep yourselves alive?

19 And will you profane Me among My people for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, killing people who should not die, and keeping people alive who should not live, by your lying to My people who listen to lies?”

20 “Therefore thus says the Lord God: “Behold, I am against your magic charms by which you hunt souls there like birds. I will tear them from your arms, and let the souls go, the souls you hunt like birds. 21 I will also tear off your veils and deliver My people out of your hand, and they shall no longer be as prey in your hand. Then you shall know that I am the Lord.

22 “Because with lies you have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and you have strengthened the hands of the wicked, so that he does not turn from their wicked way to save their life. 23 Therefore you shall no longer envision futility nor practice divination; for I will deliver My people out of your hand, and you shall know that I am the Lord.” ’

CHAPTER 14

1 Now some of the elders of Israel came to me and sat before me. 2 And the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 3 “Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their hearts, and put before them that which causes them to stumble into iniquity. Should I let Myself be inquired of at all by them?

4 “Therefore speak to them, and say to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Everyone of the

house of Israel who sets up their idols in their heart, and puts before him what causes him to stumble into iniquity, and then comes to the Prophet, I the Lord will answer him who comes, according to the multitude of their idols, 5 that I may seize the house of Israel by their heart, because they are all estranged from Me by their idols.” ’

6 “Therefore say to the house of Israel--Thus says the Lord God: “Repent, turn away from your idols/other gods, and turn your faces away from all your abominations/Sinning.

7 For anyone of the house of Israel, or of the strangers who dwell in Israel, who separates himself from Me and sets up their idols in their heart and puts before him what causes him to stumble into iniquity, then comes to a Prophet to inquire of him concerning Me, I the Lord will answer him by Myself.

8 I will set My face against that man and make him a sign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of My people. Then you shall know that I am the Lord.

9 “And if the Prophet is induced to speak anything, I the Lord have induced that Prophet, and I will stretch out My hand against him and destroy him from among My people Israel. 10 And they shall bear their iniquity; the punishment of the Prophet shall be the same as the punishment of the one who inquired, 11 that the house of Israel may no longer stray from Me, nor be profaned anymore with all their transgressions, but that they may be My people and I may be their God,” says the Lord God.’ ”

12 The Word of the Lord came again to me, saying: 13 “Son of man, when a land/Nation sins against Me by persistent unfaithfulness, I will stretch out My hand against it; I will cut off its supply of bread, send famine on it, and cut off man and beast from it.

14 Even if these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, they would Deliver only themselves by Their Righteousness,” says the Lord God.

15 “If I cause wild beasts to pass through the land, and they empty it, and make it so desolate that no man may pass through because of the beasts, 16 even though these three men were in it, as I live,” says the Lord God, “they would deliver neither sons nor daughters; only they would be delivered, and the land would be desolate.

17 “Or if I bring a sword on that land, and say, ‘sword, go through the land,’ and I cut off man and beast from it, 18 even though these three men were in it, as I live,” says the Lord God, “they would deliver neither sons nor daughters, but only they themselves would be delivered.

19 “Or if I send a pestilence into that land and pour out My fury on it in blood, and cut off from it man and beast, 20 even though Noah, Daniel, and Job were in it, as I live,” says the Lord God, “they would deliver neither son nor daughter; they would deliver only themselves by their righteousness.”

21 For thus says the Lord God: “How much more it shall be when I send My four severe judgments on Jerusalem—the sword and famine and wild beasts and pestilence—to cut

off man and beast from it?

22 Yet behold, there shall be left in it a remnant who will be brought out, both sons and daughters; surely they will come out to you, and you will see their ways and their doings. Then you will be comforted concerning the disaster that I have brought upon Jerusalem, all that I have brought upon it.

23 And they will comfort you, when you see their ways and their doings; and you shall know that I have done nothing without cause that I have done in it," says the Lord God.

CHAPTER 15

1 Then the Word of the Lord came to me, saying: 2 "Son of man, how is the wood of the vine better than any other wood, the vine branch which is among the trees of the forest? 3 Is wood taken from it to make any object? Or can men make a peg from it to hang any vessel on? 4 Instead, it is thrown into the fire for fuel; the fire devours both ends of it, and its middle is burned. Is it useful for any work?

5 Indeed, when it was whole, no object could be made from it. How much less will it be useful for any work when the fire has devoured it, and it is burned?

6 "Therefore thus says the Lord God: 'Like the wood of the vine among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so I will give up the inhabitants of Jerusalem; 7 and I will set My face against them. They will go out from one fire, but another fire shall devour them. Then you shall know that I am the Lord, when I set My face against them. 8 Thus I will make the land desolate, because they have persisted in Unfaithfulness,' says the Lord God."

CHAPTER 16

1 Again the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 "Son of man, cause Jerusalem to know her abominations, 3 and say, 'Thus says the Lord God to Jerusalem:

"Your birth and your nativity are from the land of Canaan; your father was an Amorite and your mother a Hittite.

4 As for your nativity, on the day you were born your navel cord was not cut, nor were you washed in water to cleanse you; you were not rubbed with salt nor wrapped in swaddling cloths. 5 No eye pitied you, to do any of these things for you, to have compassion on you; but you were thrown out into the open field, when you yourself were loathed on the day you were born.

6 "And when I passed by you and saw you struggling in your own blood, I said to you in your blood, 'Live' Yes, I said to you in your blood, 'Live' 7 I made you thrive like a plant in the field; and you grew, matured, and became very beautiful. Your breasts were formed, your hair grew, but you were naked and bare.

8 "When I passed by you again and looked upon you, indeed your time was the time of

love; so I spread My wing over you and covered your nakedness. Yes, I swore an oath to you and entered into a covenant with you, and you became Mine,” says the Lord God.

9 “Then I washed you in water; yes, I thoroughly washed off your blood, and I anointed you with oil. 10 I clothed you in embroidered cloth and gave you sandals of badger skin; I clothed you with fine linen and covered you with silk. 11 I adorned you with ornaments, put bracelets on your wrists, and a chain on your neck. 12 And I put a jewel in your nose, earrings in your ears, and a beautiful crown on your head.

13 Thus you were adorned with gold and silver, and your clothing was of fine linen, silk, and embroidered cloth. You ate pastry of fine flour, honey, and oil. You were exceedingly beautiful, and succeeded to royalty. 14 Your fame went out among the nations because of your beauty, for it was perfect through My splendor which I had bestowed on you,” says the Lord God.

15 “But you trusted in your own beauty, played the Whore because of your fame, and poured out your sexual sins on everyone passing by who would have it.

16 You took some of your garments and adorned multicolored high places for yourself, and played the whore on them. Such things should not happen, nor be.

17 You have also taken your beautiful jewelry from My gold and My silver, which I had given you, and made for yourself male images and played the whore with them. 18 You took your embroidered garments and covered them, and you set My oil and My incense before them. 19 Also My food which I gave you—the pastry of fine flour, oil, and honey which I fed you—you set it before them as sweet incense; and so it was,” says the Lord God.

20 “Moreover you took your sons and your daughters, whom you bore to Me, and these you sacrificed to them to be devoured. Were your acts of sexual sins a small matter, 21 that you have slain My children and offered them up to them by causing them to pass through the fire? 22 And in all your abominations and acts of sexual sins you did not remember the days of your youth, when you were naked and bare, struggling in your blood.

23 “Then it was so, after all your wickedness—‘Woe, woe to you’ says the Lord God — 24 that you also built for yourself a shrine, and made a high place for yourself in every street. 25 You built your high places at the head of every road, and made your beauty to be abhorred. You offered yourself to everyone who passed by, and multiplied your acts of sexual sins. 26 You also committed sexual sins with the Egyptians, your very fleshly sinful neighbors, and increased your acts of sexual sins to provoke Me to anger.

27 “Behold, therefore, I stretched out My hand against you, diminished your allotment, and gave you up to the will of those who hate you, the daughters of the Philistines, who were ashamed of your lewd behavior.

28 You also played the whore with the Assyrians, because you were insatiable; indeed you played the whore with them and still were not satisfied. 29 Moreover you multiplied your acts of sexual sins as far as the land of the trader, Chaldea; and even then you were not satisfied.

30 “How degenerate is your heart” says the Lord God, “seeing you do all these things, the deeds of a brazen whore.

31 “You erected your shrine at the head of every road, and built your high place in every street. Yet you were not like a whore, because you scorned payment. 32 You are an adulterous wife, who takes strangers instead of her husband. 33 Men make payment to all whores, but you made your payments to all your lovers, and hired them to come to you from all around for your sexual sins.

34 You are the opposite of other women in your sexual sins, because no one solicited you to be a whore. In that you gave payment but no payment was given you, therefore you are the opposite.”

35 ‘Now then, O whore, hear the Word of the Lord 36 Thus says the Lord God: “Because your filthiness was poured out and your nakedness uncovered in your sexual sins with your lovers, and with all your abominable idols, and because of the blood of your children which you gave to them, 37 surely, therefore, I will gather all your lovers with whom you took pleasure, all those you loved, and all those you hated; I will gather them from all around against you and will uncover your nakedness to them, that they may see all your nakedness.

38 And I will judge you as women who break wedlock or shed blood are judged; I will bring blood upon you in fury and jealousy. 39 I will also give you into their hand, and they shall throw down your shrines and break down your high places. They shall also strip you of your clothes, take your beautiful jewelry, and leave you naked and bare.

40 “They shall also bring up an assembly against you, and they shall stone you with stones and thrust you through with their swords. 41 They shall burn your houses with fire, and execute judgments on you in the sight of many women; and I will make you cease playing the whore, and you shall no longer hire lovers. 42 So I will lay to rest My fury toward you, and My jealousy shall depart from you. I will be quiet, and be angry no more.

43 Because you did not remember the days of your youth, but agitated Me with all these things, surely I will also recompense your deeds on your own head,” says the Lord God. “And you shall not commit lewdness in addition to all your abominations.

44 “Indeed everyone who quotes proverbs will use their proverb against you: ‘Like mother, like daughter’ 45 You are your mother’s daughter, loathing husband and children; and you are the sister of your sisters, who loathed their husbands and children; your mother was a Hittite and your father an Amorite.

46 “Your elder sister is Samaria, who dwells with her daughters to the north of you; and your younger sister, who dwells to the south of you, is Sodom and her daughters. 47 You did not walk in their ways nor act according to their abominations; but, as if that were too little, you became more corrupt than they in all your ways.

48 “As I live,” says the Lord God, “neither your sister Sodom nor her daughters have done as you and your daughters have done. 49 Look, their was the iniquity of your sister Sodom: She and her daughter had pride, fullness of food, and abundance of idleness; neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. 50 And they were haughty and committed abomination before Me; therefore I took them away as I saw fit.

51 “Samaria did not commit half of your sins; but you have multiplied your abominations more than they, and have justified your sisters by all the abominations which you have done.

52 You who judged your sisters, bear your own shame also, because the sins which you committed were more abominable than theirs; they are more righteous than you. Yes, be disgraced also, and bear your own shame, because you justified your sisters.

53 “When I bring back their captives, the captives of Sodom and her daughters, and the captives of Samaria and her daughters, then I will also bring back the captives of your captivity among them, 54 that you may bear your own shame and be disgraced by all that you did when you comforted them.

55 When your sisters, Sodom and her daughters, return to their former state, and Samaria and her daughters return to their former state, then you and your daughters will return to your former state. 56 For your sister Sodom was not a byword in your mouth in the days of your pride,

57 before your wickedness was uncovered. It was like the time of the reproach of the daughters of Syria and all those around her, and of the daughters of the Philistines, who despise you everywhere.

58 You have paid for your lewdness and your abominations,” says the Lord. 59 For thus says the Lord God: “I will deal with you as you have done, who despised the oath by breaking the covenant.

60 “Nevertheless I will remember My covenant with you in the days of your youth, and I will establish an everlasting covenant with you. 61 Then you will remember your ways and be ashamed, when you receive your older and your younger sisters; for I will give them to you for daughters, but not because of My covenant with you. 62 And I will establish My covenant with you. Then you shall know that I am the Lord,

63 that you may remember and be ashamed, and never open your mouth anymore because of your shame, when I provide you an atonement for all you have done,” says the Lord God.’ ”

CHAPTER 17

1 And the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 “Son of man, pose a riddle, and speak a parable to the house of Israel, 3 and say, ‘Thus says the Lord God:

“A great eagle with large wings and long pinions,
Full of feathers of various colors,
Came to Lebanon

And took from the cedar the highest branch.

4 He cropped off its topmost young twig
And carried it to a land of trade;
He set it in a city of merchants.

5 Then he took some of the seed of the land
And planted it in a fertile field;
He placed it by abundant waters
And set it like a willow tree.

6 And it grew and became a spreading vine of low stature;
Its branches turned toward him,
But its roots were under it.
So it became a vine,
Brought forth branches,
And put forth shoots.

7 “But there was another great eagle with large wings and many feathers;
And behold, their vine bent its roots toward him,
And stretched its branches toward him,
From the garden terrace where it had been planted,
That he might water it.

8 It was planted in good soil by many waters,
To bring forth branches, bear fruit,
And become a majestic vine.” ’

9 “Say, ‘Thus says the Lord God:

“Will it thrive?

Will he not pull up its roots,
Cut off its fruit,
And leave it to wither?

All of its spring leaves will wither,
And no great power or many people
Will be needed to pluck it up by its roots.

10 Behold, it is planted,
Will it thrive?

Will it not utterly wither when the east wind touches it?
It will wither in the garden terrace where it grew.” ’ ”

11 Moreover the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 12 “Say now to the rebellious house: ‘Do you not know what these things mean?’ Tell them, ‘Indeed the king of Babylon went to Jerusalem and took its king and princes, and led them with him to Babylon.

13 And he took the king’s offspring, made a covenant with him, and put him under oath. He also took away the mighty of the land,

14 that the kingdom might be brought low and not lift itself up, but that by keeping their covenant it might stand. 15 But he rebelled against him by sending their ambassadors to Egypt, that they might give him horses and many people. Will he prosper? Will he who does such things escape? Can he break a covenant and still be delivered?

16 ‘As I live,’ says the Lord God, ‘surely in the place where the king dwells who made him king, whose oath he despised and whose covenant he broke—with him in the midst of Babylon he shall die.

17 Nor will Pharaoh with their mighty army and great company do anything in the war, when they heap up a siege mound and build a wall to cut off many persons. 18 Since he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, and in fact gave their hand and still did all these things, he shall not escape.’ ”

19 Therefore thus says the Lord God: “As I live, surely My oath which he despised, and My covenant which he broke, I will recompense on their own head. 20 I will spread My net over him, and he shall be taken in My snare. I will bring him to Babylon and try him there for the treason which he committed against Me. 21 All their fugitives with all their troops shall fall by the sword, and those who remain shall be scattered to every wind; and you shall know that I, the Lord, have spoken.”

22 Thus says the Lord God: “I will take also one of the highest branches of the high cedar and set it out. I will crop off from the topmost of its young twigs a tender one, and will plant it on a high and prominent mountain. 23 On the mountain height of Israel I will plant it; and it will bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a majestic cedar. Under it will dwell birds of every sort; in the shadow of its branches they will dwell.

24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I, the Lord, have brought down the high tree and exalted the low tree, dried up the green tree and made the dry tree flourish; I, the Lord, have spoken and have done it.”

CHAPTER 18

1 The Word of the Lord came to me again, saying, 2 “What do you mean when you use their proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying:

‘The fathers have eaten sour grapes,
And the children’s teeth are set on edge’?

3 “As I live,” says the Lord God, “you shall no longer use their proverb in Israel.

4 “Behold, all souls are Mine;
The soul of the father
As well as the soul of the son is Mine;
The soul who sins shall die.
5 But if a man is just
And does what is lawful and right;
6 If he has not eaten on the mountains,
Nor lifted up their eyes to the idols of the house of Israel,
Nor defiled their neighbor’s wife,
Nor approached a woman during her impurity;
7 If he has not oppressed anyone,
But has restored to the debtor their pledge;
Has robbed no one by violence,
But has given their bread to the hungry
And covered the naked with clothing;
8 If he has not exacted usury
Nor taken any increase,
But has withdrawn their hand from iniquity/sinning
And executed true judgment between all people;
9 If they have walked in My statutes
And kept My judgments faithfully—
They are just/Righteous;
They shall surely live”
Says the Lord God.

10 “If they begets a son who is a robber
Or a shredder of blood,
Who does any of these things
11 And does none of those duties,
But has eaten on the mountains
Or defiled their neighbor’s wife;
12 If they have oppressed the poor and needy,
Robbed by violence,
Not restored the pledge,
Lifted their eyes to the idols,
Or committed abomination;
13 If they has exacted usury
Or taken increase—
Shall they then live?
They shall not live
If he has done any of these abominations,
He shall surely die;

their blood shall be upon him.

14 “If, however, he begets a son
Who sees all the sins which their father has done,
And considers but does not do likewise;
15 Who has not eaten on the mountains,
Nor lifted their eyes to the idols of the house of Israel,
Nor defiled their neighbor’s wife;
16 Has not oppressed anyone,
Nor withheld a pledge,
Nor robbed by violence,
But has given their bread to the hungry
And covered the naked with clothing;
17 Who has withdrawn their hand from the poor
And not received usury or increase,
But has executed My judgments
And walked in My statutes—
He shall not die for the iniquity of their father;
He shall surely live

18 “As for their father,
Because he cruelly oppressed,
Robbed their brother by violence,
And did what is not good among their people,
Behold, he shall die for their iniquity.

19 Yet you say, ‘Why should the son or daughter not bear the guilt of the father?’
Because the son or daughter has done what is lawful and right, and has kept all My
statutes and observed them, they shall surely live.

20 The soul/person who Sins shall die. The son or daughter shall not bear the guilt of
their father, nor the father bear the guilt of the son or daughter. The righteousness of the
righteous shall be upon themselves, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon
themselves.

21 “But if a wicked man turns from all their sins which he has committed, keeps all My
statutes, and does what is lawful and right, he shall surely live; he shall not die. 22 None
of the transgressions which he has committed shall be remembered against him; because
of the righteousness which he has done, he shall live. 23 Do I have any pleasure at all
that the Wicked should Die?” says the Lord God, “and Not that they should turn from
their ways and live?”

24 “But when a righteous man turns away from their righteousness and commits
iniquity, and does according to all the abominations that the wicked man does, shall he
live? All the righteousness which he has done shall not be remembered; because of the

unfaithfulness of which he is guilty and the sin which he has committed, because of them he shall die.

25 “Yet you say, ‘The way of the Lord is not fair.’ Hear now, O house of Israel, is it not My way which is fair, and your ways which are not fair? 26 When a righteous man turns away from their righteousness, commits iniquity, and dies in it, it is because of the iniquity which he has done that he dies.

27 Again, when a wicked man turns away from the wickedness which he committed, and does what is lawful and right, he preserves himself alive. 28 Because he considers and turns away from all the transgressions which he committed, he shall surely live; he shall not die. 29 Yet the house of Israel says, ‘The way of the Lord is not fair.’ O house of Israel, is it not My ways which are fair, and your ways which are not fair?

30 Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to their ways/works,” says the Lord God. “Repent, and turn from all your transgressions/sinning, so that iniquity will not be your ruin.

31 Cast away from you all the transgressions which you have committed, and get yourselves a new heart and a new spirit. For why should you die, O house of Israel? 32 For I have no pleasure in the death of anyone who dies,” says the Lord God. “Therefore turn from Sinning and live”

CHAPTER 19

1 “Moreover take up a lamentation for the princes of Israel, 2 and say:

‘What is your mother? A lioness:

She lay down among the lions;

Among the young lions she nourished her cubs.

3 She brought up one of her cubs,

And he became a young lion;

He learned to catch prey,

And he devoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him;

He was trapped in their pit,

And they brought him with chains to the land of Egypt.

5 ‘When she saw that she waited, that her hope was lost,
She took another of her cubs and made him a young lion.

6 He roved among the lions,

And became a young lion;

He learned to catch prey;

He devoured men.

7 He knew their desolate places,

And laid waste their cities;
The land with its fullness was desolated
By the noise of their roaring.
8 Then the nations set against him from the provinces on every side,
And spread their net over him;
He was trapped in their pit.
9 They put him in a cage with chains,
And brought him to the king of Babylon;
They brought him in nets,
That their voice should no longer be heard on the mountains of Israel.
10 ‘Your mother was like a vine in your bloodline,
Planted by the waters,
Fruitful and full of branches
Because of many waters.
11 She had strong branches for scepters of rulers.
She towered in stature above the thick branches,
And was seen in her height amid the dense foliage.
12 But she was plucked up in fury,
She was cast down to the ground,
And the east wind dried her fruit.
Her strong branches were broken and withered;
The fire consumed them.
13 And now she is planted in the wilderness,
In a dry and thirsty land.
14 Fire has come out from a rod of her branches
And devoured her fruit,
So that she has no strong branch—a scepter for ruling.’ ”
their is a lamentation, and has become a lamentation.

CHAPTER 20

1 It came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, on the tenth day of the month, that certain of the elders of Israel came to inquire of the Lord, and sat before me. 2 Then the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 3 “Son of man, speak to the elders of Israel, and say to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Have you come to inquire of Me? As I live,” says the Lord God, “I will not be inquired of by you.” ’ 4 Will you judge them, son of man, will you judge them? Then make known to them the abominations of their fathers.

5 “Say to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “On the day when I chose Israel and raised My hand in an oath to the descendants of the house of Jacob, and made Myself known to them in the land of Egypt, I raised My hand in an oath to them,

saying, 'I am the Lord your God.' 6 On that day I raised My hand in an oath to them, to bring them out of the land of Egypt into a land that I had searched out for them, 'flowing with milk and honey,' the glory of all lands.

7 Then I said to them, 'Each of you, throw away the abominations which are before their eyes, and do not defile yourselves with the idols of Egypt. I am the Lord your God.'

8 But they rebelled against Me and would Not Obey Me. They did not all cast away the abominations which were before their eyes, nor did they forsake the Idols of Egypt. Then I said, 'I will pour out My fury on them and fulfill My anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt.'

9 But I acted for My name's sake, that it should not be profaned before the Gentiles among whom they were, in whose sight I had made Myself known to them, to bring them out of the land of Egypt.

10 "Therefore I made them go out of the land of Egypt and brought them into the wilderness. 11 And I gave them My statutes and showed them My judgments, 'which, if a man does, he shall live by them.' 12 Moreover I also gave them My Sabbaths, to be a sign between them and Me, that they might know that I am the Lord who sanctifies them.

13 Yet the house of Israel rebelled against Me in the wilderness; they did not walk in My statutes; they despised My judgments, 'which, if a person does, they shall live by them'; and they greatly defiled My Sabbaths. Then I said I would pour out My fury on them in the wilderness, to consume them. 14 But I acted for My name's sake, that it should not be profaned before the Gentiles, in whose sight I had brought them out.

15 So I also raised My hand in an oath to them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, 'flowing with milk and honey,' the glory of all lands, 16 because they despised My judgments and did not walk in My statutes, but profaned My Sabbaths; for their heart went after their idols. 17 Nevertheless My eye spared them from destruction. I did not make an end of them in the wilderness.

18 "But I said to their children in the wilderness, 'Do not walk in the statutes of your fathers, nor observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols. 19 I am the Lord your God: Walk in My statutes, keep My judgments, and do them; 20 hallow My Sabbaths, and they will be a sign between Me and you, that you may know that I am the Lord your God.'

21 "Notwithstanding, the children rebelled against Me; they did not walk in My statutes, and were not careful to observe My judgments, 'which, if a man does, he shall live by them'; but they profaned My Sabbaths. Then I said I would pour out My fury on them and fulfill My anger against them in the wilderness. 22 Nevertheless I withdrew My hand and acted for My name's sake, that it should not be profaned in the sight of the Gentiles, in whose sight I had brought them out.

23 Also I raised My hand in an oath to those in the wilderness, that I would scatter them among the Gentiles and disperse them throughout the countries, 24 because they had not executed My judgments, but had despised My statutes, profaned My Sabbaths, and their eyes were fixed on their fathers' idols.

25 "Therefore I also gave them up to statutes that were not good, and judgments by which they could not live; 26 and I pronounced them unclean because of their ritual gifts, in that they caused all their firstborn to pass through the fire, that I might make them desolate and that they might know that I am the Lord." '

27 "Therefore, son of man, speak to the house of Israel, and say to them, 'Thus says the Lord God: "In their too your fathers have blasphemed Me, by being unfaithful to Me. 28 When I brought them into the land concerning which I had raised My hand in an oath to give them, and they saw all the high hills and all the thick trees, there they offered their sacrifices and provoked Me with their offerings. There they also sent up their sweet aroma and poured out their drink offerings.

29 Then I said to them, 'What is their high place to which you go?' So its name is called Bamah to their day." ' 30 Therefore say to the house of Israel, 'Thus says the Lord God: "Are you defiling yourselves in the manner of your fathers, and committing sexual sins according to their abominations?

31 For when you offer your gifts and make your sons pass through the fire, you defile yourselves with all your idols, even to their day. So shall I be inquired of by you, O house of Israel? As I live," says the Lord God, "I will not be inquired of by you. 32 What you have in your mind shall never be, when you say, 'We will be like the Gentiles, like the families in other countries, serving wood and stone.'

33 "As I live," says the Lord God, "surely with a mighty hand, with an outstretched arm, and with fury poured out, I will rule over you. 34 I will bring you out from the peoples and gather you out of the countries where you are scattered, with a mighty hand, with an outstretched arm, and with fury poured out. 35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the peoples, and there I will plead My case with you face to face.

36 Just as I pleaded My case with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so I will plead My case with you," says the Lord God.

37 "I will make you pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant; 38 I will purge the rebels from among you, and those who transgress against Me; I will bring them out of the country where they dwell, but they shall not enter the land of Israel. Then you will know that I am the Lord.

39 "As for you, O house of Israel," thus says the Lord God: "Go, serve every one of you their idols—and hereafter—if you will not obey Me; but profane My holy name no more with your gifts and your idols. 40 For on My holy mountain, on the mountain height of Israel," says the Lord God, "there all the house of Israel, all of them in the land, shall serve Me; there I will accept them, and there I will require your offerings and the

firstfruits of your sacrifices, together with all your holy things.

41 I will accept you as a sweet aroma when I bring you out from the peoples and gather you out of the countries where you have been scattered; and I will be hallowed in you before the Gentiles. 42 Then you shall know that I am the Lord, when I bring you into the land of Israel, into the country for which I raised My hand in an oath to give to your fathers.

43 And there you shall remember your ways and all your doings with which you were defiled; and you shall loathe yourselves in your own sight because of all the evils that you have committed. 44 Then you shall know that I am the Lord, when I have dealt with you for My name's sake, not according to your wicked ways nor according to your corrupt doings, O house of Israel," says the Lord God.' "

45 Furthermore the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 46 "Son of man, set your face toward the south; preach against the south and prophesy against the forest land, the South,

47 and say to the forest of the South, 'Hear the Word of the Lord Thus says the Lord God: "Behold, I will kindle a fire in you, and it shall devour every green tree and every dry tree in you; the blazing flame shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the north shall be scorched by it. 48 All flesh shall see that I, the Lord, have kindled it; it shall not be quenched." ' "

49 Then I said, "Ah, Lord God They say of me, 'Does he not speak parables?' "

CHAPTER 21

1 And the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 "Son of man, set your face toward Jerusalem, preach against the holy places, and prophesy against the land of Israel; 3 and say to the land of Israel, 'Thus says the Lord: "Behold, I am against you, and I will draw My sword out of its sheath and cut off both righteous and wicked from you.

4 Because I will cut off both righteous and wicked from you, therefore My sword shall go out of its sheath against all flesh from south to north, 5 that all flesh may know that I, the Lord, have drawn My sword out of its sheath; it shall not return anymore." ' "

6 Sigh therefore, son of man, with a breaking heart, and sigh with bitterness before their eyes. 7 And it shall be when they say to you, 'Why are you sighing?' that you shall answer, 'Because of the news; when it comes, every heart will melt, all hands will be feeble, every spirit will faint, and all knees will be weak as water. Behold, it is coming and shall be brought to pass,' says the Lord God."

8 Again the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 9 "Son of man, prophesy and say, 'Thus says the Lord' Say:

'A sword, a sword is sharpened
And also polished

10 Sharpened to make a dreadful slaughter,
Polished to flash like lightning
Should we then make mirth?
It despises the scepter of My son,
As it does all wood.

11 And He has given it to be polished,
That it may be handled;
their sword is sharpened, and it is polished
To be given into the hand of the slayer.’

12 “Cry and wail, son of man;
For it will be against My people,
Against all the princes of Israel.
Terrors including the sword will be against My people;
Therefore strike your thigh.

13 “Because it is a testing,
And what if the sword despises even the scepter?
The scepter shall be no more,”

says the Lord God.

14 “You therefore, son of man, prophesy,
And strike your hands together.
The third time let the sword do double damage.
It is the sword that slays,
The sword that slays the great men,
That enters their private chambers.

15 I have set the point of the sword against all their gates,
That the heart may melt and many may stumble.
Ah It is made bright;
It is grasped for slaughter:

16 “swords at the ready
Thrust right
Set your blade
Thrust left—
Wherever your edge is ordered

17 “I also will beat My fists together,
And I will cause My fury to rest;
I, the Lord, have spoken.”

18 The Word of the Lord came to me again, saying: 19 “And son of man, appoint for yourself two ways for the sword of the king of Babylon to go; both of them shall go from the same land. Make a sign; put it at the head of the road to the city. 20 Appoint a

road for the sword to go to Rabbah of the Ammonites, and to Judah, into fortified Jerusalem.

21 For the king of Babylon stands at the parting of the road, at the fork of the two roads, to use divination: he shakes the arrows, he consults the images, he looks at the liver. 22 In their right hand is the divination for Jerusalem: to set up battering rams, to call for a slaughter, to lift the voice with shouting, to set battering rams against the gates, to heap up a siege mound, and to build a wall.

23 And it will be to them like a false divination in the eyes of those who have sworn oaths with them; but he will bring their iniquity to remembrance, that they may be taken.

24 “Therefore thus says the Lord God: ‘Because you have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are uncovered, so that in all your doings your sins appear—because you have come to remembrance, you shall be taken in hand.

25 ‘Now to you, O profane, wicked prince of Israel, whose day has come, whose iniquity shall end, 26 thus says the Lord God:

“Remove the turban, and take off the crown;

Nothing shall remain the same.

Exalt the humble, and humble the exalted.

27 Overthrown, overthrown,

I will make it overthrown

It shall be no longer,

Until He comes whose right it is,

And I will give it to Him.” ’

28 “And you, son of man, prophesy and say, ‘Thus says the Lord God concerning the Ammonites and concerning their reproach,’ and say:

‘A sword, a sword is drawn,

Polished for slaughter,

For consuming, for flashing—

29 While they see false visions for you,

While they divine a lie to you,

To bring you on the necks of the wicked, the slain

Whose day has come,

Whose iniquity shall end.

30 ‘Return it to its sheath.

I will judge you

In the place where you were created,

In the land of your nativity.

31 I will pour out My indignation on you;

I will blow against you with the fire of My wrath,

And deliver you into the hands of brutal men who are skillful to destroy.

32 You shall be fuel for the fire;
Your blood shall be in the midst of the land.
You shall not be remembered,
For I the Lord have spoken.’ ”

CHAPTER 22

1 Moreover the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 “Now, son of man, will you judge, will you judge the bloody city? Yes, show her all her abominations 3 Then say, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “The city sheds blood in her own midst, that her time may come; and she makes idols within herself to defile herself.

4 You have become guilty by the blood which you have shed, and have defiled yourself with the idols which you have made. You have caused your days to draw near, and have come to the end of your years; therefore I have made you a reproach to the nations, and a mockery to all countries. 5 Those near and those far from you will mock you as infamous and full of tumult.

6 “Look, the princes of Israel: each one has used their power to shed blood in you. 7 In you they have made light of father and mother; in your midst they have oppressed the stranger; in you they have mistreated the fatherless and the widow. 8 You have despised My holy things and profaned My Sabbaths. 9 In you are men who slander to cause bloodshed; in you are those who eat on the mountains; in your midst they commit lewdness.

10 In you men uncover their fathers’ nakedness; in you they violate women who are set apart during their impurity. 11 One commits abomination with their neighbor’s wife; another lewdly defiles their daughter-in-law; and another in you violates their sister, their father’s daughter. 12 In you they take bribes to shed blood; you take usury and increase; you have made profit from your neighbors by extortion, and have forgotten Me,” says the Lord God.

13 “Behold, therefore, I beat My fists at the dishonest profit which you have made, and at the bloodshed which has been in your midst. 14 Can your heart endure, or can your hands remain strong, in the days when I shall deal with you? I, the Lord, have spoken, and will do it. 15 I will scatter you among the nations, disperse you throughout the countries, and remove your filthiness completely from you. 16 You shall defile yourself in the sight of the nations; then you shall know that I am the Lord.” ’ ”

17 The Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 18 “Son of man, the house of Israel has become dross to Me; they are all bronze, tin, iron, and lead, in the midst of a furnace; they have become dross from silver. 19 Therefore thus says the Lord God: ‘Because you have all become dross, therefore behold, I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem.

20 As men gather silver, bronze, iron, lead, and tin into the midst of a furnace, to blow fire on it, to melt it; so I will gather you in My anger and in My fury, and I will

leave you there and melt you. 21 Yes, I will gather you and blow on you with the fire of My wrath, and you shall be melted in its midst.

22 As silver is melted in the midst of a furnace, so shall you be melted in its midst; then you shall know that I, the Lord, have poured out My fury on you.’ ”

23 And the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 24 “Son of man, say to her: ‘You are a land that is not cleansed or rained on in the day of indignation.’ 25 The conspiracy of her Prophets in her midst is like a roaring lion tearing the prey; they have devoured people; they have taken treasure and precious things; they have made many widows in her midst.

26 Her priests have violated My law and profaned My holy things; they have not distinguished between the holy and unholy, nor have they made known the difference between the unclean and the clean; and they have hidden their eyes from My Sabbaths, so that I am profaned among them. 27 Her princes in her midst are like wolves tearing the prey, to shed blood, to destroy people, and to get dishonest gain.

28 Her Prophets plastered them with untempered mortar, seeing false visions, and divining lies for them, saying, ‘Thus says the Lord God,’ when the Lord had not spoken. 29 The people of the land have used oppressions/violence, committed robbery, and mistreated the poor and needy; and they wrongfully oppress the stranger.

30 So I sought for a man among them who would make a wall, and stand in the gap before Me on behalf of the land, that I should not destroy it; but I found no one.

31 Therefore I have poured out My indignation on them; I have consumed them with the fire of My wrath; and I have recompensed their deeds on their own heads,” says the Lord God.

CHAPTER 23

1 The Word of the Lord came again to me, saying:

2 “Son of man, there were two women,
The daughters of one mother.

3 They committed sexual sins in Egypt,
They committed sexual sins in their youth;
Their breasts were there embraced,
Their virgin bosom was there pressed.

4 Their names: Oholah the elder and Oholibah her sister;
They were Mine,
And they bore sons and daughters.
As for their names,
Samaria is Oholah, and Jerusalem is Oholibah.

5 “Oholah played the whore even though she was Mine;

And she lusted for her lovers, the neighboring Assyrians,
6 Who were clothed in purple,
Captains and rulers,
All of them desirable young men,
Horsemen riding on horses.

7 Thus she committed her sexual sins with them,
All of them choice men of Assyria;
And with all for whom she lusted,
With all their idols, she defiled herself.
8 She has never given up her sexual sins brought from Egypt,
For in her youth they had lain with her,
Pressed her virgin bosom,
And poured out their immorality upon her.

9 “Therefore I have delivered her
Into the hand of her lovers,
Into the hand of the Assyrians,
For whom she lusted.
10 They uncovered her nakedness,
Took away her sons and daughters,
And slew her with the sword;
She became a byword among women,
For they had executed judgment on her.

11 “Now although her sister Oholibah saw their, she became more corrupt in her lust than she, and in her sexual sins more corrupt than her sister’s sexual sins.

12 “She lusted for the neighboring Assyrians,
Captains and rulers,
Clothed most gorgeously,
Horsemen riding on horses,
All of them desirable young men.

13 Then I saw that she was defiled;
Both took the same way.

14 But she increased her sexual sins;
She looked at men portrayed on the wall,
Images of Chaldeans portrayed in vermillion,

15 Girded with belts around their waists,
Flowing turbans on their heads,
All of them looking like captains,
In the manner of the Babylonians of Chaldea,
The land of their nativity.

16 As soon as her eyes saw them,
She lusted for them

And sent messengers to them in Chaldea.

17 “Then the Babylonians came to her, into the bed of love,
And they defiled her with their immorality;
So she was defiled by them, and alienated herself from them.

18 She revealed her sexual sins and uncovered her nakedness.
Then I alienated Myself from her,
As I had alienated Myself from her sister.

19 “Yet she multiplied her sexual sins
In calling to remembrance the days of her youth,
When she had played the whore in the land of Egypt.

20 For she lusted for her paramours,
Whose flesh is like the flesh of donkeys,
And whose issue is like the issue of horses.

21 Thus you called to remembrance the lewdness of your youth,
When the Egyptians pressed your bosom
Because of your youthful breasts.

22 “Therefore, Oholibah, thus says the Lord God:

‘Behold, I will stir up your lovers against you,
From whom you have alienated yourself,
And I will bring them against you from every side:

23 The Babylonians,
All the Chaldeans,
Pekod, Shoa, Koa,
All the Assyrians with them,
All of them desirable young men,
Governors and rulers,
Captains and men of renown,
All of them riding on horses.

24 And they shall come against you
With chariots, wagons, and war-horses,
With a horde of people.
They shall array against you
Buckler, shield, and helmet all around.

‘I will delegate judgment to them,
And they shall judge you according to their judgments.

25 I will set My jealousy against you,
And they shall deal furiously with you;
They shall remove your nose and your ears,
And your remnant shall fall by the sword;
They shall take your sons and your daughters,

And your remnant shall be devoured by fire.

26 They shall also strip you of your clothes

And take away your beautiful jewelry.

27 ‘Thus I will make you cease your lewdness and your sexual sins

Brought from the land of Egypt,

So that you will not lift your eyes to them,

Nor remember Egypt anymore.’

28 “For thus says the Lord God: ‘Surely I will deliver you into the hand of those you

hate, into the hand of those from whom you alienated yourself. 29 They will deal

hatefully with you, take away all you have worked for, and leave you naked and bare.

The nakedness of your sexual sins shall be uncovered, both your lewdness and your sexual sins.

30 I will do these things to you because you have gone as a whore after the Gentiles,

because you have become defiled by their idols. 31 You have walked in the way of your

sister; therefore I will put her cup in your hand.’

32 “Thus says the Lord God:

‘You shall drink of your sister’s cup,

The deep and wide one;

You shall be laughed to scorn

And held in derision;

It contains much.

33 You will be filled with drunkenness and sorrow,

The cup of horror and desolation,

The cup of your sister Samaria.

34 You shall drink and drain it,

You shall break its shards,

And tear at your own breasts;

For I have spoken,’

Says the Lord God.

35 “Therefore thus says the Lord God:

‘Because you have forgotten Me and cast Me behind your back,

Therefore you shall bear the penalty

Of your lewdness and your sexual sins.’ ”

36 The Lord also said to me: “Son of man, will you judge Oholah and Oholibah?

Then declare to them their abominations. 37 For they have committed adultery,

and blood is on their hands. They have committed adultery with their idols, and

even sacrificed their sons whom they bore to Me, passing them through the fire, to

devour them.

38 Moreover they have done their to Me: They have defiled My sanctuary on the same day and profaned My Sabbaths. 39 For after they had slain their children for their idols, on the same day they came into My sanctuary to profane it; and indeed thus they have done in the midst of My house.

40 “Furthermore you sent for men to come from afar, to whom a messenger was sent; and there they came. And you washed yourself for them, painted your eyes, and adorned yourself with ornaments. 41 You sat on a stately couch, with a table prepared before it, on which you had set My incense and My oil.

42 The sound of a carefree multitude was with her, and Sabeans were brought from the wilderness with men of the common sort, who put bracelets on their wrists and beautiful crowns on their heads. 43 Then I said concerning her who had grown old in adulteries, ‘Will they commit sexual sins with her now, and she with them?’

44 Yet they went in to her, as men go in to a woman who plays the Whore; thus they went in to Oholah and Oholibah, the lewd women. 45 But righteous men will judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women who shed blood, because they are adulteresses, and blood is on their hands.

46 “For thus says the Lord God: ‘Bring up an assembly against them, give them up to trouble and plunder. 47 The assembly shall stone them with stones and execute them with their swords; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn their houses with fire. 48 Thus I will cause lewdness to cease from the land, that all women may be taught not to practice your lewdness. 49 They shall repay you for your lewdness, and you shall pay for your idolatrous sins. Then you shall know that I am the Lord God.’ ”

CHAPTER 24

1 Again, in the ninth year, in the tenth month, on the tenth day of the month, the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 “Son of man, write down the name of the day, their very day—the king of Babylon started their siege against Jerusalem their very day. 3 And utter a parable to the rebellious house, and say to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God:

“Put on a pot, set it on,
And also pour water into it.
4 Gather pieces of meat in it,
Every good piece,
The thigh and the shoulder.
Fill it with choice cuts;
5 Take the choice of the flock.
Also pile fuel bones under it,
Make it boil well,
And let the cuts simmer in it.”

6 ‘Therefore thus says the Lord God:

“Woe to the bloody city,
To the pot whose scum is in it,
And whose scum is not gone from it
Bring it out piece by piece,
On which no lot has fallen.
7 For her blood is in her midst;
She set it on top of a rock;
She did not pour it on the ground,
To cover it with dust.
8 That it may raise up fury and take vengeance,
I have set her blood on top of a rock,
That it may not be covered.”

9 ‘Therefore thus says the Lord God:

“Woe to the bloody city
I too will make the pyre great.
10 Heap on the wood,
Kindle the fire;
Cook the meat well,
Mix in the spices,
And let the cuts be burned up.

11 “Then set the pot empty on the coals,
That it may become hot and its bronze may burn,
That its filthiness may be melted in it,
That its scum may be consumed.

12 She has grown weary with lies,
And her great scum has not gone from her.
Let her scum be in the fire

13 In your filthiness is lewdness.
Because I have cleansed you, and you were not cleansed,
You will not be cleansed of your filthiness anymore,
Till I have caused My fury to rest upon you.

14 I, the Lord, have spoken it;
It shall come to pass, and I will do it;
I will not hold back,
Nor will I spare,
Nor will I relent;
According to your ways
And according to your deeds
They will judge you,”
Says the Lord God.’ ”

15 Also the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 16 “Son of man, behold, I take away from you the desire of your eyes with one stroke; yet you shall neither mourn nor weep, nor shall your tears run down. 17 Sigh in silence, make no mourning for the dead; bind your turban on your head, and put your sandals on your feet; do not cover your lips, and do not eat man’s bread of sorrow.”

18 So I spoke to the people in the morning, and at evening my wife died; and the next morning I did as I was commanded.

19 And the people said to me, “Will you not tell us what these things signify to us, that you behave so?”

20 Then I answered them, “The Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 21 ‘Speak to the house of Israel, “Thus says the Lord God: ‘Behold, I will profane My sanctuary, your arrogant boast, the desire of your eyes, the delight of your soul; and your sons and daughters whom you left behind shall fall by the sword. 22 And you shall do as I have done; you shall not cover your lips nor eat man’s bread of sorrow.

23 Your turbans shall be on your heads and your sandals on your feet; you shall neither mourn nor weep, but you shall pine away in your iniquities and mourn with one another. 24 Thus Ezekiel is a sign to you; according to all that he has done you shall do; and when their comes, you shall know that I am the Lord God.’ ”

25 ‘And you, son of man—will it not be in the day when I take from them their stronghold, their joy and their Glory, the desire of their eyes, and that on which they set their minds, their sons and their daughters: 26 that on that day one who escapes will come to you to let you hear it with your ears? 27 On that day your mouth will be opened to him who has escaped; you shall speak and no longer be mute. Thus you will be a sign to them, and they shall know that I am the Lord.’ ”

CHAPTER 25

1 The Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 “Son of man, set your face against the Ammonites, and prophesy against them. 3 Say to the Ammonites, ‘Hear the Word of the Lord God Thus says the Lord God: “Because you said, ‘Aha’ against My sanctuary when it was profaned, and against the land of Israel when it was desolate, and against the house of Judah when they went into captivity,

4 indeed, therefore, I will deliver you as a possession to the men of the East, and they shall set their encampments among you and make their dwellings among you; they shall eat your fruit, and they shall drink your milk. 5 And I will make Rabbah a stable for camels and Ammon a resting place for flocks. Then you shall know that I am the Lord.”

6 ‘For thus says the Lord God: “Because you clapped your hands, stamped your feet, and rejoiced in heart with all your disdain for the land of Israel, 7 indeed, therefore, I will stretch out My hand against you, and give you as plunder to the nations; I will cut

you off from the peoples, and I will cause you to perish from the countries; I will destroy you, and you shall know that I am the Lord.”

8 ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Because Moab and Seir say, ‘Look The house of Judah is like all the nations,’ 9 therefore, behold, I will clear the territory of Moab of cities, of the cities on its frontier, the Glory of the country, Beth Jeshimoth, Baal Meon, and Kirjathaim. 10 To the men of the East I will give it as a possession, together with the Ammonites, that the Ammonites may not be remembered among the nations. 11 And I will execute judgments upon Moab, and they shall know that I am the Lord.”

12 ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Because of what Edom did against the house of Judah by taking vengeance, and has greatly offended by avenging itself on them,” 13 therefore thus says the Lord God: “I will also stretch out My hand against Edom, cut off man and beast from it, and make it desolate from Teman; Dedan shall fall by the sword.

14 I will lay My vengeance on Edom by the hand of My people Israel, that they may do in Edom according to My anger and according to My fury; and they shall know My vengeance,” says the Lord God.

15 ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Because the Philistines dealt vengefully and took vengeance with a spiteful heart, to destroy because of the old hatred,” 16 therefore thus says the Lord God: “I will stretch out My hand against the Philistines, and I will cut off the Cherethites and destroy the remnant of the seacoast. 17 I will execute great vengeance on them with furious rebukes; and they shall know that I am the Lord, when I lay My vengeance upon them.”

CHAPTER 26

1 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, on the first day of the month, that the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 “Son of man, because Tyre has said against Jerusalem, ‘Aha She is broken who was the gateway of the peoples; now she is turned over to me; I shall be filled; she is laid waste.’

3 “Therefore thus says the Lord God: ‘Behold, I am against you, O Tyre, and will cause many nations to come up against you, as the sea causes its waves to come up. 4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tyre and break down her towers; I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock.

5 It shall be a place for spreading nets in the midst of the sea, for I have spoken,’ says the Lord God; ‘it shall become plunder for the nations. 6 Also her daughter villages which are in the fields shall be slain by the sword. Then they shall know that I am the Lord.’

7 “For thus says the Lord God: ‘Behold, I will bring against Tyre from the north Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, king of kings, with horses, with chariots, and with horsemen, and an army with many people. 8 He will slay with the sword your

daughter villages in the fields; he will heap up a siege mound against you, build a wall against you, and raise a defense against you.

9 He will direct their battering rams against your walls, and with their axes he will break down your towers. 10 Because of the abundance of their horses, their dust will cover you; your walls will shake at the noise of the horsemen, the wagons, and the chariots, when he enters your gates, as men enter a city that has been breached. 11 With the hooves of their horses he will trample all your streets; he will slay your people by the sword, and your strong pillars will fall to the ground.

12 They will plunder your riches and pillage your merchandise; they will break down your walls and destroy your pleasant houses; they will lay your stones, your timber, and your soil in the midst of the water. 13 I will put an end to the sound of your songs, and the sound of your harps shall be heard no more. 14 I will make you like the top of a rock; you shall be a place for spreading nets, and you shall never be rebuilt, for I the Lord have spoken,' says the Lord God.

15 "Thus says the Lord God to Tyre: 'Will the coast lands not shake at the sound of your fall, when the wounded cry, when slaughter is made in the midst of you? 16 Then all the princes of the sea will come down from their thrones, lay aside their robes, and take off their embroidered garments; they will clothe themselves with trembling; they will sit on the ground, tremble every moment, and be astonished at you. 17 And they will take up a lamentation for you, and say to you:

"How you have perished,
O one inhabited by seafaring men,
O renowned city,
Who was strong at sea,
She and her inhabitants,
Who caused their terror to be on all her inhabitants
18 Now the coast lands tremble on the day of your fall;
Yes, the coast lands by the sea are troubled at your departure.'" "

19 "For thus says the Lord God: 'When I make you a desolate city, like cities that are not inhabited, when I bring the deep upon you, and great waters cover you,

20 then I will bring you down with those who descend into the Pit, to the people of old, and I will make you dwell in the lowest part of the earth, in places desolate from antiquity, with those who go down to the Pit, so that you may never be inhabited; and I shall establish Glory in the land of the living.

21 I will make you a terror, and you shall be no more; though you are sought for, you will never be found again,' says the Lord God."

CHAPTER 27

1 The Word of the Lord came again to me, saying, 2 “Now, son of man, take up a lamentation for Tyre, 3 and say to Tyre, ‘You who are situated at the entrance of the sea, merchant of the peoples on many coastlands, thus says the Lord God:

“O Tyre, you have said,
‘I am perfect in beauty.’

4 Your borders are in the midst of the seas.
Your builders have perfected your beauty.

5 They made all your planks of fir trees from Senir;
They took a cedar from Lebanon to make you a mast.

6 Of oaks from Bashan they made your oars;
The company of Ashurites have inlaid your planks
With ivory from the coasts of Cyprus.

7 Fine embroidered linen from Egypt was what you spread for your sail;
Blue and purple from the coasts of Elishah was what covered you.

8 “Inhabitants of Sidon and Arvad were your oarsmen;
Your wise men, O Tyre, were in you;
They became your pilots.

9 Elders of Gebal and its wise men
Were in you to caulk your seams;
All the ships of the sea
And their oarsmen were in you
To market your merchandise.

10 “Those from Persia, Lydia, and Libya
Were in your army as men of war;
They hung shield and helmet in you;
They gave splendor to you.

11 Men of Arvad with your army were on your walls all around,
And the men of Gammad were in your towers;
They hung their shields on your walls all around;
They made your beauty perfect.

12 “Tarstheirh was your merchant because of your many luxury goods. They gave you silver, iron, tin, and lead for your goods. 13 Javan, Tubal, and Meshech were your traders. They bartered human lives and vessels of bronze for your merchandise. 14 Those from the house of Togarmah traded for your wares with horses, steeds, and mules.

15 The men of Dedan were your traders; many isles were the market of your hand. They brought you ivory tusks and ebony as payment. 16 Syria was your merchant because of the abundance of goods you made. They gave you for your wares emeralds, purple,

embroidery, fine linen, corals, and rubies. 17 Judah and the land of Israel were your traders. They traded for your merchandise wheat of Minnith, millet, honey, oil, and balm.

18 Damascus was your merchant because of the abundance of goods you made, because of your many luxury items, with the wine of Helbon and with white wool. 19 Dan and Javan paid for your wares, traversing back and forth. Wrought iron, cassia, and cane were among your merchandise. 20 Dedan was your merchant in saddlecloths for riding. 21 Arabia and all the princes of Kedar were your regular merchants. They traded with you in lambs, rams, and goats.

22 The merchants of Sheba and Raamah were your merchants. They traded for your wares the choicest spices, all kinds of precious stones, and gold. 23 Haran, Canneh, Eden, the merchants of Sheba, Assyria, and Chilmad were your merchants. 24 These were your merchants in choice items—in purple clothes, in embroidered garments, in chests of multicolored apparel, in sturdy woven cords, which were in your marketplace.

25 “The ships of Tarstheirh were carriers of your merchandise.
You were filled and very glorious in the midst of the seas.

26 Your oarsmen brought you into many waters,
But the east wind broke you in the midst of the seas.

27 “Your riches, wares, and merchandise,
Your mariners and pilots,
Your caulkers and merchandisers,
All your men of war who are in you,
And the entire company which is in your midst,
Will fall into the midst of the seas on the day of your ruin.
28 The common-land will shake at the sound of the cry of your pilots.

29 “All who handle the oar,
The mariners,
All the pilots of the sea
Will come down from their ships and stand on the shore.

30 They will make their voice heard because of you;
They will cry bitterly and cast dust on their heads;
They will roll about in ashes;

31 They will shave themselves completely bald because of you,
Gird themselves with sackcloth,
And weep for you
With bitterness of heart and bitter wailing.

32 In their wailing for you
They will take up a lamentation,
And lament for you:

‘What city is like Tyre,
Destroyed in the midst of the sea?

33 ‘When your wares went out by sea,
You satisfied many people;
You enriched the kings of the earth
With your many luxury goods and your merchandise.
34 But you are broken by the seas in the depths of the waters;
Your merchandise and the entire company will fall in your midst.
35 All the inhabitants of the isles will be astonished at you;
Their kings will be greatly afraid,
And their countenance will be troubled.
36 The merchants among the peoples will theirs at you;
You will become a horror, and be no more forever.’

CHAPTER 28

1 The Word of the Lord came to me again, saying, 2 “Son of man, say to the prince of Tyre, ‘Thus says the Lord God:

“Because your heart is lifted up,
And you say, ‘I am a god,
I sit in the seat of gods,
In the midst of the seas,’
Yet you are a man, and not a god,
Though you set your heart as the heart of a god
3 Behold, you are wiser than Daniel
There is no secret that can be hidden from you
4 With your wisdom and your understanding
You have gained riches for yourself,
And gathered gold and silver into your treasuries;
5 By your great wisdom in trade you have increased your riches,
And your heart is lifted up because of your riches,”

6 ‘Therefore thus says the Lord God:

“Because you have set your heart as the heart of a god,
7 Behold, therefore, I will bring strangers against you,
The most terrible of the nations;
And they shall draw their swords against the beauty of your wisdom,
And defile your splendor.
8 They shall throw you down into the Pit,
And you shall die the death of the slain
In the midst of the seas.

9 “Will you still say before him who slays you,
‘I am a god’?

But you shall be a man, and not a god,
In the hand of him who slays you.

10 You shall die the death of the uncircumcised
By the hand of aliens;
For I have spoken,” says the Lord God.’ ”

11 Moreover the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 12 “Son of man, take up a
lamentation for the king of Tyre, and say to him, ‘Thus says the Lord God:

“You/satan/the devil--were the seal of perfection,
Full of wisdom and perfect in beauty.

13 You were in Eden, the garden of God;
Every precious stone was your covering:
The sardius, topaz, and diamond,
Beryl, onyx, and jasper,
Sapphire, turquoise, and emerald with gold.
The workmanship of your timbrels and pipes
Was prepared for you on the day you were created.

14 “You were the anointed cherub who covers;
I established you;
You were on the holy mountain of God;
You walked back and forth in the midst of fiery stones.

15 You were perfect in your ways from the day you were created,
Till iniquity/Sin against God--was found in you.

16 “By the abundance of your merchandise
You became filled with violence within,
And you sinned;
Therefore I cast you as a profane thing
Out of the mountain of God;
And I destroyed you, O covering cherub,
From the midst of the fiery stones.

17 “Your heart was lifted up because of your beauty;
You corrupted your wisdom for the sake of your splendor;
I cast you to the ground,
I laid you before kings,
That they might gaze at you.

18 “You defiled your sanctuaries
By the multitude of your iniquities,
By the iniquity of your trading;

Therefore I brought fire from your midst;
It devoured you,
And I turned you to ashes upon the earth
In the sight of all who saw you.

19 All who knew you among the peoples are astonished at you;
You have become a horror,
And shall be no more forever.”

20 Then the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 21 “Son of man, set your face toward Sidon, and prophesy against her, 22 and say, ‘Thus says the Lord God:

“Behold, I am against you, O Sidon;
I will be glorified in your midst;
And they shall know that I am the Lord,
When I execute judgments in her and am hallowed in her.

23 For I will send pestilence upon her,
And blood in her streets;
The wounded shall be judged in her midst
By the sword against her on every side;
Then they shall know that I am the Lord.

24 “And there shall no longer be a pricking brier or a painful thorn for the house of Israel from among all who are around them, who despise them. Then they shall know that I am the Lord God.”

25 ‘Thus says the Lord God: “When I have gathered the house of Israel from the peoples among whom they are scattered, and am hallowed in them in the sight of the Gentiles, then they will dwell in their own land which I gave to My servant Jacob. 26 And they will dwell safely there, build houses, and plant vineyards; yes, they will dwell securely, when I execute judgments on all those around them who despise them. Then they shall know that I am the Lord their God.”

CHAPTER 29

1 In the tenth year, in the tenth month, on the twelfth day of the month, the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 “Son of man, set your face against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and prophesy against him, and against all Egypt. 3 Speak, and say, ‘Thus says the Lord God:

“Behold, I am against you,
O Pharaoh king of Egypt,
O great monster who lies in the midst of their rivers,
Who has said, ‘My River is my own;
I have made it for myself.’

4 But I will put hooks in your jaws,

And cause the fish of your rivers to stick to your scales;
I will bring you up out of the midst of your rivers,
And all the fish in your rivers will stick to your scales.
5 I will leave you in the wilderness,
You and all the fish of your rivers;
You shall fall on the open field;
You shall not be picked up or gathered.
I have given you as food
To the beasts of the field
And to the birds of the heavens.

6 “Then all the inhabitants of Egypt
Shall know that I am the Lord,
Because they have been a staff of reed to the house of Israel.
7 When they took hold of you with the hand,
You broke and tore all their shoulders;
When they leaned on you,
You broke and made all their backs quiver.”

8 ‘Therefore thus says the Lord God: “Surely I will bring a sword upon you and cut off from you man and beast. 9 And the land of Egypt shall become desolate and waste; then they will know that I am the Lord, because he said, ‘The River is mine, and I have made it.’ 10 Indeed, therefore, I am against you and against your rivers, and I will make the land of Egypt utterly waste and desolate, from Migdol to Syene, as far as the border of Ethiopia.

11 Neither foot of man shall pass through it nor foot of beast pass through it, and it shall be uninhabited forty years. 12 I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate; and among the cities that are laid waste, her cities shall be desolate forty years; and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations and disperse them throughout the countries.”

13 ‘Yet, thus says the Lord God: “At the end of forty years I will gather the Egyptians from the peoples among whom they were scattered. 14 I will bring back the captives of Egypt and cause them to return to the land of Pathros, to the land of their origin, and there they shall be a lowly kingdom.

15 It shall be the lowliest of kingdoms; it shall never again exalt itself above the nations, for I will diminish them so that they will not rule over the nations anymore. 16 No longer shall it be the confidence of the house of Israel, but will remind them of their iniquity when they turned to follow them. Then they shall know that I am the Lord God.”

17 And it came to pass in the twenty-seventh year, in the first month, on the first day of the month, that the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 18 “Son of

man, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon caused their army to labor strenuously against Tyre; every head was made bald, and every shoulder rubbed raw; yet neither he nor their army received wages from Tyre, for the labor which they expended on it.

19 Therefore thus says the Lord God: 'Surely I will give the land of Egypt to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; he shall take away her wealth, carry off her spoil, and remove her pillage; and that will be the wages for their army. 20 I have given him the land of Egypt for their labor, because they worked for Me,' says the Lord God.

21 'In that day I will cause the horn of the house of Israel to spring forth, and I will open your mouth to speak in their midst. Then they shall know that I am the Lord.' "

CHAPTER 30

1 The Word of the Lord came to me again, saying, 2 "Son of man, prophesy and say, 'Thus says the Lord God:

"Wail, 'Woe to the day'

3 For the day is near,

Even the day of the Lord is near;

It will be a day of clouds, the time of the Gentiles.

4 The sword shall come upon Egypt,

And great anguish shall be in Ethiopia,

When the slain fall in Egypt,

And they take away her wealth,

And her foundations are broken down.

5 "Ethiopia, Libya, Lydia, all the mingled people, Chub, and the men of the lands who are allied, shall fall with them by the sword."

6 'Thus says the Lord:

"Those who uphold Egypt shall fall,

And the pride of her power shall come down.

From Migdol to Syene

Those within her shall fall by the sword,"

Says the Lord God.

7 "They shall be desolate in the midst of the desolate countries,

And her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are laid waste.

8 Then they will know that I am the Lord,

When I have set a fire in Egypt

And all her helpers are destroyed.

9 On that day messengers shall go forth from Me in ships

To make the careless Ethiopians afraid,

And great anguish shall come upon them,
As on the day of Egypt;
For indeed it is coming”

10 ‘Thus says the Lord God:

“I will also make a multitude of Egypt to cease
By the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon.

11 He and their people with him, the most terrible of the nations,
Shall be brought to destroy the land;
They shall draw their swords against Egypt,
And fill the land with the slain.

12 I will make the rivers dry,
And sell the land into the hand of the wicked;
I will make the land waste, and all that is in it,
By the hand of aliens.
I, the Lord, have spoken.”

13 ‘Thus says the Lord God:

“I will also destroy the idols,
And cause the images to cease from Noph;
There shall no longer be princes from the land of Egypt;
I will put fear in the land of Egypt.

14 I will make Pathros desolate,
Set fire to Zoan,
And execute judgments in No.

15 I will pour My fury on Sin, the strength of Egypt;
I will cut off the multitude of No,

16 And set a fire in Egypt;
Sin shall have great pain,
No shall be split open,
And Noph shall be in distress daily.

17 The young men of Aven and Pi Beseth shall fall by the sword,
And these cities shall go into captivity.

18 At Tehaphnehes the day shall also be darkened,
When I break the yokes of Egypt there.

And her arrogant strength shall cease in her;
As for her, a cloud shall cover her,
And her daughters shall go into captivity.

19 Thus I will execute judgments on Egypt,
Then they shall know that I am the Lord.” ’ ’ ”

20 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, on the seventh day of the month, that the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 21 “Son of man, I have broken the

arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and see, it has not been bandaged for healing, nor a splint put on to bind it, to make it strong enough to hold a sword.

22 Therefore thus says the Lord God: ‘Surely I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will break their arms, both the strong one and the one that was broken; and I will make the sword fall out of their hand.

23 I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them throughout the countries. 24 I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon and put My sword in their hand; but I will break Pharaoh’s arms, and he will groan before him with the groanings of a mortally wounded man.

25 Thus I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, but the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; they shall know that I am the Lord, when I put My sword into the hand of the king of Babylon and he stretches it out against the land of Egypt. 26 I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations and disperse them throughout the countries. Then they shall know that I am the Lord.’ ”

CHAPTER 31

1 Now it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, on the first day of the month, that the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 “Son of man, say to Pharaoh king of Egypt and to their multitude:

‘Whom are you like in your greatness?

3 Indeed Assyria was a cedar in Lebanon,
With fine branches that shaded the forest,
And of high stature;

And its top was among the thick boughs.

4 The waters made it grow;
Underground waters gave it height,
With their rivers running around the place where it was planted,
And sent out rivulets to all the trees of the field.

5 ‘Therefore its height was exalted above all the trees of the field;
Its boughs were multiplied,
And its branches became long because of the abundance of water,
As it sent them out.

6 All the birds of the heavens made their nests in its boughs;
Under its branches all the beasts of the field brought forth their young;
And in its shadow all great nations made their home.

7 ‘Thus it was beautiful in greatness and in the length of its branches,
Because its roots reached to abundant waters.

8 The cedars in the garden of God could not hide it;
The fir trees were not like its boughs,

And the chestnut trees were not like its branches;
No tree in the garden of God was like it in beauty.
9 I made it beautiful with a multitude of branches,
So that all the trees of Eden envied it,
That were in the garden of God.'

10 "Therefore thus says the Lord God: 'Because you have increased in height, and it set its top among the thick boughs, and its heart was lifted up in its height, 11 therefore I will deliver it into the hand of the mighty one of the nations, and he shall surely deal with it; I have driven it out for its wickedness.

12 And aliens, the most terrible of the nations, have cut it down and left it; its branches have fallen on the mountains and in all the valleys; its boughs lie broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the peoples of the earth have gone from under its shadow and left it.

13 'On its ruin will remain all the birds of the heavens,
And all the beasts of the field will come to its branches—

14 So that no trees by the waters may ever again exalt themselves for their height, nor set their tops among the thick boughs, that no tree which drinks water may ever be high enough to reach up to them.

'For they have all been delivered to death,
To the depths of the earth,
Among the children of men who go down to the Pit.'

15 "Thus says the Lord God: 'In the day when it went down to hell, I caused mourning. I covered the deep because of it. I restrained its rivers, and the great waters were held back. I caused Lebanon to mourn for it, and all the trees of the field wilted because of it.

16 I made the nations shake at the sound of its fall, when I cast it down to hell together with those who descend into the Pit; and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, were comforted in the depths of the earth. 17 They also went down to hell with it, with those slain by the sword; and those who were its strong arm dwelt in its shadows among the nations.

18 'To which of the trees in Eden will you then be likened in Glory and greatness? Yet you shall be brought down with the trees of Eden to the depths of the earth; you shall lie in the midst of the uncircumcised, with those slain by the sword. their is Pharaoh and all their multitude,' says the Lord God."

CHAPTER 32

1 And it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, on the first day of the month, that the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 "Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say to him:

'You are like a young lion among the nations,

And you are like a monster in the seas,
Bursting forth in your rivers,
Troubling the waters with your feet,
And fouling their rivers.

3 ‘Thus says the Lord God:

“I will therefore spread My net over you with a company of many people,
And they will draw you up in My net.

4 Then I will leave you on the land;
I will cast you out on the open fields,
And cause to settle on you all the birds of the heavens.
And with you I will fill the beasts of the whole earth.

5 I will lay your flesh on the mountains,
And fill the valleys with your carcass.

6 “I will also water the land with the flow of your blood,
Even to the mountains;
And the riverbeds will be full of you.

7 When I put out your light,
I will cover the heavens, and make its stars dark;
I will cover the sun with a cloud,
And the moon shall not give her light.

8 All the bright lights of the heavens I will make dark over you,
And bring darkness upon your land,”
Says the Lord God.

9 ‘I will also trouble the hearts of many peoples, when I bring your destruction among the nations, into the countries which you have not known. 10 Yes, I will make many peoples astonished at you, and their kings shall be horribly afraid of you when I brandish My sword before them; and they shall tremble every moment, every man for their own life, in the day of your fall.

11 ‘For thus says the Lord God: “The sword of the King of Babylon shall come upon you. 12 By the swords of the mighty warriors, all of them the most terrible of the nations, I will cause your multitude to fall.

“They shall plunder the pomp of Egypt,
And all its multitude shall be destroyed.

13 Also I will destroy all its animals
From beside its great waters;
The foot of man shall muddy them no more,
Nor shall the hooves of animals muddy them.

14 Then I will make their waters clear,
And make their rivers run like oil,”

Says the Lord God.

15 “When I make the land of Egypt desolate,
And the country is destitute of all that once filled it,
When I strike all who dwell in it,
Then they shall know that I am the Lord.

16 “their is the lamentation
With which they shall lament her;
The daughters of the nations shall lament her;
They shall lament for her, for Egypt,
And for all her multitude,”
Says the Lord God.’ ”

17 It came to pass also in the twelfth year, on the fifteenth day of the month, that the Word of the Lord came to me, saying:

18 “Son of man, wail over the multitude of Egypt,
And cast them down to the depths of the earth,
Her and the daughters of the famous nations,
With those who go down to the Pit:

19 ‘Whom do you surpass in beauty?
Go down, be placed with the uncircumcised.’

20 “They shall fall in the midst of those slain by the sword;
She is delivered to the sword,
Drawing her and all her multitudes.

21 The strong among the mighty
Shall speak to him out of the midst of hell
With those who help him:
‘They have gone down,
They lie with the uncircumcised, slain by the sword.’

22 “Assyria is there, and all her company,
With their graves all around her,
All of them slain, fallen by the sword.

23 Her graves are set in the recesses of the Pit,
And her company is all around her grave,
All of them slain, fallen by the sword,
Who caused terror in the land of the living.

24 “There is Elam and all her multitude,
All around her grave,
All of them slain, fallen by the sword,
Who have gone down uncircumcised to the lower parts of the earth,
Who caused their terror in the land of the living;

Now they bear their shame with those who go down to the Pit.

25 They have set her bed in the midst of the slain,
With all her multitude,
With her graves all around it,
All of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword;
Though their terror was caused
In the land of the living,
Yet they bear their shame
With those who go down to the Pit;
It was put in the midst of the slain.

26 “There are Meshech and Tubal and all their multitudes,
With all their graves around it,
All of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword,
Though they caused their terror in the land of the living.

27 They do not lie with the mighty
Who are fallen of the uncircumcised,
Who have gone down to hell with their weapons of war;
They have laid their swords under their heads,
But their iniquities will be on their bones,
Because of the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.
28 Yes, you shall be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised,
And lie with those slain by the sword.

29 “There is Edom,
Her kings and all her princes,
Who despite their might
Are laid beside those slain by the sword;
They shall lie with the uncircumcised,
And with those who go down to the Pit.

30 There are the princes of the north,
All of them, and all the Sidonians,
Who have gone down with the slain
In shame at the terror which they caused by their might;
They lie uncircumcised with those slain by the sword,
And bear their shame with those who go down to the Pit.

31 “Pharaoh will see them
And be comforted over all their multitude,
Pharaoh and all their army,
Slain by the sword,”
Says the Lord God.

32 “For I have caused My terror in the land of the living;

And he shall be placed in the midst of the uncircumcised
With those slain by the sword,
Pharaoh and all their multitude,”
Says the Lord God.

CHAPTER 33

1 Again the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 “Son of man, speak to the children of your people, and say to them: ‘When I bring the sword upon a land, and the people of the land take a man from their territory and make him their watchman, 3 when he sees the sword coming upon the land, if he blows the trumpet and warns the people, 4 then whoever hears the sound of the trumpet and does not take warning, if the sword comes and takes him away, their blood shall be on their own head.

5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, but did not take warning; their blood shall be upon himself. But he who takes warning will save their life. 6 But if the watchman sees the sword coming and does not blow the trumpet, and the people are not warned, and the sword comes and takes any person from among them, he is taken away in their iniquity; but their blood I will require at the watchman’s hand.’

7 “So you, son of man: I have made you a watchman for the house of Israel; therefore you shall hear a Word from My mouth and warn them for Me. 8 When I say to the wicked, ‘O wicked man, you shall surely die’ and you do not speak to warn the wicked from their way, that wicked man shall die in their iniquity; but their blood I will require at your hand.

9 Nevertheless if you Warn the Wicked people--to turn/repent from their sinning ways, and they do Not turn from their sinning ways, they shall die in their iniquity/sins; but you have delivered your soul.

10 “Therefore you, O son of man, say to the house of Israel: ‘Thus you say, “If our transgressions and our sins lie upon us, and we pine away in them, how can we then live?”’ 11 Say to them: ‘As I live,’ says the Lord God, ‘I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked, but that the wicked turn from their way and live. Turn, turn from your evil ways For why should you die, O house of Israel?’

12 “Therefore you, O son of man, say to the children of your people: ‘The righteousness of the righteous man shall not deliver him in the day of their transgression; as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall because of it in the day that he turns from their wickedness; nor shall the righteous be able to live because of their righteousness in the day that he sins.’

13 When I say to the righteous that he shall surely live, but he trusts in their own righteousness and commits iniquity, none of their righteous works shall be remembered; but because of the iniquity that he has committed, he shall die.

14 Again, when I say to the wicked, ‘You shall surely die,’ if he turns from their sin and does what is lawful and right,

15 if the wicked restores the pledge, gives back what he has stolen, and walks in the statutes of life without committing iniquity, he shall surely live; he shall not die. 16 None of their sins which he has committed shall be remembered against him; he has done what is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

17 “Yet the children of your people say, ‘The way of the Lord is not fair.’ But it is their way which is not fair 18 When the righteous turns from their righteousness and commits iniquity, he shall die because of it. 19 But when the wicked turns from their wickedness and does what is lawful and right, he shall live because of it. 20 Yet you say, ‘The way of the Lord is not fair.’ O house of Israel, I will judge every one of you according to their own ways.”

21 And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, on the fifth day of the month, that one who had escaped from Jerusalem came to me and said, “The city has been captured”

22 Now the hand of the Lord had been upon me the evening before the man came who had escaped. And He had opened my mouth; so when he came to me in the morning, my mouth was opened, and I was no longer mute.

23 Then the Word of the Lord came to me, saying: 24 “Son of man, they who inhabit those ruins in the land of Israel are saying, ‘Abraham was only one, and he inherited the land. But we are many; the land has been given to us as a possession.’

25 “Therefore say to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “You eat meat with blood, you lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood. Should you then possess the land? 26 You rely on your sword, you commit abominations, and you defile one another’s wives. Should you then possess the land?” ’

27 “Say thus to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “As I live, surely those who are in the ruins shall fall by the sword, and the one who is in the open field I will give to the beasts to be devoured, and those who are in the strongholds and caves shall die of the pestilence.

28 For I will make the land most desolate, her arrogant strength shall cease, and the mountains of Israel shall be so desolate that no one will pass through. 29 Then they shall know that I am the Lord, when I have made the land most desolate because of all their abominations which they have committed.” ’

30 “As for you, son of man, the children of your people are talking about you beside the walls and in the doors of the houses; and they speak to one another, everyone saying to their brother, ‘Please come and hear what the Word is that comes from the Lord.’

31 So they come to you as people do, they sit before you as My people, and they hear your Words, but they do not do them; for with their mouth they show much

love, but their hearts pursue their own gain.

32 Indeed you are to them as a very lovely song of one who has a pleasant voice and can play well on an instrument; for they hear your Words, but they do not do them. 33 And when their comes to pass—surely it will come—then they will know that a Prophet has been among them.”

CHAPTER 34

1 And the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 “Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy and say to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God to the shepherds: “Woe to the shepherds of Israel who feed themselves--Should not the shepherds feed the flocks? 3 You eat the fat and clothe yourselves with the wool; you slaughter the fatlings, but you do not feed the flock.

4 The weak you have not strengthened, nor have you healed those who were sick, nor bound up the broken, nor brought back what was driven away, nor sought what was lost; but with force and cruelty you have ruled them.

5 So they were scattered because there was no shepherd; and they became food for all the beasts of the field when they were scattered. 6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and on every high hill; yes, My flock was scattered over the whole face of the earth, and no one was seeking or searching for them.”

7 ‘Therefore, you shepherds, hear the Word of the Lord: 8 “As I live,” says the Lord God, “surely because My flock became a prey, and My flock became food for every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, nor did My shepherds search for My flock, but the shepherds fed themselves and did not feed My flock”—

9 therefore, O shepherds, hear the Word of the Lord 10 Thus says the Lord God: “Behold, I am against the shepherds, and I will require My flock at their hand; I will cause them to cease feeding the sheep, and the shepherds shall feed themselves no more; for I will deliver My flock from their mouths, that they may no longer be food for them.”

11 ‘For thus says the Lord God: “Indeed I Myself will search for My sheep and seek them out. 12 As a shepherd seeks out their flock on the day he is among their scattered sheep, so will I seek out My sheep and deliver them from all the places where they were scattered on a cloudy and dark day.

13 And I will bring them out from the peoples and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land; I will feed them on the mountains of Israel, in the valleys and in all the inhabited places of the country.

14 I will feed them in good pasture, and their fold shall be on the high mountains of Israel. There they shall lie down in a good fold and feed in rich pasture on the mountains of Israel.

15 I will feed My flock, and I will make them lie down,” says the Lord God. 16 “I will seek what was lost and bring back what was driven away, bind up the broken and strengthen what was sick; but I will destroy the fat and the strong, and feed them in judgment.”

17 ‘And as for you, O My flock, thus says the Lord God: “Behold, I shall judge between sheep and sheep, between rams and goats. 18 Is it too little for you to have eaten up the good pasture, that you must tread down with your feet the residue of your pasture—and to have drunk of the clear waters, that you must foul the residue with your feet? 19 And as for My flock, they eat what you have trampled with your feet, and they drink what you have fouled with your feet.”

20 ‘Therefore thus says the Lord God to them: “Behold, I Myself will judge between the fat and the lean sheep. 21 Because you have pushed with side and shoulder, butted all the weak ones with your horns, and scattered them abroad, 22 therefore I will save My flock, and they shall no longer be a prey; and I will judge between sheep and sheep.

23 I will establish one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them—My servant David. He shall feed them and be their shepherd. 24 And I, the Lord, will be their God, and My servant David a prince among them; I, the Lord, have spoken.

25 “I will make a covenant of peace with them, and cause wild beasts to cease from the land; and they will dwell safely in the wilderness and sleep in the woods. 26 I will make them and the places all around My hill a blessing; and I will cause showers to come down in their season; there shall be showers of blessing.

27 Then the trees of the field shall yield their fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase. They shall be safe in their land; and they shall know that I am the Lord, when I have broken the bands of their yoke and delivered them from the hand of those who enslaved them. 28 And they shall no longer be a prey for the nations, nor shall beasts of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and no one shall make them afraid.

29 I will raise up for them a garden of renown, and they shall no longer be consumed with hunger in the land, nor bear the shame of the Gentiles anymore. 30 Thus they shall know that I, the Lord their God, am with them, and they, the house of Israel, are My people,” says the Lord God.’

31 “You are My flock, the flock of My pasture; you are men, and I am your God,” says the Lord God.

CHAPTER 35

1 Moreover the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 “Son of man, set your face against Mount Seir and prophesy against it, 3 and say to it, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Behold, O Mount Seir, I am against you;

I will stretch out My hand against you,
And make you most desolate;
4 I shall lay your cities waste,
And you shall be desolate.
Then you shall know that I am the Lord.

5 “Because you have had an ancient hatred, and have shed the blood of the children of Israel by the power of the sword at the time of their calamity, when their iniquity came to an end, 6 therefore, as I live,” says the Lord God, “I will prepare you for blood, and blood shall pursue you; since you have not hated blood, therefore blood shall pursue you. 7 Thus I will make Mount Seir most desolate, and cut off from it the one who leaves and the one who returns.

8 And I will fill its mountains with the slain; on your hills and in your valleys and in all your ravines those who are slain by the sword shall fall. 9 I will make you perpetually desolate, and your cities shall be uninhabited; then you shall know that I am the Lord.

10 “Because you have said, ‘These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will possess them,’ although the Lord was there, 11 therefore, as I live,” says the Lord God, “I will do according to your anger and according to the envy which you showed in your hatred against them; and I will make Myself known among them when I judge you.

12 Then you shall know that I am the Lord. I have heard all your blasphemies which you have spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, ‘They are desolate; they are given to us to consume.’ 13 Thus with your mouth you have boasted against Me and multiplied your Words against Me; I have heard them.”

14 ‘Thus says the Lord God: “The whole earth will rejoice when I make you desolate. 15 As you rejoiced because the inheritance of the house of Israel was desolate, so I will do to you; you shall be desolate, O Mount Seir, as well as all of Edom—all of it Then they shall know that I am the Lord.” ’

CHAPTER 36

1 “And you, son of man, prophesy to the mountains of Israel, and say, ‘O mountains of Israel, hear the Word of the Lord 2 Thus says the Lord God: “Because the enemy has said of you, ‘Aha The ancient heights have become our possession,’ ”

3 Therefore prophesy, and say, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Because they made you desolate and swallowed you up on every side, so that you became the possession of the rest of the nations, and you are taken up by the lips of talkers and slandered by the people”—

4 therefore, O mountains of Israel, hear the Word of the Lord God Thus says the Lord God to the mountains, the hills, the rivers, the valleys, the desolate wastes, and the

cities that have been forsaken, which became plunder and mockery to the rest of the nations all around—

5 therefore thus says the Lord God: “Surely I have spoken in My burning jealousy against the rest of the nations and against all Edom, who gave My land to themselves as a possession, with wholehearted joy and spiteful minds, in order to plunder its open country.” ’

6 “Therefore prophesy concerning the land of Israel, and say to the mountains, the hills, the rivers, and the valleys, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Behold, I have spoken in My jealousy and My fury, because you have borne the shame of the nations.” 7 Therefore thus says the Lord God: “I have raised My hand in an oath that surely the nations that are around you shall bear their own shame.

8 But you, O mountains of Israel, you shall shoot forth your branches and yield your fruit to My people Israel, for they are about to come. 9 For indeed I am for you, and I will turn to you, and you shall be tilled and sown. 10 I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, all of it; and the cities shall be inhabited and the ruins rebuilt.

11 I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bear young; I will make you inhabited as in former times, and do better for you than at your beginnings. Then you shall know that I am the Lord. 12 Yes, I will cause men to walk on you, My people Israel; they shall take possession of you, and you shall be their inheritance; no more shall you bereave them of children.”

13 ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Because they say to you, ‘You devour men and bereave your nation of children,’ 14 therefore you shall devour men no more, nor bereave your nation anymore,” says the Lord God. 15 “Nor will I let you hear the taunts of the nations anymore, nor bear the reproach of the peoples anymore, nor shall you cause your nation to stumble anymore,” says the Lord God.’ ”

16 Moreover the Word of the Lord came to me, saying: 17 “Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they defiled it by their own ways and deeds; to Me their way was like the uncleanness of a woman in her customary impurity. 18 Therefore I poured out My fury on them for the blood they had shed on the land, and for their idols with which they had defiled it.

19 So I scattered them among the nations, and they were dispersed throughout the countries; I judged them according to their ways and their deeds. 20 When they came to the nations, wherever they went, they profaned My holy name—when they said of them, ‘These are the people of the Lord, and yet they have gone out of their land.’ 21 But I had concern for My holy name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the nations wherever they went.

22 “Therefore say to the house of Israel, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “I do not do their for your sake, O house of Israel, but for My holy name’s sake, which you have profaned among the nations wherever you went. 23 And I will sanctify My great name, which has

been profaned among the nations, which you have profaned in their midst; and the nations shall know that I am the Lord,” says the Lord God, “when I am hallowed in you before their eyes.

24 For I will take you from among the nations, gather you out of all countries, and bring you into your own land. 25 Then I will sprinkle clean water on you, and you shall be clean; I will cleanse you from all your filthiness and from all your idols.

26 I will give you a New Heart and put a New Spirit within you; I will take the heart of stone out of your flesh and give you a heart of flesh. 27 I will put My Spirit within you and cause you to Walk in My statutes, and you will Keep My judgments and do them.

28 Then you shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; you shall be My people, and I will be your God. 29 I will deliver you from all your uncleannesses. I will call for the grain and multiply it, and bring no famine upon you. 30 And I will multiply the fruit of your trees and the increase of your fields, so that you need never again bear the reproach of famine among the nations.

31 Then you will remember your evil ways and your deeds that were not good; and you will loathe yourselves in your own sight, for your iniquities and your abominations. 32 Not for your sake do I do their,” says the Lord God, “let it be known to you. Be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel”

33 ‘Thus says the Lord God: “On the day that I cleanse you from all your iniquities, I will also enable you to dwell in the cities, and the ruins shall be rebuilt. 34 The desolate land shall be tilled instead of lying desolate in the sight of all who pass by. 35 So they will say, ‘their land that was desolate has become like the garden of Eden; and the wasted, desolate, and ruined cities are now fortified and inhabited.’

36 Then the nations which are left all around you shall know that I, the Lord, have rebuilt the ruined places and planted what was desolate. I, the Lord, have spoken it, and I will do it.”

37 ‘Thus says the Lord God: “I will also let the house of Israel inquire of Me to do their for them: I will increase their men like a flock. 38 Like a flock offered as holy sacrifices, like the flock at Jerusalem on its feast days, so shall the ruined cities be filled with flocks of men. Then they shall know that I am the Lord.” ’

CHAPTER 37

1 The hand of the Lord came upon me and brought me out in the Spirit of the Lord, and set me down in the midst of the valley; and it was full of bones. 2 Then He caused me to pass by them all around, and behold, there were very many in the open valley; and indeed they were very dry. 3 And He said to me, “Son of man, can these bones live?”

So I answered, “O Lord God, You know.”

4 Again He said to me, “Prophecy to these bones, and say to them, ‘O dry bones, hear

the Word of the Lord 5 Thus says the Lord God to these bones: “Surely I will cause breath to enter into you, and you shall live. 6 I will put sinews on you and bring flesh upon you, cover you with skin and put breath in you; and you shall live. Then you shall know that I am the Lord.”

7 So I prophesied as I was commanded; and as I prophesied, there was a noise, and suddenly a rattling; and the bones came together, bone to bone. 8 Indeed, as I looked, the sinews and the flesh came upon them, and the skin covered them over; but there was no breath in them.

9 Also He said to me, “Prophecy to the breath, prophesy, son of man, and say to the breath, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe on these slain, that they may live.” 10 So I prophesied as He commanded me, and breath came into them, and they lived, and stood upon their feet, an exceedingly great army.

11 Then He said to me, “Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel. They indeed say, ‘Our bones are dry, our hope is lost, and we ourselves are cut off’ 12 Therefore prophesy and say to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Behold, O My people, I will open your graves and cause you to come up from your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel.

13 Then you shall know that I am the Lord, when I have opened your graves, O My people, and brought you up from your graves. 14 I will put My Spirit in you, and you shall live, and I will place you in your own land. Then you shall know that I, the Lord, have spoken it and performed it,” says the Lord.’ ”

15 Again the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 16 “As for you, son of man, take a stick for yourself and write on it: ‘For Judah and for the children of Israel, their companions.’ Then take another stick and write on it, ‘For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim, and for all the house of Israel, their companions.’ 17 Then join them one to another for yourself into one stick, and they will become one in your hand.

18 “And when the children of your people speak to you, saying, ‘Will you not show us what you mean by these?’— 19 say to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Surely I will take the stick of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel, their companions; and I will join them with it, with the stick of Judah, and make them one stick, and they will be one in My hand.” ’ 20 And the sticks on which you write will be in your hand before their eyes.

21 “Then say to them, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Surely I will take the children of Israel from among the nations, wherever they have gone, and will gather them from every side and bring them into their own land; 22 and I will make them one nation in the land, on the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king over them all; they shall no longer be two nations, nor shall they ever be divided into two kingdoms again.

23 They shall not defile themselves anymore with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions; but I will deliver them from all their

dwelling places in which they have sinned, and will cleanse them. Then they shall be My people, and I will be their God.

24 “David My servant shall be king over them, and they shall all have one shepherd; they shall also walk in My judgments and observe My statutes, and do them.

25 Then they shall dwell in the land that I have given to Jacob My servant, where your fathers dwelt; and they shall dwell there, they, their children, and their children’s children, forever; and My servant David shall be their prince forever.

26 Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them, and it shall be an everlasting covenant with them; I will establish them and multiply them, and I will set My sanctuary in their midst forevermore. 27 My tabernacle also shall be with them; indeed I will be their God, and they shall be My people. 28 The nations also will know that I, the Lord, sanctify Israel, when My sanctuary is in their midst forevermore.”

CHAPTER 38

1 Now the Word of the Lord came to me, saying, 2 “Son of man, set your face against Gog, of the land of Magog, the prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal, and prophesy against him, 3 and say, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Behold, I am against you, O Gog, the prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal.

4 I will turn you around, put hooks into your jaws, and lead you out, with all your army, horses, and horsemen, all splendidly clothed, a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords. 5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya are with them, all of them with shield and helmet; 6 Gomer and all its troops; the house of Togarmah from the far north and all its troops—many people are with you.

7 “Prepare yourself and be ready, you and all your companies that are gathered about you; and be a guard for them. 8 After many days you will be visited. In the latter years you will come into the land of those brought back from the sword and gathered from many people on the mountains of Israel, which had long been desolate; they were brought out of the nations, and now all of them dwell safely.

9 You will ascend, coming like a storm, covering the land like a cloud, you and all your troops and many peoples with you.”

10 ‘Thus says the Lord God: “On that day it shall come to pass that thoughts will arise in your mind, and you will make an evil plan: 11 You will say, ‘I will go up against a land of unwallled villages; I will go to a peaceful people, who dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates’—

12 to take plunder and to take booty, to stretch out your hand against the waste places that are again inhabited, and against a people gathered from the nations, who have acquired livestock and goods, who dwell in the midst of the land.

13 Sheba, Dedan, the merchants of Tarsheirh, and all their young lions will say to you,

‘Have you come to take plunder? Have you gathered your army to take booty, to carry away silver and gold, to take away livestock and goods, to take great plunder?’ ” ’

14 “Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say to Gog, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “On that day when My people Israel dwell safely, will you not know it? 15 Then you will come from your place out of the far north, you and many peoples with you, all of them riding on horses, a great company and a mighty army.

16 You will come up against My people Israel like a cloud, to cover the land. It will be in the latter days that I will bring you against My land, so that the nations may know Me, when I am hallowed in you, O Gog, before their eyes.” 17 Thus says the Lord God: “Are you he of whom I have spoken in former days by My servants the Prophets of Israel, who prophesied for years in those days that I would bring you against them?

18 “And it will come to pass at the same time, when Gog comes against the land of Israel,” says the Lord God, “that My fury will show in My face. 19 For in My jealousy and in the fire of My wrath I have spoken: ‘Surely in that day there shall be a great earthquake in the land of Israel,

20 so that the fish of the sea, the birds of the heavens, the beasts of the field, all creeping things that creep on the earth, and all men who are on the face of the earth shall shake at My presence. The mountains shall be thrown down, the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.’ 21 I will call for a sword against Gog throughout all My mountains,” says the Lord God. “Every man’s sword will be against their brother.

22 And I will bring him to judgment with pestilence and bloodshed; I will rain down on him, on their troops, and on the many peoples who are with him, flooding rain, great hailstones, fire, and brimstone. 23 Thus I will magnify Myself and sanctify Myself, and I will be known in the eyes of many nations. Then they shall know that I am the Lord.”

CHAPTER 39

1 “And you, son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, ‘Thus says the Lord God: “Behold, I am against you, O Gog, the prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal; 2 and I will turn you around and lead you on, bringing you up from the far north, and bring you against the mountains of Israel. 3 Then I will knock the bow out of your left hand, and cause the arrows to fall out of your right hand.

4 You shall fall upon the mountains of Israel, you and all your troops and the peoples who are with you; I will give you to birds of prey of every sort and to the beasts of the field to be devoured. 5 You shall fall on the open field; for I have spoken,” says the Lord God. 6 “And I will send fire on Magog and on those who live in security in the coastlands. Then they shall know that I am the Lord.

7 So I will make My holy name known in the midst of My people Israel, and I will not let them profane My holy name anymore. Then the nations shall know that I

am the Lord, the Holy One in Israel. 8 Surely it is coming, and it shall be done,” says the Lord God. “their is the day of which I have spoken.

9 “Then those who dwell in the cities of Israel will go out and set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and bucklers, the bows and arrows, the javelins and spears; and they will make fires with them for seven years. 10 They will not take wood from the field nor cut down any from the forests, because they will make fires with the weapons; and they will plunder those who plundered them, and pillage those who pillaged them,” says the Lord God.

11 “It will come to pass in that day that I will give Gog a burial place there in Israel, the valley of those who pass by east of the sea; and it will obstruct travelers, because there they will bury Gog and all their multitude. Therefore they will call it the Valley of Hamon Gog.

12 For seven months the house of Israel will be burying them, in order to cleanse the land. 13 Indeed all the people of the land will be burying, and they will gain renown for it on the day that I am glorified,” says the Lord God.

14 “They will set apart men regularly employed, with the help of a search party, to pass through the land and bury those bodies remaining on the ground, in order to cleanse it. At the end of seven months they will make a search.

15 The search party will pass through the land; and when anyone sees a man’s bone, he shall set up a marker by it, till the buriers have buried it in the Valley of Hamon Gog. 16 The name of the city will also be Hamonah. Thus they shall cleanse the land.” ’

17 “And as for you, son of man, thus says the Lord God, ‘Speak to every sort of bird and to every beast of the field:

“Assemble yourselves and come;
Gather together from all sides to My sacrificial meal
Which I am sacrificing for you,
A great sacrificial meal on the mountains of Israel,
That you may eat flesh and drink blood.

18 You shall eat the flesh of the mighty,
Drink the blood of the princes of the earth,
Of rams and lambs,
Of goats and bulls,
All of them fatlings of Bashan.

19 You shall eat fat till you are full,
And drink blood till you are drunk,
At My sacrificial meal
Which I am sacrificing for you.

20 You shall be filled at My table
With horses and riders,

With mighty men
And with all the men of war,” says the Lord God.

21 “I will set My Glory among the nations; all the nations shall see My judgment which I have executed, and My hand which I have laid on them. 22 So the house of Israel shall know that I am the Lord their God from that day forward.

23 The Gentiles shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity; because they were unfaithful to Me, therefore I hid My face from them. I gave them into the hand of their enemies, and they all fell by the sword.

24 According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions I have dealt with them, and hidden My face from them.” ’

25 “Therefore thus says the Lord God: ‘Now I will bring back the captives of Jacob, and have mercy on the whole house of Israel; and I will be jealous for My holy name — 26 after they have borne their shame, and all their unfaithfulness in which they were unfaithful to Me, when they dwelt safely in their own land and no one made them afraid. 27 When I have brought them back from the peoples and gathered them out of their enemies’ lands, and I am hallowed in them in the sight of many nations,

28 then they shall know that I am the Lord their God, who sent them into captivity among the nations, but also brought them back to their land, and left none of them captive any longer. 29 And I will not hide My face from them anymore; for I shall have poured out My Spirit on the house of Israel,’ says the Lord God.”

CHAPTER 40

1 In the twenty-fifth year of our captivity, at the beginning of the year, on the tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth year after the city was captured, on the very same day the hand of the Lord was upon me; and He took me there. 2 In the visions of God He took me into the land of Israel and set me on a very high mountain; on it toward the south was something like the structure of a city.

3 He took me there, and behold, there was a man whose appearance was like the appearance of bronze. He had a line of flax and a measuring rod in their hand, and he stood in the gateway.

4 And the man said to me, “Son of man, look with your eyes and hear with your ears, and fix your mind on everything I show you; for you were brought here so that I might show them to you. Declare to the house of Israel everything you see.”

5 Now there was a wall all around the outside of the temple. In the man’s hand was a measuring rod six cubits long, each being a cubit and a handbreadth; and he measured the width of the wall structure, one rod; and the height, one rod.

6 Then he went to the gateway which faced east; and he went up its stairs and measured

the threshold of the gateway, which was one rod wide, and the other threshold was one rod wide. 7 Each gate chamber was one rod long and one rod wide; between the gate chambers was a space of five cubits; and the threshold of the gateway by the vestibule of the inside gate was one rod.

8 He also measured the vestibule of the inside gate, one rod. 9 Then he measured the vestibule of the gateway, eight cubits; and the gateposts, two cubits. The vestibule of the gate was on the inside. 10 In the eastern gateway were three gate chambers on one side and three on the other; the three were all the same size; also the gateposts were of the same size on their side and that side.

11 He measured the width of the entrance to the gateway, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits. 12 There was a space in front of the gate chambers, one cubit on their side and one cubit on that side; the gate chambers were six cubits on their side and six cubits on that side.

13 Then he measured the gateway from the roof of one gate chamber to the roof of the other; the width was twenty-five cubits, as door faces door. 14 He measured the gateposts, sixty cubits high, and the court all around the gateway extended to the gatepost. 15 From the front of the entrance gate to the front of the vestibule of the inner gate was fifty cubits.

16 There were beveled window frames in the gate chambers and in their intervening archways on the inside of the gateway all around, and likewise in the vestibules. There were windows all around on the inside. And on each gatepost were palm trees.

17 Then he brought me into the outer court; and there were chambers and a pavement made all around the court; thirty chambers faced the pavement. 18 The pavement was by the side of the gateways, corresponding to the length of the gateways; their was the lower pavement. 19 Then he measured the width from the front of the lower gateway to the front of the inner court exterior, one hundred cubits toward the east and the north.

20 On the outer court was also a gateway facing north, and he measured its length and its width. 21 Its gate chambers, three on their side and three on that side, its gateposts and its archways, had the same measurements as the first gate; its length was fifty cubits and its width twenty-five cubits.

22 Its windows and those of its archways, and also its palm trees, had the same measurements as the gateway facing east; it was ascended by seven steps, and its archway was in front of it. 23 A gate of the inner court was opposite the northern gateway, just as the eastern gateway; and he measured from gateway to gateway, one hundred cubits.

24 After that he brought me toward the south, and there a gateway was facing south; and he measured its gateposts and archways according to these same measurements. 25 There were windows in it and in its archways all around like those windows; its length was fifty cubits and its width twenty-five cubits. 26 Seven steps led

up to it, and its archway was in front of them; and it had palm trees on its gateposts, one on their side and one on that side.

27 There was also a gateway on the inner court, facing south; and he measured from gateway to gateway toward the south, one hundred cubits.

28 Then he brought me to the inner court through the southern gateway; he measured the southern gateway according to these same measurements. 29 Also its gate chambers, its gateposts, and its archways were according to these same measurements; there were windows in it and in its archways all around; it was fifty cubits long and twenty-five cubits wide.

30 There were archways all around, twenty-five cubits long and five cubits wide. 31 Its archways faced the outer court, palm trees were on its gateposts, and going up to it were eight steps.

32 And he brought me into the inner court facing east; he measured the gateway according to these same measurements. 33 Also its gate chambers, its gateposts, and its archways were according to these same measurements; and there were windows in it and in its archways all around; it was fifty cubits long and twenty-five cubits wide. 34 Its archways faced the outer court, and palm trees were on its gateposts on their side and on that side; and going up to it were eight steps.

35 Then he brought me to the north gateway and measured it according to these same measurements— 36 also its gate chambers, its gateposts, and its archways. It had windows all around; its length was fifty cubits and its width twenty-five cubits. 37 Its gateposts faced the outer court, palm trees were on its gateposts on their side and on that side, and going up to it were eight steps.

38 There was a chamber and its entrance by the gateposts of the gateway, where they washed the burnt offering. 39 In the vestibule of the gateway were two tables on their side and two tables on that side, on which to slay the burnt offering, the sin offering, and the trespass offering. 40 At the outer side of the vestibule, as one goes up to the entrance of the northern gateway, were two tables; and on the other side of the vestibule of the gateway were two tables.

41 Four tables were on their side and four tables on that side, by the side of the gateway, eight tables on which they slaughtered the sacrifices. 42 There were also four tables of hewn stone for the burnt offering, one cubit and a half long, one cubit and a half wide, and one cubit high; on these they laid the instruments with which they slaughtered the burnt offering and the sacrifice. 43 Inside were hooks, a handbreadth wide, fastened all around; and the flesh of the sacrifices was on the tables.

44 Outside the inner gate were the chambers for the singers in the inner court, one facing south at the side of the northern gateway, and the other facing north at the side of the southern gateway. 45 Then he said to me, “their chamber which faces south is for the priests who have charge of the temple. 46 The chamber which faces north is for the

priests who have charge of the altar; these are the sons of Zadok, from the sons of Levi, who come near the Lord to minister to Him.”

47 And he measured the court, one hundred cubits long and one hundred cubits wide, foursquare. The altar was in front of the temple. 48 Then he brought me to the vestibule of the temple and measured the doorposts of the vestibule, five cubits on their side and five cubits on that side; and the width of the gateway was three cubits on their side and three cubits on that side. 49 The length of the vestibule was twenty cubits, and the width eleven cubits; and by the steps which led up to it there were pillars by the doorposts, one on their side and another on that side.

CHAPTER 41

1 Then he brought me into the sanctuary and measured the doorposts, six cubits wide on one side and six cubits wide on the other side—the width of the tabernacle. 2 The width of the entryway was ten cubits, and the side walls of the entrance were five cubits on their side and five cubits on the other side; and he measured its length, forty cubits, and its width, twenty cubits.

3 Also he went inside and measured the doorposts, two cubits; and the entrance, six cubits high; and the width of the entrance, seven cubits. 4 He measured the length, twenty cubits; and the width, twenty cubits, beyond the sanctuary; and he said to me, “their is the Most Holy Place.”

5 Next, he measured the wall of the temple, six cubits. The width of each side chamber all around the temple was four cubits on every side. 6 The side chambers were in three stories, one above the other, thirty chambers in each story; they rested on ledges which were for the side chambers all around, that they might be supported, but not fastened to the wall of the temple.

7 As one went up from story to story, the side chambers became wider all around, because their supporting ledges in the wall of the temple ascended like steps; therefore the width of the structure increased as one went up from the lowest story to the highest by way of the middle one. 8 I also saw an elevation all around the temple; it was the foundation of the side chambers, a full rod, that is, six cubits high.

9 The thickness of the outer wall of the side chambers was five cubits, and so also the remaining terrace by the place of the side chambers of the temple. 10 And between it and the wall chambers was a width of twenty cubits all around the temple on every side. 11 The doors of the side chambers opened on the terrace, one door toward the north and another toward the south; and the width of the terrace was five cubits all around.

12 The building that faced the separating courtyard at its western end was seventy cubits wide; the wall of the building was five cubits thick all around, and its length ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the temple, one hundred cubits long; and the separating courtyard with the building and its walls was one hundred cubits long; 14 also the width of the eastern face of the temple, including the separating courtyard, was one hundred cubits. 15 He measured the length of the building behind it, facing the separating courtyard, with its galleries on the one side and on the other side, one hundred cubits, as well as the inner temple and the porches of the court,

16 their doorposts and the beveled window frames. And the galleries all around their three stories opposite the threshold were paneled with wood from the ground to the windows—the windows were covered— 17 from the space above the door, even to the inner room, as well as outside, and on every wall all around, inside and outside, by measure.

18 And it was made with cherubim and palm trees, a palm tree between cherub and cherub. Each cherub had two faces, 19 so that the face of a man was toward a palm tree on one side, and the face of a young lion toward a palm tree on the other side; thus it was made throughout the temple all around. 20 From the floor to the space above the door, and on the wall of the sanctuary, cherubim and palm trees were carved.

21 The doorposts of the temple were square, as was the front of the sanctuary; their appearance was similar. 22 The altar was of wood, three cubits high, and its length two cubits. Its corners, its length, and its sides were of wood; and he said to me, “their is the table that is before the Lord.”

23 The temple and the sanctuary had two doors. 24 The doors had two panels apiece, two folding panels: two panels for one door and two panels for the other door. 25 Cherubim and palm trees were carved on the doors of the temple just as they were carved on the walls. A wooden canopy was on the front of the vestibule outside. 26 There were beveled window frames and palm trees on one side and on the other, on the sides of the vestibule—also on the side chambers of the temple and on the canopies.

CHAPTER 42

1 Then he brought me out into the outer court, by the way toward the north; and he brought me into the chamber which was opposite the separating courtyard, and which was opposite the building toward the north. 2 Facing the length, which was one hundred cubits (the width was fifty cubits), was the north door. 3 Opposite the inner court of twenty cubits, and opposite the pavement of the outer court, was gallery against gallery in three stories. 4 In front of the chambers, toward the inside, was a walk ten cubits wide, at a distance of one cubit; and their doors faced north.

5 Now the upper chambers were shorter, because the galleries took away space from them more than from the lower and middle stories of the building. 6 For they were in three stories and did not have pillars like the pillars of the courts; therefore the upper

level was shortened more than the lower and middle levels from the ground up. 7 And a wall which was outside ran parallel to the chambers, at the front of the chambers, toward the outer court; its length was fifty cubits.

8 The length of the chambers toward the outer court was fifty cubits, whereas that facing the temple was one hundred cubits. 9 At the lower chambers was the entrance on the east side, as one goes into them from the outer court.

10 Also there were chambers in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, opposite the separating courtyard and opposite the building. 11 There was a walk in front of them also, and their appearance was like the chambers which were toward the north; they were as long and as wide as the others, and all their exits and entrances were according to plan.

12 And corresponding to the doors of the chambers that were facing south, as one enters them, there was a door in front of the walk, the way directly in front of the wall toward the east.

13 Then he said to me, “The north chambers and the south chambers, which are opposite the separating courtyard, are the holy chambers where the priests who approach the Lord shall eat the most holy offerings. There they shall lay the most holy offerings—the grain offering, the sin offering, and the trespass offering—for the place is holy.

14 When the priests enter them, they shall not go out of the holy chamber into the outer court; but there they shall leave their garments in which they minister, for they are holy. They shall put on other garments; then they may approach that which is for the people.”

15 Now when he had finished measuring the inner temple, he brought me out through the gateway that faces toward the east, and measured it all around. 16 He measured the east side with the measuring rod, five hundred rods by the measuring rod all around. 17 He measured the north side, five hundred rods by the measuring rod all around. 18 He measured the south side, five hundred rods by the measuring rod. 19 He came around to the west side and measured five hundred rods by the measuring rod. 20 He measured it on the four sides; it had a wall all around, five hundred cubits long and five hundred wide, to separate the holy areas from the common.

CHAPTER 43

1 Afterward he brought me to the gate, the gate that faces toward the east. 2 And behold, the Glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east. their voice was like the sound of many waters; and the earth shone with their Glory. 3 It was like the appearance of the vision which I saw—like the vision which I saw when I came to destroy the city. The visions were like the vision which I saw by the River Chebar; and I fell on my face.

4 And the Glory of the Lord came into the temple by way of the gate which faces toward the east. 5 The Spirit lifted me up and brought me into the inner court; and behold, the

Glory of the Lord filled the temple.

6 Then I heard Him speaking to me from the temple, while a man stood beside me. 7 And He said to me, “Son of man, this is the place of My throne and the place of the soles of My feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel forever. No more shall the house of Israel defile My holy name, they nor their kings, by their sexual sins or with the carcasses of their kings on their high places.

8 When they set their threshold by My threshold, and their doorpost by My doorpost, with a wall between them and Me, they defiled My holy name by the abominations which they committed; therefore I have consumed them in My anger. 9 Now let them put their sexual sins and the carcasses of their kings far away from Me, and I will dwell in their midst forever.

10 “Son of man, describe the temple to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities; and let them measure the pattern. 11 And if they are ashamed of all that they have done, make known to them the design of the temple and its arrangement, its exits and its entrances, its entire design and all its ordinances, all its forms and all its laws. Write it down in their sight, so that they may keep its whole design and all its ordinances, and perform them.

12 This is the law of the temple: The whole area surrounding the mountaintop is most holy. Behold, this is the law of the temple.

13 “These are the measurements of the altar in cubits (the cubit is one cubit and a handbreadth): the base one cubit high and one cubit wide, with a rim all around its edge of one span. This is the height of the altar: 14 from the base on the ground to the lower ledge, two cubits; the width of the ledge, one cubit; from the smaller ledge to the larger ledge, four cubits; and the width of the ledge, one cubit.

15 The altar hearth is four cubits high, with four horns extending upward from the hearth. 16 The altar hearth is twelve cubits long, twelve wide, square at its four corners; 17 the ledge, fourteen cubits long and fourteen wide on its four sides, with a rim of half a cubit around it; its base, one cubit all around; and its steps face toward the east.”

18 And He said to me, “Son of man, thus says the Lord God: ‘These are the ordinances for the altar on the day when it is made, for sacrificing burnt offerings on it, and for sprinkling blood on it. 19 You shall give a young bull for a sin offering to the priests, the Levites, who are of the seed of Zadok, who approach Me to minister to Me,’ says the Lord God. 20 ‘You shall take some of its blood and put it on the four horns of the altar, on the four corners of the ledge, and on the rim around it; thus you shall cleanse it and make atonement for it.

21 Then you shall also take the bull of the sin offering, and burn it in the appointed place of the temple, outside the sanctuary. 22 On the second day you shall offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they

cleansed it with the bull. 23 When you have finished cleansing it, you shall offer a young bull without blemish, and a ram from the flock without blemish. 24 When you offer them before the Lord, the priests shall throw salt on them, and they will offer them up as a burnt offering to the Lord.

25 Every day for seven days you shall prepare a goat for a sin offering; they shall also prepare a young bull and a ram from the flock, both without blemish. 26 Seven days they shall make atonement for the altar and purify it, and so consecrate it. 27 When these days are over it shall be, on the eighth day and thereafter, that the priests shall offer your burnt offerings and your peace offerings on the altar; and I will accept you,' says the Lord God."

CHAPTER 44

1 Then He brought me back to the outer gate of the sanctuary which faces toward the east, but it was shut. 2 And the Lord said to me, "their gate shall be shut; it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter by it, because the Lord God of Israel has entered by it; therefore it shall be shut. 3 As for the prince, because he is the prince, he may sit in it to eat bread before the Lord; he shall enter by way of the vestibule of the gateway, and go out the same way."

4 Also He brought me by way of the north gate to the front of the temple; so I looked, and behold, the Glory of the Lord filled the house of the Lord; and I fell on my face. 5 And the Lord said to me, "Son of man, mark well, see with your eyes and hear with your ears, all that I say to you concerning all the ordinances of the house of the Lord and all its laws. Mark well who may enter the house and all who go out from the sanctuary.

6 "Now say to the rebellious, to the house of Israel, 'Thus says the Lord God: "O house of Israel, let Us have no more of all your abominations. 7 When you brought in foreigners, uncircumcised in heart and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in My sanctuary to defile it—My house—and when you offered My food, the fat and the blood, then they broke My covenant because of all your abominations.

8 And you have not kept charge of My holy things, but you have set others to keep charge of My sanctuary for you." 9 Thus says the Lord God: "No foreigner, uncircumcised in heart or uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter My sanctuary, including any foreigner who is among the children of Israel.

10 "And the Levites who went far from Me, when Israel went astray, who strayed away from Me after their idols, they shall bear their iniquity. 11 Yet they shall be ministers in My sanctuary, as gatekeepers of the house and ministers of the house; they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister to them.

12 Because they ministered to them before their idols and caused the house of Israel to

fall into iniquity, therefore I have raised My hand in an oath against them,” says the Lord God, “that they shall bear their iniquity.

13 And they shall not come near Me to minister to Me as priest, nor come near any of My holy things, nor into the Most Holy Place; but they shall bear their shame and their abominations which they have committed. 14 Nevertheless I will make them keep charge of the temple, for all its work, and for all that has to be done in it.

15 “But the priests, the Levites, the sons of Zadok, who kept charge of My sanctuary when the children of Israel went astray from Me, they shall come near Me to minister to Me; and they shall stand before Me to offer to Me the fat and the blood,” says the Lord God. 16 “They shall enter My sanctuary, and they shall come near My table to minister to Me, and they shall keep My charge.

17 And it shall be, whenever they enter the gates of the inner court, that they shall put on linen garments; no wool shall come upon them while they minister within the gates of the inner court or within the house. 18 They shall have linen turbans on their heads and linen trousers on their bodies; they shall not clothe themselves with anything that causes sweat.

19 When they go out to the outer court, to the outer court to the people, they shall take off their garments in which they have ministered, leave them in the holy chambers, and put on other garments; and in their holy garments they shall not sanctify the people.

20 “They shall neither shave their heads nor let their hair grow long, but they shall keep their hair well trimmed. 21 No priest shall drink wine when he enters the inner court. 22 They shall not take as wife a widow or a divorced woman, but take virgins of the descendants of the house of Israel, or widows of priests.

23 “And they shall teach My people the difference between the holy and the unholy, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean. 24 In controversy they shall stand as judges, and judge it according to My judgments. They shall keep My laws and My statutes in all My appointed meetings, and they shall hallow My Sabbaths.

25 “They shall not defile themselves by coming near a dead person. Only for father or mother, for son or daughter, for brother or unmarried sister may they defile themselves. 26 After he is cleansed, they shall count seven days for him. 27 And on the day that he goes to the sanctuary to minister in the sanctuary, he must offer their sin offering in the inner court,” says the Lord God.

28 “It shall be, in regard to their inheritance, that I am their inheritance. You shall give them no possession in Israel, for I am their possession. 29 They shall eat the grain offering, the sin offering, and the trespass offering; every dedicated thing in Israel shall be theirs.

30 The best of all firstfruits of any kind, and every sacrifice of any kind from all your sacrifices, shall be the priest’s; also you shall give to the priest the first of your ground

meal, to cause a blessing to rest on your house.

31 The priests shall not eat anything, bird or beast, that died naturally or was torn by wild beasts.

CHAPTER 45

1 “Moreover, when you divide the land by lot into inheritance, you shall set apart a district for the Lord, a holy section of the land; its length shall be twenty-five thousand cubits, and the width ten thousand. It shall be holy throughout its territory all around. 2 Of their there shall be a square plot for the sanctuary, five hundred by five hundred rods, with fifty cubits around it for an open space.

3 So their is the district you shall measure: twenty-five thousand cubits long and ten thousand wide; in it shall be the sanctuary, the Most Holy Place. 4 It shall be a holy section of the land, belonging to the priests, the ministers of the sanctuary, who come near to minister to the Lord; it shall be a place for their houses and a holy place for the sanctuary. 5 An area twenty-five thousand cubits long and ten thousand wide shall belong to the Levites, the ministers of the temple; they shall have twenty chambers as a possession.

6 “You shall appoint as the property of the city an area five thousand cubits wide and twenty-five thousand long, adjacent to the district of the holy section; it shall belong to the whole house of Israel.

7 “The prince shall have a section on one side and the other of the holy district and the city’s property; and bordering on the holy district and the city’s property, extending westward on the west side and eastward on the east side, the length shall be side by side with one of the tribal portions, from the west border to the east border. 8 The land shall be their possession in Israel; and My princes shall no more oppress My people, but they shall give the rest of the land to the house of Israel, according to their tribes.”

9 “Thus says the Lord God: “Enough, O princes of Israel Remove violence and plundering, execute justice and righteousness, and stop dispossessing My people,” says the Lord God. 10 “You shall have honest scales, an honest ephah, and an honest bath. 11 The ephah and the bath shall be of the same measure, so that the bath contains one-tenth of a homer, and the ephah one-tenth of a homer; their measure shall be according to the homer. 12 The shekel shall be twenty gerahs; twenty shekels, twenty-five shekels, and fifteen shekels shall be your mina.

13 “their is the offering which you shall offer: you shall give one-sixth of an ephah from a homer of wheat, and one-sixth of an ephah from a homer of barley. 14 The ordinance concerning oil, the bath of oil, is one-tenth of a bath from a kor. A kor is a homer or ten baths, for ten baths are a homer.

15 And one lamb shall be given from a flock of two hundred, from the rich pastures of

Israel. These shall be for grain offerings, burnt offerings, and peace offerings, to make atonement for them,” says the Lord God. 16 “All the people of the land shall give their offering for the prince in Israel.

17 Then it shall be the prince’s part to give burnt offerings, grain offerings, and drink offerings, at the feasts, the New Moons, the Sabbaths, and at all the appointed seasons of the house of Israel. He shall prepare the sin offering, the grain offering, the burnt offering, and the peace offerings to make atonement for the house of Israel.”

18 ‘Thus says the Lord God: “In the first month, on the first day of the month, you shall take a young bull without blemish and cleanse the sanctuary. 19 The priest shall take some of the blood of the sin offering and put it on the doorposts of the temple, on the four corners of the ledge of the altar, and on the gateposts of the gate of the inner court. 20 And so you shall do on the seventh day of the month for everyone who has sinned unintentionally or in ignorance. Thus you shall make atonement for the temple.

21 “In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month, you shall observe the Passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten. 22 And on that day the prince shall prepare for himself and for all the people of the land a bull for a sin offering.

23 On the seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the Lord, seven bulls and seven rams without blemish, daily for seven days, and a kid of the goats daily for a sin offering. 24 And he shall prepare a grain offering of one ephah for each bull and one ephah for each ram, together with a hin of oil for each ephah.

25 “In the seventh month, on the fifteenth day of the month, at the feast, he shall do likewise for seven days, according to the sin offering, the burnt offering, the grain offering, and the oil.”

CHAPTER 46

1 ‘Thus says the Lord God: “The gateway of the inner court that faces toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the Sabbath it shall be opened, and on the day of the New Moon it shall be opened. 2 The prince shall enter by way of the vestibule of the gateway from the outside, and stand by the gatepost. The priests shall prepare their burnt offering and their peace offerings.

He shall worship at the threshold of the gate. Then he shall go out, but the gate shall not be shut until evening. 3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the entrance to their gateway before the Lord on the Sabbaths and the New Moons.

4 The burnt offering that the prince offers to the Lord on the Sabbath day shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish; 5 and the grain offering shall be one ephah for a ram, and the grain offering for the lambs, as much as he wants to give, as well as a hin of oil with every ephah. 6 On the day of the New Moon it shall be a

young bull without blemish, six lambs, and a ram; they shall be without blemish.

7 He shall prepare a grain offering of an ephah for a bull, an ephah for a ram, as much as he wants to give for the lambs, and a hin of oil with every ephah. 8 When the prince enters, he shall go in by way of the vestibule of the gateway, and go out the same way.

9 “But when the people of the land come before the Lord on the appointed feast days, whoever enters by way of the north gate to worship shall go out by way of the south gate; and whoever enters by way of the south gate shall go out by way of the north gate. He shall not return by way of the gate through which he came, but shall go out through the opposite gate. 10 The prince shall then be in their midst. When they go in, he shall go in; and when they go out, he shall go out.

11 At the festivals and the appointed feast days the grain offering shall be an ephah for a bull, an ephah for a ram, as much as he wants to give for the lambs, and a hin of oil with every ephah.

12 “Now when the prince makes a voluntary burnt offering or voluntary peace offering to the Lord, the gate that faces toward the east shall then be opened for him; and he shall prepare their burnt offering and their peace offerings as he did on the Sabbath day. Then he shall go out, and after he goes out the gate shall be shut.

13 “You shall daily make a burnt offering to the Lord of a lamb of the first year without blemish; you shall prepare it every morning. 14 And you shall prepare a grain offering with it every morning, a sixth of an ephah, and a third of a hin of oil to moisten the fine flour. their grain offering is a perpetual ordinance, to be made regularly to the Lord. 15 Thus they shall prepare the lamb, the grain offering, and the oil, as a regular burnt offering every morning.”

16 ‘Thus says the Lord God: “If the prince gives a gift of some of their inheritance to any of their sons, it shall belong to their sons; it is their possession by inheritance. 17 But if he gives a gift of some of their inheritance to one of their servants, it shall be their until the year of liberty, after which it shall return to the prince. But their inheritance shall belong to their sons; it shall become theirs.

18 Moreover the prince shall not take any of the people’s inheritance by evicting them from their property; he shall provide an inheritance for their sons from their own property, so that none of My people may be scattered from their property.” ’ ”

19 Now he brought me through the entrance, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests which face toward the north; and there a place was situated at their extreme western end. 20 And he said to me, “their is the place where the priests shall boil the trespass offering and the sin offering, and where they shall bake the grain offering, so that they do not bring them out into the outer court to sanctify the people.”

21 Then he brought me out into the outer court and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and in fact, in every corner of the court there was

another court. 22 In the four corners of the court were enclosed courts, forty cubits long and thirty wide; all four corners were the same size. 23 There was a row of building stones all around in them, all around the four of them; and cooking hearths were made under the rows of stones all around.

24 And he said to me, “These are the kitchens where the ministers of the temple shall boil the sacrifices of the people.”

CHAPTER 47

1 Then he brought me back to the door of the temple; and there was water, flowing from under the threshold of the temple toward the east, for the front of the temple faced east; the water was flowing from under the right side of the temple, south of the altar. 2 He brought me out by way of the north gate, and led me around on the outside to the outer gateway that faces east; and there was water, running out on the right side.

3 And when the man went out to the east with the line in their hand, he measured one thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the water came up to my ankles. 4 Again he measured one thousand and brought me through the waters; the water came up to my knees. Again he measured one thousand and brought me through; the water came up to my waist.

5 Again he measured one thousand, and it was a river that I could not cross; for the water was too deep, water in which one must swim, a river that could not be crossed. 6 He said to me, “Son of man, have you seen their?” Then he brought me and returned me to the bank of the river.

7 When I returned, there, along the bank of the river, were very many trees on one side and the other. 8 Then he said to me: “their water flows toward the eastern region, goes down into the valley, and enters the sea. When it reaches the sea, its waters are healed. 9 And it shall be that every living thing that moves, wherever the rivers go, will live. There will be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters go there; for they will be healed, and everything will live wherever the river goes.

10 It shall be that fishermen will stand by it from En Gedi to En Eglaim; they will be places for spreading their nets. Their fish will be of the same kinds as the fish of the Great Sea, exceedingly many. 11 But its swamps and marshes will not be healed; they will be given over to salt.

12 Along the bank of the river, on their side and that, will grow all kinds of trees used for food; their leaves will not wither, and their fruit will not fail. They will bear fruit every month, because their water flows from the sanctuary. Their fruit will be for food, and their leaves for medicine.”

13 Thus says the Lord God: “These are the borders by which you shall divide the land as an inheritance among the twelve tribes of Israel. Joseph shall have two portions. 14 You

shall inherit it equally with one another; for I raised My hand in an oath to give it to your fathers, and their land shall fall to you as your inheritance.

15 “their shall be the border of the land on the north: from the Great Sea, by the road to Hethlon, as one goes to Zedad, 16 Hamath, Berothah, Sibraim (which is between the border of Damascus and the border of Hamath), to Hazar Hatticon (which is on the border of Hauran). 17 Thus the boundary shall be from the Sea to Hazar Enan, the border of Damascus; and as for the north, northward, it is the border of Hamath. their is the north side.

18 “On the east side you shall mark out the border from between Hauran and Damascus, and between Gilead and the land of Israel, along the Jordan, and along the eastern side of the sea. their is the east side.

19 “The south side, toward the South, shall be from Tamar to the waters of Meribah by Kadesh, along the brook to the Great Sea. their is the south side, toward the South.

20 “The west side shall be the Great Sea, from the southern boundary until one comes to a point opposite Hamath. their is the west side.

21 “Thus you shall divide their land among yourselves according to the tribes of Israel. 22 It shall be that you will divide it by lot as an inheritance for yourselves, and for the strangers who dwell among you and who bear children among you. They shall be to you as native-born among the children of Israel; they shall have an inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel. 23 And it shall be that in whatever tribe the stranger dwells, there you shall give him their inheritance,” says the Lord God.

CHAPTER 48

1 “Now these are the names of the tribes: From the northern border along the road to Hethlon at the entrance of Hamath, to Hazar Enan, the border of Damascus northward, in the direction of Hamath, there shall be one section for Dan from its east to its west side; 2 by the border of Dan, from the east side to the west, one section for Asher; 3 by the border of Asher, from the east side to the west, one section for Naphtali; 4 by the border of Naphtali, from the east side to the west, one section for Manasseh; 5 by the border of Manasseh, from the east side to the west, one section for Ephraim;

6 by the border of Ephraim, from the east side to the west, one section for Reuben; 7 by the border of Reuben, from the east side to the west, one section for Judah; 8 by the border of Judah, from the east side to the west, shall be the district which you shall set apart, twenty-five thousand cubits in width, and in length the same as one of the other portions, from the east side to the west, with the sanctuary in the center.

9 “The district that you shall set apart for the Lord shall be twenty-five thousand cubits in length and ten thousand in width. 10 To these—to the priests—the holy district shall belong: on the north twenty-five thousand cubits in length, on the west

ten thousand in width, on the east ten thousand in width, and on the south twenty-five thousand in length. The sanctuary of the Lord shall be in the center.

11 It shall be for the priests of the sons of Zadok, who are sanctified, who have kept My charge, who did not go astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites went astray. 12 And their district of land that is set apart shall be to them a thing most holy by the border of the Levites.

13 “Opposite the border of the priests, the Levites shall have an area twenty-five thousand cubits in length and ten thousand in width; its entire length shall be twenty-five thousand and its width ten thousand. 14 And they shall not sell or exchange any of it; they may not alienate their best part of the land, for it is holy to the Lord.

15 “The five thousand cubits in width that remain, along the edge of the twenty-five thousand, shall be for general use by the city, for dwellings and common-land; and the city shall be in the center. 16 These shall be its measurements: the north side four thousand five hundred cubits, the south side four thousand five hundred, the east side four thousand five hundred, and the west side four thousand five hundred.

17 The common-land of the city shall be: to the north two hundred and fifty cubits, to the south two hundred and fifty, to the east two hundred and fifty, and to the west two hundred and fifty. 18 The rest of the length, alongside the district of the holy section, shall be ten thousand cubits to the east and ten thousand to the west. It shall be adjacent to the district of the holy section, and its produce shall be food for the workers of the city.

19 The workers of the city, from all the tribes of Israel, shall cultivate it. 20 The entire district shall be twenty-five thousand cubits by twenty-five thousand cubits, foursquare. You shall set apart the holy district with the property of the city.

21 “The rest shall belong to the prince, on one side and on the other of the holy district and of the city’s property, next to the twenty-five thousand cubits of the holy district as far as the eastern border, and westward next to the twenty-five thousand as far as the western border, adjacent to the tribal portions; it shall belong to the prince. It shall be the holy district, and the sanctuary of the temple shall be in the center.

22 Moreover, apart from the possession of the Levites and the possession of the city which are in the midst of what belongs to the prince, the area between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin shall belong to the prince.

23 “As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side to the west, Benjamin shall have one section; 24 by the border of Benjamin, from the east side to the west, Simeon shall have one section; 25 by the border of Simeon, from the east side to the west, Issachar shall have one section; 26 by the border of Issachar, from the east side to the west, Zebulun shall have one section;

27 by the border of Zebulun, from the east side to the west, Gad shall

have one section; 28 by the border of Gad, on the south side, toward the South, the border shall be from Tamar to the waters of Meribah by Kadesh, along the brook to the Great Sea. 29 this is the land which you shall divide by lot as an inheritance among the tribes of Israel, and these are their portions,” says the Lord God.

30 “These are the exits of the city. On the north side, measuring four thousand five hundred cubits 31 (the gates of the city shall be named after the tribes of Israel), the three gates northward: one gate for Reuben, one gate for Judah, and one gate for Levi; 32 on the east side, four thousand five hundred cubits, three gates: one gate for Joseph, one gate for Benjamin, and one gate for Dan;

33 on the south side, measuring four thousand five hundred cubits, three gates: one gate for Simeon, one gate for Issachar, and one gate for Zebulun; 34 on the west side, four thousand five hundred cubits with their three gates: one gate for Gad, one gate for Asher, and one gate for Naphtali. 35 All the way around shall be eighteen thousand cubits; and the name of the city from that day shall be: The LORD Is There.”

END Book Of EZEKIEL

Book of DANIEL

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of DANIEL:

--Daniel is a very wise man in great health and can interpret Dreams. He is living in Babylon with the people of Israel--who were taken away captive to there.

--Daniel interprets Nebuchadnezzar's dream about a statue of gold, silver, bronze, etc.

--Shadrach, Meshach, And Abennego won't bow down to the golden image of Nebuchadnezzar. They are protected in the fiery furnace.

--Nebuchadnezzar because of his pride, and arrogance must be humbled for seven years by living with the beasts of the field outside. God says--"You will learn I control all Kings and Kingdoms of the earth--I set one up and I put another down."

--A Hand on the wall appears when the Babylonians are partying, and it has a prophecy of Babylon's being taken over.

--The Medes and the Persians capture all of Babylon.

--Daniel continues to worship God and is thrown in the lions den. God protects and delivers Daniel from the lions eating him.

--Daniel has visions of the last days--when knowledge shall be increased and many shall go to and fro.

Book Of DANIEL

CHAPTER 1

1 In the third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came to Jerusalem and besieged it. 2 The Lord gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, along with some of the vessels of the house of God; and he brought them to the land of Shinar, to the house of his god, and he brought the vessels into the treasury of his god.

3 Then the king ordered Ashpenaz, the chief of his officials, to bring in some of the sons of Israel, including some of the royal family and of the nobles, 4 youths in whom was no defect, who were good-looking, showing intelligence in every branch of wisdom, endowed with understanding and discerning knowledge, and who had ability for serving in the king's court; and he ordered him to teach them the literature and language of the Chaldeans.

5 The king appointed for them a daily ration from the king's choice food and from the wine which he drank, and appointed that they should be educated three years, at the end of which they were to enter the king's personal service. 6 Now among them from the sons of Judah were Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah. 7 Then the commander of the officials assigned new names to them; and to Daniel he assigned the name Belteshazzar, to Hananiah Shadrach, to Mishael Meshach and to Azariah Abednego.

8 But Daniel made up his mind that he would Not defile himself--with the king's choice food or with the wine which he drank; so he sought permission from the commander of the officials that he might not defile himself. 9 Now God granted Daniel favor and compassion in the sight of the commander of the officials,

10 and the commander of the officials said to Daniel, "I am afraid of my lord the king, who has appointed your food and your drink; for why should he see your faces looking more haggard than the youths who are your own age? Then you would make me forfeit my head to the king."

11 But Daniel said to the overseer whom the commander of the officials had appointed over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah, 12 "Please test--your servants for ten days, and let us be given some Vegetables to eat and Water to drink.

13 Then let our appearance be observed in your presence and the appearance of the youths who are eating the king's choice food; and deal with your servants according to what you see."

14 So he listened to them in this matter and tested them for ten days. 15 At the end of ten days their appearance seemed better and they were fatter than all the youths who had been eating the king's choice food. 16 So the overseer continued to withhold their choice food and the wine they were to drink, and kept giving them Vegetables.

17 As for these four youths, God gave them knowledge and intelligence in every branch of literature and wisdom; Daniel even understood all kinds--of visions and dreams.

18 Then at the end of the days which the king had specified for presenting them, the commander of the officials presented them before Nebuchadnezzar. 19 The king talked with them, and out of them all not one was found like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah; so they entered the king's personal service.

20 As for every matter of Wisdom and Understanding about which the king consulted them, he found the --Ten Times Better than all the magicians and conjurers who were in all his realm. 21 And Daniel continued until the first year of Cyrus the king.

CHAPTER 2

1 Now in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar had dreams; and his spirit was troubled and his sleep left him. 2 Then the king gave orders to call in the magicians, the conjurers, the sorcerers and the Chaldeans to tell the king his dreams. So they came in and stood before the king. 3 The king said to them, "I had a dream and my spirit is anxious to understand the dream."

4 Then the Chaldeans spoke to the king in Aramaic: "O king, live forever Tell the dream to your servants, and we will declare the interpretation." 5 The king replied to the Chaldeans, "The command from me is firm: if you do not make known to me the dream and its interpretation, you will be torn limb from limb and your houses will be made a rubbish heap.

6 But if you declare the dream and its interpretation, you will receive from me gifts and a reward and great honor; therefore declare to me the dream and its interpretation." 7 They answered a second time and said, "Let the king tell the dream to his servants, and we will declare the interpretation."

8 The king replied, "I know for certain that you are bargaining for time, inasmuch as you have seen that the command from me is firm, 9 that if you do not make the dream known to me, there is only one decree for you. For you have agreed together to speak lying and corrupt words before me until the situation is changed; therefore tell me the dream, that I may know that you can declare to me its interpretation."

10 The Chaldeans answered the king and said, "There is not a man on earth who could declare the matter for the king, inasmuch as no great king or ruler has ever asked anything like this of any magician, conjurer or Chaldean. 11 Moreover, the thing which the king demands is difficult, and there is no one else who could declare it to the king except gods, whose dwelling place is not with mortal flesh."

12 Because of this the king became indignant and very furious and gave orders to destroy all the wise men of Babylon. 13 So the decree went forth that the wise men

should be slain; and they looked for Daniel and his friends to kill them.

14 Then Daniel replied with discretion and discernment to Arioch, the captain of the king's bodyguard, who had gone forth to slay the wise men of Babylon; 15 he said to Arioch, the king's commander, "For what reason is the decree from the king so urgent?" Then Arioch informed Daniel about the matter. 16 So Daniel went in and requested of the king that he would give him time, in order that he might declare the interpretation to the king.

17 Then Daniel went to his house and informed his friends, Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah, about the matter, 18 so that they might request compassion from the God of heaven concerning this mystery, so that Daniel and his friends would not be destroyed with the rest of the wise men of Babylon.

19 Then the Mystery was revealed to Daniel in a night Vision. Then Daniel praised the God of Heaven; 20 Daniel said,

"Let the Name of God be blessed forever and ever,
For wisdom and power belong to Him.

21 And He changes the times and the seasons;

He removes kings and raises up kings;

He gives wisdom to the wise

And knowledge to those who have understanding.

22 He reveals deep and secret things;

He knows what is in the darkness,

And Light dwells with Him.

23 "I thank You and praise You,

O God of my fathers;

You have given me wisdom and might,

And have now made known to me what we asked of You,

For You have made known to us the king's demand."

24 Therefore, Daniel went in to Arioch, whom the king had appointed to destroy the wise men of Babylon; he went and spoke to him as follows: "Do not destroy the wise men of Babylon. Take me into the king's presence, and I will declare the interpretation to the king."

25 Then Arioch hurriedly brought Daniel into the king's presence and spoke to him as follows: "I have found a man among the exiles from Judah who can make the interpretation known to the king." 26 The king said to Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, "Are you able to make known to me the dream which I have seen and its interpretation?"

27 Daniel answered before the king and said, "As for the mystery about which the king

has inquired, neither wise men, conjurers, magicians nor diviners are able to declare it to the king. 28 However, there is a God in heaven who--Reveals Mysteries, and He has made known to King Nebuchadnezzar what will take place in the latter days. This was your dream and the visions in your mind while on your bed.

29 As for you, O king, while on your bed your thoughts turned to what would take place in the future; and He who reveals mysteries has made known to you what will take place. 30 But as for me, this mystery has not been revealed to me for any wisdom residing in me more than in any other living man, but for the purpose of making the interpretation known to the king, and that you may understand the thoughts of your mind.

31 "You, O king, were looking and behold, there was a single great statue; that statue, which was large and of extraordinary splendor, was standing in front of you, and its appearance was awesome. 32 The head of that statue was made of fine gold, its breast and its arms of silver, its belly and its thighs of bronze, 33 its legs of iron, its feet partly of iron and partly of clay.

34 You continued looking until a stone was cut out without hands, and it struck the statue on its feet of iron and clay and crushed them. 35 Then the iron, the clay, the bronze, the silver and the gold were crushed all at the same time and became like chaff from the summer threshing floors; and the wind carried them away so that not a trace of them was found. But the stone that struck the statue became a great mountain and filled the whole earth.

36 "This was the dream; now we will tell its interpretation before the king. 37 You, O king, are the king of kings, to whom the God of heaven has given the kingdom, the power, the strength and the glory; 38 and wherever the sons of men dwell, or the beasts of the field, or the birds of the sky, He has given them into your hand and has caused you to rule over them all. You are the head of gold.

39 After you there will arise another kingdom inferior to you, then another third kingdom of bronze, which will rule over all the earth.

40 Then there will be a fourth kingdom as strong as iron; inasmuch as iron crushes and shatters all things, so, like iron that breaks in pieces, it will crush and break all these in pieces. 41 In that you saw the feet and toes, partly of potter's clay and partly of iron, it will be a divided kingdom; but it will have in it the toughness of iron, inasmuch as you saw the iron mixed with common clay.

42 As the toes of the feet were partly of iron and partly of pottery, so some of the kingdom will be strong and part of it will be brittle. 43 And in that you saw the iron mixed with common clay, they will combine with one another in the seed of men; but they will not adhere to one another, even as iron does not combine with pottery.

44 In the days of those kings the God of heaven will set up a kingdom which will never be destroyed, and that kingdom will not be left for another people; it will crush and put an end to all these kingdoms, but it will itself endure forever.

45 Inasmuch as you saw that a stone was cut out of the mountain without hands and that it crushed the iron, the bronze, the clay, the silver and the gold, the great God has made known to the king what will take place in the future; so the dream is true and its interpretation is trustworthy.”

46 Then King Nebuchadnezzar fell on his face and did homage to Daniel, and gave orders to present to him an offering and fragrant incense. 47 The king answered Daniel and said, “Surely your God is a God of gods and a Lord of kings and reveals mysteries, since you have been able to reveal this mystery.”

48 Then the king promoted Daniel and gave him many great gifts, and he made him ruler--over the whole province of Babylon and chief prefect over all the wise men of Babylon. 49 And Daniel made request of the king, and he appointed Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego over the administration of the province of Babylon, while Daniel was at the king’s court.

CHAPTER 3

1 Nebuchadnezzar the king made an image of gold, the height of which was sixty cubits and its width six cubits; he set it up on the plain of Dura in the province of Babylon. 2 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent word to assemble the satraps, the prefects and the governors, the counselors, the treasurers, the judges, the magistrates and all the rulers of the provinces to come to the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

3 Then the satraps, the prefects and the governors, the counselors, the treasurers, the judges, the magistrates and all the rulers of the provinces were assembled for the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up.

4 Then the herald loudly proclaimed: “To you the command is given, O peoples, nations and men of every language, 5 that at the moment you hear the sound of the horn, flute, lyre, trigon, psaltery, bagpipe and all kinds of music, you are to fall down and Worship the Golden Image that Nebuchadnezzar the king has set up. 6 But whoever does Not Fall Down and Worship shall immediately be cast into the midst of a Furnace of blazing fire.”

7 Therefore at that time, when all the peoples heard the sound of the horn, flute, lyre, trigon, psaltery, bagpipe and all kinds of music, all the peoples, nations and men of every language fell down and worshiped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king

had set up.

8 For this reason at that time certain Chaldeans came forward and brought charges against the Jews. 9 They responded and said to Nebuchadnezzar the king: “O king, live forever 10 You, O king, have made a decree that every man who hears the sound of the horn, flute, lyre, trigon, psaltery, and bagpipe and all kinds of music, is to fall down and worship the golden image. 11 But whoever does not fall down and worship shall be cast into the midst of a furnace of blazing fire.

12 There are certain Jews whom you have appointed over the administration of the province of Babylon, namely Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego. These men, O king, have disregarded you; they do Not serve--your gods or worship--the golden image which you have set up.”

13 Then Nebuchadnezzar in rage and anger gave orders to bring Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego; then these men were brought before the king. 14 Nebuchadnezzar responded and said to them, “Is it true, Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego, that you do not serve my gods or worship the golden image that I have set up?

15 Now if you are ready, at the moment you hear the sound of the horn, flute, lyre, trigon, psaltery and bagpipe and all kinds of music, to fall down and worship the image that I have made, very well. But if you do not worship, you will immediately be cast--into the midst of a furnace of blazing fire; and--what god is there who can deliver you out of my hands?”

16 Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego replied to the king, “O Nebuchadnezzar, we do not need to give you an answer concerning this matter. 17 If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the furnace of blazing fire; and He will Deliver U--out of your hand, O king. 18 But even if He does not, let it be known to you, O king, --that we are Not Going To--serve your gods or worship the golden image that you have set up.”

19 Then Nebuchadnezzar was filled with Wrath, and his facial expression was altered toward Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego. He answered by giving orders to heat the furnace--seven times more than it was usually heated. 20 He commanded certain valiant warriors who were in his army to tie up Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego in order to cast them into the furnace of blazing fire.

21 Then these men were tied up in their trousers, their coats, their caps and their other clothes, and were cast into the midst of the furnace of blazing fire. 22 For this reason, because the king’s command was urgent and the furnace had been made extremely hot, the flame of the fire slew those men who carried up Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego. 23 But these three men, Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego, fell into the

midst of the furnace of blazing fire still tied up.

24 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astounded and stood up in haste; he said to his high officials, “Was it not three men we cast bound into the midst of the fire?” They replied to the king, “Certainly, O king.” 25 He said, “Look I see four men loosed and walking about in the midst of the fire without harm, and the appearance of the fourth is like an Angelic being/or Son of Man.”

26 Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the door of the furnace of blazing fire; he responded and said, “Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego, come out, you servants of the Most High God, and come here” Then Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego came out of the midst of the fire.

27 The satraps, the prefects, the governors and the king’s high officials gathered around and saw in regard to these men that the fire had No Effect on the bodies of these men nor was the hair of their head singed, nor were their trousers damaged, nor had the smell of fire even come upon them.

28 Nebuchadnezzar responded and said, “Blessed be the God of Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego, who has sent His Angel and delivered His servants who put their trust in Him, violating the king’s command, and yielded up their bodies so as not to serve or worship any god except their own God.

29 Therefore I make a decree that any people, nation or tongue that speaks anything offensive against the God of Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego shall be torn limb from limb and their houses reduced to a rubbish heap, inasmuch as there is No other god who is able to deliver in this way.” 30 Then the king caused Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-nego to Prosper in the province of Babylon.

CHAPTER 4

1 Nebuchadnezzar the king to all the peoples, nations, and men of every language that live in all the earth: “May your peace abound 2 It has seemed good to me to declare the signs and wonders which the Most High God has done for me.

3 How great are His signs

And how mighty are His wonders.

His Kingdom is an Everlasting Kingdom

And His dominion is from generation to generation.

4 “I, Nebuchadnezzar, was at ease in my house and flourishing in my palace. 5 I saw a dream and it made me fearful; and these fantasies as I lay on my bed and the visions in my mind kept alarming me. 6 So I gave orders to bring into my presence all the wise men of Babylon, that they might make known to me the interpretation of the dream.

7 Then the magicians, the conjurers, the Chaldeans and the diviners came in and I related the dream to them, but they could not make its interpretation known to me. 8 But finally Daniel came in before me, whose name is Belteshazzar according to the name of my god, and in whom is a spirit of the holy gods; and I related the dream to him, saying, 9 ‘O Belteshazzar, chief of the magicians, since I know that a spirit of the holy gods is in you and no mystery baffles you, tell me the visions of my dream which I have seen, along with its interpretation.

10 ‘Now these were the visions in my mind as I lay on my bed: I was looking, and behold, there was a tree in the midst of the earth and its height was great.

11 The tree grew large and became strong
And its height reached to the sky,
And it was visible to the end of the whole earth.

12 Its foliage was beautiful and its fruit abundant,
And in it was food for all.

The beasts of the field found shade under it,
And the birds of the sky dwelt in its branches,
And all living creatures fed themselves from it.

13 ‘I was looking in the visions in my mind as I lay on my bed, and behold, an angelic watcher, a holy one, descended from heaven.

14 He shouted out and spoke as follows:

“Chop down the tree and cut off its branches,
Strip off its foliage and scatter its fruit;
Let the beasts flee from under it
And the birds from its branches.

15 Yet leave the stump with its roots in the ground,
But with a band of iron and bronze around it
In the new grass of the field;

And let him be drenched with the dew of heaven,
And let him share with the beasts in the grass of the earth.

16 Let his mind be changed from that of a man
And let a beast’s mind be given to him,
And let seven periods of time pass over him.

17 This sentence is by the decree of the angelic watchers
And the decision is a command of the holy ones,
In order that the living may know

That the Most High is ruler over the realm of mankind,
And bestows it on whom He wants to be Kings/rulers
And sets over it the lowliest of men.”

18 This is the dream which I, King Nebuchadnezzar, have seen. Now you, Belteshazzar,

tell me its interpretation, inasmuch as none of the wise men of my kingdom is able to make known to me the interpretation; but you are able, for a spirit of the holy gods is in you.'

19 "Then Daniel, whose name is Belteshazzar, was appalled for a while as his thoughts alarmed him. The king responded and said, 'Belteshazzar, do not let the dream or its interpretation alarm you.' Belteshazzar replied, 'My lord, if only the dream applied to those who hate you and its interpretation to your adversaries.

20 The tree that you saw, which became large and grew strong, whose height reached to the sky and was visible to all the earth 21 and whose foliage was beautiful and its fruit abundant, and in which was food for all, under which the beasts of the field dwelt and in whose branches the birds of the sky lodged.

22 it is you, O king; for you have become great and grown strong, and your majesty has become great and reached to the sky and your dominion to the end of the earth. 23 In that the king saw an angelic watcher, a holy one, descending from heaven and saying, "Chop down the tree and destroy it; yet leave the stump with its roots in the ground, but with a band of iron and bronze around it in the new grass of the field, and let him be drenched with the dew of heaven, and let him share with the beasts of the field until seven periods of time pass over him,"

24 this is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree of the Most High, which has come upon my lord the king: 25 that you be driven away from mankind and your dwelling place be with the beasts of the field, and you be given grass to eat like cattle and be drenched with the dew of heaven; and seven years of time will pass over you, until you recognize that the Most High is Ruler over all the realm of kingdoms and bestows them on whomever He wishes.

26 And in that it was commanded to leave the stump with the roots of the tree, your kingdom will be assured to you after you recognize that it is Heaven that rules. 27 Therefore, O king, may my advice be pleasing to you: break away now from Your Sins by doing Righteousness and from your iniquities by --showing Mercy to the Poor, in case there may be a prolonging of your prosperity.'

28 "All this happened to Nebuchadnezzar the king. 29 Twelve months later he was walking on the roof of the royal palace of Babylon. 30 The king reflected and said, 'Is this not Babylon the great, which I myself have built as a royal residence by the might of my power and for the glory--of My Majesty?'

31 While the word was in the king's mouth, a Voice came from Heaven, saying, --'King Nebuchadnezzar, to you it is declared: sovereignty has been removed from you, 32 and you will be driven away from mankind, and your dwelling place will be with the beasts of the field. You will be given grass to eat like cattle, and seven

periods of time will pass over you until you Recognize that the Most High is ruler over the realm of mankind and bestows it on--whomever He wishes.'

33 Immediately the word concerning Nebuchadnezzar was fulfilled; and he was driven away from mankind and began eating grass--like cattle, and his body was drenched with the dew of heaven until his hair had grown like eagles' feathers and his nails--like birds' claws.

34 "But at the end of that period, I, Nebuchadnezzar, raised my eyes toward heaven and my reason/sanity returned to me, and I blessed the Most High and praised and honored Him who lives forever;

For His dominion is an everlasting dominion,

And His kingdom endures from generation to generation.

35 All the inhabitants of the earth are accounted as nothing,

But He does according to His will with the hosts/armies of heaven

And among the inhabitants of earth;

And no one can ward off His hand

Or say to Him--'What have You done?'

36 At that time my reason returned to me. And my majesty and splendor were restored to me for the glory of my kingdom, and my counselors and my nobles began seeking me out; so I was reestablished in my sovereignty, and surpassing greatness was added to me. 37 Now I, Nebuchadnezzar, praise, exalt and honor the King of heaven, for all His works are true and His ways just, and

--God is able to Humble those--who walk in Pride."

CHAPTER 5

1 Belshazzar the king held a great feast for a thousand of his nobles, and he was drinking wine in the presence of the thousand. 2 When Belshazzar tasted the wine, he gave orders to bring the gold and silver vessels which Nebuchadnezzar his father had taken out of the Temple which was in Jerusalem, so that the king and his nobles, his wives and his concubines might drink from them.

3 Then they brought the gold vessels that had been taken out of the temple, the house of God which was in Jerusalem; and the king and his nobles, his wives and his concubines drank from them. 4 They drank the wine and Praised the gods of gold and silver, of bronze, iron, wood and stone.

5 Suddenly the fingers of a man's hand emerged and began writing opposite the lamp stand on the plaster of the wall of the king's palace, and the king saw the back of the hand that did the writing. 6 Then the king's face grew pale and his thoughts alarmed him, and his hip joints went slack and his knees began knocking together.

7 The king called aloud to bring in the conjurers, the Chaldeans and the diviners. The king spoke and said to the wise men of Babylon, “Any man who can read this inscription and explain its interpretation to me shall be clothed with purple and have a necklace of gold around his neck, and have authority as third ruler in the kingdom.”

8 Then all the king’s wise men came in, but they could not read the inscription or make known its interpretation to the king. 9 Then King Belshazzar was greatly alarmed, his face grew even paler, and his nobles were perplexed.

10 The queen entered the banquet hall because of the words of the king and his nobles; the queen spoke and said, “O king, live forever Do not let your thoughts alarm you or your face be pale. 11 There is a man in your kingdom in whom is a spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of your father, illumination, insight and wisdom like the wisdom of the gods were found in him.

And King Nebuchadnezzar, your father, your father the king, appointed him chief of the magicians, conjurers, Chaldeans and diviners. 12 This was because an extraordinary spirit, knowledge and insight, interpretation of dreams, explanation of enigmas and solving of difficult problems were found in this Daniel, whom the king named Belteshazzar. Let Daniel now be summoned and he will declare the interpretation.”

13 Then Daniel was brought in before the king. The king spoke and said to Daniel, “Are you that Daniel who is one of the exiles from Judah, whom my father the king brought from Judah?

14 Now I have heard about you that a spirit of the gods is in you, and that illumination, insight and extraordinary wisdom have been found in you. 15 Just now the wise men and the conjurers were brought in before me that they might read this inscription and make its interpretation known to me, but they could not declare the interpretation of the message.

16 But I personally have heard about you, that you are able to give interpretations and solve difficult problems. Now if you are able to read the inscription and make its interpretation known to me, you will be clothed with purple and wear a necklace of gold around your neck, and you will have authority as the third ruler in the kingdom.”

17 Then Daniel answered and said before the king, “Keep your gifts for yourself or give your rewards to someone else; however, I will read the inscription to the king and make the interpretation known to him. 18 O king, the Most High God granted sovereignty, grandeur, glory and majesty to Nebuchadnezzar your father.

19 Because of the grandeur which He bestowed on him, all the peoples, nations and men of every language feared and trembled before him; whomever he wished he killed and whomever he wished he spared alive; and whomever he wished he elevated and

whomever he wished he humbled. 20 But when his heart was lifted up and his spirit became so proud that he behaved arrogantly, he was deposed from his royal throne and his glory was taken away from him.

21 He was also driven away from mankind/society, and his heart was made like that of beasts, and his dwelling place was with the wild donkeys. He was given grass to eat like cattle, and his body was drenched with the dew of heaven until he recognized that the Most High God is ruler over the kingdoms of mankind and that He sets over it whomever He wishes.

22 Yet you, his son, Belshazzar, have Not Humbled--your Heart, even though--you knew all this,

23 but you have Exalted Yourself--against God Almighty of Heaven; and they have brought the vessels of His house before you, and you and your nobles, your wives and your concubines have been drinking wine from them; and you have praised the gods of silver and gold, of bronze, iron, wood and stone, which do not see, hear or understand. --But the God in whose hand are your life-breath and all your ways--you have Not Glorified.

24 Then the hand was sent from Him and this inscription was written out.

25 “Now this is the inscription that was written out: ‘Mene, Mene, Tekel, Upharsin.’

26 This is the interpretation of the message: ‘Mene’--God has numbered your Kingdom and put an end to it.

27 ‘Tekel’—you have been weighed on the scales and found deficient.

28 ‘Peres’—your Kingdom has been divided and given over to the Medes and Persians.”

29 Then Belshazzar gave orders, and they clothed Daniel with purple and put a necklace of gold around his neck, and issued a proclamation concerning him that he now had authority as the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 That same night Belshazzar the Chaldean king was Slain. 31 So Darius the Mede received the kingdom.

CHAPTER 6

1 It seemed good to Darius to appoint 120 satraps/rulers over the kingdom, that they would be in charge of the whole kingdom, 2 and over them three commissioners (of whom Daniel was one), that these satraps might be accountable to them, and that the king might not suffer loss. 3 Then this Daniel began distinguishing himself among the commissioners and satraps because he possessed--an extraordinary spirit, and the king planned to appoint him over the entire kingdom.

4 Then the commissioners and satraps began trying to find a ground of accusation against Daniel in regard to government affairs; but they could find no ground of accusation or evidence of corruption, inasmuch as Daniel was Faithful, and no negligence or corruption was to be found in him. 5 Then these men said, “We will not find any ground of accusation against this Daniel unless we find it against him with regard to the law of his God.”

6 Then these commissioners and satraps came by agreement to the king and spoke to him as follows: “King Darius, live forever 7 All the commissioners of the kingdom, the prefects and the satraps, the high officials and the governors have consulted together that the king should establish a statute and enforce an injunction that anyone who makes a petition to any god or man besides you, O king, for thirty days, shall be cast into the lions’ den.

8 Now, O king, establish the injunction and sign the document so that it may not be changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which may not be revoked.” 9 Therefore King Darius signed the document, that is, the injunction.

10 Now when Daniel knew that the document was signed--he entered his house (now in his roof chamber he had Windows Open toward Jerusalem); and he continued kneeling on his knees three times a day, Praying and Giving Thanks before--his God--as he had been doing previously every day.

11 Then these men came by agreement and found Daniel making petition and supplication before his God. 12 Then they approached and spoke before the king about the king’s injunction, “Did you not sign an injunction that any man who makes a petition to any god or man besides you, O king, for thirty days, is to be cast into the lions’ den?” The king replied, “The statement is true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which may not be revoked.”

13 Then they answered and spoke before the king, “Daniel, who is one of the exiles from Judah, pays no attention to you, O king, or to the injunction which you signed, but keeps making his petition three times a day.”

14 Then, as soon as the king heard this statement, he was deeply distressed and set his mind on delivering Daniel; and even until sunset he kept exerting himself to rescue him. 15 Then these men came by agreement to the king and said to the king, “Recognize, O king, that it is a law of the Medes and Persians that no injunction or statute which the king establishes may be changed.”

16 Then the king gave orders, and Daniel was brought in and cast into the lions’ den. The King spoke and said to Daniel,
--“Your God whom you Constantly Serve--will Himself Deliver you.” --

17 A stone was brought and laid over the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet ring and with the signet rings of his nobles, so that nothing would be changed in regard to Daniel. 18 Then the king went off to his palace and spent the night fasting, and no entertainment was brought before him; and his sleep fled from him.

19 Then the king arose at dawn, at the break of day, and went in haste to the lions' den. 20 When he had come near the den to Daniel, he cried out with a troubled voice. The king spoke and said to Daniel, "Daniel, servant of the living God, has your God, whom you Constantly Serve, been able to deliver you from the lions?"

21 Then Daniel spoke to the king, "O king, live forever.

22 My God sent His Angel and Shut the lions' mouths--and they have Not Harmed me, inasmuch as I was found Innocent before Him; and also toward you, O king, I have committed no crime."

23 Then the king was very pleased and gave orders for Daniel to be taken up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den and

-- No Injury whatever was found on him,

-- because he had Trusted in his God.--

24 The King then gave orders, and they brought those men who had maliciously accused Daniel, and they cast them, their children and their wives into the lions' den; and they had not reached the bottom of the den before--the lions overpowered them and crushed all their bones.

25 Then Darius the king wrote to all the peoples, nations and men of every language who were living in all the land: "May your peace abound 26 I make a decree that in all the dominion of my kingdom men are to Fear and Tremble before the God of Daniel; For He is the living God and enduring forever, And His kingdom is one which will not be destroyed, And His dominion will be forever.

27 He delivers and rescues and performs signs and wonders

In heaven and on earth,

Who has also delivered Daniel from the power of the lions."

28 So this Daniel enjoyed success in the reign of Darius and in the reign of Cyrus the Persian.

CHAPTER 7

1 In the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon Daniel had a dream and visions in his head as he was lying upon his bed. Then he wrote down the dream and told the gist of the matter.

2 Daniel said, I saw in my vision by night, and behold, the four winds of the heavens

[political and social agitations] were stirring up the great sea [the nations of the world].

3 And four great beasts came up out of the sea in succession, and different from one another.

4 The first the Babylonian empire under Nebuchadnezzar--was like a lion and had eagle's wings. I looked till the wings of it were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth and made to stand upon two feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

5 And behold another beast, a second one the Medo-Persian empire--was like a bear, and it raised up itself on one side [or one dominion] and three ribs were in its mouth between its teeth; and it was told, Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this I looked, and behold, another

the Grecian empire of Alexander the Great--like a leopard which had four wings of a bird on its back. The beast had also four heads/Alexander's generals, his successors, and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold,

a fourth beast/the Roman empire--terrible, powerful and dreadful, and exceedingly strong. And it had great iron teeth; it devoured and crushed and trampled what was left with its feet. And it was different from all the beasts that came before it, and it had ten horns/symbolizing ten kings.

8 I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another horn, a little one, before which three of the first horns were plucked up by the roots; and behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of a man and a mouth speaking great things.

9 "I kept looking

Until thrones were set up,

And the Ancient of Days/God Almighty took His seat;

His outward appearance was like dazzling illuminated whitest snow

And the hair of His head like pure wool.

His throne was ablaze with flames,

Its wheels were a burning fire.

10 A river of fire was flowing

And coming out from before Him;

Thousands upon thousands--were attending Him,

And myriads upon myriads--were standing before Him;

The court sat,

And the Books--were opened.

13 "I kept looking in the night visions,

And behold, with the clouds of heaven

One like a Son of Man was coming,

And He came up to the Ancient of Days
And was presented before Him.
14 And to Him was given dominion,
Glory and a kingdom,
That all the peoples, nations and men of every language
Might serve Him.
His dominion is an everlasting dominion
Which will not pass away;
And His kingdom is one
Which will not be destroyed.

15 “As for me, Daniel, my spirit was distressed within me, and the visions in my mind kept alarming me. 16 I approached one of those who were standing by and began asking him the exact meaning of all this. So he told me and made known to me the interpretation of these things: 17 ‘These great beasts, which are four in number, are four kings who will arise from the earth.

18 But the Saints of the Highest One will receive the Kingdom and possess the Kingdom Forever, for all ages to come/eternally.’

19 “Then I desired to know the exact meaning of the fourth beast, which was different from all the others, exceedingly dreadful, with its teeth of iron and its claws of bronze, and which devoured, crushed and trampled down the remainder with its feet,

20 and the meaning of the ten horns that were on its head and the other horn which came up, and before which three of them fell, namely, that horn which had eyes and a mouth uttering great boasts and which was larger in appearance than its associates. 21 I kept looking, and that horn was waging war with the saints and overpowering them 22 until the Ancient of Days came and judgment was passed in favor of the Saints of the Highest One, and the time arrived when the Saints took possession of the kingdom.

23 “Thus he said: ‘The fourth beast will be a fourth kingdom on the earth, which will be different from all the other kingdoms and will devour the whole earth and tread it down and crush it. 24 As for the ten horns, out of this kingdom ten kings will arise; and another will arise after them, and he will be different from the previous ones and will subdue three kings.

25 He will speak out against the Most High and wear down the Saints of the Highest One, and he will intend to make alterations in times and in law; and they will be given into his hand for a time, times, and half a time. 26 But the court will sit for judgment, and his dominion will be taken away, annihilated and destroyed forever.

27 Then the sovereignty, the dominion and the greatness of all the kingdoms under the

whole heaven will be given to the people of the Saints of the Highest One; His Kingdom will be an Everlasting Kingdom, and all the dominions will serve and obey Him.'

28 Here is the end of the matter. As for me, Daniel, my waking thoughts troubled and alarmed me much and my cheerfulness of countenance was changed in me; but I kept the matter of the interpreting angel's information in my heart and mind.

CHAPTER 8

1 In the third year of the reign of King Belshazzar a vision appeared to me—to me, Daniel—after the one that appeared to me the first time. 2 I saw in the vision, and it so happened while I was looking, that I was in Shushan, the citadel, which is in the province of Elam; and I saw in the vision that I was by the River Ulai.

3 Then I lifted my eyes and saw, and there, standing beside the river, was a ram which had two horns, and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher one came up last. 4 I saw the ram pushing westward, northward, and southward, so that no animal could withstand him; nor was there any that could deliver from his hand, but he did according to his will and became great.

5 And as I was considering, suddenly a male goat came from the west, across the surface of the whole earth, without touching the ground; and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes. 6 Then he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing beside the river, and ran at him with furious power. 7 And I saw him confronting the ram; he was moved with rage against him, attacked the ram, and broke his two horns. There was no power in the ram to withstand him, but he cast him down to the ground and trampled him; and there was no one that could deliver the ram from his hand.

8 Therefore the male goat grew very great; but when he became strong, the large horn was broken, and in place of it four notable ones came up toward the four winds of heaven. 9 And out of one of them came a little horn which grew exceedingly great toward the south, toward the east, and toward the Glorious Land.

10 And it grew up to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and some of the stars to the ground, and trampled them. 11 He even exalted himself as high as the Prince of the host; and by him the daily sacrifices were taken away, and the place of His sanctuary was cast down. 12 Because of transgression, an army was given over to the horn to oppose the daily sacrifices; and he cast truth down to the ground. He did all this and prospered.

13 Then I heard a holy one speaking; and another holy one said to that certain one who was speaking, "How long will the vision be, concerning the daily sacrifices and the transgression of desolation, the giving of both the sanctuary and the host to be trampled underfoot?"

14 And he said to me, “For two thousand three hundred days; then the sanctuary shall be cleansed.”

15 Then it happened, when I, Daniel, had seen the vision and was seeking the meaning, that suddenly there stood before me one having the Appearance of a Man. 16 And I heard a man’s voice between the banks of the Ulai, who called, and said, “Gabriel, make this man understand the vision.” 17 So he came near where I stood, and when he came I was afraid and fell on my face; but he said to me, “Understand, son of man, that the vision refers to--the Time of the End.”

18 Now, as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep with my face to the ground; but he touched me, and stood me upright. 19 And he said, “Look, I am making known to you what shall happen in the latter time of the indignation; for at the appointed time the end shall be. 20 The ram which you saw, having the two horns—they are the kings of Media and Persia. 21 And the male goat is the kingdom of Greece. The large horn that is between its eyes is the first king. 22 As for the broken horn and the four that stood up in its place, four kingdoms shall arise out of that nation, but not with its power.

23 “And in the latter time of their kingdom,
When the transgressors have reached their fullness,
A king shall arise,
Having fierce features,
Who understands sinister schemes.

24 His power shall be mighty, but not by his own power;
He shall destroy fearfully,
And shall prosper and thrive;
He shall destroy the mighty, and also the holy people.

25 “Through his cunning
He shall cause deceit to prosper under his rule;
And he shall exalt himself in his heart.
He shall destroy many in their prosperity.
He shall even rise against the Prince of princes;
But he shall be broken without human means.

26 “And the vision of the evenings and mornings
Which was told is true;
Therefore seal up the vision,
For it refers to many days in the future.”

27 And I, Daniel, fainted and was sick for days; afterward I arose and went about the king’s business. I was astonished by the vision, but no one understood it.

CHAPTER 9

In the first year of Darius the son of Ahasuerus, of the lineage of the Medes, who was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans— 2 in the first year of his reign I, Daniel, understood by the books the number of the years specified by the Word of the Lord through Jeremiah the prophet, that He would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem.

3 Then I set my face toward the Lord God to make request by prayer and supplications, with fasting, sackcloth, and ashes. 4 And I prayed to the Lord my God, and made confession, and said, “O Lord, great and awesome God, who keeps His covenant and mercy with those who Love Him, and with those who keep/do His commandments, 5 we have sinned and committed iniquity, we have done wickedly and rebelled, even by departing from Your precepts and Your judgments. 6 Neither have we heeded Your servants the prophets, who spoke in Your name to our kings and our princes, to our fathers and all the people of the land.

7 O Lord, righteousness belongs to You, but to us shame of face, as it is this day—to the men of Judah, to the inhabitants of Jerusalem and all Israel, those near and those far off in all the countries to which You have driven them, because of the Unfaithfulness which they have committed against You.

8 “O Lord, to us belongs shame of face, to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, because we have Sinned against You. 9 To the Lord our God belong mercy and forgiveness, though we have rebelled against Him. 10 We have Not Obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in His laws, which He set before us by His servants the prophets. 11 Yes, all Israel has transgressed Your law, and has departed so as not to obey your voice; therefore the curse and the oath written in the Law of Moses the servant of God have been poured out on us, because we have sinned against Him.

12 And He has confirmed His words, which He spoke against us and against our judges who judged us, by bringing upon us a great disaster; for under the whole heaven such has never been done as what has been done to Jerusalem.

13 “As it is written in the Law of Moses, all this disaster has come upon us; yet we have not made our prayer before the Lord our God, that we might turn from our iniquities and understand Your truth. 14 Therefore the Lord has kept the disaster in mind, and brought it upon us; for the Lord our God is righteous in all the works which He does, though we have not obeyed His voice. 15 And now, O Lord our God, who brought Your people out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and made Yourself a name, as it is this day—we have sinned, we have done wickedly!

16 “O Lord, according to all Your righteousness, I pray, let Your anger and Your fury be turned away from Your city Jerusalem, Your holy mountain; because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and Your people are a reproach to all those around us. 17 Now therefore, our God, hear the prayer of Your servant, and his

supplications, and for the Lord's sake cause Your face to shine on Your sanctuary, which is desolate. 18 O my God, incline Your ear and hear; open Your eyes and see our desolations, and the city which is called by Your name; for we do not present our supplications before You because of our righteous deeds, but because of Your great mercies. 19 O Lord, hear! O Lord, forgive! O Lord, listen and act! Do not delay for Your own sake, my God, for Your city and Your people are called by Your name."

20 Now while I was speaking, praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the Lord my God for the holy mountain of my God, 21 yes, while I was speaking in prayer, the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, reached me about the time of the evening offering. 22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, "O Daniel, I have now come forth to give you skill to understand. 23 At the beginning of your supplications the command went out, and I have come to tell you, for you are greatly beloved; therefore consider the matter, and understand the vision:

24 "Seventy weeks are determined
For your people and for your holy city,
To finish the transgression,
To make an end of sins,
To make reconciliation for iniquity,
To bring in everlasting righteousness,
To seal up vision and prophecy,
And to anoint the Most Holy.

25 "Know therefore and understand,
That from the going forth of the command
To restore and build Jerusalem
Until Messiah the Prince,
There shall be seven weeks and sixty-two weeks;
The street shall be built again, and the wall,
Even in troublesome times.

26 "And after the sixty-two weeks
Messiah shall be cut off, but not for Himself;
And the people of the prince who is to come
Shall destroy the city and the sanctuary.
The end of it shall be with a flood,
And till the end of the war desolations are determined.
27 Then he shall confirm a covenant with many for one week;
But in the middle of the week
He shall bring an end to sacrifice and offering.
And on the wing of abominations shall be one who makes desolate,
Even until the consummation, which is determined,

Is poured out on the desolate.”

CHAPTER 10

In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a message was revealed to Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar. The message was true, but the appointed time was long; and he understood the message, and had understanding of the vision. 2 In those days I, Daniel, was mourning three full weeks. 3 I ate no pleasant food, no meat or wine came into my mouth, nor did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

4 Now on the twenty-fourth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, that is, the Tigris, 5 I lifted my eyes and looked, and behold, a certain man clothed in linen, whose waist was girded with gold of Uphaz. 6 His body was like beryl, his face like the appearance of lightning, his eyes like torches of fire, his arms and feet like burnished bronze in color, and the Sound of his Words--like the voice of a multitude.

7 And I, Daniel, alone saw the vision, for the men who were with me did not see the vision; but a great terror fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves. 8 Therefore I was left alone when I saw this great vision, and no strength remained in me; for my vigor was turned to frailty in me, and I retained no strength. 9 Yet I heard the sound of his words; and while I heard the sound of his words I was in a deep sleep on my face, with my face to the ground.

10 Suddenly, a hand touched me, which made me tremble on my knees and on the palms of my hands. 11 And he said to me, “O Daniel, man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak to you, and stand upright, for I have now been sent to you.” While he was speaking this word to me, I stood trembling.

12 Then he said to me, “Do not Fear, Daniel, for from the first day that you set your heart to understand, and to Humble yourself before your God, your words were heard; and I have come because of your words.

13 But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me twenty-one days; and behold, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me, for I had been left alone there with the kings of Persia. 14 Now I have come to make you understand what will happen to your people in the latter days, for the vision refers to many days yet to come.”

15 When he had spoken such words to me, I turned my face toward the ground and became speechless. 16 And suddenly, one having the likeness of the sons of men touched my lips; then I opened my mouth and spoke, saying to him who stood before me, “My lord, because of the vision my sorrows have overwhelmed me, and I have retained no strength. 17 For how can this servant of my lord talk with you, my lord? As for me, no strength remains in me now, nor is any breath left in me.”

18 Then again, the one having the Likeness of a Man touched me and strengthened me. 19 And he said, “O man greatly beloved, fear not! Peace be to you; be strong, yes,

be strong!”

So when he spoke to me I was strengthened, and said, “Let my lord speak, for you have strengthened me.”

20 Then he said, “Do you know why I have come to you? And now I must return to fight with the prince of Persia; and when I have gone forth, indeed the prince of Greece will come. 21 But I will tell you what is noted in the Scripture of Truth. (No one upholds me against these, except Michael your prince.

CHAPTER 11

“Also in the first year of Darius the Mede, I, even I, stood up to confirm and strengthen him.) 2 And now I will tell you the truth: Behold, three more kings will arise in Persia, and the fourth shall be far richer than them all; by his strength, through his riches, he shall stir up all against the realm of Greece. 3 Then a mighty king shall arise, who shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will. 4 And when he has arisen, his kingdom shall be broken up and divided toward the four winds of heaven, but not among his posterity nor according to his dominion with which he ruled; for his kingdom shall be uprooted, even for others besides these.

5 “Also the king of the South shall become strong, as well as one of his princes; and he shall gain power over him and have dominion. His dominion shall be a great dominion. 6 And at the end of some years they shall join forces, for the daughter of the king of the South shall go to the king of the North to make an agreement; but she shall not retain the power of her authority, and neither he nor his authority shall stand; but she shall be given up, with those who brought her, and with him who begot her, and with him who strengthened her in those times.

7 But from a branch of her roots one shall arise in his place, who shall come with an army, enter the fortress of the king of the North, and deal with them and prevail. 8 And he shall also carry their gods captive to Egypt, with their princes and their precious articles of silver and gold; and he shall continue more years than the king of the North.

9 “Also the king of the North shall come to the kingdom of the king of the South, but shall return to his own land. 10 However his sons shall stir up strife, and assemble a multitude of great forces; and one shall certainly come and overwhelm and pass through; then he shall return to his fortress and stir up strife.

11 “And the king of the South shall be moved with rage, and go out and fight with him, with the king of the North, who shall muster a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into the hand of his enemy. 12 When he has taken away the multitude, his heart will be lifted up; and he will cast down tens of thousands, but he will not prevail.

13 For the king of the North will return and muster a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come at the end of some years with a great army and much

equipment.

14 “Now in those times many shall rise up against the king of the South. Also, violent men of your people shall exalt themselves in fulfillment of the vision, but they shall fall. 15 So the king of the North shall come and build a siege mound, and take a fortified city; and the forces of the South shall not withstand him. Even his choice troops shall have no strength to resist. 16 But he who comes against him shall do according to his own will, and no one shall stand against him. He shall stand in the Glorious Land with destruction in his power.

17 “He shall also set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and upright ones with him; thus shall he do. And he shall give him the daughter of women to destroy it; but she shall not stand with him, or be for him. 18 After this he shall turn his face to the coastlands, and shall take many. But a ruler shall bring the reproach against them to an end; and with the reproach removed, he shall turn back on him. 19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fortress of his own land; but he shall stumble and fall, and not be found.

20 “There shall arise in his place one who imposes taxes on the glorious kingdom; but within a few days he shall be destroyed, but not in anger or in battle. 21 And in his place shall arise a vile person, to whom they will not give the honor of royalty; but he shall come in peaceably, and seize the kingdom by intrigue.

22 With the force of a flood they shall be swept away from before him and be broken, and also the prince of the covenant. 23 And after the league is made with him he shall act deceitfully, for he shall come up and become strong with a small number of people. 24 He shall enter peaceably, even into the richest places of the province; and he shall do what his fathers have not done, nor his forefathers: he shall disperse among them the plunder, spoil, and riches; and he shall devise his plans against the strongholds, but only for a time.

25 “He shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the South with a great army. And the king of the South shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand, for they shall devise plans against him. 26 Yes, those who eat of the portion of his delicacies shall destroy him; his army shall be swept away, and many shall fall down slain. 27 Both these kings’ hearts shall be bent on evil, and they shall speak lies at the same table; but it shall not prosper, for the end will still be at the appointed time. 28 While returning to his land with great riches, his heart shall be moved against the holy covenant; so he shall do damage and return to his own land.

29 “At the appointed time he shall return and go toward the south; but it shall not be like the former or the latter. 30 For ships from Cyprus shall come against him; therefore he shall be grieved, and return in rage against the holy covenant, and do damage.

“So he shall return and show regard for those who forsake the holy covenant. 31 And forces shall be mustered by him, and they shall defile the sanctuary

fortress; then they shall take away the daily sacrifices, and place there the abomination of desolation. 32 Those who do wickedly against the covenant he shall corrupt with flattery; but the people who know their God shall be strong, and carry out great exploits. 33 And those of the people who understand shall instruct many; yet for many days they shall fall by sword and flame, by captivity and plundering.

34 Now when they fall, they shall be aided with a little help; but many shall join with them by intrigue. 35 And some of those of understanding shall fall, to refine them, purify them, and make them white, until the time of the end; because it is still for the appointed time.

36 “Then the king shall do according to his own will: he shall exalt and magnify himself above every god, shall speak blasphemies against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the wrath has been accomplished; for what has been determined shall be done. 37 He shall regard neither the God of his fathers nor the desire of women, nor regard any god; for he shall exalt himself above them all.

38 But in their place he shall honor a god of fortresses; and a god which his fathers did not know he shall honor with gold and silver, with precious stones and pleasant things. 39 Thus he shall act against the strongest fortresses with a foreign god, which he shall acknowledge, and advance its glory; and he shall cause them to rule over many, and divide the land for gain.

40 “At the time of the end the king of the South shall attack him; and the king of the North shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter the countries, overwhelm them, and pass through. 41 He shall also enter the Glorious Land, and many countries shall be overthrown; but these shall escape from his hand: Edom, Moab, and the prominent people of Ammon. 42 He shall stretch out his hand against the countries, and the land of Egypt shall not escape.

43 He shall have power over the treasures of gold and silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt; also the Libyans and Ethiopians shall follow at his heels. 44 But news from the east and the north shall trouble him; therefore he shall go out with great fury to destroy and annihilate many. 45 And he shall plant the tents of his palace between the seas and the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and no one will help him.

“At that time Michael shall stand up,
The great prince who stands watch over the sons of your people;
And there shall be a time of trouble,
Such as never was since there was a nation,
Even to that time.
And at that time your people shall be delivered,
Every one who is found Written in the Book.
2 And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake,

Some to Everlasting Life,
Some to shame and everlasting contempt/banished from God's presence forever.
3 Those who are Wise shall shine
Like the brightness of the firmament,
And those who turn many to righteousness/do witnessing/give Bible Studies/do God's
Work will be--Like the Stars forever and ever.

4 “But you, Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book until the time of the end; many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall increase.”

5 Then I, Daniel, looked; and there stood two others, one on this riverbank and the other on that riverbank. 6 And one said to the man clothed in linen, who was above the waters of the river, “How long shall the fulfillment of these wonders be?”

7 Then I heard the man clothed in linen, who was above the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand to heaven, and swore by Him who lives forever, that it shall be for a time, times, and half a time; and when the power of the holy people has been completely shattered, all these things shall be finished.

8 Although I heard, I did not understand. Then I said, “My lord, what shall be the end of these things?”

9 And he said, “Go your way, Daniel, for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end. 10 Many shall be purified, made white, and refined, but the wicked shall do wickedly; and none of the wicked shall understand, but the wise shall understand.

11 “And from the time that the daily sacrifice is taken away, and the abomination of desolation is set up, there shall be one thousand two hundred and ninety days. 12 Blessed is he who waits, and comes to the one thousand three hundred and thirty-five days.

13 “But you, go your way till the end; for you shall rest, and will arise to your inheritance at the end of the days.”

End Book Of DANIEL

Book Of HOSEA

CHAPTER 1

1 The Word of the Lord that came to Hosea the son of Beerī, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel.

2 When the Lord began to speak by Hosea, the Lord said to Hosea:

“Go, take yourself a wife of whoredoms
And children of whoredoms,
For the land has committed great whoredoms
By departing from the Lord.”

3 So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim, and she conceived and bore him a son. 4 Then the Lord said to him:

“Call his name Jezreel,
For in a little while
I will avenge the bloodshed of Jezreel on the house of Jehu,
And bring an end to the kingdom of the house of Israel.
5 It shall come to pass in that day
That I will break the bow of Israel in the Valley of Jezreel.”

6 And she conceived again and bore a daughter. Then God said to him:

“Call her name Lo-Ruhamah,
For I will no longer have mercy on the house of Israel,
But I will utterly take them away.
7 Yet I will have mercy on the house of Judah,
Will save them by the Lord their God,
And will not save them by bow,
Nor by sword or battle,
By horses or horsemen.”

8 Now when she had weaned Lo-Ruhamah, she conceived and bore a son. 9 Then God said:

“Call his name Lo-Ammi,
For you are not My people,
And I will not be your God.

10 “Yet the number of the children of Israel
Shall be as the sand of the sea,
Which cannot be measured or numbered.
And it shall come to pass
In the place where it was said to them,

‘You are not My people,’
There it shall be said to them,
‘You are sons of the living God.’
11 Then the children of Judah and the children of Israel
Shall be gathered together,
And appoint for themselves one head;
And they shall come up out of the land,
For great will be the day of Jezreel.

CHAPTER 2

1 Say to your brethren, ‘My people,’
And to your sisters, ‘Mercy is shown.’
2 “Bring charges against your mother, bring charges;
For she is not My wife, nor am I her Husband
Let her put away her whoredoms from her sight,
And her adulteries from between her breasts;
3 Lest I strip her naked
And expose her, as in the day she was born,
And make her like a wilderness,
And set her like a dry land,
And slay her with thirst.
4 “I will not have mercy on her children,
For they are the children of whoredoms.
5 For their mother has played the harlot;
She who conceived them has behaved shamefully.
For she said, ‘I will go after my lovers,
Who give me my bread and my water,
My wool and my linen,
My oil and my drink.’
6 “Therefore, behold,
I will hedge up your way with thorns,
And wall her in,
So that she cannot find her paths.
7 She will chase her lovers,
But not overtake them;
Yes, she will seek them, but not find them.
Then she will say,
‘I will go and return to my first husband,
For then it was better for me than now.’
8 For she did not know

That I gave her grain, new wine, and oil,
And multiplied her silver and gold—
Which they prepared for baal.

9 “Therefore I will return and take away
My grain in its time
And My new wine in its season,
And will take back My wool and My linen,
Given to cover her nakedness.

10 Now I will uncover her lewdness in the sight of her lovers,
And no one shall deliver her from My hand.

11 I will also cause all her mirth to cease,
Her feast days,
Her New Moons,
Her Sabbaths—
All her appointed feasts.

12 “And I will destroy her vines and her fig trees,
Of which she has said,
‘These are my wages that my lovers have given me.’
So I will make them a forest,
And the beasts of the field shall eat them.

13 I will punish her
For the days of the baals to which she burned incense.
She decked herself with her earrings and jewelry,
And went after her lovers;
But Me she forgot,” says the Lord.

14 “Therefore, behold, I will allure her,
Will bring her into the wilderness,
And speak comfort to her.

15 I will give her her vineyards from there,
And the Valley of Achor as a door of hope;
She shall sing there,
As in the days of her youth,
As in the day when she came up from the land of Egypt.

16 “And it shall be, in that day,”
Says the Lord,
“That you will call Me ‘My Husband,’
And no longer call Me ‘My Master,’

17 For I will take from her mouth the names of the baals,
And they shall be remembered by their name no more.

18 In that day I will make a covenant for them

With the beasts of the field,
With the birds of the air,
And with the creeping things of the ground.
Bow and sword of battle I will shatter from the earth,
To make them lie down safely.

19 “I will betroth you to Me forever;
Yes, I will betroth you to Me
In righteousness and justice,
In lovingkindness and mercy;
20 I will betroth you to Me in faithfulness,
And you shall know the Lord.

21 “It shall come to pass in that day
That I will answer,” says the Lord;
“I will answer the heavens,
And they shall answer the earth.

22 The earth shall answer
With grain,
With new wine,
And with oil;
They shall answer Jezreel.

23 Then I will sow her for Myself in the earth,
And I will have mercy on her who had not obtained mercy;
Then I will say to those who were not My people,
‘You are My people’
And they shall say, ‘You are my God’ ”

CHAPTER 3

1 Then the Lord said to me, “Go again, love a woman who is loved by a lover and is committing adultery, just like the love of the Lord for the children of Israel, who look to other gods and love the raisin cakes of the pagans.”

2 So I bought her for myself for fifteen shekels of silver, and one and one-half homers of barley. 3 And I said to her, “You shall stay with me many days; you shall not play the harlot, nor shall you have a man so, too, will I be toward you.”

4 For the children of Israel shall abide many days without king or prince, without sacrifice or sacred pillar, without ephod or teraphim. 5 Afterward the children of Israel shall return and seek the Lord their God and David their king. They shall fear the Lord and His goodness in the latter days.

CHAPTER 4

1 Hear the Word of the Lord,
You children of Israel,
For the Lord brings a charge against the inhabitants of the land:

“There is no truth or mercy
Or knowledge of God in the land.

2 By swearing and lying,
Killing and stealing and committing adultery,
They break all restraint,
With bloodshed upon bloodshed.

3 Therefore the land will mourn;
And everyone who dwells there will waste away
With the beasts of the field
And the birds of the air;
Even the fish of the sea will be taken away.

4 “Now let no man contend, or rebuke another;
For your people are like those who contend with the priest.

5 Therefore you shall stumble in the day;
The prophet also shall stumble with you in the night;
And I will destroy your mother.

6 My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge.
Because you have rejected knowledge,
I also will reject you from being priest for Me;
Because you have forgotten the law of your God,
I also will forget your children.

7 “The more they increased,
The more they sinned against Me;
I will change their glory into shame.

8 They eat up the sin of My people;
They set their heart on their iniquity.

9 And it shall be: like people, like priest.
So I will punish them for their ways,
And reward them for their deeds.

10 For they shall eat, but not have enough;
They shall commit whoredoms, but not increase;
Because they have ceased Obeying the Lord.

11 “whoredoms/sexual sins, wine/beers/booze enslave the heart.

12 My people ask counsel from their wooden idols,
And their staff informs them.

For the spirit of whoredoms has caused them to stray,

And they have played the harlot against their God.

13 They offer sacrifices on the mountaintops,

And burn incense on the hills,

Under oaks, poplars, and terebinths,

Because their shade is good.

Therefore your daughters commit whoredoms,

And your brides commit adultery.

14 “I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredoms,

Nor your brides when they commit adultery;

For the men themselves go apart with harlots/whores,

And offer sacrifices with a ritual harlot.

Therefore people who do not understand will be trampled.

15 “Though you, Israel, play the harlot,

Let not Judah offend.

Do not come up to Gilgal,

Nor go up to Beth Aven,

Nor swear an oath, saying, ‘As the Lord lives’—

16 “For Israel is stubborn

Like a stubborn calf;

Now the Lord will let them forage

Like a lamb in open country.

17 “Ephraim is joined to idols,

Let him alone.

18 Their drink is rebellion,

They commit whoredoms continually.

Her rulers dearly love dishonor.

19 The wind has wrapped her up in its wings,

And they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

CHAPTER 5

1 “Hear this, O priests

Take heed, O house of Israel

Give ear, O house of the king

For yours is the judgment,

Because you have been a snare to Mizpah

And a net spread on Tabor.

2 The destroyers are deeply involved in slaughter,

Though I rebuke them all.

3 I know Ephraim,

And Israel is not hidden from Me;
For now, O Ephraim, you commit whoredoms;
Israel is defiled.

4 “They do not direct their deeds
Toward turning to their God,
For the spirit of whoredoms is in their midst,
And they do not know the Lord.

5 The pride of Israel testifies to his face;
Therefore Israel and Ephraim stumble in their iniquity;
Judah also stumbles with them.

6 “With their flocks and herds
They shall go to seek the Lord,
But they will not find Him;
He has withdrawn Himself from them.

7 They have dealt treacherously with the Lord,
For they have begotten pagan children.
Now a New Moon shall devour them and their heritage.

8 “Blow the ram’s horn in Gibeah,
The trumpet in Ramah
Cry aloud at Beth Aven,
‘Look behind you, O Benjamin’

9 Ephraim shall be desolate in the day of rebuke;
Among the tribes of Israel I make known what is sure.

10 “The princes of Judah are like those who remove a landmark;
I will pour out My wrath on them like water.

11 Ephraim is oppressed and broken in judgment,
Because he willingly walked by human precept.

12 Therefore I will be to Ephraim like a moth,
And to the house of Judah like rottenness.

13 “When Ephraim saw his sickness,
And Judah saw his wound,
Then Ephraim went to Assyria
And sent to King Jareb;
Yet he cannot cure you,
Nor heal you of your wound.

14 For I will be like a lion to Ephraim,
And like a young lion to the house of Judah.
I, even I, will tear them and go away;
I will take them away, and no one shall rescue.
15 I will return again to My place

Till they acknowledge their offense.
Then they will seek My face;
In their affliction they will earnestly seek Me.”

CHAPTER 6

1 Come, and let us Return to the Lord;

For He has torn, but He will heal us;
He has stricken, but He will bind us up.

2 After two days He will revive us;
On the third day He will raise us up,
That we may live in His sight.

3 Let us know,

Let us pursue the Knowledge of the Lord.

His going forth is established as the morning;
He will come to us like the rain,
Like the latter and former rain to the earth.

4 “O Ephraim, what shall I do to you?

O Judah, what shall I do to you?

For your faithfulness is like a morning cloud,
And like the early dew it goes away.

5 Therefore I have hewn them by the prophets,
I have slain them by the Words of My mouth;
And your judgments are like light that goes forth.

6 For I desire Mercy and not sacrifice,
And the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

7 “But like men they transgressed the covenant;
There they dealt treacherously with Me.

8 Gilead is a city of evildoers
And defiled with blood.

9 As bands of robbers lie in wait for a man,
So the company of priests murder on the way to Shechem;
Surely they commit lewdness.

10 I have seen a horrible thing in the house of Israel:
There is the whoredoms of Ephraim;
Israel is defiled.

11 Also, O Judah, a harvest is appointed for you,
When I return the captives of My people.

CHAPTER 7

1 “When I would have healed Israel,
Then the iniquity of Ephraim was uncovered,
And the wickedness of Samaria.
For they have committed fraud;
A thief comes in;
A band of robbers takes spoil outside.

2 They do not consider in their hearts
That I remember all their wickedness;
Now their own deeds have surrounded them;
They are before My face.

3 They make a king glad with their wickedness,
And princes with their lies.

4 “They are all adulterers.
Like an oven heated by a baker—
He ceases stirring the fire after kneading the dough,
Until it is leavened.

5 In the day of our king
Princes have made him sick, inflamed with wine;
He stretched out his hand with scoffers.

6 They prepare their heart like an oven,
While they lie in wait;
Their baker sleeps all night;
In the morning it burns like a flaming fire.

7 They are all hot, like an oven,
And have devoured their judges;
All their kings have fallen.
None among them calls upon Me.

8 “Ephraim has mixed himself among the peoples;
Ephraim is a cake unturned.

9 Aliens have devoured his strength,
But he does not know it;
Yes, gray hairs are here and there on him,
Yet he does not know it.

10 And the pride of Israel testifies to his face,
But they do not return to the Lord their God,
Nor seek Him for all this.

11 “Ephraim also is like a silly dove, without sense—
They call to Egypt,
They go to Assyria.

12 Wherever they go, I will spread My net on them;
I will bring them down like birds of the air;
I will chastise them
According to what their congregation has heard.

13 “Woe to them, for they have fled from Me
Destruction to them,
Because they have transgressed against Me
Though I redeemed them,
Yet they have spoken lies against Me.

14 They did not cry out to Me with their heart
When they wailed upon their beds.

“They assemble together for grain and new wine,
They rebel against Me;

15 Though I disciplined and strengthened their arms,
Yet they devise evil against Me;

16 They return, but not to the Most High;
They are like a treacherous bow.

Their princes shall fall by the sword

For the cursings of their tongue.

This shall be their derision in the land of Egypt.

CHAPTER 8

1 “Set the trumpet to your mouth
He shall come like an eagle against the house of the Lord,
Because they have transgressed My covenant
And rebelled against My law.

2 Israel will cry to Me,
‘My God, we know You’

3 Israel has rejected the good;
The enemy will pursue him.

4 “They set up kings, but not by Me;
They made princes, but I did not acknowledge them.
From their silver and gold
They made idols for themselves—
That they might be cut off.

5 Your calf is rejected, O Samaria
My anger is aroused against them—
How long until they attain to innocence?

6 For from Israel is even this:
A workman made it, and it is not God;

But the calf of Samaria shall be broken to pieces.

7 “They sow the wind,
And reap the whirlwind.
The stalk has no bud;
It shall never produce meal.
If it should produce,
Aliens would swallow it up.

8 Israel is swallowed up;
Now they are among the Gentiles
Like a vessel in which is no pleasure.

9 For they have gone up to Assyria,
Like a wild donkey alone by itself;
Ephraim has hired lovers.

10 Yes, though they have hired among the nations,
Now I will gather them;
And they shall sorrow a little,
Because of the burden of the king of princes.

11 “Because Ephraim has made many altars for sin,
They have become for him altars for sinning.

12 I have written for him the great things of My law,
But they were considered a strange thing.

13 For the sacrifices of My offerings they sacrifice flesh and eat it,
But the Lord does not accept them.

Now He will remember their iniquity and punish their sins.
They shall return to Egypt.

14 “For Israel has forgotten his Maker,
And has built temples;
Judah also has multiplied fortified cities;
But I will send fire upon his cities,
And it shall devour his palaces.”

CHAPTER 9

1 Do not rejoice, O Israel, with joy like other peoples,
For you have played the harlot against your God.

You have made love for hire on every threshing floor.

2 The threshing floor and the winepress
Shall not feed them,
And the new wine shall fail in her.

3 They shall not dwell in the Lord’s land,

But Ephraim shall return to Egypt,
And shall eat unclean things in Assyria.
4 They shall not offer wine offerings to the Lord,
Nor shall their sacrifices be pleasing to Him.
It shall be like bread of mourners to them;
All who eat it shall be defiled.
For their bread shall be for their own life;
It shall not come into the house of the Lord.

5 What will you do in the appointed day,
And in the day of the feast of the Lord?
6 For indeed they are gone because of destruction.
Egypt shall gather them up;
Memphis shall bury them.
Nettles shall possess their valuables of silver;
Thorns shall be in their tents.

7 The days of punishment have come;
The days of recompense have come.
Israel knows
The prophet is a fool,
The spiritual man is insane,
Because of the greatness of your iniquity and great enmity.

8 The watchman of Ephraim is with my God;
But the prophet is a fowler's snare in all his ways—
Enmity in the house of his God.

9 They are deeply corrupted,
As in the days of Gibeah.
He will remember their iniquity;
He will punish their sins.

10 "I found Israel
Like grapes in the wilderness;
I saw your fathers
As the firstfruits on the fig tree in its first season.
But they went to Baal Peor,
And separated themselves to that shame;
They became an abomination like the thing they loved.

11 As for Ephraim, their glory shall fly away like a bird—
No birth, no pregnancy, and no conception

12 Though they bring up their children,
Yet I will bereave them to the last man.
Yes, woe to them when I depart from them

13 Just as I saw Ephraim like Tyre, planted in a pleasant place,

So Ephraim will bring out his children to the murderer.”

14 Give them, O Lord—
What will You give?
Give them a miscarrying womb
And dry breasts

15 “All their wickedness is in Gilgal,
For there I hated them.
Because of the evil of their deeds
I will drive them from My house;
I will love them no more.
All their princes are rebellious.

16 Ephraim is stricken,
Their root is dried up;
They shall bear no fruit.
Yes, were they to bear children,
I would kill the darlings of their womb.”

17 My God will cast them away,
Because they did not obey Him;
And they shall be wanderers among the nations.

CHAPTER 10

1 Israel empties his vine;
He brings forth fruit for himself.
According to the multitude of his fruit
He has increased the altars;
According to the bounty of his land
They have embellished his sacred pillars.

2 Their heart is divided;
Now they are held guilty.
He will break down their altars;
He will ruin their sacred pillars.

3 For now they say,
“We have no king,
Because we did Not Fear the Lord.
And as for a king, what would he do for us?”

4 They have spoken Words,
Swearing falsely in making a covenant.
Thus judgment springs up like hemlock in the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Samaria fear

Because of the calf of Beth Aven.
For its people mourn for it,
And its priests shriek for it—
Because its glory has departed from it.
6 The idol also shall be carried to Assyria
As a present for King Jareb.
Ephraim shall receive shame,
And Israel shall be ashamed of his own counsel.

7 As for Samaria, her king is cut off
Like a twig on the water.
8 Also the high places of Aven, the sin of Israel,
Shall be destroyed.
The thorn and thistle shall grow on their altars;
They shall say to the mountains, “Cover us”
And to the hills, “Fall on us”

9 “O Israel, you have sinned from the days of Gibeah;
There they stood.
The battle in Gibeah against the children of iniquity
Did not overtake them.

10 When it is My desire, I will chasten them.
Peoples shall be gathered against them
When I bind them for their two transgressions.

11 Ephraim is a trained heifer
That loves to thresh grain;
But I harnessed her fair neck,
I will make Ephraim pull a plow.
Judah shall plow;
Jacob shall break his clods.”

12 Sow for yourselves Righteousness;
Reap in Mercy;
Break up your fallow/Hardened Heart's ground,
For it is time to Seek the Lord,
Till He comes and rains righteousness on you.

13 You have plowed wickedness;
You have reaped iniquity.
You have eaten the fruit of lies,
Because you trusted in your own way,
In the multitude of your mighty men.

14 Therefore tumult shall arise among your people,
And all your fortresses shall be plundered

As Shalman plundered Beth Arbel in the day of battle—
A mother dashed in pieces upon her children.
15 Thus it shall be done to you, O Bethel,
Because of your great wickedness.
At dawn the king of Israel
Shall be cut off utterly.

CHAPTER 11

1 “When Israel was a child, I loved him,
And out of Egypt I called My son.
2 As they called them,
So they went from them;
They sacrificed to the baals,
And burned incense to carved images.
3 “I taught Ephraim to walk,
Taking them by their arms;
But they did not know that I healed them.
4 I drew them with gentle cords,
With bands of love,
And I was to them as those who take the yoke from their neck.
I stooped and fed them.
5 “He shall not return to the land of Egypt;
But the Assyrian shall be his king,
Because they refused to repent.
6 And the sword shall slash in his cities,
Devour his districts,
And consume them,
Because of their own counsels.
7 My people are bent on Backsliding from Me.
Though they call to the Most High,
None at all exalt Him.
8 “How can I give you up, Ephraim?
How can I hand you over, Israel?
How can I make you like Admah?
How can I set you like Zeboiim?
My heart churns within Me;
My sympathy is stirred.
9 I will not execute the fierceness of My anger;
I will not again destroy Ephraim.
For I am God, and not man,

The Holy One in your midst;
And I will not come with terror.

10 “They shall walk after the Lord.
He will roar like a lion.
When He roars,
Then His sons shall come trembling from the west;
11 They shall come trembling like a bird from Egypt,
Like a dove from the land of Assyria.
And I will let them dwell in their houses,”
Says the Lord.

12 “Ephraim has encircled Me with lies,
And the house of Israel with deceit;
But Judah still walks with God,
Even with the Holy One who is faithful.

CHAPTER 12

1 “Ephraim feeds on the wind,
And pursues the east wind;
He daily increases lies and desolation.
Also they make a covenant with the Assyrians,
And oil is carried to Egypt.

2 “The Lord also brings a charge against Judah,
And will punish Jacob according to his ways;
According to his deeds He will recompense him.

3 He took his brother by the heel in the womb,
And in his strength he struggled with God.
4 Yes, he struggled with the Angel and prevailed;
He wept, and sought favor from Him.

He found Him in Bethel,
And there He spoke to us—

5 That is, the Lord God of hosts.
The Lord is His memorable name.

6 So you, by the help of your God, return;
Observe mercy and justice,
And wait on your God continually.

7 “A cunning Canaanite
Deceitful scales are in his hand;
He loves to oppress.

8 And Ephraim said,

‘Surely I have become rich,
I have found wealth for myself;
In all my labors
They shall find in me no iniquity that is sin.’

9 “But I am the Lord your God,
Ever since the land of Egypt;
I will again make you dwell in tents,
As in the days of the appointed feast.
10 I have also spoken by the prophets,
And have multiplied visions;
I have given symbols through the witness of the prophets.”

11 Though Gilead has idols—
Surely they are vanity—
Though they sacrifice bulls in Gilgal,
Indeed their altars shall be heaps in the furrows of the field.

12 Jacob fled to the country of Syria;
Israel served for a spouse,
And for a wife he tended sheep.

13 By a prophet the Lord brought Israel out of Egypt,
And by a prophet he was preserved.

14 Ephraim provoked Him to anger most bitterly;
Therefore his Lord will leave the guilt of his bloodshed upon him,
And return his reproach upon him.

CHAPTER 13

1 When Ephraim spoke, trembling,
He exalted himself in Israel;
But when he offended through baal worship, he died.

2 Now they sin more and more,
And have made for themselves molded images,
Idols of their silver, according to their skill;
All of it is the work of craftsmen.

They say of them,
“Let the men who sacrifice kiss the calves”

3 Therefore they shall be like the morning cloud
And like the early dew that passes away,
Like chaff blown off from a threshing floor
And like smoke from a chimney.

4 “Yet I am the Lord your God

Ever since the land of Egypt,
And you shall know no God but Me;
For there is no savior besides Me.

5 I knew you in the wilderness,
In the land of great drought.

6 When they had pasture, they were filled;
They were filled and their heart was exalted;
Therefore they forgot Me.

7 “So I will be to them like a lion;
Like a leopard by the road I will lurk;
8 I will meet them like a bear deprived of her cubs;
I will tear open their rib cage,
And there I will devour them like a lion.
The wild beast shall tear them.

9 “O Israel, you are destroyed,
But your help is from Me.
10 I will be your King;
Where is any other,
That he may save you in all your cities?
And your judges to whom you said,
‘Give me a king and princes’?

11 I gave you a king in My anger,
And took him away in My wrath.

12 “The iniquity of Ephraim is bound up;
His sin is stored up.

13 The sorrows of a woman in childbirth shall come upon him.
He is an unwise son,
For he should not stay long where children are born.

14 “I will ransom them from the power of the grave;
I will redeem them from death.
O Death, I will be your plagues
O Grave, I will be your destruction
Pity is hidden from My eyes.”

15 Though he is fruitful among his brethren,
An east wind shall come;
The wind of the Lord shall come up from the wilderness.
Then his spring shall become dry,
And his fountain shall be dried up.
He shall plunder the treasury of every desirable prize.
16 Samaria is held guilty,

For she has rebelled against her God.
They shall fall by the sword,
Their infants shall be dashed in pieces,
And their women with child ripped open.

CHAPTER 14

1 O Israel, Return to the Lord your God,
For you have stumbled because of your iniquity/sinning;

2 Take Words with you,
And return to the Lord.
Say to Him,
“Take away all iniquity;
Receive us graciously,
For we will offer the sacrifices of our lips.

3 Assyria shall not save us,
We will not ride on horses,
Nor will we say anymore to the work of our hands, ‘You are our gods.’
For in You the fatherless finds mercy.”

4 “I will heal their backsliding,
I will love them freely,
For My anger has turned away from him.

5 I will be like the dew to Israel;
He shall grow like the lily,
And lengthen his roots like Lebanon.

6 His branches shall spread;
His beauty shall be like an olive tree,
And his fragrance like Lebanon.

7 Those who dwell under his shadow shall return;
They shall be revived like grain,
And grow like a vine.
Their scent shall be like the wine of Lebanon.

8 “Ephraim shall say, ‘What have I to do anymore with idols?’
I have heard and observed him.
I am like a green cypress tree;
Your fruit is found in Me.”

9 Who is wise?
Let him understand these things.
Who is prudent?
Let him know them.
For the ways of the Lord are right;

The righteous walk in them,
But transgressors stumble in them.

End Book Of HOSEA

Book of JOEL

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of JOEL:

--The Day of the Lord is at hand--A destruction from the Almighty.

“I will restore to you the years that the locust and insects have eaten.”

--The book of Acts Pentecost gathering and signs are prophesied.

--“Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision.”

Book Of JOEL

CHAPTER 1

1 The word of the Lord that came to Joel the son of Pethuel.

2 Hear this, you elders,
And give ear, all you inhabitants of the land.
Has anything like this happened in your days,
Or even in the days of your fathers?

3 Tell your children about it,
Let your children tell their children,
And their children another generation.

4 What the chewing locust left, the swarming locust has eaten;
What the swarming locust left, the crawling locust has eaten;
And what the crawling locust left, the consuming locust has eaten.

5 Awake, you drunkards, and weep;
And wail, all you drinkers of wine,
Because of the new wine,
For it has been cut off from your mouth.

6 For a nation has come up against My land,
Strong, and without number;
His teeth are the teeth of a lion,
And he has the fangs of a fierce lion.

7 He has laid waste My vine,
And ruined My fig tree;
He has stripped it bare and thrown it away;
Its branches are made white.

8 Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth
For the husband of her youth.

9 The grain offering and the drink offering
Have been cut off from the house of the Lord;
The priests mourn, who minister to the Lord.

10 The field is wasted,
The land mourns;
For the grain is ruined,
The new wine is dried up,
The oil fails.

11 Be ashamed, you farmers,
Wail, you vine dressers,
For the wheat and the barley;
Because the harvest of the field has perished.

12 The vine has dried up,
And the fig tree has withered;
The pomegranate tree,
The palm tree also,
And the apple tree—
All the trees of the field are withered;
Surely joy has withered away from the sons of men.

13 Gird yourselves and lament, you priests;
Wail, you who minister before the altar;
Come, lie all night in sackcloth,
You who minister to my God;
For the grain offering and the drink offering
Are withheld from the house of your God.

14 Consecrate a fast,
Call a sacred assembly;
Gather the elders
And all the inhabitants of the land
Into the house of the Lord your God,
And cry out to the Lord.

15 Alas for the day
For the day of the Lord is at hand;
It shall come as destruction from the Almighty.

16 Is not the food cut off before our eyes,
Joy and gladness from the house of our God?

17 The seed shrivels under the clods,
Storehouses are in shambles;
Barns are broken down,
For the grain has withered.

18 How the animals groan
The herds of cattle are restless,
Because they have no pasture;
Even the flocks of sheep suffer punishment.

19 O Lord, to You I cry out;
For fire has devoured the open pastures,
And a flame has burned all the trees of the field.

20 The beasts of the field also cry out to You,
For the water brooks are dried up,
And fire has devoured the open pastures.

CHAPTER 2

1 Blow the trumpet in Zion,
And sound an alarm in My holy mountain
Let all the inhabitants of the land tremble;
For the day of the Lord is coming,
For it is at hand:

2 A day of darkness and gloominess,
A day of clouds and thick darkness,
Like the morning clouds spread over the mountains.
A people come, great and strong,
The like of whom has never been;
Nor will there ever be any such after them,
Even for many successive generations.

3 A fire devours before them,
And behind them a flame burns;
The land is like the Garden of Eden before them,
And behind them a desolate wilderness;
Surely nothing shall escape them.

4 Their appearance is like the appearance of horses;
And like swift steeds, so they run.

5 With a noise like chariots
Over mountaintops they leap,
Like the noise of a flaming fire that devours the stubble,
Like a strong people set in battle array.

6 Before them the people writhe in pain;
All faces are drained of color.

7 They run like mighty men,
They climb the wall like men of war;
Every one marches in formation,
And they do not break ranks.

8 They do not push one another;
Every one marches in his own column.
Though they lunge between the weapons,
They are not cut down.

9 They run to and fro in the city,
They run on the wall;
They climb into the houses,
They enter at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth quakes before them,
The heavens tremble;

The sun and moon grow dark,
And the stars diminish their brightness.
11 The Lord gives voice before His army,
For His camp is very great;
For strong is the One who executes His word.
For the day of the Lord is great and very terrible;
Who can endure it?

12 “Now, therefore,” says the Lord,
“Turn to Me with all your heart,
With fasting, with weeping, and with mourning.”

13 So rend your heart, and not your garments;
Return to the Lord your God,
For He is gracious and merciful,
Slow to anger, and of great kindness;
And He relents from doing harm.
14 Who knows if He will turn and relent,
And leave a blessing behind Him—
A grain offering and a drink offering
For the Lord your God?

15 Blow the trumpet in Zion,
Consecrate a fast,
Call a sacred assembly;

16 Gather the people,
Sanctify the congregation,
Assemble the elders,
Gather the children and nursing babes;
Let the bridegroom go out from his chamber,
And the bride from her dressing room.

17 Let the priests, who minister to the Lord,
Weep between the porch and the altar;
Let them say, “Spare Your people, O Lord,
And do not give Your heritage to reproach,
That the nations should rule over them.
Why should they say among the peoples,
‘Where is their God?’ ”

18 Then the Lord will be zealous for His land,
And pity His people.

19 The Lord will answer and say to His people,
“Behold, I will send you grain and new wine and oil,
And you will be satisfied by them;
I will no longer make you a reproach among the nations.

20 “But I will remove far from you the northern army,
And will drive him away into a barren and desolate land,
With his face toward the eastern sea
And his back toward the western sea;
His stench will come up,
And his foul odor will rise,
Because he has done monstrous things.”

21 Fear not, O land;
Be glad and rejoice,
For the Lord has done marvelous things
22 Do not be afraid, you beasts of the field;
For the open pastures are springing up,
And the tree bears its fruit;
The fig tree and the vine yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, you children of Zion,
And rejoice in the Lord your God;
For He has given you the former rain faithfully,
And He will cause the rain to come down for you—
The former rain,
And the latter rain in the first month.
24 The threshing floors shall be full of wheat,
And the vats shall overflow with new wine and oil.

25 “So I will restore to you the years that the swarming locust has eaten,
The crawling locust,
The consuming locust,
And the chewing locust,
My great army which I sent among you.

26 You shall eat in plenty and be satisfied,
And praise the name of the Lord your God,
Who has dealt wondrously with you;
And My people shall never be put to shame.

27 Then you shall know that I am in the midst of Israel:
I am the Lord your God
And there is no other.
My people shall never be put to shame.

28 “And it shall come to pass afterward
That I will pour out My Spirit on all flesh;
Your sons and your daughters shall prophesy,
Your old men shall dream dreams,
Your young men shall see visions.

29 And also on My menservants and on My maidservants

I will pour out My Spirit in those days.

30 “And I will show wonders in the heavens and in the earth:
Blood and fire and pillars of smoke.

31 The sun shall be turned into darkness,

And the moon into blood/eclipses,

Before the coming of the great and awesome day of the Lord.

32 And it shall come to pass

That whoever calls on the name of the Lord

Shall be saved.

For in Mount Zion and in Jerusalem there shall be deliverance,

As the Lord has said,

Among the remnant whom the Lord calls.

CHAPTER 3

1 “For behold, in those days and at that time,
When I bring back the captives of Judah and Jerusalem,

2 I will also gather all nations,
And bring them down to the Valley of Jehoshaphat;

And I will enter into judgment with them there

On account of My people, My heritage Israel,

Whom they have scattered among the nations;

They have also divided up My land.

3 They have cast lots for My people,
Have given a boy as payment for a harlot,
And sold a girl for wine, that they may drink.

4 “Indeed, what have you to do with Me,
O Tyre and Sidon, and all the coasts of Philistia?

Will you retaliate against Me?

But if you retaliate against Me,
Swiftly and speedily I will return your retaliation upon your own head;

5 Because you have taken My silver and My gold,
And have carried into your temples My prized possessions.

6 Also the people of Judah and the people of Jerusalem

You have sold to the Greeks,

That you may remove them far from their borders.

7 “Behold, I will raise them
Out of the place to which you have sold them,
And will return your retaliation upon your own head.

8 I will sell your sons and your daughters
Into the hand of the people of Judah,

And they will sell them to the Sabeans,
To a people far off;
For the Lord has spoken.”

9 Proclaim this among the nations:

“Prepare for war

Wake up the mighty men,

Let all the men of war draw near,

Let them come up.

10 Beat your plowshares into swords

And your pruning hooks into spears;

Let the weak say, ‘I am strong.’ ”

11 Assemble and come, all you nations,

And gather together all around.

Cause Your mighty ones to go down there, O Lord.

12 “Let the nations be wakened, and come up to the Valley of Jehoshaphat;

For there I will sit to judge all the surrounding nations.

13 Put in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe.

Come, go down;

For the winepress is full,

The vats overflow—

For their wickedness is great.”

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision

For the day of the Lord is near in the valley of decision.

15 The sun and moon will grow dark,

And the stars will diminish their brightness.

16 The Lord also will roar from Zion,

And utter His voice from Jerusalem;

The heavens and earth will shake;

But the Lord will be a shelter for His people,

And the strength of the children of Israel.

17 “So you shall know that I am the Lord your God,

Dwelling in Zion My holy mountain.

Then Jerusalem shall be holy,

And no aliens shall ever pass through her again.”

18 And it will come to pass in that day

That the mountains shall drip with new wine,

The hills shall flow with milk,

And all the brooks of Judah shall be flooded with water;

A fountain shall flow from the house of the Lord

And water the Valley of Acacias.

19 “Egypt shall be a desolation,
And Edom a desolate wilderness,
Because of violence against the people of Judah,
For they have shed innocent blood in their land.
20 But Judah shall abide forever,
And Jerusalem from generation to generation.
21 For I will acquit them of the guilt of bloodshed, whom I had not acquitted;
For the Lord dwells in Zion.”

End Book Of JOEL

Book of AMOS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of AMOS:

--Judah is forsaking God and not obeying Him.

--God says--"You are Not helping the poor out, but you are taking advantage of them."

"Can two walk together except they be agreed."

"You won't Repent or humble yourselves before Me and return to Me."

--"Hate the evil and love the good."

Book Of AMOS

CHAPTER 1

1 The Words of Amos, who was among the sheep breeders of Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel, two years before the earthquake.

2 And he said:

“The Lord roars from Zion,
And utters His voice from Jerusalem;
The pastures of the shepherds mourn,
And the top of Carmel withers.”

3 Thus says the Lord:

“For three transgressions of Damascus, and for four,
I will not turn away its punishment,
Because they have threshed Gilead with implements of iron.

4 But I will send a fire into the house of Hazael,
Which shall devour the palaces of Ben-Hadad.

5 I will also break the gate bar of Damascus,
And cut off the inhabitant from the Valley of Aven,
And the one who holds the scepter from Beth Eden.
The people of Syria shall go captive to Kir,”
Says the Lord.

6 Thus says the Lord:

“For three transgressions of Gaza, and for four,
I will not turn away its punishment,
Because they took captive the whole captivity
To deliver them up to Edom.

7 But I will send a fire upon the wall of Gaza,
Which shall devour its palaces.

8 I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod,
And the one who holds the scepter from Ashkelon;
I will turn My hand against Ekron,
And the remnant of the Philistines shall perish,”
Says the Lord God.

9 Thus says the Lord:

“For three transgressions of Tyre, and for four,
I will not turn away its punishment,
Because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom,

And did not remember the covenant of brotherhood.

10 But I will send a fire upon the wall of Tyre,
Which shall devour its palaces.”

11 Thus says the Lord:

“For three transgressions of Edom, and for four,
I will not turn away its punishment,
Because he pursued his brother with the sword,
And cast off all pity;
His anger tore perpetually,
And he kept his wrath forever.

12 But I will send a fire upon Teman,
Which shall devour the palaces of Bozrah.”

13 Thus says the Lord:

“For three transgressions of the people of Ammon, and for four,
I will not turn away its punishment,
Because they ripped open the women with child in Gilead,
That they might enlarge their territory.

14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of Rabbah,
And it shall devour its palaces,
Amid shouting in the day of battle,
And a tempest in the day of the whirlwind.

15 Their king shall go into captivity,
He and his princes together,”
Says the Lord.

CHAPTER 2

1 Thus says the Lord:

“For three transgressions of Moab, and for four,
I will not turn away its punishment,
Because he burned the bones of the king of Edom to lime.

2 But I will send a fire upon Moab,
And it shall devour the palaces of Kerioth;
Moab shall die with tumult,
With shouting and trumpet sound.

3 And I will cut off the judge from its midst,
And slay all its princes with him,”
Says the Lord.

4 Thus says the Lord:

“For three transgressions of Judah, and for four,

I will not turn away its punishment,
Because they have despised the law of the Lord,
And have not kept His commandments.
Their lies lead them astray,
Lies which their fathers followed.
5 But I will send a fire upon Judah,
And it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.”

6 Thus says the Lord:

“For three transgressions of Israel, and for four,
I will not turn away its punishment,
Because they sell the righteous for silver,
And the poor for a pair of sandals.
7 They pant after the dust of the earth which is on the head of the poor,
And pervert the way of the humble.
A man and his father go in to the same girl,
To defile My holy name.
8 They lie down by every altar on clothes taken in pledge,
And drink the wine of the condemned in the house of their god.

9 “Yet it was I who destroyed the Amorite before them,
Whose height was like the height of the cedars,
And he was as strong as the oaks;
Yet I destroyed his fruit above
And his roots beneath.

10 Also it was I who brought you up from the land of Egypt,
And led you forty years through the wilderness,
To possess the land of the Amorite.

11 I raised up some of your sons as prophets,
And some of your young men as Nazarites.

Is it not so, O you children of Israel?”

Says the Lord.

12 “But you gave the Nazarites wine to drink,
And commanded the prophets saying,
‘Do not prophesy’

13 “Behold, I am weighed down by you,
As a cart full of sheaves is weighed down.

14 Therefore flight shall perish from the swift,
The strong shall not strengthen his power,
Nor shall the mighty deliver himself;

15 He shall not stand who handles the bow,
The swift of foot shall not escape,

Nor shall he who rides a horse deliver himself.
16 The most courageous men of might
Shall flee naked in that day,”
Says the Lord.

CHAPTER 3

1 Hear this Word that the Lord has spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying:

2 “You only have I known of all the families of the earth;
Therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities.”

3 Can two walk together, unless they are agreed?

4 Will a lion roar in the forest, when he has no prey?

Will a young lion cry out of his den, if he has caught nothing?

5 Will a bird fall into a snare on the earth, where there is no trap for it?

Will a snare spring up from the earth, if it has caught nothing at all?

6 If a trumpet is blown in a city, will not the people be afraid?

If there is calamity in a city, will not the Lord have done it?

7 Surely the Lord God does nothing,

Unless He reveals His secret to His servants the prophets.

8 A lion has roared

Who will not fear?

The Lord God has spoken

Who can but prophesy?

9 “Proclaim in the palaces at Ashdod,

And in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say:

‘Assemble on the mountains of Samaria;

See great tumults in her midst,

And the oppressed within her.

10 For they do not know to do right,’

Says the Lord,

‘Who store up violence and robbery in their palaces.’ ”

11 Therefore thus says the Lord God:

“An adversary shall be all around the land;

He shall sap your strength from you,

And your palaces shall be plundered.”

12 Thus says the Lord:

“As a shepherd takes from the mouth of a lion

Two legs or a piece of an ear,

So shall the children of Israel be taken out
Who dwell in Samaria—
In the corner of a bed and on the edge of a couch
13 Hear and testify against the house of Jacob,”
Says the Lord God, the God of hosts,
14 “That in the day I punish Israel for their transgressions,
I will also visit destruction on the altars of Bethel;
And the horns of the altar shall be cut off
And fall to the ground.
15 I will destroy the winter house along with the summer house;
The houses of ivory shall perish,
And the great houses shall have an end,”
Says the Lord.

CHAPTER 4

1 Hear this Word, you cows/fatties of Bashan, who are on the mountain of Samaria,
Who oppress the poor,
Who crush the needy,
Who say to your husbands, “Bring wine, let us drink”
2 The Lord God has sworn by His holiness:
“Behold, the days shall come upon you
When He will take you away with fishhooks,
And your posterity with fishhooks.
3 You will go out through broken walls,
Each one straight ahead of her,
And you will be cast into Harmon,”
Says the Lord.
4 “Come to Bethel and transgress,
At Gilgal multiply transgression;
Bring your sacrifices every morning,
Your tithes every three days.
5 Offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven,
Proclaim and announce the freewill offerings;
For this you love,
You children of Israel”
Says the Lord God.
6 “Also I gave you cleanness of teeth in all your cities,
And lack of bread in all your places;
Yet you have not returned to Me,”
Says the Lord.

7 “I also withheld rain from you,
When there were still three months to the harvest.
I made it rain on one city,
I withheld rain from another city.
One part was rained upon,
And where it did not rain the part withered.
8 So two or three cities wandered to another city to drink water,
But they were not satisfied;
Yet you have not returned to Me,”
Says the Lord.

9 “I blasted you with blight and mildew.
When your gardens increased,
Your vineyards,
Your fig trees,
And your olive trees,
The locust devoured them;
Yet you have not returned to Me,”
Says the Lord.

10 “I sent among you a plague after the manner of Egypt;
Your young men I killed with a sword,
Along with your captive horses;
I made the stench of your camps come up into your nostrils;
Yet you have not returned to Me,”
Says the Lord.

11 “I overthrew some of you,
As God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah,
And you were like a firebrand plucked from the burning;
Yet you have not returned to Me,”
Says the Lord.

12 “Therefore thus will I do to you, O Israel;
Because I will do this to you,
Prepare to Meet your God, O Israel

13 For behold,
He who forms mountains,
And creates the wind,
Who declares to man what his thought is,
And makes the morning darkness,
Who treads the high places of the earth—
The Lord God of hosts is His name.

CHAPTER 5

1 Hear this Word which I take up against you, a lamentation, O house of Israel:

2 The virgin of Israel has fallen;

She will rise no more.

She lies forsaken on her land;

There is no one to raise her up.

3 For thus says the Lord God:

“The city that goes out by a thousand

Shall have a hundred left,

And that which goes out by a hundred

Shall have ten left to the house of Israel.”

4 For thus says the Lord to the house of Israel:

“Seek Me and live;

5 But do not seek Bethel,

Nor enter Gilgal,

Nor pass over to Beersheba;

For Gilgal shall surely go into captivity,

And Bethel shall come to nothing.

6 Seek the Lord and live,

Lest He break out like fire in the house of Joseph,

And devour it,

With no one to quench it in Bethel—

7 You who turn justice to wormwood,

And lay righteousness to rest in the earth”

8 He made the Pleiades and Orion;

He turns the shadow of death into morning

And makes the day dark as night;

He calls for the waters of the sea

And pours them out on the face of the earth;

The Lord is His name.

9 He rains ruin upon the strong,

So that fury comes upon the fortress.

10 They hate the one who rebukes in the gate,

And they abhor the one who speaks uprightly.

11 Therefore, because you tread down the poor

And take grain taxes from him,

Though you have built houses of hewn stone,

Yet you shall not dwell in them;

You have planted pleasant vineyards,

But you shall not drink wine from them.

12 For I know your manifold transgressions

And your mighty sins:

Afflicting the just and taking bribes;

Diverting the poor from justice at the gate.

13 Therefore the prudent keep silent at that time,

For it is an evil time.

14 Seek good and not evil,

That you may live;

So the Lord God of hosts will be with you,

As you have spoken.

15 Hate evil, love good;

Establish justice in the gate.

It may be that the Lord God of hosts

Will be gracious to the remnant of Joseph.

16 Therefore the Lord God of hosts, the Lord, says this:

“There shall be wailing in all streets,

And they shall say in all the highways,

‘Alas Alas’

They shall call the farmer to mourning,

And skillful paid mourners to wailing.

17 In all vineyards there shall be wailing,

For I will pass through you,”

Says the Lord.

18 Woe to you/sinful evil people who desire the Day of the Lord

For what good is the Day of the Lord to you/wicked people?

It will be darkness/terror, and not light.

19 It will be as though a man fled from a lion,

And a bear met him

Or as though he went into the house,

Leaned his hand on the wall,

And a serpent/snake bit him

20 Is not the Day of the Lord darkness/for the wicked, and not light?

Is it not very dark, with no brightness in it?

21 “I hate, I despise your feast days,

And I do not savor your sacred assemblies.

22 Though you offer Me burnt offerings and your grain offerings,

I will not accept them,

Nor will I regard your fattened peace offerings.

23 Take away from Me the noise of your songs,

For I will not hear the melody of your stringed instruments.

24 But let justice run down like water,
And righteousness like a mighty stream.

25 “Did you offer Me sacrifices and offerings
In the wilderness forty years, O house of Israel?

26 You also carried sikkuth your king
And chiun, your idols,
The star of your gods,
Which you made for yourselves.

27 Therefore I will send you into captivity beyond Damascus,”
Says the Lord, whose name is the God of hosts.

CHAPTER 6

1 Woe to you who are at ease in Zion,
And trust in Mount Samaria,
Notable persons in the chief nation,
To whom the house of Israel comes

2 Go over to Calneh and see;
And from there go to Hamath the great;
Then go down to Gath of the Philistines.
Are you better than these kingdoms?
Or is their territory greater than your territory?

3 Woe to you who put far off the day of doom,
Who cause the seat of violence to come near;

4 Who lie on beds of ivory,
Stretch out on your couches,
Eat lambs from the flock
And calves from the midst of the stall;

5 Who sing idly to the sound of stringed instruments,
And invent for yourselves musical instruments like David;

6 Who drink wine from bowls,
And anoint yourselves with the best ointments,
But are not grieved for the affliction of Joseph.

7 Therefore they shall now go captive as the first of the captives,
And those who recline at banquets shall be removed.

8 The Lord God has sworn by Himself,
The Lord God of hosts says:

“I abhor the pride of Jacob,
And hate his palaces;
Therefore I will deliver up the city

And all that is in it.”

9 Then it shall come to pass, that if ten men remain in one house, they shall die. 10 And when a relative of the dead, with one who will burn the bodies, picks up the bodies to take them out of the house, he will say to one inside the house, “Are there any more with you?”

Then someone will say, “None.”

And he will say, “Hold your tongue For we dare not mention the Name of the Lord.”

11 For behold, the Lord gives a command:

He will break the great house into bits,

And the little house into pieces.

12 Do horses run on rocks?

Does one plow there with oxen?

Yet you have turned justice into gall,

And the fruit of righteousness into wormwood,

13 You who rejoice over Lo Debar,

Who say, “Have we not taken Karnaim for ourselves

By our own strength?”

14 “But, behold, I will raise up a nation against you,

O house of Israel,”

Says the Lord God of hosts;

“And they will afflict you from the entrance of Hamath

To the Valley of the Arabah.”

CHAPTER 7

1 Thus the Lord God showed me: Behold, He formed locust swarms at the beginning of the late crop; indeed it was the late crop after the king’s mowings. 2 And so it was, when they had finished eating the grass of the land, that I said:

“O Lord God, forgive, I pray

Oh, that Jacob may stand,

For he is small”

3 So the Lord relented concerning this.

“It shall not be,” said the Lord.

4 Thus the Lord God showed me: Behold, the Lord God called for conflict by fire, and it consumed the great deep and devoured the territory. 5 Then I said:

“O Lord God, cease, I pray

Oh, that Jacob may stand,

For he is small”

6 So the Lord relented concerning this.
“This also shall not be,” said the Lord God.

7 Thus He showed me: Behold, the Lord stood on a wall made with a plumb line, with a plumb line in His hand. 8 And the Lord said to me, “Amos, what do you see?”

And I said, “A plumb line.”

Then the Lord said:

“Behold, I am setting a plumb line
In the midst of My people Israel;
I will not pass by them anymore.

9 The high places of Isaac shall be desolate,
And the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste.
I will rise with the sword against the house of Jeroboam.”

10 Then Amaziah the priest of Bethel sent to Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, “Amos has conspired against you in the midst of the house of Israel. The land is not able to bear all his Words. 11 For thus Amos has said:

‘Jeroboam shall die by the sword,
And Israel shall surely be led away captive
From their own land.’ ”

12 Then Amaziah said to Amos:

“Go, you seer
Flee to the land of Judah.
There eat bread,
And there prophesy.

13 But never again prophesy at Bethel,
For it is the king’s sanctuary,
And it is the royal residence.”

14 Then Amos answered, and said to Amaziah:

“I was no prophet,
Nor was I a son of a prophet,
But I was a sheep breeder
And a tender of sycamore fruit.

15 Then the Lord took me as I followed the flock,
And the Lord said to me,

‘Go, prophesy to My people Israel.’

16 Now therefore, hear the Word of the Lord:

You say, ‘Do not prophesy against Israel,
And do not spout against the house of Isaac.’

17 “Therefore thus says the Lord:

‘Your wife shall be a harlot in the city;
Your sons and daughters shall fall by the sword;
Your land shall be divided by survey line;
You shall die in a defiled land;
And Israel shall surely be led away captive
From his own land.’ ”

CHAPTER 8

1 Thus the Lord God showed me: Behold, a basket of summer fruit. 2 And He said,
“Amos, what do you see?”

So I said, “A basket of summer fruit.”

Then the Lord said to me:

“The end has come upon My people Israel;
I will not pass by them anymore.

3 And the songs of the temple
Shall be wailing in that day,”

Says the Lord God—

“Many dead bodies everywhere,
They shall be thrown out in silence.”

4 Hear this, you who swallow up the needy,
And make the poor of the land fail,

5 Saying:

“When will the New Moon be past,
That we may sell grain?

And the Sabbath,

That we may trade wheat?

Making the ephah small and the shekel large,
Falsifying the scales by deceit,

6 That we may buy the poor for silver,
And the needy for a pair of sandals—
Even sell the bad wheat?”

7 The Lord has sworn by the pride of Jacob:
“Surely I will never forget any of their works.

8 Shall the land not tremble for this,
And everyone mourn who dwells in it?
All of it shall swell like the River,
Heave and subside
Like the River of Egypt.

9 “And it shall come to pass in that day,” says the Lord God,
“That I will make the sun go down at noon,
And I will darken the earth in broad daylight;
10 I will turn your feasts into mourning,
And all your songs into lamentation;
I will bring sackcloth on every waist,
And baldness on every head;
I will make it like mourning for an only son,
And its end like a bitter day.

11 “Behold, the days are coming,” says the Lord God,
“That I will send a famine on the land,
Not a famine of bread,
Nor a thirst for water,
But of hearing the Words of the Lord.
12 They shall wander from sea to sea,
And from north to east;
They shall run to and fro, seeking the Word of the Lord,
But shall not find it.

13 “In that day the fair virgins
And strong young men
Shall faint from thirst.

14 Those who swear by the sin of Samaria,
Who say,
‘As your god lives, O Dan’
And, ‘As the way of Beersheba lives’
They shall fall and never rise again.”

CHAPTER 9

1 I saw the Lord standing by the altar, and He said:
“Strike the doorposts, that the thresholds may shake,
And break them on the heads of them all.
I will slay the last of them with the sword.
He who flees from them shall not get away,
And he who escapes from them shall not be delivered.
2 “Though they dig into hell,
From there My hand shall take them;
Though they climb up to heaven,
From there I will bring them down;
3 And though they hide themselves on top of Carmel,

From there I will search and take them;
Though they hide from My sight at the bottom of the sea,
From there I will command the serpent, and it shall bite them;
4 Though they go into captivity before their enemies,
From there I will command the sword,
And it shall slay them.
I will set My eyes on them for harm and not for good.”

5 The Lord God of hosts,
He who touches the earth and it melts,
And all who dwell there mourn;
All of it shall swell like the River,
And subside like the River of Egypt.
6 He who builds His layers in the sky,
And has founded His strata in the earth;
Who calls for the waters of the sea,
And pours them out on the face of the earth—
The Lord is His name.

7 “Are you not like the people of Ethiopia to Me,
O children of Israel?” says the Lord.
“Did I not bring up Israel from the land of Egypt,
The Philistines from Caphtor,
And the Syrians from Kir?

8 “Behold, the eyes of the Lord God are on the sinful kingdom,
And I will destroy it from the face of the earth;
Yet I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob,”
Says the Lord.

9 “For surely I will command,
And will sift the house of Israel among all nations,
As grain is sifted in a sieve;
Yet not the smallest grain shall fall to the ground.
10 All the sinners of My people shall die by the sword,
Who say, ‘The calamity shall not overtake nor confront us.’

11 “On that day I will raise up
The tabernacle of David, which has fallen down,
And repair its damages;
I will raise up its ruins,
And rebuild it as in the days of old;
12 That they may possess the remnant of Edom,
And all the Gentiles who are called by My name,”
Says the Lord who does this thing.

13 “Behold, the days are coming,” says the Lord,
“When the plowman shall overtake the reaper,
And the treader of grapes him who sows seed;
The mountains shall drip with sweet wine,
And all the hills shall flow with it.

14 I will bring back the captives of My people Israel;
They shall build the waste cities and inhabit them;
They shall plant vineyards and drink wine from them;
They shall also make gardens and eat fruit from them.

15 I will plant them in their land,
And no longer shall they be pulled up
From the land I have given them,”
Says the Lord your God.

End Book Of AMOS

Book Of OBADIAH

CHAPTER 1

1 The Vision of Obadiah. Thus says the Lord God--concerning Edom--(We have heard a report from the Lord, And a messenger has been sent among the nations, saying, "Arise, and let us rise up against her for battle"):

2 "Behold, I will make you small among the nations; You shall be greatly despised.

3 The Pride of your Heart--has Deceived you, You who dwell in the clefts of the rock, Whose habitation is high; You who say in your heart, 'Who will bring me down to the ground?'

4 Though you ascend as high as the eagle, And though you set your nest among the stars, From there I will bring you down,--says the Lord.

15 "For the Day of the Lord--upon all the nations is near;

As you have done--it shall be done to you--

--Your reprisal/retribution--shall Return upon your Own Head.

End Book Of OBADIAH

Book of JONAH

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of JONAH:

--God tells Jonah to go to Nineveh and warn the city that in 40 days they will be destroyed.

--But Jonah rebelled and got on a cargo ship going to Tarshish.

--Because Jonah fled from God's presence--he is thrown overboard and a whale swallows him.

--After Jonah is three days in the belly of the whale. The whale then vomits him out by the coast of Nineveh.

--Jonah preaches the coming destruction of Nineveh walking all throughout the country.

--The King of Nineveh and all the people and the cattle put on sackcloth and do Fasting. --God sees their Repentance and decides to Not destroy the city of Nineveh.

--Jonah was bitter and mad at God for Forgiving the people of Nineveh.

--God says--"Should not I pity and have compassion for Nineveh?"

Book Of JONAH

CHAPTER 1

1 Now the **Word of the Lord** came to **Jonah** the son of Amittai, saying,
2 "Arise, Jonah and--GO to Nineveh--that great city, and cry out against it;
--for their Wickedness has come up before Me."

3 But Jonah arose/instead--to Flee to Tarshish--from the Presence of the Lord.
--He went down to Joppa--and found a Ship going to Tarshish;
so he paid the fare, and went down into it, to go with them to Tarshish from the
Presence of the Lord.

4 But the Lord sent out a great wind on the sea, and there was a mighty tempest/storm
on the sea, so that the ship was about to be broken up.

5 Then the mariners were afraid; and every man cried out to his god, and threw the
cargo that was in the ship into the sea, to lighten the load. But Jonah had gone down
into the lowest parts of the ship, had lain down, and was fast asleep.

6 So the captain came to him, and said to him, "What do you mean, sleeper? Arise,
call on your God; perhaps your God will consider us, so that we may not perish."

7 And they said to one another, "Come, let us cast lots, that we may know for whose
cause this trouble has come upon us." So they cast lots, and the lot fell on Jonah.

8 Then they said to him, "Please tell us--For whose cause is this trouble upon us?
What is your occupation? And where do you come from? What is your country? And of
what people are you?"

9 So Jonah said to them--"I am a Hebrew; and I Fear the Lord, the God of heaven,
who made the sea and the dry land."

10 Then the men were exceedingly afraid, and said to him, "Why have you done
this?" For the men knew that Jonah --Fled from the Presence of the Lord--because he
had told them.

11 Then they said to him, "What shall we do to you that the sea may be calm for
us?"--for the sea was growing more tempestuous/bigger waves.

12 And he said to them, "Pick me up and throw me into the sea; then the sea will
become calm for you. For I know that this great tempest/storm is because of me."

13 Nevertheless the men rowed hard to return to land, but they could not, for the sea
continued to grow more tempestuous against them.

14 Therefore they cried out to the Lord and said, "We pray, O Lord, please do not let
us perish for this man's life, and do not charge us with innocent blood; for You, O Lord, have done as it pleased You."

15 So they picked up Jonah--and threw him into the sea,
--and the sea ceased from its raging/storm.

16 Then the men Feared the Lord exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice to the Lord and took vows.

17 Now the Lord had prepared a great fish/whale-- to swallow Jonah.

And Jonah was in the belly of the fish--three days and three nights.

CHAPTER 2

1 Then Jonah Prayed to the Lord his God--from the fish's belly.

2 And Jonah said: "I cried out to the Lord

--because of my Affliction/spanking from God,

And He answered me. "Out of the belly of Sheol I cried, And You heard my voice.

3 For You cast me into the deep, Into the heart of the seas/oceans, And the floods surrounded me; All Your billows and Your waves passed over me.

4 Then I said-- 'I have been cast out of Your sight;

--Yet I will look again toward Your holy temple.'

5 The waters surrounded me, even to my soul; The deep closed around me;

--Seaweeds were wrapped around my head/in the great fish/whale.

6 I went down to the moorings of the mountains; The earth with its bars closed behind me forever; Yet You have brought up my life from the Pit, O Lord, my God.

7 "When my soul fainted within me, I Remembered the Lord; And my prayer went up to You, Into Your holy temple.

8 "Those who regard worthless Idols--forsake their own Mercy.

9 But I will sacrifice to You With-- the Voice of Thanksgiving;

--I will pay what I have vowed. --Salvation is of the Lord."

10 So the Lord spoke to the fish/whale-- and it vomited Jonah onto dry land.

CHAPTER 3

1 **Now the Word of the Lord--came to Jonah**

--the Second Time/another chance--for Jonah--saying,

2 "Arise--GO--to Nineveh, that great city, and--

--Preach to it the Message-- that I Tell you."

3 So Jonah arose and went to Nineveh--according to the Word of the Lord.

Now Nineveh was an exceedingly great city, a three-day journey in extent.

4 And Jonah began to enter the city on the first day's walk.

Then he cried out and said, "Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be Overthrown"

5 So the people of--Nineveh Believed God--proclaimed a--Fast/to Repent--

--and put on sackcloth/mourning--from the greatest/person to the least of them.

6 Then word/Warning from God- came to the King of Nineveh; and he arose from his throne and laid aside his robe--covered himself with sackcloth and sat in ashes.

7 And he caused it to be proclaimed and published throughout Nineveh by the decree/Law of the King and his nobles, saying,

--Let neither persons nor beasts, herd nor flock, taste anything;

--do not let them eat, or drink water.

8 But let people and beast be covered with sackcloth--and cry mightily to God; yes--let every one--Turn Everyone/Repent--from their Evil Ways/sin--and from the Violence that is in their hands.

9 Who can tell if God will turn and relent, and turn away from His fierce anger, so that we may not perish?

10 Then God saw the peoples of Nineveh's Works--that they--turned from their Evil ways; and--God relented/changed his mind from the Disaster/Destruction that He had said He would bring upon Nineveh/and it's peoples--and He Did Not do it.

CHAPTER 4

1 But God--Forgiving Nineveh and it's peoples--Displeased Jonah exceedingly,--and he--became Angry/bitter at God.

2 So he Prayed to the Lord, and said, "Ah, Lord, was not this what I said when I was still in my country?

Therefore I fled previously to Tarshish;

--for I know that You are a gracious/compassionate and Merciful God--

--slow to Anger and--abundant in Loving-Kindness, --

--One who relents/changes your mind-- from doing harm/and Forgiving Nineveh.

3 Therefore now, O Lord, please take my life from me, for it is better for me to die than to live/and see you have forgiven Nineveh

4 Then the Lord said--Is it right for you to be Angry/because I forgave Nineveh?"

5 So Jonah went out of the city and sat on the east side of the city. There he made himself a shelter and sat under it in the shade, till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And the Lord God--prepared a Special Plant--and made it come up over Jonah, that it might be Shade for his head--to Deliver him from his misery/in the blazing hot sun.
--So Jonah was very grateful for the plant.

7 But as morning dawned the next day God prepared a worm,
--and it so damaged the plant that it withered/died.

8 And it happened, when the sun arose, that
God prepared a vehement east wind-- and the sun beat/down hot on Jonah's head,
-- so that he grew faint. Then he wished death for himself, and said, "
--It is better for me to die than to live."

9 Then God said to Jonah--"Is it right for you to be Angry about the Plant?"
And he said, "It is right for me to be angry/bitter, even to death"

10 But the Lord said--"You have had pity/compassion on the Plant for which you have
not labored, nor made it grow, which came up in a night and perished in a night.

11 And should I-- not Pity/have forgiveness/compassion for the people and livestock
of Nineveh?

--that great city, in which are more than one hundred and twenty thousand persons--
who cannot discern between their right hand and their left/they don't even know
anything about Me and my laws and good and evil.

End Book Of JONAH

Book Of MICAH

CHAPTER 1

1 The Word of the Lord that came to Micah of Moresheth in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.

2 Hear, all you peoples

Listen, O earth, and all that is in it

Let the Lord God be a witness against you,

The Lord from His holy temple.

3 For behold, the Lord is coming out of His place;

He will come down

And tread on the high places of the earth.

4 The mountains will melt under Him,

And the valleys will split

Like wax before the fire,

Like waters poured down a steep place.

5 All this is for the transgression of Jacob

And for the sins of the house of Israel.

What is the transgression of Jacob?

Is it not Samaria?

And what are the high places of Judah?

Are they not Jerusalem?

6 “Therefore I will make Samaria a heap of ruins in the field,

Places for planting a vineyard;

I will pour down her stones into the valley,

And I will uncover her foundations.

7 All her carved images shall be beaten to pieces,

And all her pay as a harlot shall be burned with the fire;

All her idols I will lay desolate,

For she gathered it from the pay of a harlot/whore,

And they shall return to the pay of a harlot.”

8 Therefore I will wail and howl,

I will go stripped and naked;

I will make a wailing like the jackals

And a mourning like the ostriches,

9 For her wounds are incurable.

For it has come to Judah;

It has come to the gate of My people—

To Jerusalem.

10 Tell it not in Gath,
Weep not at all;
In Beth Aphrah
Roll yourself in the dust.
11 Pass by in naked shame, you inhabitant of Shaphir;
The inhabitant of Zaanan does not go out.
Beth Ezel mourns;
Its place to stand is taken away from you.
12 For the inhabitant of Maroth pined for good,
But disaster came down from the Lord
To the gate of Jerusalem.
13 O inhabitant of Lachish,
Harness the chariot to the swift steeds
(She was the beginning of sin to the daughter of Zion),
For the transgressions of Israel were found in you.
14 Therefore you shall give presents to Moresheth Gath;
The houses of Achzib shall be a lie to the kings of Israel.
15 I will yet bring an heir to you, O inhabitant of Mareshah;
The glory of Israel shall come to Adullam.
16 Make yourself bald and cut off your hair,
Because of your precious children;
Enlarge your baldness like an eagle,
For they shall go from you into captivity.

CHAPTER 2

1 Woe to those who devise iniquity,
And work out evil on their beds
At morning light they practice it,
Because it is in the power of their hand.
2 They covet fields and take them by violence,
Also houses, and seize them.
So they oppress a person and their house,
A person and their inheritance.
3 Therefore thus says the Lord:
“Behold, against this family I am devising disaster,
From which you cannot remove your necks;
Nor shall you walk haughtily,
For this is an evil time.
4 In that day one shall take up a proverb against you,
And lament with a bitter lamentation, saying:

‘We are utterly destroyed
He has changed the heritage of my people;
How He has removed it from me
To a turncoat He has divided our fields.’ ”

5 Therefore you will have no one to determine boundaries by lot
In the assembly of the Lord.

6 “Do not prattle,” you say to those who prophesy.
So they shall not prophesy to you;
They shall not return insult for insult.

7 You who are named the house of Jacob:
“Is the Spirit of the Lord restricted?
Are these His doings?

Do not My Words do good
To those who walk uprightly?

8 “Lately My people have risen up as an enemy—
You pull off the robe with the garment
From those who trust you, as they pass by,
Like men returned from war.

9 The women of My people you cast out
From their pleasant houses;
From their children
You have taken away My glory forever.

10 “Arise and depart,
For this is not your rest;
Because it is defiled, it shall destroy,
Yes, with utter destruction.

11 If a man should walk in a false spirit
And speak a lie, saying,
‘I will prophesy to you of wine and drink,’
Even he would be the prattler/prophet of this people.

12 “I will surely assemble all of you, O Jacob,
I will surely gather the remnant of Israel;
I will put them together like sheep of the fold,
Like a flock in the midst of their pasture;
They shall make a loud noise because of so many people.

13 The one who breaks open will come up before them;
They will break out,
Pass through the gate,
And go out by it;

Their king will pass before them,
With the Lord at their head.”

CHAPTER 3

1 And I said:

“Hear now, O heads of Jacob,
And you rulers of the house of Israel:
Is it not for you to know justice?

2 You who hate good and love evil;
Who strip the skin from My people,
And the flesh from their bones;

3 Who also eat the flesh of My people,
Flay their skin from them,
Break their bones,
And chop them in pieces
Like meat for the pot,
Like flesh in the caldron.”

4 Then they will cry to the Lord,
But He will not hear them;
He will even hide His face from them at that time,
Because they have been evil in their deeds.

5 Thus says the Lord concerning the prophets
Who make my people stray;
Who chant “Peace”

While they chew with their teeth,
But who prepare war against him
Who puts nothing into their mouths:

6 “Therefore you shall have night without vision,
And you shall have darkness without divination;
The sun shall go down on the prophets,
And the day shall be dark for them.

7 So the seers shall be ashamed,
And the diviners abashed;
Indeed they shall all cover their lips;
For there is no answer from God.”

8 But truly I am full of power by the Spirit of the Lord,
And of justice and might,
To declare to Jacob his transgression
And to Israel his sin.

9 Now hear this,

You heads of the house of Jacob
And rulers of the house of Israel,
Who abhor justice
And pervert all equity,
10 Who build up Zion with bloodshed
And Jerusalem with iniquity:
11 Her heads judge for a bribe,
Her priests teach for pay,
And her prophets divine for money.
Yet they lean on the Lord, and say,
“Is not the Lord among us?
No harm can come upon us.”
12 Therefore because of you
Zion shall be plowed like a field,
Jerusalem shall become heaps of ruins,
And the mountain of the temple
Like the bare hills of the forest.

CHAPTER 4

1 Now it shall come to pass in the latter days
That the mountain of the Lord’s house
Shall be established on the top of the mountains,
And shall be exalted above the hills;
And peoples shall flow to it.
2 Many nations shall come and say,
“Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord,
To the house of the God of Jacob;
He will teach us His ways,
And we shall walk in His paths.”
For out of Zion the law shall go forth,
And the Word of the Lord from Jerusalem.
3 He shall judge between many peoples,
And rebuke strong nations afar off;
They shall beat their swords into plowshares,
And their spears into pruning hooks;
Nation shall not lift up sword against nation,
Neither shall they learn war anymore.
4 But everyone shall sit under his vine and under his fig tree,
And no one shall make them afraid;
For the mouth of the Lord of hosts has spoken.
5 For all people walk each in the name of his god,

But we will walk in the name of the Lord our God
Forever and ever.

6 “In that day,” says the Lord,
“I will assemble the lame,
I will gather the outcast
And those whom I have afflicted;
7 I will make the lame a remnant,
And the outcast a strong nation;
So the Lord will reign over them in Mount Zion
From now on, even forever.
8 And you, O tower of the flock,
The stronghold of the daughter of Zion,
To you shall it come,
Even the former dominion shall come,
The kingdom of the daughter of Jerusalem.”

9 Now why do you cry aloud?
Is there no king in your midst?
Has your counselor perished?
For pangs have seized you like a woman in labor.
10 Be in pain, and labor to bring forth,
O daughter of Zion,
Like a woman in birth pangs.
For now you shall go forth from the city,
You shall dwell in the field,
And to Babylon you shall go.
There you shall be delivered;
There the Lord will redeem you
From the hand of your enemies.

11 Now also many nations have gathered against you,
Who say, “Let her be defiled,
And let our eye look upon Zion.”
12 But they do not know the thoughts of the Lord,
Nor do they understand His counsel;
For He will gather them like sheaves to the threshing floor.

13 “Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion;
For I will make your horn iron,
And I will make your hooves bronze;
You shall beat in pieces many peoples;
I will consecrate their gain to the Lord,
And their substance to the Lord of the whole earth.”

CHAPTER 5

1 Now gather yourself in troops,
O daughter of troops;
He has laid siege against us;
They will strike the judge of Israel with a rod on the cheek.

2 “But you, Bethlehem Ephrathah,
Though you are little among the thousands of Judah,
Yet out of you shall come forth to Me
The One to be Ruler in Israel,
Whose goings forth are from of old,
From everlasting.”

3 Therefore He shall give them up,
Until the time that she who is in labor has given birth;
Then the remnant of His brethren
Shall return to the children of Israel.

4 And He shall stand and feed His flock
In the strength of the Lord,
In the majesty of the name of the Lord His God;
And they shall abide,
For now He shall be great
To the ends of the earth;
5 And this One shall be peace.

When the Assyrian comes into our land,
And when he treads in our palaces,
Then we will raise against him
Seven shepherds and eight princely men.
6 They shall waste with the sword the land of Assyria,
And the land of Nimrod at its entrances;
Thus He shall deliver us from the Assyrian,
When he comes into our land
And when he treads within our borders.

7 Then the remnant of Jacob
Shall be in the midst of many peoples,
Like dew from the Lord,
Like showers on the grass,
That tarry for no man
Nor wait for the sons of men.

8 And the remnant of Jacob
Shall be among the Gentiles,
In the midst of many peoples,

Like a lion among the beasts of the forest,
Like a young lion among flocks of sheep,
Who, if he passes through,
Both treads down and tears in pieces,
And none can deliver.
9 Your hand shall be lifted against your adversaries,
And all your enemies shall be cut off.
10 “And it shall be in that day,” says the Lord,
“That I will cut off your horses from your midst
And destroy your chariots.
11 I will cut off the cities of your land
And throw down all your strongholds.
12 I will cut off sorceries from your hand,
And you shall have no soothsayers.
13 Your carved images I will also cut off,
And your sacred pillars from your midst;
You shall no more worship the work of your hands;
14 I will pluck your wooden images from your midst;
Thus I will destroy your cities.
15 And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury
On the nations that have not heard.”

CHAPTER 6

1 Hear now what the Lord says:
“Arise, plead your case before the mountains,
And let the hills hear your voice.
2 Hear, O you mountains, the Lord’s complaint,
And you strong foundations of the earth;
For the Lord has a complaint against His people,
And He will contend with Israel.

3 “O My people, what have I done to you?
And how have I wearied you?
Testify against Me.

4 For I brought you up from the land of Egypt,
I redeemed you from the house of bondage;
And I sent before you Moses, Aaron, and Miriam.

5 O My people, remember now
What Balak king of Moab counseled,
And what Balaam the son of Beor answered him,
From Acacia Grove to Gilgal,
That you may know the righteousness of the Lord.”

6 With what shall I come before the Lord,
And bow myself before the High God?
Shall I come before Him with burnt offerings,
With calves a year old?

7 Will the Lord be pleased with thousands of rams,
Ten thousand rivers of oil?
Shall I give my firstborn for my transgression,
The fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?

8 He has shown you, men and women what is good;
And what does the Lord require of you
But to do justly/righteously,
To love Mercy,
And to walk Humbly with your God.

9 The Lord’s voice cries to the city—
Wisdom shall see Your name:

“Hear the rod
Who has appointed it?

10 Are there yet the treasures of wickedness
In the house of the wicked,
And the short measure that is an abomination?

11 Shall I count pure those with the wicked scales,
And with the bag of deceitful weights?

12 For her rich men are full of violence,
Her inhabitants have spoken lies,
And their tongue is deceitful in their mouth.

13 “Therefore I will also make you sick by striking you,
By making you desolate because of your sins.

14 You shall eat, but not be satisfied;
Hunger shall be in your midst.

You may carry some away, but shall not save them;
And what you do rescue I will give over to the sword.

15 “You shall sow, but not reap;
You shall tread the olives, but not anoint yourselves with oil;
And make sweet wine, but not drink wine.

16 For the statutes of Omri are kept;
All the works of Ahab’s house are done;
And you walk in their counsels,

That I may make you a desolation,
And your inhabitants a hissing.
Therefore you shall bear the reproach of My people.”

CHAPTER 7

1 Woe is me
For I am like those who gather summer fruits,
Like those who glean vintage grapes;
There is no cluster to eat
Of the first-ripe fruit which my soul desires.
2 The faithful man has perished from the earth,
And there is no one upright among men.
They all lie in wait for blood;
Every man hunts his brother with a net.
3 That they may successfully do evil with both hands—
The prince asks for gifts,
The judge seeks a bribe,
And the great man utters his evil desire;
So they scheme together.
4 The best of them is like a brier;
The most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge;
The day of your watchman and your punishment comes;
Now shall be their perplexity.
5 Do not trust in a friend;
Do not put your confidence in a companion;
Guard the doors of your mouth
From her who lies in your bosom.
6 For son dishonors father,
Daughter rises against her mother,
Daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law;
A man’s enemies are the men of his own household.

7 Therefore I will look to the Lord;
I will wait for the God of my salvation;
My God will hear me.

8 Do not rejoice over me, my enemy;
When I fall, I will arise;
When I sit in darkness,
The Lord will be a Light to me.

9 I will bear the indignation of the Lord,
Because I have sinned against Him,
Until He pleads my case
And executes justice for me.
He will bring me forth to the light;
I will see His righteousness.

10 Then she who is my enemy will see,
And shame will cover her who said to me,
“Where is the Lord your God?”
My eyes will see her;
Now she will be trampled down
Like mud in the streets.

11 In the day when your walls are to be built,
In that day the decree shall go far and wide.

12 In that day they shall come to you
From Assyria and the fortified cities,
From the fortress to the River,
From sea to sea,
And mountain to mountain.

13 Yet the land shall be desolate
Because of those who dwell in it,
And for the fruit of their deeds.

14 Shepherd Your people with Your staff,
The flock of Your heritage,
Who dwell alone in a woodland,
In the midst of Carmel;
Let them feed in Bashan and Gilead,
As in days of old.

15 “As in the days when you came out of the land of Egypt,
I will show them wonders.”

16 The nations shall see and be ashamed of all their might;
They shall put their hand over their mouth;
Their ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall lick the dust like a serpent;
They shall crawl from their holes like snakes of the earth.
They shall be afraid of the Lord our God,
And shall fear because of You.

18 Who is a God like You,
Pardoning iniquity
And passing over the transgression of the remnant of His heritage?

He does not retain His anger forever,
Because He delights in mercy.

19 He will again have compassion on us,
And will subdue our iniquities.

You will cast all our sins
Into the depths of the sea.

20 You will give truth to Jacob
And mercy to Abraham,
Which You have sworn to our fathers
From days of old.

End Book Of MICAH

Book Of NAHUM

CHAPTER 1

1 The burden against Nineveh. The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.

2 God is Jealous, and the Lord avenges;

The Lord avenges and is furious.

The Lord will take vengeance on His adversaries,

And He reserves wrath for His enemies;

3 The Lord is slow to anger and great in power,

And will not at all acquit the wicked.

The Lord has His way

In the whirlwind and in the storm,

And the clouds are the dust of His feet.

4 He rebukes the sea and makes it dry,

And dries up all the rivers.

Bashan and Carmel wither,

And the flower of Lebanon wilts.

5 The mountains quake before Him,

The hills melt,

And the earth heaves at His presence,

Yes, the world and all who dwell in it.

6 Who can stand before His indignation?

And who can endure the fierceness of His anger?

His fury is poured out like fire,

And the rocks are thrown down by Him.

7 The Lord is good,

A stronghold in the day of trouble;

And He knows those who Trust in Him.

8 But with an overflowing flood

He will make an utter end of its place,

And darkness will pursue His enemies.

9 What do you conspire against the Lord?

He will make an utter end of it.

Affliction will not rise up a second time.

10 For while tangled like thorns,

And while drunken like drunkards,

They shall be devoured like stubble fully dried.

11 From you comes forth one

Who plots evil against the Lord,

A wicked counselor.

12 Thus says the Lord:

“Though they are safe, and likewise many,

Yet in this manner they will be cut down

When he passes through.

Though I have afflicted you,

I will afflict you no more;

13 For now I will break off his yoke from you,

And burst your bonds apart.”

14 The Lord has given a command concerning you:

“Your name shall be perpetuated no longer.

Out of the house of your gods

I will cut off the carved image and the molded image.

I will dig your grave,

For you are vile.”

15 Behold, on the mountains

The feet of him who brings good tidings,

Who proclaims peace

O Judah, keep your appointed feasts,

Perform your vows.

For the wicked one shall no more pass through you;

He is utterly cut off.

CHAPTER 2

1 He who scatters has come up before your face.

Man the fort

Watch the road

Strengthen your flanks

Fortify your power mightily.

2 For the Lord will restore the excellence of Jacob

Like the excellence of Israel,
For the destroyers have afflicted them
And ruined their vine branches.

3 The shields of his mighty men are made red,
The valiant men are in scarlet.
The chariots come with flaming torches
In the day of his preparation,
And the spears are brandished.

4 The chariots rage in the streets,
They jostle one another in the broad roads;
They seem like torches,
They run like lightning.

5 He remembers his nobles;
They stumble in their walk;
They make haste to her walls,
And the defense is prepared.

6 The gates of the rivers are opened,
And the palace is dissolved.

7 It is decreed:
She shall be led away captive,
She shall be brought up;
And her maidservants shall lead her as with the voice of doves,
Beating their breasts.

8 Though Nineveh of old was like a pool of water,
Now they flee away.
“Halt Halt” they cry;
But no one turns back.

9 Take spoil of silver
Take spoil of gold
There is no end of treasure,
Or wealth of every desirable prize.

10 She is empty, desolate, and waste
The heart melts, and the knees shake;
Much pain is in every side,
And all their faces are drained of color.

11 Where is the dwelling of the lions,
And the feeding place of the young lions,
Where the lion walked, the lioness and lion's cub,
And no one made them afraid?

12 The lion tore in pieces enough for his cubs,

Killed for his lionesses,
Filled his caves with prey,
And his dens with flesh.

13 “Behold, I am against you,” says the Lord of hosts, “I will burn your chariots in smoke, and the sword shall devour your young lions; I will cut off your prey from the earth, and the voice of your messengers shall be heard no more.”

CHAPTER 3

1 Woe to the bloody city
It is all full of lies and robbery.
Its victim never departs.

2 The noise of a whip
And the noise of rattling wheels,
Of galloping horses,
Of clattering chariots

3 Horsemen charge with bright sword and glittering spear.
There is a multitude of slain,
A great number of bodies,
Countless corpses—

They stumble over the corpses—

4 Because of the multitude of sexual sins/idol worship of the seductive harlot,
The mistress of sorceries,
Who sells nations through her harlotries,
And families through her sorceries.

5 “Behold, I am against you,” says the Lord of hosts;
“I will lift your skirts over your face,
I will show the nations your nakedness,
And the kingdoms your shame.

6 I will cast abominable filth upon you,
Make you vile,
And make you a spectacle.

7 It shall come to pass that all who look upon you
Will flee from you, and say,
‘Nineveh is laid waste
Who will bemoan her?’
Where shall I seek comforters for you?”

8 Are you better than No Amon
That was situated by the River,
That had the waters around her,
Whose rampart was the sea,

Whose wall was the sea?

9 Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength,
And it was boundless;

Put and Lubim were your helpers.

10 Yet she was carried away,

She went into captivity;

Her young children also were dashed to pieces

At the head of every street;

They cast lots for her honorable men,

And all her great men were bound in chains.

11 You also will be drunk;

You will be hidden;

You also will seek refuge from the enemy.

12 All your strongholds are fig trees with ripened figs:

If they are shaken,

They fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Surely, your people in your midst are women

The gates of your land are wide open for your enemies;

Fire shall devour the bars of your gates.

14 Draw your water for the siege

Fortify your strongholds

Go into the clay and tread the mortar

Make strong the brick kiln

15 There the fire will devour you,

The sword will cut you off;

It will eat you up like a locust.

Make yourself many—like the locust

Make yourself many—like the swarming locusts

16 You have multiplied your merchants more than the stars of heaven.

The locust plunders and flies away.

17 Your commanders are like swarming locusts,

And your generals like great grasshoppers,

Which camp in the hedges on a cold day;

When the sun rises they flee away,

And the place where they are is not known.

18 Your shepherds slumber, O king of Assyria;

Your nobles rest in the dust.

Your people are scattered on the mountains,

And no one gathers them.

19 Your injury has no healing,

Your wound is severe.
All who hear news of you
Will clap their hands over you,
For upon whom has not your wickedness passed continually?

End Book Of NAHUM

Book Of HABAKKUK

CHAPTER 1

1 The burden which the prophet Habakkuk saw.

2 O Lord, how long shall I cry, And You will not hear? Even cry out to You,
"Violence!" And You will not save.

3 Why do You show me iniquity, And cause me to see trouble? For plundering and
violence are before me; There is strife, and contention arises.

4 Therefore the law is powerless, And justice never goes forth. For the wicked
surround the righteous--therefore perverse judgment proceeds.

5 "Look among the nations and Watch--Be utterly astounded! For I will work a work
in your days Which you would not believe--though it were told you.

6 For indeed I am raising up the Chaldeans, A bitter and hasty nation Which marches/
through the breadth/roads/trails of the earth, To possess dwelling places that are not
theirs.

7 They are terrible and dreadful; Their judgment and their dignity proceed from
themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter than leopards,
And more fierce than evening wolves.

Their chargers charge ahead;
Their cavalry comes from afar;
They fly as the eagle that hastens to eat.

9 "They all come for violence;
Their faces are set like the east wind.
They gather captives like sand.

10 They scoff at kings,
And princes are scorned by them.
They deride every stronghold,
For they heap up earthen mounds and seize it.

11 Then his mind changes, and he transgresses;
He commits offense,
Ascribing this power to his god."

12 Are You not from everlasting, O Lord my God, my Holy One? We shall not die. O
Lord, You have Appointed them for Judgment; O Rock, You have --marked them for
Correction.

CHAPTER 2

1 I will stand my watch And set myself on the rampart, And watch to see what He will
say to me, And what I will answer when I am Corrected/spanked.

2 Then the Lord answered me and said: "Write the vision And make it plain on tablets,
That they may run who reads it.

3 For the vision is yet for an appointed time; But at the end it will speak, and it will
not lie. Though it tarries, wait for it; Because it will surely come, It will not tarry.

4 "Behold the Proud--Their Soul--is not upright/righteous-- in them;
But --the Just/Saints--shall Live--by--Their Faith.

5 "Indeed, because he transgresses by wine,
He is a proud man,
And he does not stay at home.
Because he enlarges his desire as hell,
And he is like death, and cannot be satisfied,
He gathers to himself all nations
And heaps up for himself all peoples.

6 "Will not all these take up a proverb against him,
And a taunting riddle against him, and say,
'Woe to him who increases
What is not his—how long?
And to him who loads himself with many pledges'?

7 Will not your creditors rise up suddenly?
Will they not awaken who oppress you?
And you will become their booty.

8 Because you have plundered many nations,
All the remnant of the people shall plunder you,
Because of men's blood
And the violence of the land and the city,
And of all who dwell in it.

9 "Woe to him who covets evil gain for his house,
That he may set his nest on high,
That he may be delivered from the power of disaster,

10 You give shameful counsel to your house,
Cutting off many peoples,
And sin against your soul.

11 For the stone will cry out from the wall,
And the beam from the timbers will answer it.

12 "Woe to him who builds a town with bloodshed,
Who establishes a city by iniquity,

13 Behold, is it not of the Lord of hosts
That the peoples labor to feed the fire,

And nations weary themselves in vain?

14 For the earth will be filled

With the knowledge of the glory of the Lord,

As the waters cover the sea.

15 “Woe to him who gives drink to his neighbor,

Pressing him to your bottle,

Even to make him drunk,

That you may look on his nakedness,

16 You are filled with shame instead of glory.

You also—drink.

And be exposed as uncircumcised,

The cup of the Lord’s right hand will be turned against you,

And utter shame will be on your glory.

17 For the violence done to Lebanon will cover you,

And the plunder of beasts which made them afraid,

Because of men’s blood

And the violence of the land and the city,

And of all who dwell in it.

18 “What profit is the image, that its maker should carve it,

The molded image, a teacher of lies,

That the maker of its mold should trust in it,

To make mute idols?

19 Woe to him who says to wood, ‘Awake,’

To silent stone, ‘Arise, It shall teach.’

Behold, it is overlaid with gold and silver,

Yet in it there is no breath at all.

20 “But the Lord is in His holy temple.

Let all the earth keep silence before Him.”

CHAPTER 3

1 A prayer of Habakkuk the prophet, on Shigionoth.

2 O Lord, I have heard Your speech and was afraid;

O Lord, revive Your work in the midst of the years,

In the midst of the years make it known;

In wrath remember mercy.

3 God came from Teman,

The Holy One from Mount Paran. Selah

His glory covered the heavens,

And the earth was full of His praise.

4 His brightness was like the light;
He had rays flashing from His hand,
And there His power was hidden.

5 Before Him went pestilence,
And fever followed at His feet.

6 He stood and measured the earth;
He looked and startled the nations.
And the everlasting mountains were scattered,
The perpetual hills bowed.
His ways are everlasting.

7 I saw the tents of Cushan in affliction;
The curtains of the land of Midian trembled.

8 O Lord, were You displeased with the rivers,
Was Your anger against the rivers,
Was Your wrath against the sea,
That You rode on Your horses,
Your chariots of salvation?

9 Your bow was made quite ready;
Oaths were sworn over Your arrows. Selah

You divided the earth with rivers.

10 The mountains saw You and trembled;
The overflowing of the water passed by.
The deep uttered its voice,
And lifted its hands on high.

11 The sun and moon stood still in their habitation;
At the light of Your arrows they went,
At the shining of Your glittering spear.

12 You marched through the land in indignation;
You trampled the nations in anger.

13 You went forth for the salvation of Your people,
For salvation with Your Anointed.
You struck the head from the house of the wicked,
By laying bare from foundation to neck.

14 You thrust through with his own arrows
The head of his villages.
They came out like a whirlwind to scatter me;
Their rejoicing was like feasting on the poor in secret.

15 You walked through the sea with Your horses,
Through the heap of great waters.

16 When I heard, my body trembled;
My lips quivered at the voice;
Rottenness entered my bones;
And I trembled in myself,
That I might rest in the day of trouble.
When he comes up to the people,
He will invade them with his troops.

17 Though the fig tree--may not blossom,
Nor there be grapes--on the vines--Though the labor of the olive/oil--may fail, And
the fields--yield No food--Though the flock of sheep wander off--from the fold, And
there be No cattle--in the stalls--

18 Yet--I will Rejoice/be glad/merry--in the Lord,--
--I will Joy in the God of my Salvation.

19-- The Lord God is my Strength.

End Book Of HABAKKUK

Book Of ZEPHANIAH

CHAPTER 1

1 The Word of the Lord which came to Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hezekiah, in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.

2 “I will utterly consume everything
From the face of the land,”

Says the Lord;

3 “I will consume man and beast;
I will consume the birds of the heavens,
The fish of the sea,
And the stumbling blocks along with the wicked.
I will cut off man from the face of the land,”
Says the Lord.

4 “I will stretch out My hand against Judah,
And against all the inhabitants of Jerusalem.
I will cut off every trace of Baal from this place,
The names of the idolatrous priests with the pagan priests—
5 Those who worship the host of heaven on the housetops;
Those who worship and swear oaths by the Lord,
But who also swear by Milcom;
6 Those who have turned back from following the Lord,
And have not sought the Lord, nor inquired of Him.”

7 Be silent in the presence of the Lord God;
For the day of the Lord is at hand,
For the Lord has prepared a sacrifice;
He has invited His guests.

8 “And it shall be,
In the day of the Lord’s sacrifice,
That I will punish the princes and the king’s children,
And all such as are clothed with foreign apparel.

9 In the same day I will punish
All those who leap over the threshold,
Who fill their masters’ houses with violence and deceit.

10 “And there shall be on that day,” says the Lord,
“The sound of a mournful cry from the Fish Gate,
A wailing from the Second Quarter,
And a loud crashing from the hills.

11 Wail, you inhabitants of Maktesh.

For all the merchant people are cut down;
All those who handle money are cut off.

12 “And it shall come to pass at that time
That I will search Jerusalem with lamps,
And punish the men
Who are settled in complacency,
Who say in their heart,
‘The Lord will not do good,
Nor will He do evil.’

13 Therefore their goods shall become booty,
And their houses a desolation;
They shall build houses, but not inhabit them;
They shall plant vineyards, but not drink their wine.”

14 The great day of the Lord is near;
It is near and hastens quickly.
The noise of the day of the Lord is bitter;
There the mighty men shall cry out.

15 That day is a day of wrath,
A day of trouble and distress,
A day of devastation and desolation,
A day of darkness and gloominess,
A day of clouds and thick darkness,

16 A day of trumpet and alarm
Against the fortified cities
And against the high towers.

17 “I will bring distress upon men,
And they shall walk like blind men,
Because they have sinned against the Lord;
Their blood shall be poured out like dust,
And their flesh like refuse.”

18 Neither their silver nor their gold
Shall be able to deliver them
In the day of the Lord’s wrath;
But the whole land shall be devoured
By the fire of His jealousy,
For He will make speedy riddance
Of all those who dwell in the land.

CHAPTER 2

1 Gather yourselves together, yes, gather together,
O undesirable nation,
2 Before the decree is issued,
Or the day passes like chaff,
Before the Lord's fierce anger comes upon you,
Before the day of the Lord's anger comes upon you.
3 Seek the Lord, all you meek of the earth,
Who have upheld His justice.
Seek righteousness, seek humility.
It may be that you will be hidden
In the day of the Lord's anger.

4 For Gaza shall be forsaken,
And Ashkelon desolate;
They shall drive out Ashdod at noonday,
And Ekron shall be uprooted.
5 Woe to the inhabitants of the seacoast,
The nation of the Cherethites
The word of the Lord is against you,
O Canaan, land of the Philistines:
"I will destroy you;
So there shall be no inhabitant."

6 The seacoast shall be pastures,
With shelters for shepherds and folds for flocks.
7 The coast shall be for the remnant of the house of Judah;
They shall feed their flocks there;
In the houses of Ashkelon they shall lie down at evening.
For the Lord their God will intervene for them,
And return their captives.

8 "I have heard the reproach of Moab,
And the insults of the people of Ammon,
With which they have reproached My people,
And made arrogant threats against their borders.
9 Therefore, as I live,"
Says the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel,
"Surely Moab shall be like Sodom,
And the people of Ammon like Gomorrah—
Overrun with weeds and salt pits,
And a perpetual desolation.
The residue of My people shall plunder them,

And the remnant of My people shall possess them.”

10 This they shall have for their pride,
Because they have reproached and made arrogant threats
Against the people of the Lord of hosts.

11 The Lord will be awesome to them,
For He will reduce to nothing all the gods of the earth;
People shall worship Him,
Each one from his place,
Indeed all the shores of the nations.

12 “You Ethiopians also,
You shall be slain by My sword.”

13 And He will stretch out His hand against the north,
Destroy Assyria,
And make Nineveh a desolation,
As dry as the wilderness.

14 The herds shall lie down in her midst,
Every beast of the nation.
Both the pelican and the bittern
Shall lodge on the capitals of her pillars;
Their voice shall sing in the windows;
Desolation shall be at the threshold;
For He will lay bare the cedar work.

15 This is the rejoicing city
That dwelt securely,
That said in her heart,
“I am it, and there is none besides me.”
How has she become a desolation,
A place for beasts to lie down
Everyone who passes by her
Shall hiss and shake his fist.

CHAPTER 3

1 Woe to her who is rebellious and polluted,
To the oppressing city,

2 She has not obeyed His voice,
She has not received correction;
She has not trusted in the Lord,
She has not drawn near to her God.

3 Her princes in her midst are roaring lions;

Her judges are evening wolves
That leave not a bone till morning.
4 Her prophets are insolent, treacherous people;
Her priests have polluted the sanctuary,
They have done violence to the law.
5 The Lord is righteous in her midst,
He will do no unrighteousness.
Every morning He brings His justice to light;
He never fails,
But the unjust knows no shame.

6 “I have cut off nations,
Their fortresses are devastated;
I have made their streets desolate,
With none passing by.
Their cities are destroyed;
There is no one, no inhabitant.
7 I said, ‘Surely you will fear Me,
You will receive instruction’—
So that her dwelling would not be cut off,
Despite everything for which I punished her.
But they rose early and corrupted all their deeds.

8 “Therefore wait for Me,” says the Lord,
“Until the day I rise up for plunder;
My determination is to gather the nations
To My assembly of kingdoms,
To pour on them My indignation,
All My fierce anger;
All the earth shall be devoured
With the fire of My jealousy.

9 “For then I will restore to the peoples a pure language,
That they all may call on the name of the Lord,
To serve Him with one accord.
10 From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia
My worshipers,
The daughter of My dispersed ones,
Shall bring My offering.
11 In that day you shall not be shamed for any of your deeds
In which you transgress against Me;
For then I will take away from your midst
Those who rejoice in your pride,
And you shall no longer be haughty

In My holy mountain.
12 I will leave in your midst
A meek and humble people,
And they shall trust in the name of the Lord.

13 The remnant of Israel shall do no unrighteousness
And speak no lies,
Nor shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth;
For they shall feed their flocks and lie down,
And no one shall make them afraid.”

14 Sing, O daughter of Zion,
Shout, O Israel,
Be glad and rejoice with all your heart,
O daughter of Jerusalem
15 The Lord has taken away your judgments,
He has cast out your enemy.
The King of Israel, the Lord, is in your midst;
You shall see disaster no more.

16 In that day it shall be said to Jerusalem:
“Do not fear;
Zion, let not your hands be weak.

17 The Lord your God in your midst,
The Mighty One, will save;
He will rejoice over you with gladness,
He will quiet you with His love,
He will rejoice over you with singing.

18 “I will gather those who sorrow over the appointed assembly,
Who are among you,
To whom its reproach is a burden.

19 Behold, at that time
I will deal with all who afflict you;
I will save the lame,
And gather those who were driven out;
I will appoint them for praise and fame
In every land where they were put to shame.

20 At that time I will bring you back,
Even at the time I gather you;
For I will give you fame and praise
Among all the peoples of the earth,
When I return your captives before your eyes,”
Says the Lord.

End Book Of ZEPHANIAH

Book Of HAGGAI

CHAPTER 1

1 In the second year of King Darius, in the sixth month, on the first day of the month, the Word of the Lord came by Haggai the prophet to Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Jehozadak, the high priest, saying,

2 "Thus speaks the Lord of hosts, saying: 'This people says, "The time has not come, the time that the Lord's house should be built."

3 Then the Word of the Lord--came by Haggai the prophet, saying,

4 "Is it time for you yourselves to dwell in your paneled houses/houses of Prostitution--and this temple to lie in ruins?"

5 Now therefore, thus says the Lord of hosts--"Consider your ways!

6 "You have sown much, and bring in little; You eat, but do not have enough; You drink, but you are not filled with drink; You clothe yourselves, but no one is warm; And whoever earns wages, Earns wages to put into a bag with holes/Inflationary Times."

7 Thus says the Lord of hosts--"Consider your ways.

8 Go up to the mountains and bring wood and-- Build the Temple--that I may take Pleasure in it and be glorified," says the Lord.

9 "You looked for much, but indeed it came to little; and when you brought it home, --I blew it away. Why?" says the Lord of hosts.

-- "Because of My House that is in ruins,--while every one of you runs to their own house.

10 Therefore the heavens above you withhold the dew, and the earth withholds its fruit.

11 For I called for a Drought--on the land and the mountains, on the grain and the new wine and the oil, on whatever the ground brings forth, on people and livestock, and on all the labor of your hands."

12 Then Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of Jehozadak, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people--Obedied the voice of the Lord their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, as the Lord their God had sent him;
and the people--Feared the Lord.

13 Then Haggai, the Lord's messenger, spoke the Lord's message to the people, saying,-- "I am With You-- says the Lord."

CHAPTER 2

1 In the seventh month, on the twenty-first of the month, the Word of the Lord came by Haggai the prophet, saying:

2 "Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Jehozadak, the high priest, and to the remnant of the people, saying:

3 'Who is left among you who saw this temple in its former glory? And how do you see it now? In comparison with it, is this not in your eyes as nothing?

4 Yet now Be Strong, Zerubbabel,' says the Lord; 'and Be Strong, Joshua, son of Jehozadak, the high priest;

--and Be Strong, all you people of the land,' says the Lord, --

--'And --Work--for I Am with you,' says the Lord of hosts.

5 'According to the Word that I covenanted with you when you came out of Egypt, so My Spirit remains among you;--Do Not Fear/nor be afraid/scared.

6 "For thus says the Lord of hosts: 'Once more I will Shake heaven and earth, the sea and dry land;

7 and I will Shake all nations, and they shall come to the Desire of All Nations, and I will fill this temple with glory,' says the Lord of hosts.

8 'The Silver is Mine, and the Gold is Mine'--says the Lord of hosts.

9 The glory of this latter temple shall be greater than the former,' says the Lord of hosts. 'And in this place --I will give Peace,'-- says the Lord of hosts."

10 On the twenty-fourth day of the ninth month, in the second year of Darius, the Word of the Lord came by Haggai the prophet, saying,

11 "Thus says the Lord of hosts: 'Now, ask the priests concerning the law, saying,

12 If one carries holy meat in the fold of his garment, and with the edge he touches bread or stew, wine or oil, or any food, will it become holy?" ' " Then the priests answered and said, "No."

13 And Haggai said, "If one who is unclean because of a dead body touches any of these, will it be unclean?" So the priests answered and said

"It shall be--Unclean."

14 Then Haggai answered and said,

--'So is this People, and so is this Nation before Me-- says the Lord,

--'and so is--every work of their hands--and what they offer there is

--Unclean/sinful/evil.

End Book Of HAGGAI

Book of ZECHARIAH

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of ZECHARIAH:

--God says--"Turn to me and I will turn unto you." "Repent and turn from your evil ways."

--"Not by might, not by power, but by My Spirit, says the Lord."

--"Everyone must Execute true Justice, show mercy and compassion to the poor."

-- "Don't imagine evil against your neighbor."

--"God says--I hate lying, and false oaths and promises."

--"The 1000 Millennium Kingdom Age is described.

Book Of ZECHARIAH

CHAPTER 1

1 In the eighth month, in the second year of Darius, came the Word of the Lord unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying, 2 The Lord has been sore displeased with your fathers. 3 Therefore say unto them, Thus says the Lord of hosts; Turn you unto me--and I will turn unto you--says the Lord of hosts.

4 Be you not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus says the Lord of hosts; **Turn you now from your Evil Ways, and from your evil doings:** but they did Not hear, nor hearken/listen unto me, says the Lord.

5 Your fathers, where are they? and the prophets, do they live for ever? 6 But my Words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not take hold of your fathers? and they returned and said, Like as the Lord of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our ways, and according to our doings--so has God--dealt with us.

7 Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the Word of the Lord unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying, 8 I saw by night, and behold a Man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that were in the bottom; and behind him were there red horses, speckled, and white.

9 Then said I, O my lord, what are these? And the Angel that talked with me said unto me, I will show you what these be. 10 And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, These are they whom the Lord has sent to walk to and fro through the earth. 11 And they answered the Angel of the Lord that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sits still, and is at rest.

12 Then the Angel of the Lord answered and said, O Lord of hosts--How long will you Not have Mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which you have had Indignation/righteous anger--these 70 years? 13 And the Lord answered the Angel that talked with me with good Words and comfortable Words.

14 Then the Angel who was speaking to me said, "Proclaim this Word: This is what the Lord Almighty says: 'I am very jealous for Jerusalem and Zion, 15 and I am very angry with the nations that feel secure. I was only a little angry, but they went too far with the punishment.'

16 "Therefore this is what the Lord says: 'I will return to Jerusalem with mercy, and there my house will be rebuilt. And the measuring line will be stretched out over Jerusalem,' declares the Lord Almighty.

17 “Proclaim further: This is what the Lord Almighty says: ‘My towns will again overflow with prosperity, and the Lord will again comfort Zion and choose Jerusalem.’”

18 Then I looked up, and there before me were four horns. 19 I asked the Angel who was speaking to me, “What are these?”

He answered me, “These are the horns that scattered Judah, Israel and Jerusalem.”

20 Then the Lord showed me four craftsmen. 21 I asked, “What are these coming to do?”

He answered, “These are the horns that scattered Judah so that no one could raise their head, but the craftsmen have come to terrify them and throw down these horns of the nations who lifted up their horns against the land of Judah to scatter its people.

CHAPTER 2

1 Then I looked up, and there before me was a man with a measuring line in his hand. 2 I asked, “Where are you going?”

He answered me, “To measure Jerusalem, to find out how wide and how long it is.”

3 While the Angel who was speaking to me was leaving, another Angel came to meet him 4 and said to him: “Run, tell that young man, ‘Jerusalem will be a city without walls because of the great number of people and animals in it.

5 And I myself will be a wall of fire around it,’ declares the Lord, ‘and I will be its glory within.’

6 “Come, Come, Flee from the land of the north,” declares the Lord, “for I have scattered you to the four winds of heaven,” declares the Lord.

7 “Come, Zion, Escape, you who live in Daughter Babylon” 8 For this is what the Lord Almighty says: “After the Glorious One has sent me against the nations that have plundered you—for whoever touches you touches the apple of His eye—

9 I will surely raise my hand against them so that their slaves/servants will plunder them. Then you will know that the Lord Almighty has sent me.

10 “Shout and be glad, Daughter Zion. For I am coming, and I will live among you,” declares the Lord. 11 “Many nations will be joined with the Lord in that day and will become my people. I will live among you and you will know that the Lord Almighty has sent me to you. 12 The Lord will inherit Judah as his portion in the holy land and will again choose Jerusalem.

13 Be still before the Lord, all mankind, because he has roused himself from his holy dwelling.”

CHAPTER 3

1 Then he showed me Joshua the high priest standing before the Angel of the Lord, and satan standing at his right side to accuse him. 2 The Lord said to satan,

“The Lord rebuke you, satan, The Lord, who has chosen Jerusalem, rebuke you, Is not this man a burning stick snatched from the fire?”

3 Now Joshua was dressed in filthy clothes as he stood before the Angel. 4 The Angel said to those who were standing before him, “Take off his filthy clothes.”

Then he said to Joshua, “See, I have taken away your sin, and I will put fine garments on you.”

5 Then I said, “Put a clean turban on his head.” So they put a clean turban on his head and clothed him, while the Angel of the Lord stood by.

6 The Angel of the Lord gave this charge to Joshua: 7 “This is what the Lord Almighty says: ‘If you will walk in obedience to me and keep my requirements/commands/Words, then you will govern my house and have charge of my courts, and I will give you a place among these standing here.

8 “Listen, High Priest Joshua, you and your associates seated before you, who are men symbolic of things to come: I am going to bring my servant, the Branch. 9 See, the stone I have set in front of Joshua There are seven eyes on that one stone, and I will engrave an inscription on it,’ says the Lord Almighty, ‘and I will remove the sin of this land in a single day.

10 “In that day each of you will invite your neighbor to sit under your vine and fig tree,’ declares the Lord Almighty.”

CHAPTER 4

1 Then the Angel who talked with me returned and woke me up, like someone awakened from sleep. 2 He asked me, “What do you see?”

I answered, “I see a solid gold lampstand with a bowl at the top and seven lamps on it, with seven channels to the lamps. 3 Also there are two olive trees by it, one on the right of the bowl and the other on its left.”

4 I asked the Angel who talked with me, “What are these, my lord?”

5 He answered, “Do you not know what these are?”

“No, my lord,” I replied.

6 So he said to me, “This is the Word of the Lord to Zerubbabel:

‘Not by might nor by power, but by my Spirit,’ says the Lord Almighty.

7 “What are you, mighty mountain? Before Zerubbabel you will become level

ground. Then he will bring out the capstone to shouts of ‘God bless it God bless it’”

8 Then the Word of the Lord came to me: 9 “The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this temple; his hands will also complete it. Then you will know that the Lord Almighty has sent me to you.

10 “Don't despise the day of small things/beginnings,

since the seven eyes of the Lord that range throughout the earth will rejoice when they see the chosen capstone in the hand of Zerubbabel?”

11 Then I asked the Angel, “What are these two olive trees on the right and the left of the lampstand?”

12 Again I asked him, “What are these two olive branches beside the two gold pipes that pour out golden oil?”

13 He replied, “Do you not know what these are?”

“No, my lord,” I said.

14 So he said, “These are the two who are anointed to serve the Lord of all the earth.”

CHAPTER 5

1 I looked again, and there before me was a flying scroll.

2 He asked me, “What do you see?”

I answered, “I see a flying scroll, twenty cubits long and ten cubits wide.”

3 And he said to me, “This is the Curse that is going out over the whole land; for according to what it says on one side, every thief will be banished, and according to what it says on the other, everyone who swears falsely will be banished.

4 The Lord Almighty declares, ‘I will send it out, and it will enter the house of the thief and the house of anyone who swears falsely by my name. It will remain in that house and destroy it completely, both its timbers and its stones.’”

5 Then the Angel who was speaking to me came forward and said to me, “Look up and see what is appearing.”

6 I asked, “What is it?”

He replied, “It is a basket.” And he added, “This is the iniquity/sinning of the people throughout the land.”

7 Then the cover of lead was raised, and there in the basket sat a woman 8 He said, “This is wickedness,” and he pushed her back into the basket and pushed its lead cover down on it.

9 Then I looked up—and there before me were two women, with the wind in their wings

They had wings like those of a stork, and they lifted up the basket between heaven and earth.

10 “Where are they taking the basket?” I asked the Angel who was speaking to me.

11 He replied, “To the country of Babylonia to build a house for it. When the house is ready, the basket will be set there in its place.”

CHAPTER 6

1 I looked up again, and there before me were four chariots coming out from between two mountains—mountains of bronze. 2 The first chariot had red horses, the second black, 3 the third white, and the fourth dappled—all of them powerful. 4 I asked the Angel who was speaking to me, “What are these, my lord?”

5 The Angel answered me, “These are the four spirits of heaven, going out from standing in the presence of the Lord of the whole world. 6 The one with the black horses is going toward the north country, the one with the white horses toward the west, and the one with the dappled horses toward the south.”

7 When the powerful horses went out, they were straining to go throughout the earth. And he said, “Go throughout the earth” So they went throughout the earth.

8 Then he called to me, “Look, those going toward the north country have given my Spirit rest in the land of the north.”

9 The Word of the Lord came to me: 10 “Take silver and gold from the exiles Heldai, Tobijah and Jedaiah, who have arrived from Babylon. Go the same day to the house of Josiah son of Zephaniah.

11 Take the silver and gold and make a crown, and set it on the head of the high priest, Joshua son of Jozadak.

12 Tell him this is what the Lord Almighty says: ‘Here is the man whose name is the Branch, and he will branch out from his place and build the temple of the Lord.

13 It is he who will build the temple of the Lord, and he will be clothed with majesty and will sit and rule on his throne. And he will be a priest on his throne. And there will be harmony between the two.’

14 The crown will be given to Heldai, Tobijah, Jedaiah and Hen son of Zephaniah as a memorial in the temple of the Lord.

15 Those who are far away will come and help to build the temple of the Lord, and you will know that the Lord Almighty has sent me to you. This will happen if you Diligently Obey the Lord your God.

CHAPTER 7

1 Now in the fourth year of King Darius it came to pass that the Word of the Lord came to Zechariah, on the fourth day of the ninth month, Chislew, 2 when the people sent Sherezer, with Regem-Melech and his men, to the house of God, to pray before the Lord,

3 and to ask the priests who were in the house of the Lord of hosts, and the prophets, saying, “Should I weep in the fifth month and fast as I have done for so many years?”

4 Then the Word of the Lord of hosts came to me, saying, 5 “Say to all the people of the land, and to the priests: ‘When you fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh months during those seventy years, did you really fast for Me—for Me? 6 When you eat and when you drink, do you not eat and drink for yourselves? 7 Should you not have obeyed the Words which the Lord proclaimed through the former prophets when Jerusalem and the cities around it were inhabited and prosperous, and the South and the Lowland were inhabited?’ ”

8 Then the Word of the Lord came to Zechariah, saying, 9 “Thus says the Lord of hosts:

‘Execute true justice,

Show mercy and compassion

Everyone to his brother, and sister.

10 Do not oppress the widow or the fatherless,

The alien or the poor.

Let none of you plan evil in their heart

Against their brother or sister.’

11 “But they refused to heed, shrugged their shoulders, and stopped their ears so that they could not hear. 12 Yes, they made their hearts like flint, refusing to hear the law and the Words which the Lord of hosts had sent by His Spirit through the former prophets. Thus great wrath came from the Lord of hosts.

13 Therefore it happened, that just as He proclaimed and they would not hear, so they called out and I would not listen,” says the Lord of hosts. 14 “But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations which they had not known. Thus the land became desolate after them, so that no one passed through or returned; for they made the pleasant land desolate.”

CHAPTER 8

1 Again the Word of the Lord of hosts came, saying, 2 “Thus says the Lord of hosts:

‘I am zealous for Zion with great zeal;

With great fervor I am zealous for her.’

3 “Thus says the Lord:

‘I will return to Zion,
And dwell in the midst of Jerusalem.
Jerusalem shall be called the City of Truth,
The Mountain of the Lord of hosts,
The Holy Mountain.’

4 “Thus says the Lord of hosts:

‘Old men and old women shall again sit
In the streets of Jerusalem,
Each one with their staff in their hand
Because of great age.

5 The streets of the city
Shall be full of boys and girls
Playing in its streets.’

6 “Thus says the Lord of hosts:

‘If it is marvelous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days,
Will it also be marvelous in My eyes?’
Says the Lord of hosts.

7 “Thus says the Lord of hosts:

‘Behold, I will save My people from the land of the east
And from the land of the west;
8 I will bring them back,
And they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem.
They shall be My people
And I will be their God,
In truth and righteousness.’

9 “Thus says the Lord of hosts:

‘Let your hands be strong,
You who have been hearing in these days
These Words by the mouth of the prophets,
Who spoke in the day the foundation was laid
For the house of the Lord of hosts,
That the temple might be built.

10 For before these days
There were no wages for man nor any hire for beast;
There was no peace from the enemy for whoever went out or came in;
For I set all people, everyone, against their neighbor.

11 But now I will not treat the remnant of this people as in the former days,’ says
the Lord of hosts.

12 'For the seed shall be prosperous,
The vine shall give its fruit,
The ground shall give her increase,
And the heavens shall give their dew—
I will cause the remnant of this people
To possess all these.

13 And it shall come to pass
That just as you were a curse among the nations,
O house of Judah and house of Israel,
So I will save you, and you shall be a blessing.
Do not fear,
Let your hands be strong.'

14 "For thus says the Lord of hosts:

'Just as I determined to punish you
When your fathers provoked Me to wrath,'
Says the Lord of hosts,

'And I would not relent,
15 So again in these days
I am determined to do good
To Jerusalem and to the house of Judah.
Do not fear.

16 These are the things you shall do:

Speak each person the Truth to their neighbor;

Give judgment in your gates for truth, justice, and peace;

17 Let none of you think evil in your heart against your neighbor;

And do not love a false oath/Lying.

For all these are things that I Hate,'

Says the Lord."

18 Then the Word of the Lord of hosts came to me, saying, 19 "Thus says the Lord of hosts:

'The fast of the fourth month,
The fast of the fifth,
The fast of the seventh,
And the fast of the tenth,
Shall be joy and gladness and cheerful feasts
For the house of Judah.
Therefore love truth and peace.'

20 "Thus says the Lord of hosts:

'Peoples shall yet come,

Inhabitants of many cities;

21 The inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying,

“Let us continue to go and pray before the Lord,

And seek the Lord of hosts.

I myself will go also.”

22 Yes, many peoples and strong nations

Shall come to Seek the Lord of hosts in Jerusalem,

And to Pray before the Lord.’

23 “Thus says the Lord of hosts: ‘In those days ten men from every language of the nations shall grasp the sleeve of a Jewish man, saying, “Let us go with you, for we have heard that God is with you.”

CHAPTER 9

1 The burden of the Word of the Lord

Against the land of Hadrach,

And Damascus its resting place

(For the eyes of men

And all the tribes of Israel

Are on the Lord);

2 Also against Hamath, which borders on it,

And against Tyre and Sidon, though they are very wise.

3 For Tyre built herself a tower,

Heaped up silver like the dust,

And gold like the mire of the streets.

4 Behold, the Lord will cast her out;

He will destroy her power in the sea,

And she will be devoured by fire.

5 Ashkelon shall see it and fear;

Gaza also shall be very sorrowful;

And Ekron, for He dried up her expectation.

The king shall perish from Gaza,

And Ashkelon shall not be inhabited.

6 “A mixed race shall settle in Ashdod,

And I will cut off the pride of the Philistines.

7 I will take away the blood from his mouth,

And the abominations from between his teeth.

But he who remains, even he shall be for our God,

And shall be like a leader in Judah,
And Ekron like a Jebusite.
8 I will camp around My house
Because of the army,
Because of him who passes by and him who returns.
No more shall an oppressor pass through them,
For now I have seen with My eyes.

9 “Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion
Shout, O daughter of Jerusalem
Behold, your King is coming to you;
He/Jesus Christ is just and having salvation,
Lowly and riding on a donkey,
A colt, the foal of a donkey.

10 I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim
And the horse from Jerusalem;
The battle bow shall be cut off.
He shall speak peace to the nations;
His dominion shall be ‘from sea to sea,
And from the River to the ends of the earth.’

11 “As for you also,
Because of the blood of your covenant,
I will set your prisoners free from the waterless pit.

12 Return to the stronghold,
You prisoners of hope.
Even today I declare
That I will restore double to you.
13 For I have bent Judah, My bow,
Fitted the bow with Ephraim,
And raised up your sons, O Zion,
Against your sons, O Greece,
And made you like the sword of a mighty man.”

14 Then the Lord will be seen over them,
And His arrow will go forth like lightning.
The Lord God will blow the trumpet,
And go with whirlwinds from the south.

15 The Lord of hosts will defend them;
They shall devour and subdue with sling stones.
They shall drink and roar as if with wine;
They shall be filled with blood like basins,
Like the corners of the altar.

16 The Lord their God will save them in that day,

As the flock of His people.
For they shall be like the jewels of a crown,
Lifted like a banner over His land—
17 For how great is its goodness
And how great its beauty
Grain shall make the young men thrive,
And new wine the young women.

CHAPTER 10

1 Ask the Lord for rain
In the time of the latter rain.
The Lord will make flashing clouds;
He will give them showers of rain,
Grass in the field for everyone.

2 For the idols speak delusion;
The diviners envision lies,
And tell false dreams;
They comfort in vain.
Therefore the people wend/go/follow their way like sheep;
They are in trouble because there is no shepherd.

3 “My Anger is kindled against the shepherds,
And I will punish the goatherds.
For the Lord of hosts will visit His flock,
The house of Judah,
And will make them as His royal horse in the battle.

4 From him comes the cornerstone,
From him the tent peg,
From him the battle bow,
From him every ruler together.

5 They shall be like mighty men,
Who tread down their enemies
In the mire of the streets in the battle.
They shall fight because the Lord is with them,
And the riders on horses shall be put to shame.

6 “I will strengthen the house of Judah,
And I will save the house of Joseph.
I will bring them back,
Because I have mercy on them.
They shall be as though I had not cast them aside;
For I am the Lord their God,

And I will hear them.

7 Those of Ephraim shall be like a mighty man,
And their heart shall rejoice as if with wine.
Yes, their children shall see it and be glad;
Their heart shall rejoice in the Lord.

8 I will whistle for them and gather them,
For I will redeem them;
And they shall increase as they once increased.

9 “I will sow them among the peoples,
And they shall remember Me in far countries;
They shall live, together with their children,
And they shall return.

10 I will also bring them back from the land of Egypt,
And gather them from Assyria.

I will bring them into the land of Gilead and Lebanon,
Until no more room is found for them.

11 He shall pass through the sea with affliction,
And strike the waves of the sea:
All the depths of the River shall dry up.
Then the pride of Assyria shall be brought down,
And the scepter of Egypt shall depart.

12 “So I will strengthen them in the Lord,
And they shall walk up and down in His name,”
Says the Lord.

CHAPTER 11

1 Open your doors, O Lebanon,
That fire may devour your cedars.

2 Wail, O cypress, for the cedar has fallen,
Because the mighty trees are ruined.

Wail, O oaks of Bashan,
For the thick forest has come down.

3 There is the sound of wailing shepherds
For their glory is in ruins.

There is the sound of roaring lions
For the pride of the Jordan is in ruins.

4 Thus says the Lord my God, “Feed the flock for slaughter, 5 whose owners slaughter them and feel no guilt; those who sell them say, ‘Blessed be the Lord, for I am rich’; and their shepherds do not pity them.

6 For I will no longer pity the inhabitants of the land,” says the Lord. “But indeed I will give everyone into their neighbor’s hand and into the hand of his king. They shall attack the land, and I will not deliver them from their hand.”

7 So I fed the flock for slaughter, in particular the poor of the flock. I took for myself two staffs: the one I called Beauty, and the other I called Bonds; and I fed the flock. 8 I dismissed the three shepherds in one month. My soul loathed them, and their soul also abhorred me.

9 Then I said, “I will not feed you. Let what is dying die, and what is perishing perish. Let those that are left eat each other’s flesh.” 10 And I took my staff, Beauty, and cut it in two, that I might break the covenant which I had made with all the peoples.

11 So it was broken on that day. Thus the poor of the flock, who were watching me, knew that it was the Word of the Lord. 12 Then I said to them, “If it is agreeable to you, give me my wages; and if not, refrain.” So they weighed out for my wages thirty pieces of silver.

13 And the Lord said to me, “Throw it to the potter”—that princely price they set on me. So I took the thirty pieces of silver and threw them into the house of the Lord for the potter. 14 Then I cut in two my other staff, Bonds, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.

15 And the Lord said to me, “Next, take for yourself the implements of a foolish shepherd. 16 For indeed I will raise up a shepherd in the land who will not care for those who are cut off, nor seek the young, nor heal those that are broken, nor feed those that still stand. But he will eat the flesh of the fat and tear their hooves in pieces.

17 “Woe to the worthless shepherd,
Who leaves the flock
A sword shall be against his arm
And against his right eye;
His arm shall completely wither,
And his right eye shall be totally blinded.”

CHAPTER 12

1 The burden of the Word of the Lord against Israel. Thus says the Lord, who stretches out the heavens, lays the foundation of the earth, and forms the spirit of man within him: 2 “Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of drunkenness to all the surrounding peoples, when they lay siege against Judah and Jerusalem.

3 And it shall happen in that day that I will make Jerusalem a very heavy stone for all peoples; all who would heave it away will surely be cut in pieces, though all nations of the earth are gathered against it.

4 In that day,” says the Lord, “I will strike every horse with confusion, and its rider with madness; I will open My eyes on the house of Judah, and will strike every horse of the peoples with blindness. 5 And the governors of Judah shall say in their heart, ‘The inhabitants of Jerusalem are my strength in the Lord of hosts, their God.’

6 In that day I will make the governors of Judah like a fire pan in the woodpile, and like a fiery torch in the sheaves; they shall devour all the surrounding peoples on the right hand and on the left, but Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place—
Jerusalem.

7 “The Lord will save the tents of Judah first, so that the glory of the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem shall not become greater than that of Judah. 8 In that day the Lord will defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; the one who is feeble among them in that day shall be like David, and the house of David shall be like God, like the Angel of the Lord before them. 9 It shall be in that day that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem.

10 “And I will pour on the house of David and on the inhabitants of Jerusalem the Spirit of grace and supplication; then they will look on Me whom they pierced. Yes, they will mourn for Him as one mourns for his only son, and grieve for Him as one grieves for a firstborn. 11 In that day there shall be a great mourning in Jerusalem, like the mourning at Hadad Rimmon in the plain of Megiddo.

12 And the land shall mourn, every family by itself: the family of the house of David by itself, and their wives by themselves; the family of the house of Nathan by itself, and their wives by themselves; 13 the family of the house of Levi by itself, and their wives by themselves; the family of Shimei by itself, and their wives by themselves; 14 all the families that remain, every family by itself, and their wives by themselves.

CHAPTER 13

1 “In that day a fountain shall be opened for the house of David and for the inhabitants of Jerusalem, for sin and for uncleanness.

2 “It shall be in that day,” says the Lord of hosts, “that I will cut off the names of the idols from the land, and they shall no longer be remembered. I will also cause the prophets and the unclean spirit to depart from the land. 3 It shall come to pass that if anyone still prophesies, then his father and mother who begot him will say to him, ‘You shall not live, because you have spoken lies in the name of the Lord.’ And his father and mother who begot him shall thrust him through when he prophesies.

4 “And it shall be in that day that every prophet will be ashamed of his vision when he prophesies; they will not wear a robe of coarse hair to deceive. 5 But he will say, ‘I am no prophet, I am a farmer; for a man taught me to keep cattle from my youth.’ 6 And one will say to him, ‘What are these wounds between your arms?’ Then

he will answer, 'Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.'

7 "Awake, O sword, against My Shepherd,
Against the Man who is My Companion,"
Says the Lord of hosts.
"Strike the Shepherd,
And the sheep will be scattered;
Then I will turn My hand against the little ones.
8 And it shall come to pass in all the land,"
Says the Lord,
"That two-thirds in it shall be cut off and die,
But one-third shall be left in it:
9 I will bring the one-third through the Fire,
I Will Refine/purify them--as silver is refined,
And Test them as Gold is Tested.
They will call on My name,
And I will answer them.
I will say, 'This is My people';
And each one will say, 'The Lord is my God.' "

CHAPTER 14

1 Behold, the Day of the Lord is coming,
And your spoil will be divided in your midst.
2 For I will gather all the nations to battle against Jerusalem;
The city shall be taken,
The houses rifled,
And the women ravished.
Half of the city shall go into captivity,
But the remnant of the people shall not be cut off from the city.
3 Then the Lord will go forth
And fight against those nations,
As He fights in the day of battle.
4 And in that day His feet will stand on the Mount of Olives,
Which faces Jerusalem on the east.
And the Mount of Olives shall be split in two,
From east to west,
Making a very large valley;

Half of the mountain shall move toward the north
And half of it toward the south.

5 Then you shall flee through My mountain valley,
For the mountain valley shall reach to Azal.

Yes, you shall flee
As you fled from the earthquake
In the days of Uzziah king of Judah.

Thus the Lord my God will come,
And all the Saints with You.

6 It shall come to pass in that day
That there will be no light;
The lights will diminish.

7 It shall be one day
Which is known to the Lord—
Neither day nor night.
But at evening time it shall happen
That it will be light.

8 And in that day it shall be
That living waters shall flow from Jerusalem,
Half of them toward the eastern sea
And half of them toward the western sea;
In both summer and winter it shall occur.

9 And the Lord shall be King over all the earth.
In that day it shall be—
“The Lord is one,”
And His name one.

10 All the land shall be turned into a plain from Geba to Rimmon south of
Jerusalem. Jerusalem shall be raised up and inhabited in her place from Benjamin’s Gate
to the place of the First Gate and the Corner Gate, and from the Tower of Hananel to the
king’s winepresses.

11 The people shall dwell in it;
And no longer shall there be utter destruction,
But Jerusalem shall be safely inhabited.

12 And this shall be the plague with which the Lord will strike all the people who fought
against Jerusalem:

Their flesh shall dissolve while they stand on their feet,
Their eyes shall dissolve in their sockets,
And their tongues shall dissolve in their mouths.

13 It shall come to pass in that day
That a great panic from the Lord will be among them.

Everyone will seize the hand of his neighbor,
And raise his hand against his neighbor's hand;

14 Judah also will fight at Jerusalem.
And the wealth of all the surrounding nations
Shall be gathered together:
Gold, silver, and apparel in great abundance.

15 Such also shall be the plague
On the horse and the mule,
On the camel and the donkey,
And on all the cattle that will be in those camps.
So shall this plague be.

16 And it shall come to pass that everyone who is left of all the nations which came
against Jerusalem shall go up from year to year to worship the King, the Lord of hosts,
and to keep the Feast of Tabernacles. 17 And it shall be that whichever of the families of
the earth do not come up to Jerusalem to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, on them
there will be no rain.

18 If the family of Egypt will not come up and enter in, they shall have no rain; they
shall receive the plague with which the Lord strikes the nations who do not come up to
keep the Feast of Tabernacles. 19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt and the
punishment of all the nations that do not come up to keep the Feast of Tabernacles.

20 In that day "Holiness To The Lord" shall be engraved on the bells of the horses.
The pots in the Lord's house shall be like the bowls before the altar. 21 Yes, every pot in
Jerusalem and Judah shall be holiness to the Lord of hosts. Everyone who sacrifices
shall come and take them and cook in them. In that day there shall no longer be
a Canaanite in the house of the Lord of hosts.

End Book Of ZECHARIAH

Book of MALACHI

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of MALACHI:

--God says--"The blemished animal sacrifices you give to Me--offer them to your governor and see if he will accept them?"

"I am a great King and my Name is to be Feared."

"I hate divorce."

"This nation you have robbed me of tithes and offerings,: "Prove Me--by Giving to Me and see if I will not open heaven's windows and you won't have room enough to receive my Blessings to you.

--"I will save and deliver my Saints just like a father spares and saves his son or daughter who obeys and serves him."

Book Of MALACHI

CHAPTER 1

1 The burden of the Word of the Lord to Israel by Malachi. 2 "I have Loved you," says the Lord. "Yet you say, 'In what way have You loved us?' Was not Esau Jacob's brother?" Says the Lord--"Yet Jacob I have Loved-- But Esau I have Hated,

3 And laid waste his mountains and his heritage For the jackals of the wilderness." 4 Even though Edom has said, "We have been impoverished, But we will return and build the desolate places," Thus says the Lord of hosts: "They may build, but I will throw down; They shall be called the Territory of Wickedness, And the people against whom the Lord will have Indignation forever.

5 Your eyes shall see, And you shall say, 'The Lord is magnified beyond the border of Israel.' 6 "A son honors his father, And a servant his master.

If then I am the Father--Where is My Honor?

And if I am a Master--Where is My Fear/reverence? Says God Almighty

To you priests who despise My name. Yet you say, 'In what way have we despised Your name?' 7 --You offer Defiled Food on My altar--

But say---'In what way have we defiled You?'

--By saying--'The table of the Lord-- is contemptible/no big thing.'

8 And when you offer the blind as a Sacrifice--Is it not evil?

And when you offer the lame and sick--Is it not evil?

Offer it/the sacrifices you give Me--then to your governor--Would he be pleased with you? Would he accept you favorably?" Says the Lord of hosts.

9 "But now entreat God's favor,

That He may be gracious to us.

While this is being done by your hands,

Will He accept you favorably?"

Says the Lord of hosts.

10 "Who is there even among you who would shut the doors,

So that you would not kindle fire on My altar in vain?

I have no pleasure in you,"

Says the Lord of hosts,

"Nor will I accept an offering from your hands.

11 For from the rising of the sun, even to its going down,

My name shall be great among the Gentiles;

In every place incense shall be offered to My name,

And a pure offering;

For My name shall be great among the nations,”
Says the Lord of hosts.
12 “But you profane it,
In that you say,
‘The table of the Lord is defiled;
And its fruit, its food, is contemptible.’
13 You also say,
‘Oh, what a weariness!’
And you sneer at it,”
Says the Lord of hosts.
“And you bring the stolen, the lame, and the sick;
Thus you bring an offering!
Should I accept this from your hand?”
Says the Lord.
14 “But cursed be the deceiver
Who has in his flock a male,
And takes a vow,
But sacrifices to the Lord what is blemished—
For I am a great King,”
Says the Lord of hosts,
“And My name is to be feared among the nations.

CHAPTER 2

1 “And now, O priests, this commandment is for you.
2 If you will not hear,
And if you will not take it to heart,
To give glory to My name,”
Says the Lord of hosts,
“I will send a curse upon you,
And I will curse your blessings.
Yes, I have cursed them already,
Because you do not take it to heart.
3 “Behold, I will rebuke your descendants
And spread refuse on your faces,
The refuse of your solemn feasts;
And one will take you away with it.
4 Then you shall know that I have sent this commandment to you,
That My covenant with Levi may continue,”
Says the Lord of hosts.
5 “My covenant was with him, one of life and peace,
And I gave them to him that he might fear Me;

So he feared Me

And was reverent before My name.

6 The law of truth was in his mouth,

And injustice was not found on his lips.

He walked with Me in peace and equity,

And turned many away from iniquity.

7 “For the lips of a priest should keep knowledge,

And people should seek the law from his mouth;

For he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts.

8 But you have departed from the way;

You have caused many to stumble at the law.

You have corrupted the covenant of Levi,”

Says the Lord of hosts.

9 “Therefore I also have made you contemptible and base

Before all the people,

Because you have not kept My ways

But have shown partiality in the law.”

10 Have we not all one Father?

Has not one God created us?

Why do we deal treacherously with one another

By profaning the covenant of the fathers?

11 Judah has dealt treacherously,

And an abomination has been committed in Israel and in Jerusalem,

For Judah has profaned

The Lord’s holy institution which He loves:

He has married the daughter of a foreign god.

12 May the Lord cut off from the tents of Jacob

The man who does this, being awake and aware,

Yet who brings an offering to the Lord of hosts,

13 And this is the second thing you do:

You cover the altar of the Lord with tears,

With weeping and crying;

So He does not regard the offering anymore,

Nor receive it with goodwill from your hands.

14 Yet you say, “For what reason?”

Because the Lord has been witness

Between you and the wife of your youth,

With whom you have dealt treacherously;

Yet she is your companion

And your wife by covenant.

15 But did He not make them one,

Having a remnant of the Spirit?
And why one?
He seeks godly offspring.
Therefore take heed to your spirit,
And let none deal treacherously with the wife of his youth.

16 "For the Lord God of Israel says
That He hates divorce,
For it covers one's garment with violence,"
Says the Lord of hosts.
"Therefore take heed to your spirit,
That you do not deal treacherously."

17 You have wearied the Lord with your words;
Yet you say,
"In what way have we wearied Him?"
In that you say,
"Everyone who does evil
Is good in the sight of the Lord,
And He delights in them,"
Or, "Where is the God of justice?"

CHAPTER 3

1 "Behold, I send My messenger, And he will prepare the way before Me. And the Lord, whom you seek, Will suddenly come to His temple, Even the Messenger of the covenant, In whom you delight. Behold, He is coming," Says the Lord of hosts. 2 "But who can endure the day of His coming? And who can stand when He appears? For He is like a refiner's fire And like launderer's soap.

3 He will sit as a refiner and a purifier of silver; He will purify the sons of Levi, And purge them as gold and silver,
That they may offer to the Lord --An Offering in Righteousness.

4 "Then the offering of Judah and Jerusalem Will be pleasant to the Lord, As in the days of old, As in former years. 5 And I will come near you for Judgment;

God will be a swift witness Against--sorcerers, adulterers, perjurers/Liars,
Against those who underpay and overwork wage earners and widows and orphans,
And against those who turn away an alien/stranger/immigrant--
--Because--they Do Not Fear Me." Says the Lord of hosts.

6 "For I am the Lord, I do not change; Therefore you are not consumed, O people of Jacob. 7 Yet from the days of your fathers You have gone away from My ordinances And have not kept them.

-- Return to Me, and--I will Return to you," Says the Lord of hosts. "But you said, 'In what way shall we return?'

8 --Will a person rob God? Yet you have robbed Me. But you say, 'In what way have we robbed You?' In tithes and offerings.

9 You are cursed with a curse, For you have Robbed Me, Even this whole nation.

10 Bring all the tithes into the storehouse, That there may be Food in My house, --And try/prove Me now in this," Says the Lord of hosts, "If I will not open for you the windows of heaven--And pour out for you such blessing That there will not be room enough to receive it.

11 "And I will Rebuke the worms/insects for your sake's, So that they will not destroy the fruit of your ground, Nor shall the vine fail to bear fruit for you in the field," Says the Lord of hosts; 12 "And all nations will call you blessed, For you will be a delightful land," Says the Lord of hosts.

13 "Your Words have been Harsh against Me," Says the Lord, "Yet you say, 'What have we spoken against You?'

14 You have said--'It is useless to serve God;--

--What Profit is it that we have kept His ordinance/words/commands, And that we have walked as mourners Before the Lord of hosts?

15 So now we call the proud blessed, For those who do wickedness are raised up; They even tempt God and go free.' "

16 Then those who Feared the Lord --Spoke to one another,

And the Lord listened and heard them--So a Book of Remembrance was written before Him--For those who Fear the Lord and--who Meditate on His Name.

17 "They shall be Mine," says the Lord of hosts/angels/armies,

--On the day that I make them My Jewels--And I will spare/save them As a man spares his own son or daughter--who serves him."

18 Then you shall again discern Between the Righteous and the Wicked--

--Between the person who Serves God--and--the person who does Not Serve Him.

CHAPTER 4

1 "For behold, The Day/of The Lord is coming, Burning like an oven, And all the Proud, yes, all who Do Wickedly--will be stubble.

And the Day which is coming Shall Burn them up," Says the Lord of hosts, "That will leave them neither root nor branch.

2 But to you--who Fear My Name--The Sun of Righteousness shall arise With Healing in His wings/bosom;

And you shall go out and grow healthy like stall-fed calves. 3 You shall trample the wicked, For they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet On the day that I do this,-- Says the Lord of hosts. 4 "Remember the Law of Moses, My servant, Which I commanded him in Horeb for all Israel, With the statutes and judgments.

5 Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet Before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord. 6 And he/John the Baptist--will turn The hearts of the fathers to the children, And the hearts of the children to their fathers, Lest I come and strike the earth with a curse.

End OLD TESTAMENT

Contact And Donations:
GOD'S DIGITAL BIBLE
William Charnow
P.O. Box 3992
Santa Barbara, CA 93130
805.451.7635
godsdigitalbible.com

GOD'S DIGITAL

**“NEW
TESTAMENT”
'HIGHLIGHTED EDITION'**

“The World's easiest to Read & Understand BIBLE”

Gospel Of MATHEW

Here is a brief Summary of the Gospel of MATHEW:

--Jesus Christ is born in Bethlehem as prophesied.

--Herod the governor kills babies in a massive slaughter to try and kill Jesus also.

--John the Baptist appears on the scene telling people to Repent, get Baptized, and he says One is coming after me--who will Baptize you with the Holy Ghost and Fire.

--Jesus comes on the scene at around 30 years old.--He is Baptized, and is tested by God and the devil in the wilderness. Jesus quotes God's Word and overcomes all the temptations of satan.--Jesus heals everyone, does miracles, and teaches that the Kingdom of God is at hand.

--Jesus says--"To love your enemies and do good to them."

--"To be Holy just as your Heavenly Father is Holy and perfect."

--"If you do Not forgive others--then God will Not forgive you."

--Jesus commands the winds and waves of the sea during a storm to be calm and they obey him.

-In Matthew chapter 24 Jesus gives the Last Days Signs to happen before he comes back to the earth again.

--The Parable of the Talents is given and explained.

--Jesus is betrayed, tortured, and crucified. Jesus defeats death and is resurrected.

Gospel Of MATHEW

CHAPTER 1

18 Now the Birth of Jesus Christ was as follows: when His mother Mary had been betrothed/engaged to Joseph, Before they came together in sexual relations she was found to be with child by the Holy Spirit. 19 And Joseph her husband, being a Righteous man and not wanting to disgrace her, planned to send her away secretly. 20 But when he had considered this, behold, an Angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream, saying,

“Joseph, son of David, do Not be afraid to take Mary as your wife; for the Child who has been conceived in her--is of the Holy Spirit. 21 She will bear a Son; and you shall call His name Jesus--for He will Save His people from their Sins.” 22 Now all this took place to fulfill what was spoken by the Lord through the prophet: 23 “Behold, the virgin shall be with child and shall bear a Son, and they shall call His name Immanuel,” which translated means--“God with us.” 24 And Joseph awoke from his sleep and did as the Angel of the Lord Commanded him--and took Mary as his wife, 25 but kept her a virgin until she gave birth to a Son; and he called His name Jesus.

CHAPTER 2

1 Now after Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea in the days of Herod the king, magi/wise men from the east arrived in Jerusalem, saying, 2 “Where is He who has been born King of the Jews? For we saw His Star in the east and have come to Worship Him.” 3 When Herod the king heard this--he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. 4 Gathering together all the chief priests and scribes of the people, he inquired of them where the Messiah was to be born.

5 They said to him, “In Bethlehem of Judea; for this is what has been written by the prophet:

6 “And you, Bethlehem, land of Judah,
Are by no means least among the leaders of Judah;
For out of you shall come forth a Ruler
Who will Shepherd My people Israel.”

7 Then Herod secretly called the magi/wise men and determined from them the exact time the star appeared. 8 And he sent them to Bethlehem and said, “Go and search carefully for the Child; and when you have found Him, report to me, so that I too may come and worship Him.” 9 After hearing the king, they went their way; and the Star, which they had seen in the east, went on before them until it came and stood over the place where the Child was. 10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced exceedingly with great joy. 11 After coming into the house they saw the Child with Mary His mother; and they fell to the ground and worshiped Him. Then, opening their treasures, they presented to Him gifts of gold, frankincense, and myrrh. 12 And having been warned by God in a

dream Not to return to Herod, the wise men left for their own country--by another way.

13 Now when they had gone, behold, an Angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream and said, "Get up Take the Child and His mother and--go to Egypt, and remain there until I tell you; for Herod is going to search for the Child to destroy Him."

14 So Joseph got up and took the Child and His mother while it was still night, and left for Egypt. 15 He remained there until the death of Herod. This was to fulfill what had been spoken by the Lord through the prophet: "Out of Egypt I called My Son."

16 Then when Herod saw that he had been tricked by the wise men, he became very enraged, and sent and murdered--all the male children who were in Bethlehem and all its vicinity, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had determined from the wise men. 17 Then what had been spoken through Jeremiah the prophet was fulfilled:

18 "A voice was heard in Ramah,
Weeping and great mourning,
Rachel weeping for her children;
And she refused to be comforted,
Because they were no more."

19 But when Herod Died, behold, an Angel of the Lord appeared in a dream to Joseph in Egypt, and said, 20 "Get up, take the Child/Jesus and His mother, and go into the land of Israel; for all those who sought the Child's life--are dead." 21 So Joseph got up, took the Child and His mother, and came into the land of Israel. 22 But when he heard that Archelaus was reigning over Judea in place of his father Herod, he was afraid to go there. Then after being Warned by God--in a dream, he left for the regions of Galilee, 23 and came and lived in a city--called Nazareth. This was to fulfill what was spoken through the prophets: "He/Jesus shall be called a Nazarene."

CHAPTER 3

1 Now in those days John the Baptist came, preaching in the wilderness of Judea, saying, 2 "Repent, for the Kingdom of Heaven--is at hand." 3 For this is the one referred to by Isaiah the prophet when he said,
"The Voice of one crying/yelling in the wilderness,
'Make ready the Way/path--of the Lord,
Make His paths straight' "

4 Now John himself had a garment of camel's hair and a leather belt around his waist; and his food--was locusts and wild honey.

5 Then people in Jerusalem were going out to him, and all Judea and all the district

around the Jordan; 6 and they were--being Baptized by him--in the Jordan River,
--as they Confessed their Sins/repented.

7 But when John saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees coming for baptism, he said to them--“You brood/family of Vipers/snakes--who warned you to flee from the Wrath/of God to come?

8 Therefore bear fruit in keeping with Repentance; 9 and do not suppose that you can say to yourselves, ‘We have Abraham for our father’; for I say to you that from these stones--God is able to raise up children to Abraham.

10 The ax is already laid at the root of the trees; therefore--every tree/person that does Not bear Good Fruit--is cut down and thrown into the Fire(s) of Hell.

11 “As for me, I Baptize you with water for Repentance, but He who is coming after me is mightier than I, and I am not fit--to remove His sandals; He will Baptize you with the Holy Spirit and Fire. 12 His winnowing fork is in His hand, and He will thoroughly clear/sift His threshing floor; and
--He will gather His wheat/Saints--into the barn/Heaven,--but He will Burn Up--the
--chaff/wicked people with Unquenchable Fire/hell.”

13 Then Jesus arrived from Galilee at the Jordan coming to John, to be Baptized by him. 14 But John tried to prevent Him, saying--“I have Need to be Baptized by You, and do You come to me?” 15 But Jesus answering said to him, “Permit it at this time; for in this way it is fitting for us--to fulfill all righteousness--Then John permitted Him. 16 After being Baptized, Jesus came up immediately from the water; and behold, --the Heavens were Opened, and he saw the Spirit of God descending as a dove and lighting/landing on Him, 17 and behold, a Voice out of the Heavens said,
--“This is My beloved Son--in whom I am Well-Pleased.”

CHAPTER 4

1 Then Jesus was led up by the Spirit into the wilderness--to be Tempted by the devil. 2 And after He had Fasted forty days and forty nights, He then became Hungry. 3 And the tempter came and said to Him, “If You are the Son of God, command that these stones become bread.” 4 But Jesus answered and said, “It is written,
--‘A person shall Not live on bread/food alone, but--on every Word--that proceeds out of the mouth of God--shall they live.’

5 Then the devil took Him into the holy city and had Him stand on the pinnacle of the temple, 6 and said to Him, “If You are the Son of God, throw Yourself down; for it is written,
‘He will command His Angels concerning You’;

and ‘On their hands they will bear You up,
So that You will not strike Your foot against a stone.’ ”

7 Jesus said to him, “ It is written--‘You shall Not Tempt/provoke--or put the Lord
your God to the Test.’

8 Again, the devil took Jesus to a very high mountain and--
--showed Him all the Kingdoms of the World and their glory-- and he said to Him,
--“All these Kingdoms and powers/glory are mine to give to whoever I want. I will give
them to You--if You fall down and worship me--Then Jesus said to him, “Go, satan For it
is written--You shall Worship the Lord your God, and Serve Him Only--

11 Then the devil left Him; and behold, Angels came and began to minister to Him.
12 Now when Jesus heard that John had been taken into custody, He withdrew into
Galilee; 13 and leaving Nazareth, He came and settled in Capernaum, which is by the
sea, in the region of Zebulun and Naphtali.

14 This was to fulfill what was spoken through Isaiah the prophet:
15 “The land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali,
By the way of the sea, beyond the Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles—
16 The people who were sitting in darkness--saw a great Light,
And those who were sitting in the land and shadow of death,
Upon them--a Light dawned.”

17 From that time Jesus began to preach and say,
--“Repent/turn from your Sins, for the Kingdom of Heaven--is at hand/right here.”

18 Now as Jesus was walking by the Sea of Galilee, He saw two brothers, Simon who
was called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea; for they were
fishermen. 19 And He said to them--“Follow Me, and I will make you--fishers of
people.”

20 Immediately--they left their nets and Followed Jesus. 21 Going on from there He saw
two other brothers, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in the boat with
Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and He Called them. -- Immediately they left
the boat and their father--and Followed him.

23 Jesus was going throughout all Galilee, Teaching in their synagogues and
proclaiming the Gospel of the Kingdom, and
--Healing--every kind of Disease--and--every kind of Sickness among the people--

24 The news about Him spread throughout all Syria; and they brought to Jesus all who
were ill, those Suffering with various diseases, sicknesses, and pains, demon-possessed,

epileptics, Paralytics--and Jesus Healed Them.

25 Large crowds followed Him from Galilee and the Decapolis and Jerusalem and Judea and from beyond the Jordan.

CHAPTER 5

1 When Jesus saw the crowds, He went up on the mountain; and after He sat down, His disciples came to Him. 2 He opened His mouth and began to teach them, saying,

3 “Blessed are the Poor in Spirit--for theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven.

4 “Blessed are those who Mourn--for they shall be Comforted.

5 “Blessed are the meek/Humble--for they shall Inherit the Earth.

6 “Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for Righteousness--for they shall be Satisfied.

7 “Blessed are the Merciful--for they shall receive Mercy.

8 “Blessed are the Pure in Heart--for they shall see God.

9 “Blessed are the Peacemakers--for they shall be called the Children of God.

10 “Blessed are those who have been Persecuted/suffered--for the sake of righteousness, --for theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven.

11 “Blessed are you when people Insult you and Persecute you, and falsely say all kinds of evil against you because of Me-- Rejoice and be glad--
--for your Reward in Heaven is Great--for in the same way they also persecuted the prophets who were before you.

13 “You are the Salt of the earth; but if the salt has become tasteless/bland--how can it be made salty again? It is no longer good for anything--except to be thrown out and trampled under foot by people.

14 “You are the Light of the World. A city set on a hill cannot be hidden; 15 nor does anyone light a Candlestick and put it under a basket/bushel, but on the lamp-stand, and it gives light to all who are in the house.”

16 “Let--Your Light--shine--before people in such a way that they may see--
--Your Good Works--and glorify your Father who is in Heaven.”

17 “Do not think that I came to abolish the Law or the Prophets; I did not come to abolish but to fulfill. 18 For truly I say to you, until Heaven and earth pass away, not the smallest letter/jot, or stroke shall pass from the Law until all is accomplished. 19 Whoever then annuls one of the least of these commandments, and teaches others to do the same, shall be--called Least in the Kingdom of Heaven; --but whoever keeps and teaches them,--they shall be called Great in the Kingdom of

Heaven.

20 “For I say to you that unless Your Righteousness surpasses that of the scribes and Pharisees, you will Not enter the Kingdom of Heaven.

21 “You have heard that the ancients were told, ‘You shall not commit murder’ and ‘Whoever commits murder shall be liable to the court.’ 22 But I say to you that everyone who is angry with his brother, or sister shall be guilty before the court; and whoever says to his brother or sister, ‘You good-for-nothing,’ shall be guilty before the supreme court; and whoever says, ‘You Fool,’--shall be guilty enough to go into the fires of Hell.

23 Therefore if you are presenting your offering/to the Lord--at the altar, and there Remember that your brother, or sister has something against you, 24 leave your offering there before the altar and go;--First be Reconciled to your brother, or sister and then come and present your offering. 25 Make friends quickly with your Adversary (the person you owe money to) while you are with them on the way, so that your adversary may not hand you over to the Judge, and the judge to the officer, and you be thrown into prison. 26 Truly I say to you, you will not come out of there until you have paid up the last cent.

27 “You have heard that it was said--‘You shall not commit adultery/sexual sins’; 28 but I say to you that everyone who looks at a woman or man--with Lust for them --has already committed adultery/sexual sins with them--in their Heart.”

29 If your right eye--makes you stumble/sin, tear it out and throw it from you; for it is better for you to lose one of the parts of your body--than for your whole body to be thrown into Hell. 30 If your right hand--makes you stumble/sin, cut it off and throw it from you; for it is better for you to lose one of the parts of your body--than for your whole body to go into Hell.

31 “It was said, ‘Whoever sends his wife away, let him give her a certificate of divorce’; 32 but I say to you that everyone who divorces his wife, except for the reason of adultery/sexual sins, makes her commit adultery; and whoever marries a divorced woman commits adultery.”

33 “Again, you have heard that the ancients were told, ‘You shall not make false vows, but shall fulfill your vows to the Lord.’ 34 But I say to you, make No oath/vow at all, either by Heaven, for it is the throne of God, 35 or by the earth--for it is the footstool of His feet, or by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the great King. 36 Nor shall you make an oath by your head, for you cannot make one hair white or black. 37 But let your statements be--‘Yes’ or ‘No’; anything beyond these is of Evil.”

38 “You have heard that it was said, ‘An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth.’ 39 But I say to you, do not resist/fight an evil person; but whoever slaps you on your right cheek,

turn the other to them also. 40 If anyone wants to sue you and take your shirt, let them have your coat also. 41 Whoever forces you to go one mile--go with them two miles. 42 Give to them who asks of you, and do Not turn away--from those truly in need who wants to borrow from you.

43 “You have heard that it was said, ‘You shall love your neighbor--and hate your enemy.’”

44 But I say to you--”Love your Enemies--and Pray for those who Persecute you--so that you may be children of your Father who is in Heaven; for God causes the Sun to rise and shine on the evil and the good persons, and he sends Rain on the righteous and the unrighteous persons.”

46 “For if you love those who love you--what Reward do you have? Do not even the tax collectors/sinners do the same? 47 If you greet only your brother, and sister what more are you doing than others? Do not even the Gentiles do the same?”

48 --”Therefore you are to be Perfect—just as your Heavenly Father is Perfect.”

CHAPTER 6

1 “Beware of practicing your righteousness before people to be noticed by them; otherwise you have--No Reward with your Father who is in Heaven.”

2 “So--when you Give to the Poor--do not sound a trumpet before you, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, so that they may be--honored by people. Truly I say to you, they have their reward in full. 3 But when you give to the Poor, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing, 4 so that your Giving will be in secret; and your Father who sees what is done in Secret--will Reward you openly.”

5 “When you Pray, you are not to be like the hypocrites; for they love to stand and pray in the synagogues and on the street corners so that they may be seen by people. Truly I say to you--they have their reward in full. 6 But you--when you Pray, go into your inner room, close your door and Pray to your Father who is in secret, and your Father who sees what is done in secret--will Reward you openly.”

7 “And when you are Praying--do Not use meaningless Repetitions--as the heathen do, for they suppose that they will be heard--for their many words. 8 So do Not be like them; for your Heavenly Father knows what You Need--Before--you Ask Him.

9 “Pray, then, in this way:

‘Our Father who is in Heaven,
Hallowed/Revered be your Name.

10 Your Kingdom come.

--Your Will be done,

On Earth--as it is in Heaven.

11 Give us this day our daily bread.

12 And Forgive us our Sins/debts, as we also--have Forgiven those that are our debtors/and have sinned against us..

13 And do not lead us into temptation/hard testing--but deliver us from evil.
For Yours is the Kingdom and the Power and the Glory forever. Amen.'

14 "For IF-you Forgive others for their sins/transgressions, your Heavenly Father will also--Forgive you."

15 "But IF--you do Not Forgive Others--then God will Not Forgive your Sins/Transgressions."

16 "Whenever you Fast--do not put on a gloomy face as the hypocrites do, for they neglect their appearance so that they will be noticed by people when they are fasting. Truly I say to you, they have their reward in full. 17 But you, when you Fast, anoint your head and wash your face 18 so that your fasting--will not be noticed by people, but by your Father who is in secret; and your Father who sees what is done in secret will Reward you openly."

19 --"Do Not--Store up/Hoard for Yourselves--Treasures on the Earth, where moth and rust destroy, and where thieves break in and steal."

20 --"But Store Up for Yourselves--Treasures in Heaven, where neither moth nor rust destroys, and where thieves do not break in or steal;

21 for where--Your Treasure is--there Your Heart will be also."

22 "The Eye is the lamp of the body; so then if your eye is Pure, your whole body will be full of Light. 23 But if your Eye is bad, your whole body will be full of Darkness. If then the light that is in you is darkness--how great is the darkness"

24 "No one can serve two masters; for either they will hate the one and love the other, or he will be devoted to one and despise the other,
--You cannot serve God and wealth/money/gold."

25 "For this reason I say to you--do Not be Worried about your Life--as to what you will eat or what you will drink; nor for your body, as to what you will put on.
Is not Life more than food, and--the Body more than clothing? "

26 Look at the birds of the air, that they do not sow, nor reap nor gather into barns, and yet your Heavenly Father--feeds them. Are you not worth much more than they? 27 And who of you by being Worried can add a single hour to their life?

28 And why are you worried about clothing? Observe how the lilies of the field grow; they do not toil nor do they spin, 29 yet I say to you that not even Solomon in all his

glory clothed himself like one of these. 30 But if God so clothes the grass of the field, which is alive today and tomorrow is thrown into the furnace, will He not much more clothe you?--You of little Faith

31 Do Not Worry--saying, 'What will we eat?' or 'What will we drink?' or 'What will we wear for clothing?' 32 For the Gentiles eagerly seek all these things; --for your Heavenly Father knows--that you Need all these things.

33 "But Seek--First--God's Kingdom and His Righteousness,--and All these things will be added/given to you."

34 --"Do Not Worry about Tomorrow--for Tomorrow will care for itself--Each day has enough trouble/sin in it--for you to Overcome."

CHAPTER 7

1 "Do Not Judge so that you--will not be Judged."

2 "For in the way you Judge--you will be Judged; and by your standard of Mercy, it will be measured to you. 3 Why do you look at the Speck that is in your brother's or sister's eyes, but do Not Notice--the Log that is in your Own Eyes?"

4 Or how can you say to your brother or sister, 'Let me take the Speck out of your eyes,' and behold, the Log is in your own eyes? 5 You hypocrite, first take the Log out of your Own Eyes, and then you will see Clearly-- --to take the Speck out of your brother's or sister's eyes.

6 "Do not give what is Holy to evil people, and do not throw your pearls before swine/deceitful people, or they will trample them under their feet, and turn and tear you to pieces.

7 --Ask--and it will be Given to you;

--Seek--and you Will Find;

--Knock--and it will be Opened to you.

8 For everyone who keeps Asking--Receives, and whoever keeps Seeking-- Finds, and to the person who keeps Knocking--it will be Opened.

9 What parent is there among you who, when their child asks for a loaf of bread--will give them a stone? 10 Or if they ask for a fish, will give them a snake,?

11 "If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, --how Much More will your Father who is in Heaven--give Gifts--and Good Things to his Children who Ask him"

12 "In everything, therefore--Treat People the Same Way--you want them to treat you,

--for this is the entire spirit of the Law.”

13 --Enter through--the Narrow Gate/that leads to Heaven--

for on the earth—the Gate is Wide and the Way is Broad that leads to Destruction/hell--and there are Many/most peoples--who enter through it.

14 For the Heavenly Gate has a tight opening to get through
and the way/Path is Narrow--that leads to Everlasting Life/with God,
--and there are Few/hardly anyone--who Finds it.

15 “Beware of the false prophets--who come to you in sheep’s clothing, but inwardly are ravenous wolves. 16 You will know them--by their Fruits. Grapes are not gathered from thorn bushes nor figs from thistles, are they? 17 So every good tree--bears good fruit, but the bad tree bears--bad fruit. 18 A good tree cannot--produce bad fruit, nor can a bad tree--produce good fruit.

19 --Every tree that does Not bear good Fruit is cut down--and thrown into the everlasting fire/hell.

20 So then--you will know good people and phonies/bad people--by their fruits/actions.

21 “Not everyone who says to Me, ‘Lord, Lord’--will enter the Kingdom of Heaven,
--but Whoever Does the Will of My Father who is in Heaven
--will Enter the Kingdom Of God.

22 Many will say to Me on that Judgment Day, ‘Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name cast out demons, and in Your name perform many miracles?’ 23 And then I will declare to them, ‘I never Knew You/Intimately;
-- depart from Me-- you who practice lawlessness/sinning.’

24 “Therefore everyone who hears these Words of Mine and Does them, may be compared to a Wise Person who built their house on a rock/concrete. 25 And the rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and yet it did not fall, for it had been founded on a rock/solid foundation.

26 Everyone who hears these Words of Mine--and does Not Act on them--will be like a Foolish Person who built their house on the sand. 27 The rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and it fell—and great was its fall/ruin.”

28 When Jesus had finished these words, the crowds were amazed at His teaching; 29 for He was teaching them--as one having Authority, and not as their scribes.

CHAPTER 8

1 When Jesus came down from the mountain, large crowds followed Him. 2 And a leper came to Him and bowed down before Him, and said,

--“Lord, if You are Willing--You can make me clean/Healed completely.”

3 Jesus stretched out His hand and--touched him, saying, --“I am Willing/I want you Healed;--be cleansed/Healed completely.” --And immediately his leprosy was cleansed/Healed.

4 And Jesus said to him, “See that you tell no one; but go, show yourself to the priest and present the offering that Moses commanded, as a testimony to them.”

5 And when Jesus entered Capernaum, a centurion came to Him, imploring Him, 6 and saying, “Lord, my servant is--lying Paralyzed--at home, fearfully tormented.”

7 --Jesus said to him--“I will come and Heal him--” 8 But the centurion said, “Lord, I am not worthy for You to come under my roof, but just say the Word, and my servant--Will Be Healed.

9 For I also am a man under authority, with soldiers under me; and I say to this one, ‘Go’ and he goes, and to another, ‘Come’ and he comes, and to my slave, ‘Do this’ and he does it.”

10 Now when Jesus heard this, He marveled--and said to those who were following, “Truly I say to you--I have not found--such Great Faith--with anyone in Israel.”

11 “I say to you that many will come from east and west, and recline at the table with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob in the Kingdom of Heaven; 12 but the children of the Kingdom will be cast out into the Outer Darkness; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.” 13 And Jesus said to the centurion,

“Go--it shall be done for you--as You Have Believed.

And the Paralyzed servant--was Healed--that very moment.

14 When Jesus came into Peter’s home, He saw his mother-in-law lying Sick in bed with a fever. 15 He touched her hand, and the Fever left her; and she got up and waited on Him.

16 When evening came, they brought to Him many who were demon-possessed; and Jesus cast out the spirits with a word,

---and Jesus Healed All--who had Illnesses, Sicknesses, Paralysis

17 This was to fulfill what was spoken through Isaiah the prophet:

--“Jesus Christ took/carried our infirmities/sicknesses and carried/took our diseases.”

18 Now when Jesus saw a crowd around Him, He gave orders to depart to the other side of the sea. 19 Then a scribe came and said to Him, “Teacher, I will follow You wherever You go.” 20 Jesus said to him, “The foxes have holes and the birds of the air have nests, but the Son of Man has nowhere--to lay His head.” 21 Another of the disciples said to Him, “Lord, permit me first to go and bury my father.” 22 But Jesus said to him, “Follow Me, and allow the dead to bury their own dead.”

23 When He got into the boat, His Disciples followed Him. 24 And behold, there arose a --Great Storm on the sea, so that the boat was being covered--with the waves; but Jesus Himself was Asleep. 25 And they came to Him and frantically woke Him, saying, “Save us, Lord; we are perishing” 26 He said to them--“Why are you Afraid, you men of little Faith?”

Then Jesus got up and Rebuked/Commanded the winds and the sea--and it became perfectly calm. 27 The men were amazed, and said, “What kind of a man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey Him?”

28 When He came to the other side into the country of the Gadarenes, two men who were demon-possessed met Him as they were coming out of the tombs. They were so extremely violent that no one could pass by that way. 29 And they cried out, saying, “What business do we have with each other, Son of God? Have You come here to torment us before the judgment day time?” 30 Now there was a herd of many swine feeding at a distance from them.

31 The demons began to entreat Him, saying, “If You are going to cast us out, send us into the herd of swine.” 32 And He said to them, “Go” And they came out and went into the swine, and the whole herd rushed down the steep bank into the sea and perished in the waters. 33 The herdsmen ran away, and went to the city and reported everything, including what had happened to the two demon-possessed men/and the herd of pigs/swine. 34 And behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus; and when they saw Him, they implored Him to leave their region.

CHAPTER 9

1 Getting into a boat, Jesus crossed over the sea and came to His own city.
2 And they brought to Him a Quadriplegic lying on a bed. Seeing--Their Faith--Jesus said to the Quadriplegic, “Take courage--your Sins are Forgiven 3 And some of the scribes said to themselves, “This fellow blasphemes.” 4 And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, “Why are you thinking Evil in your hearts? 5 Which is easier, to say, ‘Your Sins are Forgiven,’ or to say, ‘Get Up--and Walk’? 6 But so that you may know that the Son of Man has authority on earth to Forgive Sins”—then Jesus said to the Quadriplegic

--"Get Up--pick up your bed and go home."--And the Quadriplegic--Got Up/Healed and Forgiven and went home.

8 But when the crowds saw this, they were awestruck, and glorified God, who had given such authority to men.

9 As Jesus went on from there, He saw a man called Matthew, sitting in the tax collector's booth; and He said to him, "Follow Me"--And he got up and followed Him.

10 Then it happened that as Jesus was reclining at the table in the house, behold, many tax collectors and sinners came and were dining with Jesus and His disciples. 11 When the Pharisees saw this, they said to His disciples, "Why is your Teacher eating with the tax collectors and sinners?"

12 But when Jesus heard this, He said, "It is not those who are healthy who need a physician, but those who are sick. 13 But go and learn what this means: 'I desire Compassion, and not sacrifice,' for I did not come to call the righteous, but sinners to Repentance."

14 Then the disciples of John came to Him, asking, "Why do we and the Pharisees fast, but Your disciples do not Fast?" 15 And Jesus said to them, "The children/friends of the bridegroom cannot mourn as long as the bridegroom is with them, can they? But the days will come when the bridegroom is taken away from them, and then they will fast. 16 But no one puts a patch of unshrunk cloth on an old garment; for the patch pulls away from the garment, and a worse tear results.

17 Nor do people put new wine into old wineskins; otherwise the wineskins burst, and the wine pours out and the wineskins are ruined; but they put new wine into fresh wineskins, and both are preserved."

18 While He was saying these things to them, a synagogue official came and bowed down before Him, and said, "My daughter has just died; but come and lay Your hand on her, and she will live." 19 Jesus got up and began to follow him, and so did His disciples.

20 And a woman who had been suffering from a blood hemorrhage for twelve years, came up behind Him and touched the fringe of his cloak; 21 for she was saying to herself, "If I only Touch His garment--I will get Healed."

22 But Jesus turning and seeing her said, "Daughter, take courage; Your Faith in me has made you Healed." At once the woman was made completely Healed.

23 When Jesus came into the official's house, and saw the flute-players and the crowd in noisy disorder, 24 He said, "Leave; for the girl has Not died, but is asleep." And --they began Laughing at Him.

25 But when the crowd had been sent out, He entered and took her by the hand, and the girl got up Healed. 26 This news spread throughout all that land.

27 As Jesus went on from there, two blind men followed Him, crying out, "Have mercy on us, Son of David" 28 When He entered the house, the blind men came up to Him, and Jesus said to them, "Do you Believe that I am able to Heal you of your Blindness?" They said to Him, "Yes, Lord."

29 Then He touched their eyes, saying--
--"It Shall be Done to you According to Your Faith." --And their Eyes were Opened.
And Jesus sternly warned them: "See that no one knows about this" 31 But they went out and spread the news about Him throughout all that land.

32 As they were going out, a mute, demon-possessed man was brought to Him. 33 After --the demon was cast out--the mute man spoke; and the crowds were amazed, and were saying, "Nothing like this has ever been seen in Israel." 34 But the Pharisees were saying, "He casts out the demons by the ruler of the demons."

35 Jesus was going through all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues and proclaiming the Gospel of the Kingdom of God,
--and Healing Every Kind of Disease and Every Kind of Sickness--

36 Seeing the people, He felt Compassion for them, because they were distressed and dispirited like sheep without a shepherd. 37 Then He said to His disciples, "The Harvest is great/plentiful--but the Workers are few. 38 Therefore beg/ask the Lord of the harvest --to send out workers--into His harvest."

CHAPTER 10

1 Jesus summoned His twelve Disciples and gave them
--Authority over unclean spirits/demons--to Cast Them Out,
and to Heal--Every Kind of Diseases and Every Kind of Sicknesses.

2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these: The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; and James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother; 3 Philip and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the tax collector; James the son of Alphaeus, and Thaddaeus; 4 Simon the Zealot, and Judas Iscariot, the one who betrayed Him.

5 These twelve Jesus sent out after instructing them: "Do not go in the way of the Gentiles, and do not enter any city of the Samaritans; 6 but rather go to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."

7 And as you go, Preach, saying--‘The Kingdom of Heaven is at hand.’-- Heal the Sick, --raise the dead, cleanse the lepers--Cast out demons.

Freely you received--Freely Give. 9 Do not acquire currency, gold, silver, or copper for your money belts, 10 or a bag for your journey, or even two coats, or sandals, or a staff; for the worker is worthy of their support.

11 And whatever city or village you enter, inquire who is worthy in it, and stay at their house until you leave that city. 12 As you enter the house, give it your greeting. 13 If the house is worthy, give it your blessing of peace. But if it is not worthy, take back your blessing of peace. 14 Whoever does not receive you, nor heed your words, as you go out of that house or that city, shake the dust off your feet. 15 Truly I say to you, it will be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah in the Day of Judgment--than for that city.

16 “Behold, I send you out as sheep--in the midst of wolves; so be Wise as serpents--and Innocent as doves.”

17 But beware of certain evil people, for they will hand you over to the courts and scourge/whip/beat you in their synagogues; 18 and you will even be brought before governors and kings for My sake, as a testimony to them and to the Gentiles. 19 But when they hand you over, do Not Worry about how or what you are to say; for it will be given you in that hour what you are to say. 20 For it is not you who speak, but it is the Spirit of your Father who speaks in you.

21 Brother will betray brother to death, and a father his child; and children will rise up against parents and cause them to be put to death.

22 You will be Hated by all peoples--because of My Name, but it is --the person/saint who Endures to the End of their Life on earth--who will be Saved.

23 But whenever they Persecute you in one city, flee to the next; for truly I say to you, you will not finish going through the cities of Israel until the Son of Man comes.

24 “A disciple is not above his teacher, nor a slave above his master. 25 It is enough for the disciple that he become like his teacher, and the slave like his master. If they have called the head of the house Beelzebul, how much more will they malign the members of his household”

26 Therefore do Not Fear them, for there is nothing concealed that will not be revealed, or hidden that will not be known. 27 What I tell you in the darkness, speak in the light; and what you hear whispered in your ear, proclaim upon the housetops.

28 Do Not Fear--those who can kill the body but--are unable to kill the soul;

but rather--Fear God Almighty--who is able to kill the body and
--has the Power to cast the Soul into Hell.

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a few pennies? And yet not one of them will fall to the ground and die apart from your Heavenly Father.

30 But the very--Hairs of your Head--are all numbered.

31 So do Not Fear; you are more valuable than many sparrows.

32 “Therefore-- Whoever Confesses Me before people--I will also Confess them before
My Father who is in Heaven.

33 But--Whoever Denies Me before people--I will also Deny them--before My Father who is in Heaven.

34 Do not think that I came to bring peace on the earth; I did Not come to bring peace, but a sword. 35 For I came to set a man against his father, and a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; 36 and a person’s enemies will be the members of their household.

37 Whoever Loves father or mother more than Me is--Not worthy of Me;
and whoever Loves son or daughter more than Me is--Not worthy of Me.

38 And whoever does Not take--Their Cross--and Follow after Me is Not worthy of Me. 39 Whoever has found their life will lose it, and
--whoever has Lost Their Life for My Sake and the Gospel's--will find/gain it.

40 Whoever receives you receives Me, and whoever receives Me receives God who sent Me.

41 Whoever receives a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet’s reward; and whoever receives a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man’s reward. 42 And whoever in the name of a disciple gives to one of these little ones--even a cup of cold water to drink
--truly I say to you-- they shall Not lose--Their Reward.

CHAPTER 11

1 When Jesus had finished giving instructions to His twelve disciples, He departed from there to teach and preach in their cities.

2 Now when John, while imprisoned, heard of the works of Christ, he sent word by his disciples 3 and said to Him, “Are You the Expected One/Messiah, or shall we look for someone else?” 4 Jesus answered and said to them, “Go and report to John what you

hear and see: 5 the blind receive sight and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the Gospel preached to them. 6 And blessed is whoever is--Not Ashamed of Me.”

7 As these men were going away, Jesus began to speak to the crowds about John, “What did you go out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken by the wind? 8 But what did you go out to see? A man dressed in soft/expensive clothing? Those who wear soft/expensive clothing are in kings’ palaces. 9 But what did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I tell you, and one who is more than a prophet. 10 This is the one about whom it is written,
‘Behold, I send My messenger ahead of You,
Who will prepare Your way before You.’

11 Truly I say to you, among those born of women there has not arisen anyone greater than John the Baptist Yet the one who is least in the Kingdom of Heaven is greater than he. 12 From the days of John the Baptist until now the Kingdom of Heaven suffers Violence/people pressing into the Kingdom of God with Passion, and these kind of people take Heaven violently (by entering in by their strong Faith). 13 For all the prophets and the Law prophesied until John. 14 And if you are willing to accept it, John himself is Elijah who was to come. 15 Whoever has ears to hear, let them hear.

16 “But to what shall I compare This Generation? It is like children sitting in the market places, who call out to the other children, 17 and say, ‘We played the flute for you, and you did not dance; we sang a dirge, and you did not mourn.’ 18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, ‘He has a demon’

19 The Son of Man came—eating/foods and drinking/wine--and they say, ‘Behold, a gluttonous man and a drunkard, a friend of tax collectors and sinners’
--Yet Wisdom is vindicated by her deeds.”

20 Then Jesus began to Denounce the cities in which most of His miracles were done,
--Because they Did Not Repent of their Sins--

21 “Woe to you, Chorazin Woe to you, Bethsaida For if the Miracles/healings had occurred in Tyre and Sidon which occurred in you, they would have Repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. 22 Nevertheless I say to you, it will be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon in the Day of Judgment--than for you.

23 And you, Capernaum, will not be exalted to Heaven, will you? You will descend to Hades; for if the Miracles/healings had occurred in Sodom which occurred in you, it would have remained to this day. 24 Nevertheless I say to you that it will be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the Day of Judgment--than for you.”

25 At that time Jesus said, “I praise You, Father, Lord of Heaven and earth, that You have hidden these things from the wise and intelligent and have revealed them--to new

baby converts of mine. 26 Yes, Father, for this way was well-pleasing in Your sight. 27 All things have been handed over to Me by My Father; and no one knows the Son except the Father; nor does anyone know the Father except the Son, and anyone to whom the Son wills to reveal Him.

28 --“Come to Me, all you who are weary and heavy-laden, and--I will give you Rest.

29 Take My yoke/teachings upon you and learn from Me, for I am Gentle and Humble in heart, and you will find Rest--for your Souls. 30 For My yoke/teachings are easy and My burden is light.”

CHAPTER 12

1 At that time Jesus went through the grain fields on the Sabbath, and His disciples became hungry and began to pick the heads of grain and eat. 2 But when the Pharisees saw this, they said to Him, “Look, Your disciples do what is not lawful to do on a Sabbath.” 3 But He said to them, “Have you not read what David did when he became hungry, he and his companions, 4 how he entered the house of God, and they ate the consecrated bread, which was not lawful for him to eat nor for those with him, but for the priests alone?”

5 Or have you not read in the Law, that on the Sabbath the priests in the temple break the Sabbath and are innocent? 6 But I say to you that something greater than the temple is here. 7 But if you had known what this means, ‘I desire Compassion, and not an animal sacrifice,’ you would not have condemned the innocent.

8 For the Son of Man is Lord of the Sabbath.

9 Departing from there, He went into their synagogue. 10 And a man was there whose hand was withered. And they questioned Jesus, asking, “Is it lawful to Heal on the Sabbath?”--so that they might accuse Him. 11 And He said to them, “What man is there among you who has a sheep, and if it falls into a pit on the Sabbath, will he not take hold of it and lift it out? 12 How much more valuable then is a man than a sheep So then, it is lawful to do good on the Sabbath.”

13 Then Jesus said to the man,

“Stretch out your withered damaged Hand.”_He stretched it out, and
--it was Restored to Normal--just like his other healthy hand.

14 But the Pharisees went out and conspired against Him, as to how they might destroy Him.

15 But Jesus, aware of this, withdrew from there. Many followed Him, and
--Jesus Healed them All,--

16 and warned them not to tell who He was. 17 This was to fulfill what was spoken

through Isaiah the prophet:

18 “Behold, My Servant whom I have chosen;
My Beloved in whom My soul is Well-Pleased;
I will put My Spirit upon Him,
And He shall proclaim justice to the Gentiles.

19 He will not quarrel, nor cry out;
Nor will anyone hear His voice in the streets.

20 A battered reed He will not break off,
And a smoldering wick He will not put out,
Until He leads justice to victory.

21 And in His Name the Gentiles will hope.”

22 Then a demon-possessed man who--was Blind and Mute--was brought to Jesus, and
--Jesus Healed him--so that the mute man--spoke and saw.

23 All the crowds were amazed, and were saying, “This man cannot be the Son of David, can he?” 24 But when the Pharisees heard this, they said, “This man casts out demons only by Beelzebul the ruler of the demons.”

25 And knowing their thoughts Jesus said to them, “Any Kingdom divided against itself is laid waste; and any city or house divided against itself will not stand. 26 If satan casts out satan, he is divided against himself; how then will his Kingdom stand?”

27 If I by Beelzebul cast out demons, by whom do your sons cast them out? For this reason they will be your judges. 28 But if I Cast out demons by the Spirit of God, then the Kingdom of God has come upon you. 29 Or how can anyone enter the strong man’s house and carry off his property, unless he first binds the strong man? And then he will plunder his house.

30 Whoever is Not with Me--is Against Me; and whoever does Not Gather Souls with Me for the Kingdom of God--scatters/the souls.

31 Therefore I say to you, any sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven people, but blasphemy against the Holy Spirit--shall Not be forgiven. 32 Whoever speaks a word against the Son of Man, it shall be forgiven them; but whoever speaks against the Holy Spirit, it shall Not be forgiven them, either in this age or in the age to come.

33 Either make the tree good and its fruit good, or make the tree bad and its fruit bad; for the tree is known--by its fruit.

34 You brood of vipers/snakes, how can you, being evil, speak what is good?

35 The Righteous person brings out of their heart's what is good; and the evil person

brings out of their evil heart's what is evil.

36 But I tell you that every careless/idle/worthless Words --that people speak, they shall give an accounting for it--in the Day of Judgment.

37 “For by Your Words--you will be Justified--
--and by Your Words--you will be Condemned.”

38 Then some of the scribes and Pharisees said to Him, “Teacher, we want to see a sign from You.” 39 But He answered and said to them, “An evil and adulterous generation seeks for a sign; and yet no sign will be given to it--but the Sign of Jonah the prophet; 40 for just as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the whale, so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart/belly of the earth.

41 The people of Nineveh will stand up with this generation at the Final Judgment, and will condemn it--because they Repented--at the preaching of Jonah; and behold, somebody greater than Jonah is here.

42 The Queen of the South will rise up with this generation at the Final Judgment and will condemn it, because she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold--someone greater than Solomon is here.

43 Now when the unclean spirit goes out of a person, it passes through dry places seeking rest, and does not find it. 44 Then it says, ‘I will return to the body from which I came’; and when it comes, it finds it unoccupied, swept, and put in order. 45 Then it goes and takes along with it seven other spirits more wicked than itself, and they go in and live there; and the last state of that person--becomes worse than the first.

46 While He was still speaking to the crowds, behold, His mother and brothers were standing outside, seeking to speak to Him. 47 Someone said to Him, “Behold, Your mother and Your brothers are standing outside seeking to speak to You.” 48 But Jesus answered the one who was telling Him and said,

--“Who is My mother and who are My brothers?” 49 --And stretching out His hand--toward His Disciples--He said, “Behold My mother and My brothers.”

50 For whoever Does the Will of My Father who is in Heaven--they are my Everlasting Family (My brother and sister and mother).

CHAPTER 13

1 That day Jesus went out of the house and was sitting by the sea. 2 And large crowds gathered to Him, so He got into a boat and sat down, and the whole crowd was standing on the beach.

3 And He spoke many things to them in Parables, saying--“Behold, the Sower went out to sow; 4 and as he sowed, some seeds fell beside the road, and the birds came and ate them up. 5 Others fell on the rocky places, where they did not have much soil; and immediately they sprang up, because they had no depth of soil.

6 But when the sun had risen, they were scorched; and because they had No Root, they withered away. 7 Others fell among the thorns, and the thorns came up and Choked them out. 8 And others fell on Good Soil and yielded a crop, some a hundredfold, some sixty, and some thirty. 9 Whoever has ears, let them hear.”

10 And the disciples came and said to Him, “Why do You speak to them in Parables?” 11 Jesus answered them, “To you it has been granted to know the mysteries of the Kingdom of Heaven, but to them it has not been granted. 12 For whoever has, to them--more shall be given--and they will have an abundance; but whoever does not have, even what they have shall be taken away from them. 13 Therefore I speak to them in parables; because while seeing they do not see, and while hearing they do not hear, nor do they understand.

14 In their case the prophecy of Isaiah is being fulfilled, which says,
‘You will keep on hearing, but will not understand;
You will keep on seeing, but will not perceive;
15 For the heart of this people has become dull,
With their ears they scarcely hear,
And they have closed their eyes,
Otherwise they would see with their eyes,
Hear with their ears,
And understand with their heart and return,
And I would Heal them.’

16 But blessed are your eyes, because they see; and your ears, because they hear. 17 For truly I say to you that many prophets and righteous people desired to see what you see, and did not see it, and to hear what you hear, and did not hear it.

18--Hear then the Parable/interpretation of the Sower--When anyone hears the Word of the Kingdom of God and does not understand it, the evil one/devil--
-- comes and snatches away what has been sown in their heart. This is the one on whom seed was sown beside the road.

20 --The one on whom seed was sown on the rocky places--this is the person who hears the Word and immediately receives it with joy--yet they have no firm Root in themselves--and when affliction or persecution arises because of the Word of God--immediately they fall away.

22 And the one on whom seed was sown among the thorns/weeds--
--this is the person who hears the Word, and the fears/worries of this world and the
deceitfulness of wealth/pride of life--Choke the Word--and it becomes Unfruitful.

23 And the ones on whom seed was sown on--the Good Soil--these are the persons who
hear the Word and Understand it--who indeed Bears Fruit--and brings forth, some 30
fold, some 60 fold, and some 100 fold.

24 Jesus presented another parable to them, saying, “The Kingdom of Heaven may be
compared to a man who sowed good seed in his field. 25 But while his servants were
sleeping, his enemy came and sowed Tares among the wheat, and went away. 26 But
when the wheat sprouted and bore grain, then the tares became evident also. 27 The
servants of the landowner came and said to him, ‘Sir, did you not sow good seed in your
field? How then does it have tares?’

28 And he said to them, ‘An enemy has done this’ The servants said to him, ‘Do you
want us, then, to go and gather them up?’ 29 But he said, ‘No; because--while you are
gathering up the tares, you may uproot the wheat with them. 30 Allow both to grow
together until the harvest/end of the world;

and in the time of the harvest/end of the world--I will say to the reapers/Angels, “First
gather up the Tares/evil people--and bind them in bundles--to Burn them up;
but gather the Saints/wheat--into my barn/Heaven.”

31 He presented another Parable to them, saying, “The Kingdom of Heaven is like a
Mustard Seed--which a man took and sowed in his field; 32 and this/mustard seed is
smaller than all other seeds, but when it is full grown, it is Larger than the garden plants
and becomes a tree, so that the birds of the air come and nest in its branches.”

33 He spoke another Parable to them, “The Kingdom of Heaven is like yeast/leaven,
which a woman took and hid in three pecks of flour until it was all leavened.”

34 All these things Jesus spoke to the crowds in parables, and He did not speak to them
without a parable. 35 This was to fulfill what was spoken through the prophet:

“I will open My mouth in parables;
I will utter things hidden--since the foundation of the world.”

36 Then He left the crowds and went into the house. And His disciples came to Him and
said, “Explain to us--The Parable of the Tares of the field.”

37 And Jesus said--“The person who sows the Good Seed--is the Son of Man,
38 and the Field--is the World; and as for the Good Seed,--these are the Saints of the
Kingdom--and the Tares are the evil people/Sinners;
39-- and the Enemy who sowed them--is the Devil,

--and the Harvest is the End of the age/World--and the Reapers are the Angels.

40 So just as the Tares are gathered up--and burned with Fire, so shall it be at the End of the Age/world. 41 The Son of Man will send forth His Angels--and they will gather out of His Kingdom--all those who commit lawlessness/sins and never Repented, 42 and will throw them--into Hell Fire; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth. 43 Then the Righteous/Saints--will shine forth as the Sun in the Kingdom of their Father. Whoever has ears, let them hear.

44 "The Kingdom of Heaven is--like a Treasure hidden in a Field--which a person found and hid again; and from joy over it they go --and sell All that they have--and Buy that Field.

45 "Again, the Kingdom of Heaven--is like a merchant seeking fine pearls, 46 and upon finding One Pearl of great value. They went and sold All that they had--and bought it.

47 "Again, the Kingdom of Heaven is like a dragnet cast into the sea, and gathering fish-- of every kind; 48 and when it was filled, they drew it up on the beach; and they sat down and gathered the good fish into containers, but the bad they threw/cast away.

49 So it will be at the End of the Age/world--the Angels will come forth and take out the wicked from among the righteous--and will throw them into the furnace of fire/Hell; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

51 "Have you understood all these things?" They said to Him, "Yes." 52 And Jesus said to them, "Therefore every scribe who has become a Disciple/follower of the Kingdom of Heaven is like a head of a household, who brings out of his treasure things new and old."

53 When Jesus had finished these parables, He departed from there. 54 He came to His hometown and began teaching them in their synagogue, so that they were astonished, and said, "Where did this man get this wisdom and these miraculous powers? 55 Is not this the carpenter's son? Is not His mother called Mary, and His brothers, James and Joseph and Simon and Judas?"

56 And His sisters, are they not all with us? Where then did this man get all these things?" 57 And they took Offense and didn't believe Him/Jesus. But Jesus said to them, "A Prophet is not without honor except in his hometown and in his own household." 58 And Jesus--Could Not--do many healings/miracles there--because of--Their Unbelief.

CHAPTER 14

1 At that time Herod the governor heard the news about Jesus, 2 and said to his servants,

“This is John the Baptist; he has risen from the dead, and that is why miraculous powers are at work in him.”

3 For when Herod had John arrested, he bound him and put him in prison because of Herodias, the wife of his brother Philip. 4 For John had been saying to him, “It is not lawful for you to have her.” 5 Although Herod wanted to put him to death, he feared the crowd, because they regarded John as a prophet.

6 But when Herod’s birthday came, the daughter of Herodias danced before them and pleased Herod, 7 so much that he promised with an oath to give her whatever she asked. 8 Having been prompted by her mother, she said, “Give me here on a platter the head of John the Baptist.” 9 Although he was grieved, the king commanded it to be given because of his oaths, and because of his dinner guests.

10 He sent and--had John beheaded--in the prison. 11 And his head was brought on a platter and given to the girl, and she brought it to her mother. 12 His disciples came and took away the body and buried it; and they went and reported to Jesus.

13 Now when Jesus heard about John, He withdrew from there in a boat to a secluded place by Himself; and when the people heard of this, they followed Him on foot from the cities. 14 When Jesus went ashore, He saw a large crowd, and--felt Compassion for them and --Healed the people who were sick, had diseases, or were paralyzed.

15 When it was evening, the disciples came to Him and said, “This place is desolate and the hour is already late; so send the crowds away, that they may go into the villages and buy food for themselves.” 16 But Jesus said to them, “They do not need to go away; you give them something to eat” 17 They said to Him, “We have here only five loaves and two fish.” 18 And He said, “Bring them here to Me.”

19 Ordering the people to sit down on the grass, He took the five loaves and the two fish, and looking up toward Heaven, He blessed the food, and breaking the loaves He gave them to the disciples, and the disciples gave them to the crowds, 20 and they all ate--and were satisfied. They picked up what was left over of the broken pieces, twelve full baskets. 21 There were about five thousand men who ate--besides women and children.

22 Immediately He made the disciples get into the boat and go ahead of Him to the other side, while He sent the crowds away. 23 After He had sent the crowds away, He went up on the mountain by Himself to Pray; and when it was evening, He was there alone. 24 But the boat was already a long distance from the land, battered by the waves; for the wind was contrary. 25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus came to them, walking on the sea.

26 When the disciples saw Him walking on the sea, they were terrified, and said, "It is a ghost" And they cried out in Fear. 27 But immediately Jesus spoke to them, saying--"Take Courage, it is I; do Not Be Afraid."

28 Peter said to Him, "Lord, if it is You, command me to come to You on the water." 29 And He said, "Come" And Peter got out of the boat--
--and Walked on the Water and came toward Jesus. 30 But seeing/feeling the strong wind/large waves--he became frightened, and beginning to sink, he cried out, "Lord, save me"

31 Immediately Jesus stretched out His hand and took hold of him, and said to him--"You of little Faith--why did you Doubt?" 32 When they got into the boat, the wind stopped. 33 And those who were in the boat worshiped Him, saying, "You are certainly the Son of God"

34 When they had crossed over, they came to land at Gennesaret. 35 And when the men of that place recognized Him, they sent word into all that surrounding district and brought to Jesus All who were Sick-- and they implored Him that
they might just touch the fringe of His cloak--and as many as Touched It --were
cured/Healed.

CHAPTER 15

1 Then some Pharisees and scribes came to Jesus from Jerusalem and said, 2 "Why do your disciples break the tradition of the elders? For they do not wash their hands when they eat bread." 3 And He answered and said to them, "Why do you yourselves transgress the commandment of God for the sake of your tradition? 4 For God said, 'Honor your father and mother,' and, 'Whoever speaks evil of father or mother is to be put to death.'

5 But you say, 'Whoever says to his father or mother--I am a gift from God to help you,' does Not have to honor his father or his mother.' And by this you have invalidated the Word of God for the sake of your tradition.

7 You hypocrites, rightly did Isaiah prophesy of you:
8 'This people honors Me with their lips,
But their Heart--is far away from Me.
9 But in vain do they worship Me,
Teaching as doctrines the precepts of evil people/religions.

10 After Jesus called the crowd to Him, He said to them, "Hear and understand. 11 It is Not what enters into the mouth (foods, drinks) that defiles the person, but what proceeds/speaks from the Heart and then comes out of the mouth, this defiles the

person.”

12 Then the disciples came and said to Him, “Do You know that the Pharisees were offended when they heard this statement?” 13 But He answered and said, “Every plant which My Heavenly Father did not plant--shall be uprooted. 14 Let them alone; they are blind guides of the blind. And if a blind person guides a blind person--both will fall into a pit/ditch.”

15 Peter said to Him, “Explain the Parable to us.” 16 Jesus said, “Are you still lacking in understanding also? 17 Do you not understand that everything that goes into the mouth passes into the stomach, and is eliminated? 18 But the things that proceed out of the mouth come from the heart, and those defile the person.

19 For out of a person's Heart come--evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, sexual sins, thefts, false witness, slanders. 20 These are the things which defile/make sinful the person; but to eat with unwashed hands does not defile the person.

21 Jesus went away from there, and withdrew into the district of Tyre and Sidon. 22 And a Canaanite woman from that region came out and began to cry out, saying, “Have mercy on me, Lord, Son of David; my daughter is cruelly demon-possessed.” 23 But He did not answer her a word. And His disciples came and implored Him, saying, “Send her away, because she keeps shouting at us.” 24 But He answered and said, “I was sent only to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.” 25 But she came and began to bow down before Him, saying, “Lord, help me”

26 And He answered and said, “It is not good to take the children’s bread and throw it to the dogs.” 27 But she said, “Yes, Lord; but even the dogs feed on the crumbs which fall from their masters’ table.” 28 Then Jesus said to her, “O woman, --Your Faith is Great--it shall be done for you as you want/desire--And her daughter was Healed at once.

29 Departing from there, Jesus went along by the Sea of Galilee, and having gone up on the mountain, He was sitting there. 30 And large crowds came to Him--bringing with them those who were lame, crippled, sick, blind, mute, and many others, and they laid them down at His feet--and--Jesus Healed them--

So the crowd marveled as they saw the mute speaking--the crippled restored, and the lame/paralyzed--walking, and the blind--seeing; and they glorified the God of Israel.

32 And Jesus called His disciples to Him, and said, “I feel Compassion for the people, because they have remained with Me now three days and have nothing to eat; and I do not want to send them away hungry, for they might faint on the way.”

33 The disciples said to Him, “Where would we get so many loaves in this desolate place to satisfy such a large crowd?” 34 And Jesus said to them, “How many loaves do you have?” And they said, “Seven, and a few small fishes.” 35 And He directed the people to sit down on the ground; 36 and He took the seven loaves and the fishes; and giving thanks, He broke them and started giving them to the disciples, and the disciples gave them to the people.

37 And they all ate and were satisfied, and they picked up what was left over of the broken pieces, seven large baskets full. 38 And those who ate were four thousand men, besides women and children.

39 And sending away the crowds, Jesus got into the boat and came to the region of Magadan.

CHAPTER 16

1 The Pharisees and Sadducees came up, and Testing Jesus, they asked Him to show them a Sign from Heaven. 2 But He replied to them, “When it is evening, you say, ‘It will be fair weather, for the sky is red.’ 3 And in the morning, ‘There will be a storm today, for the sky is red and threatening.’ You know how to discern the appearance of the sky, but you cannot discern the signs of the times? 4 An evil and adulterous generation seeks after a sign; and a sign will not be given it, except the sign of the prophet Jonah.” And He left them and went away.

5 And the disciples came to the other side of the sea, but they had forgotten to bring any bread. 6 And Jesus said to them, “Watch out and beware of the Leaven/yeast/their doctrines of the Pharisees and Sadducees.” 7 They began to discuss this among themselves, saying, “He said that because we did not bring any bread.” 8 But Jesus, aware of this, said, “You men of Little Faith, why do you discuss among yourselves that you have no bread?

9 Do you not yet understand or remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets full you picked up? 10 Or the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many large baskets full you picked up? 11 How is it that you do not understand that I did not speak to you concerning bread? But beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees.” 12 Then they Understood that He did not say to beware of the leaven of bread, but of--the Teachings--of the Pharisees and Sadducees.

13 Now when Jesus came into the district of Caesarea Philippi, He was asking His disciples, “Who do people say that the Son of Man is?” 14 And they said, “Some say John the Baptist; and others, Elijah; but still others, Jeremiah, or one of the prophets.” 15 He said to them--“But who do You say that I am?”-- 16 Peter answered, “You are the Christ, the Son of the living God.” 17 And Jesus said to

him, “Blessed are you, Peter--because flesh and blood did not reveal this to you, but My Father who is in Heaven.

18 I also say to you that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church; and the gates of Hades will not overpower it. 19 I will give you the Keys of the Kingdom of Heaven; and whatever you Bind on earth in My Name--shall be bound in Heaven, and whatever you Loose on earth in My Name--shall be loosed in Heaven.

20 Then He warned the disciples that they should tell no one that He was the Christ.

21 From that time Jesus began to show His disciples that He must go to Jerusalem, and Suffer many things from the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be murdered, and be raised up on the third day. 22 Peter took Him aside and began to Rebuke Jesus, saying, “God forbid it, Lord This shall never happen to You.” 23 But He turned and said to Peter, “Get behind Me, satan You are a stumbling block to Me; for you are not setting your Mind on God’s interests, but man’s/evil worldly thinking.”

24 Then Jesus said to His disciples--If anyone wants to come/follow after Me, they --must Deny Themselves, and take up--Their Cross--and Follow Me. 25 For whoever wants/tries to save their sinful life--will lose it; but whoever loses their sinful life for My sake--will find it.

26 For what will it profit/help/ a person if they gain the whole world--and forfeit/lose their Soul? Or what will a person give--in exchange for their Soul?

27 For the Son of Man is going to come in the glory of His Father with His Angels, and will then pay every person--according to their Works/deeds.

28 “Truly I say to you, there are some of those who are standing here who will not taste death until they see the Son of Man coming in His Kingdom.”

CHAPTER 17

1 Six days later Jesus took with Him Peter and James and John his brother, and led them up on a high mountain by themselves. 2 And He was Transfigured before them;

--and his Face--shined like the Sun, and His garments became as white as Pure Light. 3 And behold, Moses and Elijah appeared to them, talking with Him. 4 Peter said to Jesus, “Lord, it is good for us to be here; if You wish, I will make three tabernacles here, one for You, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah.”

5 While he was still speaking, a bright cloud overshadowed them, and behold, God's Voice--came out of the cloud and said, “This is My beloved Son, with whom I am Well-Pleased--Listen to Him”

6 When the disciples heard this, they fell face down to the ground and were terrified. 7 And Jesus came to them and touched them and said, "Get up, and do Not be Afraid." 8 And lifting up their eyes, they saw no one except Jesus Himself alone.

9 As they were coming down from the mountain, Jesus commanded them, saying, "Tell the Vision to no one until the Son of Man has risen from the dead." 10 And His disciples asked Him, "Why then do the scribes say that Elijah must come first?" 11 And He answered and said, "Elijah is coming and will restore all things; 12 but I say to you that Elijah already came, and they did not recognize him, but did to him whatever they wanted. So also the Son of Man is going to Suffer at their hands." 13 Then the disciples understood that He had spoken to them about--John the Baptist.

14 When they came to the crowd, a man came up to Jesus, falling on his knees before Him and saying, 15 "Lord, have mercy on my son, for he is a lunatic and is very ill; for he often falls into the fire and often into the water. 16 I brought him to Your disciples, and they could not Heal/cure him." 17 And Jesus answered and said, "You unbelieving and perverted generation, how long shall I be with you? How long shall I put up with you? Bring him here to Me." 18 And Jesus Rebuked/commanded the demon and it came out of him, and the boy was healed/delivered at once.

19 Then the disciples came to Jesus privately and said, "Why could we Not send the demon out?" 20 He said to them, "Because of the littleness/smallness of Your Faith; for truly I say to you, IF--you have Faith the size of a mustard seed, you will say to this mountain, 'Move from here to the sea,' and it shall remove; and nothing will be impossible to you. 21 But this kind/of demon possession does not go out except by prayer and fasting."

22 And while they were gathering together in Galilee, Jesus said to them, "The Son of Man is going to be delivered into the hands of men; 23 and they will murder Him, and He will be Raised on the third day." And they were deeply grieved.

24 When they came to Capernaum, those who collected the city's taxes came to Peter and said, "Does your teacher not pay taxes?" 25 He said, "Yes." And when he came into the house, Jesus spoke to him first, saying, "What do you think, Simon? From whom do the kings of the earth collect customs or poll-taxes, from their own sons or from strangers?"

26 When Peter said, "From strangers," Jesus said to him, "Then the sons are exempt. 27 However, so that we do Not Offend Them--go to the sea and throw in a hook, and take the--First Fish that comes up; and when you open its mouth, you will find a shekel. Take that and give it to them for you and Me."

CHAPTER 18

1 At that time the Disciples came to Jesus and said, “Who then is Greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven?” 2 And He called a Child to Himself and set him before them, 3 and said, “Truly I say to you--Unless you Repent--and Humble Yourself--and become like children/a little child, you will--Not Enter the Kingdom of Heaven. 4 Whoever then--Humbles Themselves--as this little Child--
--they are the Greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven.

5 And whoever receives one such child in My name receives Me; 6 but whoever causes one of these little ones who Believe in Me to stumble/do sinning--it would be better for them to have a heavy millstone hung around their neck, and to be drowned in the depth of the sea.

7 Woe to the world because of its sinful stumbling blocks/plans For it is inevitable that evil stumbling blocks come; but woe to that person--through whom the stumbling block/sins comes

8 If your hand or your foot causes you to stumble, cut it off and throw it from you; it is better for you to enter life crippled or lame, than to have two hands or two feet and be cast into the Eternal Fires of Hell. 9 If your eye causes you to stumble, pluck it out and throw it from you. It is better for you to enter life with one eye, than to have two eyes and be cast into the Fires of Hell.

10 “See that you do not despise one of these little ones/children, for I say to you that their Angels in Heaven continually see the face of My Father who is in Heaven. 11 For the Son of Man has come to Save that which was lost.

12 “What do you think? If a man has a hundred sheep, and one of them has gone astray, does he Not Leave the ninety-nine on the mountains and--go and search for the one that is straying? 13 If it turns out that he finds it, truly I say to you, he rejoices over it more than over the ninety-nine which have not gone astray. 14 So it is Not the Will of your Father who is in Heaven that one of these little ones/children of God perish.

15 If your brother or sister sins, go and show them their fault in Private; if they listen to you, you have won your brother, or sister back. 16 But if they do Not Listen to you, take one or two more believers with you, so that by the mouth of two or three witnesses every fact/word--may be confirmed. 17 If they refuses to listen to them, tell it to the church; and if they refuse to listen even to the church, let them be to you as an unbeliever.

18 Truly I say to you, whatever you bind on earth shall be bound in Heaven; and whatever you loose on earth shall be loosed in Heaven.

19 “Again I say to you, that if two of you agree on earth about anything that they may ask/according to God's approval/His will-- it shall be done for them by My Father who is in Heaven. 20 For where two or three have gathered together in My Name--I am there in their midst.”

21 Then Peter came and said to Him, “Lord, how often shall my brother, or sister Sin against me and I Forgive them? Up to seven times?” 22 Jesus said to him, “I do not say to you, up to seven times--but up to seventy times seven.”

23 For this reason the Kingdom of Heaven may be compared to a King who wanted to settle accounts with his servants. 24 When he had begun to settle them, one who owed him millions of dollars was brought to him. 25 But since he did not have the means to repay, his lord commanded him to be sold, along with his wife and children and all that he had, and repayment to be made.

26 So the servant fell to the ground and prostrated himself before him, saying, ‘Have patience with me and I will repay you everything.’ 27 And the lord of that servant felt Compassion and released him

--and Forgave him the whole debt.

28 But that servant went out and found one of his fellow servants who owed him a hundred dollars--and he seized him and began to choke him, saying, ‘Pay back what you owe’ 29 So his fellow servant fell to the ground and began to plead with him, saying, ‘Have Patience with me and I will repay you back everything I owe you.’ 30 But he was unwilling and went and threw him--in prison until he should pay back what was owed. 31 So when his fellow servants saw what had happened, they were deeply grieved and came and reported to their lord all that had happened.

32 Then summoning him, his lord said to him, ‘You Wicked servant, I Forgave you All that Debt you owed me because you pleaded with me. 33 Should you Not also have had Mercy on your fellow servant, in the same way--that I had Mercy on you?’ 34 And his lord, moved with anger/Wrath--cast him into jail, and over to the torturers until he should repay all that was owed him.

35 My Heavenly Father will also do the same to you, if each of you--does Not Forgive his brother, sister, neighbor, or anyone else--from their heart completely/totally.

CHAPTER 19

1 When Jesus had finished these words, He departed from Galilee and came into the region of Judea beyond the Jordan; 2 and large crowds followed Him, and--He Healed them there.

3 Some Pharisees came to Jesus, Testing Him and asking, “Is it lawful for a man to Divorce his wife for any reason at all?” 4 And He answered and said, “Have you not

read that He who created them from the beginning made them male and female, 5 and said, 'For this reason a man shall leave his father and mother and be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh'?

6 So they are no longer two, but one flesh. What therefore God has joined together, let no person separate. 7 They said to Him, "Why then did Moses command to give her a certificate of divorce and send her away?" 8 He said to them, Because of your hardness of heart Moses permitted you to divorce your wives; but from the beginning it has not been this way.

9 And I say to you, whoever divorces their wife, or husband except for immorality/adultery, and marries another person commits adultery."

10 The disciples said to Him, "If the relationship of the man with his wife is like this, it is better not to marry." 11 But He said to them, "Not all people can accept this statement, but only those to whom it has been given. 12 For there are eunuchs who were born that way from their mother's womb; and there are eunuchs who were made eunuchs by men; and there are also eunuchs who made themselves eunuchs for the sake of the Kingdom of Heaven. Whoever is able to accept/receive this, let them accept/receive it."

13 Then some Children were brought to Him so that He might lay His hands on them and pray; and the disciples rebuked them. 14 But Jesus said, "Let the children alone, and do Not hinder them from coming to Me--for the Kingdom of Heaven belongs to such as these." 15 After laying His hands on them, He departed from there.

16 And someone came to Him and said, "Teacher, what good thing shall I do that I may obtain eternal life?" 17 And He said to him, "Why are you asking Me about what is good? There is only One who is good; but if you want to enter into eternal life, keep the commandments." 18 Then he said to Him, "Which ones?" And Jesus said, "You shall not commit murder; You shall not commit adultery; You shall not steal; You shall not bear false witness; 19 Honor your father and mother; and You shall Love your neighbor as yourself."

20 The young man said to Him, "All these things I have kept; what am I still lacking?" 21 Jesus said to him, "If you want to be complete/perfect, go and Sell All your possessions and give to the Poor, and you will--have Treasure in Heaven; and come, Follow Me."

22 But when the young man heard this statement, he Went Away grieving--for he owned much property/gold/money/expensive possessions.

23 And Jesus said to His disciples, "Truly I say to you, it is very hard for a rich person to Enter the Kingdom of Heaven. 24 Again I say to you, it is easier for a Camel to go through the eye of a Needle--than for a Rich Person--to enter the Kingdom of God.

25 When the disciples heard this, they were very astonished and said, “Then who can be Saved?” 26 And looking at them Jesus said to them,
“With people this is impossible, but with God--All Things are Possible.”

27 Then Peter said to Him, “Behold, we have Left Everything--and Followed You; what then will there be for us?” 28 And Jesus said to them, “Truly I say to you, that you who have followed Me, in the regeneration when the Son of Man will sit on His glorious throne, you also shall sit upon twelve thrones--judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

29 And everyone who has left/or given away possessions/money, houses or brothers or sisters or father or mother or children or land--for Me and the Gospel/Kingdom of God --will receive many times as much in this life, and will Inherit Eternal Life.

30 But many who are first will be last; and the last, first.

CHAPTER 20

1 “For the Kingdom of Heaven is like the owner of an estate who went out in the morning at dawn to hire workmen for his vineyard. 2 When he had agreed with the laborers for a--set wages/amount paid for the day, he sent them into his vineyard. 3 And he went out about the third hour/9:00am and saw others standing idle in the market place;

4 and he said to them, ‘You also go into the vineyard, and I will pay you whatever is right and they went to work. 5 He went out about the sixth hour/noon and the ninth hour/3:00 pm, and did the same thing.

6 And about the eleventh hour/5:00pm he went out and found others standing around, and he said to them, ‘Why have you been standing here idle all day?’ 7 They answered him, ‘Because no one hired us.’ He told them, ‘You go into the vineyard also.’

8 “When evening came, the owner of the vineyard said to his manager, ‘Call the workers and pay them their wages, beginning with the last to be hired and ending with the first to be hired.’ 9 Those who had been hired at 5pm came and received each a day’s wage.

10 Now when the first to be hired came, they thought they would get more; but each of them also received a day's wages. 11 When they received it, they protested and grumbled at the owner of the estate, 12 saying, ‘These men who came last worked only one hour--and yet you have made them equal in wages to us who have carried most of the burden and worked in the scorching heat of the day.’

13 But the owner of the estate replied to one of them, ‘Friend, I am doing you no injustice. Did you not agree with me for a day's wages? 14 Take what belongs to you and go, but I choose to give to this last man hired the same as I give to you. 15 Am I not lawfully permitted to do what I choose with what is mine? Or is your eye envious

because I am generous?’ 16 The last shall be first, and the last first. Many are called--but few are Chosen.

17 As Jesus was going up to Jerusalem, He took the twelve disciples aside, and along the way He said to them, 18 “Listen carefully: we are going up to Jerusalem; and the Son of Man will be handed over to the chief priests and scribes, and they will judicially condemn Him and sentence Him to death, 19 and will hand Him over to the Roman authorities to be mocked and whipped, beaten, and crucified, and He will be Raised to Life on the third day.”

20 Then Salome the mother of Zebedee’s children James and John came up to Jesus with her sons and, kneeling down in respect, asked a favor of Him. 21 And He said to her, “What do you wish?” She answered Him, “Command that in Your Kingdom these two sons of mine may sit in positions of honor and authority one on Your right and one on Your left.”

22 But Jesus replied, “You do not realize what you are asking. Are you able to drink the cup of suffering that I am about to drink?” They answered, “We are able.” 23 He said to them, “You will drink My cup of suffering; but to sit on My right and on My left this is not Mine to give--but it is for those for whom it has been --Prepared by My Father.”

24 And when the other ten heard this, they were resentful and angry with the two brothers. 25 But Jesus called them to Himself and said, “You know that the rulers of the Gentiles have absolute power and lord it over them, and their great men exercise authority over them tyrannizing them. 26 It is not this way among you, but whoever wants to become great among you--shall be your servant,

27 and whoever wants to be first among you shall be your willing and humble servant; 28 just as the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life as a ransom for many paying the price--to set them Free from the penalty of sin.”

29 As they were leaving Jericho, a large crowd followed Him. 30 And two blind men were sitting by the road, and when they heard that Jesus was passing by, they cried out, “Lord, have mercy on us, Son of David (Messiah).” 31 The crowd sternly told them to be quiet, but they cried out all the more, “Lord, Son of David (Messiah) have mercy on us” 32 Jesus stopped and called them, and asked, “What do you want Me to do for you?”

33 They answered Him, “Lord, we want our eyes to be opened.” 34 Moved with Compassion--Jesus touched their eyes--and immediately they regained their sight and followed Him as His disciples.

CHAPTER 21

1 When they had approached Jerusalem and had come to Bethphage, at the Mount of Olives, then Jesus sent two disciples, 2 saying to them, “Go into the village opposite you, and immediately you will find a donkey tied there and a colt with her; untie them and bring them to Me. 3 If anyone says anything to you, you shall say, ‘The Lord has need of them,’ and immediately he will send them.”

4 This took place to fulfill what was spoken through the prophet:
5 “Say to the daughter of Zion,
‘Behold your King is coming to you,
Humble, and mounted on a donkey,
Even on a colt, the foal of a beast of burden. ”

6 The disciples went and did just as Jesus had instructed them, 7 and brought the donkey and the colt, and laid their coats on them; and He sat on the coats. 8 Most of the crowd spread their coats in the road, and others were cutting branches from the trees and spreading them in the road. 9 The crowds going ahead of Him, and those who followed, were shouting,
“Hosanna to the Son of David;
Blessed is He who comes in the Name of the Lord;
Hosanna in the highest”

10 When He had entered Jerusalem, all the city was stirred, saying, “Who is this?” 11 And the crowds were saying, “This is the prophet Jesus, from Nazareth in Galilee.”

12 And Jesus entered the temple and drove out all those who were buying and selling in the temple, and overturned the tables of the money changers and the seats of those who were selling doves. 13 And He said to them, “It is written, ‘My Father's House shall be called a House of Prayer--but you have made it a robbers’ den.”

14 And the Blind and the Lame came to Him in the temple--and Jesus Healed them. 15 But when the chief priests and the scribes saw the wonderful things that He had done, and the children who were shouting in the temple, “Hosanna to the Son of David,” they became indignant 16 and said to Him, “Do You hear what these children are saying?” And Jesus said to them, “Yes; have you never read, ‘Out of the mouth of children, infants and nursing babies You have prepared praise for Yourself’?” 17 And He left them and went out of the city to Bethany, and spent the night there.

18 Now in the morning, when He was returning to the city, He became hungry. 19 Seeing a lone Fig Tree by the road, He came to it and found No Fruit on it except leaves only; and He said to it, “No longer shall there ever be any fruit from

you.” --And at once the fig tree withered/died.

20 Seeing this, the disciples were amazed and asked, “How did the fig tree wither all at once?” 21 And Jesus answered and said to them, “Truly I say to you, if you have Faith and do not doubt, you will not only do what was done to the fig tree, but even if you say to this mountain, ‘Be taken up and cast into the sea,’ it will happen/obey you. 22 And all things you Ask in Prayer (according to my Will and Words), Believing, you will receive.”

23 When He entered the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came to Him while He was teaching, and said, “By what authority are You doing these things, and who gave You this authority?” 24 Jesus said to them, “I will also ask you one thing, which if you tell Me, I will also tell you by what authority I do these things.

25 The Baptism of John was from what source, from Heaven or from men?” And they began reasoning among themselves, saying, “If we say, ‘From Heaven,’ He will say to us, ‘Then why did you not believe him?’ 26 But if we say, ‘From men,’ we fear the people; for they all regard John as a Prophet.” 27 And answering Jesus, they said, “We do not know.” He also said to them, “Neither will I tell you by what authority I do these things.

28 “But what do you think? A man had two sons, and he came to the first and said, ‘Son, go work today in the vineyard.’ 29 And he answered, ‘I will not’; but afterward he regretted it/repented and went. 30 The man came to the second and said the same thing; and he answered, ‘I will, sir’; but he did Not go.

31 Which of the two did the Will of his father?” They said, “The first.” Jesus said to them, “Truly I say to you that the tax collectors and prostitutes will get into the Kingdom of God before you. 32 For John came to you in the way of righteousness and you did not believe him; but the tax collectors and prostitutes did believe him; and you, seeing this, did not repent or believe him.

33 “Listen to another Parable. There was a Landowner who planted a vineyard and put a wall around it and dug a wine press in it, and built a tower, and rented it out to vine-growers and went on a journey. 34 When the harvest time approached, he sent his servants to the vine-growers to receive his produce. 35 The vine-growers took his servants and beat one, and killed another, and stoned a third. 36 Again he sent another group of servants larger than the first; and they did the same thing to them. 37 But afterward he sent his Son to them, saying, ‘They will respect my son.’

38 But when the vine-growers saw the son, they said among themselves, ‘This is the heir; come, let us kill him and seize his inheritance.’ 39 They took him, and threw him out of the vineyard and killed him. 40 Therefore when the owner of the vineyard comes,

what will he do to those vine-growers?" 41 They said to Him, "He will bring those evil people to a wretched end, and will rent out the vineyard to other vine-growers who will pay him the proceeds/profits owed at the proper seasons."

42 Jesus said to them, "Did you never read in the Scriptures,
'The stone which the builders rejected,
This became the chief corner stone;
This came about from the Lord,
And it is marvelous in our eyes'?"

43 Therefore I say to you, the Kingdom of God will be Taken Away from you and given to a people--producing the Fruits of it.

44 And whoever falls on this stone/Jesus will be broken to pieces; but on whomever it falls, it will scatter them like dust."

45 When the chief priests and the Pharisees heard His parables, they understood that He was speaking about them. 46 When they sought to seize Him, they feared the people, because they considered Him to be a prophet.

CHAPTER 22

1 Jesus spoke to them again in parables, saying, 2 "The Kingdom of Heaven may be compared to a king who gave a wedding feast for his son. 3 And he sent out his servants to call those who had been invited to the wedding feast, and they were unwilling to come.

4 Again he sent out other servants saying, 'Tell those who have been invited, "Behold, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and my fattened livestock are all butchered and everything is ready; come to the wedding feast."' 5 But they paid no attention and went their way, one to his own farm, another to his business, 6 and the rest seized his servants and mistreated them and killed them.

7 But the king was enraged, and he sent his armies and destroyed those murderers and set their city on fire. 8 Then he said to his servants, 'The Wedding is ready, but those who were invited were Not Worthy. 9 Go therefore to the main highways, and as many as you find there, invite to the wedding feast.' 10 Those servants went out into the streets and gathered together all they found, both evil and good; and the wedding hall was filled with dinner guests.

11 "But when the king came in to look over the dinner guests, he saw a man there who was not dressed in wedding clothes, 12 and he said to him, 'Friend, how did you come in here without wedding clothes?' And the man was--Speechless. 13 Then the King said to the servants, 'Bind him hand and foot, and throw him into the Outer Darkness; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.'

14 For many are called--but few are Chosen.

15 Then the Pharisees went and plotted together how they might trap Him in what He said. 16 And they sent their disciples to Him, along with the Herodians, saying, "Teacher, we know that You are truthful and teach the way of God in truth, and defer to no one; for You are not partial to any. 17 Tell us then, what do You think? Is it lawful to give Taxes to Caesar, or not?" 18 But Jesus perceived their trickery, and said, "Why are you testing Me, you hypocrites?

19 Show Me the coin used for the poll-tax." And they brought Him a denarius. 20 And He said to them, "Whose likeness and inscription is this?" 21 They said to Him, "Caesar's." Then He said to them, --"Then render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's--and to God the things that are God's." 22 And hearing this, they were amazed, and leaving Him, they went away.

23 On that day some Sadducees (who say there is no resurrection) came to Jesus and questioned Him, 24 asking, "Teacher, Moses said, 'If a man dies having no children, his brother as next of kin shall marry his wife, and raise up children for his brother.' 25 Now there were seven brothers with us; and the first married and died, and having no children left his wife to his brother; 26 so also the second, and the third, down to the seventh. 27 Last of all, the woman died. 28 In the resurrection, therefore, whose wife of the seven will she be? For they all had married her."

29 Jesus answered and said to them, "You are mistaken, not understanding the Scriptures nor the Power of God. 30 For in the Resurrection--they/glorified saints neither marry nor are given in marriage--but are like the Angels in Heaven.

31 But regarding the resurrection of the dead, have you not read what was spoken to you by God: 32 'I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob'? He is not the God of the dead but of the Living." 33 When the crowds heard this, they were astonished at His teaching.

34 But when the Pharisees heard that Jesus had silenced the Sadducees, they gathered themselves together.

35 One of them, a lawyer, asked Him a question, testing Him, 36 "Teacher, which is the Great Commandment in the Law?"

37 And Jesus said to him, --'You shall Love the Lord your God with All your heart, and with All your soul, and with All your mind.'

38 This is the greatest commandment. 39 The second is like it, --'You shall Love your neighbor as Yourself.'

40 On these two commandments depend/hang--the whole Law and the Prophets.

CHAPTER 23

Then spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2 Saying The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat:

3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not you after their works: for they say, and do not.

4 For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.

5 But all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,

6 And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,

7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi.

8 But do not be called Rabbi; for One is your Teacher, and you are all brothers. 9 Do not call anyone on earth your father; for One is your Father, He who is in Heaven. 10 Do not be called Master; for One is your Master, that is, Christ.

11 But the Greatest among you--shall be your Servant.

12 Whoever exalts themselves--shall be Humbled; and
--whoever Humbles Themselves--shall be Exalted.

23 “Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites For you tithe mint and dill and spices, and have neglected the weightier provisions of the law: Justice and Mercy and Faithfulness; but these are the things you should have done without neglecting the others.

24 You blind guides, who--strain at a gnat--and swallow a camel.

34 Therefore, behold, I am sending you prophets and wise men and scribes; some of them you will kill and crucify, and some of them you will scourge/whip in your synagogues, and persecute from city to city, 35 so that upon you may fall the guilt of all the righteous blood shed on earth, from the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, whom you murdered between the temple and the altar. 36 Truly I say to you, all these things will come upon this generation.

37 Jerusalem, Jerusalem--who kills the prophets and stones those who are sent to her How often I wanted to gather your children together, the way a hen gathers her chicks under her wings--and you were unwilling. 38 Behold, your house is being left to you

desolate. 39 For I say to you, from now on you will not see Me until you say, ‘Blessed is He who comes in the Name of the Lord.’

CHAPTER 24

1 Jesus came out from the temple and was going away when His disciples came up to point out the temple buildings to Him. 2 And He said to them, “Do you not see all these things? Truly I say to you, not one stone here will be left upon another, which will not be torn down.”

3 As He was sitting on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately, saying,

“Tell us, when will these things happen, and What will be the Signs of Your coming, and of the End of the Age/World?

4 And Jesus answered and said to them--“See to it that no one misleads you. 5 For many/religions,cults, false doctrines will come in My Name, saying, ‘I am the Christ,’ and will mislead many. 6 You will be hearing of wars and rumors of wars. See that you are not frightened, for those things must take place, but that is not yet the end.

7 For nation will Rise/make War against nation, and Kingdom against Kingdom, and in various places there will be Famines and Earthquakes. 8 But all these things are the beginning of birth pangs.

9 “Then they will arrest and torture you, and will kill you, and --you will be Hated by all nations/peoples--because of My Name. 10 At that time many will fall away and will betray one another and hate one another. 11 Many false prophets will arise and will mislead many. 12 Because lawlessness is increased, most people’s love will grow cold.

13 But--the follower/disciple/believer of mine--who Endures to the End--will be Saved--

14 This Gospel of the Kingdom shall be preached in the whole world as a testimony to all the nations--and then the End will come.

15 “Therefore when you see the abomination of desolation which was spoken of through Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place (let the reader understand), 16 then those who are in Judea must flee to the mountains. 17 Whoever is on the housetop must not go down to get the things out that are in their house. 18 Whoever is in the field must not turn back to get their cloak.

19 But woe to those who are pregnant and to those who are nursing babies in those days. 20 But pray that your flight will not be in the winter, or on a Sabbath. 21 For then there will be--a Great Tribulation--such as has not occurred since the beginning of the world until now, nor ever will.

22 Unless those days had been cut short, no life would have been saved; but for the sake of the elect/saints--those days will be cut short. 23 Then if anyone says to you, 'Behold, here is the Christ,' or 'There He is,' do not believe them. 24 For false Christs and false prophets will arise and will show great signs and wonders, so as to mislead, if possible, even the saints.

25 Behold, I have told you in advance. 26 So if they say to you, 'Behold, He is in the wilderness,' do not go out, or, 'Behold, He is in the inner rooms,' do not believe them. 27 For just as the lightning comes from the east and flashes even to the west, so will the coming of the Son of Man be. 28 Wherever the corpse is, there the vultures will gather.

29 "But immediately After the Tribulation of those days-- the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light, and the stars will fall from the sky, and the powers of the Heavens will be shaken. 30 And then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in the sky, and then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of the sky--with power and great glory. 31 And He will send forth His Angels with a great trumpet and they will gather together--His elect/body of Christians from the four winds, from one end of the sky to the other.

32 "Now learn the parable from the fig tree: when its branch has already become tender and puts forth its leaves, you know that summer is near; 33 so, you too, when you see all these things, recognize that the end is right at the door. 34 Truly I say to you, this generation will not pass away until all these things take place.

35 Heaven and earth will pass away--but My Words will Not pass away.

36 "But of that final Day and hour--no one knows, not even the Angels of Heaven, nor the Son, but the Father alone. 37 For the coming of the Son of Man will be just like the days of Noah. 38 For as in those days before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the Ark,

39 and they did not understand/know--until the flood came and took them all away--so will the coming of the Son of Man be. 40 Then there will be two men in the field; one will be taken and one will be left. 41 Two women will be grinding at the mill; one will be taken and one will be left.

42 Be Watching and on the Alert-for you do not know which day your Lord is Coming.

43 But be sure of this, that if the head of the house had known at what time of the night the thief was coming, he would have been on the alert and would not have allowed his house to be broken into. 44 For this reason you also must be Ready; for the Son of Man is coming at an hour when you do not think He will.

45 Who then are the Faithful and Wise Servants whom his master/God put in charge of his household/ministry/saints--to give them their food/Word of God at the proper time?

46 Blessed are those Servants whom the master finds so doing--when he comes.

47 Truly I say to you that God will put them in Charge--of All His Possessions.

48 But if an Evil Servant says in their heart, 'My master is not coming for a long time,' 49 and begins to beat his fellow servants and eat and drink with drunkards; 50 the master of that servant will come on a day when they do not expect him and at an hour which they do not know, 51 and will cut them in pieces and assign them a place/hell with the hypocrites; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

CHAPTER 25

1 "Then the Kingdom of Heaven will be comparable to Ten Virgins, who took their lamps and went out to meet the Bridegroom. 2 Five of them were Foolish, and five were Wise/prudent.

3 For when the Foolish took their lamps--they took No Oil with them, 4 but the Wise took oil in flasks along with their lamps. 5 Now while the bridegroom was delaying, they all got drowsy and began to sleep. 6 But at midnight there was a shout, 'Behold, the bridegroom--Come out to meet him.'

7 Then all those virgins rose and trimmed their lamps. 8 The foolish said to the Wise--'Give us some of your oil, for our lamps are going out.' 9 But the Wise answered, 'No, there will not be enough for us and you too; go instead to the dealers and buy some for yourselves.'

10 And while they were going away to make the purchase, the Bridegroom/Jesus came, and--those--who Were Ready--went in with Him to the wedding feast/Heaven--and the Door was Shut.

11 Later the Foolish virgins also came, saying, 'Lord, lord, open up for us.' 12 But he answered, 'Truly I say to you, I do Not Know you.'

13 Be on the Alert/Watch then--for you do not know the day nor the hour when I will come back.

14 "For it is just like a man about to go on a journey, who called his own servants and entrusted his possessions to them. 15 To one he gave five talents, to another, two, and to another, one, each according--to their own ability; and he went on his journey.

16 Immediately the one who had received the five talents went and traded with them, and gained five more talents. 17 In the same manner the one who had received the two talents gained two more. 18 But he who received the one talent went away, and dug a hole in the ground and--Hid his master's money.

19 “Now after a long time the Master of those servants came and settled accounts with them. 20 The one who had received the five talents came up and brought five more talents, saying, ‘Master, you entrusted five talents to me. See, I have gained five more talents.’ 21 His master said to him, ‘Well done, good and Faithful Servant. You were Faithful with a few things--I will put you in charge--of many things; enter into the Joy of your master.’

22 “Also the one who had received the two talents came up and said, ‘Master, you entrusted two talents to me. See, I have gained two more talents.’ 23 His master said to him, ‘Well done, good and Faithful servant. You were Faithful with a few things, I will put you in charge of many things; enter into the joy of your master.’

24 “And the one also who had received the one talent came up and said, ‘Master, I knew you to be a hard man, reaping where you did not sow and gathering where you scattered no seed. 25 And I was Afraid, and went away--and Hid your talent in the ground. So, you can have back what is yours.’

26 “But his master answered and said to him--‘You wicked, Lazy Servant --you knew that I reap where I did not sow and gather where I scattered no seed. 27 Then you ought to have put my talent/money in the bank, and on my arrival I would have received my talent/money back with interest. 28 Therefore Take Away--the Talent from him, and give it to the one who has the ten talents.’

29 “For to everyone who has, more shall be given--and they will have an abundance; but from the one who does not have, even what they do have shall be Taken Away. 30 Throw out the Worthless Servant--into the Outer Darkness; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

31 “But when the Son of Man comes in His glory, and all the Angels with Him, then He will sit on His glorious throne. 32 All the nations will be gathered before Him; and He will separate them from one another, as the shepherd separates the sheep from the goats; 33 and He will put the sheep on His right, and the goats on the left.

34 “Then the King will say to those on His right, ‘Come, you who are blessed of My Father, inherit the Kingdom Prepared for you from the foundation of the world. 35 For I was hungry, and you gave Me something to eat; I was thirsty, and you gave Me something to drink; I was a stranger, and you invited Me in; 36 naked, and you clothed Me; I was sick, and you visited Me; I was in prison, and you came to Me.’

37 Then the Righteous will answer Him, ‘Lord, when did we see You hungry, and feed You, or thirsty, and give You something to drink? 38 And when did we see You a stranger, and invite You in, or naked, and clothe You? 39 When did we see You sick, or

in prison, and come to You?’ 40 The King will answer and say to them, ‘Truly I say to you, to the extent that you did Good Works even to--the least of them/peoples, --you did it to Me.’

41 “Then He will also say to those on His left, ‘Depart from Me--accursed ones, into the Eternal Fire which has been prepared for the devil and his Angels; 42 for I was hungry, and you gave Me nothing to eat; I was thirsty, and you gave Me nothing to drink; 43 I was a stranger, and you did not invite Me in; naked, and you did not clothe Me; sick, and in prison, and you did not visit Me.’

44 Then they themselves also will answer, ‘Lord, when did we see You hungry, or thirsty, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not take care of You?’ 45 Then He will answer them, ‘Truly I say to you, to the extent that you did--Not Do it to one of the least of these, you did Not do it to Me.’ 46 These will go away--into Eternal Punishment, but the righteous--into Eternal Life.”

CHAPTER 26

1 When Jesus had finished all these words, He said to His disciples, 2 “You know that after two days the Passover is coming, and the Son of Man is to be handed over for crucifixion.”

3 Then the chief priests and the elders of the people were gathered together in the court of the high priest, named Caiaphas; 4 and they plotted together to seize Jesus by ambush/stealth and kill Him. 5 But they were saying, “Not during the festival, otherwise a riot might occur among the people.”

6 Now when Jesus was in Bethany, at the home of Simon the leper, 7 a woman came to Him with an alabaster vial of very costly perfume, and she poured it on His head as He reclined at the table. 8 But the disciples were indignant when they saw this, and said, “Why this waste? 9 For this perfume might have been sold for a high price and the money given to the poor.” 10 But Jesus, aware of this, said to them, “Why do you bother the woman? For she has done a good deed to Me.

11 For you always have the poor with you; but you do not always have Me. 12 For when she poured this perfume on My body, she did it to prepare Me for burial. 13 Truly I say to you, wherever this gospel is preached in the whole world, what this woman has done will also be spoken of in memory of her.

14 Then one of the twelve, named Judas Iscariot, went to the chief priests 15 and said, “What are you willing to give me to betray Him to you?” And they weighed out thirty pieces of silver to him. 16 From then on he began looking for a good opportunity to betray Jesus.

17 Now on the first day of Unleavened Bread the disciples came to Jesus and asked, "Where do You want us to prepare for You to eat the Passover?" 18 And He said, "Go into the city to a certain man, and say to him, 'The Teacher says, "My time is near; I am to keep the Passover at your house with My disciples." ' " 19 The disciples did as Jesus had directed them; and they prepared the Passover.

20 Now when evening came, Jesus was reclining at the table with the twelve disciples. 21 As they were eating, He said, "Truly I say to you that one of you will betray Me." 22 Being deeply grieved, they each one began to say to Him, "Surely not I, Lord?" 23 And He answered, "He who dipped his hand with Me in the bowl is the one who will betray Me.

24 The Son of Man is to go, just as it is written of Him; but woe to that man by whom the Son of Man is betrayed
--It would have been good for that man if he had not been born." 25 And Judas, who was betraying Him, said, "Is it I, Master?" Jesus said to him, "You have said it yourself."

26 While they were eating, Jesus took some bread, and after a blessing, He broke it and gave it to the disciples, and said, "Take, eat; this is My body." 27 And when He had taken a cup and given thanks, He gave it to them, saying, "Drink from it, all of you; 28 for this is My Blood of the Covenant, which is poured out for many for
--Forgiveness of Sins.

29 But I say to you, I will not drink of this fruit of the vine from now on until that day when I drink it new with you in My Father's Kingdom."

30 After singing a hymn, they went out to the Mount of Olives.

31 Then Jesus said to them, "You will all fall away because of Me this night, for it is written, 'I will strike down the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered.' 32 But after I have been raised, I will go ahead of you to Galilee." 33 But Peter said to Him, "Even though all may fall away because of You, I will never fall away." 34 Jesus said to him, "Truly I say to you that this very night, before a rooster crows, you will deny Me three times."

35 Peter said to Him, "Even if I have to die with You, I will not deny You." All the disciples said the same thing too.

36 Then Jesus came with them to a place called Gethsemane, and said to His disciples, "Sit here while I go over there and Pray." 37 And He took with Him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be grieved and distressed. 38 Then He said to them, "My soul is deeply grieved, to the point of death; remain here and keep watch with Me."

39 And He went a little beyond them, and fell on His face and prayed, saying, "My

Father, if it is possible--let this cup pass from Me;
--yet not as I will--but as You will.

40 And He came to the disciples and found them Sleeping, and said to Peter, “So, you men could not keep watch with Me for one hour? 41 Keep Watching and Praying that you may Not enter into Temptations;
-- the spirit is willing--but the flesh is weak.”

42 He went away again a second time and prayed, saying, “My Father, if this cannot pass away unless I drink it-Your Will be Done.” 43 Again He came and found them sleeping, for their eyes were heavy. 44 And He left them again, and went away and prayed a third time, saying the same thing once more.

45 Then He came to the disciples and said to them, “Are you still sleeping and resting? Behold, the hour is at hand and the Son of Man is being betrayed into the hands of sinners. 46 Get up, let us be going; behold, the one who betrays Me is at hand.”

47 While He was still speaking, behold, Judas, one of the twelve, came up accompanied by a large crowd with swords and clubs, who came from the chief priests and elders of the people. 48 Now he who was betraying Him gave them a sign, saying, “Whomever I kiss, He is the one; seize Him.” 49 Immediately Judas went to Jesus and said, “Hail, Master” and kissed Him. 50 And Jesus said to him, “Friend, do what you have come for.” Then they came and laid hands on Jesus and seized Him.

51 And behold, one of those who were with Jesus reached and drew out his sword, and struck the servant of the high priest and cut off his ear. 52 Then Jesus said to him, “Put your sword back into its place; for all those who take up the sword--shall perish by the sword. 53 Or do you think that I cannot appeal to My Father, and He will at once put at My disposal more than 10,000 Angels? 54 How then will the Scriptures be fulfilled, which say that it must happen this way?

55 At that time Jesus said to the crowd, “Have you come out with swords and clubs to arrest Me as you would against a robber? Every day I used to sit in the temple teaching and you did not seize Me. 56 But all this has taken place to fulfill the Scriptures of the prophets.” Then All the Disciples--left Him and fled.

57 Those who had seized Jesus led Him away to Caiaphas, the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were gathered together. 58 But Peter was following Him at a distance as far as the courtyard of the high priest, and entered in, and sat down with the officers to see the outcome.

59 Now the chief priests and the whole Council kept trying to obtain false testimony against Jesus, so that they might put Him to death. 60 They did not find any, even

though many false witnesses came forward. But later on two came forward, 61 and said, "This man stated, 'I am able to destroy the temple of God and to rebuild it in three days.' " 62 The high priest stood up and said to Him, "Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?"

63 But Jesus kept Silent. And the high priest said to Him, "I adjure You by the living God, that You tell us whether You are the Christ, the Son of God." 64 Jesus said to him, "You have said it yourself; nevertheless I tell you, hereafter you will see the Son of Man sitting at the right hand of Power, and coming on the clouds of Heaven."

65 Then the high priest tore his robes and said, "He has blasphemed What further need do we have of witnesses? Behold, you have now heard the blasphemy; 66 what do you think?" They answered, "He deserves death"

67 Then they spat in His face and beat Him with their fists; and others slapped Him, 68 and said, "Prophecy to us, You Christ; who is the one who hit You?"

69 Now Peter was sitting outside in the courtyard, and a servant-girl came to him and said, "You too were with Jesus the Galilean." 70 But he denied it before them all, saying, "I do not know what you are talking about."

71 When he had gone out to the gateway, another servant-girl saw him and said to those who were there, "This man was with Jesus of Nazareth."

72 And again he denied it with an oath, "I do not know the man." 73 A little later the bystanders came up and said to Peter, "Surely you too are one of them; for even the way you talk gives you away." 74 Then he began to curse and swear, "I do not know the man" And immediately a rooster crowed. 75 And Peter remembered the word which Jesus had said, "Before a rooster crows, you will Deny Me three times." And he went out--and wept/cried bitterly apologizing to God.

CHAPTER 27

1 Now when morning came, all the chief priests and the elders of the people conferred together against Jesus to put Him to death; 2 and they bound Him, and led Him away and delivered Him to Pilate the governor.

3 Then when Judas, who had betrayed Him, saw that Jesus had been condemned, he felt remorse and returned the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, 4 saying, "I have sinned by betraying innocent blood." But they said, "What is that to us? See to that yourself" 5 And he threw the pieces of silver into the temple sanctuary and departed; and he went away and hanged himself.

6 The chief priests took the pieces of silver and said, "It is not lawful to put them into the temple treasury, since it is the price of blood." 7 And they conferred together and

with the money bought the Potter's Field as a burial place for strangers.

8 For this reason that field has been called the Field of Blood to this day. 9 Then that which was spoken through Jeremiah the prophet was fulfilled: "And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of the one whose price had been set by the sons of Israel; 10 and they gave them for the Potter's Field, as the Lord directed me."

11 Now Jesus stood before the governor, and the governor questioned Him, saying, "Are You the King of the Jews?" And Jesus said to him, "It is as you say." 12 And while He was being accused by the chief priests and elders, He did not answer. 13 Then Pilate said to Him, "Do You not hear how many things they testify against You?" 14 And He did not answer him with regard to even a single charge, so the governor was quite amazed.

15 Now at the feast the governor was accustomed to release for the people any one prisoner whom they wanted. 16 At that time they were holding a notorious prisoner, called Barabbas. 17 So when the people gathered together, Pilate said to them, "Whom do you want me to release for you? Barabbas, or Jesus who is called Christ?" 18 For he knew that because of Envy/jealousy--they had handed Jesus over.

19 While he was sitting on the judgment seat, his wife sent him a message, saying, "Have nothing to do with that righteous Man; for last night I suffered greatly in a dream because of Him." 20 But the chief priests and the elders persuaded the crowds to ask for Barabbas and to put Jesus to death.

21 But the governor said to them, "Which of the two do you want me to release for you?" And they said, "Barabbas." 22 Pilate said to them, "Then what shall I do with Jesus who is called Christ?" They all said, "Crucify Him"

23 And he said, "Why, what Evil has He done?" But they kept shouting all the more, saying, "Crucify Him"

24 When Pilate saw that he was accomplishing nothing, but rather that a riot was starting, he took water and washed his hands in front of the crowd, saying, "I am innocent of this Man's blood; see to that yourselves."

25 And all the people said--"His blood shall be on us and on our children" 26 Then he released Barabbas for them; but after having Jesus scourged/whipped, he handed him over to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into a big room and gathered the Roman cohort around Him. 28 They stripped Him and put a scarlet robe on Him. 29 And after twisting together a crown of thorns, they put it on His head, and a reed in His right hand; and they knelt down before Him and mocked Him, saying, "Hail, King of the Jews" 30 They spat on Him, and took the reed/cane and began to beat Him on the head. 31 After they had mocked Him, they took the scarlet robe off Him and put

His own garments back on Him, and led Him away to crucify Him.

32 As they were coming out, they found a man of Cyrene named Simon, whom they pressed into service to carry His cross.

33 And when they came to a place called Golgotha, which means Place of a Skull, 34 they gave Him wine to drink mixed with gall; and after tasting it, He was unwilling to drink.

35 And when they had Crucified Him, they divided up His garments among themselves by casting lots. 36 And sitting down, they began to keep watch over Him there. 37 And above His head they put up the charge against Him which read, "This Is Jesus The King Of The Jews."

38 At that time two robbers were crucified with Him, one on the right and one on the left. 39 And those passing by were hurling abuse at Him, wagging their heads 40 and saying, "You who are going to destroy the temple and rebuild it in three days, save Yourself If You are the Son of God, come down from the cross." 41 In the same way the chief priests also, along with the scribes and elders, were mocking Him and saying,

42 "He saved others; He cannot save Himself. He is the King of Israel; let Him now come down from the cross, and we will believe in Him. 43 He trusts in God; let God rescue Him now, if He delights in Him; for He said, 'I am the Son of God.' " 44 The robbers who had been crucified with Him were also insulting Him with the same words.

45 Now from the sixth hour darkness fell upon all the land until the ninth hour. 46 About the ninth hour Jesus cried out with a loud voice, saying--"My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?"

47 And some of those who were standing there, when they heard it, began saying, "This man is calling for Elijah." 48 Immediately one of them ran, and taking a sponge, he filled it with sour wine and put it on a reed, and gave Him a drink. 49 But the rest of them said, "Let us see whether Elijah will come to save Him."

50 And Jesus cried out again with a loud voice--and yielded up His spirit. 51 And behold, the veil of the temple was torn in two from top to bottom; and the earth shook and the rocks were split. 52 The tombs were opened, and many bodies of the saints who had fallen asleep--were Raised Up-- and Coming Out of the Tombs after Jesus's Resurrection. They entered the holy city--and Appeared to Many.

54 Now the centurion, and those who were with him keeping guard over Jesus, when they saw the earthquake and the things that were happening, became very frightened and said--"Truly this was the Son of God"

55 Many women were there looking on from a distance, who had followed Jesus from Galilee while ministering to Him. 56 Among them was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joseph, and the mother of the sons of Zebedee.

57 When it was evening, there came a rich man from Arimathea, named Joseph, who himself had also become a disciple of Jesus. 58 This man went to Pilate and asked for the body of Jesus. Then Pilate ordered it to be given to him. 59 And Joseph took the body and wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, 60 and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had cut out in the rock; and he rolled a large stone against the entrance of the tomb and went away. 61 And Mary Magdalene was there, and the other Mary, sitting opposite the grave.

62 Now on the next day, the day after the preparation, the chief priests and the Pharisees gathered together with Pilate, 63 and said, “Sir, we remember that when He was still alive that deceiver said, ‘After three days I am to rise again.’

64 Therefore, give orders for the grave to be made secure until the third day, otherwise His disciples may come and steal Him away and say to the people, ‘He has risen from the dead,’ and the last deception will be worse than the first.” 65 Pilate said to them, “You have a guard; go, make it as secure as you know how.”

66 And they went and made the grave secure, and along with the guard they set a seal on the stone.

CHAPTER 28

1 Now after the Sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, Mary Magdalene and the other Mary came to look at the grave. 2 And behold, a severe earthquake had occurred, for an Angel of the Lord descended from Heaven and came and--rolled away the stone--and sat upon it.

3 And his appearance was like lightning, and his clothing as white as snow. 4 The guards shook for fear of him and became like dead men.

5 The Angel said to the women--“Do not be afraid; for I know that you are looking for Jesus who has been crucified. 6 He is not here--for He Has Risen, just as He said. Come, see the place where He was lying.

7 Go quickly--and tell his Disciples that He has Risen from the Dead; and behold, Jesus is going ahead of you into Galilee, there you will see Him; behold, I have told you.”

8 And they left the tomb quickly with fear and great joy and ran to report it to His

disciples. 9 And behold, Jesus met them and greeted them. And they came up and took hold of His feet and worshiped Him.

10 Then Jesus said to them, “Do not be afraid; go and take word to My brethren to leave for Galilee, and there they will see Me.”

11 Now while they were on their way, some of the guard came into the city and reported to the chief priests all that had happened.

12 And when they had assembled with the elders and consulted together, they gave a large sum of money to the soldiers, 13 and said, “You are to say, ‘His disciples came by night and stole Him away while we were asleep.’ 14 And if this should come to the governor’s ears, we will win him over and keep you out of trouble.” 15 And they took the money and did as they had been instructed; and this story was widely spread among the Jews, and is to this day.

16 But the eleven disciples proceeded to Galilee, to the Mountain which Jesus had designated. 17 When they saw Him, they worshiped Him; but some were doubtful. 18 And Jesus came up and spoke to them, saying, “All Authority has been given to Me in Heaven and on earth.

19-- Go therefore and Make Disciples of peoples of all the nations--

--Baptizing them in the Name of the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit,

20 --Teaching them to observe/Do All--that I Commanded you;

-- and lo--I Am--With You Always--even to the End of the age/world.

End Gospel Of MATHEW

Gospel Of MARK

Here is a brief Summary of the Gospel of MARK:

--John the Baptist comes on the scene as a Voice yelling in the wilderness saying Repent.

--Jesus chooses his disciples. Jesus does miracles, healings, and signs all the time.

--the Parable of the Sower is told and explained.

--A woman touches Jesus's garment in Faith to be Healed, and power from Jesus goes into her and Heals her Sickness. Jesus says--"Your Faith has made you whole/healed."

--John the Baptist is beheaded.

--Jesus feeds over 4,000 people with loafs of bread and fishes.

Jesus says--"If you can Believe all things are possible to those who Believe."

"Whoever is the Greatest among you must be the Servant of all." "Love God with all your heart--and your neighbor just like yourself."

--The rich young ruler won't give his gold, money, and treasures to the poor and follow Jesus.

--In Chapter 13--Jesus talks about the Last Days Signs before his return back to the earth.

--Peter denies Jesus three times. Jesus is crucified and rises up from the dead.

--In Chapter 16--Jesus gives the Great Commission to preach the Gospel, and Heal in My Name those who are sick and afflicted.

Gospel Of MARK

CHAPTER 1

1 The beginning of the Gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God.

2 As it is written in Isaiah the Prophet:

“Behold, I send My messenger ahead of You,
Who will prepare Your way;

3 The voice of one crying/yelling in the wilderness,
‘Make ready the way of the Lord,
Make His paths straight.’

4 John the Baptist appeared in the wilderness preaching--a Baptism of Repentance for the Forgiveness of Sins. 5 And all the country of Judea was going out to him, and All the people of Jerusalem; and they were being--Baptized by him in the Jordan River, --Confessing their Sins. 6 John was clothed with camel’s hair and wore a leather belt around his waist, and his diet was locusts and wild honey.

7 And he was preaching, and saying, “After me One is coming who is mightier than I, and I am not fit to stoop down and untie the thong of His sandals. 8 I baptized you with water; but He will Baptize you --with the Holy Spirit.”

9 In those days Jesus came from Nazareth in Galilee and was Baptized by John in the Jordan. 10 Immediately coming up out of the water, He saw the Heavens opening, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon Him; 11 and a Voice/from God came out of Heaven saying--“You are My beloved Son, in whom--I am Well-Pleased.”

12 Immediately the Spirit urged Jesus to go out into the wilderness. 13 And He was in the wilderness forty days being tempted by satan; and He was with the wild beasts, and the Angels were ministering to Him.

14 Now after John had been taken into custody, Jesus came into Galilee, Preaching the Gospel of God, 15 and saying, “The time is fulfilled, and the Kingdom of God is at hand; Repent--and Believe/have Faith completely in the Gospel of God.”

16 As He was going along by the Sea of Galilee, He saw Simon and Andrew, his brother, casting a net in the sea; for they were fishermen. 17 And Jesus said to them, “Follow Me, and I will make you become fishers of people.” 18 Immediately they Left their nets and followed Him. 19 Going on a little farther, He saw James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who were also in the boat mending the nets. 20 Immediately He called them; and they left their father Zebedee in the boat with the hired servants, and went away to follow Him.

21 They went into Capernaum; and immediately on the Sabbath He entered the synagogue and began to teach. 22 They were amazed at His teaching; for He was teaching them as one having authority, and not as the scribes/lawyers of the Mosaic Law. 23 Just then there was a man in their synagogue with an unclean spirit; and he cried/yelled out, 24 saying, "What business do we have with each other, Jesus of Nazareth? Have You come to destroy us?"

-- I know who You are--the Holy One of God."

25 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, "Be quiet/shut up, and come out of him" 26 Throwing him into convulsions, the unclean spirit/demon cried out with a loud voice and came out of him. 27 They were all amazed, so that they debated among themselves, saying, "What is this? A new teaching with authority. He Commands--even the unclean spirits--and they obey Him." 28 Immediately the news about Him spread everywhere into all the surrounding district of Galilee.

29 And immediately after they came out of the synagogue, they came into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John. 30 Now Simon's mother-in-law was lying sick with a fever; and immediately they spoke to Jesus about her. 31 And He came to her and raised/healed her up, taking her by the hand, and the fever left her--and she waited on them.

32 When evening came, after the sun had set, they began bringing to Him all who were ill/sick/afflicted/paralyzed, and those who were demon-possessed. 33 And the whole city had gathered at the door. 34 And Jesus Healed many who were ill--with various diseases/sicknesses, and cast out many demons; and He was not permitting the demons to speak, because they knew who He was.

35 In the early morning, while it was still dark, Jesus got up, left the house, and went away to a secluded place, and was praying there. 36 Simon and his companions searched for Him; 37 they found Him, and said to Him, "Everyone is looking for You." 38 He said to them, "Let us go somewhere else to the towns nearby, so that I may preach there also; for that is what I came for." 39 And He went into their synagogues throughout All Galilee, preaching--and casting out the demons.

40 And a leper came to Jesus, beseeching Him and falling on his knees before Him, and saying, "If You are Willing, You can make me clean/Healed Completely." 41 Moved with Compassion, Jesus stretched out His hand and touched him, and said to him,

-- "**I am willing; be cleansed/Healed.**" 42 Immediately the leprosy left him and he was--cleansed/Healed Completely.

43 And Jesus sternly warned him and immediately sent him away, 44 and He said to him, "See that you say nothing to anyone; but go, show yourself to the priest and offer

for your cleansing what Moses commanded, as a testimony to them.” 45 But he went out and began to proclaim it freely and to spread the news around, to such an extent that Jesus could no longer publicly enter a city, but stayed out in unpopulated areas; and they were coming to Him from everywhere.

CHAPTER 2

1 When He had come back to Capernaum several days afterward, it was heard that He was at home. 2 And many were gathered together, so that there was no longer room, not even near the door; and He was speaking the Word of God to them. 3 And they came, bringing to him a paralyzed person, carried by four men. 4 Being unable to get to Jesus because of the crowd, they removed the roof above Him; and when they had dug an opening, they let down the pallet on which the paralyzed person was lying.

5 And Jesus seeing their Faith said to the paralyzed person, “Son, your Sins are Forgiven.” 6 But some of the scribes were sitting there and reasoning in their hearts, 7 “Why does this man speak that way? He is blaspheming; who can Forgive Sins but God alone?” 8 Immediately Jesus, aware in His spirit that they were reasoning that way within themselves, said to them, “Why are you reasoning about these things in your hearts?

9 Which is easier, to say to this paralyzed person ,--‘Your Sins are Forgiven--or to say, --‘Get up--and pick up your bed--and Walk’?

10 But so that you may know that the Son of Man has Authority on earth--to Forgive Sins” Jesus said to the paralyzed person,

11 --“I say to you--Get Up--Pick up your bed and go home.” --

-12 And the paralyzed person Got Up--and immediately picked up his bed--and went out in the sight of everyone, so that they were all amazed and were glorifying God, saying, “We have never seen anything like this.”

13 And Jesus went out again by the seashore; and All the people were coming to Him, and He was teaching them.

14 As He passed by, He saw Levi the son of Alphaeus sitting in the tax booth, and He said to him-- “Follow Me” And he got up and Followed Him.

15 And it happened that He was reclining at the table in his house, and many tax collectors and sinners were dining with Jesus and His disciples; for there were many of them, and they were following Him.

16 When the scribes of the Pharisees saw that Jesus was eating with the sinners and tax collectors, they said to His disciples, “Why is He eating and drinking with tax collectors and sinners?” 17 And hearing this, Jesus said to them, “It is not those who are healthy who need a physician, but those who are sick; I did not come to call the righteous, but

sinner to Repentance.”

18 John’s disciples and the Pharisees were fasting; and they came and said to Him, “Why do John’s disciples and the disciples of the Pharisees fast, but Your disciples do not Fast?” 19 And Jesus said to them, “While the bridegroom is with them, the attendants of the bridegroom cannot fast, can they? So long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast. 20 But the days will come when the bridegroom is taken away from them, and then they will Fast in that day.

21 “No one sews a patch of new cloth on an old garment; otherwise the patch pulls away from it, the new from the old, and a worse tear results. 22 No one puts new wine into old wineskins; otherwise the wine will burst the skins, and the wine is lost and the skins as well; but one puts new wine into fresh wineskins.”

23 And it happened that He was passing through the grain fields on the Sabbath, and His disciples began to make their way along while picking the heads of grain. 24 The Pharisees were saying to Him, “Look, why are they doing what is not lawful on the Sabbath?” 25 And He said to them, “Have you never read what David did when he was in need and he and his companions became hungry;

26 how he entered the house of God in the time of Abiathar the high priest, and ate the consecrated bread, which is not lawful for anyone to eat except the priests, and he also gave it to those who were with him?” 27 Jesus said to them, “The Sabbath was made for people--and not people for the Sabbath. 28 So the Son of Man is Lord even of the Sabbath.”

CHAPTER 3

1 Jesus entered again into a synagogue; and a man was there whose hand was withered. 2 They were watching Him to see if He would Heal him--on the Sabbath, so that they--might accuse Him. 3 He said to the man with the withered hand, “Get up and come forward” 4 And He said to them, “Is it lawful to do good or to do harm on the Sabbath, to save a life or to kill?” But they kept silent. 5 After looking around at them with anger, He was grieved/saddened at their Hardness of heart,

Jesus said to the man--“Stretch out your hand.” And he stretched his damaged/withered hand out--and his damaged Hand--was restored/Healed Completely.

6 The Pharisees went out and immediately began conspiring with the Herodians against Him, as to how they might destroy Him.

7 Jesus withdrew to the sea with His disciples; and a great multitude from Galilee followed; and also from Judea, 8 and from Jerusalem, and from Idumea, and beyond the

Jordan, and the vicinity of Tyre and Sidon, a great number of people heard of all that He was doing and came to Him. 9 And He told His disciples that a boat should stand ready for Him because of the crowd, so that they would not crowd Him; 10 for He had Healed Many, with the result that all those who had afflictions pressed around Him in order to touch Him. 11 Whenever the unclean spirits saw Him, they would fall down before Him and shout, "You are the Son of God" 12 And He sternly warned them not to tell who He was.

13 And He went up on the mountain and summoned those whom He Himself wanted, and they came to Him. 14 And He appointed twelve, so that they would be with Him and that He could send them out to Preach, 15 and to have Authority to Cast Out the demons.

16 And He appointed the twelve: Simon (to whom He gave the name Peter), 17 and James, the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James (to them He gave the name Boanerges, which means, "Sons of Thunder"); 18 and Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alphaeus, and Thaddaeus, and Simon the Zealot; 19 and Judas Iscariot, who betrayed Him.

20 And He came home, and the crowd gathered again, to such an extent that they could not even eat a meal. 21 When His own family heard of this, they went out to take custody of Him; for they were saying, "He has lost His senses." 22 The scribes who came down from Jerusalem were saying, "He is possessed by Beelzebul," and "He casts out the demons by the ruler of the demons."

23 And He called them to Himself and began speaking to them in Parables, "How can satan cast out satan? 24 If a Kingdom is divided against itself, that Kingdom cannot stand. 25 If a house is divided against itself, that house will not be able to stand. 26 If satan has risen up against himself and is divided, he cannot stand, but he is finished.

27 But no one can enter a strong man's house and plunder/steal his property unless he first binds the strong man, and then he will plunder his house.

28 "Truly I say to you, all sins shall be forgiven men and women, and whatever blasphemies they utter; 29 but whoever blasphemes--against the Holy Spirit never has forgiveness--but is guilty of an eternal sin"— 30 because they were saying, "He has an unclean spirit/devil in him."

31 Then Jesus's mother and His brothers arrived, and standing outside they sent word to Him and called Him. 32 A crowd was sitting around Him, and they said to Him, "Behold, Your mother and Your brothers are outside looking for You." 33 Answering them, Jesus said, "Who are My mother and My brothers & sisters?"

34 Looking about at those who were sitting around Him, He said, “Behold My mother and My brothers 35 For whoever--Does the Will of God--they are My brother and sister and mother.”

CHAPTER 4

1 Jesus began to teach again by the sea. And such a very large crowd gathered to Him that He got into a boat in the sea and sat down; and the whole crowd was by the sea on the land. 2 And He was teaching them many things in parables, and was saying to them in His teaching, 3 “Listen to this Behold, the Sower went out to sow seeds; 4 as he was sowing, some seed fell beside the road, and the birds came and ate it up.

5 Other seed fell on the rocky ground where it did not have much soil; and immediately it sprang up because it had no depth of soil.

6 And after the sun had risen, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away. 7 Other seed fell among the thorns, and the thorns came/sprang up and choked it, and it yielded no crop. 8 Other seeds fell into the good soil, and as they grew up and increased, they yielded a crop and produced thirty, sixty, and a hundredfold.” 9 And He was saying, “Whoever has ears to hear, let them hear.”

10 As soon as He was alone, His followers, along with the twelve, began asking Him about the parables. 11 And He was saying to them, “To you has been given the mystery of the Kingdom of God, but those who are outside get everything in parables, 12 so that while seeing, they may see and not perceive, and while hearing, they may hear and not understand, or be forgiven.”

13 And He said to them, “Do you not understand this parable? How will you understand all the parables?

14 The Sower sows--the Word of God.

15 These are the ones who are beside the road where the word is sown; and when they hear, immediately satan comes and takes away The Word which has been sown in them. 16 In a similar way these are the ones on whom seed was sown on the rocky places, who, when they hear the word, immediately receive it with joy; 17 and they have--No Firm Root in Themselves, but are only temporary; then, when affliction or persecution arises because of the Word, immediately they Fall Away.

18 And others are the ones on whom seed was sown among the thorns; these are the ones who have heard the Word, 19 but--the Worries/cares of the world, and the Deceitfulness of Riches--and the lusts for other things enter in and Choke the Word, and it becomes--Unfruitful.

20 And the Peoples/Saints--on whom seed was sown on the Good Soil—are those who hear the Word of God--and accept/do it/Obey--and bear Fruit of--thirty-fold, sixty-fold, and a hundredfold.

21 And He was saying to them, “A Lamp/light--is Not brought to be put under a bushel, is it, or under a bed? Isn't it supposed to be put on a lamp stand? 22 For nothing is hidden, except to be revealed; nor has anything been secret, but that it would come to light. 23 If anyone has ears to hear, let them hear.”

24 And Jesus was saying to them,
“Take care what you Listen to. By your standard of measure it will be measured to you; and more will be given you besides. 25 For whoever has, to them more shall be given; and whoever does not have, even what they have shall be taken away from them.”

26 And He was saying, “The Kingdom of God is like--a man who casts Seed upon the soil; 27 and he goes to bed at night and gets up by day, and the seed sprouts and grows—how, he himself does not know. 28 The soil produces crops by itself; first the blade, then the head, then the mature grain in the head. 29 But when the crop ripens, he immediately puts in the sickle, because the harvest has come.”

30 And He said, “How shall we picture the Kingdom of God, or by what parable shall we present it? 31 It is like--a Mustard Seed, which, when sown upon the soil, though it is --smaller than all the seeds that are upon the soil, 32 yet when it is sown, it grows up and --becomes larger than all the garden plants and forms large branches; so that the birds of the air can nest under its shade.”

33 With many such parables He was speaking the Word to them, so far as they were able to hear it; 34 and He did not speak to them without a parable; but He was explaining everything privately to His own disciples.

35 On that day, when evening came, He said to them, “Let us go over to the other side.” 36 Leaving the crowd, they took Him along with them in the boat, just as He was; and other boats were with Him. 37 And there arose a fierce gale of wind, and the waves were breaking over the boat so much that the boat was already filling up.

38 Jesus Himself was in the stern, Asleep on the cushion; and they shook him, and woke Him and said to Him, “Teacher, do You not care that we are perishing?” 39 And Jesus got up and--Rebuked/commanded the wind and said to the sea, “Quiet, be still.” And the wind died down--and it became perfectly Calm.

40 And He said to them, “Why are you afraid?--Do you still have no Faith?” 41 They became very much afraid and said to one another, “Who then is this, that even the wind and the sea--Obey Him?”

CHAPTER 5

1 They came to the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gerasenes.

2 When He got out of the boat, immediately a man from the tombs with an unclean spirit met Him, 3 and he had his dwelling among the tombs. And no one was able to bind him anymore, even with a chain; 4 because he had often been bound with shackles and chains, and the chains had been torn apart by him and the shackles broken in pieces, and no one was strong enough to subdue him.

5 Constantly, night and day, he was screaming among the tombs and in the mountains, and gashing himself with stones. 6 Seeing Jesus from a distance, he ran up and bowed down before Him; 7 and shouting with a loud voice, he said, "What do we have to do with each other, Jesus, Son of the Most High God?--I implore You by God, do not torment me"

8 For He had been saying to him, "Come out of the man, you unclean spirit" 9 And He was asking him, "What is your name?" And he said to Him, "My name is Legion; for we are many." 10 And he began to implore Him earnestly not to send them out of the country. 11 Now there was a large herd of swine feeding nearby on the mountain. 12 The demons implored Him, saying, "Send us into the swine so that we may enter them."

13 Jesus gave them permission. And coming out, the unclean spirits entered the swine--and the herd rushed down the steep bank into the sea, about two thousand of them--and they were drowned in the sea.

14 Their herdsmen ran away and reported it in the city and in the country. And the people came to see what it was that had happened. 15 They came to Jesus and observed the man who had been demon-possessed sitting down--clothed and in his Right Mind, the same man who had had the demons in him and they became frightened. 16 Those who had seen it described to the villagers how it had happened to the demon-possessed man, and all about the swine.

17 And they began to implore Jesus to leave their region. 18 As He was getting into the boat, the man who had been demon-possessed was asking Jesus that he might accompany Him. 19 And He did not let him, but He said to him, -- "Go home to your people and report to them --what Great Things the Lord has done for you, and-- how He had Mercy on you." 20 And he went away and began to proclaim in Decapolis what great things Jesus had done for him; and everyone was amazed.

21 When Jesus had crossed over again in the boat to the other side, a large crowd gathered around Him; and so He stayed by the seashore. 22 One of the synagogue officials named Jairus came up, and on seeing Him, fell at His feet 23 and implored Him earnestly, saying, "My little daughter is at the point of death; please come and lay Your

hands on her, so that she will get well and live.” 24 And He went off with him; and a large crowd was following Him and pressing in on Him.

25 A woman who had had a Blood Hemorrhage for twelve years, 26 and had endured much at the hands of many physicians, and had spent all that she had and was Not Helped at all--but rather had grown worse— 27 after hearing about Jesus, she came up in the crowd behind Him and touched His clothing/garment. 28 For she thought, “If I just touch His garment--I will get Healed.” 29 Immediately after touching Jesus's garment--the flow of her blood--was dried up; and she felt in her body that--she was Healed of her Affliction.

30 Immediately Jesus, perceiving in Himself that—God's Healing Power proceeding from Him--had gone forth, turned around in the crowd and said,--“Who touched My garment?” 31 And His disciples said to Him, “You see the crowd pressing in on You, and You say, ‘Who touched Me?’ ”

32 And He looked around to see the woman who had done this. 33 But the woman fearing and trembling, aware of what had happened to her, came and fell down before Jesus--and told Him the whole truth. 34 And Jesus--said to her, “Daughter, --Your Faith--has made you Healed--go in Peace you are--Healed of your Disease.”

35 While He was still speaking, they came from the house of the synagogue official, saying, “Your daughter has died; why trouble the Teacher anymore?” 36 But Jesus, overhearing what was being spoken, said to the synagogue official, “Do Not be Afraid any longer--only Believe/have Faith--in Me.”

37 And He allowed no one to accompany Him, except Peter and James and John the brother of James. 38 They came to the house of the synagogue official; and He saw a commotion, and people loudly weeping and wailing.

39 And entering in, He said to them, “Why make a commotion and weep? The child has Not died--but is asleep.” 40 They began--Laughing at Him. But putting them all out, He took along the child's father and mother and His own companions, and entered the room where the child was. 41 Taking the child by the hand,

Jesus said to her--“Little girl, I say to you--Get Up”-- Immediately the girl got up Healed--and began to Walk, for she was twelve years old. And the people were completely astounded/amazed/speechless. 43 And He gave them strict orders that no one should know about this, and He said that something should be given her to eat.

CHAPTER 6

1 Jesus went out from there and came into his Hometown; and His disciples followed Him. 2 When the Sabbath came, He began to teach in the synagogue; and the many

listeners were astonished, saying, “Where did this man get these things, and what is this wisdom given to Him, and such miracles as these performed by His hands?

3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, and brother of James and Joses and Judas and Simon? Are not His sisters here with us?”-- And they took Offense/mockered at Him.--4 Jesus said to them--“A Prophet is not without Honor except in his hometown and among his own relatives and in his own household.”

5 And Jesus could--do No Mighty miracles/healings there--except that he laid his hands on a few sick people and healed them.

6 And Jesus was Amazed--at their Unbelief.

And He was going around the villages teaching.

7 And He summoned the twelve and began to send them out in pairs, and gave them Authority over--the unclean spirits/demons; 8 and He instructed them that they should take nothing for their journey, except a mere staff—no bread, no bag, no money in their belt— 9 but to wear sandals; and He added, “Do not put on two tunics.” 10 And He said to them, “Wherever you enter a house, stay there until you leave town.

11 Any place that does not receive you or listen to you, as you go out from there, shake the dust off the soles of your feet for a testimony against them.”

12 They went out and Preached that people--should Repent--13 And they were Casting Out many demons and were anointing with oil many sick people--and Healing Them.

14 And King Herod heard of it, for Jesus's name had become well known; and people were saying, “John the Baptist has risen from the dead, and that is why these miraculous powers are at work in Him.” 15 But others were saying, “He is Elijah.” And others were saying, “He is a Prophet, like one of the Prophets of old.” 16 But when Herod heard of it, he kept saying, “John, whom I beheaded, has risen.”

17 For Herod himself had sent and had John arrested and bound in prison on account of Herodias, the wife of his brother Philip, because he had married her. 18 For John had said to Herod, “It is not lawful for you to have your brother’s wife.” 19 Herodias had a grudge against him and wanted to put him to death and could not do so;

20 for Herod was afraid of John, knowing that--he was a righteous and holy man, and he kept him safe. And when he heard him, he was very perplexed; but he used to enjoy listening to him.

21 A strategic day came when Herod on his birthday gave a banquet for his lords and military commanders and the leading men/nobles of Galilee; 22 and when the daughter of Herodias herself came in and danced, she pleased Herod and his dinner guests; and the king said to the girl, “Ask me for whatever you want and I will give it to you.”

23 And he swore to her, "Whatever you ask of me, I will give it to you; up to half of my Kingdom." 24 And she went out and said to her mother, "What shall I ask for?" And she said, "The head of John the Baptist."

25 Immediately she came in a hurry to the king and asked, saying, "I want you to give me at once the head of John the Baptist on a platter." 26 And although the king was very sorry, yet because of his oaths and because of his dinner guests, he was unwilling to refuse her. 27 Immediately the king sent an executioner and commanded him to bring back his head. And he went and had him beheaded in the prison, 28 and brought his head on a platter, and gave it to the girl; and the girl gave it to her mother. 29 When his disciples heard about this, they came and took away his body and laid it in a tomb.

30 The disciples gathered together with Jesus; and they reported to Him all that they had done and taught. 31 And He said to them, "Come away by yourselves to a secluded place and Rest a while." (For there were many people coming and going, and they did not even--have time to eat.) 32 They went away in the boat to a secluded place by themselves.

33 The people saw them going, and many recognized them and ran there together on foot from all the cities, and got there ahead of them. 34 When Jesus went ashore, He saw a large crowd, and He felt compassion for them because they were like sheep without a shepherd; and He began to teach them many things. 35 When it was already quite late, His disciples came to Him and said, "This place is desolate and it is already quite late;

36 send them away so that they may go into the surrounding countryside and villages and buy themselves something to eat." 37 But He answered them, "You give them something to eat." And they said to Him, "Shall we go and spend two hundred denarii on bread and give them something to eat?"

38 And He said to them, "How many loaves do you have? Go look." And when they found out, they said, "Five, and two fish." 39 And He commanded them all to sit down by groups on the green grass. 40 They sat down in groups of hundreds and of fifties. 41 And He took the five loaves and the two fish, and looking up toward Heaven, He blessed the food and broke the loaves and He kept giving them to the disciples to set before them; and He divided up the two fish among them all.

42 They all ate--and were satisfied/satiated, 43 and they picked up twelve full baskets of the broken bread pieces, and also of the fish. 44 There were five thousand men who ate the loaves.

45 Immediately Jesus made His disciples get into the boat and go ahead of Him to the other side to Bethsaida, while He Himself was sending the crowd away. 46 After bidding them farewell, He left for the mountain to pray.

47 When it was evening, the boat was in the middle of the sea, and He was alone on the land. 48 Seeing the disciples straining at the oars, for the wind was against them, at about the fourth watch of the night Jesus--came to them, walking on the sea--and He intended to pass by them. 49 But when they saw Him walking on the sea, they supposed that it was a ghost, and cried out;

50 for they all saw Him and were terrified. But immediately He spoke with them and said to them,

“Take Courage; it is I--do-Not-be-Afraid.”

51 Then He got into the boat with them, and the wind stopped; and they were utterly astonished, 52 for they had not gained any insight from the incident of the loaves, but their heart was hardened.

53 When they had crossed over--they came to land at Gennesaret, and moored to the shore. 54 When they got out of the boat, immediately the people recognized Him, 55 and ran about that whole country and began to carry here and there on their mats/beds those who were sick, to the place they heard He was.

56 Wherever Jesus entered villages, or cities, or countryside--they were laying the Sick in the market places, and imploring Jesus that they might with their hand(s)--just touch/with their Faith--the outside of His garment--and as many as Touched it--were Healed.

CHAPTER 7

1 The Pharisees and some of the scribes gathered around Him when they had come from Jerusalem, 2 and had seen that some of His disciples were eating their bread with impure hands, that is, unwashed. 3 (For the Pharisees and all the Jews do not eat unless they carefully wash their hands, thus observing the traditions of the elders;

4 and when they come from the market place, they do not eat unless they cleanse themselves; and there are many other things which they have received in order to observe, such as the washing of cups and pitchers and copper pots.) 5 The Pharisees and the scribes asked Him, “Why do Your disciples not walk according to the tradition of the elders, but eat their bread with impure/unwashed hands?”

6 And He said to them, “Rightly did Isaiah prophesy--of you Hypocrites, as it is written: ‘This people honors Me with their lips, But their Heart--is far away from Me.

7 But in vain do they worship Me, Teaching as Doctrines the precepts of men/religion.’

8 Neglecting the commandments of God, you hold to the tradition of men.”

9 He was also saying to them, “You are experts at setting aside the commandment of God in order to keep your tradition. 10 For Moses said, ‘Honor your father and your mother’; and, ‘whoever speaks evil of their father or mother, is to be put to death’; 11 but you say, ‘If a child or teenager says to their father or their mother, whatever I have that would help you is Corban (I am a Gift to you from God) so I don't have to reverence you and do what you tell me to do.

13 thus invalidating the Word of God by your tradition/religion which you have handed down; and you do many other things such as that.”

14 After He called the crowd to Him again, He began saying to them, “Listen to Me, all of you, and understand: 15 there is nothing/foods/drinks outside a person which can defile them/spiritually if it goes into them; but the things which proceed out of the person's Heart--are what defile the person. 16 If anyone has ears to hear, let them hear.”

17 When he had left the crowd and entered the house, His disciples questioned Him about the Parable. 18 And He said to them, “Are you so lacking in understanding also? Do you not understand that whatever goes into the person from outside/foods/drinks cannot defile them, 19 because it does Not go into their heart, but into their stomach, and is eliminated?” 20 “That which proceeds out of the person--that is what defiles the person.

21 For from within, out of the Heart of people--proceed the evil thoughts, sexual sins, thefts, murders, adulteries, 22 deeds of coveting and wickedness, as well as deceit, sensuality, envy, lies, slander, pride and foolishness. 23 All these Evil Things proceed from within the spirit/heart/mind--and defile/make sinful the person.”

24 Jesus got up and went away from there to the region of Tyre. And when He had entered a house, He wanted no one to know of it; yet He could not escape notice. 25 But after hearing of Him, a woman whose little daughter had an unclean spirit/demon immediately came and fell at His feet. 26 Now the woman was a Gentile, of the Syrophoenician race. And she kept asking Him to cast the demon out of her daughter.

27 And He was saying to her, “Let the children be satisfied first, for it is not good to take the children's bread and throw it to the dogs.” 28 But she answered and said to Him, “Yes, Lord, but even the dogs under the table feed on the children's crumbs.” 29 And He said to her, “Because of this answer go; the demon has gone out of your daughter.” 30 And going back to her home, she found the child lying on the bed, the demon having left.

31 Again He went out from the region of Tyre, and came through Sidon to the Sea of Galilee, within the region of Decapolis. 32 They brought to Him one who was Deaf and

spoke with difficulty, and they implored Him to lay His hand on him. 33 Jesus took him aside from the crowd, by himself, and put His fingers into his ears, and after spitting, He touched his tongue with the saliva;

34 and looking up to Heaven with a deep sigh, He said to him, “Ephphatha” that is, “Be opened” 35 And his ears were opened--and the impediment of his tongue was removed, and he began speaking--plainly. 36 And He gave them orders not to tell anyone; but the more He ordered them, the more widely they continued to proclaim it. 37 They were utterly astonished, saying, “He has done all things well; He makes even --the Deaf--to Hear and the Mute--to Speak.”

CHAPTER 8

1 In those days, when there was again a large crowd and they had nothing to eat, Jesus called His disciples and said to them, 2 “I feel Compassion for the people because they have remained with Me now three days and have nothing to eat. 3 If I send them away hungry to their homes, they will faint on the way; and some of them have come from a great distance.”

4 And His disciples answered Him, “Where will anyone be able to find enough bread here in this desolate place to satisfy these people?” 5 And He was asking them, “How many loaves do you have?” And they said, “Seven.”

6 And He directed the people to sit down on the ground; and taking the seven loaves, He gave thanks and broke them, and started giving them to His disciples to serve to them, and they served them to the people. 7 They also had a few small fish; and after He had blessed them, He ordered these to be served as well.

8 And they ate and All--were satisfied/full; and they picked up seven large baskets full of what was left over of the broken pieces. 9 About four thousand were there; and He sent them away. 10 And immediately He entered the boat with His disciples and came to the district of Dalmanutha.

11 The Pharisees came out and began to contend/argue with Him, seeking from Him a Sign from Heaven, to test Him. 12 Sighing deeply in His spirit, Jesus said, “Why does this generation seek for a sign? Truly I say to you, no sign will be given to this generation.” 13 Leaving them, He again embarked and went away to the other side.

14 And they had forgotten to take bread, and did not have more than one loaf in the boat with them. 15 And He was giving orders to them, saying, “Watch out. Beware of the leaven/yeast/teachings--of the Pharisees and the leaven of Herod.”

16 They began to discuss with one another the fact that they had no bread. 17 And Jesus, aware of this, said to them, “Why do you discuss the fact that you have no bread? Do

you not yet see or understand? Do you have--a Hardened Heart? 18 Having eyes, do you not see? And having ears, do you not hear?

--And do you Not Remember--when I broke the five loaves for the five thousand, how many baskets full of broken pieces you picked up?" They said to Him, "Twelve." 20 "When I broke the seven for the four thousand, how many large baskets full of broken pieces did you pick up?" And they said to Him, "Seven." 21 And He was saying to the-- "Do you not yet understand/Believe/have Faith in me completely?"

22 And they came to Bethsaida. And they brought a Blind man to Jesus and implored Him to touch him. 23 Taking the blind man by the hand, He brought him out of the village; and after spitting on his eyes and laying His hands on him, He asked him, "Do you see anything?" 24 And he looked up and said, "I see men, for I see them like trees, walking around."

25 Then again Jesus--laid His hands on his eyes; and the man looked up and his Vision was restored completely, and began to see--everything clearly. 26 And He sent him to his home, saying, "Do not tell anyone or enter the village."

27 Jesus went out, along with His disciples, to the villages of Caesarea Philippi; and on the way He questioned His disciples, saying to them, "Who do people say that I am?" 28 They told Him, saying, "John the Baptist; and others say Elijah; but others, one of the Prophets." 29 And He continued by questioning them, "But who do You say that I am?" Peter answered and said to Him--"You are the Christ." 30 And He warned them to tell no one about Him.

31 And He began to teach them that the Son of Man must suffer many things and be rejected by the elders and the chief priests and the scribes, and be murdered, and after three days rise again. 32 And He was stating the matter plainly. And Peter took Him aside and began to rebuke Him. 33 But turning around and seeing His disciples, He rebuked Peter and said, "Get behind Me, satan; for you are not setting your Mind on God's interests, but the world's."

34 And He summoned the crowd with His disciples, and said to them, "If anyone wants to come after Me--they must Deny Themselves--and take up--Their Cross--and follow Me.

35 For whoever wants to Save their life will lose it, but

--whoever Loses their Life for My Sake and the Gospel's--will Save it.

36 --For what does it Profit a person to gain the whole world, and--Lose their Soul?

37 --For what will a person give in exchange--for their Soul?

38 For whoever--is Ashamed of Me and My Words--in this adulterous and sinful

generation--the Son of Man will also be Ashamed of them--when He comes in the Glory of His Father with the holy Angels.

CHAPTER 9

1 And Jesus was saying to them, “Truly I say to you, there are some of those who are standing here who will not taste death until they see the Kingdom of God after it has come with power.”

2 Six days later, Jesus took with Him Peter and James and John, and brought them up on a high mountain by themselves. And He was transfigured before them; 3 and His garments became radiant and exceedingly white, as no launderer on earth can whiten them. 4 Elijah appeared to them along with Moses; and they were talking with Jesus.

5 Peter said to Jesus, “Master, it is good for us to be here; let us make three tabernacles, one for You, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah.” 6 For he did not know what to answer; for they became terrified.

7 Then a cloud formed, overshadowing them, and a Voice came out of the cloud, “This is My beloved Son, Listen to Him” 8 All at once they looked around and saw no one with them anymore, except Jesus alone.

9 As they were coming down from the mountain, He gave them orders not to relate to anyone what they had seen, until the Son of Man rose from the dead. 10 They seized upon that statement, discussing with one another what rising from the dead meant. 11 They asked Him, saying, “Why is it that the scribes say that Elijah must come first?”

12 And He said to them, “Elijah does first come and restore all things. And yet how is it written of the Son of Man that He will suffer many things and be treated with contempt? 13 But I say to you that Elijah/John the Baptist has indeed come, and they did to him whatever they wished, just as it is written of him.”

14 When they came back to the disciples, they saw a large crowd around them, and some scribes arguing with them. 15 Immediately, when the entire crowd saw Him, they were amazed and began running up to greet Him. 16 And He asked them, “What are you discussing with them?”

17 And one of the crowd answered Him, “Teacher, I brought You my son, possessed with a spirit/demon which makes him mute; 18 and whenever it seizes him, it slams him to the ground and he foams at the mouth, and grinds his teeth and stiffens out. I told Your disciples to cast it out, and they could not do it.”

19 And He answered them and said, “O Unbelieving generation, how long shall I be with you? How long shall I put up with you? Bring him to Me” 20 They brought the boy to Him. When he saw Him, immediately the demon threw him into a convulsion, and falling to the ground, he began rolling around and foaming at the mouth.

21 And He asked his father, “How long has this been happening to him?” And he said, “From childhood. 22 It has often thrown him both into the fire and into the water to destroy him. But if You can do anything, take pity on us and help us” 23 And Jesus said to him, “

--‘IF--You can Believe?’--All things are Possible to those who Believe.’”

24 Immediately the boy’s father cried out and said, “I do believe--help my unbelief.” 25 When Jesus saw that a crowd was rapidly gathering, He rebuked the unclean demon, saying to it, “You deaf and mute demon--I Command you, come out of him and do not enter him again.” 26 After yelling, and throwing him into terrible convulsions--the demon came out--and the boy became so much like a corpse that most of them said, “He is dead”

27 But Jesus took him by the hand and raised him; and he got up. 28 When He came into the house, His disciples began questioning Him privately, “Why could we not drive the demon out?” 29 And He said to them, “This kind cannot come out by anything but by prayer and fasting.”

30 From there they went out and began to go through Galilee, and He did not want anyone to know about it. 31 For He was teaching His disciples and telling them, “The Son of Man is to be delivered into the hands of men, and they will murder Him; and when He has been killed, He will rise three days later.” 32 But they did not understand this statement, and they were afraid to ask Him.

33 They came to Capernaum; and when He was in the house, He began to question them, “What were you discussing on the way?” 34 But they kept silent, for on the way they had discussed with one another which of them--was the Greatest. 35 Sitting down, He called the twelve and said to them, “If anyone wants to be first, they shall be last of all and--Servant of all--Taking a Child, He set him before them, and taking him in His arms, He said to them,

37 “Whoever receives one child like this in My name receives Me; and whoever receives Me also receives Him who sent Me.”

38 John said to Him, “Teacher, we saw someone casting out demons in Your name, and we tried to prevent him because he was not following us.” 39 But Jesus said, “Do not hinder him, for there is no one who will perform a Miracle in My name, and be able soon afterward to speak evil of Me.

40 For whoever is Not against us--is for us.

41 For whoever gives you a cup of water to drink because of your name as followers/disciples of Christ, truly I say to you, they will Not Lose their Reward.

42 “Whoever causes one of these little ones who Believe in Me to stumble/sin, it would be better for them if, with a heavy millstone hung around their neck--they were cast into the sea. 43 If your hand causes you to stumble/sin, cut it off; it is better for you to enter life maimed, than, having your two good hands, to go into Hell, into the unquenchable fire,

44 where their worm does not die, and the Fire is not quenched. 45 If your foot causes you to stumble/sin, cut it off; it is better for you to enter life crippled, than, having your two good feet, to be cast into Hell, 46 where their worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched.

47 If your Eye causes you to stumble/sin, throw it out; it is better for you to enter the Kingdom of God with one eye, than, having two good eyes, to be cast into Hell, 48 where their worm does not die, and the Fire is not Quenched/put out.

49 “For everyone will be salted with fire. 50 Salt is good; but if the salt becomes unsalty/bland, with what will you make it salty again? Have salt in yourselves, and be at Peace with one another.”

CHAPTER 10

1 Getting up, He went from there to the region of Judea and beyond the Jordan; crowds gathered around Him again, and, according to His custom, He once more began to teach them.

2 Some Pharisees came up to Jesus, testing Him, and began to question Him whether it was lawful for a man to divorce his wife. 3 And He answered and said to them, “What did Moses command you?” 4 They said, “Moses permitted a man to write a certificate of divorce and send her away.” 5 But Jesus said to them, “Because of your hardness of heart he wrote you this commandment.

6 But from the beginning of creation, God made them male and female. 7 For this reason a man shall leave his father and mother, 8 and the two shall become one flesh; so they are no longer two, but one flesh. 9 What therefore God has joined together--let no person separate.”

10 In the house the disciples began questioning Him about this again. 11 And He said to them, “Whoever divorces his wife and marries another woman commits adultery against her; 12 and if she herself divorces her husband and marries another man, she is

committing adultery.”

13 And they were bringing Children to Him so that He might touch them; but the disciples rebuked/prevented them. 14 But when Jesus saw this, He was Indignant and said to them,-- “Permit the Children to come to Me--do Not hinder them; --for the Kingdom of God belongs to such as these. 15 Truly I say to you, --whoever does Not Receive the Kingdom of God like a Child--will Not enter it at all.” 16 And Jesus took the Children in His arms and began blessing them, laying His hands on them.

17 As He was setting out on a journey, a man ran up to Him and knelt before Him, and asked Him, “Good Teacher, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?” 18 And Jesus said to him, “Why do you call Me good? No one is good except God alone. 19 You know the commandments, ‘Do not murder, Do not commit adultery, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Do not defraud, Honor your father and mother.’

” 20 And he said to Him, “Teacher, I have kept all these things from my youth up.” 21 Looking at him, Jesus felt a love for him and said to him, “One thing you lack: go and--Sell All you possess and Give to the Poor--and you will have --Treasures in Heaven--and come, Follow Me.” 22 But at these words he was saddened, and he went away grieving, for he was one--who owned much possessions.

23 And Jesus, looking around, said to His disciples, “How Hard it will be for those who are wealthy/rich to Enter the Kingdom of God” 24 The disciples were amazed at His words. But Jesus answered again and said to them, “Children, how hard it is to enter the Kingdom of God

25 It is Easier for a camel--to go through the eye of a needle--than for a Rich Person--to enter the Kingdom of God.--26 They were even more astonished and said to Him, “Then who can be Saved?” 27 Looking at them, Jesus said--

“With people it is impossible--but Not with God--for All things Are Possible with God.”

28 Peter began to say to Him, “Behold, we have Left Everything--and followed You.” 29 Jesus said, “Truly I say to you, there is no one who has left house or brothers or sisters or mother or father or children or farms, for My sake and for the Gospel’s sake, 30 but that they will receive a hundred times as much now in the present age, houses and brothers and sisters and mothers and children and farms, along with persecutions; and in the age to come, eternal life. 31 But many who are first will be last, and the last, first.”

32 They were on the road going up to Jerusalem, and Jesus was walking on ahead of them; and they were amazed, and those who followed were fearful. And again He took

the twelve aside and began to tell them what was going to happen to Him, 33 saying, “Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem, and the Son of Man will be delivered to the chief priests and the scribes; and they will condemn Him to death and will hand Him over to the Gentiles. 34 They will mock Him and spit on Him, and scourge/whip Him and kill Him, and three days later--He will Rise Again.”

35 James and John, the two sons of Zebedee, came up to Jesus, saying, “Teacher, we want You to do for us whatever we ask of You.” 36 And He said to them, “What do you want Me to do for you?” 37 They said to Him, “Grant that we may sit, one on Your right and one on Your left, in Your glory.” 38 But Jesus said to them, “You do not know what you are asking. Are you able to drink the cup that I drink, or to be baptized with the baptism with which I am baptized?”

39 They said to Him, “We are able.” And Jesus said to them, “The cup that I drink you shall drink; and you shall be baptized with the baptism with which I am baptized. 40 But to sit on My right or on My left, this is not Mine to give; but it is for those for whom--it has been Prepared.”

41 Hearing this, the ten began to feel indignant/anger with James and John. 42 Calling them to Himself, Jesus said to them, “You know that those who are recognized as rulers of the Gentiles lord it over them/boss them around; and their great men exercise authority over them.

43 But it is not this way among you, but

--whoever wants to become Great--among you shall be--your Servant;

44 --and whoever wants to be Chief among you shall be--the Servant of all.

45 For even the Son of Man did Not come to be served--but to Serve, and to give His Life a ransom/sacrifice for many.”

46 Then they came to Jericho. And as He was leaving Jericho with His disciples and a large crowd, a blind beggar named Bartimaeus, the son of Timaeus, was sitting by the road. 47 When he heard that it was Jesus the Nazarene, he began to yell out and say, “Jesus, Son of David/messiah, have mercy on me” 48 Many were sternly telling him to be quiet, but he kept yelling out all the more, “Son of David, have Mercy on me”

49 And Jesus stopped and said, “Call him here.” So they called the Blind man, saying to him, “Take courage, stand up He is calling for you.” 50 Throwing aside his cloak, he jumped up and came to Jesus. 51 And answering him, Jesus said--“What do you want Me to do for you?” And the blind man said to Him, “Master--I want to Regain my Sight”

52 And Jesus said to him, “Go--**Your Faith**--has made you—Healed/of your blindness--” Immediately he Regained his Sight and began following Him on the road.

CHAPTER 11

1 As they approached Jerusalem, at Bethphage and Bethany, near the Mount of Olives, He sent two of His disciples, 2 and said to them, “Go into the village opposite you, and immediately as you enter it, you will find a colt tied there, on which no one yet has ever sat; untie it and bring it here. 3 If anyone says to you, ‘Why are you doing this?’ you say, ‘The Lord has need of it’; and immediately he will send it back here.” 4 They went away and found a colt tied at the door, outside in the street; and they untied it.

5 Some of the bystanders were saying to them, “What are you doing, untying the colt?” 6 They spoke to them just as Jesus had told them, and they gave them permission. 7 They brought the colt to Jesus and put their coats on it; and He sat on it. 8 And many spread their coats in the road, and others spread leafy branches which they had cut from the fields. 9 Those who went in front and those who followed were shouting:

“Hosanna

Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord;

10 Blessed is the coming Kingdom of our father David;

Hosanna in the highest”

11 Jesus entered Jerusalem and came into the temple; and after looking around at everything, He left for Bethany with the twelve, since it was already late.

12 On the next day, when they had left Bethany, He became hungry. 13 Seeing at a distance a Fig Tree, He went to see if perhaps He would find anything on it; and when He came to it, He found nothing but leaves, for it was Not the season for figs. 14 He said to it, “May no one ever eat fruit from you again.” And His disciples were listening.

15 Then they came to Jerusalem. And He entered the temple and began to drive out those who were buying and selling in the temple, and overturned the tables of the money changers and the seats of those who were selling doves; 16 and He would not permit anyone to carry merchandise through the temple.

17 And He began to teach and say to them, “Is it not written--‘My house shall be called a House of Prayer--for all the nations’? But you have made it--a robbers’ den.” 18 The chief priests and the scribes heard this, and began seeking how to destroy Him; for they were afraid of Him, for the whole crowd was astonished at His teaching.

19 When evening came, they would go out of the city.

20 As they were passing by in the morning, they saw the Fig Tree withered from the roots up. 21 Being reminded, Peter said to Him, “Look, the Fig Tree which You cursed has withered/is dead.” 22 And Jesus answered saying to them,

--Have the Faith of God--

23 Truly I say to you, whoever says to this mountain, ‘Be taken up and cast into the sea,’ and does--Not Doubt in their Heart--but Believes that what they say is going to happen, it will be granted/done them. 24 Therefore I say to you, all things/according to God's will--for which you Pray and Ask—Believe/keep on Believing--that you have received them--and they will be granted you.

25 Whenever you are praying--Forgive, if you have anything unforgiven against anyone--so that your Father who is in Heaven will also--Forgive you your transgressions/sins.

26 But if you do Not Forgive-- neither will your Father who is in Heaven--Forgive Your Transgressions/Sins.”

27 They came again to Jerusalem. And as He was walking in the temple, the chief priests and the scribes and the elders came to Him, 28 and began saying to Him, “By what authority are You doing these things, or who gave You this authority to do these things?” 29 And Jesus said to them, “I will ask you one question, and you answer Me, and then I will tell you by what authority I do these things. 30 Was the baptism of John from Heaven, or from men? Answer Me.”

31 They began reasoning among themselves, saying, “If we say, ‘From Heaven,’ He will say, ‘Then why did you not believe him?’ 32 But shall we say, ‘From men’?”—they were afraid of the people, for everyone considered John to have been a real Prophet. 33 Answering Jesus, they said, “We do not know.” And Jesus said to them, “Nor will I tell you by what authority I do these things.”

CHAPTER 12

1 And He began to speak to them in Parables: “A man planted a vineyard and put a wall around it, and dug a vat under the wine press and built a tower, and rented it out to vine-growers and went on a journey. 2 At the harvest time he sent a servant to the vine-growers, in order to receive some of the produce of the vineyard from the vine-growers.

3 They took him, and beat him and sent him away empty-handed. 4 Again he sent them another servant, and they wounded him in the head, and treated him shamefully. 5 And he sent another, and that one they killed; and so with many others, beating some and killing others. 6 He had one more to send, a beloved son; he sent him last of all to them, saying, ‘They will respect my son.’

7 But those vine-growers said to one another, ‘This is the heir; come, let us murder him, and the inheritance will be ours’ 8 They took him, and murdered him and threw him out of the vineyard. 9 What will the owner of the vineyard do? He will come and destroy the vine-growers, and will give the vineyard to others. 10 Have you not even read the Scripture:

‘The stone which the builders rejected,
Has become--the chief corner stone;
11 This came about from the Lord,
And it is marvelous in our eyes’?”

12 And they were seeking to seize Him, and yet they feared the people, for they understood that He spoke the parable against them. And so they left Him and went away.
13 Then they sent some of the Pharisees and Herodians to Him in order to trap Him in a statement. 14 They came and said to Him, “Teacher, we know that You are truthful and defer to no one; for You are not partial to any, but teach the way of God in truth. Is it lawful to pay a Taxes to Caesar, or not?

15 Shall we pay or shall we not pay?” But He, knowing their hypocrisy, said to them, “Why are you testing Me? Bring Me a denarius coin to look at.” 16 They brought one. And He said to them, “Whose likeness and inscription is this?” And they said to Him, “Caesar’s.” 17 And Jesus said to them, “Render to Caesar the things that are Caesar’s--and to God the things that are God’s.” And they were amazed at Him.

18 Some Sadducees (who say that there is no resurrection) came to Jesus, and began questioning Him, saying, 19 “Teacher, Moses wrote for us that if a man’s brother dies and leaves behind a wife and leaves no child, his brother should marry the wife and raise up children to his brother. 20 There were seven brothers; and the first took a wife, and died leaving no children.

21 The second one married her, and died leaving behind no children; and the third likewise; 22 and so all seven left no children. Last of all the woman died also. 23 In the resurrection, when they rise again, which one’s wife will she be? For all seven had married her.”

24 Jesus said to them, “Is this not the reason you are mistaken, that you do not understand the Scriptures or the Power of God?

25 For when the Saints rise from the dead--they neither marry nor are given in marriage--but are like the Angels in Heaven.

26 But regarding the fact that the dead rise again, have you not read in the book of Moses, in the passage about the burning bush, how God spoke to him, saying, ‘I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob’?

27 He is not the God of the dead, but of the living; you are greatly mistaken.”

28 One of the scribes came and heard them arguing, and recognizing that He had answered them well, asked Him, “What commandment is the foremost of all?” 29 Jesus answered, “The foremost is,

‘Hear, O Israel The Lord our God is one Lord;

30 and You Shall Love the Lord your God with--All your heart, and--with All your soul, and--with All your mind, and--with All your strength.’

31 The second is this, ‘You shall Love your neighbor/anybody--As Yourself.’ There are no other commandments greater than these.”

32 The scribe said to Him, “Right, Teacher; You have truly stated that He is One, and there is no one else besides Him; 33 and to love Him with all the heart and with all the understanding and with all the strength, and to love one’s neighbor as himself, is much more than all burnt offerings and sacrifices.” 34 When Jesus saw that he had answered intelligently, He said to him, “You are not far from the Kingdom of God.” After that, no one would venture to ask Him any more questions.

35 And Jesus began to say, as He taught in the temple, “How is it that the scribes say that the Christ is the son of David? 36 David himself said in the Holy Spirit,

‘The Lord said to my Lord,

“Sit at My right hand,

Until I put Your enemies beneath Your feet.” ’

37 David himself calls Him ‘Lord’; so in what sense is He his son?” And the large crowd enjoyed listening to Him.

38 In His teaching He was saying: “Beware of the scribes who like to walk around in long robes, and like respectful greetings in the market places, 39 and chief seats in the synagogues and places of honor at banquets, 40 who devour widows’ houses, and for appearance’s sake offer long prayers; these will receive--greater condemnation.”

41 And He sat down opposite the Treasury, and began observing how the people were putting money into the treasury; and many rich people were putting in large sums. 42 A poor widow came and put in two small copper coins, which amount to a cent. 43 Calling His disciples to Him, He said to them, “Truly I say to you, this poor widow put in more than all the contributors to the treasury; 44 for they all put in--out of their surplus, but she, out of her poverty--put in all she owned--all she had to live on.”

CHAPTER 13

1 As He was going out of the temple, one of His disciples said to Him, “Teacher, behold what wonderful stones and what wonderful buildings” 2 And Jesus said to him, “Do you see these great buildings? Not one stone will be left upon another which will not be torn down.”

3 As He was sitting on the Mount of Olives opposite the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew were questioning Him privately, 4 “Tell us, when will these things be, and what will be the sign when all these things are going to be fulfilled?” 5 And Jesus

began to say to them, “See to it that no one misleads you. 6 Many will come in My name, saying, ‘I am Christ--and will mislead many. 7 When you hear of wars and rumors of wars, do not be frightened; those things must take place; but that is not yet the end. 8 For nation will rise up against nation, and Kingdom against Kingdom; there will be Earthquakes in various places; there will also be Famines. These things are merely the beginning of birth pangs.

9 “But be on Your Guard; for they will deliver you to the courts, and you will be beaten in the synagogues, and you will stand before governors and kings for My sake, as a testimony to them. 10 The Gospel of God--must first be preached to all the nations. 11 When they arrest you and hand you over, do not worry beforehand about what you are to say, but say whatever is given you in that hour; for it is not you who speak, but it is the Holy Spirit.

12 Brother will betray brother to death, and a father his child; and children will rise up against parents and have them put to death. 13 You will be Hated by all peoples Because of My Name--
--but the person/Saint who Endures to the End/keeps the Faith--will be Saved.

14 “But when you see the Abomination of Desolation standing where it should not be then those who are in Judea must flee to the mountains. 15 The one who is on the housetop must not go down, or go in to get anything out of their house; 16 and the one who is in the field must not turn back to get their coat. 17 But woe to those who are pregnant and to those who are nursing babies in those days 18 But pray that it may not happen in the winter.

19 For those days will be--a time of Tribulation--such as has not occurred since the beginning of the creation which God created until now--and never will. 20 Unless the Lord had shortened those days--no life would have been saved; but for the sake of the Elect/Body of Christ/Saints, whom He chose, He has shortened the days. 21 And then if anyone says to you, ‘Behold, here is the Christ’; or, ‘Behold, He is there’; do not believe them;

22 for false Christs and false Prophets will arise, and will show signs and wonders, in order to lead astray, if possible, the Saints. 23 But take heed; behold, I have told you everything in advance.

24 “But in those days--After the Great Tribulation--the sun will be darkened and the moon will not give its light, 25 and the stars will be falling from Heaven, and the powers that are in the Heavens will be shaken. 26 Then--they will see the Son of Man coming in clouds with great power and glory. 27 And then He will send forth the Angels, and will gather together His Saints from the four winds, from the farthest end of the earth to the farthest end of Heaven.

28 “Now learn the parable from the fig tree: when its branch has already become tender and puts forth its leaves, you know that summer is near. 29 Even so, you too, when you see these things happening, recognize that The End is near, right at the door. 30 Truly I say to you, this generation will not pass away until all these things take place.

31 --Heaven and earth will pass away--but My Words--will Not pass away--

32 But of that Day or hour--No one knows, not even the Angels in Heaven, nor the Son, but the Father alone.

33 “Take heed--keep on the Alert/Watch--for you do not know when the appointed End will come. 34 It is like a man away on a journey, who upon leaving his house and putting his servants in charge, assigning to each one their task, also commanded the doorkeeper to stay on the alert.

35 Therefore, be on the Alert—for you do not know when the master/Jesus Christ of the house is coming/back to earth for Judgment, whether in the evening, at midnight, or when the rooster crows, or in the morning— 36 in case he should come suddenly and find You--Asleep.

37 What I say to you--I say to all,--Be on the Alert/Watch

CHAPTER 14

1 Now the Passover and Unleavened Bread were two days away; and the chief priests and the scribes were seeking how to seize Jesus by stealth/clandestinely and murder Him; 2 for they were saying, “Not during the festival, otherwise there might be a riot of the people.”

3 While He was in Bethany at the home of Simon the leper, and reclining at the table, there came a woman with an alabaster vial of very costly perfume of pure nard; and she broke the vial--and poured it over His head. 4 But some were indignantly remarking to one another, “Why has this perfume been wasted?

5 For this perfume might have been sold for over three hundred denarii, and the money given to the poor.” And they were scolding her. 6 But Jesus said, “Let her alone; why do you bother her? She has done a good deed to Me. 7 For you always have the poor with you, and whenever you want to--you can do good to them; but you do Not always have Me. 8 She has done what she could; she has anointed My body beforehand for the burial. 9 Truly I say to you, wherever the Gospel is preached in the whole world, what this woman has done will also be spoken of in memory of her.”

10 Then Judas Iscariot, who was one of the twelve, went off to the chief priests in order to betray Him to them. 11 They were glad when they heard this, and promised to give him money. And he began seeking how to betray Him at an opportune time.

12 On the first day of Unleavened Bread, when the Passover lamb was being sacrificed, His disciples said to Him, “Where do You want us to go and prepare for You to eat the Passover?” 13 And He sent two of His disciples and said to them, “Go into the city, and a man will meet you carrying a pitcher of water; follow him;

14 and wherever he enters, say to the owner of the house, ‘The Teacher says, “Where is My guest room in which I may eat the Passover with My disciples?”’ 15 And he himself will show you a large upper room furnished and ready; prepare for us there.” 16 The disciples went out and came to the city, and found it just as He had told them; and they prepared the Passover.

17 When it was evening He came with the twelve. 18 As they were reclining at the table and eating, Jesus said, “Truly I say to you that one of you will betray Me—one who is eating with Me.” 19 They began to be grieved and to say to Him one by one, “Surely not I?” 20 And He said to them, “It is the one who dips with Me in the bowl. 21 For the Son of Man is to go just as it is written of Him; but woe to that man by whom the Son of Man is betrayed It would have been good for that man--if he had Not been born.”

22 While they were eating, He took some bread, and after a blessing He broke it, and gave it to them, and said, “Take it; this is My Body.” 23 And when He had taken a cup of wine and given thanks, He gave it to them, and they all drank from it. 24 And He said to them, “This is My blood of the covenant--which is poured out for many. 25 Truly I say to you, I will never again drink of the fruit of the vine until that day when I drink it new in the Kingdom of God.”

26 After singing a hymn, they went out to the Mount of Olives.

27 And Jesus said to them, “You will all fall away, because it is written, ‘I will strike down the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.’ 28 But after I have been raised, I will go ahead of you to Galilee.”

29 But Peter said to Him, “Even though all may fall away, yet I will not.” 30 And Jesus said to him, “Truly I say to you, that this very night, before a rooster crows twice, you yourself will deny Me three times.” 31 But Peter kept saying insistently, “Even if I have to die with You, I will not deny You” And they all were saying the same thing also.

32 They came to a place named Gethsemane; and He said to His disciples, “Sit here until I have prayed.” 33 And He took with Him Peter and James and John, and began to be very distressed and troubled. 34 And He said to them, “My soul is deeply grieved to the point of death; remain here and keep watch.” 35 And He went a little beyond them, and fell to the ground and began to pray that if it were possible, the hour might pass Him by.

36 And He was saying, "Abba Father All things are possible for You; remove this cup from Me; yet --not what I will--but what You will/want."

37 And He came and found them sleeping, and said to Peter, "Simon, are you asleep? Could you not keep watch for one hour? 38 Keep watching and praying that you may not come into temptation--the spirit is willing--but the flesh is weak."

39 Again He went away and prayed, saying the same words. 40 And again He came and found them sleeping, for their eyes were very heavy; and they did not know what to answer Him.

41 And He came the third time, and said to them, "Are you still sleeping and resting? It is enough; the hour has come; behold, the Son of Man is being betrayed into the hands of sinners.

42 Get up, let us be going; behold, the one who betrays Me is at hand"

43 Immediately while He was still speaking, Judas, one of the twelve, came up accompanied by a crowd with swords and clubs, who were from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders. 44 Now he who was betraying Him had given them a signal, saying, "Whomever I kiss, He is the one; seize Him and lead Him away under guard."

45 After coming, Judas immediately went to Him, saying, "Rabbi" and kissed Him. 46 They laid hands on Him and seized Him. 47 But one of those who stood by drew his sword, and struck the slave of the high priest and cut off his ear. 48 And Jesus said to them, "Have you come out with swords and clubs to arrest Me, as you would against a robber? 49 Every day I was with you in the temple teaching, and you did not seize Me; but this has taken place to fulfill the Scriptures." 50 And they all left Him and fled.

51 A young man was following Him, wearing nothing but a linen sheet over his naked body; and they seized him. 52 But he pulled free of the linen sheet and escaped naked.

53 They led Jesus away to the high priest; and all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes gathered together. 54 Peter had followed Him at a distance, right into the courtyard of the high priest; and he was sitting with the officers and warming himself at the fire. 55 Now the chief priests and the whole Council kept trying to obtain testimony against Jesus to put Him to death, and they were not finding any.

56 For many were giving false testimony against Him, but their testimony was not consistent. 57 Some stood up and began to give false testimony against Him, saying,

58 "We heard Him say, 'I will destroy this temple made with hands, and in three days I will build another made without hands.' " 59 Not even in this respect was their

testimony consistent. 60 The high priest stood up and came forward and questioned Jesus, saying, “Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?” 61 But He kept silent and did not answer. Again the high priest was questioning Him, and saying to Him, “Are You the Christ, the Son of the Blessed One?”

62 And Jesus said, “I am; and you shall see the Son of Man sitting at the right hand of Power, and coming with the clouds of Heaven.” 63 Tearing his clothes, the high priest said, “What further need do we have of witnesses? 64 You have heard the blasphemy; how does it seem to you?” And they all condemned Him to be deserving of death. 65 Some began to spit at Him, and to blindfold Him, and to beat Him with their fists, and to say to Him, “Prophesy” And the officers received Him with slaps in the face.

66 As Peter was below in the courtyard, one of the servant-girls of the high priest came, 67 and seeing Peter warming himself, she looked at him and said, “You also were with Jesus the Nazarene.” 68 But he denied it, saying, “I neither know nor understand what you are talking about.” And he went out onto the porch. 69 The servant-girl saw him, and began once more to say to the bystanders, “This is one of them.”

70 But again he denied it. And after a little while the bystanders were again saying to Peter, “Surely you are one of them, for you are a Galilean too.” 71 But he began to curse and swear, “I do not know this man you are talking about” 72 Immediately a rooster crowed a second time. And Peter remembered how Jesus had made the remark to him, “Before a rooster crows twice, you will deny Me three times.” And he began to weep/cry hurtfully.

CHAPTER 15

1 Early in the morning the chief priests with the elders and scribes and the whole Council, immediately held a consultation; and binding Jesus, they led Him away and delivered Him to Pilate. 2 Pilate questioned Him, “Are You the King of the Jews?” And He answered him, “It is as you say.” 3 The chief priests began to accuse Him harshly.

4 Then Pilate questioned Him again, saying, “Do You not answer? See how many charges they bring against You” 5 But Jesus made no further answer; so Pilate was amazed.

6 Now at the feast he used to release for them any one prisoner whom they requested. 7 The man named Barabbas had been imprisoned with the insurrectionists who had committed murder in the insurrection. 8 The crowd went up and began asking him to do as he had been accustomed to do for them. 9 Pilate answered them, saying, “Do you want me to release for you the King of the Jews?” 10 For he was aware that the chief priests had handed Him over because of envy.

11 But the chief priests stirred up the crowd to ask him to release Barabbas for them instead. 12 Answering again, Pilate said to them, "Then what shall I do with Him whom you call the King of the Jews?" 13 They shouted back, "Crucify Him" 14 But Pilate said to them, "Why, what evil has He done?" But they shouted all the more, "Crucify Him" 15 Wishing to satisfy the crowd, Pilate released Barabbas for them, and after having Jesus whipped, he handed Him over to be crucified.

16 The soldiers took Him away into the palace and they called together the whole Roman cohort. 17 They dressed Him up in purple, and after twisting a crown of thorns, they put it on Him; 18 and they began to acclaim Him, "Hail, King of the Jews" 19 They kept beating His head with a reed, and spitting on Him, and kneeling and bowing before Him.

20 After they had mocked Him, they took the purple robe off Him and put His own garments on Him. And they led Him out to crucify Him.

21 They pressed into service a passer-by coming from the country, Simon of Cyrene to carry His cross.

22 Then they brought Him to the place Golgotha, which is translated, Place of a Skull. 23 They tried to give Him wine mixed with myrrh; but He did not take it. 24 And they crucified Him, and divided up His garments among themselves, casting lots for them to decide what each man should take. 25 It was the third hour when they crucified Him.

26 The inscription of the charge against Him read, "The King Of The Jews."

27 They crucified two robbers with Him, one on His right and one on His left. 28 And the Scripture was fulfilled which says, "And He was numbered with transgressors."

29 Those passing by were hurling abuse at Him, wagging their heads, and saying, "Ha You who are going to destroy the temple and rebuild it in three days, 30 save Yourself, and come down from the cross" 31 In the same way the chief priests also, along with the scribes, were mocking Him among themselves and saying, "He saved others; He cannot save Himself. 32 Let this Christ, the King of Israel, now come down from the cross, so that we may see and believe" Those who were crucified with Him were also Insulting Him.

33 When the sixth hour came, darkness fell over the whole land until the ninth hour. 34 At the ninth hour Jesus cried out with a loud voice-- "My God, My God, why have You Forsaken Me?"

35 When some of the bystanders heard it, they began saying, "Behold, He is calling for Elijah." 36 Someone ran and filled a sponge with sour wine, put it on a reed, and gave

Him a drink, saying, "Let us see whether Elijah will come to take Him down." 37 And Jesus uttered a loud cry--and breathed His last. 38 And the veil of the temple was torn in two from top to bottom. 39 When the centurion, who was standing right in front of Him, saw the way He breathed His last, he said--"Truly this man was the Son of God"

40 There were also some women looking on from a distance, among whom were Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the Less and Joses, and Salome. 41 When He was in Galilee, they used to follow Him and minister to Him; and there were many other women who came up with Him to Jerusalem.

42 When evening had already come, because it was the preparation day, that is, the day before the Sabbath, 43 Joseph of Arimathea came, a prominent member of the Council, who himself was waiting for the Kingdom of God; and he gathered up courage and went in before Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. 44 Pilate wondered if He was dead by this time, and summoning the centurion, he questioned him as to whether He was already dead. 45 And ascertaining this from the centurion, he granted the body to Joseph.

46 Joseph bought a linen cloth, took Him down, wrapped Him in the linen cloth and laid Him in a tomb which had been hewn out in the rock; and he rolled a stone against the entrance of the tomb. 47 Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joses were looking on to see where He was laid.

CHAPTER 16

1 When the Sabbath was over, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salome, bought spices, so that they might come and anoint Him. 2 Very early on the first day of the week, they came to the tomb when the sun had risen. 3 They were saying to one another--"Who will roll away the big Stone/boulder for us from the entrance of the tomb?"

4 Looking up, they saw that--the Stone had been rolled away, although it was extremely large. 5 Entering the tomb, they saw a young man/an Angel sitting at the right, wearing a white robe; and they were amazed. 6 And he said to them, "Do not be amazed; you are looking for Jesus the Nazarene, who has been crucified--He has Risen--He is not here; behold, here is the place where they laid Him.

7 But go, tell His disciples--and Peter, 'He is going ahead of you to Galilee; there you will see Him, just as He told you.' " 8 They went out and fled from the tomb, for trembling and astonishment had gripped them; and they said nothing to anyone, for they were afraid.

9 -Now after Jesus--had risen early on the first day of the week, He first appeared to

Mary Magdalene, from whom He had cast out seven demons. 10 She went and reported to those who had been with Him, while they were mourning and weeping. 11 When they heard that He was alive and had been seen by her, they refused to believe it.

12 After that, He appeared in a different form to two of them while they were walking along on their way to the country. 13 They went away and reported it to the others, but they did not believe them either.

14 Afterward He appeared to the eleven/disciples themselves as they were reclining at the table; and He reproached them for their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they had Not Believed those who had seen Him after He had risen. 15 And He said to them, Go--into All the world and Preach/teach the Gospel--to all peoples.

16 Whoever Believes and is Baptized--shall be Saved; but whoever doesn't Believe--shall be condemned/damned.

17 These Signs--will accompany those who have Believed/become Saints--
--in My Name/Jesus Christ--they will cast out demons, they will speak with new tongues;

18 and if they drink any deadly poison, it will not hurt them; they will lay hands on those with Sicknesses and Diseases, and they--Will be Healed and recover completely--

19 So then, when the Lord Jesus had spoken to them, He was received up into Heaven and sat down at the right hand of God. 20 And they went out and Preached everywhere, while the Lord worked with them--and confirmed the Word--by the Signs that followed.

End Of Gospel Of MARK

Gospel Of LUKE

Here is a brief Summary of the Gospel of LUKE:

--The births of John the Baptist and Jesus are given--and the events before and after that. --John the Baptist preaches repentance and does baptizing.

--Jesus preaches and teaches the Kingdom of God is here now. He heals everybody and performs many miracles.

--Jesus said--"Don't judge others"--"Take the log out of your own eye before taking the splinter out of your neighbors eye."

--"Take up Your Cross daily." "Deny yourself."

--"Fear God who can cast a soul into Hell."

--"Seek the Kingdom of God first and his righteousness before everything else."
"Except you Repent you shall all likewise perish."

--Jesus casts out a legion of demons from a possessed crazy violent man--He casts the demons into a herd of pigs.

--Moses and Elijah appear with Jesus on a mountain glorified.

--The Prodigal Son Parable is told. The rich man in hell and Lazarus the leper in paradise story is told.

--Jesus rides on a donkey humbly.

--Jesus prays to God--"Not my will but your will be done."

--Jesus is crucified, but he rises from the dead.

Gospel Of LUKE

CHAPTER 1

1 Inasmuch as many have undertaken to compile an account of the things accomplished among us, 2 just as they were handed down to us by those who from the beginning were Eyewitnesses and Servants of the Word, 3 it seemed fitting for me as well, having investigated everything carefully from the beginning, to write it out for you in consecutive order, most excellent Theophilus; 4 so that you may know the exact truth about the things you have been taught.

5 In the days of Herod, king of Judea, there was a priest named Zacharias, of the division of Abijah; and he had a wife from the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elizabeth. 6 They were both Righteous--in the sight of God, walking Blamelessly in all the commandments and requirements of the Lord. 7 But they had no child, because Elizabeth was barren, and they were both advanced in years.

8 Now it happened that while Zacharias was performing his priestly service before God in the appointed order of his division, 9 according to the custom of the priestly office, he was chosen by lot to enter the temple of the Lord and burn incense. 10 And the whole multitude of the people were in prayer outside at the hour of the incense offering. 11 And an Angel of the Lord appeared to him, standing to the right of the altar of incense.

12 Zacharias was troubled when he saw the Angel, and fear gripped him. 13 But the Angel said to him, "Do Not be Afraid, Zacharias, for your petition has been heard, and your wife Elizabeth will bear you a son, and you will give him the name John.

14 You will have joy and gladness, and many will rejoice at his birth. 15 For he will be great--in the sight of the Lord; and he will drink no wine/alcohol, and he will be --filled with--the Holy Spirit while yet--in his mother's womb.

16 And he will turn many of the people of Israel back to the Lord their God. 17 It is he who will go as a forerunner before Him in the spirit and power of Elijah, to turn the hearts of the fathers back to the children, and the disobedient to the attitude of the righteous, so as to make ready a people Prepared for the Lord."

18 Zacharias said to the Angel, "How will I know this for certain? For I am an old man and my wife is advanced in years." 19 The Angel answered and said to him, "I am Gabriel, who stands--in the presence of God, and I have been sent to speak to you and to bring you this good news. 20 And behold, you shall be silent and unable to speak until the day when these things take place, because--You--did Not Believe my Words--which will be fulfilled in their proper time."

21 The people were waiting for Zacharias, and were wondering at his delay in the temple. 22 But when he came out, he was unable to speak to them; and they realized that he had seen a Vision in the temple; and he kept making signs to them, and remained mute. 23 When the days of his priestly service were ended, he went back home. 24 After these days Elizabeth his wife became pregnant, and she kept herself in seclusion for five months, saying,

25 “This is the way the Lord has dealt with me in the days when He looked with favor upon me, to take away my disgrace among people.”

26 Now in the sixth month the Angel Gabriel was sent from God to a city in Galilee called Nazareth, 27 to a virgin engaged to a man whose name was Joseph, of the descendants of David; and the virgin’s name--was Mary. 28 And coming in, he said to her, “Greetings, favored/blessed one The Lord--is with you.”

29 But she was very perplexed at this statement, and kept pondering what kind of salutation this was. 30 The Angel said to her, “Do not be afraid, Mary; for you have found Favor with God. 31 And behold, you will conceive in your womb and bear a son, and you shall name Him--Jesus. 32 He will be great and will be called the Son of the Most High; and the Lord God will give Him the throne of His father David; 33 and He will reign over the house of Jacob forever, and His Kingdom will have--no end.” 34 Mary said to the Angel, “How can this be, since I am a virgin?”

35 The Angel answered and said to her, The Holy Spirit will come upon you, and the power of the Most High will overshadow you; and for that reason the Holy Child shall be called the Son of God. 36 And behold, even your relative Elizabeth has also conceived a son in her old age; and she who was called barren is now in her sixth month.

37 **For nothing will be/or is Impossible with God.** 38 And Mary said, “Behold, I am--the Bond Slave--of the Lord; may it be done to me--according to your word.” And the Angel departed from her.

39 Now at this time Mary arose and went to the hill country, to a city of Judah, 40 and entered the house of Zacharias and greeted Elizabeth. 41 When Elizabeth heard Mary’s greeting, the baby leaped in her womb; and Elizabeth was filled with the Holy Spirit. 42 And she cried out with a loud voice and said, “Blessed are you among women, and blessed is the fruit of your womb. 43 And how has it happened to me, that the mother of my Lord would come to me? 44 For behold, when the sound of your greeting reached my ears, the baby leaped in my womb for joy.

45 And blessed is she who believed that there would be a fulfillment of what had been spoken to her by the Lord.”

46 And Mary said:

“My soul exalts the Lord,

47 And my spirit has rejoiced in God my Savior.

48 For He has had regard for the humble state of His bond slave;

For behold, from this time on all generations will count me blessed.

49 For God has done great things for me;

And Holy is His name.

50 And His Mercy is upon generation after generation Toward those--who Fear Him.

51 He has done mighty deeds with His arm;

He has scattered those who were proud in the thoughts of their heart.

52 He has brought down rulers from their thrones,

And has exalted those who were humble.

53 He has filled the hungry with good things;

And sent away the rich empty-handed.

54 He has given help to Israel His servant,

In remembrance of His mercy,

55 As He spoke to our fathers,

To Abraham and his descendants forever.”

56 And Mary stayed with her about three months, and then returned to her home.

57 Now the time had come for Elizabeth to give birth, and she gave birth to a

son. 58 Her neighbors and her relatives heard that the Lord had displayed His great mercy toward her; and they were rejoicing with her.

59 And it happened that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child, and they

were going to call him Zacharias, after his father. 60 But his mother answered and said,

“No indeed; but he shall be called John.” 61 And they said to her, “There is no one

among your relatives who is called by that name.” 62 And they made signs to his father,

as to what he wanted him called. 63 And he asked for a tablet and wrote as follows, “His

name is John.” And they were all astonished.

64 And at once his mouth was opened and his tongue loosed, and he began to speak in

Praise of God. 65 Fear came on all those living around them; and all these matters were

being talked about in all the hill country of Judea. 66 All who heard them kept them in

mind, saying, “What then will this child turn out to be?” For the hand/power of the Lord was certainly with him.

67 And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Spirit, and prophesied, saying:

68 “Blessed be the Lord God of Israel,

For He has visited us and accomplished redemption for His people,

69 And has raised up a horn of salvation for us

In the house of David His servant—

70 As He spoke by the mouth of His holy prophets from of old—

71 Salvation from our enemies,

And from the hand of all who hate us;

72 To show mercy toward our fathers,

And to remember His holy covenant,

73 The oath which He swore to Abraham our father,

74 To grant us that we, being rescued from the hand of our enemies,

Might serve Him in Holiness and Righteousness before God all our days.

76 And you, child, will be called the Prophet--of the Most High;

For you will go on before the Lord--to prepare His ways;

77 To give to His people the knowledge of Salvation

By the Forgiveness of their Sins,

78 Because of the tender Mercy of our God,

With which the Sunrise from on high will visit us,

79 To shine upon those who sit in darkness and the shadow of death,

To guide our feet into the--Way of Peace.

80 And the child (John the Baptist) continued to grow and to become strong in spirit,
and he lived in the deserts until the day of his public appearance to Israel.

CHAPTER 2

Now in those days a decree went out from Caesar Augustus, that a census be taken of all the Roman Empire. 2 This was the first census taken while Quirinius was governor of Syria. 3 And everyone was on his way to register for the census, each to his own city. 4 Joseph also went up from Galilee, from the city of Nazareth, to Judea, to the city of David which is called Bethlehem, because he was of the house and family of David,

5 in order to register along with Mary, who was engaged to him, and was with child. 6 While they were there, the days were completed for her to give birth. 7 And she gave birth to her firstborn son; and she wrapped Him in cloths, and laid Him in a manger, because there was no room for them in the inn.

8 In the same region there were some shepherds staying out in the fields and keeping watch over their flock by night. 9 And an Angel of the Lord suddenly stood before them, and the glory of the Lord shone around them; and they were terribly frightened. 10 But the Angel said to them, "Do not be afraid; for behold, I bring you good news--of great joy which will be for all peoples; 11 for today in the city of David there has been born for you a Savior--who is Christ the Lord.

12 This will be a sign for you: you will find a baby wrapped in cloths and lying in a manger."

13 And suddenly there appeared with the Angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God and saying,

14 “Glory to God in the highest,
And on earth goodwill, and peace to mankind.”

15 When the Angels had gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds began saying to one another, “Let us go straight to Bethlehem then, and see this thing that has happened which the Lord has made known to us.” 16 So they came in a hurry and found their way to Mary and Joseph, and the baby as He lay in the manger.

17 When they had seen this, they made known the statement which had been told them about this Child. 18 And all who heard it wondered at the things which were told them by the shepherds. 19 But Mary treasured all these things, pondering them in her heart. 20 The shepherds went back, glorifying and praising God for all that they had heard and seen, just as had been told them.

21 And when eight days had passed, before His circumcision, His name was then called Jesus, the name given by the Angel before He was conceived in the womb.

22 And when the days for their purification according to the law of Moses were completed, they brought Him up to Jerusalem to present Him to the Lord 23 (as it is written in the Law of the Lord, “Every firstborn male that opens the womb shall be called holy to the Lord”), 24 and to offer a sacrifice according to what was said in the Law of the Lord, “A pair of turtledoves or two young pigeons.”

25 And there was a man in Jerusalem whose name was Simeon; and this man was righteous and devout, looking for the consolation of Israel; and the Holy Spirit was upon him. 26 And it had been revealed to him by the Holy Spirit that he would not see death before he had seen the Lord’s ‘Christ’. 27 And he came in the Spirit into the temple; and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to carry out for Him the custom of the Law, 28 then he took Him into his arms, and blessed God, and said, 29 “Now Lord, You are releasing Your bond-servant to depart in peace,
According to Your word;

30 For my eyes have seen Your Salvation,
31 Which You have prepared in the presence of all peoples,
32 A Light of revelation to the Gentiles,
And the glory of Your people Israel.”

33 And His father and mother were amazed at the things which were being said about Him.

34 And Simeon blessed them and said to Mary His mother, “Behold, this Child is appointed for the fall and rise of many in Israel, and for a sign to be opposed, 35 and a sword will pierce even your own soul, to the end that thoughts from many hearts may be

revealed.”

36 And there was a prophetess, Anna the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Asher. She was advanced in years and had lived with her husband seven years after her marriage, 37 and then as a widow to the age of eighty-four. She never left the temple, serving night and day with fastings and prayers. 38 At that very moment she came up and began giving thanks to God, and continued to speak of Him to all those who were looking for the redemption of Jerusalem.

39 When they had performed everything according to the Law of the Lord, they returned to Galilee, to their own city of Nazareth. 40 The Child/Jesus continued to grow, become strong, and increase in Wisdom.

41 Now His parents went to Jerusalem every year at the Feast of the Passover. 42 And when Jesus became twelve, they went up there according to the custom of the Feast; 43 and as they were returning, after spending the full number of days, the boy Jesus stayed behind in Jerusalem. But His parents were unaware of it, 44 but supposed Him to be in the caravan, and went a day’s journey; and they began looking for Him among their relatives and acquaintances.

45 When they did not find Him, they returned to Jerusalem looking for Him. 46 Then, after three days they found Him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the teachers, both listening to them--and asking them questions.

47 And all who heard Him were amazed at His understanding and His answers. 48 When they saw Him, they were astonished; and His mother said to Him, “Son, why have You treated us this way? Behold, Your father and I have been anxiously looking for You.” 49 And He said to them, “Why is it that you were looking for Me? Did you not know that I had to--be about doing My Father’s business?” 50 But they did not understand the statement which He had made to them.

51 And He went down with them and came to Nazareth, and He continued in subjection to them; and His mother treasured all these things in her heart.

52 And Jesus kept increasing in wisdom and stature, and in favor with God and people.

CHAPTER 3

1 Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, when Pontius Pilate was governor of Judea, and Herod was tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip was tetrarch of the region of Ituraea and Trachonitis, and Lysanias was tetrarch of Abilene, 2 in the high priesthood of Annas and Caiaphas, the Word of God came to John, the son of Zacharias, in the wilderness. 3 And he came into all the district around the Jordan, Preaching--a Baptism of Repentance--for the Forgiveness of Sins;

4 as it is written in the book of the Words of Isaiah the prophet,
“The voice of one crying in the wilderness,
‘Make ready the way of the Lord,
Make His paths straight.

5 Every valley will be filled,
And every mountain and hill will be brought low;
The crooked will become straight,
And the rough roads smooth;
6 And all flesh will see the Salvation of God.’ ”

7 So he began saying to the crowds who were going out to be baptized by him, “You brood of vipers/snakes, who warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

8 Therefore bear Fruits in keeping with Repentance, and do not begin to say to yourselves, ‘We have Abraham for our father,’ for I say to you that from these stones God is able to raise up children to Abraham.

9 Indeed the ax is already laid at the root of the trees; so every tree/person that Does Not bear Good Fruit is cut down--and thrown into the Fires of Hell.”

10 And the crowds were questioning him, saying, “Then what shall we do?” 11 And he would answer and say to them, “The person who has two robes is to share with someone who has none; and whoever has food is to do likewise.” 12 And some tax collectors also came to be baptized, and they said to him, “Teacher, what shall we do?” 13 And he said to them, “Collect no more than what you have been ordered to.” 14 Some soldiers were questioning him, saying, “And what about us, what shall we do?” And he said to them, “Do not take money from anyone by force, or accuse anyone falsely, and be content with your wages.”

15 Now while the people were in a state of expectation and all were wondering in their hearts about John, as to whether he was the Christ, 16 John answered and said to them all, “As for me, I Baptize you with water; but One is coming who is mightier than I, and I am not fit to untie the thong of His sandals; He will Baptize you--with the Holy Spirit and Fire. 17 His winnowing fork is in His hand to thoroughly clear His threshing floor, and to gather the wheat/saints into--His barn/heaven; but He will burn up the chaff/sinners with unquenchable Fire.”

18 So with many other exhortations he preached the Gospel/good news to the people. 19 But when Herod the tetrarch was reprimanded by him because of Herodias, his brother’s wife, and because of all the wicked things which Herod had done, 20 Herod had locked John up in prison.

21 Now when all the people were baptized, Jesus was also Baptized, and while He was praying, heaven was opened, 22 and the Holy Spirit descended upon Him in bodily form

like a dove, and a Voice from God--came out of Heaven,
--“You are My beloved Son, in You--I am Well-Pleased.”
23 When He began His ministry, Jesus Himself was about thirty years of age.

CHAPTER 4

1 Jesus, full of the Holy Spirit, returned from the Jordan and was led by the Holy Spirit to the wilderness 2 for forty days, being tempted by the devil. And He ate nothing during those days, and when they had ended, He became hungry. 3 And the devil said to Him, “If You are the Son of God--tell this stone to become bread.” 4 And Jesus answered him, “It is written--‘People shall not live by bread/foods alone--but by Every Word that comes from the mouth of God.’ ”

5 And satan led Him up and showed Him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time. 6 And the devil said to Him, “I will give You all this domain and its glory; for it has been handed over to me, and I give it--to whomever I want. 7 Therefore if You worship before me, it shall all be Yours.” 8 Jesus answered him, “It is written,
--You shall Worship the Lord your God and Serve Him only--
9 And he led Him to Jerusalem and had Him stand on the pinnacle of the temple, and said to Him, “If You are the Son of God, throw Yourself down from here;

10 for it is written,
‘He will command His Angels concerning You to guard You,’
11 and, ‘On their hands they will bear You up,
So that You will not strike Your foot against a stone.’ ”
12 And Jesus answered and said to him, “It is said/written,
--‘You shall Not tempt/or Provoke the Lord your God.’

13 When the devil had finished every temptation, he left Him until a more opportune time.

14 And Jesus returned to Galilee in the Power of the Spirit, and news about Him spread through all the surrounding district. 15 And He began teaching in their synagogues.

16 And He came to Nazareth, where He had been brought up; and as was His custom, He entered the synagogue on the Sabbath, and stood up to read. 17 And the book of the prophet Isaiah was handed to Him. And He opened the book and found the place where it was written,

18 “The Spirit of the Lord is upon Me,
Because He Anointed Me to preach the gospel--to the poor.
He has sent Me to proclaim release to the captives,
And recovery of sight to the blind,
To set free those who are oppressed/in bondage to sins,

19 To proclaim the favorable year of the Lord.”

20 And He closed the book, gave it back to the attendant and sat down; and the eyes of all in the synagogue were fixed on Him. 21 And He began to say to them, “Today this Scripture has been fulfilled in your hearing.” 22 And all were speaking well of Him, and wondering at the gracious words which were falling from His lips; and they were saying, “Is this not Joseph’s son?”

23 And He said to them, “No doubt you will quote this proverb to Me, ‘Physician, heal yourself. Whatever we heard was done at Capernaum, do here in your hometown as well.’ ” 24 And He said, “Truly I say to you, no prophet is welcome/honored--in their own city.

25 But I say to you in truth, there were many widows in Israel in the days of Elijah, when the sky was shut up for three years and six months, when a great famine came over all the land; 26 and yet Elijah was sent to none of them, but only to Zarephath, in the land of Sidon, to a woman who was a widow. 27 And there were many lepers in Israel in the time of Elisha the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, but only Naaman the Syrian.”

28 And all the people in the synagogue were filled with rage as they heard these things; 29 and they got up and drove Him out of the city, and led Him to the brow of the hill on which their city had been built, in order to throw Him down the cliff. 30 But passing through their midst, He went His way.

31 And He came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and He was teaching them on the Sabbath; 32 and they were amazed at His teaching, for His message was with authority. 33 In the synagogue there was a man possessed by the spirit of a demon, and he cried out with a loud voice, 34 “Let us alone What business do we have with each other, Jesus of Nazareth? Have You come to destroy us? I know who You are—the Holy One of God”

35 But Jesus rebuked him, saying, “Be quiet and come out of him” And when the demon had thrown him down in the midst of the people, he came out of him without doing him any harm. 36 And amazement came upon them all, and they began talking with one another saying, “What is this message? For with authority and power He Commands--the unclean spirits and they come out.” 37 And the report about Him was spreading into every locality in the surrounding district.

38 Then He got up and left the synagogue, and entered Simon’s home. Now Simon’s mother-in-law was suffering from a high fever, and they asked Him to help her. 39 And standing over her, Jesus Commanded the Fever to go--and it left her; and she immediately got up and waited on them.

40 While the sun was setting, all those who had any who were Sick with various
--diseases/sicknesses/paralysis/cripples-brought them to Him; and laying His hands on
--each one of them--Jesus Healed them All.

41 Demons also were coming out of many, shouting, "You are the Son of God" But rebuking them, He would not allow them to speak, because they knew Him to be the Christ.

42 When day came, Jesus left and went to a secluded place; and the crowds were searching for Him, and came to Him and tried to keep Him from going away from them. 43 But He said to them, "I must Preach the Kingdom of God to the other cities also, for I was sent for this purpose."

44 So He kept on preaching in the synagogues of Judea.

CHAPTER 5

1 Now it happened that while the crowd was pressing around Him and listening to the Word of God, He was standing by the lake of Gennesaret; 2 and He saw two boats lying at the edge of the lake; but the fishermen had gotten out of them and were washing their nets. 3 And He got into one of the boats, which was Simon's, and asked him to put out a little way from the land. And He sat down and began teaching the people from the boat.

4 When He had finished speaking, He said to Simon, "Put out into the deep water and let down your nets for a catch." 5 Simon answered and said, "Master, we worked hard all night and caught nothing, but I will do as You say and let down the nets."

6 When they had done this, they enclosed/caught a great quantity of fish, and their nets began to break; 7 so they signaled to their partners in the other boat for them to come and help them. And they came and filled both of the boats, so that they began to sink. 8 But when Simon Peter saw that, he fell down at Jesus' feet, saying, "Go away from me Lord, for I am a sinful man"

9 For amazement had seized him and all his companions because of the catch of fish which they had taken; 10 and so also were James and John, sons of Zebedee, who were partners with Simon. And Jesus said to Simon, "Do Not Fear, from now on you will be catching people/converts for the Kingdom of God."

11 When they had brought their boats to land--they left Everything--and followed Jesus. 12 While He was in one of the cities, behold, there was a man covered with leprosy; and when he saw Jesus, he fell on his face and implored Him, saying, "Lord, if You are willing--You can make me Healed and completely clean-- 13 And Jesus stretched out His hand and touched him, saying, --I am Willing--be Healed and cleansed." And

immediately the leprosy--left him.

14 And He ordered him to tell no one, “But go and show yourself to the priest and make an offering for your cleansing, just as Moses commanded, as a testimony to them.” 15 But the news about Him was spreading even farther, and large crowds were gathering to hear Him and to be Healed of their sicknesses. 16 Jesus withdrew himself to the wilderness to Pray.

17 One day He was teaching; and there were some Pharisees and teachers of the law sitting there, who had come from every village of Galilee and Judea and from Jerusalem; and the Power of the Lord was present for Healing.

18 And some men were carrying on a bed a man who was paralyzed; and they were trying to bring him in and to set him down in front of Him. 19 But not finding any way to bring him in because of the crowd, they went up on the roof and let him down through the tiles with his stretcher, into the middle of the crowd, in front of Jesus. 20 Seeing Their Faith, He said, “Friend, your Sins are Forgiven you.” 21 The scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, “Who is this man who speaks blasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but God alone?”

22 But Jesus, aware of their thinking, answered and said to them, “Why are you reasoning in your hearts? 23 Which is easier, to say, --‘Your sins have been Forgiven you,’ or to say--‘Get up and walk’? 24 But, so that you may know that the Son of Man has authority on earth to forgive sins,”—Jesus said to the crippled paralyzed man--“I say to you, Get Up--and Pick up your stretcher and go home.”

25 Immediately the man Got Up--before them, and Picked up his stretcher/bed and went home--Glorifying God. 26 They were all struck with astonishment and began glorifying God; and they were filled with fear, saying, “We have seen remarkable things today.”

27 After that Jesus went out and noticed a tax collector named Levi sitting in the tax booth, and He said to him--“Follow Me.”

28-- And he Left Everything Behind--and got up and began--to Follow Him.

29 And Levi gave a big reception for Him in his house; and there was a great crowd of tax collectors and other people who were reclining at the table with them. 30 The Pharisees and their scribes began grumbling at his disciples, saying, “Why do you and your master eat and drink with the tax collectors and sinners?” 31 And Jesus answered and said to them, “It is not those who are well who need a physician, but those who are sick. 32 I have not come to call the righteous but Sinners to Repentance.”

33 And they said to Him, “The disciples of John often fast and offer prayers, the disciples of the Pharisees also do the same, but Yours eat and drink.” 34 And Jesus said to them, “You cannot make the attendants of the bridegroom fast while the bridegroom is with them, can you? 35 But the days will come; and when the bridegroom is taken away from them, then they will fast in those days.”

36 And He was also telling them a parable: “No one tears a piece of cloth from a new garment and puts it on an old garment; otherwise it will both tear the new, and the piece from the new will not match the old. 37 And no one puts new wine into old wineskins; otherwise the new wine will burst the skins and it will be spilled out, and the skins will be ruined. 38 But new wine must be put into fresh wineskins. 39 And no one, after drinking old wine wishes for new; for they say, ‘The old is better.’

CHAPTER 6

1 Now it happened that He was passing through some grain fields on a Sabbath; and His Disciples were picking the heads of grain, rubbing them in their hands, and eating the grain. 2 But some of the Pharisees said, “Why do you do what is not lawful on the Sabbath?” 3 And Jesus answering them said, “Have you not even read what David did when he was hungry, he and those who were with him, 4 how he entered the house of God, and took and ate the consecrated bread which is not lawful for any to eat except the priests alone, and gave it to his companions?” 5 And He was saying to them, “The Son of Man is Lord of the Sabbath.”

6 On another Sabbath He entered the synagogue and was teaching; and there was a man there whose right hand was withered. 7 The scribes and the Pharisees were watching Him closely to see if He healed on the Sabbath, so that they might find reason to accuse Him. 8 But He knew what they were thinking, and He said to the man with the withered hand, “Get up and come forward.” And he got up and came forward. 9 And Jesus said to them, “I ask you, is it lawful to do good or to do harm on the Sabbath, to save a life or to destroy it?”

10 After looking around at them all, Jesus said to him, “Stretch out your hand.” And he did so; and his hand--was Healed completely. 11 But they themselves were filled with rage, and discussed together what they might do to Jesus.

12 It was at this time that Jesus went off to a mountain to pray, and He spent the whole night in Prayer to God. 13 And when day came, He called His disciples to Him and chose twelve of them, whom He also named as apostles: 14 Simon, whom He also named Peter, and Andrew his brother; and James and John; and Philip and Bartholomew; 15 and Matthew and Thomas; James the son of Alphaeus, and Simon who was called the Zealot; 16 Judas the son of James, and Judas Iscariot, who became a traitor.

17 Jesus came down with them and stood on a level place; and there was a large crowd of His disciples, and a great throng of people from all Judea and Jerusalem and the coastal region of Tyre and Sidon, 18 who had come to hear Him and to be healed of their diseases; and those who were troubled with unclean spirits were being cured. 19 And all the people were trying to touch Him, for Power was coming from Jesus and
--Healing Them All.

20 And turning His gaze toward His disciples, He began to say,
Blessed are you who are poor, for yours is the Kingdom of God.

21 Blessed are you who hunger now, for you shall be satisfied.

Blessed are you who weep now, for you shall laugh.

22 Blessed are you when people Hate you, and ostracize you, and Insult you, and scorn your name as evil, for the sake of the Son of Man. 23 Be glad in that day and leap for joy,

-- for behold--your Reward is Great in Heaven--

24 But woe to you who are rich, for you are receiving your consolation/reward in full. 25 Woe to you who are well-fed now, for you shall be hungry. Woe to you who laugh now, for you shall mourn and weep. 26 Woe to you when all people speak well of you, for people treated the False Prophets of old in the same way.

27 “But I say to you who hear--Love your enemies,

--Do Good --to those who hate you--

-- Bless those who curse you,

-- Pray for those who mistreat you.

29 Whoever hits you on the cheek, offer them the other also; and whoever takes away your coat, do not withhold your shirt from them either. 30 Give to everyone who asks of you, and whoever takes away what is yours, do not demand it back.

31 Treat Others--the same way you want them--to treat you.

32 If you love those who love you, what credit is that to you? For even sinners love those who love them. 33 If you do good to those who do good to you, what credit is that to you? For even sinners do the same. 34 If you lend to those from whom you expect to receive, what credit is that to you? Even sinners lend to sinners in order to receive back the same amount.

35 But Love your enemies, and do good, and Lend, expecting nothing in return; and--your Reward will be Great, and you will be Children of the Most High; for He Himself is kind to ungrateful and evil people.

36-- Be Merciful, just as--your Father is Merciful.

37 “Do Not Judge--and you will Not be Judged;
and do not condemn, and you will not be condemned;

pardon, and you will be pardoned.

38 Give, and it will be given to you. People will pour into your lap a good measure/return/bounty pressed down, shaken together, and running over. For by your giving standard of measuring out to others--will be measured to you in return."

39 And He also spoke a Parable to them: "A blind person cannot guide another blind person, can they? Will they not both fall into a pit? 40 A pupil is not above his teacher; but everyone, after he has been fully trained, will be like his teacher.

41 Why do you look at the Speck that is in your brother's eye, but do Not Notice--the Log that is in--your own eye?

42 Or how can you say to your brother, 'Brother, let me take out the speck that is in your eye,' when you yourself do Not See--the Log that is in your own eye?
You hypocrite, first take the log out of your Own Eye--and then you will see clearly to take out the Speck that is in your brother, sister, or neighbor's eye.

43 For there is no good tree which produces bad fruit, nor, on the other hand, a bad tree which produces good fruit. 44 For each tree is known by its own fruit. For people do not gather figs from thorns, nor do they pick grapes from a briar bush. 45 The good person out of the good treasure of their heart brings forth what is good; and the evil person out of their evil treasure brings forth what is evil.
For the mouth speaks from that which fills mostly/abundantly--in the Heart/mind.

46 "Why do you call Me, 'Lord, Lord,' and do--Not Do what I say? 47 Everyone who comes to Me and hears My Words and acts on them, I will show you whom they are like:

48 they are like a person building a house, who dug deep and laid a foundation on a rock; and when a flood occurred, the storm burst against that house and could not shake it, because it had been well built solidly on a rock. 49 But the one who has heard and has not acted accordingly, is like a person who built a house on the ground/sand without any foundation; and the storm burst against it and immediately it collapsed, and the ruin of that house was great."

CHAPTER 7

1 When He had completed all His discourse in the hearing of the people, He went to Capernaum.

2 And a centurion's servant, who was highly regarded by him, was sick and about to die. 3 When he heard about Jesus, he sent some Jewish elders asking Him to come and save the life of his servant. 4 When they came to Jesus, they earnestly implored Him,

saying, "He is worthy for You to grant this to him; 5 for he loves our nation and it was he who built us our synagogue." 6 Now Jesus started on His way with them; and when He was not far from the house, the centurion sent friends, saying to Him, "Lord, do not trouble Yourself further, for I am not worthy for You to come under my roof; 7 for this reason I did not even consider myself worthy to come to You, but just Say the Word, and my servant will be healed.

8 For I also am a man placed under authority, with soldiers under me; and I say to this one, 'Go' and he goes, and to another, 'Come' and he comes, and to my servant, 'Do this' and he does it." 9 Now when Jesus heard this, He marveled at him, and turned and said to the crowd that was following Him, "I say to you, not even in Israel have I found such Great Faith." 10 When those who had been sent returned to the house, they found the servant--completely Healed.

11 Soon afterwards He went to a city called Nain; and His disciples were going along with Him, accompanied by a large crowd. 12 Now as He approached the gate of the city, a dead man was being carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow; and a crowd from the city was with her. 13 When the Lord saw her, He felt Compassion for her, and said to her, "Do not weep."

14 And He came up and touched the coffin; and the bearers came to a halt. And He said, "Young man, I say to you, arise" 15 The dead man sat up and began to speak. And Jesus gave him back to his mother. 16 Fear gripped them all, and they began Glorifying God, saying, "A great prophet has arisen among us." and, "God has visited His people."

17 This report concerning Jesus went out all over Judea and in all the surrounding district.

18 The disciples of John reported to him about all these things. 19 Summoning two of his disciples, John sent them to the Lord, saying, "Are you the Christ, or do we look for someone else?" 20 When the men came to Him, they said, "John the Baptist has sent us to You, to ask, 'Are You the Christ, or do we look for someone else?'" 21 At that very time He cured many people of diseases and afflictions and evil spirits; and He gave sight to many who were blind.

22 And He answered and said to them, "Go and report to John what you have seen and heard: the blind receive sight, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, the poor have the gospel preached to them. 23 Blessed is anyone who does Not take offense at Me."

24 When the messengers of John had left, He began to speak to the crowds about John, "What did you go out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken by the wind? 25 But what did you go out to see? A man dressed in soft clothing? Those who are

splendidly clothed and live in luxury are found in royal palaces 26 But what did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I say to you, and one who is more than a prophet. 27 This is the one about whom it is written,
'Behold, I send My messenger ahead of You,
Who will prepare Your way before You.'

28 I say to you, among those born of women there is no one greater than John; yet he who is least in the Kingdom of God is greater than he." 29 When all the people and the tax collectors heard this, they acknowledged God's justice, having been baptized with the baptism of John. 30 But the Pharisees and the lawyers rejected God's purpose for themselves, Not having been baptized by John.

31 "To what then shall I compare the people of this generation, and what are they like? 32 They are like children who sit in the market place and call to one another, and they say, 'We played the flute for you, and you did not dance; we sang a dirge, and you did not weep.' 33 For John the Baptist has come eating no bread and drinking no wine, and you say, 'He has a demon.' 34 The Son of Man has come eating/foods and drinking/wine, and you say, 'Behold, a gluttonous man and a drunkard, a friend of tax collectors and sinners.'

35 Yet Wisdom is Vindicated/substantiated/made right--by all her children."

36 Now one of the Pharisees was requesting Him to dine with him, and He entered the Pharisee's house and reclined at the table. 37 And there was a woman in the city who was a sinner; and when she learned that Jesus was reclining at the table in the Pharisee's house, she brought an alabaster vial of perfume, 38 and standing behind Him at His feet, weeping, she began to wet His feet with her tears, and kept wiping them with the hair of her head, and kissing His feet and anointing them with the perfume.

39 Now when the Pharisee who had invited Him saw this, he said to himself, "If this man were a prophet He would know who and what sort of person this woman is who is touching Him, that she is a sinner."

40 And Jesus answered him, "Simon, I have something to say to you." And he replied, "Say it, Teacher." 41 "A moneylender had two debtors: one owed five hundred denarii, and the other fifty. 42 When they were unable to repay, he graciously forgave them both. So which of them will love him more?" 43 Simon answered and said, "I suppose the one whom he forgave more." And He said to him, "You have judged correctly." 44 Turning toward the woman, He said to Simon, "Do you see this woman? I entered your house; you gave Me no water for My feet, but she has wet My feet with her tears and wiped them with her hair.

45 You gave Me no kiss; but she, since the time I came in, has not ceased to kiss My feet. 46 You did not anoint My head with oil, but she anointed My feet with

perfume. 47 For this reason I say to you, her sins, which are many--have been forgiven, for she loved much; but whoever is forgiven little, loves little.” 48 Then He said to her, “Your sins have been forgiven.” 49 Those who were reclining at the table with Him began to say to themselves, “Who is this man who even forgives sins?” 50 And He said to the woman--“Your Faith--has Saved you; go in Peace.”

CHAPTER 8

1 Soon afterwards, Jesus began going around from one city and village to another, proclaiming and preaching the Kingdom of God. The twelve were with Him, 2 and also some women who had been Healed of evil spirits and sicknesses: Mary who was called Magdalene, from whom seven demons had gone out, 3 and Joanna the wife of Chuza, Herod’s steward, and Susanna, and many others who were contributing to their support out of their private means.

4 When a large crowd was coming together, and those from the various cities were journeying to Him, He spoke by way of a Parable: 5 “The sower went out to sow his seed; and as he sowed, some fell beside the road, and it was trampled under foot and the birds of the air ate it up. 6 Other seed fell on rocky soil, and as soon as it grew up, it withered away, because it had no moisture.

7 Other seed fell among the thorns; and the thorns grew up with it and choked it out. 8 Other seed fell into the good soil, and grew up, and produced a crop a hundred times as great.” As He said these things, He would call out, “He who has ears to hear, let him hear.”

9 His disciples began questioning Him as to what this parable meant. 10 And He said, “To you it has been granted to know the mysteries of the Kingdom of God, but to the rest it is in parables, so that seeing they may not see, and hearing they may not understand.

11 “Now the Parable is this: the Seed is--the Word of God. 12 Those beside the road are those who have heard; then the devil comes and takes away the Word from their heart, so that they will not believe and be saved.

13 Those on the rocky soil are those who, when they hear, receive the Word with joy; and these have--No Firm Root; they believe for a while, and in time of temptation fall away.

14 The seed which fell among the thorns, these are the ones who have heard, and as they go on their way they are choked with worries, and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring--No Fruit to maturity.

15 But the seed in the Good Soil, these are the ones who have heard the Word in an honest and good heart, and hold it fast, and bear fruit with perseverance/Faith.

16 “Now no person after lighting a lamp/candle covers it over with a container, or puts it under a bed; but he puts it on a lamp stand, so that those who come in may see the light. 17 For nothing is hidden that will not become evident, nor anything secret that will not be known--and come to light. 18 So take care how you Listen; for whoever has, to them more shall be given; and whoever does not have, even what they think they have shall be taken away from them.”

19 And His mother and brothers came to Him, and they were unable to get to Him because of the crowd. 20 And it was reported to Him, “Your mother and Your brothers are standing outside, wishing to see You.” 21 But Jesus answered and said to them, “My mother and My brothers are those who Hear the Word of God--and Do/obey it.”

22 Now on one of those days Jesus and His disciples got into a boat, and He said to them, “Let us go over to the other side of the lake.” So they launched out.

23 But as they were sailing along He fell asleep; and a fierce gale of wind descended on the lake, and they began to have their boat fill up with water and to be in danger. 24 They came to Jesus and woke Him up, saying, “Master, Master, we are perishing” And Jesus got up and rebuked/commanded--the wind and the surging waves, and they stopped, and it became calm.

25 And He said to them, “Where is your Faith?” They were fearful and amazed, saying to one another, “Who manner of man is this, that He Commands even the winds and the water--and they obey Him?”

26 Then they sailed to the country of the Gerasenes, which is opposite Galilee. 27 And when He came out onto the land, He was met by a man from the city who was possessed with demons; and who had not put on any clothing for a long time, and was not living in a house, but in the tombs. 28 Seeing Jesus, he cried out and fell before Him, and said in a loud voice, “What do we have to do with each other, Jesus, Son of the Most High God? I beg You, do not torment me.”

29 For He had commanded the unclean demon to come out of the man. For it had seized him many times; and he was bound with chains and shackles and kept under guard, and yet he would break his bonds and be driven by the demon into the desert. 30 And Jesus asked him, “What is your name?” And he said, “Legion”; for many demons had entered him. 31 They were imploring Him not to command them to go away into the abyss/pit.

32 Now there was a herd of many swine feeding there on the mountain; and the demons implored Jesus to permit them to enter the swine. And He gave them permission. 33 And the demons came out of the man and entered the swine; and the herd

rushed down the steep bank into the lake and was drowned.

34 When the herdsmen saw what had happened, they ran away and reported it in the city and out in the country. 35 The people went out to see what had happened; and they came to Jesus, and found the man from whom the demons had gone out, sitting down at the feet of Jesus, clothed--and in his right mind; and they became frightened. 36 Those who had seen it reported to them how the man who was demon-possessed had been made well.

37 And all the people of the country of the Gerasenes and the surrounding district asked Jesus to leave them, for they were gripped with great fear; and He got into a boat and returned. 38 But the man from whom the demons had gone out was begging Him that he might accompany Him; but He sent him away, saying, 39 “Return to your house and describe what great things God has done for you.” So he went away, proclaiming throughout the whole city what great things Jesus had done for him.

40 And as Jesus returned, the people welcomed Him, for they had all been waiting for Him. 41 And there came a man named Jairus, and he was an official of the synagogue; and he fell at Jesus’ feet, and began to implore Him to come to his house; 42 for he had an only daughter, about twelve years old, and she was dying. But as He went, the crowds were pressing against Him.

43 And a woman who had a blood hemorrhage for twelve years, and could not be healed by anyone, 44 came up behind Him and touched the fringe of His cloak, and immediately her blood hemorrhage stopped. 45 And Jesus said, “Who is the one who touched Me?” And while they were all denying it, Peter said, “Master, the people are crowding and pressing in on You.” 46 But Jesus said, “Someone did touch Me, for I was aware that Power--had gone out of Me.”

47 When the woman saw that she had not escaped notice, she came trembling and fell down before Him, and declared in the presence of all the people the reason why she had touched Him, and how she had been Immediately Healed. 48 And Jesus said to her, “Daughter--Your Faith--has made you completely Healed--go in Peace.”

49 While He was still speaking, someone came from the house of the synagogue official, saying, “Your daughter has died; do not trouble the Teacher anymore.” 50 But when Jesus heard this, He answered him,

--“Do Not be afraid-- only Believe, and she will be made Well.” 51 When He came to the house, He did not allow anyone to enter with Him, except Peter and John and James, and the girl’s father and mother. 52 Now they were all weeping and lamenting for her; but He said, “Stop weeping, for she has not died--but is asleep.” 53 And they began Laughing at Him, knowing that she had died. 54 He, however, took her by

the hand and called, saying, “Child, arise.” 55 And her spirit returned, and she got up immediately; and He gave orders for something to be given her to eat. 56 Her parents were amazed; but He instructed them to tell no one what had happened.

CHAPTER 9

1 And He called the twelve Disciples together,
-- and gave them Power and Authority--over all the demons and-to Heal Diseases. 2 And He sent them out to proclaim the Kingdom of God and--to perform Healing. 3 And He said to them, “Take nothing for your journey, neither a staff, nor a bag, nor bread, nor money; and do not even have two garments apiece. 4 Whatever house you enter, stay there until you leave that city. 5 And as for those who do not receive you, as you go out from that city, shake the dust off your feet as a testimony against them.”

6 Departing, the disciples began going throughout the villages,
--Preaching the Gospel of God--and Healing people.

7 Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was happening; and he was greatly perplexed, because it was said by some that John had risen from the dead, 8 and by some that Elijah had appeared, and by others that one of the prophets of old had risen again. 9 Herod said, “I myself had John beheaded; but who is this man about whom I hear such things?” And he kept trying to see Him.

10 When the Disciples returned from ministering, they gave an account to Jesus of all that they had done. Taking them with Him, He withdrew by Himself to a city called Bethsaida. 11 But the crowds were aware of this and followed Him; and welcoming them, Jesus began speaking to them about the Kingdom of God and
--Healing All those who--had Need of Healing.

12 Now the day was ending, and the twelve came and said to Him, “Send the crowd away, that they may go into the surrounding villages and countryside and find lodging and get something to eat; for here we are in a desolate place.” 13 But He said to them, “You give them something to eat.” And they said, “We have no more than five loaves and two fish, unless perhaps we go and buy food for all these people.”

14 For there were about five thousand men. And He said to His disciples, “Have them sit down to eat in groups of fifty each.” 15 They did so, and had them all sit down. 16 Then He took the five loaves and the two fish, and looking up to heaven, He blessed them, and broke them, and kept giving them to the Disciples to set before the people. 17 And they all ate and were satisfied; and the broken pieces which they had left over were picked up, twelve baskets full.

18 And it happened that while He was praying alone, the disciples were with Him, and

He questioned them, saying, “Who do the people say that I am?” 19 They answered and said, “John the Baptist, and others say Elijah; but others, that one of the prophets of old has risen again.” 20 And He said to them, “But who do You say that I am?” And Peter answered and said--“The Christ of God.” 21 But He warned them and instructed them not to tell this to anyone, 22 saying, “The Son of Man must suffer many things and be rejected by the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be murdered and be Raised Up on the third day.”

23 And He was saying to them all,--“If anyone wants to come after Me--
--they must Deny themselves, and take up--Their Cross Daily--and Follow Me. 24 For whoever wants--to Save Their Life in this World--will Lose it Eternally,
but Whoever--Loses Their Life for My sake and the Gospel's--will Save it Eternally.

25 For what will it Profit a person if they--gain the whole world--and Lose their Soul Eternally?

26 For whoever is Ashamed of Me and my Words, the Son of Man will be--Ashamed of them--when He comes in His glory, and the glory of the Father and of the holy Angels. 27 But I say to you truthfully, there are some of those standing here who will not taste death until they see the Kingdom of God.”

28 Some eight days after these sayings, He took along Peter and John and James, and went up on the mountain to Pray. 29 And while He was praying, the appearance of His face became different, and His clothing became white and gleaming. 30 And behold, two men were talking with Him; and they were Moses and Elijah, 31 who, appearing in glory, were speaking of His departure which He was about to accomplish at Jerusalem. 32 Now Peter and his companions had been overcome with sleep; but when they were fully awake, they saw His glory and the two men standing with Him.

33 And as these were leaving Him, Peter said to Jesus, “Master, it is good for us to be here; let us make three tabernacles: one for You, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah”—not realizing what he was saying. 34 While he was saying this, a cloud formed and began to overshadow them; and they were afraid as they entered the cloud. 35 Then a Voice came out of the cloud, saying, “This is My Son, My Chosen One; listen to Him” 36 And when the voice had spoken, Jesus was found alone. And they kept silent, and reported to no one in those days any of the things which they had seen.

37 On the next day, when they came down from the mountain, a large crowd met Jesus. 38 And a man from the crowd shouted, saying, “Teacher, I beg You to look at my son, for he is my only boy, 39 and a demon seizes him, and he suddenly screams, and it throws him into a convulsion with foaming at the mouth; and only with difficulty does it leave him, mauling him as it leaves.

40 I begged Your disciples to cast it out, and they could not.” 41 And Jesus answered and said, “You unbelieving and perverted generation, how long shall I be with you and put up with you? Bring your son here.” 42 While he was still approaching, the demon slammed him to the ground and threw him into a convulsion.

--But Jesus rebuked the demon out of the boy--and he was Healed. Jesus gave him back to his father. 43 And they were all amazed at the greatness of God.

But while everyone was marveling at all that He was doing, He said to His Disciples, 44 “Let these words sink into your ears; for the Son of Man is going to be delivered into the hands of men.” 45 But they did not understand this statement, and it was concealed from them so that they would not perceive it; and they were afraid to ask Him about this statement.

46 An argument started among them as to which of them might be the Greatest. 47 But Jesus, knowing what they were thinking in their heart, took a child and stood him by His side, 48 and said to them, “Whoever receives this child in My name receives Me, and whoever receives Me receives Him who sent Me; for the one who is meek/humble among all of you, this is the one who is great.”

49 John answered and said, “Master, we saw someone casting out demons in Your name; and we tried to prevent him because he does not follow along with us.” 50 But Jesus said to him, “Do not hinder him--for whoever is Not against us is for us.”

51 When the days were approaching for His ascension, He was determined to go to Jerusalem; 52 and He sent messengers on ahead of Him, and they went and entered a village of the Samaritans to make arrangements for Him. 53 But they did not receive Him, because He was traveling toward Jerusalem.

54 When His disciples James and John saw this, they said, “Lord, do You want us to command fire to come down from heaven and consume them?” 55 But He turned and rebuked them, and said, “You do not know what kind of spirit you are of; 56 for the Son of Man did not come to destroy people’s lives, but to save them.” And they went on to another village.

57 As they were going along the road, someone said to Him, “I will follow You wherever You go.” 58 And Jesus said to him, “The foxes have holes and the birds of the air have nests, but the Son of Man has--nowhere to lay His head.” 59 And He said to another, “Follow Me.” But he said, “Lord, permit me first to go and bury my father.” 60 But He said to him, “Allow the dead to bury their own dead; but as for you, go and proclaim Everywhere--the Kingdom of God.”

61 Another also said, “I will follow You, Lord; but first permit me to say good-bye to

those at home.” 62 But Jesus said to him,-- “No one, after putting their hand to the plow
--and--Looking Back--is fit for the Kingdom of God.”

CHAPTER 10

1 Now after this the Lord appointed seventy others, and sent them in pairs ahead of Him to every city and place where He Himself was going to come. 2 And He was saying to them, “The Harvest is plentiful, but the Laborers/workers are few; therefore beseech/beg the Lord of the harvest to send out laborers--into His harvest. 3 Go; behold, I send you out as lambs--in the midst of wolves. 4 Carry no money belt, no bag, no shoes; and greet no one on the way. 5 Whatever house you enter, first say, ‘Peace be to this house.’ 6 If a person of peace is there, your peace will rest on him; but if not, it will return to you.

7 Stay in that house, eating and drinking what they give you; for the laborer is worthy of their wages. Do not keep moving from house to house. 8 Whatever city you enter and they receive you, eat what is set before you;

9 and--Heal those in it who are Sick--and say to them, ‘The Kingdom of God has come near to you.’ 10 But whatever city you enter and they do not receive you, go out into its streets and say, 11 ‘Even the dust of your city which clings to our feet we wipe off in protest against you; yet be sure of this, that the Kingdom of God has come near.’ 12 I say to you, it will be more tolerable in that day for Sodom than for that city.

13 “Woe to you, Chorazin Woe to you, Bethsaida For if the miracles had been performed in Tyre and Sidon which occurred in you, they would have repented long ago, sitting in sackcloth and ashes. 14 But it will be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon in the judgment than for you. 15 And you, Capernaum, will not be exalted to heaven. You will be brought down to Hell.

16 “The one who listens to you listens to Me, and the one who rejects you rejects Me; and he who rejects Me rejects the One who sent Me.”

17 The seventy returned with joy, saying, “Lord, even the demons are subject to us in your Name.” 18 And He said to them, “I saw satan fall from heaven like lightning. 19 Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and --over All the Power of the Enemy/satan,--and Nothing will injure/hurt you.

20 Nevertheless do not rejoice in this--that the demons are subject to you, but Rejoice that your Names--are Written/in the Book of Life in Heaven.

21 At that very time He rejoiced greatly in the Holy Spirit, and said, “I praise You, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that You have hidden these things from the wise and intelligent and have revealed them to new followers of yours. Yes, Father, for this way was well-pleasing in Your sight. 22 All things have been handed over to Me by My

Father, and no one knows who the Son is except the Father, and who the Father is except the Son, and anyone to whom the Son wills to reveal Him.”

23 Turning to the disciples, He said privately, “Blessed are the eyes which see the things you see, 24 for I say to you, that many prophets and kings wished to see the things which you see, and did not see them, and to hear the things which you hear, and did not hear them.”

25 And a scribe/lawyer stood up and put Jesus to the test, saying, “Teacher, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?” 26 And He said to him, “What is written in the Law? How does it read to you?”

27 And he answered, “You shall Love the Lord your God with--All your Heart, and with All your Soul, and with--All your Strength, and with--All your Mind; --and love your Neighbor--as Yourself.”

28 And He said to him, “You have answered correctly; do this--and you will live.” 29 But wishing to justify himself, he said to Jesus, “And Who is my Neighbor?”

30 Jesus replied and said--“A man was going down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among robbers, and they stripped him and beat him, and went away leaving him half dead. 31 And by chance a Priest was going down on that road, and when he saw him, he passed by--on the other side.

32 Likewise a Levite also, when he came to the place and saw him, passed by on the other side. 33 But a Samaritan, who was on a journey, came upon him; and when he saw him, he felt Compassion, 34 and came to him and bandaged up his wounds, pouring oil and wine on them; and he put him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn and took care of him.

35 On the next day he took out two denarii and gave them to the innkeeper and said, ‘Take care of him; and whatever more you spend, when I return I will repay you.’ 36 Which of these three do you think proved to be a Neighbor to the man who fell into the robbers’ hands?” 37 And he said, “The person who showed Mercy toward him.” Then Jesus said to him,--“Go and do the same.

38 Now as they were traveling along, He entered a village; and a woman named Martha welcomed Him into her home. 39 She had a sister called Mary, who was seated at the Lord’s feet, listening to His word. 40 But Martha was distracted with all her preparations; and she came up to Him and said, “Lord, do You not care that my sister has left me to do all the serving alone? Then tell her to help me.” 41 But the Lord answered and said to her, “Martha, Martha, you are worried and bothered about so many

things; 42 but only one thing is necessary, for Mary has chosen--the good/better part, which shall not be taken away from her.”

CHAPTER 11

1 It happened that while Jesus was praying in a certain place, after He had finished, one of His disciples said to Him, “Lord, teach us to pray just as John also taught his disciples.” 2 And He said to them, “When you pray, say:

‘Father, hallowed/Holy be Your name.

Your Kingdom come.

3 Give us this day our daily bread.

4 And Forgive us our sins,

For we ourselves also--Forgive Everyone who offended us--or is indebted to us.

And lead us not into temptation/hard testing.”

5 Then He said to them, “Suppose one of you has a friend, and goes to them at midnight and says to them, ‘Friend, lend me three loaves; 6 for a friend of mine has come to me from a journey, and I have nothing to set before them’; 7 and from inside they answer and say, ‘Do not bother me; the door has already been shut and my children and I are in bed; I cannot get up and give you anything.’ 8 I tell you, even though they will not get up and give him anything because he is their friend, yet because of their persistence they will get up and give them as much as they need.

9 “So I say to you, Ask, and it will be given to you;

Seek, and you will find;

Knock, and it will be opened to you.

10 For everyone who asks/keeps on asking--Receives;

and whoever seeks/keeps on seeking--Finds;

and to whoever knocks/keeps on knocking--it will be Opened.

11 Now suppose one of you fathers is asked by his child for a fish; he will not give them a snake instead of a fish? 12 Or if he is asked for an egg, he will not give them a scorpion? 13 If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your Heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit--to those who Ask Him?”

14 And He was casting out a demon, and it was mute; when the demon had gone out, the mute man spoke; and the crowds were amazed. 15 But some of them said, “He casts out demons by Beelzebul, the ruler of the demons.” 16 Others, to test Him, were demanding of Him a sign from heaven. 17 But He knew their thoughts and said to them, “Any kingdom divided against itself is laid waste; and a house divided against itself falls. 18 If satan also is divided against himself, how will his kingdom stand? For you say that I cast out demons by Beelzebul.

19 And if I by Beelzebul cast out demons, by whom do your sons cast them out? So they will be your judges. 20 But if I cast out demons by the finger of God, then the Kingdom of God--has come upon you.

21 When a strong man, fully armed, guards his own house, his possessions are undisturbed. 22 But when someone stronger than he attacks him and overpowers him, he takes away from him all his armor on which he had relied and distributes his plunder. 23 Whoever is Not with Me is against Me;--and whoever does Not gather/work with Me--scatters.

24 “When the demon goes out of a person, it passes through dry/arid places seeking rest, and not finding any, it says, ‘I will return to my house/body from which I came.’ 25 And when it comes, it finds it swept and put in order. 26 Then it goes and takes along seven other spirits/demons more evil than itself, and they go in and live there; and the last state of that person--becomes worse than the first.”

27 While Jesus was saying these things, one of the women in the crowd raised her voice and said to Him, “Blessed is the womb that bore You and the breasts at which You nursed.” 28 But He said, “On the contrary--
--Blessed are those--who Hear the Word of God and--observe/obey it.”

29 As the crowds were increasing, He began to say, “This Generation is a wicked generation; it seeks for a sign, and yet no sign will be given to it but the sign of Jonah. 30 For just as Jonah became a sign to the Ninevites, so will the Son of Man be to this generation. 31 The Queen of the South will rise up with the peoples of this generation at the Final Judgment and condemn them, because she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, someone greater than Solomon is here.

32 The men of Nineveh will stand up with this generation at the Final Judgment and condemn it, because--they Repented--at the preaching of Jonah; and behold, someone greater than Jonah is here.

33 “No one, after lighting a candle, puts it under a basket/bushel/box, but on the lamp stand, so that those who enter may see the light. 34 The Eye is the lamp of your body; when your eye is Pure--your whole body also is full of light; but when it is sinful, your body is full of darkness/evil.

35 Then watch out that the light in you is Not Darkness. 36 If therefore your whole body is full of light, with no dark part in it, it will be wholly illuminated, as when a lamp shines brightly with its rays.”

37 Now when He had spoken, a Pharisee asked Him to have lunch with him; and He

went in, and reclined at the table. 38 When the Pharisee saw it, he was surprised that He had not first ceremonially washed before the meal. 39 But the Lord said to him, “Now you Pharisees clean the outside of the cup and of the platter; -- but Inside of your Hearts and Minds--you are full of robbery and wickedness. 40 You foolish ones, did not He who made the outside make the inside also? 41 But give--charity/offerings to the Poor, and then all things are clean for you.

42 “But woe to you Pharisees For you pay tithe of mint and rue and every kind of garden herb, and yet disregard--Justice and the Love of God; but these are the things you should have done without neglecting the others. 43 Woe to you Pharisees For you love the chief seats in the synagogues and the respectful greetings in the market places. 44 Woe to you For you are like concealed tombs, and the people who walk over them are unaware of it.”

45 One of the lawyers/scribes said to Him in reply, “Teacher, when You say this, You insult us too.” 46 But He said, “Woe to you lawyers as well. For you weigh people down with burdens hard to bear, while you yourselves will not even touch the burdens with one of your fingers. 47 Woe to you For you build the tombs of the prophets, and it was your fathers who killed them. 48 So you are witnesses and approve the deeds of your fathers; because it was they who killed them, and you build their tombs.

49 For this reason also the Wisdom of God said, ‘I will send to them prophets and apostles, and some of them they will kill and some they will persecute, 50 so that the blood of all the prophets, shed since the foundation of the world, may be charged against this generation, 51 from the blood of Abel to the blood of Zechariah, who was killed between the altar and the house of God; yes, I tell you, it shall be charged against this generation.’

52 Woe to you scribes/lawyers For you have taken away the key of knowledge; you yourselves did not enter--and you hindered those who were entering.”

53 When He left there, the scribes and the Pharisees began to be very hostile and to question Him closely on many subjects, 54 plotting against Him to catch Him in something He might say.

CHAPTER 12

1 Under these circumstances, after so many thousands of people had gathered together that they were stepping on one another, He began saying to His disciples first of all, “Beware of the leaven/doctrine of the Pharisees--which is Hypocrisy.

2 But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known. 3 Accordingly, whatever you have said in the dark will be heard in the light, and what you have whispered in private rooms will be proclaimed upon the housetops.

4 “I say to you, My friends, do not be afraid of those who kill the body and after that have no more that they can do to a person's soul and spirit. 5 But I will Warn you whom to Fear--Fear Almighty God, who after He has killed the Body--has the Power--
--to Cast the spirit and soul into Hell--yes, I tell you--Fear Him

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two cents? Yet not one of them can fall to the ground and die--without God knowing about it.

7 Indeed,--the very Hairs of your Head--are all Numbered--
Do Not Fear; you are more valuable than many sparrows.

8 “And I say to you, everyone who Confesses Me before people, the Son of Man will Confess them also--before the Angels of God; 9 but whoever Denies Me before people will be Denied--before the Angels of God.

10 And everyone who speaks a word against the Son of Man, it will be forgiven them; but whoever Blasphemes against the Holy Spirit--it will Not be forgiven them. 11 When they bring you before the synagogues and the rulers and the authorities, do not worry about how or what you are to speak in your defense, or what you are to say; 12 for the Holy Spirit will teach you in that very hour what you ought to say.”

13 Someone in the crowd said to Him, “Teacher, tell my brother to divide the family inheritance with me.” 14 But He said to him, “Man, who appointed Me a judge or arbitrator over you?” 15 Then He said to them, “Beware, and be on your guard--against every form of Greed; for a Person's Life--does not consist of having an abundance of riches and things.

16 And He told them a Parable, saying, “The land of a rich man was very productive. 17 And he began reasoning to himself, saying, ‘What shall I do, since I have no place to store my crops?’ 18 Then he said, ‘This is what I will do: I will tear down my barns and build larger ones, and there I will store--all my grain and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul/self, “Soul, you have many goods laid up for many years to come--take your ease/have a good time and--eat, drink and be merry.”

20 But God said to him--“You fool This very night--your Soul is Required of you to give an account of it--and be Judged by Me; and now who will own what you have stored up for yourself?” 21 So is the person--
who stores up treasures/money--for themselves--and is Not Rich--toward God.”

22 And He said to His Disciples, “ I say to you, do Not worry about your life, as to what you will eat; nor for your body, as to what you will put on. 23 For life is more than food, and the body more than clothing. 24 Consider the ravens, for they neither sow nor reap;

they have no storeroom nor barn, and yet God feeds them; how much more valuable you are than birds.

25 And which of you by Worrying--can add a single hour to their life's span?

26 If then you cannot do even a very little thing--why are you concerned about other matters?

27 Consider the lilies, how they grow: they neither toil nor spin; but I tell you, not even Solomon in all his glory clothed himself like one of these. 28 But if God so clothes the grass in the field, which is alive today and tomorrow is thrown into the furnace, how much more will He clothe you?

29 And do Not seek/fretting about/worrying what you will eat and what you will drink. -- **Do Not Worry**-- 30 For all these things the nations of the world eagerly seek; but your Heavenly Father knows that you--need these things.

31 But --**Seek First the Kingdom of God**--and all these things--will be added to you. 32 Do not be afraid, little flock/new converts, for your Father has chosen gladly to give you the Kingdom.

33 "Sell your possessions and Give—to help charities/the poor; and --get yourselves Treasures in Heaven--where no thief comes near nor moth destroys.

34 --For where Your Treasure is-- there your Heart will be also.

35 "Be Alert spiritually/mentally in readiness to--do Good Works--for the Kingdom of God, and keep your lamps lit/lights burning in the process. 36 Be like servants who are waiting for their master when he returns from the wedding feast, so that they may immediately open the door to him--when he comes and knocks.

37 Blessed are those servants whom the master/the Lord will find on the alert/Ready--when he comes;

truly I say to you, that he will gird himself to serve, and have them recline at the table, and will come up and wait on them. 38 Whether he comes in the second watch, or even in the third, and finds them so, blessed are those servants/saints.

39 "But be sure of this, that if the head of the house had known at what hour the thief was coming, he would not have allowed his house to be broken into. 40 You too, be ready; for the Son of Man is coming at an hour that you do not expect."

41 Peter said, "Lord, are You addressing this parable to us, or to everyone else as well?" 42 And the Lord said, "Who then is the faithful and wise steward, whom his master will put in charge of his servants, to give them their meals at the proper time?"

43 Blessed are those--faithful obeying servants/Saints whom their master/Jesus Christ-- finds so doing when he comes.

44 **Truly I say to you that He/God--will put them--in charge of All that He has.**

45 But if that servant says in his heart, 'My master/Jesus will be a long time in coming,' and begins to beat the slaves, both men and women, and to eat and drink and gets drunk/drugged and fellowships/has sexual relations with sinners; 46 the master of that servant will come on a day when they do not expect Him and at an hour they do not know, and will cut them in pieces, and assign them a place/hell with the unbelievers.

47 And that servant who knew his master's/Jesus's will and did not get ready or act in accord with his will--will receive many lashes/whippings/tortures, 48 but the one who did not know it, and committed deeds worthy of a flogging/whipping, will receive but few. From everyone who has been given much--much will be Required.

49 "I have come to cast Fire upon the earth; and how I wish it were already kindled. 50 But I have a baptism to undergo, and how distressed I am until it is accomplished.

51 Do you suppose that I came to grant Peace on earth? I tell you, no, but rather division; 52 for from now on five members in one household will be divided, three against two and two against three. 53 They will be divided, father against son and son against father, mother against daughter and daughter against mother, mother-in-law against daughter-in-law and daughter-in-law against mother-in-law."

54 And He was also saying to the crowds, "When you see a cloud rising in the west, immediately you say, 'A shower is coming,' and so it turns out. 55 And when you see a south wind blowing, you say, 'It will be a hot day,' and it turns out that way. 56 You Hypocrites You know how to analyze the appearance of the earth and the sky, but why do you not analyze/discern this present time?

57 "And why do you not even on your own initiative judge what is right? 58 For while you are going with your opponent to appear before the magistrate, on your way there -- make an effort to settle with them--so that they may Not take you before the Judge, and the judge turn you over to the officer, and the officer throw you into prison. 59 I say to you, you will not get out of there until you have paid the very last cent."

CHAPTER 13

1 Now on the same occasion there were some present who reported to Him about the Galileans whose blood Pilate had mixed with their sacrifices. 2 And Jesus said to them, "Do you suppose that these Galileans were greater sinners than all other Galileans because they suffered this fate?

3 I tell you, no, but unless You Repent--you will all likewise Perish. 4 Or do you suppose that those eighteen on whom the tower in Siloam fell and killed them were worse culprits than all the men who live in Jerusalem?

5 "I tell you, again--unless--You Repent/of your sinning--you will all likewise Perish."

6 And He began telling this Parable: "A man had a fig tree which had been planted in his vineyard; and he came looking for fruit on it and did not find any. 7 And he said to the vineyard-keeper, 'Behold, for three years I have come looking for fruit on this fig tree without finding any. Cut it down Why does it even use up the ground?' 8 And the gardner answered and said to him, 'Let it alone, sir, for this year too, until I dig around it and put in fertilizer; 9 and if it Bears Fruit next year, fine; but if not--Cut it down.' "

10 And He was teaching in one of the synagogues on the Sabbath. 11 And there was a woman who for eighteen years had a Sickness/illness caused by an evil spirit; and she was bent double, and could not straighten up at all.

12 When Jesus saw her, He called her over and said to her, "Woman, you are freed--from your Sickness/illness/infirmity."

13 And Jesus laid His hands on her; and immediately she was made erect/stood up again and began glorifying God.

14 But the synagogue official, indignant/mad because Jesus had Healed on the Sabbath, began saying to the crowd in response, "There are six days in which work should be done; so come during them and get healed, and not on the Sabbath day."

15 But the Lord answered him and said, "You hypocrites, does not each of you on the Sabbath untie his ox or his donkey from the stall and lead him away to water him? 16 And this woman, a daughter of Abraham as she is--whom satan has Bound for eighteen long years--should she not have been released from this Bondage on the Sabbath day?" 17 As Jesus said this, all His opponents were being humiliated; and the rest of the crowd/audience was rejoicing over all the glorious things being done by Him.

18 Jesus said--"What is the Kingdom of God like, and to what shall I compare it?

19 --It is like a tiny mustard seed, which a person took and threw into their own garden; and it grew and became a tree--and the birds of the air nested in its branches."

20 And again He said, "To what shall I compare the Kingdom of God? 21 It is like leaven/yeast which a woman took and hid in three pecks of flour until it was all leavened."

22 And He was passing through from one city and village to another, teaching, and proceeding on His way to Jerusalem. 23 And someone said to Him, "Lord, are there just a few who are being saved?" And He said to them,

24 --“Strive/Press in--to Enter through the narrow/tight door”--

for Many, I tell you, will seek to enter and will Not be able. 25 Once the head of the house gets up and shuts the door, and you begin to stand outside and knock on the door, saying, ‘Lord, open up to us’ then He will answer and say to you, ‘I do not know you/or where you are from’ 26 Then you will begin to say, ‘We ate and drank in Your presence, and You taught in our streets’; 27 and He will say, ‘I tell you, I do not know you--Depart from Me--all you Evildoers.’

28 In that place/Hell--there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth when you see Abraham and Isaac and Jacob and all the prophets in the Kingdom of God, but yourselves being thrown out/denied access. 29 And they will come from east and west and from north and south, and will recline at the table in the Kingdom of God. 30 And behold, some are last who will be first and some are first who will be last.”

31 Just at that time some Pharisees approached, saying to Him, “Go away, leave here, for Herod wants to kill You.” 32 And He said to them, “Go and tell that fox, ‘Behold, I cast out demons and perform Healings today and tomorrow, and the third day I reach My goal.’ 33 Nevertheless I must journey on today and tomorrow and the next day; for it cannot be that a prophet would perish outside of Jerusalem.

34 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, the city that kills the prophets and stones those sent to her How often I wanted to gather your children together--just as a hen gathers her brood under her wings, and you would not have it.

35 Behold, your house is left to you desolate; and I say to you, you will not see Me until the time comes when you say, ‘Blessed is He who comes in the Name of the Lord’ ”

CHAPTER 14

1 It happened that when He went into the house of one of the leaders of the Pharisees on the Sabbath to eat bread, they were watching Him closely. 2 And there in front of Him was a man suffering from dropsy/fluids retention in the body. 3 And Jesus answered and spoke to the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, “Is it lawful to Heal on the Sabbath, or not?” 4 But they kept silent.

And Jesus took hold of him and Healed him completely, and sent him away.

5 And He said to them, “Which one of you will have a son or an ox fall into a well, and will not immediately pull him out on a Sabbath day?” 6 And they could make no reply to this.

7 And He began speaking a parable to the invited guests when He noticed how they had been picking out the places of honor at the table, saying to them, 8 “When you are invited by someone to a wedding feast, do not take the place of honor, for someone more

distinguished than you may have been invited by him, 9 and he who invited you both will come and say to you, 'Give your place to this man,' and then in disgrace you proceed to occupy the last place.

10 But when you are invited, go and recline at the last place, so that when the one who has invited you comes, he may say to you, 'Friend, move up higher'; then you will have honor in the sight of all who are at the table with you. 11 For everyone who Exalts themselves--will be Humbled,
--and whoever Humbles themselves--will be Exalted.

12 And He also went on to say to the one who had invited Him, "When you give a luncheon or a dinner, do not invite your friends or your brothers or your relatives or rich neighbors, otherwise they may also invite you in return and that will be your repayment/reward.

13 But when you give a reception/dinner party,
--invite the poor, the crippled, the lame, the blind, 14 and you will be Blessed, since they do not have the means to repay you;
for you will be repaid/Rewarded at the Resurrection of the Righteous.

15 When one of those who were reclining at the table with Him heard this, he said to Him, "Blessed is everyone who will eat bread--in the Kingdom of God"

16 But He said to him, "A man was giving a big dinner, and he invited many; 17 and at the dinner hour he sent his servant to say to those who had been invited, 'Come; for everything is ready now.' 18 But they all alike--began to Make Excuses. The first one said to him, 'I have bought a piece of land and I need to go out and look at it; please consider me excused.'

19 Another one said, 'I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I am going to try them out; please consider me excused.' 20 Another one said, 'I have married a wife, and for that reason I cannot come.' 21 And the servant came back and reported this to his master. Then the head of the household became Angry--and said to his servant, 'Go out at once into the streets and lanes of the city and bring in here the poor and crippled and blind and lame.'

22 And the servant said, 'Master, what you commanded has been done, and still there is room.' 23 And the master said to the servant, 'Go out into the highways and along the hedges, and compel them to come in, so that my house may be filled. 24 For I tell you, --None of those people who were Invited and--Didn't want to come--shall taste of my Feast/in Heaven.

25 Now large crowds were going along with Him; and He turned and said to

them, 26 “If anyone comes to Me, and does not Hate/by comparison their own father and mother, and husband or wife, and children, and brothers and sisters, yes, and even their own life--
--they Cannot be my Disciple/follower.

27 Whoever does Not Carry their Own Cross and come after me--Cannot be my Disciple. 28 For which one of you, who when you want to build a building, does not first sit down and calculate the cost to see if they have enough to complete it? 29 Otherwise, when they have laid a foundation and are not able to finish it. All who observe it begin to ridicule them, 30 saying, ‘This person began to build and was Not able to finish.’

31 Or what King, when he sets out to meet another king in battle, will not first sit down and consider whether he is strong enough with ten thousand men to encounter the one coming against him with twenty thousand? 32 Or else, while the other is still far away, he sends a delegation and asks for terms of peace. 33 So then,--
--None of you can be my Disciple/Follower who does Not give up--all their own possessions/everything they have.

34 “Therefore, Salt is good; but if even salt has become tasteless, with what will it be seasoned? 35 It is useless either for the soil or for the manure pile; it is thrown out. Whoever has ears to hear, let them hear.”

CHAPTER 15

1 Now all the tax collectors and the sinners were coming near Jesus to listen to him. 2 Both the Pharisees and the scribes began to grumble, saying, “This man receives sinners and eats with them.”

3 So Jesus told them this parable, saying, 4 “What man among you, if he has a hundred sheep and has lost one of them, does not leave the ninety-nine in the open pasture and go after the one which is lost until he finds it? 5 When he has found it, he lays it on his shoulders, rejoicing. 6 And when he comes home, he calls together his friends and his neighbors, saying to them, ‘Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost’ 7 I tell you that in the same way, there will be more joy in heaven over one sinner/backslider who Repents--than over ninety-nine righteous persons who need no repentance.

8 “Or what woman, if she has ten silver coins and loses one coin, does not light a lamp/or candle and sweep the house and search carefully until she finds it? 9 When she has found it, she calls together her friends and neighbors, saying, ‘Rejoice with me, for I have found the coin which I had lost’ 10 In the same way, I tell you, there is Joy in the presence of the Angels of God--over one sinner/backslider who Repents.”

11 And He said, "A man had two sons. 12 The younger of them said to his father, 'Father, give me the share of the estate that falls to me.' So he divided his wealth between them. 13 And not many days later, the younger son gathered everything together and went on a journey into a distant country, and there--he squandered/lost his inheritance--with sinful riotous/partying/debauchery living.

14 Now when he had spent everything, a severe famine occurred in that country, and he began to be completely down and out. 15 So he went and hired himself out to one of the citizens of that country, and he sent him into his fields to feed swine/pigs.

16 And he would have gladly filled his stomach with the pods/husks that the swine were eating, and no one was giving anything to him.

17 But when he came to his senses--he said, 'How many of my father's hired servants have more than enough food--but I am dying here with hunger 18 I will get up and go to my father, and will say/repent/ask forgiveness to him, "Father, I have Sinned against heaven, and in your sight;

19-- I am no longer Worthy to be called your son--make me as one of your hired men." ' 20 So he got up and came to his father. But while he was still a long way off, his Father saw him and felt Compassion for him--and ran and embraced him and kissed him.

21 And the son said to him, 'Father, I have Sinned against heaven and in your sight; I am no longer worthy to be called your son.' 22 But the father said to his servants, 'Quickly bring out the best robe and put it on him, and put a ring on his hand and sandals on his feet; 23 and bring the fattened calf, kill it, and let us eat and Celebrate; 24 for this son of mine--Was Dead/spiritually--and has come--to Life Again; he Was Lost and has been found.' And they began to celebrate.

25 "Now his older son was in the field, and when he came and approached the house, he heard music and dancing. 26 And he summoned one of the servants and began inquiring what these things could be. 27 And he said to him, 'Your brother has come back, and your father has killed the fattened calf because he has received him back safe and sound.' 28 But he became Angry and was not willing to go in; and his father came out and began pleading with him.

29 But he answered and said to his father, 'Look For so many years I have been serving you and I have never neglected a command of yours; and yet you have never given me a fattened calf, so that I might celebrate with my friends; 30 but when this son of yours came, who has devoured your wealth with prostitutes/debauchery/partying, you killed the fattened calf for him.'

31 And the Father said to him--"Son, you have always been Faithful and Obedient with me, and --All that is Mine is Yours--

But we had to celebrate and rejoice, for this brother of yours was dead and is Alive Again/spiritually, and was lost/backsliding and has been found.”

CHAPTER 16

1 Now He was also saying to the Disciples, “There was a rich man who had a Manager, over his financial affairs and this manager was reported to him as squandering/wasting his possessions. 2 And he called him and said to him, ‘What is this I hear about you? Give an accounting of your management, for you can no longer be manager.’ 3 The manager said to himself, ‘What shall I do, since my master is taking the management away from me? I am not strong enough--to dig; I am ashamed--to beg. 4 I know what I shall do, so that when I am removed from the management job--his debtors will welcome me into their homes.’

5 And he summoned each one of his master’s debtors, and he began saying to the first, ‘How much do you owe my master?’ 6 And he said, ‘A hundred measures of oil.’ And he said to him, ‘Take your bill, and sit down quickly and write fifty.’ 7 Then he said to another, ‘And how much do you owe?’ And he said, ‘A hundred measures of wheat.’ He said to him, ‘Take your bill, and write eighty.’

8 And his master praised the unrighteous manager because he had acted shrewdly. For the people of this world are in their generation wiser/shrewder than the children/saints of light. 9 And I say to you, make friends for yourselves/by giving to others by means of the wealth of unrighteousness/money, so that when you fail/can't work or make money anymore--they will receive you into the eternal dwellings.

10 Whoever is Faithful in little things--is Faithful also in big things; and whoever is unrighteous in little things--is unrighteous also in big things. 11 Therefore if you have Not been Faithful in the use of unrighteous wealth/money--who will entrust the True Riches in Heaven to you?

12 And if you have not been faithful in the use of that which is someone's money or business, who will give you that which is your own? 13 No servant can serve--two masters; for either they will hate the one and love the other, or else they will be devoted to one and despise the other. **You cannot serve God and love wealth/money/possessions--more than God.**

14 Now the Pharisees, who were lovers of money/mammon, were listening to all these things and were scoffing at Him. 15 And He said to them, “You are those who justify yourselves in the sight of people, but God knows your Hearts; for that which is highly esteemed among sinful people--is detestable in the sight of God.

16 “The Law and the Prophets were proclaimed until John; since that time the Gospel of

the Kingdom of God has been preached, and many are forcing their way/by Faith into it. 17 It is easier for heaven and earth to pass away than for one stroke of a letter of the Law to fail.

18 “Everyone who divorces his wife and marries another commits adultery, and he who marries one who is divorced from a husband commits adultery.

19 “Now there was a rich man, and he habitually dressed in purple and fine linen, joyously living in splendor/pleasures every day. 20 And a poor man named Lazarus/a Leper--was laid at his gate, covered with sores, 21 and longing to be fed with the crumbs which were falling from the rich man’s table. The dogs were coming and licking his sores.

22 Now the poor man died and was carried away by the Angels--to Abraham’s bosom; and the rich man also died and was buried.

23 In Hell the Rich Man lifted up his eyes, being in torment, and saw Abraham far away and Lazarus in his bosom.

24 And he cried out and said, ‘Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus so that he may dip the tip of his finger in water--and cool off my tongue, for I am in agony in this Fire/flames.’

25 But Abraham said--remember that during your life you received your good things, and likewise Lazarus bad things; but now he is being Comforted here, and you are in constant Agony. 26 And besides all this, between us and you there is a great chasm fixed--so that those who wish to come over from here to you will not be able, and that none may cross over from there to us.’

27 And he said, ‘Then I beg you, Abraham, that you send Lazarus to my father’s house 28 for I have five brothers—in order that he may Warn Them, so that they will not also come to this place of endless Torment.’ 29 But Abraham said, ‘They have Moses and the Prophets; let them hear them.’ 30 But he said, ‘No, father Abraham, but if someone goes to them from the dead, they will repent.’ 31 But Abraham said to him--

“If they do Not Listen to Moses and the Prophets/the Bible/Word of God--they will Not be persuaded/Repent even if someone Rises from the Dead.”

CHAPTER 17

1 Jesus said to His disciples, “It is inevitable that stumbling blocks/sins come, but woe to them through whom they come 2 It would be better for them if a millstone were hung around their neck and they were thrown into the sea, than that they would cause one of these little ones/children/new converts to stumble/sin. 3 Be on your guard If your brother or sister sins, rebuke/correct them; and if they Repent, forgive them. 4 And if they sin

against you seven times a day, and returns to you seven times, saying, 'I repent/I'm sorry,'--Forgive Them."

5 The disciples said to the Lord, "Increase our Faith." 6 And the Lord said, "If you had Faith like a mustard seed, you would say to this mulberry tree, 'Be uprooted and be planted in the sea'; and it would obey you.

7 "Which of you, having a servant plowing or tending sheep, will say to them when they have come in from the field, 'Come immediately and sit down to eat'? 8 But will he not say to them, 'Prepare something for me to eat, and properly clothe yourself and serve me while I eat and drink; and afterward you may eat and drink'? 9 He does not thank the servant because they did the things which were commanded, does he? 10 So you too, when you do all the things which are Commanded you by God, say, 'We are unworthy servants/bond slaves; we have done only that--which we ought to have done.'

11 While He was on the way to Jerusalem, He was passing between Samaria and Galilee. 12 As He entered a village, ten leprous men who stood at a distance met Him; 13 and they raised their voices, saying, "Jesus, Master, have Mercy on us" 14 When He saw them, He said to them, "Go and show yourselves to the priests." And as they were going--they were cleansed/completely Healed.

15 Now one of them, when he saw that he had been Healed--turned back, glorifying God with a loud voice, 16 and he fell on his face at Jesus's feet--giving Thanks to Him. And he was a Samaritan. 17 Then Jesus answered and said, "Were there not ten cleansed? But the nine--where are they? 18 Was no one found who returned to Give Glory to God--except this foreigner?" 19 And He said to him, "Stand up and go; Your Faith--has made you well."

20 Now having been questioned by the Pharisees as to when the Kingdom of God was coming, Jesus answered them and said, "The Kingdom of God is not coming with signs to be observed; 21 nor will they say, 'Look, here it is' or, 'There it is' For behold, the Kingdom of God is in your midst/within you."

22 And He said to the disciples, "The days will come when you will long to see one of the days of the Son of Man, and you will not see it. 23 They will say to you, 'Look there Look here' Do not go away, and do not run after them. 24 For just like the lightning, when it flashes out of one part of the sky, shines to the other part of the sky, so will the Son of Man be--when he returns.

25 But first He must suffer many things and be rejected by this generation. 26 And just as it happened in the days of Noah, so it will be also in the days of the Son of Man: 27 they were eating, they were drinking, they were marrying, they were being given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the Ark, and the flood came and

destroyed them all.

28 It was the same as happened in the days of Lot: they were eating, they were drinking, they were buying, they were selling, they were planting, they were building; 29 but on the day that Lot went out from Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven and destroyed them all. 30 It will be just the same on that final day that the Son of Man comes in his glory to the earth.

31 On that day, the one who is on the housetop and whose goods are in the house must not go down to take them out; and likewise the one who is in the field must not turn back.

32 --Remember Lot's wife/she Looked Back.--

33 Whoever seeks to save their life will lose it, and

whoever--loses their life/overcomes the world--for my sake and the gospel's--will preserve/save it. 34 I tell you, on that night there will be two in one bed; one will be taken and the other will be left. 35 There will be two women grinding at the same place; one will be taken and the other will be left. 36 Two men will be in the field; one will be taken and the other will be left." 37 And answering they said to Him, "Where, Lord?" And He said to them, "Where the body is, there also the vultures will be gathered."

CHAPTER 18

1 Now He was telling them a parable to show that at all times they ought to Pray and not to lose heart/stop believing/or faint, 2 saying, "In a certain city there was a judge who did not fear God and did not respect people. 3 There was a widow in that city, and she kept coming to him, saying, 'Give me legal protection from my opponent/adversary.' 4 For a while he was unwilling; but afterward he said to himself, 'Even though I do not fear God nor respect any persons, 5 yet because this widow bothers me, I will give her legal protection, otherwise by continually coming she will wear me out.

6 And the Lord said, "Hear what the unrighteous judge said; 7 now, will not God bring about Justice/vindication for his Saints who pray to Him day and night, and will He delay long over them? 8 I tell you that --He will bring about justice/vindication for them quickly. However, when the Son of Man comes, will He find Faith on the earth?"

9 And He also told this Parable to some people who trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and viewed others with contempt:

10 "Two men went up into the temple to pray, one a Pharisee and the other a tax collector.

11 The Pharisee stood and was praying this to himself: 'God, I thank You that I am not like other people: swindlers, unjust, adulterers, or even like this tax collector. 12 I fast

twice a week; I pay tithes of all that I get.’ 13 But the tax collector, standing some distance away, was even unwilling to lift up his eyes to heaven, but was beating his breast, saying--‘God, be Merciful to me, a sinner.--’

14 I tell you, this man went to his house justified/with God--rather than the other; for everyone who exalts themselves will be humbled, but--whoever Humbles themselves will be Exalted.”

15 And they were bringing their babies/toddlers to Him so that He would touch them, but when the disciples saw it, they began rebuking them. 16 But Jesus called for them, saying, “Permit the children to come to Me, and do not hinder them, --for the Kingdom of God--belongs to such as these. 17 Truly I say to you, whoever does Not receive the Kingdom of God like a Child--will Not Enter it at all.

18 A ruler questioned Him, saying, “Good Teacher, what shall I do to Inherit Eternal Life?” 19 And Jesus said to him, “Why do you call Me good? No one is good except God alone. 20 You know the Commandments--‘Do not commit adultery, Do not murder, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honor your father and mother.’ ” 21 And he said, “All these things I have kept from my youth.”

22 When Jesus heard this, He said to him, “One thing you still lack--Sell All that you possess and--distribute it to the Poor, and you shall have--Treasure in Heaven; and come, Follow Me.”

23 But when he had heard these things, he became very sad/depressed, for he was extremely rich. 24 And Jesus looked at him and said,

--“How Hard it is for those who are wealthy--to Enter the Kingdom of God

25 For it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle--than for a rich person--to enter the Kingdom of God.”

26 They who heard it said, “Then who can be Saved?” 27 Jesus answered--

--“The things that are impossible with people--are Possible with God.”

28 Peter said, “Behold, we have left our own homes and followed You.” 29 And He said to them, “Truly I say to you, there is no one who has left house or wife or brothers or parents or children--for the sake of the Kingdom of God, 30 who will not receive many times as much at this time--and in the age to come, Eternal Life.”

31 Then He took the twelve aside and said to them, “Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem, and all things which are written through the prophets about the Son of Man will be accomplished. 32 For He will be handed over to the Gentiles, and will be mocked and mistreated and spit upon, 33 and after they have scourged/whipped Him, they will murder Him; and the third day--He will Rise Again--

34 But the disciples understood none of these things, and the meaning of this statement was hidden from them, and they did not comprehend the things that were said.

35 As Jesus was approaching Jericho, a blind man was sitting by the road begging. 36 Now hearing a crowd going by, he began to inquire what this was.

37 They told him that Jesus of Nazareth was passing by. 38 And he called out, saying, “Jesus, Son of David, have Mercy on me” 39 Those who led the way were sternly telling him to be quiet; but he kept yelling out all the more, “Son of David, have Mercy on me” 40 And Jesus stopped and commanded that he be brought to Him; and when he came near, He questioned him, 41 “What do you want Me to do for you?” And he said, “Lord, I want to regain my sight” 42 And Jesus said to him--“Receive your sight; --Your Faith--has made you Healed.” 43 Immediately--he Regained his Sight and began following Him--glorifying God; and when all the people saw it, they gave praise to God.

CHAPTER 19

1 He entered Jericho and was passing through. 2 And there was a man called by the name of Zaccheus; he was a chief tax collector and he was rich. 3 Zaccheus was trying to see who Jesus was, and was unable because of the crowd, for he was small in stature. 4 So he ran on ahead and climbed up into a sycamore tree in order to see Him, for He was about to pass through that way. 5 When Jesus came to the place, He looked up and said to him, “Zaccheus, hurry and come down, for today I must stay at your house.” 6 And he hurried and came down and received Him gladly.

7 When they saw it, they all began to grumble, saying, “He has gone to be the guest of a man who is a sinner.” 8 Zaccheus stopped and said to the Lord, “Behold, Lord, half of my possessions--I will give to the Poor, and if I have defrauded anyone of anything, I will give back four times as much.” 9 And Jesus said to him, “Today Salvation has come to this house, because he, too, is a son of Abraham. 10 For the Son of Man has come to seek and to Save that which was lost.”

11 While they were listening to these things, Jesus went on to tell a Parable, because He was near Jerusalem, and they supposed that the Kingdom of God was going to appear immediately. 12 So He said, “A nobleman went to a distant country to receive a kingdom for himself, and then return. 13 And he called ten of his servants, and gave them ten talents and said to them, ‘Do business with this until I come back.’ 14 But his citizens hated him and sent a delegation after him, saying, ‘We do not want this man to reign over us.’

15 When he returned, after receiving the kingdom, he ordered that these servants, to whom he had given the money, be called to him so that he might know what business they had done. 16 The first appeared, saying, ‘Master, your talent has made ten talents more.’ 17 And he said to him, Well done--good servant, because you have been Faithful

in a very little thing--you are to be in Authority/rule over ten cities.'

18 The second came, saying, 'Your talent, master, has made five talents.' 19 And he said to him also, 'And you are to be--Ruler over five cities.' 20 Another came, saying, 'Master, here is your talent, which I kept put away in a handkerchief; 21 for I was afraid of you, because you are an exacting/unfair man; you take up what you did not lay down and reap what you did not sow.'

22 He said to him, 'By your own words--I will Judge you—Worthless Lazy Servant. Did you know that I am an exacting man, taking up what I did not lay down and reaping what I did not sow? 23 Then why did you not put my money in the bank, and having come, I would have collected it with interest?'

24 Then he said to the guards, 'Take the talent away from him and give it to the one who has the ten talents.' 25 And they said to him, 'Master, he has ten talents already.' 26 'I tell you--that to everyone who has--More shall be Given, but from the one who does not have, even that which they do have--shall be Taken Away. 27 But these enemies of mine, who--did Not Want me to Reign over them,--bring them here--and slay them in my presence.

28 After He had said these things, He was going on ahead, going up to Jerusalem. 29 When He approached Bethphage and Bethany, near the mount that is called Olivet, He sent two of the disciples, 30 saying, "Go into the village ahead of you; there, as you enter, you will find a colt tied on which no one yet has ever sat; untie it and bring it here. 31 If anyone asks you, 'Why are you untying it?' you shall say, 'The Lord has need of it.'

" 32 So those who were sent went away and found it just as He had told them. 33 As they were untying the colt, its owners said to them, "Why are you untying the colt?" 34 They said, "The Lord has need of it." 35 They brought it to Jesus, and they threw their coats on the colt and put Jesus on it. 36 As He was going, they were spreading their coats on the road.

37 As soon as He was approaching, near the descent of the Mount of Olives, the whole crowd of the disciples began to praise God joyfully with a loud voice for all the miracles which they had seen, 38 shouting:
"Blessed is the King who comes in the name of the Lord;
Peace in heaven and glory in the highest"

39 Some of the Pharisees in the crowd said to Him, "Teacher, rebuke Your disciples." 40 But Jesus answered, "I tell you, if these become silent--the stones will cry out in Praise"

41 When He approached Jerusalem, He saw the city and Wept/cried over it, 42 saying, "If you had known in this day, even you, the things which make for peace But now they have been hidden from your eyes. 43 For the days will come upon you when your enemies will throw up a barricade against you, and surround you and hem you in on every side, 44 and they will level you to the ground and your children within you, and they will not leave in you one stone upon another, because you did Not recognize--the time of your visitation."

45 Jesus entered the temple and began to drive out those who were selling, 46 saying to them, "It is written, 'And My house shall be a House of Prayer,'--but you have made it a robbers' den."

47 And He was teaching daily in the temple; but the chief priests and the scribes and the leading men among the people were trying to destroy Him, 48 and they could not find anything that they might do, for all the people were hanging on to every word He said.

CHAPTER 20

1 On one of the days while He was teaching the people in the temple and preaching the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes with the elders confronted Him, 2 and they spoke, saying to Him, "Tell us by what authority You are doing these things, or who is the one who gave You this authority?" 3 Jesus answered and said to them, "I will also ask you a question, and you tell Me: 4 Was the Baptism of John from heaven or from men?"

5 They reasoned among themselves, saying, "If we say, 'From heaven,' He will say, 'Why did you not believe him?' 6 But if we say, 'From men,' all the people will stone us to death, for they are convinced that John was a prophet." 7 So they answered that they did not know where it came from. 8 And Jesus said to them, "Nor will I tell you by what authority I do these things."

9 And He began to tell the people this Parable: "A man planted a vineyard and rented it out to vine-growers, and went on a journey for a long time. 10 At the harvest time he sent a servant to the vine-growers, so that they would give him some of the produce of the vineyard; but the vine-growers beat him and sent him away empty-handed. 11 And he proceeded to send another servant; and they beat him also and treated him shamefully and sent him away empty-handed.

12 And he proceeded to send a third; and this one also they wounded and cast out. 13 The owner of the vineyard said, 'What shall I do? I will send my Beloved Son; perhaps they will respect him.' 14 But when the vine-growers saw him, they reasoned with one another, saying, 'This is the heir; let us kill him so that the inheritance will be ours.'

15 So they threw him out of the vineyard and killed him. What, then, will the owner of the vineyard do to them? 16 He will come and destroy--these vine-growers and will give the vineyard to others/the Gentiles." When they heard it, they said, "May it never be."

17 But Jesus looked at them and said, "What then is this that is written:
'The stone which the builders rejected,
This became--the chief corner stone'?"

18 Everyone who falls on that stone/Jesus Christ will be broken to pieces; but on whomever it falls, it will scatter them like dust."

19 The scribes and the chief priests tried to lay hands on Him that very hour, and they feared the people; for they understood that He spoke this parable against them. 20 So they watched Him, and sent spies who pretended to be righteous, in order that they might catch Him in some statement, so that they could deliver Him to the rule and the authority of the governor. 21 They questioned Him, saying, "Teacher, we know that You speak and teach correctly, and You are not partial to any, but teach the way of God in truth.

22 Is it lawful for us to Pay Taxes to Caesar, or not?" 23 But He detected their trickery and said to them, 24 "Show Me a denarius. Whose likeness and inscription does it have?" They said, "Caesar's." 25 And He said to them, "Then render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's--and Give to God the Things that are God's." 26 And they were unable to catch Him in a saying in the presence of the people; and being amazed at His answer, they became silent.

27 Now there came to Him some of the Sadducees (who say that there is no resurrection), 28 and they questioned Him, saying, "Teacher, Moses wrote for us that if a man's brother dies, having a wife, and he is childless, his brother should marry the wife and raise up children to his brother. 29 Now there were seven brothers; and the first took a wife and died childless; 30 and the second 31 and the third married her; and in the same way all seven died, leaving no children. 32 Finally the woman died also. 33 In the resurrection therefore, which one's wife will she be? For all seven had married her."

34 Jesus said to them, "The sons of this age marry and are given in marriage, 35 but those who are considered worthy to go to Heaven by the resurrection from the dead, neither marry--nor are given in marriage; 36 for they cannot even die anymore, because they are like Angels, and are sons of God, being heirs from the resurrection. 37 But that the dead are raised, even Moses showed, in the passage about the burning bush, where he calls the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.

38 Now He is not the God of the dead--but of the living; for all live to Him." 39 Some of the scribes answered and said, "Teacher, You have spoken well." 40 For they did not

have courage to question Him any longer about anything.

41 Then He said to them, “How is it that they say the Christ is David’s son? 42 For David himself says in the book of Psalms,

‘The Lord said to my Lord,

“Sit at My right hand,

43 Until I make Your enemies a footstool for Your feet.” ’

44 Therefore David calls Him ‘Lord,’ and how is He his son?”

45 And while all the people were listening, He said to the disciples, 46 “Beware of the scribes, who like to walk around in long robes, and love respectful greetings in the market places, and chief seats in the synagogues and places of honor at banquets, 47 who devour widows’ houses, and for appearance’s sake offer long prayers. These will--receive Greater Condemnation.”

CHAPTER 21

1 And He looked up and saw the rich putting their gifts into the treasury. 2 And He saw a poor widow putting in two small copper coins. 3 And Jesus said, “Truly I say to you, this poor widow put in more than all of them; 4 for they all out of their surplus put into the offering; but she out of her poverty--put in all that she had to live on.”

5 And while some were talking about the temple, that it was adorned with beautiful stones and votive gifts, He said, 6 “As for these things which you are looking at, the days will come in which there will not be left one stone upon another which will not be torn down.”

7 They questioned Him, saying, “Teacher, when therefore will these things happen? And what will be the Signs when these things are about to take place?” 8 And He said, “See to it that you are not misled; for many will come in My name, saying, ‘I am He,’ and, ‘The time is near.’ Do not go after them. 9 When you hear of wars and disturbances/commotions, do Not be Terrified; for these things must take place first, but the end does not follow immediately.”

10 Then He continued by saying to them, “Nation will rise against nation and kingdom against kingdom, 11 and there will be great earthquakes, and in various places plagues and famines; and there will be terrors and great signs from Heaven.

12 “But before all these things, they will lay their hands on you and will persecute you, delivering you to the synagogues and prisons, bringing you before kings and governors for My name’s sake. 13 It will lead to an opportunity for your testimony. 14 So make up your minds not to prepare beforehand to defend yourselves; 15 for I will give you utterance and Wisdom which none of your opponents will be able to resist or refute.

16 But you will be betrayed even by parents and brothers and relatives and friends, and they will put some of you to death, 17 and you will be Hated by all peoples because of My Name. 18 Yet not a hair of your head will perish. 19 By your patience/endurance-- you will gain/possess your souls/lives.

20 “But when you see Jerusalem surrounded by armies, then recognize that her desolation is near. 21 Then those who are in Judea must flee to the mountains, and those who are in the midst of the city must leave, and those who are in the country must not enter the city; 22 because these are days of Vengeance, so that all things which are written will be Fulfilled.

23 Woe to those who are pregnant and to those who are nursing babies in those days; for there will be great distress upon the land and wrath to this people; 24 and they will fall by the edge of the sword, and will be led captive into all the nations; and Jerusalem will be trampled under foot by the Gentiles until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled.

25 “There will be Signs in sun and moon and stars, and on the earth dismay/distress among nations, in perplexity/great fear at the roaring of the sea and the waves, 26 people fainting from fear and the expectation of the things which are coming upon the world; for the powers of the Heavens will be Shaken. 27 Then they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. 28 But when these things begin to take place, straighten up and lift up your heads, because your Redemption is drawing near.”

29 Then He told them a parable: “Behold the fig tree--and all the trees; 30 as soon as they put forth leaves, you see it and know for yourselves that summer is now near. 31 So you also, when you see these things happening--recognize that the Kingdom of God is near. 32 Truly I say to you, this generation will not pass away until all things take place. 33 Heaven and Earth will pass away,--but My Words will Not Pass away.

34 “Be on guard/Alert--so that your Hearts will not be weighted down with partying and drunkenness, and the worries of life--and that Day will not come on you suddenly like a Trap--and you are Not Ready; 35 for it will come upon all those who dwell on the face of all the earth. 36 But keep on the Alert at All Times--Praying that you may be able to escape all these things that are about to take place, --and are Ready to stand--before the Son of God.

37 Now during the day He was teaching in the temple, but at evening He would go out and spend the night on the mount that is called Olivet. 38 And all the people would get up early in the morning to come to Him in the temple to listen to Him.

CHAPTER 22

1 Now the Feast of Unleavened Bread, which is called the Passover, was approaching. 2 The chief priests and the scribes were seeking how they might put Him to death; for they were afraid of the people.

3 And satan entered into Judas who was called Iscariot, belonging to the number of the twelve. 4 And he went away and discussed with the chief priests and officers how he might betray Him to them. 5 They were glad and agreed to give him money. 6 So he consented, and began seeking a good opportunity to betray Him to them apart from the crowd.

7 Then came the first day of Unleavened Bread on which the Passover lamb had to be sacrificed. 8 And Jesus sent Peter and John, saying, "Go and prepare the Passover for us, so that we may eat it." 9 They said to Him, "Where do You want us to prepare it?" 10 And He said to them, "When you have entered the city, a man will meet you carrying a pitcher of water; follow him into the house that he enters.

11 And you shall say to the owner of the house, 'The Teacher says to you, "Where is the guest room in which I may eat the Passover with My disciples?"' 12 And he will show you a large, furnished upper room; prepare it there." 13 And they left and found everything just as He had told them; and they prepared the Passover.

14 When the hour had come, He reclined at the table, and the disciples with Him. 15 And He said to them, "I have earnestly desired to eat this Passover with you before I suffer; 16 for I say to you, I shall never again eat it until it is fulfilled in the Kingdom of God." 17 And when He had taken a cup and given thanks, He said, "Take this and share it among yourselves; 18 for I say to you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine from now on until the Kingdom of God comes."

19 And when He had taken some bread and given thanks, He broke it and gave it to them, saying, "This is My body which is given for you; do this in Remembrance of Me." 20 And in the same way He took the cup after they had eaten, saying, "This cup which is poured out for you is the New Covenant--in My Blood.

21 But behold, the hand of the one betraying Me is with Mine on the table. 22 For indeed, the Son of Man is going as it has been determined; but Woe to that man by whom He is betrayed" 23 And they began to discuss among themselves which one of them it might be who was going to do this unbelievable evil.

24 And there arose also a dispute among them as to which one of them was regarded as the Greatest. 25 And He said to them, "The Kings of the Gentiles lord it over them; and those who have authority over them boss them around--claiming superiority. 26 But it

is not this way with you, but the one who is the Greatest among you must become like the youngest, and the Leader--like the Servant. 27 For who is greater, the one who reclines at the table or the one who serves? Is it not the one who reclines at the table? But--I am among you as the person--who Serves.

28 “You are those who have stood by Me--in My trials; 29 and just as My Father has granted Me a Kingdom, I grant you 30 that you may eat and drink at My Table--in My Kingdom, and you will sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

31 “Simon, Simon, behold, satan has demanded permission to sift you--like wheat; 32 but I have prayed for you, that Your Faith--may Not fail; and once you have turned again/repented--strengthen your fellow disciples 33 But he said to Him, “Lord, for You I am ready to go both to prison and to death” 34 And He said, “I say to you, Peter, the rooster will not crow today until you have Denied three times that you know Me.”

35 And He said to them, “When I sent you out Without money belt and bag and sandals, you did Not Lack anything, did you?” They said, “No, nothing.”

36 And He said to them, “But now, whoever has a money belt is to take it along, likewise also a bag, and whoever has no sword is to sell his coat and buy one. 37 For I tell you that this which is written must be fulfilled in Me, ‘And He was numbered with transgressors’; for that which refers to Me has its fulfillment.” 38 They said, “Lord, look, here are two swords.” And He said to them, “It is enough.”

39 And He came out and proceeded as was His custom to the Mount of Olives; and the disciples also followed Him. 40 When He arrived at the place, He said to them, “Pray that you may Not enter into temptation.” 41 And He withdrew from them about a stone’s throw, and He knelt down and began to pray, 42 saying, “Father, if You are willing, remove this cup/trial from Me; --yet--Not My Will--but Your Will be Done--

43 Now an Angel from heaven appeared to Him--strengthening Him. 44 And being in agony Jesus was praying very fervently; and His sweat--became like drops of blood, falling down upon the ground. 45 When He rose from prayer, He came to the disciples and found them sleeping from sorrow, 46 and said to them, “Why are you sleeping? Get up and pray that you may Not enter--into temptation.”

47 While He was still speaking, behold, a crowd came, and the one called Judas, one of the twelve, was preceding them; and he approached Jesus to kiss Him. 48 But Jesus said to him, “Judas, are you betraying the Son of Man with a kiss?” 49 When those who were around Him saw what was going to happen, they said, “Lord, shall we strike with the sword?” 50 And one of them struck the servant of the high priest and cut off his right ear.

51 But Jesus answered and said, "Stop. No more of this." And He touched his ear and Healed him. 52 Then Jesus said to the chief priests and officers of the temple and elders who had come against Him, "Have you come out with swords and clubs as you would against a robber? 53 While I was with you daily in the temple, you did not lay hands on Me; but this hour and the power of darkness are yours."

54 Having arrested Him, they led Him away and brought Him to the house of the high priest; but Peter was following at a distance. 55 After they had kindled a fire in the middle of the courtyard and had sat down together, Peter was sitting among them. 56 And a servant-girl, seeing him as he sat in the firelight and looking intently at him, said, "This man was with Him too." 57 But he denied it, saying, "Woman, I do not know Him." 58 A little later, another saw him and said, "You are one of them too." But Peter said, "Man, I am not"

59 After about an hour had passed, another man began to insist, saying, "Certainly this man also was with Him, for he is a Galilean too." 60 But Peter said, "Man, I do not know what you are talking about." Immediately, while he was still speaking, a rooster crowed. 61 The Lord turned and looked at Peter. And Peter remembered the Word of the Lord, how He had told him, "Before a rooster crows today--you will deny Me three times." 62 And Peter went out and wept bitterly--in anguish/sorrow/repentance.

63 Now the men who were holding Jesus in custody were--Mocking Him and Beating Him, 64 and they blindfolded Him and were asking Him, saying, "Prophecy, who is the one who hit You?" 65 And they were saying many other things against Him, blaspheming.

66 When it was day, the Council of elders of the people assembled, both chief priests and scribes, and they led Him away to their council chamber, saying, 67 "If You are the Christ, tell us." But He said to them, "If I tell you, you will not believe; 68 and if I ask a question, you will not answer. 69 But from now on the Son of Man will be seated at the right hand--of the Power of God." 70 And they all said, "Are You the Son of God, then?" And He said to them, "Yes, I am." 71 Then they said, "What further need do we have of testimony? For we have heard it ourselves from His own mouth."

CHAPTER 23

1 Then the whole body of them got up and brought Him before Pilate. 2 And they began to accuse Him, saying, "We found this man misleading our nation and forbidding to pay taxes to Caesar, and saying that He Himself is Christ, a King." 3 So Pilate asked Him, saying, "Are You the King of the Jews?" And He answered him and said, "It is as you say." 4 Then Pilate said to the chief priests and the crowds, "I find no guilt in this man." 5 But they kept on insisting, saying, "He stirs up the people, teaching all over Judea, starting from Galilee even as far as this place."

6 When Pilate heard it, he asked whether the man was a Galilean. 7 And when he learned that He belonged to Herod's jurisdiction, he sent Him to Herod, who himself also was in Jerusalem at that time.

8 Now Herod was very glad when he saw Jesus; for he had wanted to see Him for a long time, because he had been hearing about Him and was hoping to see some Sign performed by Him.

9 And he questioned Jesus at some length; but He answered him--Nothing. 10 And the chief priests and the scribes were standing there, accusing Him vehemently. 11 And Herod with his soldiers, after treating Him with contempt and mocking Him, dressed Him in a elegant robe and sent Him back to Pilate. 12 Now Herod and Pilate became friends with one another that very day; for before they had been enemies with each other.

13 Pilate summoned the chief priests and the rulers and the people, 14 and said to them, "You brought this man to me as one who incites the people to rebellion, and behold, having examined Him before you, I have found--No Guilt--in this man regarding the charges which you make against Him. 15 No, nor has Herod, for he sent Him back to us; and behold, nothing deserving death has been done by Him. 16 Therefore I will punish/whip Him and release Him." 17 Now he was obliged to release to them at the feast one prisoner.

18 But they cried out all together, saying, "Away with this man, and release for us Barabbas" 19 (He was one who had been thrown into prison for an insurrection/causing a riot in the city, and for murder.) 20 Pilate, wanting to release Jesus, addressed them again, 21 but they kept on calling out, saying, "Crucify, crucify Him" 22 And he said to them the third time, "Why, what Evil--has this man Jesus done? I have found in Him No guilt demanding death; therefore I will punish Him and release Him."

23 But they were insistent, with loud voices asking that He be Crucified/murdered. And their voices began to prevail. 24 And Pilate pronounced sentence that their demand be granted. 25 And he released the man they were asking for who had been thrown into prison for insurrection and murder, but he delivered--Jesus to their evil plans.

26 When they led Him away, they seized a man, Simon of Cyrene, coming in from the country, and placed on him the cross to carry behind Jesus.

27 And following Him was a large crowd of the people, and of women who were mourning and lamenting Him. 28 But Jesus turning to them said, "Daughters of Jerusalem, stop weeping for Me, but weep for yourselves and for your children.

29 For behold, the days are coming when they will say, 'Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bore, and the breasts that never nursed.' 30 Then they will begin to

say to the mountains, 'Fall on us,' and to the hills, 'Cover us.' 31 For if they do these things when the tree is green, what will happen when it is dry?"

32 Two others also, who were criminals, were being led away to be put to death with Him.

33 When they came to the place called The Skull, there they crucified Him and the criminals, one on the right and the other on the left. 34 But Jesus was saying, "Father, Forgive them; for they do not know what they are doing." And they cast lots, dividing up His garments among themselves.

35 And the people stood by, looking on. And even the rulers were sneering at Him, saying, "He saved others; let Him save Himself if this is the Christ of God, His Chosen One." 36 The soldiers also mocked Him, coming up to Him, offering Him sour wine, 37 and saying, "If You are the King of the Jews, save Yourself" 38 Now there was also an inscription above Him, "This Is The King Of The Jews."

39 One of the criminals who were hanged there was hurling abuse at Him, saying, "Are You not the Christ? Save Yourself and us" 40 But the other criminal answered, and rebuking him said, "Do you not even Fear God, since you are under the same sentence of condemnation? 41 And we indeed are suffering justly, for we are receiving what we deserve for our deeds; but this man--has done Nothing Wrong."

42 And he was saying, "Jesus, remember me when You come in Your Kingdom" 43 And He said to him, "Truly I say to you, Today--you shall be with Me in Paradise."

44 It was now about the sixth hour, and darkness fell over the whole land until the ninth hour, 45 because the sun was obscured; and the veil of the temple was torn in two. 46 And Jesus, yelling out with a loud voice, said, "Father, into Your hands I commit My spirit." Having said this, He breathed His last. 47 Now when the centurion saw what had happened, he began praising God, saying--"Certainly this was a Righteous/innocent Man."

48 And all the crowds who came together for this spectacle, when they observed what had happened, began to return, beating their breasts. 49 And all His acquaintances and the women who accompanied Him from Galilee were standing at a distance, seeing these things.

50 And a man named Joseph, who was a member of the Council, a good and righteous man 51 (he had Not consented to their plan and action), a man from Arimathea, a city of the Jews, who was waiting for the Kingdom of God; 52 this man went to Pilate and asked for the body of Jesus. 53 And he took it down and wrapped it in a linen cloth, and laid Him in a tomb cut into the rock, where no one had ever lain. 54 It was the preparation day, and the Sabbath was about to begin. 55 Now the women who had come

with Him out of Galilee followed, and saw the tomb and how His body was laid. 56 Then they returned and prepared spices and perfumes. And on the Sabbath they rested according to the commandment.

CHAPTER 24

1 But on the first day of the week, at early dawn, they came to the tomb bringing the spices which they had prepared. 2 And they found--the Stone Rolled Away from the tomb, 3 but when they entered, they did Not find the body of the Lord Jesus. 4 While they were perplexed about this, behold, two men/Angels suddenly stood near them in dazzling/bright clothing;

5 and as the women were terrified and bowed their faces to the ground, the men said to them, "Why do you seek the living One--among the dead? 6 He is not here, but --He has Risen-- --Remember how He spoke to you while He was still in Galilee, 7 saying that the Son of Man must be delivered into the hands of sinful people, and be crucified, and the third day rise again."

8 And they remembered His words, 9 and returned from the tomb and reported all these things to the eleven and to all the rest. 10 Now they were Mary Magdalene and Joanna and Mary the mother of James; also the other women with them were telling these things to the Disciples. 11 But these words appeared to them as wishful thinking, and they would Not believe them. 12 But Peter got up and ran to the tomb; stooping and looking in, he saw the linen wrappings only; and he went away to his home, marveling at what had happened.

13 And behold, two of them were going that very day to a village named Emmaus, which was about seven miles from Jerusalem. 14 And they were talking with each other about all these things which had taken place. 15 While they were talking and discussing, Jesus Himself approached and--began walking with them.

16 But their eyes were prevented from recognizing Him. 17 And He said to them, "What are these words that you are exchanging with one another as you are walking?" And they stood still, looking sad. 18 One of them, named Cleopas, answered and said to Him, "Are You the only one visiting Jerusalem and unaware of the things which have happened here in these days?"

19 And He said to them, "What things?" And they said to Him, "The things about Jesus the Nazarene, who was a prophet mighty in deed and word in the sight of God and all the people, 20 and how the chief priests and our rulers delivered Him to the sentence of death, and Crucified Him. 21 But we were hoping that it was He who was going to redeem Israel. Indeed, besides all this, it is the third day since these things

happened. 22 But also some women among us amazed us. When they were at the tomb early in the morning,

23 and did Not find His body, they came, saying that they had also seen a vision of Angels who said that He was alive. 24 Some of those who were with us went to the tomb and found it just exactly as the women also had said; but Him they did not see.” 25 And He/Jesus Christ said to them--“O foolish men and slow of heart to Believe in all that the prophets have spoken. 26 Was it not necessary for the Christ to Suffer these things and to enter into His Glory?” 27 Then beginning with Moses and with all the prophets, He explained to them the things concerning Himself--in all the Scriptures.

28 And they approached the village where they were going, and He acted as though He were going farther. 29 But they urged Him, saying, “Stay with us, for it is getting toward evening, and the day is now nearly over.” So He went in to stay with them. 30 When He had reclined at the table with them, He took the bread and blessed it, and breaking it, He began giving it to them. 31 Then their eyes were opened and they recognized Him; and He vanished from their sight.

32 They said to one another, “Were not our hearts burning within us while He was speaking to us on the road, while He was explaining the Scriptures to us?”

33 And they got up that very hour and returned to Jerusalem, and found gathered together the eleven and those who were with them, 34 saying, “The Lord has really Risen and has appeared to Simon.” 35 They began to relate their experiences on the road and how He was recognized by them in the breaking of the bread.

36 While they were telling these things,
--Jesus stood--in their midst and said to them, “Peace be to you.” 37 But they were startled and frightened and thought that they were seeing a spirit. 38 And He said to them, “Why are you troubled, and why do doubts arise in your hearts? 39 See My hands and My feet, that it is I Myself; touch Me and see, for a spirit does not have flesh and bones as you see that I have.”

40 And when He had said this, He showed them His hands and His feet. 41 While they still could not believe it because of their joy and amazement, He said to them, “Have you anything here to eat?” 42 They gave Him a piece of a broiled fish; 43 and He took it and ate it before them.

44 Now He said to them, “These are My words which I spoke to you while I was still with you, that all things which are written about Me in the Law of Moses and the Prophets and the Psalms must be fulfilled.” 45 Then He opened their hearts/minds to understand the Scriptures, 46 and He said to them, “Thus it is written, that the Christ would suffer and rise again from the dead the third day, 47 and that Repentance for

Forgiveness of Sins would be proclaimed in His Name to all the nations, beginning from Jerusalem. 48 You are witnesses of these things. 49 And behold, I am sending forth the promise of My Father upon you; but you are to stay in the city until you are clothed/indwelt--with Power from on High.

50 And He led them out as far as Bethany, and He lifted up His hands and blessed them. 51 While He was blessing them, He parted from them and was carried up into Heaven. 52 And they, after worshiping Him, returned to Jerusalem with great joy, 53 and were continually in the temple Praising God.

End Gospel Of LUKE

Gospel Of JOHN

Here is a brief Summary of the Gospel of JOHN:

--The Word was God and the Word/Jesus became a human body and lived among us.

--Jesus chooses his 12 disciples.--Jesus turns water into wine at a wedding.

--Jesus said--"God so loved the world that he gave his only begotten son."

--Jesus teaches a Samaritan woman at a well.

--Jesus heals a man at the pool of Bethesda.

--Jesus feeds thousands with loaves of bread and fishes.

--Jesus prevents the stoning of a woman taken in adultery.

--Jesus said--"The devil comes to steal, kill, lie, and destroy--but I have come that you might have abundant life/eternal life."

-- "I am the Good Shepherd." "Love one another as I have loved you." "Let not your heart be troubled--I go to prepare a mansion for you in my Kingdom in Heaven" "My Peace I leave with you." "I am the Vine and you are the branches."

--Jesus raises Lazarus from the dead.

--Jesus washes the disciples feet.

Jesus is bound, tortured, mocked, and crucified. He rises up from the dead.

--Jesus shows 'Doubting Thomas' his wounds.

Gospel Of JOHN

CHAPTER 1

1-- In the Beginning--was the Word, and the Word was with God,
--and **the Word--was God**--He was in the Beginning with God. 3 All things came into being through Him, and apart from Him--nothing came into being that has come into being. 4 In Him was Life, and the Life was the Light of people. 5 The Light shines in the darkness--and the darkness did not comprehend it.

6 There came a man sent from God, whose name was John. 7 He came as a Witness, to testify about the Light, so that all might Believe through him. 8 He was not the Light, but he came to--Testify about the Light.

9 Then came the True Light which, coming into the world, enlightens every person.

10 He was in the world, and
**--the World was made through Him/Jesus Christ,
--and the World--did Not know Him.**

11 He came to His own/the Jews, and those who were His own did Not Receive Him. 12 But as many as Received Him, to them--He gave the right/power to become Children/Sons of God, even to those who Believe in His Name, 13 who were born, not of blood nor of the will of the flesh nor of the will of man--but of God's Will and Purpose.

14 And the Word became a Human Body, and dwelt among us--and we saw His glory,
--glory as of the only begotten from the Father, full of Grace and Truth. 15 John testified about Him and cried out, saying, "This was He of whom I said, 'He who comes after me has a much higher authority than I, for He existed--before me.' " 16 For of His fullness we have all received, and grace upon grace. 17 For the Law was given through Moses; -- but--
--Grace and Truth came by Jesus Christ-

18 No one has seen God at any time; the only begotten Son who is in the bosom of the Father, He has explained/declared Him.

19 This is the testimony of John the Baptist, when the Jews sent to him priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, "Who are you?" 20 And he confessed and did not deny, but confessed, "I am Not the Christ/Messiah." 21 They asked him, "What then? Are you Elijah?" And he said, "I am not." "Are you the Prophet?" And he answered, "No."

22 Then they said to him, "Who are you, so that we may give an answer to those who sent us? What do you say about yourself?" 23 He said, "I am a Voice of one yelling in the wilderness--'Make straight the Way of the Lord,' as Isaiah the prophet said."

24 Now they had been sent from the Pharisees. 25 They asked him, and said to him, “Why then are you Baptizing, if you are not the Christ, nor Elijah, nor the Prophet?” 26 John answered them saying, “I Baptize in water, but among you stands One whom you do not know.

27 It is He who comes after me, the thong of whose sandal I am not worthy to untie.” 28 These things took place in Bethany beyond the Jordan, where John was Baptizing.

29 The next day he saw Jesus coming to him and said, “Behold, the Lamb of God who takes away--the Sin of the World 30 This is He on behalf of whom I said, ‘After me comes a Man who has a much greater authority than I, for He existed before me.’ 31 I did not recognize Him, but so that He might be manifested to Israel, I came baptizing in water.”

32 John testified saying, “I have seen the Spirit descending as a dove out of heaven, and He remained upon Him. 33 I did not recognize Him, but He who sent me to Baptize in water said to me, ‘He upon whom you see the Spirit descending and remaining upon Him, this is the One who Baptizes--in the Holy Spirit.’ 34 I myself have seen, and have testified that this is the Son of God.”

35 Again the next day John was standing with two of his disciples, 36 and he looked at Jesus as He walked, and said, “Behold, the Lamb of God.” 37 The two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus. 38 And Jesus turned and saw them following, and said to them, “What do you seek?” They said to Him, “Master--where are You staying?”

39 He said to them, “Come, and you will see.” So they came and saw where He was staying; and they stayed with Him that day, for it was about the tenth hour. 40 One of the two who heard John speak and followed Him, was Andrew, Simon Peter’s brother. 41 He found first his own brother Simon and said to him, “We have found the Messiah/'The Christ'.

42 Andrew brought Peter to Jesus. Jesus looked at him and said, “You are Simon the son of John; you shall be called Cephas” (which is translated Peter).

43 The next day He purposed to go into Galilee, and He found Philip--And Jesus said to him-- Follow Me.

44 Now Philip was from Bethsaida, of the city of Andrew and Peter. 45 Philip found Nathanael and said to him, “We have found Him of whom Moses in the Law and also the Prophets wrote—Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph.” 46 Nathanael said to him, “Can any good thing come out of Nazareth?” Philip said to him, “Come and see.” 47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to Him, and said of him, “Behold, an Israelite indeed, in whom there is no deceit.”

48 Nathanael said to Him, "How do You know me?" Jesus answered and said to him, "Before Philip called you, when you were under the fig tree, I saw you." 49 Nathanael answered Him, "Master, You are the Son of God; You are the King of Israel." 50 Jesus answered and said to him, "Because I said to you that I saw you under the fig tree, is why you believe? You will see greater things than these." 51 And He said to him, "Truly, truly, I say to you, you will see the Heavens opened and the Angels of God ascending and descending on the Son of Man."

CHAPTER 2

1 On the third day there was a Wedding in Cana of Galilee, and the mother of Jesus was there; 2 and both Jesus and His disciples were invited to the wedding. 3 When the wine ran out, the mother of Jesus said to Him, "They have no wine." 4 And Jesus said to her, "Woman, what does that have to do with me? My hour has not yet come."

5 His mother said to the servants, "Whatever Jesus says to you--Do It." 6 Now there were six stone water pots set there for the Jewish custom of purification, containing twenty or thirty gallons each. 7 Jesus said to them, "Fill the water pots--with Water." So they filled them up to the brim.

8 And He said to them, "Draw some out now and take it to the headwaiter." So they took it to him. 9 When the headwaiter tasted the water--which had become Wine, and did not know where it came from (but the servants who had drawn the water knew), the headwaiter called the bridegroom, 10 and said to him, "Every man serves the good wine first, and when the people have drunk freely, then he serves the poorer wine; but you have kept the good wine until now." 11 This beginning of his Signs Jesus did in Cana of Galilee, and manifested His glory, and His disciples Believed in Him.

12 After this He went down to Capernaum, He and His mother and His brothers and His disciples; and they stayed there a few days.

13 The Passover of the Jews was near, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. 14 And Jesus found in the temple those who were selling oxen and sheep and doves, and the money changers seated at their tables.

15 And He made a scourge of cords, and drove them all out of the Temple, with the sheep and the oxen; and He poured out the coins of the money changers and overturned their tables; 16 and to those who were selling the doves He said, "Take these things away; stop making My Father's house--a place of selling merchandise."

17 His disciples remembered that it was written, "The Zeal for Your house will consume you." 18 The Jews then said to Him, "What sign do You show us as your authority for doing these things?" 19 Jesus answered them, "Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up." 20 The Jews then said, "It took forty-six years to build this temple, and

will You raise it up in three days?”

21 But He was speaking of--the Temple of His Body. 22 So when He was Raised from the Dead, His disciples remembered that He said this; and they believed the Scripture and the Word which Jesus had spoken.

23 Now when He was in Jerusalem at the Passover, during the feast, many believed in His name, observing His miracles/healings which He was doing. 24 But Jesus, on His part, was not entrusting Himself to them, for He knew all peoples, 25 and because He did not need anyone to testify concerning people,

--for Jesus Himself knew--what was in every person.

CHAPTER 3

1 Now there was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a Ruler of the Jews; 2 this man came to Jesus by night and said to Him, “Master, we know that You have come from God as a teacher; for no one can do these Signs/miracles that You do unless God is with them.” 3 Jesus answered and said to him, “Truly, truly, I say to you, unless a person is Born Again they Cannot--see/inherit the Kingdom of God.”

4 Nicodemus said to Him, “How can a person be born when they are old? They cannot enter a second time into their mother’s womb and be born, can they?”

5 Jesus answered, Truly, truly, I say to you--unless a person is Born-Again--of water/Baptism and the Spirit/receives the Holy Ghost--they Cannot Enter--into the Kingdom of God.

6 That which is Born of the flesh is flesh, and that which is Born of the Spirit is spirit. 7 Do not be amazed that I said to you, --‘You must--be Born Again.’ 8 The wind blows where it wishes and you hear the sound of it, but do not know where it comes from and where it is going; so is everyone who is Born of the Spirit.”

9 Nicodemus said to Him, “How can these things be?” 10 Jesus answered and said to him, “Are you the teacher of Israel and do not understand these things? 11 Truly, truly, I say to you, we speak of what we know and testify of what we have seen, and you do not accept our testimony. 12 If I told you Earthly Things and you do Not Believe, how will you Believe if I tell you Heavenly Things?

13 No one has ascended into heaven, but He who descended from Heaven: the Son of Man. 14 As Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of Man be lifted up; 15 so that whoever Believes in him/trusts completely--should Not Perish but have Eternal Life.

16 --“For God so Loved the World, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever

Believes in Him/trusts completely--should not Perish, but have Eternal Life. 17 For God did not send His Son into the world to condemn the world, but that the world might be saved through Him.

18 Whoever Believes in Him is not condemned; whoever does not believe has been judged/condemned already, because they have Not Believed--in the Name of the only begotten Son of God.

19 This is the Judgment/Condemnation--that Light/the Gospel of God--has come into the world, and People--Love Darkness/sinning--rather than the Light--because their Deeds are Evil.

20 Everyone who Does Evil--Hates the Light--and does Not--come to the Light
-- for Fear that Their Sinful Deeds/works--will be Exposed.

21 But whoever does/practices the Truth comes--to the Light, so that their deeds/Works may be manifested/known--as having been wrought/done in God.

22 After these things Jesus and His disciples came into the land of Judea, and there He was spending time with them and Baptizing. 23 John also was Baptizing in Aenon near Salim, because there was much water there; and people were coming and were being baptized— 24 for John had not yet been thrown into prison.

25 Therefore there arose a discussion on the part of John's disciples with the Jews about purification. 26 And they came to John and said to him--He who was with you beyond the Jordan, to whom you have testified, behold, He is Baptizing and all are coming to Him.”

27 John answered and said, “A person can receive nothing unless it has been given them from Heaven. 28 You yourselves are my witnesses that I said, ‘I am not the Christ,’ but, ‘I have been sent ahead of Him.’ 29 He who has the bride is the bridegroom; but the friend of the bridegroom, who stands and hears him, rejoices greatly because of the bridegroom's voice. So this joy of mine has been made full. 30 He must increase, but I must decrease.

31 “He who comes from above is above all, He who is of the earth is from the earth and speaks of the earth. He who comes from Heaven is above all. 32 What He has seen and heard, of that He testifies; and no one receives His testimony. 33 Whoever has received His testimony has set their seal to this, that God is True.

34 For He whom God has sent speaks the Words of God; for He gives to him the Spirit without measure.

35 The Father loves the Son and has given--All things into His hand.

36 --Whoever Believes and Obeys the Son--has Eternal Life; but--whoever does Not Obey the Son will--Not see Eternal Life, but--the Wrath of God abides on them.

CHAPTER 4

1 Therefore when the Lord knew that the Pharisees had heard that Jesus was making and Baptizing more disciples than John 2 (although Jesus Himself was not baptizing, but His disciples were), 3 He left Judea and went away again into Galilee. 4 And He had to pass through Samaria. 5 So He came to a city of Samaria called Sychar, near the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph; 6 and Jacob's well was there. So Jesus, being wearied from His journey, was sitting thus by the well. It was about the sixth hour.

7 There came a woman of Samaria to draw water. Jesus said to her, "Give Me a drink." 8 For His disciples had gone away into the city to buy food. 9 Therefore the Samaritan woman said to Him, "How is it that You, being a Jew, ask me for a drink since I am a Samaritan woman?" (For Jews have no dealings with Samaritans.)

10 Jesus answered and said to her, "If you knew the Gift of God, and who it is who says to you, 'Give Me a drink,' you would have asked Him, and He would have given you --Living Water." 11 She said to Him, "Sir, You have nothing to draw with and the well is deep; where then do You get that Living Water? 12 You are not greater than our father Jacob, are You, who gave us the well, and drank of it himself and his sons and his cattle?"

13 Jesus answered and said to her, "Everyone who drinks of this water will thirst again; 14 but Whoever drinks of the water that I will give them--shall never thirst; but the water that I will give them will become in them a well of water--springing up to --Eternal Life."

15 The woman said to Him, "Sir, give me this water, so I will not be thirsty nor come all the way here to draw." 16 He said to her, "Go, get your husband and then come here." 17 The woman answered and said, "I have no husband." Jesus said to her, "You have correctly said, 'I have no husband'; 18 for you have had five husbands, and the one whom you now have is not your husband; this you have said truly." 19 The woman said to Him, "Sir, I perceive that You are a prophet.

20 Our fathers worshiped in this mountain, and you people say that in Jerusalem is the place where people ought to worship." 21 Jesus said to her, "Woman, believe Me, an hour is coming when neither in this mountain nor in Jerusalem will you worship the Father. 22 You worship what you do not know; we worship what we know, for salvation is from the Jews. 23 But an hour is coming, and now is, when --the True Worshipers will Worship the Father in spirit and Truth--for such people the Father seeks to be His Worshipers.

24 God is Spirit, and those who worship Him must worship him--in spirit and truth." 25 The woman said to Him, "I know that Messiah is coming (He who is called Christ); when that One comes, He will declare all things to us." 26 Jesus said to her, "I who speak to you am He/Messiah/The Christ."

27 At this point His disciples came, and they were amazed that He had been speaking with a woman, yet no one said, "What do You seek?" or, "Why do You speak with her?" 28 So the woman left her water pot, and went into the city and said to the men, 29 "Come, see a man who told me all the things that I have done; Is this not the Christ?" 30 They went out of the city, and were coming to Jesus.

31 Meanwhile the disciples were urging Him, saying, "Master, eat." 32 But He said to them, "I have food/spiritual to eat--that you do not know about." 33 So the disciples were saying to one another, "None of us brought Him anything to eat, did we?" 34 Jesus said to them, --My food/Life--is to Do the Will of Him who sent Me and --to Accomplish His Work.

35 Do you not say, 'There are yet four months, and then comes the Harvest'? Behold, I say to you, lift up your eyes and look on the fields--that they are white for harvest. 36 Whoever reaps receives wages/rewards and is gathering fruit--for Life Eternal; so that whoever sows and whoever reaps may Rejoice together. 37 For in this case the saying is true, 'One sows and another reaps.' 38 I sent you to reap that for which you have not labored; others have labored and you have entered into their labor."

39 From that city many of the Samaritans Believed in Him because of the words of the woman who testified, "He told me all the things that I have done."

40 So when the Samaritans came to Jesus, they were asking Him to stay with them; and He stayed there two days. 41 Many more Believed because of His Word; 42 and they were saying to the woman, "It is no longer because of what you said that we believe, for we have heard for ourselves and Know that this One--is indeed the Savior of the world.

43 After the two days He went forth from there into Galilee. 44 For Jesus Himself testified that a Prophet has no honor in their own country. 45 So when He came to Galilee, the Galileans received Him, having seen all the things that He did in Jerusalem at the feast; for they themselves also went to the feast.

46 Therefore He came again to Cana of Galilee where He had made the water wine. And there was a royal official/nobleman whose son was sick at Capernaum. 47 When he heard that Jesus had come out of Judea into Galilee, he went to Him and was imploring Him to come down and Heal his son; for he was at the point of death. 48 So Jesus said to him, "Unless you people see signs and wonders, you simply will not

believe.”

49 The royal official said to Him, “Sir, come down before my child dies.”

50 Jesus said to him, “Go; your son lives.”--The man Believed the Word--that Jesus spoke to him and started off. 51 As he was now going down, his servants met him, saying that his son was living. 52 So he inquired of them the hour when he began to get better. Then they said to him, “Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.”

53 So the father knew that it was at that hour in which Jesus said to him, “Your son lives”; and he himself Believed and his whole household. 54 This is again a second Miracle that Jesus performed when He had come out of Judea into Galilee.

CHAPTER 5

1 After these things there was a feast of the Jews, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. 2 Now there is in Jerusalem by the sheep gate a pool, which is called in Hebrew Bethesda, having five porticoes/porches. 3 In these lay a multitude of those who were sick, blind, lame/paralyzed, and withered, waiting for the moving of the waters; 4 for an Angel of the Lord went down at certain seasons into the pool and stirred up the water; whoever then first, after the stirring up of the water, stepped in was made well from whatever disease/sickness,paralysis with which they were afflicted.

5 A man was there who had been ill/crippled--for thirty-eight years. 6 When Jesus saw him lying there, and knew that he had already been a long time in that condition, Jesus said to him, --“Do you Want to get Healed?” 7 The invalid man answered Him, “Sir, I have no man to put me into the pool when the water is stirred up, but while I am coming, another steps down before me.”

8 Jesus said to him--“Get Up--Pick Up--your bed and Walk.”

9 Immediately the man became --Healed, and picked up his bed--and Walked.

Now it was the Sabbath on that day. 10 So the Jews were saying to the man who was Healed, “It is the Sabbath, and it is not permissible for you to carry your bed.” 11 But he answered them, “He who made me well was the one who said to me, ‘Pick up your bed and walk.’” 12 They asked him, “Who is the man who said to you, ‘Pick up your bed and walk’?” 13 But the man who Was Healed did not know who it was, for Jesus had slipped away while there was a crowd in that place.

14 Afterward Jesus found him in the temple and said to him, Behold, you have become Healed--
--do Not Sin anymore--so that nothing worse--happens to you.”

15 The man went away, and told the Jews that it was Jesus who had made him well. 16 For this reason the Jews were Persecuting Jesus, because He was doing these

things on the Sabbath. 17 But He answered them, “My Father is working until now, and I Myself am working.”

18 For this reason therefore the Jews were seeking all the more to kill Him, because He not only was breaking the Sabbath, but also
--because Jesus was calling God His own Father--making Himself Equal--with God.

19 Therefore Jesus answered and said to them, “Truly, truly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, unless it is something He sees the Father doing; for whatever the Father does, these things the Son also does in like manner. 20 For the Father loves the Son, and shows Him all things that He Himself is doing; and the Father will show Him greater works than these, so that you will marvel.

21 For just as the Father raises the dead and gives them Life, even so the Son also gives Life to whom He chooses. 22 For not even the Father judges anyone, but He has given All Judgment--to the Son, 23 so that all will Honor the Son even as they Honor the Father.
--Whoever does Not Honor/fear and respect the Son/Jesus Christ--does Not honor the Father who sent Him.

24 “Truly, truly, I say to you, whoever hears My Word, and Believes Him who sent Me, has Eternal Life, and does Not come into Condemnation, but has passed out of death into Life.

25 Truly, truly, I say to you, an hour is coming and now is, when the dead will hear the voice of the Son of God, and those who hear will live. 26 For just as the Father has life in Himself, even so He gave to the Son also to have life in Himself; 27 and He gave Him authority to execute judgment, because He is the Son of Man.

28 Do not marvel at this; for an hour is coming, in which all who are in the graves will hear His voice, 29 and will come forth; those who Did the Good deeds/Works--to a Resurrection of Life,
--and those who committed the evil deeds/works--to a resurrection of Condemnation in Hell.

30 “I can do nothing on My own initiative. As I hear, I judge; and My judgment is just, because I do not seek My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me.

31 “If I alone testify about Myself, My testimony is not true. 32 There is another who testifies of Me, and I know that the testimony which He gives about Me is true.

33 You have sent to John, and he has testified to the truth. 34 But the testimony which I receive is not from people's knowledge, but I say these things so that you may be Saved. 35 He/John the Baptist was the lamp that was burning and was shining and you were willing to rejoice for a while in his light.

36 But the testimony which I have is greater than the testimony of John; for the works which the Father has given Me to accomplish—the very works that I do—testify about Me, that the Father has sent Me.

37 And the Father who sent Me, He has testified of Me. You have neither heard His voice at any time nor seen His form. 38 You do Not have His Word abiding in you, for you do Not Believe Him whom He sent.

39 You search the Scriptures because you think that in them you have eternal life; it is these that testify about Me; 40 and you are unwilling to come to Me so that you may have life/eternal. 41 I do not receive glory from people; 42 but I know you, that you do not have the Love of God in yourselves. 43 I have come in My Father's name--and you do not receive Me; if another comes in their own name, you will receive them.

44 How can you Believe, when you receive glory--from one another and --you do Not Seek the Glory that is from the one and only God? 45 Do not think that I will accuse you before the Father; the one who accuses you is Moses, in whom you have set your hope. 46 For if you Believed Moses--you would Believe Me, for he wrote about Me. 47 But if you do Not Believe Moses's writings--how will you Believe My Words?"

CHAPTER 6

1 After these things Jesus went away to the other side of the Sea of Galilee (or Tiberias). 2 A large crowd followed Him, because they saw the Miracles which He was performing on those who were Sick. 3 Then Jesus went up on the mountain, and there He sat down with His disciples. 4 Now the Passover, the feast of the Jews, was near. 5 Therefore Jesus, lifting up His eyes and seeing that a large crowd was coming to Him, said to Philip, "Where are we to buy bread, so that these may eat?"

6 This He was saying to Test him--for He Himself knew what He was intending to do. 7 Philip answered Him, "Two hundred denarii worth of bread is not sufficient for them, for everyone to receive a little." 8 One of His disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, said to Him, 9 "There is a lad here who has five barley loaves and two fish, but what are these for so many people?"

10 Jesus said, "Have the people sit down." Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. 11 Jesus then took the loaves, and having given thanks, He distributed to those who were seated; likewise also of the fish as much as they wanted. 12 When they were filled, He said to His disciples, "Gather up the leftover fragments so that nothing will be lost."

13 So they gathered them up, and filled twelve baskets with fragments from the five

barley loaves which were left over by those who had eaten. 14 Therefore when the people saw the miracle which He had performed, they said, "This is truly the Prophet who is to come into the world."

15 So Jesus, perceiving that they were intending to come and take Him by force to make Him King, withdrew again to the mountain--by Himself alone.

16 Now when evening came, His disciples went down to the sea, 17 and after getting into a boat, they started to cross the sea to Capernaum. It had already become dark, and Jesus had not yet come to them. 18 The sea began to be stirred up because a strong wind was blowing. 19 Then, when they had rowed about three or four miles, --they saw Jesus Walking on the Sea--and drawing near to the boat; and they were frightened. 20 But **Jesus said to them, "It is I--do Not be Afraid."** 21 So they were willing to receive Him into the boat, and immediately--the boat was at the land to which they were going.

22 The next day the crowd that stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was no other small boat there, except one, and that Jesus had not entered with His disciples into the boat, but that His disciples had gone away alone. 23 There came other small boats from Tiberias near to the place where they ate the bread after the Lord had given thanks. 24 So when the crowd saw that Jesus was not there, nor His disciples, they themselves got into the small boats, and came to Capernaum seeking Jesus. 25 When they found Him on the other side of the sea, they said to Him, "Master, when did You get here?"

26 Jesus answered them and said, "Truly, truly, I say to you, you seek Me, not because you saw miracles, but because you ate of the loaves and were filled. 27 Do not work for the food which perishes, but for the food/spiritual--which Endures to Eternal Life, which the Son of Man will give to you, for on Him the Father, God, has set His seal." 28 Therefore they said to Him, "What shall we do, so that we may work the works of God?" 29 Jesus answered and said to them, "This is the work of God, that you --Believe in Him whom He has sent."

30 So they said to Him, "What then do You do for a sign, so that we may see, and believe You? What work do You perform? 31 Our fathers ate the manna in the wilderness; as it is written, 'He gave them bread out of heaven to eat.' " 32 Jesus then said to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, it is not Moses who has given you the bread out of heaven, but it is My Father who gives you the true bread out of heaven. 33 For the Bread of God is that which comes down out of Heaven--and gives Life to the world." 34 Then they said to Him, "Lord, always give us this bread."

35 Jesus said to them--"I am the Bread of Life; whoever comes to Me will not hunger, and whoever Believes in Me will never thirst. 36 But I said to you that you have seen

Me, and yet do not believe. 37 All that the Father gives Me will come to Me, and the one who comes to Me--I will certainly not cast out. 38 For I have come down from Heaven, not to do My own will, but the Will of Him who sent Me.

39 This is the will of Him who sent Me, that of all that He has given Me I lose nothing, but raise them up on the last day. 40 For this is the Will of My Father, that everyone who beholds the Son and Believes in Him will have Eternal Life, and I Myself will Raise them Up on the Last Day.”

41 Therefore the Jews were grumbling about Him, because He said, “I am the Bread that came down out of Heaven.” 42 They were saying, “Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? How does He now say, ‘I have come down out of Heaven’?” 43 Jesus answered and said to them, “Do not grumble/murmur among yourselves. 44 No one can come to Me unless the Father who sent Me draws them; and I will raise them up on the last day.

45 It is written in the prophets, ‘And they shall all be taught of God.’ Everyone who has heard and learned from the Father, comes to Me. 46 Not that anyone has seen the Father, except the One who is from God; He has seen the Father. 47 Truly, truly, I say to you, whoever Believes in me--has Eternal Life.

48 I am the Bread of Life. 49 Your fathers ate the manna in the wilderness, and they died. 50 This is the Bread which comes down out of heaven, so that one may eat of it and not die. 51 I am the Living Bread that came down out of Heaven--if anyone eats of this bread, they will Live Forever; and the bread also which I will give for the life of the world is--My flesh/body.”

52 Then the Jews began to argue with one another, saying, “How can this man give us His flesh to eat?” 53 So Jesus said to them, “Truly, truly, I say to you, unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink His blood, you have no life in yourselves. 54 Whoever eats My flesh and drinks My blood has eternal life, and I will raise them up on the last day.

55 For My flesh is true food, and My blood is true drink. 56 Whoever eats My flesh and drinks My blood Abides in Me, and I in them. 57 As the living Father sent Me, and I live because of the Father, whoever eats Me, they also will live because of Me. 58 This is the bread which came down out of heaven; not as the fathers ate and died; whoever eats this bread will live forever.”

59 These things He said in the synagogue as He taught in Capernaum.

60 Therefore many of His disciples, when they heard this said, “These are difficult/hard statements/new beliefs; who can listen to it?” 61 But Jesus, conscious that His disciples grumbled at this, said to them, “Does this cause you to stumble? 62 What then if you see

the Son of Man ascending to where He was before?

63 --It is the Spirit who gives life--the flesh profits nothing; the Words that I have spoken to you--are spirit and are life. 64 But there are some of you who do not believe.” For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were who did Not believe, and who it was that would betray Him. 65 And He was saying, “For this reason I have said to you, that no one can come to Me unless it has been granted them from the Father.”

66 As a result of this many of His disciples withdrew and were Not Walking with Him anymore. 67 So Jesus said to the twelve, “You do not want to go away also, do you?” 68 Simon Peter answered Him, “Lord, to whom shall we go? You only have the words of Eternal Life. 69 We have Believed and have come to know that You are the Holy One of God.” 70 Jesus answered them, “Did I Myself not Choose you, the twelve, and yet one of you is a devil?” 71 Now He meant Judas the son of Simon Iscariot, for he, one of the twelve, was going to Betray Him.

CHAPTER 7

1 After these things Jesus was walking in Galilee, for He was unwilling to walk in Judea because the Jews were seeking to kill Him. 2 Now the feast of the Jews, the Feast of Booths, was near. 3 Therefore His brothers said to Him, “Leave here and go into Judea, so that Your disciples also may see Your works which You are doing. 4 For no one does anything in secret when they himself seeks to be known publicly. If You do these things, show Yourself to the world.”

5 For not even His brothers were believing in Him. 6 So Jesus said to them, “My time is not yet here, but your time is always opportune. 7 The world cannot hate you, but--the World Hates Me because I Testify of it--that its deeds/Works are Evil/Sinful.

8 Go up to the feast yourselves; I do not go up to this feast because My time has not yet fully come.” 9 Having said these things to them, He stayed in Galilee.

10 But when His brothers had gone up to the feast, then He Himself also went up, not publicly, but as if, in secret. 11 So the Jews were seeking Him at the feast and were saying, “Where is He?” 12 There was much grumbling among the crowds concerning Him; some were saying, “He is a good man”; others were saying, “No, on the contrary, He leads the people astray.” 13 Yet no one was speaking openly of Him for Fear of the Jews.

14 But when it was now the midst of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and began to Teach. 15 The Jews then were astonished, saying, “How has this man become learned, having never been educated?” 16 So Jesus answered them and said, “My Teaching is not Mine, but His who sent Me.

17 If anyone is willing to do His will, he will know of the teaching, whether it is of God or whether I speak from Myself. 18 Whoever speaks from themselves seeks their own glory; but whoever is seeking the glory of the One who sent Him, is true, and there is no unrighteousness in them.

19 “Did not Moses give you the Law, and yet none of you carries out the Law? Why do you seek to kill Me?” 20 The crowd answered, “You have a demon. Who seeks to kill You?” 21 Jesus answered them, “I did one deed, and you all marvel. 22 For this reason Moses has given you circumcision (not because it is from Moses, but from the fathers), and on the Sabbath you circumcise a man.

23 If a man receives circumcision on the Sabbath so that the Law of Moses will not be broken, are you angry with Me because I Healed a man completely on the Sabbath? 24 Do Not Judge according to appearance--but Judge with Righteous Judgment.”

25 So some of the people of Jerusalem were saying, “Is this not the man whom they are seeking to kill? 26 Look, He is speaking publicly, and they are saying nothing to Him. The rulers do not really know that this is the Christ, do they? 27 However, we know where this man is from; but whenever the Christ may come, no one knows where He is from.” 28 Then Jesus cried/yelled out in the temple, teaching and saying, “You both know Me and know where I am from; and I have not come of Myself, but He who sent Me is true, whom you do not know.

29 I know Him, because I am from Him, and He sent Me.” 30 So they were seeking to seize Him; and no man laid his hand on Him, because His hour had not yet come. 31 But many of the crowd Believed in Him; and they were saying, “When the Christ comes, He will not perform more miracles than those which this man has, will He?”

32 The Pharisees heard the crowd muttering these things about Him, and the chief priests and the Pharisees sent officers to seize Him. 33 Therefore Jesus said, “For a little while longer I am with you, then I go to Him who sent Me. 34 You will seek Me, and will not find Me; and where I am, you cannot come.” 35 The Jews then said to one another, “Where does this man intend to go that we will not find Him? He is not intending to go to the Dispersion among the Greeks, and teach the Greeks, is He? 36 What is this statement that He said, ‘You will seek Me, and will not find Me; and where I am, you cannot come’?”

37 Now on the last day, the great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried out, saying, “If anyone is thirsty, let them come to Me and drink. 38 Whoever believes in Me, as the Scripture said, ‘From their innermost being will flow rivers of Living Water.’ ” 39 But this He spoke of the Spirit, whom those who Believed in Him were to receive; for the

Spirit was not yet given, because Jesus was Not yet Glorified.

40 Some of the people therefore, when they heard these words, were saying, “This certainly is the Prophet.” 41 Others were saying, “This is the Christ.” Still others were saying, “Surely the Christ is not going to come from Galilee, is He? 42 Has not the Scripture said that the Christ comes from the descendants of David, and from Bethlehem, the village where David was?” 43 So a division occurred in the crowd because of Him. 44 Some of them wanted to seize Him, but no one laid hands on Him.

45 The officers then came to the chief priests and Pharisees, and they said to them, “Why did you not bring Him?” 46 The officers answered, “Never has a man spoken the way this man speaks.” 47 The Pharisees then answered them, “You have not also been led astray, have you? 48 No one of the rulers or Pharisees has believed in Him, has he? 49 But this crowd which does not know the Law is accursed.”

50 Nicodemus (he who came to Him before, being one of them) said to them, 51 “Our Law does not judge a man unless it first hears from him and knows what he is doing, does it?” 52 They answered him, “You are not also from Galilee, are you? Search, and see that no prophet arises out of Galilee.” 53 Everyone went to their home.

CHAPTER 8

1 But Jesus went to the Mount of Olives. 2 Early in the morning He came again into the temple, and all the people were coming to Him; and He sat down and began to teach them. 3 The scribes and the Pharisees brought a woman caught in Adultery, and having set her in the center of the court, 4 they said to Him, “Teacher, this woman has been caught in adultery, in the very act. 5 Now in the Law Moses commanded us to stone such women; what then do You say?” 6 They were saying this, testing Him, so that they might have grounds for accusing Him. But Jesus stooped down and with His finger wrote on the ground.

7 But when they persisted in asking Him, He straightened up, and said to them, “Whoever is--Without Sin among you--let them be the first to throw a stone at her.” 8 Again He stooped down and wrote on the ground. 9 When they heard it, they began to go out one by one, beginning with the older ones, and He was left alone, and the woman, where she was, in the center of the court. 10 Straightening up, Jesus said to her, “Woman, where are they? Did no one condemn you?”

11 She said, “No one, Lord.” And Jesus said, “I do Not Condemn You, either. Go--And Sin No More.”

12 Then Jesus again spoke to them, saying, “I am the Light of the World; whoever

Follows Me will Not walk in the darkness, but will have the Light of Life.” 13 So the Pharisees said to Him, “You are testifying about Yourself; Your testimony is not true.” 14 Jesus answered and said to them, “Even if I testify about Myself, My testimony is true, for I know where I came from and where I am going; but you do not know where I come from or where I am going.

15 You judge according to the flesh; I am not judging anyone. 16 But even if I do judge, My judgment is true; for I am not alone in it, but I and the Father who sent Me. 17 Even in your law it has been written that the testimony of two people is true. 18 I am He who testifies about Myself, and the Father who sent Me testifies about Me.” 19 So they were saying to Him, “Where is Your Father?” Jesus answered, “You know neither Me nor My Father; if you knew Me--you would know My Father also.” 20 These words He spoke in the treasury, as He taught in the temple; and no one seized Him, because His hour had not yet come.

21 Then He said again to them, “I go away, and you will seek Me, and will die in your sin; where I am going, you cannot come.” 22 So the Jews were saying, “Surely He will not kill Himself, will He, since He says, ‘Where I am going, you cannot come’?” 23 And He was saying to them, “You are from below,
--I am from above; you are of this world--I am Not of this world.

24 Therefore I said to you that you will die in your sins; for unless you Believe that I Am He, you will die in your sins.” 25 So they were saying to Him, “Who are You?” Jesus said to them, “What have I been saying to you from the beginning?

26 I have many things to speak and to judge concerning you, but He who sent Me is true; and the things which I heard from Him, these I speak to the world.” 27 They did not realize that He had been speaking to them about the Father. 28 So Jesus said, “When you lift up the Son of Man, then you will know that I am He, and I do nothing on My own initiative, but I speak these things as the Father taught Me.

29 And He who sent Me is with Me; He has not left Me alone, for I always Do--the things/Works that are Pleasing to Him/God.” 30 As He spoke these things, many came to Believe in Him.

31 So Jesus was saying to those Jews who had believed Him,
--“IF-you Continue in My Word--then you are Truly Disciples of Mine;
32 and you will know the Truth, and the Truth--will make you Free.”

33 They answered Him, “We are Abraham’s descendants and have never yet been enslaved to anyone; how is it that You say, ‘You will become Free’?”

34 Jesus answered them, “Truly, truly, I say to you,
--Everyone who Commits Sin--is the Slave of Sin.

35 The slave does not remain in the house forever; the son does remain forever. 36 So if the Son makes you Free--you will be Free Indeed. 37 I know that you are Abraham's descendants; yet you seek to kill Me, because My Word--has no place in you. 38 I speak the things which I have seen with My Father; therefore you also do the things which you heard from your father/satan."

39 They answered and said to Him, "Abraham is our father." Jesus said to them, "If you are Abraham's children, do the deeds of Abraham. 40 But as it is, you are seeking to kill Me, a man who has told you the truth, which I heard from God; this Abraham did not do. 41 You are doing the deeds of your father." They said to Him, "We were not born of fornication; we have one Father: God." 42 Jesus said to them,
--If God were your Father--you would Love Me, for I proceeded forth and have come from God, for I have not even come on My own initiative, but He sent Me.

43 Why do you not understand what I am saying? It is because you cannot hear My Word. 44 You are of your father--the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a Murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth because there is --No Truth in him/satan. Whenever he speaks a Lie, he speaks from his own nature, for he is a Liar--and the Father of Lies.

45 But because I speak the truth, you do not believe Me. 46 Which one of you convicts Me of doing sin(s)? If I speak truth, why do you not believe Me? 47 Whoever is of God hears the Words of God; for this reason you do not hear them, because you are Not of God."

48 The Jews answered and said to Him, "Do we not say rightly that You are a Samaritan and have a demon?" 49 Jesus answered, "I do not have a demon; but I honor My Father, and you dishonor Me. 50 But I do not seek My glory; there is One who seeks and judges. 51 Truly, truly, I say to you,

--IF--anyone Keeps/Does My Word they will--never see death/2nd death/hell.

52 The Jews said to Him, "Now we know that You have a demon. Abraham died, and the prophets also; and You say, 'If anyone keeps My word, they will never taste of death.' 53 Surely You are not greater than our father Abraham, who died? The prophets died too; whom do You make Yourself out to be?"

54 Jesus answered, "If I glorify Myself, My glory is nothing; it is My Father who glorifies Me, of whom you say, 'He is our God'; 55 and you have not come to know Him, but I know Him; and if I say that I do not know Him, I will be a liar like you, but I do know Him/God and Keep/Do His Word. 56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see My day, and he saw it and was glad." 57 So the Jews said to Him, "You are not yet fifty years old, and have You seen Abraham?"

58 Jesus said to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, before Abraham was born, I

Am.” 59 Therefore they picked up stones to throw at Him, but Jesus hid Himself and went out of the temple.

CHAPTER 9

1 As He passed by, He saw a man Blind from Birth. 2 And His Disciples asked Him, “Teacher, who sinned, this man or his parents, that he would be Born Blind?” 3 Jesus answered, “It was neither that this man sinned--nor his parents; but it was so that the Works of God--might be displayed in him. 4 I must Work the Works of Him who sent Me as long as it is day; the night is coming when no one can work.

5 While I am in the world, I Am--the Light of the World.”

6 When He had said this, He spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and applied the clay to the Blind man's eyes, 7 and said to him, “Go, wash in the pool of Siloam” . So the Blind Man went away and washed, and came back Seeing. 8 Therefore the neighbors, and those who previously saw him as a beggar, were saying, “Is not this the one who used to sit and beg?” 9 Others were saying, “This is he,” still others were saying, “No, but he is like him.” He kept saying, “I am the one.” 10 So they were saying to him, “How then were your eyes opened?”

11 He answered, “The man who is called Jesus made clay, and anointed my eyes, and said to me, ‘Go to Siloam and wash’; so I went away and washed, and I received Sight.” 12 They said to him, “Where is He?” He said, “I do not know.”

13 They brought to the Pharisees the man who was formerly blind. 14 Now it was a Sabbath on the day when Jesus made the clay and opened his eyes. 15 Then the Pharisees also were asking him again how he received his sight. And he said to them, “He applied clay to my eyes, and I washed, and I see.” 16 Therefore some of the Pharisees were saying, “This man is not from God, because He does not keep the Sabbath.” But others were saying, “How can a man who is a sinner perform such miracles?” And there was a division among them.

17 So they said to the blind man again, “What do you say about Him, since He opened your eyes?” And he said, “He is a prophet.”

18 The Jews/leaders then did not believe it of him, that he had been blind and had received sight, until they called the parents of the very one who had received his sight,

19 and questioned them, saying, “Is this your son, who you say was Born Blind? Then how does he now see?” 20 His parents answered them and said, “We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind; 21 but how he now sees, we do not know; or who opened his eyes, we do not know. Ask him; he is of age, he will speak for himself.” 22 His parents said this because they were afraid of the Jews; for the Jews had

already agreed that if anyone Confessed Jesus to be the Christ, they were to be put out of the synagogue. 23 For this reason his parents said, "He is of age; ask him."

24 So a second time they called the man who had been blind, and said to him, "Give glory to God; we know that this man is a sinner." 25 He then answered, "Whether He is a sinner, I do not know; –

--one thing I do know, that though I Was Blind--now I See perfectly." 26 So they said to him, "What did He do to you? How did He open your eyes?" 27 He answered them, "I told you already and you did Not Listen; why do you want to hear it again? You do not want to become His disciples too, do you?"

28 They reviled him and said, "You are His disciple, but we are disciples of Moses. 29 We know that God has spoken to Moses, but as for this man, we do not know where He is from." 30 The man answered and said to them, "Well, here is an amazing thing, that you do not know where He is from, and yet He opened my eyes. 31 We know that God does not hear sinners; but if anyone is God-Fearing and does His Will, He Hears them.

32 Since the beginning of time it has never been heard that anyone opened the eyes of a person born blind. 33 If this man were not from God, He could do nothing." 34 They answered him, "You were born entirely in sins, and are you teaching us?" So they put him out.

35 Jesus heard that they had put him out, and finding him, He said, "Do you Believe in the Son of Man?" 36 He answered, "Who is He, Lord, that I may believe in Him?" 37 Jesus said to him, "You have both seen Him, and He is the one who is talking with you." 38 And he said, "Lord--I Believe." And he Worshiped Jesus. 39 And Jesus said, "For judgment I came into this world, so that those who do not see may see, and that those who see may become blind."

40 Those of the Pharisees who were with Him heard these things and said to Him, "We are not blind too, are we?" 41 Jesus said to them, "If you were blind, you would have no sin; but since you say, 'We see,' your Sin Remains.

CHAPTER 10

1 "Truly, truly, I say to you, whoever does not enter by the door into the fold of the sheep, but climbs up some other way, is a thief and a robber. 2 But he who enters by the door is a shepherd of the sheep. 3 To him the doorkeeper opens, and the sheep hear his/Jesus's voice, and he calls his own sheep by name and leads them out. 4 When he puts forth all his own, he goes ahead of them, and the sheep follow him because they know his/Jesus's voice. 5 A stranger they simply will not follow, but will flee from them, because they do not know the voice of strangers." 6 This figure of speech Jesus spoke to

them, but they did not understand what those things were which He had been saying to them.

7 So Jesus said to them again, “Truly, truly, I say to you--I am the Door of the Sheep. 8 All who came before Me are thieves and robbers, but the sheep did not hear them. 9 I/Jesus am the Door/to Heaven; if anyone enters through Me--they will be Saved, and will go in and out and find pasture.

10 The thief/devil comes only--to Lie, steal and kill and destroy--I have come that you might have Life/born-again from above and have it--more abundantly/eternal life.

11 “I am the Good Shepherd--the good shepherd lays down His life--for the Sheep. 12 He who is a hired hand, and not a shepherd, who is not the owner of the sheep, sees the wolf coming, and leaves the sheep and flees, and the wolf snatches them and scatters them. 13 He flees because he is a hired hand and is not concerned about the sheep.

14 I am the Good Shepherd, and I know/intimately My own sheep/followers and My own know/intimately Me, 15 even as the Father knows Me and I know the Father; and I lay down My life for the sheep/saints.

16 I have other sheep, which are not of this fold/Gentiles/Greeks/new converts to come into the fold; I must bring them also, and they will hear My voice; and they will become one flock with one shepherd. 17 For this reason the Father Loves Me, because I lay down My life so that I may take it again. 18 No one has taken it away from Me, but I lay it down on My own initiative. I have authority to lay it down, and I have authority to take it up again. This commandment I received from My Father.”

19 A division occurred again among the Jews because of these words. 20 Many of them were saying, “He has a demon and is insane. Why do you listen to Him?” 21 Others were saying, “These are not the sayings of one demon-possessed. A demon cannot open the eyes of the blind, can he?”

22 At that time the Feast of the Dedication took place at Jerusalem; 23 it was winter, and Jesus was walking in the temple in the porch of Solomon. 24 The Jews then gathered around Him, and were saying to Him, “How long will You keep us in suspense? If You are the Christ, tell us plainly.” 25 Jesus answered them, “I told you, and you do not believe; the works that I do in My Father’s name, these testify of Me.

26 But you do Not Believe--because you are Not of My sheep.

27 My sheep hear My voice, and I know them/intimately, and they Follow/Obey Me; 28 and I give Eternal Life to them, and they will never perish; and no one will snatch them out of My hand. 29 My Father, who has given them to Me, is greater than all; and no one is able to snatch them out of the Father’s hand. 30 I and the Father are

one.”

31 The Jews picked up stones again to stone Him. 32 Jesus answered them, “I showed you many Good Works from the Father; for which of them are you stoning Me?” 33 The Jews answered Him, “For a good work we do not stone You, but for blasphemy; and because You, being a man, make Yourself out to be God.” 34 Jesus answered them, “Has it not been written in your Law, ‘I said, you are gods’?”

35 If he called them gods, to whom the Word of God came and the Scripture cannot be broken, 36 do you say of Him, whom the Father sanctified and sent into the world, ‘You are blaspheming,’ because I said, ‘I am the Son of God’?

37 If I do not do the Works of My Father--do not believe Me; 38 but if I do them, though you do not believe Me, believe the Works, so that you may know and understand that the Father is in Me, and I in the Father.” 39 Therefore they were seeking again to seize Him, and He eluded their grasp.

40 And He went away again beyond the Jordan to the place where John was first baptizing, and He was staying there. 41 Many came to Him and were saying, “While John performed no miracle, yet everything John said about this man was true.” 42 Many believed in Him there.

CHAPTER 11

1 Now a certain man was sick, Lazarus of Bethany, the village of Mary and her sister Martha. 2 It was the Mary who anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped His feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick. 3 So the sisters sent word to Him, saying, “Lord, behold, he whom You love is sick.” 4 But when Jesus heard this, He said, “This Sickness is not to end in death, but for the Glory of God, so that the Son of God may be glorified by it.”

5 Now Jesus loved Martha and her sister and Lazarus. 6 So when He heard that he was sick, He then stayed two days longer in the place where He was. 7 Then after this He said to the disciples, “Let us go to Judea again.” 8 The disciples said to Him, “Master, the Jews were just now seeking to stone You, and are You going there again?”

9 Jesus answered, “Are there not twelve hours in the day? If anyone walks in the day, they do not stumble, because they see the light of this world. 10 But if anyone walks in the night, they stumble, because the light is not in them.” 11 This He said, and after that He said to them, “Our friend Lazarus has fallen asleep; but I go, so that I may awaken him out of sleep.” 12 The disciples then said to Him, “Lord, if he has fallen asleep, he will recover.”

13 Now Jesus had spoken of his death, but they thought that He was speaking of literal sleep. 14 So Jesus then said to them plainly, "Lazarus is dead, 15 and I am glad for your sake's that I was not there--so that you may Believe; but let us go to him." 16 Therefore Thomas, who is called Didymus, said to his fellow disciples, "Let us also go, so that we may die with Him."

17 So when Jesus came, He found that he had already been in the tomb four days. 18 Now Bethany was near Jerusalem, about two miles off; 19 and many of the Jews had come to Martha and Mary, to console them concerning their brother. 20 Martha therefore, when she heard that Jesus was coming, went to meet Him, but Mary stayed at the house. 21 Martha then said to Jesus, "Lord, if You had been here, my brother would not have died."

22 Even now I know that whatever You ask of God, God will give You." 23 Jesus said to her, "Your brother will rise again." 24 Martha said to Him, "I know that he will rise again in the resurrection on the last day."

25 Jesus said to her, "--I Am the Resurrection and the Life--whoever Believes/trusts and obeys Me will live/eternally even if they die/physically, 26 and everyone who lives and believes in Me--will Never Die. Do you believe this?" 27 She said to Him, "Yes, Lord; I have believed that You are the Christ, the Son of God, even He who comes into the world."

28 When she had said this, she went away and called Mary her sister, saying secretly, "The Master is here and is calling for you." 29 And when she heard it, she got up quickly and was coming to Him.

30 Now Jesus had not yet come into the village, but was still in the place where Martha met Him. 31 Then the Jews who were with her in the house, and consoling her, when they saw that Mary got up quickly and went out, they followed her, supposing that she was going to the tomb to weep there. 32 Therefore, when Mary came where Jesus was, she saw Him, and fell at His feet, saying to Him, "Lord, if You had been here, my brother would not have died."

33 When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews who came with her also weeping, He was deeply moved in spirit and was troubled, 34 and said, "Where have you laid him?" They said to Him, "Lord, come and see." 35 Jesus wept. 36 So the Jews were saying, "See how He Loved him." 37 But some of them said, "Could not this man, who opened the eyes of the blind man, have kept this man also from dying?"

38 So Jesus, again being deeply moved within, came to the tomb. Now it was a cave, and a stone was lying against it. 39 Jesus said, "Remove the stone." Martha, the sister of the deceased, said to Him, "Lord, by this time there will be a stench, for he has

been dead four days.” 40 Jesus said to her, “Did I not say to you --that IF You Believe--you will see the Glory of God?” 41 So they removed the stone. Then Jesus raised His eyes, and said, “Father, I thank You that You have heard Me.

42 I knew that You always hear Me; but because of the people standing around I said it, so that they may Believe that You sent Me.” 43 When He had said these things, Jesus cried out with a loud voice, “Lazarus, come forth.”-- And Lazarus who had died came forth, bound hand and foot with wrappings, and his face was wrapped around with a cloth. Jesus said to them, “Unbind him, and let him go.”

45 Therefore many of the Jews who came to Mary, and saw what He had done, Believed in Him. 46 But some of them went to the Pharisees and told them the things which Jesus had done.

47 Therefore the chief priests and the Pharisees convened a council, and were saying, “What are we doing? For this man is performing Many Miracles. 48 If we let Him go on like this, all people will Believe in Him, and the Romans will come and take away both our place and our nation.” 49 But one of them, Caiaphas, who was high priest that year, said to them, “You know nothing at all, 50 nor do you take into account that it is expedient for you that one man die for the people, and that the whole nation not perish.”

51 Now he did not say this on his own initiative, but being high priest that year, he Prophesied that Jesus was going to die for the nation, 52 and not for the nation only, but in order that He might also gather together into one the children of God who are scattered abroad.

53 So from that day on they planned together to murder Him.

54 Therefore Jesus no longer continued to walk publicly among the Jews, but went away from there to the country near the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim; and there He stayed with the disciples.

55 Now the Passover of the Jews was near, and many went up to Jerusalem out of the country before the Passover to purify themselves. 56 So they were seeking for Jesus, and were saying to one another as they stood in the temple, “What do you think; that He will not come to the feast at all?” 57 Now the chief priests and the Pharisees had given orders that if anyone knew where Jesus was, they were to report it, so that they might seize Him.

CHAPTER 12

1 Jesus, therefore, six days before the Passover, came to Bethany where Lazarus was, whom Jesus had raised from the dead. 2 So they made Him a supper there, and Martha was serving; but Lazarus was one of those reclining at the table with Him. 3 Mary then took a pound of very costly perfume, and anointed the feet of Jesus and wiped His feet

with her hair; and the house was filled with the fragrance of the perfume.

4 But Judas Iscariot, one of His disciples, who was intending to betray Him, said, 5 “Why was this perfume not sold for three hundred denarii and given to poor people?” 6 Now he said this, not because he was concerned about the poor, but because he was a Thief, and as he had the money box, he used to pilfer/steal what was put into it. 7 Therefore Jesus said, “Let her alone, so that she may keep it for the day of My burial.

8 For you always have the poor with you, but you do not always have Me.” 9 The large crowd of the Jews then learned that He was there; and they came, not for Jesus’ sake only, but that they might also see Lazarus, whom He Raised from the Dead. 10 But the chief priests planned to put Lazarus to death also; 11 because on account of him many of the Jews were going away and were believing in Jesus.

12 On the next day the large crowd who had come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, 13 took the branches of the palm trees and went out to meet Him, and began to shout, “Hosanna Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord, even the King of Israel.”

14 Jesus, finding a young donkey, sat on it; as it is written, 15 “Fear not, daughter of Zion; behold, your King is coming, seated on a donkey’s colt.” 16 These things His disciples did Not Understand at the first; but when Jesus was Glorified, then they Remembered that these things were written of Him, and that they had done these things to Him.

17 So the people, who were with Him when He called Lazarus out of the tomb and raised him from the dead, continued to testify about Him. 18 For this reason also the people went and met Him, because they heard that He had performed this miracle. 19 So the Pharisees said to one another, “You see that you are not doing any good; look, the world has gone after Him.”

20 Now there were some Greeks among those who were going up to worship at the feast; 21 these then came to Philip, who was from Bethsaida of Galilee, and began to ask him, saying, “Sir, we wish to see Jesus.” 22 Philip came and told Andrew; Andrew and Philip came and told Jesus. 23 And Jesus answered them, saying, “The hour has come for the Son of Man to be Glorified.

24 Truly, truly, I say to you, unless a grain of wheat falls into the earth and dies, it remains alone; but if it dies, it bears much fruit. 25 Whoever Loves Their Life--in this evil world-- Loses It eternally,
and whoever Hates Their Life--in this sinful world--will Keep It to Life Eternal.

26 If anyone serves Me, they must follow Me; and where I am--there My servant will be

also; if anyone serves Me, the Father will honor them.

27 “Now My soul has become troubled; and what shall I say, ‘Father, save Me from this hour’? But for this purpose I came to this hour. 28 Father, glorify Your name.” Then a Voice came out of Heaven saying--“I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.” 29 So the crowd of people who stood by and heard it were saying that it had thundered; others were saying, “An Angel has spoken to Him.”

30 Jesus answered and said, “This voice has not come for My sake, but for your sake's. 31 Now Judgment is upon this world; now the ruler/the devil of this world will be cast out.

32 And I, if I am lifted up from the earth, will draw all people to Myself.” 33 But He was saying this to indicate the kind of death by which He was to die. 34 The crowd then answered Him, “We have heard out of the Law that the Christ is to remain forever; and how can You say, ‘The Son of Man must be lifted up’? Who is this Son of Man?” 35 So Jesus said to them, “For a little while longer the Light is among you.

Walk while you have the Light, so that Darkness will Not Overtake you; whoever walks in the Darkness does Not know where they are going. 36 While you have the Light, Believe in the Light, so that you may/might become people of Light.”

These things Jesus spoke, and He went away and hid Himself from them. 37 But though He had performed so many Miracles before them--yet they were Not Believing in Him. 38 This was to fulfill the Word of Isaiah the prophet which he spoke: “Lord, who has believed our report? And to whom has the arm of the Lord been revealed?” 39 For this reason they could Not believe, for Isaiah said again,

40 “God has blinded their eyes and He hardened their heart, so that they would not see with their eyes and perceive with their heart, and be converted and I heal them.” 41 These things Isaiah said because he saw His glory, and he spoke of Him. 42 Nevertheless many even of the rulers believed in Him, but because of the Pharisees they were Not Confessing Jesus, for fear that they would be put out of the synagogue;

43 for they Loved the praise/approval of people--rather than the praise/approval of God.

44 And Jesus cried out and said, “Whoever believes in Me, does not believe in Me only, but in Him who sent Me.

45 Whoever sees Me sees the One who sent Me. 46 I have come as Light into the World, so that everyone who Believes in Me--will Not remain in Darkness. 47 If anyone hears My sayings/words and does not keep/do them, I do not judge them; for I did not come to judge the world, but to save the world. 48 Whoever rejects Me and does not receive My

sayings, has one who judges them; the Word I spoke is what will Judge Them at the Last Day.

49 For I did not speak on My own initiative, but the Father Himself who sent Me has given Me a commandment as to what to say and what to speak. 50 I know that His commandment is eternal life; therefore the things I speak, I speak just as the Father has told Me.”

CHAPTER 13

1 Now before the Feast of the Passover, Jesus knowing that His hour had come that He would depart out of this world to the Father, having Loved His own who were in the world--He Loved Them to the end. 2 During supper, the devil having already put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon, to betray Him, 3 Jesus, knowing that the Father had given all things into His hands, and that He had come forth from God and was going back to God, 4 got up from supper, and laid aside His garments; and taking a towel, He girded Himself.

5 Then He poured water into the basin, and began to wash the disciples’ feet and to wipe them with the towel with which He was girded. 6 So He came to Simon Peter. He said to Him, “Lord, do You wash my feet?” 7 Jesus answered and said to him, “What I do you do not realize now, but you will understand hereafter.”

8 Peter said to Him, “Never shall You wash my feet” Jesus answered him, “If I do not wash you, you have no part with Me.” 9 Simon Peter said to Him, “Lord, then wash not only my feet, but also my hands and my head.” 10 Jesus said to him, “He who has bathed needs only to wash his feet, but is completely clean; and you are clean, but not all of you.”

11 For He knew the one who was betraying Him; for this reason He said, “Not all of you are clean.”

12 So when He had washed their feet, and taken His garments and reclined at the table again, He said to them, “Do you know what I have done to you? 13 You call Me Master and Lord; and you are right, for so I am. 14 If I then, the Lord and the Master, washed your feet, you also ought to wash one each other's feet.

15 For I gave you an example that you also should do as I did to you. 16 Truly, truly, I say to you, a slave is not greater than his master, nor is one who is sent greater than the one who sent him. 17 If you know these things, you are blessed if you do them. 18 I do not speak of all of you. I know the ones I have chosen; but it is that the Scripture may be fulfilled, ‘He who eats My bread has lifted up his heel against Me.’ 19 From now on I am telling you before it comes to pass, so that when it does occur, you may believe that I am He. 20 Truly, truly, I say to you, he who receives whomever I send receives Me; and

he who receives Me receives Him who sent Me.”

21 When Jesus had said this, He became troubled in spirit, and testified and said, “Truly, truly, I say to you, that one of you will betray Me.” 22 The Disciples began looking at one another, at a loss to know of which one He was speaking. 23 There was reclining on Jesus’ bosom one of His disciples, whom Jesus loved. 24 So Simon Peter gestured to him, and said to him, “Tell us who it is of whom He is speaking.”

25 He, leaning back thus on Jesus’ bosom, said to Him, “Lord, who is it?” 26 Jesus then answered, “That is the one for whom I shall dip the morsel/bread and give it to him.” So when He had dipped the morsel, He took and gave it to Judas, the son of Simon Iscariot.

27 After taking the morsel, satan then entered into Judas. Therefore Jesus said to him, “What you do, do quickly.” 28 Now no one of those reclining at the table knew for what purpose He had said this to him. 29 For some were supposing, because Judas had the money box, that Jesus was saying to him, “Buy the things we have need of for the feast”; or else, that he should give something to the poor. 30 So after receiving the morsel Judas went out immediately; and it was night.

31 Therefore when he had gone out, Jesus said, “Now is the Son of Man glorified, and God is glorified in Him; 32 if God is glorified in Him, God will also glorify Him in Himself, and will glorify Him immediately. 33 Little children, I am with you a little while longer. You will seek Me; and as I said to the Jews, now I also say to you, ‘Where I am going, you cannot come.’”

34 A new Commandment I give to you, that you Love One another--even as I have Loved you--that you also Love one another. 35 By this all peoples will know that you are My Disciples, IF-you have Love for one another.”

36 Simon Peter said to Him, “Lord, where are You going?” Jesus answered, “Where I go, you cannot follow Me now; but you will follow later.” 37 Peter said to Him, “Lord, why can I not follow You right now? I will lay down my life for You.” 38 Jesus answered, “Will you lay down your life for Me? Truly, truly, I say to you, a rooster will not crow until you deny Me three times.

CHAPTER 14

1 “Do Not--let your Heart be Fearful/troubled--believe in God, believe also in Me. 2 --In My Father’s House--are many Mansions/magnificent dwelling places; if it were not so, I would have told you; for I go to Prepare a special place--for You. 3 If I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again and Receive You to Myself, that where I am --there you may be also. 4 And you know the way where I am going.”

5 Thomas said to Him, “Lord, we do not know where You are going, how do we know the way?” 6 Jesus said to him, I Am the Way, and the Truth, and the Life;
--no one comes to the Father--but/except through Me.

7 If you had known Me, you would have known My Father also; from now on you know Him, and have seen Him.”

8 Philip said to Him, “Lord, show us the Father, and it is enough for us.” 9 Jesus said to him, “Have I been so long with you, and yet you have Not come to Know Me, Philip? Whoever has seen Me has seen the Father; how can you say, ‘Show us the Father’? 10 Do you Not Believe that I am in the Father, and the Father is in Me? The words that I say to you I do not speak on My own initiative, but the Father abiding in Me does His Works. 11 Believe Me that I am in the Father and the Father is in Me; otherwise believe because of the Works themselves.

12 Truly, truly, I say to you, whoever Believes in Me, the Works that I do, they will do also--and greater works than these they will do; because I go to the Father. 13 Whatever you Ask in My name--that will I do, so that the Father may be glorified in the Son. 14 If you Ask Me anything in My name, I will do it.

15 “IF you Love Me--keep/Do My Commandments.”

16 I will ask the Father, and He will give you another Helper, that He may be with you forever; 17 that is the Spirit of Truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it does not see Him or know Him, but you know Him because He Abides with you and will be --In You.

18 “I will not leave you as orphans; I will come to you. 19 After a little while the world will no longer see Me, but you will see Me; because I live, you will live also. 20 In that day you will know that I am in My Father, and you in Me, and I in you.

21 Whoever has My commandments and keeps/does them--is the one who Loves Me; and whoever Loves Me will be Loved by My Father, and I will love them intimately and will disclose/manifest Myself to them.”

22 Judas (not Iscariot) said to Him, “Lord, what then has happened that You are going to disclose Yourself to us and not to the world?” 23 Jesus answered and said to him, --If anyone Loves Me--they will Keep/do My Words--and My Father will love them, and We will come to them and make Our abode with them.

24 Whoever does Not Love Me--does Not keep/do My words; and the word which you hear is not Mine, but the Father’s who sent Me.

25 “These things I have spoken to you while abiding with you.

26 But the Helper--the Holy Spirit--whom the Father will send in My name,
--He will Teach you--All Things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said to you.

27 --Peace I leave with you; My Peace I give to you--not as the world gives do I give to you.

--Do Not--let Your Heart be Troubled/stressed--nor let it be Fearful/worried.

28 You heard that I said to you, 'I go away, and I will come to you.' IF-you Loved Me, you would have rejoiced because I go to the Father, for the Father is greater than I.

29 Now I have told you before it happens, so that when it happens, you may believe. 30 I will not speak much more with you, for the ruler of the world/satan is coming, and he has Nothing in Me; 31 but so that the world may know that I Love the Father, I do exactly as the Father commanded Me. Get up, let us go from here.

CHAPTER 15

1 "I am the true Vine, and My Father is the vine dresser/Farmer.

2 --Every Branch in Me that does Not grow Fruit--He takes away;
--and every branch that grows Fruit--He Prunes it--so that it may bring forth--More Fruit.

3 You are already clean because of the Word which I have spoken to you. 4 Abide in Me, and I in you. As the Branch/you Cannot bear Fruit of itself unless it Abides in the Vine, so neither can you unless you Abide in Me. 5 I am the Vine, you are the Branches; whoever Abides/stays in Me and I in them--bears Much Fruit, --
--for apart from Me--you can do Nothing.

6 **If anyone does--Not--Abide/stay in Me--they are thrown away as a Dead Branch;**
and people gather them, and cast them into the Fire and they are burned.

7 IF you Abide in Me, and My Words abide in you, Ask whatever you want--and it will be done for you. 8 My Father is glorified by this, that you grow Much Fruit, and so prove to be My disciples.

9 Just as the Father has loved Me, I have also loved you; Abide in My Love.

10 IF--you keep/do My Commandments/teachings, you will--Abide in My Love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and Abide in His love. 11 These things I have spoken to you so that My Joy may be in you, and that your Joy may be made full.

12 "This is My Commandment--that you Love one another, just as I have loved you. 13 Greater Love has no one than this, that one lay down their life for their Friends. 14 --You are My Friends--IF-you Do what I Command you.

15 No longer do I call you servants, for the servant does not know what their master is doing; but I have called you Friends, for all things that I have heard from My Father I have made known to you. 16 You did not choose Me--but I chose you, and appointed you that you would go and--bear fruit, and that your fruit would remain, so that whatever you ask of the Father in My name He may give to you.

17--This I Command you--that you Love One Another.

18 “If the world hates you, you know that it has hated Me before it hated you. 19 If you were of the world--the World/sinful people would love its own; but because you are Not of the world, but I chose you--out of the world--because of this the world Hates you.

20 Remember the Word that I said to you, ‘A servant is not greater than his master.’ If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you; if they kept My word, they will keep yours also. 21 But all these things they will do to you for My Name’s sake, because they do not know the One who sent Me. 22 If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not have sin, but now they have--No Excuse for their Sins.

23 Whoever hates Me--hates My Father also. 24 If I had not done among them the works which no one else did, they would not have sin; but now they have both seen and hated Me and My Father as well. 25 But they have done this to fulfill the Word that is written in their Law, ‘They hated Me/Jesus Christ--without a cause.’

26 “When the Helper comes, whom I will send to you from the Father, that is the Spirit of Truth who proceeds from the Father, He will testify about Me, 27 and you will testify also, because you have been with Me from the beginning.

CHAPTER 16

1 “These things I have spoken to you so that you may be kept from stumbling/sinching/back-sliding. 2 They will make you outcasts from the synagogue, but an hour is coming for everyone who kills you to think that they are offering service to God. 3 These things they will do because they have Not Known the Father or Me. 4 But these things I have spoken to you, so that when their hour comes, you may remember that I told you of them. These things I did not say to you at the beginning, because I was with you.

5 “But now I am going to Him who sent Me; and none of you asks Me, ‘Where are You going?’ 6 But because I have said these things to you, sorrow has filled your heart. 7 But I tell you the truth, it is to your advantage that I go away; for if I do not go away, the Helper/Holy Spirit will not come to you; but when I go, I will send Him to you. 8 And He, when He comes, He will convict the world concerning sin and righteousness and judgment; 9 concerning sin, because they do not Believe in Me; 10 and concerning righteousness, because I go to the Father and you no longer see Me; 11 and concerning

Judgment, because the Ruler of this world/satan has been judged.

12 “I have many more things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now. 13 But when He, the Spirit of Truth, comes, He will Guide you into All the Truth; for He will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; and He will disclose to you what is to come. 14 He will Glorify Me, for He will take of Mine and will disclose it to you. 15 All things that the Father has are Mine; therefore I said that He takes of Mine and will disclose it to you.

16 “A little while, and you will no longer see Me; and again a little while, and you will see Me.” 17 Some of His Disciples then said to one another, “What is this thing He is telling us, ‘A little while, and you will not see Me; and again a little while, and you will see Me’; and, ‘because I go to the Father’?” 18 So they were saying, “What is this that He says, ‘A little while’? We do not know what He is talking about.”

19 Jesus knew that they wanted to question Him, and He said to them, “Are you deliberating together about this, that I said, ‘A little while, and you will not see Me, and again a little while, and you will see Me’? 20 Truly, truly, I say to you, that you will weep and lament, but the world will rejoice; you will grieve, but your grief will be turned into Joy. 21 Whenever a woman is in labor she has pain, because her hour has come; but when she gives birth to the child, she no longer remembers the anguish because of the joy that a child has been born into the world.

22 Therefore you too have grief now; but I will see you again, and your Heart will Rejoice, and no one will take your Joy away from you.

23 In that day you will not question Me about anything. Truly, truly, I say to you, if you Ask the Father for anything in My name, He will give it to you. 24 Until now you have asked for nothing in My name; Ask and you will Receive--so that your Joy may be made full.

25 “These things I have spoken to you in figurative/symbolic language; an hour is coming when I will no longer speak to you in figurative language, but will tell you plainly of the Father. 26 In that day you will ask in My name, and I do not say to you that I will request of the Father on your behalf/because it won't be needed; 27 for the Father Himself Loves you, because you have Loved Me and have believed that I came forth from the Father. 28 I came forth from the Father and have come into the world; I am leaving the world again and going to the Father.”

29 His Disciples said, “Lo, now You are speaking plainly and are not using a figure of speech. 30 Now we know that You know all things, and have no need for anyone to question You; by this we believe that You came from God.” 31 Jesus answered them, “Do you now Believe? 32 Behold, an hour is coming, and has already come, for you to be scattered, each to his own home, and to leave Me alone; and yet I am not

alone, because the Father is with Me.

33 These things I have spoken to you, so that in Me you may have Peace.

In the world--you will have Tribulation, but be of good Courage; I have Overcome the World.

CHAPTER 17

1 Jesus spoke these things; and lifting up His eyes to Heaven, He said, "Father, the hour has come; glorify Your Son, that the Son may glorify You, 2 even as You gave Him authority over all flesh, that to all whom You have given Him, He may give eternal life. 3 This is Eternal Life--that they may Know You/intimately, the only true God, and Jesus Christ whom You have sent. 4 I glorified You on the earth, having accomplished the work which You have given Me to do. 5 Now, Father, glorify Me together with Yourself, with the Glory which I had with You before the world was.

6 "I have manifested Your name to the men whom You gave Me out of the world; they were Yours and You gave them to Me, and they have kept Your word. 7 Now they have come to know that everything You have given Me is from You; 8 for the words which You gave Me I have given to them; and they received them and truly understood that I came forth from You, and they believed that You sent Me.

9 I ask on their behalf; I do not ask on behalf of the world, but of those whom You have given Me; for they are Yours; 10 and all things that are Mine are Yours, and Yours are Mine; and I have been glorified in them. 11 I am no longer in the world; and yet they themselves are in the world, and I come to You. Holy Father, keep them in Your name, the name which You have given Me, that they may be One even as We are.

12 While I was with them, I was keeping them in Your name which You have given Me; and I guarded them and not one of them perished but the son of perdition, so that the Scripture would be fulfilled.

13 But now I come to You; and these things I speak in the world so that they may have My Joy made full in themselves. 14 I have given them Your Word; and the World has Hated them, because they are Not of the World, even as I am Not of the world.

15 I do not ask You to take them out of the world--but to keep them from the evil one/satan.

16 They are Not of the world, even as I am not of the world. 17 Sanctify them in the truth; Your Word is Truth. 18 As You sent Me into the world, I also have sent them into the world. 19 For their sake's I sanctify Myself, that they themselves also may be sanctified in truth.

20 “I do not ask on behalf of these alone, but for those also who Believe in Me through their word; 21 that they may all be one; even as You, Father, are in Me and I in You, that they also may be in Us, so that the world may believe that You sent Me.

22 The glory which You have given Me I have given to them, that they may be one, just as We are one; 23 I in them and You in Me, that they may be perfected in unity, so that the world may know that You sent Me, and loved them, even as You have loved Me. 24 Father, I desire that they also, whom You have given Me, be with Me where I am, so that they may see My glory which You have given Me, for You loved Me before the foundation of the world.

25 “O righteous Father, although the world has not known You, yet I have known You; and these have known that You sent Me; 26 and I have made Your name known to them, and will make it known, so that The Love with which You loved Me may be in them, and I in them.”

CHAPTER 18

1 When Jesus had spoken these words, He went forth with His Disciples over the ravine of the Kidron, where there was a garden, in which He entered with His disciples. 2 Now Judas also, who was betraying Him, knew the place, for Jesus had often met there with His disciples. 3 Judas then, having received the Roman cohort and officers from the chief priests and the Pharisees, came there with lanterns and torches and weapons.

4 So Jesus, knowing all the things that were coming upon Him, went forth and said to them, “Whom do you seek?” 5 They answered Him, “Jesus the Nazarene.” He said to them, “I am He.” And Judas also, who was betraying Him, was standing with them. 6 So when He said to them, “I Am He,” --they drew back and fell to the ground. 7 Therefore He again asked them, “Whom do you seek?” And they said, “Jesus the Nazarene.”

8 Jesus answered, “I told you that I Am He; so if you seek Me, let these go their way,” 9 to fulfill the word which He spoke, “Of those whom You have given Me I lost not one.”

10 Simon Peter then, having a sword, drew it and struck the high priest’s servant, and cut off his right ear; and the servant’s name was Malchus. 11 So Jesus said to Peter, “Put the sword into the sheath; the Cup/trial which the Father has given Me--shall I not drink it?”

12 So the Roman cohort and the commander and the officers of the Jews, arrested Jesus and bound Him, 13 and led Him to Annas first; for he was father-in-law of Caiaphas, who was high priest that year. 14 Now Caiaphas was the one who had advised the Jews that it was expedient for one man to die on behalf of the people.

15 Simon Peter was following Jesus, and so was another disciple. Now that disciple was

known to the high priest, and entered with Jesus into the court of the high priest, 16 but Peter was standing at the door outside. So the other disciple, who was known to the high priest, went out and spoke to the doorkeeper, and brought Peter in.

17 Then the slave-girl who kept the door said to Peter, "You are not also one of this man's disciples, are you?" He said, "I am not." 18 Now the servants and the officers were standing there, having made a wood coal fire, for it was cold and they were warming themselves; and Peter was also with them, standing and warming himself.

19 The high priest then questioned Jesus about His disciples, and about His teaching. 20 Jesus answered him, "I have spoken openly to the world; I always taught in synagogues and in the temple, where all the Jews come together; and I spoke nothing in secret. 21 Why do you question Me? Question those who have heard what I spoke to them; they know what I said." 22 When He had said this, one of the officers standing nearby struck Jesus, saying, "Is that the way You answer the high priest?"

23 Jesus answered him, "If I have spoken wrongly, testify of the wrong; but if rightly, why do you strike Me?" 24 So Annas sent Him bound to Caiaphas the high priest. 25 Now Simon Peter was standing and warming himself. So they said to him, "You are not also one of His disciples, are you?" He denied it, and said, "I am not." 26 One of the servants of the high priest, being a relative of the one whose ear Peter cut off, said, "Did I not see you in the garden with Him?" 27 Peter then denied it again, and immediately a Rooster crowed.

28 Then they led Jesus from Caiaphas into the Praetorium, and it was early; and they themselves did not enter into the Praetorium so that they would not be defiled, but might eat the Passover. 29 Therefore Pilate went out to them and said, "What accusation do you bring against this Man?" 30 They answered and said to him, "If this Man were not an evildoer, we would not have delivered Him to you."

31 So Pilate said to them, "Take Him yourselves, and judge Him according to your law." The Jews said to him, "We are not permitted to put anyone to death," 32 to fulfill the word of Jesus which He spoke, signifying by what kind of death He was about to die.

33 Therefore Pilate entered again into the main hall of Justice, and summoned Jesus and said to Him, "Are You the King of the Jews?" 34 Jesus answered, "Are you saying this on your own initiative, or did others tell you about Me?" 35 Pilate answered, "I am not a Jew, am I? Your own nation and the chief priests delivered You to me; what have You done?"

36 Jesus answered,--My Kingdom is Not of this World--If My Kingdom were of this world, then My servants would be fighting so that I would not be handed over to the Jews; but as it is, My Kingdom is not of this realm."

37 Therefore Pilate said to Him, “So You are a King?” Jesus answered, “You say correctly that I am a King. For this I have been born, and for this I have come into the world,
--to Testify to the Truth. Everyone who is of the Truth--hears My Voice.” 38 Pilate said to Him, “What is truth?”

And when he had said this, he went out again to the Jews and said to them, “I find No Guilt in Him. 39 But you have a custom that I release someone for you at the Passover; do you wish then that I release for you the King of the Jews?” 40 So they cried out again, saying, “Not this Man, but Barabbas.” Now Barabbas was a robber.

CHAPTER 19

1 Pilate then took Jesus and scourged/whipped Him. 2 And the soldiers twisted together a crown of thorns and put it on His head, and put a purple robe on Him; 3 and they began to come up to Him and say, “Hail, King of the Jews.” and to give Him slaps in the face. 4 Pilate came out again and said to them, “Behold, I am bringing Him out to you so that you may know that I find no guilt in Him.” 5 Jesus then came out, wearing the crown of thorns and the purple robe. Pilate said to them, “Behold, the Man”

6 So when the chief priests and the officers saw Him, they cried out saying, “Crucify, crucify him” Pilate said to them, “Take Him yourselves and crucify Him, for I find no guilt in Him.” 7 The Jews answered him, “We have a law, and by that law He ought to die because He made Himself out to be the Son of God.”

8 Therefore when Pilate heard this statement, he was even more afraid; 9 and he entered into the Praetorium again and said to Jesus, “Where are You from?” But Jesus gave him no answer. 10 So Pilate said to Him, “You do not speak to me? Do You not know that I have authority to release You, and I have authority to crucify You?” 11 Jesus answered, -- “You have No Authority over Me, unless it had been given you from Heaven; for this reason he who delivered Me to you has the greater sin.”

12 As a result of this Pilate made efforts to release Him, but the Jews cried out saying, “If you release this Man, you are no friend of Caesar; everyone who makes himself out to be a king opposes Caesar.”

13 Therefore when Pilate heard these words, he brought Jesus out, and sat down on the judgment seat at a place called The Pavement, but in Hebrew, Gabbatha. 14 Now it was the day of preparation for the Passover; it was about the sixth hour. And he said to the Jews, “Behold, your King.” 15 So they cried out, “Away with Him, away with Him, crucify Him” Pilate said to them, “Shall I crucify your King?” The chief priests answered, “We have no king but Caesar.”

16 So he then handed Him over to them to be Crucified.

17 They took Jesus, therefore, and He went out, bearing His own cross, to the place called the Place of a Skull, which is called in Hebrew, Golgotha. 18 There they crucified Him, and with Him two other men, one on either side, and Jesus in between. 19 Pilate also wrote an inscription and put it on the cross. It was written, "Jesus The Nazarene, The King Of The Jews."

20 Therefore many of the Jews read this inscription, for the place where Jesus was crucified was near the city; and it was written in Hebrew, Latin and in Greek. 21 So the chief priests of the Jews were saying to Pilate, "Do not write, 'The King of the Jews'; but that He said, 'I am King of the Jews.' " 22 Pilate answered, "What I have written I have written."

23 Then the soldiers, when they had Crucified Jesus, took His outer garments and made four parts, a part to every soldier and also the tunic; now the tunic was seamless, woven in one piece. 24 So they said to one another, "Let us not tear it, but cast lots for it, to decide whose it shall be"; this was to fulfill the Scripture: "They divided My outer garments among them, and for My clothing they cast lots." 25 Therefore the soldiers did these things.

But standing by the cross of Jesus were His mother, and His mother's sister, Mary the wife of Clopas, and Mary Magdalene. 26 When Jesus then saw His mother, and the disciple whom He loved/John standing nearby, He said to His mother, "Woman, behold, your son." 27 Then He said to the disciple, "Behold, your mother." From that hour the disciple took her into his own household.

28 After this, Jesus, knowing that all things had already been accomplished, to fulfill the Scripture, said, "I am thirsty." 29 A jar full of sour wine was standing there; so they put a sponge full of the sour wine upon a branch of hyssop and brought it up to His mouth. 30 Therefore when Jesus had received the sour wine,
--He said--"It is Finished"--And Jesus bowed His head and gave up His spirit.

31 Then the Jews, because it was the day of preparation, so that the bodies would not remain on the cross on the Sabbath (for that Sabbath was a high day), asked Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. 32 So the soldiers came, and broke the legs of the first man and of the other who was crucified with Him; 33 but coming to Jesus, when they saw that He was already dead, they did not break His legs.

34 But one of the soldiers pierced His side with a spear, and immediately blood and water came out. 35 And he who has seen has testified, and his testimony is true; and he knows that he is telling the truth--so that you also may believe. 36 For these things came to pass to fulfill the Scripture, "Not a bone of Him shall be broken." 37 And again another Scripture says, "They shall look on Him whom they pierced."

38 After these things Joseph of Arimathea, being a Disciple of Jesus, but a secret one for fear of the Jews, asked Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus; and Pilate granted permission. So he came and took away His body. 39 Nicodemus, who had first come to Him by night, also came, bringing a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about a hundred pounds weight.

40 So they took the body of Jesus and bound it in linen wrappings with the spices, as is the burial custom of the Jews. 41 Now in the place where He was crucified there was a garden, and in the garden a new tomb in which no one had yet been laid. 42 Therefore because of the Jewish day of preparation, since the tomb was nearby, they laid Jesus there.

CHAPTER 20

1 Now on the first day of the week Mary Magdalene came early to the tomb, while it was still dark, and saw the Stone already taken away from the tomb. 2 So she ran and came to Simon Peter and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved, and said to them, “They have taken away the Lord out of the tomb, and we do not know where they have laid Him.” 3 So Peter and the other disciple went forth, and they were going to the tomb.

4 The two were running together; and the other disciple ran ahead faster than Peter and came to the tomb first; 5 and stooping and looking in, he saw the linen wrappings lying there; but he did not go in. 6 And so Simon Peter also came, following him, and entered the tomb; and he saw the linen wrappings lying there, 7 and the face-cloth which had been on His head, not lying with the linen wrappings, but rolled up in a place by itself. 8 So the other disciple who had first come to the tomb then also entered, and he saw and believed.

9 For as yet they did not understand the Scripture, that Jesus must Rise Again from the dead. 10 So the disciples went away again to their own homes.

11 But Mary was standing outside the tomb weeping; and so, as she wept, she stooped and looked into the tomb; 12 and she saw two Angels in white sitting, one at the head and one at the feet, where the body of Jesus had been lying. 13 And they said to her, “Woman, why are you weeping?” She said to them, “Because they have taken away my Lord, and I do not know where they have laid Him.” 14 When she had said this, she turned around and saw Jesus standing there-- and did not know that it was Jesus.

15 Jesus said to her, “Woman, why are you weeping? Whom are you seeking?” Supposing Him to be the gardener, she said to Him, “Sir, if you have carried Him away, tell me where you have laid Him, and I will take Him away.” 16 Jesus said to her, “Mary.” She turned and said to Him Master. 17 Jesus said to her, “Stop clinging to

Me, for I have not yet ascended to the Father; but go to My brethren and say to them, ‘I ascend to My Father and your Father, and My God and your God.’ ” 18 Mary Magdalene came, announcing to the Disciples, “I have seen the Lord,” and that He had said these things to her.

19 So when it was evening on that day, the first day of the week, and when the doors were shut where the Disciples were, for fear of the Jews, Jesus came and stood in their midst and said to them--“Peace be with you.”--

20 And when He had said this, He showed them both His hands and His side. The disciples then rejoiced when they saw the Lord. 21 So Jesus said to them again, “Peace be with you; as the Father has sent Me, I also--Send You.”

22 And when He had said this, He breathed on them and said to them, “Receive the Holy Spirit. 23 If you forgive the sins of any, their sins have been forgiven them; if you retain the sins of any, they have been retained.”

24 But Thomas, one of the twelve was not with them when Jesus came. 25 So the other disciples were saying to him, “We have seen the Lord” But he said to them, “Unless I see in His hands the imprint of the nails, and put my finger into the place of the nails, and put my hand into His side, I will not believe.”

26 After eight days His disciples were again inside, and Thomas with them. Jesus came, the doors having been shut, and stood in their midst and said, --“Peace be with you.” 27 Then He said to Thomas, “Reach here with your finger, and see My hands; and reach here your hand and put it into My side; and do Not be Unbelieving, but Believing.”

28 Thomas answered and said to Him, “My Lord and my God” 29 Jesus said to him, “Because you have seen Me, you have believed? --More Blessed are they--who do Not see (me Physically)--and yet still Believe.--

30 Therefore Many Other Miracles--Jesus also performed in the presence of the disciples, which are not written in this book; 31 but these have been written so that you may Believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; --and that Believing you may have Life--in His name.

CHAPTER 21

1 After these things Jesus manifested Himself again to the disciples at the Sea of Tiberias, and He manifested Himself in this way. 2 Simon Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the sons of Zebedee, and two others of His disciples were together. 3 Simon Peter said to them, “I am going fishing.” They said to him, “We will also come with you.” They went out and got into the boat; and that

night they caught nothing.

4 But when the day was now breaking, Jesus stood on the beach; yet the Disciples did Not know that it was Jesus. 5 So Jesus said to them, “Children, you do not have any fish?” They answered Him, “No.” 6 And He said to them, “Cast the net on the right-hand side of the boat--and you will find a catch.” So they cast, and then they were not able to haul it in--because of the great number of fish.

7 Therefore that disciple/John whom Jesus loved said to Peter--“It is the Lord.” So when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he put his outer garment on (for he was stripped for work), and threw himself into the sea. 8 But the other disciples came in the little boat, for they were not far from the land, but about one hundred yards away, dragging the net full of fish.

9 So when they got out on the land, they saw a charcoal-wood fire already laid and fish placed on it, and bread. 10 Jesus said to them, “Bring some of the fish which you have now caught.” 11 Simon Peter went up and drew the net to land, full of large fish, a hundred and fifty-three; and although there were so many, the net was not torn. 12 Jesus said to them, “Come and have breakfast.” None of the disciples ventured to question Him, “Who are You?”--knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jesus came and took the bread and gave it to them, and the fish likewise. 14 This is now the third time that Jesus was manifested/appeared to the Disciples,--After He was Raised from the Dead.

15 So when they had finished breakfast, Jesus said to Simon Peter, “Simon, son of John, do you Love Me more than these?” He said to Him, “Yes, Lord; You know that I love You.” He said to him--“Tend/feed My lambs/young saints.” 16 He said to him again a second time, “Simon, son of John, do you love Me?” He said to Him, “Yes, Lord; You know that I love You.” He said to him--“Shepherd/feed My sheep/older saints.”

17 He said to him the third time, “Simon, son of John, do you love Me?” Peter was grieved because He said to him the third time, “Do you love Me?” And he said to Him, “Lord, You know all things; You know that I love You.” Jesus said to him--Tend/feed My lambs/sheep/saints young and old.

18 Truly, truly, I say to you, when you were younger, you used to gird yourself and walk wherever you wished; but when you grow old, you will stretch out your hands and someone else will gird you, and bring you where you do not wish to go.” 19 Now this He said, signifying by what kind of death he would glorify God. And when He had spoken this, He said to him, “Follow Me.”

20 Peter, turning around, saw the disciple whom Jesus loved following them; the one

who also had leaned back on His bosom at the supper and said, “Lord, who is the one who betrays You?” 21 So Peter seeing him said to Jesus, “Lord, and what about this man?” 22 Jesus said to him, “If I want him to remain until I come, what is that to you? --You Follow Me-- 23 Therefore this saying went out among the brethren that that disciple would not die; yet Jesus did not say to him that he would not die, but only, “If I want him to remain until I come, what is that to you?”

24 This is the disciple who is testifying to these things and wrote these things, and we know that his testimony is true.

25 And there are also many other things which Jesus did, which if they were written in detail, I suppose that even the world itself would not contain the books that would be written.

End Gospel Of JOHN

Book Of ACTS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of ACTS:

--The disciples and followers of Jesus wait in an upper room praying together on the day of Pentecost.

--A rushing mighty wind from Heaven came into the upper room and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost and began to speak in different languages or tongues.

--This was a Prophecy being fulfilled that was written in the book of Joel.

.

--Peter preaches and afterwards 3,000 people get saved. A paralyzed man is healed in front of the temple.

--Peter says--"There is Salvation in no other name. Only the Name of Jesus Christ can Save someone."

--Ananias and Sapphira are killed by the Holy Spirit.

--God heals lots of sick and afflicted people through Peter.

--The apostles rejoice that they were counted worthy to be physically tortured, and persecuted for Christ.

--Stephen is stoned to death by the order of Saul of Tarshish and the ruling Jews.

.

--Evangelist Phillip preaches to many and baptizes a eunuch.

--Saul becomes Paul the Apostle after an encounter with Jesus on the Damascus road.

--An Angel delivers Peter from jail.

--Paul preaches/teaches to the gentiles everywhere that he can in person, and also by letters.

Book Of ACTS

CHAPTER 1

1 The former account I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus Christ began both to do and teach, 2 until the day in which He was taken up, after He through the Holy Spirit had given commandments to the Apostles whom He had chosen, 3 to whom He also presented Himself alive after His suffering by many infallible proofs, being seen by them during forty days and speaking of the things pertaining to the Kingdom of God.

4 And being assembled together with them, He commanded them not to depart from Jerusalem, but to--Wait for the Promise of the Father, “which,” He said, “you have heard from Me; 5 for John truly baptized with water, but you shall be Baptized with the Holy Spirit not many days from now.”

6 Therefore, when they had come together, they asked Him, saying, “Lord, will You at this time restore the kingdom to Israel?” 7 And He said to them, “It is not for you to know times or seasons which the Father has put in His own authority.

8 --But you shall receive Power--when the Holy Spirit has come upon you--and you shall be Witnesses--to Me in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and Samaria, and to the ends of the earth.”

9 Now when He had spoken these things, while they watched, He was taken up, and a cloud received Him out of their sight. 10 And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven as He went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel, 11 who also said, “Men of Galilee, why do you stand gazing up into heaven? This same Jesus, who was taken up from you into heaven, will so come in like manner as you saw Him go into heaven.”

12 Then they returned to Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is near Jerusalem, a Sabbath day’s journey. 13 And when they had entered, they went up into the upper room where they were staying: Peter, James, John, and Andrew; Philip and Thomas; Bartholomew and Matthew; James the son of Alphaeus and Simon the Zealot; and Judas the son of James. 14 These all continued with One Accord in Prayer and supplication, with the women and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with His brothers.

15 And in those days Peter stood up in the midst of the Disciples (altogether the number of names was about a hundred and twenty), and said, 16 “My fellow Saints, this Scripture had to be fulfilled, which the Holy Spirit spoke before by the mouth of David concerning Judas, who became a guide to those who arrested Jesus; 17 for he was numbered with us and obtained a part in this ministry.”

18 Now this man/Judas--purchased a field with the wages of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst open in the middle and all his entrails/guts gushed out. 19 And it became known to all those dwelling in Jerusalem; so that field is called in their own language, Akel Dama, that is, Field of Blood.

20 “For it is written in the Book of Psalms:

‘Let his dwelling place be desolate,
And let no one live in it’;

and, ‘Let another take his office/as an Apostle.’

21 “Therefore, of these men who have accompanied us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, 22 beginning from the baptism of John to that day when Jesus was taken up from us, one of these must become a witness with us of His resurrection.”

23 And they proposed two: Joseph called Barsabas, and Matthias. 24 And they prayed and said, “You, O Lord, who know the Hearts of all, show which of these two You have chosen 25 to take part in this ministry and Apostleship from which Judas by transgression/betrayal fell, that he might go to his own place.” 26 And they cast their lots, and the lot fell on Matthias. And he was numbered with the eleven Apostles.

CHAPTER 2

1 When the Day of Pentecost had fully come, they were all with One Accord in one place. 2 And suddenly there came a sound from Heaven--as of a rushing mighty wind, --and it filled the whole house where they were sitting.

3 Then there appeared to them divided tongues, as of Fire, and one sat upon each of them. 4 And they were all Filled with the Holy Spirit--and began to speak with other tongues--as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 And there were dwelling in Jerusalem Jews, devout men, from every nation under heaven. 6 And when this sound occurred, the multitude came together, and were confused, because everyone heard them speak in their own language. 7 Then they were all amazed and marveled, saying to one another, “Look, are not all these who speak Galileans? 8 And how is it that we hear, each in our own language in which we were born?

9 Parthians and Medes and Elamites, those dwelling in Mesopotamia, Judea and Cappadocia, Pontus and Asia, 10 Phrygia and Pamphylia, Egypt and the parts of Libya adjoining Cyrene, visitors from Rome, both Jews and proselytes, 11 Cretans and Arabs—we hear them Speaking in our Own Tongues the wonderful works of God.” 12 So they were all amazed and perplexed, saying to one another, “Whatever could this mean?”

13 Others mocking said, “They are full of new wine.”

14 But Peter, standing up with the eleven, raised his voice and said to them, “Men of Judea and all peoples who dwell in Jerusalem, let this be known to you, and heed my words. 15 For these are not drunk, as you suppose, since it is only the third hour of the day. 16 But this is what was spoken by the prophet Joel:

17 ‘And it shall come to pass in the Last Days, says God,
That I will pour out of My Spirit--on all flesh;
Your sons and your daughters shall prophesy,
Your young men shall see visions,
Your old men shall dream dreams.

18 And on My menservants and on My maidservants
I will pour out My Spirit in those days;
And they shall prophesy.

19 I will show wonders in heaven above
And signs in the earth beneath:
Blood and fire and vapor of smoke.

20 The sun shall be turned into darkness/an eclipse,
And the moon into blood/an eclipse,
Before the coming of the great and awesome--Day of the Lord.

21 And it shall come to pass
That whoever--calls on the Name of the Lord
--Shall be saved.’

22 “People of Israel, hear these words--Jesus of Nazareth, a Man attested by God to you by miracles, wonders, and signs which God did through Him in your midst, as you yourselves also know— 23 Him, being delivered by the determined purpose and foreknowledge of God, you have taken by lawless hands--have Crucified, and put to death; 24 whom God raised up--having loosed the pains/holds of death, because it was not possible that He should be held by it. 25 For David says concerning Him:

‘I foresaw the Lord always before my face,
For He is at my right hand, that I may not be shaken.
26 Therefore my heart rejoiced, and my tongue was glad;
Moreover my flesh also will rest in hope.
27 For You will not leave my soul in Hades,
Nor will You allow Your Holy One to see corruption.
28 You have made known to me the ways of life;
You will make me full of Joy in Your presence.’

29 “Men and peoples, let me speak freely to you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his tomb is with us to this day. 30 Therefore, being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him that of the fruit of his body, according to the flesh, He would raise up the Christ to sit on his throne, 31 he, foreseeing this, spoke concerning the Resurrection of the Christ, that His soul was not left in Hades, nor did His flesh see corruption.

32 This Jesus God has raised up--of which we are all witnesses. 33 Therefore being exalted to the right hand of God, and having received from the Father the promise of the Holy Spirit, He poured out this which you now see and hear.

34 “For David did not ascend into the heavens, but he says himself:

‘The Lord said to my Lord,

“Sit at My right hand,

35 Till I make Your enemies Your footstool.”

36 “Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly that God has made this Jesus, whom you crucified, both Lord and Christ.”

37 Now when they heard this, they were cut to the heart, and said to Peter and the rest of the Apostles, “Men and brethren, What shall we do to be Saved?”

38 Then Peter said to them--“**Repent, and let every one of you--be Baptized--**in the Name of Jesus Christ--for the remission/forgiveness of Sins;

and you shall receive--the Gift of the Holy Spirit-- For this Promise is to you and to your children--and to all who are afar off, and as many--as the Lord our God will call.

40 And with many other words he testified and exhorted them, saying, “Be saved from this perverse generation--Then those who gladly received his word--Were Baptized--and that day about three thousand souls were added to them.

42 And they continued steadfastly in the Apostles’ doctrine and fellowship, in the breaking of bread, and in prayers. 43 Then fear came upon every soul, and many --wonders, healings, and signs were done through the Apostles.

44 Now all who believed were together, and had all things in common, 45 and sold their possessions and goods, and divided them among all--as anyone had Need.

46 So continuing daily with One Accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, they ate their food with gladness and simplicity of heart, 47 praising God and having favor with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily--those who were being Saved.

CHAPTER 3

1 Now Peter and John went up together to the temple at the hour of prayer, the ninth hour. 2 And a certain man Lame/paralyzed from his mother’s womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms/money from those who entered the temple; 3 who, seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple, asked for alms. 4 And fixing his eyes on him, with John, Peter said, “Look at us.”

5 So he gave them his attention, expecting to receive something from them. 6 Then Peter said, “Silver and gold I do not have, but what I do have I give you:

--In the Name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth--Rise Up and Walk--

7 And he took him by the right hand and lifted him up--and immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength--So he, leaping up, stood and Walked and entered the

temple with them—walking, leaping--and Praising God. 9 And all the people saw him walking and praising God. 10 Then they knew that it was he who sat begging alms at the Beautiful Gate of the temple; and they were filled with wonder and amazement at what had happened to him.

11 Now as the lame/paralyzed man who was Healed held on to Peter and John, all the people ran together to them in the porch which is called Solomon's, and were greatly amazed. 12 So when Peter saw it, he responded to the people: "Peoples of Israel, why do you marvel at this? Or why look so intently at us, as though--by our own power or godliness--we had made this man walk?"

13 The God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, the God of our fathers, glorified His Servant Jesus, whom you delivered up and denied in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let Him go. 14 But you denied the Holy One and the Just, and asked for a murderer to be granted to you, 15 and killed the Prince/author of Life, whom God raised from the dead, of which we are witnesses.

16 --And Jesus Christ's Name--through Faith in His Name--has made this man--completely Healed, whom you see and know. Yes, the Faith which comes through Jesus Christ has given him this perfect soundness/Healing--in the presence of you all.

17 "Yet now, you people, I know that you did it in ignorance, as did also your rulers. 18 But those things which God foretold by the mouth of all His prophets, that the Christ would suffer, He has thus fulfilled.

19 Repent therefore and be converted-- that your Sins may be Blotted Out, so that times of refreshing may come from the presence of the Lord, 20 and that He may send Jesus Christ, who was preached to you before, 21 whom heaven must receive until the times of restoration of all things, which God has spoken by the mouth of all His holy prophets since the world began.

22 For Moses truly said to the Israelites, 'The Lord your God will raise up for you a Prophet like me from your brethren. Him you shall hear in all things, whatever He says to you. 23 And it shall be that every soul who will not hear that Prophet shall be utterly destroyed from among the people.'

24 Yes, and all the prophets, from Samuel and those who follow, as many as have spoken, have also foretold these days. 25 You are sons of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying to Abraham, 'And in your seed all the families of the earth shall be blessed.' 26 To you first, God, having raised up His Servant Jesus, sent Him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from your iniquities/sins."

CHAPTER 4

1 Now as they spoke to the people, the priests, the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees came upon them, 2 being greatly disturbed that they taught the people and preached about Jesus, and the resurrection from the dead. 3 And they laid hands on them, and put them in custody until the next day, for it was already evening. 4 However, many of those who heard the Word Believed--and the number of the men came to be about five thousand.

5 And it came to pass, on the next day, that their rulers, elders, and scribes, 6 as well as Annas the high priest, Caiaphas, John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the family of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem. 7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, "By what Power or by what Name have you done this?"

8 Then Peter, filled with the Holy Spirit, said to them, "Rulers of the people and elders of Israel: 9 If we this day are judged for a good deed done to a helpless paralyzed man, by what means he has been made Completely Healed, 10 let it be known to you all, and to all the people of Israel,

that--by the Name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth--whom you crucified, whom God raised from the dead, by --Him--this man stands here before you Healed.

11 This is the 'Stone which was rejected by you builders, which has become the chief cornerstone.'

12-- **Nor is there Salvation in any other**--for there is No other Name under heaven given among people by which we must be Saved.

13 Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were uneducated and untrained men, they marveled. And they realized that they had been with Jesus. 14 And seeing the man who had been Healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it.

15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves, 16 saying, "What shall we do to these men? For, indeed, that a notable miracle has been done through them is evident to all who dwell in Jerusalem, and we cannot deny it. 17 But so that it spreads no further among the people, let us severely threaten them, that from now on they speak to no man in this Name."

18 So they called them and commanded them--not to speak at all nor teach--in the Name of Jesus Christ. 19 But Peter and John answered and said to them, "Whether it is right in the sight of God to listen to you more than to God, you judge. 20 For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard." 21 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding no way of punishing them, because of the people, since they all Glorified God for what had been done. 22 For the man was over forty years old on whom this miracle of Healing had been performed.

23 And being let go, they went to their own companions and reported all that the chief

priests and elders had said to them. 24 So when they heard that, they raised their voice to God with one accord and said: “Lord, You are God, who made heaven and earth and the sea, and all that is in them, 25 who by the mouth of Your servant David have said:

‘Why did the nations rage,
And the people plot vain things?
26 The kings of the earth took their stand,
And the rulers were gathered together
Against the Lord and against His Christ.’

27 “For truly against Your holy Servant Jesus, whom You anointed, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles and the people of Israel, were gathered together 28 to do whatever Your hand and Your purpose determined before to be done.

29 Now, Lord, look on their threats, and grant to Your servants that--with all Boldness they may--speak Your Word, 30 by stretching out Your hand to Heal, and that signs and wonders may be done through the Name of Your holy servant Jesus Christ.”

31 And when they had prayed, the place where they were assembled together was shaken; and they were all Filled with the Holy Spirit, and they spoke the Word of God with Boldness.

32 Now the multitude of those who Believed were of one heart and one soul; neither did anyone say that any of the things they possessed was their own--but they had all things in common.

33 And with Great Power--the Apostles gave Witness to the Resurrection of the Lord Jesus. And great grace was upon them all. 34 Nor was there anyone among them who lacked; for all who were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the proceeds of the things that were sold, 35 and laid them at the Apostles’ feet;-- and they distributed to each--as anyone had need.

36 And Joses, who was also named Barnabas by the Apostles (which is translated Son of Encouragement), a Levite of the country of Cyprus, 37 having land, sold it, and brought the money and laid it at the Apostles’ feet.

CHAPTER 5

1 But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession.

2 And he kept back--part of the proceeds/money, his wife also being aware of it, and brought a certain part and laid it at the Apostles’ feet. 3 But Peter said, “Ananias, why has satan filled your heart--to Lie to the Holy Spirit--and keep back part of the price of the land for yourself? 4 While it remained, was it not your own? And after it was sold, was it not in your own control? Why have you conceived this thing in your heart? You have not Lied to men--but to God.”

5 Then Ananias, hearing these words, fell down and breathed his last. So great Fear came upon all those who heard these things. 6 And the young men arose and wrapped him up, carried him out, and buried him.

7 Now it was about three hours later when his wife came in, not knowing what had happened. 8 And Peter answered her, "Tell me whether you sold the land for so much?" She said, "Yes, for so much."

9 Then Peter said to her--"How is it that you have agreed together -- to Test/tempt/provoke--the Spirit of the Lord? Look/ behold--the feet of those who have buried your husband are at the door, and they will carry you out." 10 Then immediately she fell down at his feet--and breathed her last. And the young men came in and found her dead, and carried her out, and buried her by her husband. 11 So great Fear came upon all the church and upon all who heard these things.

12 And through the hands of the Apostles many Signs and Wonders were done among the people. And they were all with one accord in Solomon's Porch. 13 Yet none of the rest/unbelievers dared join them, but the people esteemed them highly. 14 And believers were increasingly added to the Lord, multitudes of both men and women, 15 so that they brought the sick out into the streets and laid them on beds and couches, that at least the shadow of Peter passing by might fall on some of them. 16 Also a multitude gathered from the surrounding cities to Jerusalem,

-- bringing sick people and--those who were tormented by unclean spirits,
--and they--were All Healed.

17 Then the high priest rose up, and all those who were with him (which is the sect of the Sadducees), and they were filled with indignation/mad rage--and laid their hands on the Apostles--and put them in the common prison.

19 But at night an Angel of the Lord--opened the prison doors and brought them out, and said, 20 "GO--stand in the temple and speak to the people --all the words/from God--of This Life."

21 And when they heard that, they entered the temple--early in the morning and taught. But the high priest and those with him came and called the council together, with all the elders of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came and did not find them in the prison, they returned and reported, 23 saying, "Indeed we found the prison shut securely, and the guards standing outside before the doors; but when we opened them, we found no one inside" 24 Now when the high priest, the captain of the temple, and the chief priests heard these things, they wondered what the outcome would be. 25 So one came and told them, saying, "Look, the men whom you put in prison--are standing in the temple and --teaching the people"

26 Then the captain went with the officers and brought them without violence, for they feared the people, lest they should be stoned. 27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council. And the high priest asked them, 28 saying, “Did we not strictly command you Not to teach--in this name/Jesus Christ? And look, you have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this Man’s blood on us”

29 But Peter and the other Apostles answered and said: “We ought to Obey God rather than any person. 30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus--whom you Murdered by hanging on a tree/cross. 31 Him God has exalted to His right hand to be Prince and Savior--to give Repentance to Israel and--Forgiveness of Sins.

32 And we are His Witnesses to these things, and
--so also is--the Holy Spirit whom God has given to--those who Obey Him.”

33 When they heard this, they were furious and--plotted to Kill them. 34 Then one in the council stood up, a Pharisee named Gamaliel, a teacher of the law held in respect by all the people, and commanded them to put the Apostles outside for a little while. 35 And he said to them: “Men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what you intend to do regarding these men.

36 For some time ago Theudas rose up, claiming to be somebody. A number of men, about four hundred, joined him. He was slain, and all who obeyed him were scattered and came to nothing. 37 After this man, Judas of Galilee rose up in the days of the census, and drew away many people after him. He also perished, and all who obeyed him were dispersed. 38 And now I say to you, keep away from these men and let them alone;

for if this plan or this work--is of men--it will come to Nothing; 39 but if--it is of God, you cannot overthrow/stop it—lest you even be found--to Fight against God.

40 And they agreed with him, and when they had called for the Apostles and --Beaten Them,-- they commanded--that they should Not Speak in the Name of Jesus-- and let them go. 41 So they departed from the presence of the council,

-- Rejoicing--that they were counted Worthy to suffer shame/and beatings for Jesus Christ--

42 And daily in the temple, and in every house--
--they did Not Cease--teaching and preaching Jesus as the Christ.

CHAPTER 6

1 Now in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplying, there arose a complaint against the Hebrews by the Hellenists, because their widows were neglected in the daily distribution. 2 Then the twelve/Apostles summoned the multitude

of the disciples/followers and said, “It is not desirable that we should--leave the Word of God and serve tables. 3 Therefore, brethren, seek out from among you seven men of good reputation, full of the Holy Spirit and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business; 4 but we will give ourselves--Continually to Prayer and to--the ministry of the Word.”

5 And the saying pleased the whole multitude. And they chose Stephen, a man full of Faith and the Holy Spirit, and Philip, Prochorus, Nicanor, Timon, Parmenas, and Nicolas, a proselyte from Antioch, 6 whom they set before the Apostles; and when they had prayed, they laid hands on them.

7 Then the Word of God spread, and the number of the disciples multiplied greatly in Jerusalem, and a great many of the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stephen, full of Faith and Power--did great wonders and signs among the people. 9 Then there arose some from what is called the Synagogue of the Freedmen (Cyrenians, Alexandrians, and those from Cilicia and Asia), disputing with Stephen. 10 And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the Spirit by which he spoke. 11 Then they secretly induced men to say, “We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses and God.”

12 And they stirred up the people, the elders, and the scribes; and they came upon him, seized him, and brought him to the council. 13 They also set up false witnesses who said, “This man does not cease to speak blasphemous words against this holy place and the law; 14 for we have heard him say that this Jesus of Nazareth will destroy this place and change the customs which Moses delivered to us.” 15 And all who sat in the council, looking steadfastly at him, saw his Face--as the face of an Angel.

CHAPTER 7

1 Then the high priest said, “Are these things so?”

2 And he said, “Brethren and fathers, listen: The God of glory appeared to our father Abraham when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Haran, 3 and said to him, ‘Get out of your country and from your relatives, and come to a land that I will show you.’ 4 Then he came out of the land of the Chaldeans and dwelt in Haran. And from there, when his father was dead, He moved him to this land in which you now dwell.

5 And God gave him no inheritance in it, not even enough to set his foot on. But even when Abraham had no child, He promised to give it to him for a possession, and to his descendants after him. 6 But God spoke in this way: that his descendants would dwell in a foreign land, and that they would bring them into bondage and oppress them four hundred years. 7 ‘And the nation to whom they will be in bondage I will judge,’ said

God, ‘and after that they shall come out and serve Me in this place.’ 8 Then He gave him the covenant of circumcision; and so Abraham begot Isaac and circumcised him on the eighth day; and Isaac begot Jacob, and Jacob begot the twelve patriarchs.

9 “And the patriarchs, becoming envious, sold Joseph into Egypt. But God was with him 10 and delivered him out of all his troubles, and gave him favor and wisdom in the presence of Pharaoh, king of Egypt; and he made him governor over Egypt and all his house. 11 Now a famine and great trouble came over all the land of Egypt and Canaan, and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jacob heard that there was grain in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first. 13 And the second time Joseph was made known to his brothers, and Joseph’s family became known to the Pharaoh. 14 Then Joseph sent and called his father Jacob and all his relatives to him, seventy-five people. 15 So Jacob went down to Egypt; and he died, he and our fathers. 16 And they were carried back to Shechem and laid in the tomb that Abraham bought for a sum of money from the sons of Hamor, the father of Shechem.

17 “But when the time of the promise drew near which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt 18 till another king arose who did not know Joseph. 19 This man dealt treacherously with our people, and oppressed our forefathers, making them expose their babies, so that they might not live.

20 At this time Moses was born, and was well pleasing to God; and he was brought up in his father’s house for three months. 21 But when he was set out, Pharaoh’s daughter took him away and brought him up as her own son. 22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and deeds.

23 “Now when he was forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren, the children of Israel. 24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended and avenged him who was oppressed, and struck down the Egyptian. 25 For he supposed that his brethren would have understood that God would deliver them by his hand, but they did not understand.

26 And the next day he appeared to two of them as they were fighting, and tried to reconcile them, saying, ‘Men, you are brethren; why do you wrong one another?’ 27 But he who did his neighbor wrong pushed him away, saying, ‘Who made you a ruler and a judge over us? 28 Do you want to kill me as you did the Egyptian yesterday?’ 29 Then, at this saying, Moses fled and became a dweller in the land of Midian, where he had two sons.

30 “And when forty years had passed, an Angel of the Lord appeared to him in a flame of fire in a bush, in the wilderness of Mount Sinai. 31 When Moses saw it, he marveled at the sight; and as he drew near to observe, the voice of the Lord came to him, 32 saying, ‘I am the God of your fathers—the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.’ And Moses trembled and dared not look. 33 ‘Then the Lord said

to him, "Take your sandals off your feet, for the place where you stand is holy ground. 34 I have surely seen the oppression of My people who are in Egypt; I have heard their groaning and have come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send you to Egypt." '

35 "This Moses whom they rejected, saying, 'Who made you a ruler and a judge?' is the one God sent to be a ruler and a deliverer by the hand of the Angel who appeared to him in the bush. 36 He brought them out, after he had shown wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red Sea, and in the wilderness forty years.

37 "This is that Moses who said to the children of Israel, 'The Lord your God will raise up for you a Prophet like me from your brethren. Him you shall hear.'

38 "This is he who was in the congregation in the wilderness with the Angel who spoke to him on Mount Sinai, and with our fathers, the one who received the living oracles to give to us, 39 whom our fathers would not obey, but rejected. And in their hearts they turned back to Egypt, 40 saying to Aaron, 'Make us gods to go before us; as for this Moses who brought us out of the land of Egypt, we do not know what has become of him.' 41 And they made a calf in those days, offered sacrifices to the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands. 42 Then God turned and gave them up to worship the host of heaven, as it is written in the book of the Prophets:

'Did you offer Me slaughtered animals and sacrifices during forty years in the wilderness,

O house of Israel?

43 You also took up the tabernacle of Moloch,
And the star of your god Remphan,
Images which you made to worship;
And I will carry you away beyond Babylon.'

44 "Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as He appointed, instructing Moses to make it according to the pattern that he had seen, 45 which our fathers, having received it in turn, also brought with Joshua into the land possessed by the Gentiles, whom God drove out before the face of our fathers until the days of David, 46 who found favor before God and asked to find a dwelling for the God of Jacob. 47 But Solomon built Him a house.

48 "However, the Most High does not dwell in temples made with hands, as the prophet says:

49 **'Heaven is My throne,
And earth is My footstool.**

What house will you build for Me? says God Almighty.

Or what is the place of My rest?

50 Has My hand/Power not made all these things?'

51 “You stiff-necked and uncircumcised--in heart and ears You always--Resist the Holy Spirit; as your fathers did. 52 Which of the prophets did your fathers not persecute? And they killed those who foretold the coming of the Just One/Jesus, of whom you now have become--the betrayers and murderers, 53 who have received the law by the direction of Angels and have not kept it.”

54 When they heard these things they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed at him with their teeth. 55 But Stephen--being full of the Holy Spirit—gazed/looked into Heaven and--saw the Glory of God, and Jesus--Standing at the right hand of God,

56 and said, “Look I see the Heavens opened and--the Son of Man standing at the right hand of God”

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, stopped their ears, and ran at him with one accord; 58 and they cast him out of the city and--stoned him. And the witnesses laid down their clothes at the feet of a young man named Saul. 59 And they stoned Stephen as he was calling on God and saying--“Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.”--60 Then he knelt down and cried out with a loud voice, “Lord, do not charge them with this sin.”

And when he had said this, he fell asleep/died and went to meet Jesus.

CHAPTER 8

1 Now Saul had planned Stephen's death.

At that time a Great Persecution arose against the church which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered throughout the regions of Judea and Samaria, except the Apostles. 2 And devout men carried Stephen to his burial, and made great lamentation over him.

3 As for Saul-- he made havoc/persecution of the church, entering every house, and dragging off men and women--committing them to prison.

4 Therefore those who were scattered went everywhere preaching the Word. 5 Then Philip went down to the city of Samaria and preached Christ to them. 6 And the multitudes with one accord heeded the things spoken by Philip, hearing and seeing the Miracles which he did. 7 For unclean spirits, crying with a loud voice, came out of many who were possessed--and many who were Paralyzed and Lamé were completely Healed.

8 And there was great joy in that city.

9 But there was a certain man called Simon, who previously practiced Sorcery in the city and astonished the people of Samaria, claiming that he was someone great, 10 to whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, “This man is the great power of God.” 11 And they heeded him because he had astonished them with his sorcery for a

long time.

12 But when they Believed Philip as he preached the things concerning the Kingdom of God and the Name of Jesus Christ, both men and women were Baptized. 13 Then Simon himself also believed; and when he was Baptized he continued with Philip, and was amazed, seeing the Miracles and Signs which were done.

14 Now when the Apostles who were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the Word of God, they sent Peter and John to them, 15 who, when they had come down, prayed for them that they might receive the Holy Spirit. 16 For as yet He had not fallen upon any of them. They had only been Baptized in the Name of the Lord Jesus. 17 Then they laid hands on them--and they received the Holy Spirit.

18 And when Simon saw that through the laying on of the Apostles' hands the Holy Spirit was given, he offered them money, 19 saying, "Give me this power also, that anyone on whom I lay hands may receive the Holy Spirit."

20 But Peter said to him, "Your money--perish with you, because you thought that the Gift of God--could be purchased with money 21 You have neither part nor portion in this matter, for your heart is not right in the sight of God. 22 Repent--therefore of this your Wickedness, and pray to God if perhaps the thought of your heart may be forgiven you. 23 For I see that you are poisoned by bitterness and bound by iniquity/evil."

24 Then Simon answered and said, "Pray to the Lord for me, that none of the things which you have spoken may come upon me."

25 So when they had testified and preached the Word of the Lord, they returned to Jerusalem, preaching the gospel in many villages of the Samaritans.

26 Now an Angel of the Lord spoke to Philip, saying, "Arise and go toward the south along the road which goes down from Jerusalem to Gaza." This is desert. 27 So he arose and went. And behold, a man of Ethiopia, a eunuch of great authority under Candace the queen of the Ethiopians, who had charge of all her treasury, and had come to Jerusalem to worship, 28 was returning. And sitting in his chariot, he was reading Isaiah the prophet. 29 Then the Spirit said to Philip, "Go near and overtake this chariot."

30 So Philip ran to him, and heard him reading the prophet Isaiah, and said, "Do you understand what you are reading?"

31 And he said, "How can I, unless someone guides me?" And he asked Philip to come up and sit with him. 32 The place in the Scripture which he read was this:

"He was led as a sheep to the slaughter;
And as a lamb before its shearer is silent,
So He opened not His mouth.

33 In His humiliation His justice was taken away,
And who will declare His generation?
For His life is taken from the earth."

34 So the eunuch answered Philip and said, “I ask you, of whom does the prophet say this, of himself or of some other man?” 35 Then Philip opened his mouth, and beginning at this Scripture, preached Jesus to him. 36 Now as they went down the road, they came to some water. And the eunuch said, “See, here is water--What hinders me--from being Baptized?”

37 Then Philip said, “If you Believe with All your Heart, you may.”

And he answered and said, “I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.”

38 So he commanded the chariot to stand still. And both Philip and the eunuch went down into the water, and he--Baptized Him. 39 Now when they came up out of the water,-- the Spirit of the Lord--caught Philip away, so that the eunuch saw him no more; and he went on his way rejoicing. 40 But Philip was found at Azotus. And passing through, he preached in all the cities till he came to Caesarea.

CHAPTER 9

1 Then Saul, still breathing threats and murder against the disciples of the Lord, went to the high priest 2 and asked letters from him to the synagogues of Damascus, so that if he found any who were of The Way, whether men or women, he might bring them bound to Jerusalem.

3 As he journeyed he came near Damascus, and suddenly a Light--shone around him from Heaven. 4 Then he fell to the ground, and heard a voice saying to him,-- “Saul, Saul, why--are you Persecuting Me?”

5 And he said, “Who are You, Lord?”

Then the Lord said, “I am Jesus Christ, whom you are persecuting. Is not it hard for you to kick against the goads.”

6 So he, trembling and astonished, said--“Lord, what do You want me to do?”

Then the Lord said to him, “Arise and go into the city, and you will be told what you must do.”

7 And the men who journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice but seeing no one. 8 Then Saul arose from the ground, and when his eyes were opened he saw no one. But they led him by the hand and brought him into Damascus. 9 And he was three days without sight, and neither ate nor drank.

10 Now there was a certain disciple at Damascus named Ananias; and to him the Lord said in a Vision, “Ananias.”

And he said, “Here I am, Lord.”

11 So the Lord said to him, “Arise and go to the street called Straight, and inquire at the house of Judas for one called Saul of Tarsus, for behold, he is praying. 12 And in a

Vision he has seen a man named Ananias coming in and putting his hand on him, so that he might receive his sight.”

13 Then Ananias answered, “Lord, I have heard from many about this man, how much harm he has done to Your saints in Jerusalem. 14 And here he has authority from the chief priests to bind all who call on Your name.”

15 But the Lord said to him, “Go, for--he is a Chosen Vessel of Mine--to bear My name before Gentiles, kings, and the children of Israel. 16 For I will Show him how many things he Must Suffer for my Name’s sake.”

17 And Ananias went his way and entered the house; and laying his hands on him he said, “Brother Saul, the Lord Jesus, who appeared to you on the road as you came, has sent me--that you may receive your sight--and be filled with the Holy Spirit.” 18 Immediately there fell from his eyes something like scales, and he received his sight at once; and he arose--and was Baptized.

19 So when he had received food, he was strengthened. Then Saul spent some days with the Disciples at Damascus.

20 Immediately he preached the Christ in the synagogues--that He is the Son of God.

21 Then all who heard were amazed, and said, “Is this not he who destroyed those who called on this name/Jesus Christ in Jerusalem, and has come here for that purpose, so that he might bring them bound to the chief priests?”

22 But Saul increased all the more in strength, and confounded the Jews who dwelt in Damascus, proving that this Jesus is the Christ/messiah/chosen one.

23 Now after many days were past, the Jews plotted to kill him. 24 But their plot became known to Saul. And they watched the gates day and night, to kill him. 25 Then the disciples took him by night--and let him down through the wall in a large basket.

26 And when Saul had come to Jerusalem, he tried to join the Disciples; but they were all afraid of him, and did not believe that he was a disciple. 27 But Barnabas took him and brought him to the Apostles. And he declared to them how he had seen the Lord on the road, and that He had spoken to him, and how--he had preached Boldly at Damascus --in the Name of Jesus.

28 So he was with them at Jerusalem, coming in and going out. 29 And he spoke boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus and disputed against the Hellenists, but they attempted to kill him. 30 When the brethren found out, they brought him down to Caesarea and sent him out to Tarsus.

31 Then the churches throughout all Judea, Galilee, and Samaria had peace and were edified.

And walking/living in--

--the Fear of God Almighty and--in the Comfort/encouragement of the Holy Spirit—and

they were multiplied.

32 Now it came to pass, as Peter went through all parts of the country, that he also came down to the saints who dwelt in Lydda. 33 There he found a certain man named Aeneas, --who had been--Bedridden eight years--and was Paralyzed. 34 And Peter said to him--“Aeneas,-- Jesus Christ--Heals You--Arise and make your bed.”

--Then he arose immediately Completely Healed._

35 So all who dwelt at Lydda and Sharon saw him and turned to the Lord.

36 At Joppa there was a certain disciple named Tabitha, which is translated Dorcas. This woman was full of good works and charitable deeds which she did. 37 But it happened in those days that she became sick and died. When they had washed her, they laid her in an upper room. 38 And since Lydda was near Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent two men to him, imploring him not to delay in coming to them.

39 Then Peter arose and went with them. When he had come, they brought him to the upper room. And all the widows stood by him weeping, showing the tunics and garments which Dorcas had made while she was with them. 40 But Peter put them all out, and knelt down and Prayed. And turning to the dead body he said--“Tabitha, arise.”-- And she opened her eyes, and when she saw Peter--she sat up.

41 Then he gave her his hand and lifted her up; and when he had called the saints and widows, he presented her Alive. 42 And it became known throughout all Joppa, and many believed on the Lord. 43 So it was that he stayed many days in Joppa with Simon, a tanner.

CHAPTER 10

1 There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of what was called the Italian Regiment, 2 a devout man and--one who Feared God--with all his household, who Gave Alms/food/clothing Generously--to the people--and prayed to God always. 3 About the ninth hour of the day he saw clearly in a Vision an Angel of God coming in and saying to him, “Cornelius.”

4 And when he observed him, he was afraid, and said, “What is it, lord?”

So he said to him,

“Your Prayers and your Giving Alms--have come up for a Memorial before

God. 5 Now send men to Joppa, and send for Simon whose surname is Peter. 6 He is lodging with Simon, a tanner, whose house is by the sea. He will tell you what you must do.” 7 And when the Angel who spoke to him had departed, Cornelius called two of his household servants and a devout soldier from among those who waited on him

continually. 8 So when he had explained all these things to them, he sent them to Joppa.

9 The next day, as they went on their journey and drew near the city, Peter went up on the housetop to pray, about the sixth hour. 10 Then he became very hungry and wanted to eat; but while they made ready--he fell into a trance--and saw Heaven Opened and an object like a great sheet bound at the four corners, descending to him and let down to the earth. 12 In it were all kinds of four-footed animals of the earth, wild beasts, creeping things, and birds of the air. 13 And a voice came to him, "Rise, Peter; kill and eat."

14 But Peter said, "Not so, Lord. For I have never eaten anything common or unclean."

15 And a voice spoke to him again the second time, "What God has cleansed you must not call unclean." 16 This was done three times. And the object was taken up into heaven again.

17 Now while Peter wondered within himself what this Vision which he had seen meant, behold, the men who had been sent from Cornelius had made inquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate. 18 And they called and asked whether Simon, whose surname was Peter, was lodging there.

19 While Peter thought about the vision, the Spirit said to him, "Behold, three men are seeking you. 20 Arise therefore, go down and go with them, doubting nothing; for I have sent them."

21 Then Peter went down to the men who had been sent to him from Cornelius, and said, "Yes, I am he whom you seek. For what reason have you come?"

22 And they said, "Cornelius the centurion, a just man, one who Fears God and has a good reputation among all the nation of the Jews, was divinely instructed by a holy Angel to summon you to his house, and to hear words from you." 23 Then he invited them in and lodged them.

On the next day Peter went away with them, and some brethren from Joppa accompanied him.

24 And the following day they entered Caesarea. Now Cornelius was waiting for them, and had called together his relatives and close friends. 25 As Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him and fell down at his feet and worshiped him. 26 But Peter lifted him up, saying--"Stand up; I myself am also a man." 27 And as he talked with him, he went in and found many who had come together.

28 Then he said to them, "You know how unlawful it is for a Jewish man to keep company with or go to one of another nation. But God has shown me that I should not call any person common or unclean. 29 Therefore I came without objection as soon as I was sent for. I ask, then, for what reason have you sent for me?"

30 So Cornelius said, "Four days ago I was Fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and behold, a Man/Angel stood before me in bright clothing, 31 and said, 'Cornelius, your prayer has been heard, and your Alms/giving to

the needy are remembered in the sight of God. 32 Send therefore to Joppa and call Simon here, whose surname is Peter. He is lodging in the house of Simon, a tanner, by the sea. When he comes, he will speak to you.’ 33 So I sent to you immediately, and you have done well to come. Now therefore, we are all present before God, to hear all the things commanded you by God.”

34 Then Peter opened his mouth and said: “In truth I perceive that God shows no partiality.

35 But in every nation--Whoever-Fears Him--and Works Righteousness is accepted by Him.

36 The Word which God sent to the children of Israel, preaching--Peace through Jesus Christ—He is Lord of all— 37 that word you know, which was proclaimed throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee after the baptism which John preached:

38 how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Spirit and with power--who went about Doing--Good Works

--and--Healing All--who were oppressed/with sicknesses, diseases, paralysis--by the devil, for God--was with Him.

39 And we are witnesses of all things which He did both in the land of the Jews and in Jerusalem, whom they killed by hanging on a tree/cross. 40 Him God raised up on the third day, and showed Him openly, 41 not to all the people, but to witnesses chosen before by God, even to us--who ate and drank with Him--after He Arose from the dead.

42 And He Commanded us--to preach to the people, and to testify that it is He who was ordained by God to be Judge of the living and the dead. 43 To Jesus Christ all the prophets witness that, through His name, whoever Believes in Him will receive remission/forgiveness--of their Sins.”

44 While Peter was still speaking these words, the Holy Spirit fell upon all those who heard the Word. 45 And those of the circumcision who believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter,-- because the Gift of the Holy Spirit--had been poured out on the Gentiles also. 46 For they heard them speak with tongues and magnify God.

Then Peter answered, 47 “Can anyone forbid water, that these should not be Baptized who have received the Holy Spirit just as we have?” 48 And he commanded/ordered them to be Baptized in the name of the Lord. Then they asked him to stay a few days.

CHAPTER 11

1 Now the Apostles and saints who were in Judea heard that the Gentiles had also received the Word of God. 2 And when Peter came up to Jerusalem, those of the circumcision contended with him, 3 saying, “You went in to uncircumcised men and ate with them.”

4 But Peter explained it to them in order from the beginning, saying: 5 “I was in the city of Joppa praying; and in a trance I saw a vision, an object descending like a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came to me. 6 When I observed it intently and considered, I saw four-footed animals of the earth, wild beasts, creeping things, and birds of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying to me, ‘Rise, Peter; kill and eat.’ 8 But I said, ‘Not so, Lord. For nothing common or unclean has at any time entered my mouth.’ 9 But the voice answered me again from Heaven, ‘What God has cleansed you must not call common/unclean.’ 10 Now this was done three times, and all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 At that very moment, three men stood before the house where I was, having been sent to me from Caesarea. 12 Then the Spirit told me to go with them, doubting nothing. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered the man’s house. 13 And he told us how he had seen an Angel standing in his house, who said to him, ‘Send men to Joppa, and call for Simon whose surname is Peter, 14 who will tell you words by which you and all your household will be saved.’

15 And as I began to speak, the Holy Spirit fell upon them, as upon us at the beginning. 16 Then I remembered the Word of the Lord, how He said, ‘John indeed baptized with water--but you shall be Baptized with the Holy Spirit.’ 17 If therefore God gave them the same Gift as He gave us when we believed on the Lord Jesus Christ, who was I that I could withstand God?”

18 When they heard these things they became silent; and they glorified God, saying, “Then God has also granted to the Gentiles/unbelievers/non-Jews --Repentance to life.”

19 Now those who were scattered after the persecution that arose over Stephen traveled as far as Phoenicia, Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the Word to no one but the Jews only. 20 But some of them were men from Cyprus and Cyrene, who, when they had come to Antioch, spoke to the Hellenists, preaching the Lord Jesus. 21 And the hand of the Lord was with them, and a great number believed and turned to the Lord.

22 Then news of these things came to the ears of the church in Jerusalem, and they sent out Barnabas to go as far as Antioch. 23 When he came and had seen the grace of God, he was glad, and encouraged them all that with purpose of heart they should continue with the Lord. 24 For he was a good man, full of the Holy Spirit and of Faith. And a great many people were added to the Lord.

25 Then Barnabas departed for Tarsus to seek Saul. 26 And when he had found him, he brought him to Antioch. So it was that for a whole year they assembled with the church and taught a great many people. And the Disciples/followers of Jesus Christ--were first called --Christians-- in Antioch.

27 And in these days prophets came from Jerusalem to Antioch. 28 Then one of them, named Agabus, stood up and showed by the Spirit that there was going to be a great famine throughout all the world, which also happened in the days of Claudius Caesar. 29 Then the disciples, each according to his ability, determined to--send relief to the saints dwelling in Judea. 30 This they also did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

CHAPTER 12

1 Now about that time Herod the King stretched out his hand to harass/persecute some from the church. 2 Then he killed James the brother of John with the sword. 3 And because he saw that it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to seize Peter also. Now it was during the Days of Unleavened Bread. 4 So when he had arrested him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four squads of soldiers to keep him, intending to bring him before the people after Passover.

5 Peter was therefore kept in prison, but constant Prayer was offered to God for him by the church. 6 And when Herod was about to bring him out, that night Peter was sleeping, bound with two chains between two soldiers; and the guards before the door were keeping the prison. 7 Now behold, an Angel of the Lord stood by him, and a light shone in the prison; and he struck Peter on the side and raised him up, saying, "Arise quickly" And his chains fell off his hands. 8 Then the Angel said to him, "Gird yourself/get dressed and tie/put on your sandals"; and so he did. And he said to him, "Put on your garment/robe and follow me."

9 So he went out and followed the Angel, and did not know that which was being done by the Angel was real, but thought he was seeing a vision. 10 When they were past the first and the second guard posts, they came to the iron gate that leads to the city, which opened to them of its own accord; and they went out and went down one street, and immediately the Angel departed from him.

11 And when Peter had come to himself/woke up, he said, "Now I know for certain that the Lord has sent His Angel, and has delivered me from the hand of Herod and from all the expectation of the Jewish people."

12 So, when he had considered this, he came to the house of Mary, the mother of John whose surname was Mark, where many were gathered together praying. 13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a girl named Rhoda came to answer. 14 When she recognized Peter's voice, because of her gladness she did not open the gate, but ran in and announced that Peter stood before the gate. 15 But they said to her, "You are beside yourself" Yet she kept insisting that it was so. So they said, "It is his Angel."

16 Now Peter continued knocking; and when they opened the door and saw him, they were astonished. 17 But motioning to them with his hand to keep silent, he declared to them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, "Go, tell these things

to James and to the brethren/saints.” And he departed and went to another place.

18 Then, as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers about what had become of Peter. 19 But when Herod had searched for him and not found him, he examined the guards and commanded that they should be put to death.

And he went down from Judea to Caesarea, and stayed there.

20 Now Herod had been very angry with the people of Tyre and Sidon; but they came to him with one accord, and having made Blastus the king’s personal aide their friend, they asked for peace, because their country was supplied with food by the king’s country.

21 So on a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat on his throne and gave an oration to them. 22 And the people kept shouting, “The voice of a god and not of a man” 23 Then immediately an Angel of the Lord--struck him, because he did Not give glory to God. And he was eaten by worms/maggots and died.

24 But the Word of God grew and multiplied.

25 And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem when they had fulfilled their ministry, and they also took with them John whose surname was Mark.

CHAPTER 13

1 Now in the church that was at Antioch there were certain prophets and teachers: Barnabas, Simeon who was called Niger, Lucius of Cyrene, Manaen who had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul. 2 As they ministered to the Lord and fasted, the Holy Spirit said, “Now separate to Me Barnabas and Saul for the work to which I have called them.” 3 Then, having Fasted and Prayed, and laid hands on them, they sent them away.

4 So, being sent out by the Holy Spirit, they went down to Seleucia, and from there they sailed to Cyprus. 5 And when they arrived in Salamis, they preached the Word of God in the synagogues of the Jews. They also had John as their assistant.

6 Now when they had gone through the island to Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew whose name was Bar-Jesus, 7 who was with the proconsul/deputy/officer, Sergius Paulus, an intelligent man. This man called for Barnabas and Saul and sought to hear the Word of God. 8 But Elymas the sorcerer withstood them, seeking to turn the proconsul away from the faith.

9 Then Saul, who also is called Paul, filled with the Holy Spirit--looked intently at him 10 and said, “O full of all deceit and all fraud, you son of the devil, you enemy of all righteousness, will you not cease perverting the straight/truthful ways of the Lord? 11 And now, indeed, the hand of the Lord is upon you, and you shall--be Blind, not seeing the sun for a time.”

And immediately--a dark mist fell on him--and he went around seeking someone to lead him by the hand. 12 Then the officer believed, when he saw what had been done, being astonished at the teaching of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his party set sail from Paphos, they came to Perga in Pamphylia; and John, departing from them, returned to Jerusalem. 14 But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the Sabbath day and sat down. 15 And after the reading of the Law and the Prophets, the rulers of the synagogue sent to them, saying, "Men and brethren/saints, if you have any word of exhortation for the people, say on."

16 Then Paul stood up, and motioning with his hand said, "People of Israel, --and you who Fear God, listen: 17 The God of this people Israel chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt, and with an uplifted/strong arm He brought them out of it. 18 Now for a time of about forty years He-put up with their ways in the wilderness. 19 And when He had destroyed seven nations in the land of Canaan, He distributed their land to them by allotment.

20 "After that He gave them Judges for about four hundred and fifty years, until Samuel the prophet. 21 And afterward they asked for a King; so God gave them Saul the son of Kish, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, for forty years. 22 And when He had removed him, He raised up for them David as King, to whom also He gave testimony and said, 'I have found David--a man after My own Heart--who will Do all My Will.'

23 From this man's seed, according to the promise, God raised up for Israel a Savior— Jesus— 24 after John had first preached, before His coming, the Baptism of Repentance to all the people of Israel. 25 And as John was finishing his course, he said, 'Who do you think I am? I am not He. But behold, there comes One after me, the sandals of whose feet I am not worthy to loose.'

26 "Men and brethren/saints, sons of the family of Abraham, and those among you who Fear God, to you the word of this salvation has been sent. 27 For those who dwell in Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they did not know Him, nor even the voices of the Prophets which are read every Sabbath, have fulfilled them in condemning Him. 28 And though they found no cause for death in Him, they asked Pilate that He should be put to death.

29 Now when they had fulfilled all that was written concerning Him, they took Him down from the tree/cross and laid Him in a tomb. 30 --But God Raised Him --from the Dead. 31 He was seen for many days by those who came up with Him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are His witnesses to the people. 32 And we declare to you glad tidings—that promise which was made to the fathers. 33 God has fulfilled this for us their children, in that He has raised up Jesus. As it is also written in the second Psalm:

'You are My Son,
Today I have begotten You.'

34 And that He raised Him from the dead, no more to return to corruption, He has spoken thus:

‘I will give you the sure mercies of David.’

35 Therefore He also says in another Psalm:

‘You will not allow Your Holy One to see corruption.’

36 “For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell asleep/died, was buried with his fathers, and saw corruption; 37 but He whom God raised up saw no corruption. 38 Therefore let it be known to you, brethren, that through Jesus Christ is preached to you--the Forgiveness of Sins; 39 and by Him everyone who believes is justified from all things from which you--could Not be justified by the Law of Moses. 40 Beware therefore, lest what has been spoken in the prophets come upon you:

41 ‘Behold, you mockers/scoffers--
Marvel and perish,
For I work a work in your days,
A work which you will by no means believe,
Though one were to declare it to you.’ ”

42 So when the Jews went out of the synagogue, the Gentiles begged that these words might be preached to them the next Sabbath. 43 Now when the congregation had broken up, many of the everyday people and devout Jews followed Paul and Barnabas, who, speaking to them, persuaded them to continue in the grace of God.

44 On the next Sabbath almost the whole city came together to hear the Word of God. 45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy; and contradicting and blaspheming, they opposed the things spoken by Paul. 46 Then Paul and Barnabas grew bold and said, “It was necessary that the Word of God should be spoken to you first; --but since you--Reject it, and judge yourselves unworthy of Everlasting Life--behold, we turn to the Gentiles/unbelievers. 47 For so the Lord has commanded us:

‘I have set you as a Light to the Gentiles,
That you should be for salvation to the ends of the earth.’ ”

48 Now when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad and glorified the Word of the Lord. And as many as had been Appointed/chosen to Eternal Life believed.

49 And the Word of the Lord was being spread throughout all the region. 50 But the Jews stirred up the devout and prominent women and the chief men of the city, raised up persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them from their region. 51 But they shook off the dust from their feet against them, and came to Iconium. 52 And the Disciples were filled with--Joy and--with the Holy Spirit.

CHAPTER 14

1 Now it happened in Iconium that they went together to the synagogue of the Jews, and so spoke that a great multitude both of the Jews and of the Greeks believed. 2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles and poisoned their minds against the brethren/saints. 3 Therefore they stayed there a long time, speaking Boldly in the Lord, who was bearing witness to the word of His grace, granting signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: part sided with the Jews, and part with the Apostles. 5 And when a violent attempt was made by both the Gentiles and Jews, with their rulers, to abuse and stone them, 6 they became aware of it and fled to Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and to the surrounding region. 7 And they were preaching the gospel there.

8 And in Lystra a certain man without strength in his feet was sitting, a Cripple from his mother's womb--who had Never Walked. 9 This man heard Paul speaking.

-- Paul, observing him intently and--seeing that he--had Faith--to be Healed-- said with a loud voice,--“Stand up straight on your feet”

--And he/the paralyzed/crippled man--leaped and Walked.

11 Now when the people saw what Paul had done, they raised their voices, saying in the Lycaonian language, “The gods have come down to us in the likeness of men” 12 And Barnabas they called Zeus, and Paul, Hermes, because he was the chief speaker. 13 Then the priest of Zeus, whose temple was in front of their city, brought oxen and garlands to the gates, intending to sacrifice with the multitudes.

14 But when the Apostles Barnabas and Paul heard this, they tore their clothes and ran in among the multitude, crying out 15 and saying, “Men, why are you doing these things?-- We also are men with the same Nature as you--and preach to you that you should turn from these useless things to the living God, who made the heaven, the earth, the sea, and all things that are in them,

16 who in bygone generations allowed all nations to walk in their own ways. 17 Nevertheless He did not leave Himself without witness, in that He did good, gave us rain from heaven and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.” 18 And with these sayings they could scarcely restrain the multitudes from sacrificing to them.

19 Then Jews from Antioch and Iconium came there; and having persuaded the multitudes,--they stoned Paul and dragged him out of the city, supposing him to be dead. 20 However, when the disciples gathered around him, he Rose up--and went into the city. And the next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe.

21 And when they had preached the Gospel to that city and made many disciples, they returned to Lystra, Iconium, and Antioch, 22 strengthening the souls of the

disciples, exhorting them--to Continue in the Faith--and saying,

-- “We must through many Tribulations/trials/testings--Enter the Kingdom of God.”--

23 So when they had appointed elders in every church, and prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord in whom they had believed. 24 And after they had passed through Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia.

25 Now when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down to Attalia. 26 From there they sailed to Antioch, where they had been commended to the grace of God for the work which they had completed.

27 Now when they had come and gathered the church together, they reported all that God had done with them, and that He had opened the door of faith to the Gentiles. 28 So they stayed there a long time with the disciples.

CHAPTER 15

1 And certain men came down from Judea and taught the brethren, “Unless you are circumcised according to the custom of Moses, you cannot be saved.” 2 Therefore, when Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and dispute with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas and certain others of them should go up to Jerusalem, to the apostles and elders, about this question.

3 So, being sent on their way by the church, they passed through Phoenicia and Samaria, describing the conversion of the Gentiles; and they caused great joy to all the brethren. 4 And when they had come to Jerusalem, they were received by the church and the apostles and the elders; and they reported all things that God had done with them. 5 But some of the sect of the Pharisees who believed rose up, saying, “It is necessary to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses.”

6 Now the apostles and elders came together to consider this matter. 7 And when there had been much dispute, Peter rose up and said to them: “Men and brethren, you know that a good while ago God chose among us, that by my mouth the Gentiles should hear the word of the gospel and believe. 8 So God, who knows the heart, acknowledged them by giving them the Holy Spirit, just as He did to us, 9 and made no distinction between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith.

10 Now therefore, why do you test God by putting a yoke on the neck of the disciples which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? 11 But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved in the same manner as they.”

12 Then all the multitude kept silent and listened to Barnabas and Paul declaring how many miracles and wonders God had worked through them among the Gentiles. 13 And after they had become silent, James answered, saying, “Men and brethren, listen to me: 14 Simon has declared how God at the first visited the Gentiles to take out of them a people for His name. 15 And with this the words of the prophets agree, just as it is

written:

16 ‘After this I will return
And will rebuild the tabernacle of David, which has fallen down;
I will rebuild its ruins,
And I will set it up;

17 So that the rest of mankind may seek the Lord,
Even all the Gentiles who are called by My name,
Says the Lord who does all these things.’

18 “Known to God from eternity are all His works. 19 Therefore I judge that we should not trouble those from among the Gentiles who are turning to God, 20 but that we write to them to abstain from things polluted by idols, from sexual immorality, from things strangled, and from blood. 21 For Moses has had throughout many generations those who preach him in every city, being read in the synagogues every Sabbath.”

22 Then it pleased the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas, namely, Judas who was also named Barsabas,[g] and Silas, leading men among the brethren.

23 They wrote this letter by them:

The apostles, the elders, and the brethren,

To the brethren who are of the Gentiles in Antioch, Syria, and Cilicia:

Greetings.

24 Since we have heard that some who went out from us have troubled you with words, unsettling your souls, saying, “You must be circumcised and keep the law”—to whom we gave no such commandment— 25 it seemed good to us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men to you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul, 26 men who have risked their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

27 We have therefore sent Judas and Silas, who will also report the same things by word of mouth. 28 For it seemed good to the Holy Spirit, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things: 29 that you abstain from things offered to idols, from blood, from things strangled, and from sexual immorality. If you keep yourselves from these, you will do well. Farewell.

30 So when they were sent off, they came to Antioch; and when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the letter. 31 When they had read it, they rejoiced over its encouragement. 32 Now Judas and Silas, themselves being prophets also, exhorted and strengthened the brethren with many words. 33 And after they had stayed there for a time, they were sent back with greetings from the brethren to the apostles.

34 However, it seemed good to Silas to remain there. 35 Paul and Barnabas also remained in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

36 Then after some days Paul said to Barnabas, “Let us now go back and visit our brethren in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they are doing.” 37 Now Barnabas was determined to take with them John called Mark. 38 But Paul insisted that they should not take with them the one who had departed from them in Pamphylia, and had not gone with them to the work.

39 Then the contention became so sharp that they parted from one another. And so Barnabas took Mark and sailed to Cyprus; 40 but Paul chose Silas and departed, being commended by the brethren to the grace of God. 41 And he went through Syria and Cilicia, strengthening the churches.

CHAPTER 16

1 Then Paul came to Derbe and Lystra. And behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timothy, the son of a certain Jewish woman who believed, but his father was Greek. 2 He was well spoken of by the brethren who were at Lystra and Iconium. 3 Paul wanted to have him go on with him. And he took him and circumcised him because of the Jews who were in that region, for they all knew that his father was Greek.

4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered to them the decrees to keep, which were determined by the apostles and elders at Jerusalem. 5 So the churches were strengthened in the faith, and increased in number daily.

6 Now when they had gone through Phrygia and the region of Galatia, they were forbidden by the Holy Spirit to preach the word in Asia. 7 After they had come to Mysia, they tried to go into Bithynia, but the Spirit did not permit them. 8 So passing by Mysia, they came down to Troas.

9 And a Vision appeared to Paul in the night. A man of Macedonia stood and pleaded with him, saying, “Come over to Macedonia and help us.” 10 Now after he had seen the vision, immediately we sought to go to Macedonia, concluding that the Lord had called us to preach the gospel to them.

11 Therefore, sailing from Troas, we ran a straight course to Samothrace, and the next day came to Neapolis, 12 and from there to Philippi, which is the foremost city of that part of Macedonia, a colony. And we were staying in that city for some days. 13 And on the Sabbath day we went out of the city to the riverside, where prayer was customarily made; and we sat down and spoke to the women who met there.

14 Now a certain woman named Lydia heard us. She was a seller of purple from the city of Thyatira, who worshiped God. The Lord opened her heart to heed the things spoken by Paul. 15 And when she and her household were Baptized, she begged us, saying, “If you have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come to my house and stay.” So she persuaded us.

16 Now it happened, as we went to prayer, that a certain slave girl possessed with a spirit of divination met us, who brought her masters much profit by fortune-telling. 17 This girl followed Paul and us, and cried out, saying, “These men are the servants of the Most High God, who proclaim to us the way of salvation.” 18 And this she did for many days.

But Paul, greatly annoyed, turned and

--said to the spirit/demon--“I command you--in --the Name of Jesus Christ--to come out of her.” And the--demon came out--that very hour. 19 But when her masters saw that their hope of profit was gone, they seized Paul and Silas and dragged them into the marketplace to the authorities.

20 And they brought them to the magistrates, and said, “These men, being Jews, exceedingly trouble our city; 21 and they teach customs which are not lawful for us, being Romans, to receive or observe.” 22 Then the multitude rose up together against them; and the magistrates tore off their clothes and commanded them to be beaten with rods.

23 And when they had--laid many stripes/lashes on them, they threw them into prison, commanding the jailer to keep them securely. 24 Having received such a charge, he put them into the inner prison and fastened their feet in the stocks.

25 But at midnight Paul and Silas--were Praying and Singing Hymns to God, and the prisoners were listening to them. 26 Suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken; and immediately all the doors were opened and everyone’s chains were loosed. 27 And the keeper of the prison, awaking from sleep and seeing the prison doors open, supposing the prisoners had fled, drew his sword and was about to kill himself. 28 But Paul called with a loud voice, saying, “Do yourself no harm, for we are all here.”

29 Then he called for a light, ran in, and fell down trembling before Paul and Silas. 30 And he brought them out and said, “Sirs, what must--I do to be Saved?”

31 So they said--“Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and you will be Saved, you and your household/if they Believe also.” 32 Then they spoke the Word of the Lord to him and to all who were in his house. 33 And he took them the same hour of the night and washed their wounds. And immediately he and all his family--were Baptized. 34 Now when he had brought them into his house, he set food before them; and he rejoiced, having Believed in God with all his household.

CHAPTER 17

1 Now when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where was a synagogue of the Jews:

2 And Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with

them out of the scriptures,

3 Opening and alleging, that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ.

4 And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

5 But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people.

6 And when they found them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also;

7 Whom Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the decrees of Caesar, saying that there is another king, one Jesus.

8 And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.

9 And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the other, they let them go.

10 And the saints immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: and they went into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed; also of honorable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that the Word of God was preached of Paul at Berea, they came there also, and stirred up the people.

14 And then immediately the saints sent away Paul to go as it were to the sea: but Silas and Timotheus abode there still.

15 And they that escorted Paul brought him unto Athens: and receiving a commandment unto Silas and Timotheus for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was provoked within him when he saw that the city was given over to Idols. 17 Therefore he reasoned in the synagogue with the Jews and with the Gentile worshipers, and in the marketplace daily with those who happened to be there. 18 Then certain Epicurean and Stoic philosophers encountered him. And some said, "What does this babblers want to say?"

Others said, "He seems to be advocating foreign gods," because he preached to them Jesus and the Resurrection.

19 And they took Paul and brought him to the Areopagus, saying, "May we know what this new doctrine is of which you speak? 20 For you are bringing some strange things to

our ears. Therefore we want to know what these things mean.”

21 For all the Athenians and the foreigners who were there spent their time in nothing else but either to tell or to hear some new thing.

22 Then Paul stood in the midst of the Areopagus and said, “Men of Athens, I perceive that in all things you are very religious; 23 for as I was passing through and considering the objects of your worship, I even found an altar with this inscription:

To The Unknown God. Therefore, the One whom you worship without knowing, Him I proclaim to you: 24 God--who made the world and everything in it, since He is Lord of Heaven and Earth, does not dwell in temples made with hands. 2

5 Nor is He worshiped with people’s hands, as though He needed anything, since He gives to all life, breath, and all things.

26 And He has made from one blood every nation of peoples to dwell on all the face of the earth, and has determined their appointed times and the boundaries of their dwellings, 27 so that they should Seek the Lord, in the hope that they might earnestly grasp for Him and find Him-- though He is not far from each one of us;

28 --for in Him/God we live and move and have our being, as also some of your own poets have said, ‘For we are also His offspring.’ 29 Therefore, since we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Divine Nature is like gold or silver or stone, something shaped by art and man’s devising. 30 Truly, these times of ignorance God overlooked,

--but now--**God Commands all people everywhere--to Repent/turn from Sinning,**

31 because He has appointed a Day on which He will Judge the World in Righteousness by the Man whom He has ordained. He has given assurance of this to all by Raising Him from the Dead.”

32 And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked, while others said, “We will hear you again on this matter.” 33 So Paul departed from among them. 34 However, some men joined him and believed, among them Dionysius the Areopagite, a woman named Damaris, and others with them.

CHAPTER 18

1 After these things Paul departed from Athens and went to Corinth. 2 And he found a certain Jew named Aquila, born in Pontus, who had recently come from Italy with his wife Priscilla (because Roman Emperor Claudius had commanded all the Jews to depart from Rome); and he came to them. 3 So, because he was of the same trade, he stayed with them and worked; for by occupation they were tent makers. 4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every Sabbath, and persuaded both Jews and Greeks.

5 When Silas and Timothy had come from Macedonia, Paul was compelled by the Spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jesus is the Christ. 6 But when they opposed him and

blasphemed, he shook his garments and said to them--“Your blood be upon your own heads; I am clean. From now on--I will go to the Gentiles.”

7 And he departed from there and entered the house of a certain man named Justus, one who worshiped God, whose house was next door to the synagogue. 8 Then Crispus, the ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his household. And many of the Corinthians, hearing, believed--and were Baptized.

9 Now the Lord spoke to Paul in the night by a Vision,

--Do Not be afraid/scared--but speak, and do not keep silent/stop preaching-teaching--
for I am with you, and no one will attack you to hurt you; for I have many people in this city.” 11 And he continued there a year and six months, teaching the Word of God among them.

12 And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment seat,

13 Saying, This fellow persuades people to worship God contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would dictate that I should bear with you:

15 But if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, look you to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

16 And he drove them from the judgment seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took Sosthenes, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgment seat. And Gallio cared for none of those things.

18 And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his leave of the saints, and sailed thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shorn his head in Cenchrea: for he had a vow/Nazarite.

19 And he came to Ephesus, and left them there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.

20 When they desired him to tarry longer time with them, he consented not;

21 But bade them farewell, saying, I must by all means keep this feast that comes in Jerusalem: but I will return again unto you, if God will. And he sailed from Ephesus.

22 And when he had landed at Caesarea, and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down to Antioch.

23 And after he had spent some time there, he departed, and went over all the country of Galatia and Phrygia in order, strengthening all the disciples.

24 And a certain Jew named Apollos, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ephesus.

25 This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John.

26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to pass into Achaia, the brethren/saints wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped them much which had believed through grace:

28 For he mightily convinced the Jews, and that publicly, showing by the scriptures that Jesus was Christ.

CHAPTER 19

1 And it happened, while Apollos was at Corinth, that Paul, having passed through the upper regions, came to Ephesus. And finding some disciples 2 he said to them,

--“Did you--Receive the Holy Spirit--when you Believed?”

So they said to him, “We have not so much as heard whether there is a Holy Spirit.”

3 And he said to them, “Into what then were you baptized?”

So they said, “Into John’s Baptism.”

4 Then Paul said, “John indeed baptized with a Baptism of Repentance, saying to the people that they should Believe on Him who would come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus.”

5 When they heard this, they were Baptized in the Name of the Lord Jesus. 6 And when Paul had laid hands on them--the Holy Spirit came upon them, and they spoke with tongues and prophesied. 7 Now the men were about twelve in all.

8 And he went into the synagogue and spoke Boldly for three months, reasoning and persuading concerning the things of the Kingdom of God. 9 But when some were hardened and did not believe, but spoke evil of The Way/Christianity before the multitude, he departed from them and withdrew the disciples, reasoning daily in the school of Tyrannus. 10 And this continued for two years, so that all who dwelt in Asia heard the Word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks.

11 Now God worked unusual Miracles by the hands of Paul, 12 so that even handkerchiefs or aprons were brought from his body to the sick, and the diseases left them and the evil spirits went out of them.

13 Then some of the traveling Jewish exorcists took it upon themselves to call the name of the Lord Jesus over those who had evil spirits, saying, “We exorcise you by the Jesus whom Paul preaches.” 14 Also there were seven sons of Sceva, a Jewish chief priest,

who did so.

15 And the evil spirit answered and said, “Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are you?”

16 Then the man in whom the evil spirit/demon was leaped on them, overpowered them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded. 17 This became known both to all Jews and Greeks dwelling in Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the Name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.

18 And many who had believed came confessing and disclosing their deeds. 19 Also, many of those who had practiced magic brought their books together and burned them in the sight of all. And they counted up the value of them, and it totaled fifty thousand pieces of silver. 20 So the Word of the Lord grew mightily and prevailed.

CHAPTER 20

1 And after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto him the disciples, and embraced them, and departed for to go into Macedonia.

2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece,

3 And there abode three months. And when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia.

4 And there accompanied him into Asia Sopater of Berea; and of the Thessalonians, Aristarchus and Secundus; and Gaius of Derbe, and Timotheus; and of Asia, Tychicus and Trophimus.

5 These going before tarried for us at Troas.

6 And we sailed away from Philippi after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days; where we abode seven days.

7 And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights in the upper chamber, where they were gathered together.

9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And Paul went down, and fell on him, and embracing him said, Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were comforted and happy.

13 And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chios; and the next day we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the next day we came to Miletus.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia: for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost.

17 And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, You know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons,

19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews:

20 And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have showed you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house,

21 Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks,

-- Repentance toward God, and Faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

22 And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there:

23 Save that the Holy Ghost witnesses in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me.

24 But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry, which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

25 And now, behold, I know that you all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all peoples.

27 For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God.

28 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he has purchased with his own blood.

29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

33 I have coveted no person's Possessions--silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 You yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me.

35 I have showed you all things, how that so laboring you ought to support the weak, and to Remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said,

It is more blessed to Give--than to receive.

36 And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all.

37 And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him,

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

CHAPTER 21

1 And it came to pass, that after we were gone from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Coos, and the day following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara:

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto Phenicia, we went aboard, and set forth.

3 Now when we had discovered Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the ship was to unload her cargo.

4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we were out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed.

6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned home again.

7 And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the saints, and abode with them one day.

8 And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Caesarea: and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, which was one of the seven; and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy.

10 And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judaea a certain prophet, named Agabus.

11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus says the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owns this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles.

12 And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem.

13 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break my heart? for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus.

14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be done.

15 And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

16 There went with us also certain of the disciples of Caesarea, and brought with them one Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

17 And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren/saints received us gladly.

18 And the day following Paul went in with us unto James; and all the elders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry.

20 And when they heard it, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou sees, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all zealous of the law:

21 And they are informed of you, that you teach all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to circumcise their children, neither to walk after the customs.

22 What then? The assembly must certainly meet, for they will hear that you have come. 23 Therefore do what we tell you: We have four men who have taken a vow. 24 Take them and be purified with them, and pay their expenses so that they may shave their heads, and that all may know that those things of which they were informed concerning you are nothing, but that you yourself also walk orderly and keep the law.

25 But concerning the Gentiles/new converts who believe, we have written and decided that they should observe no such thing, except that they should keep themselves from things offered to idols, from blood, from things strangled, and from sexual immorality.”

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day, having been purified with them, entered the temple to announce the expiration of the days of purification, at which time an offering should be made for each one of them.

27 Now when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews from Asia, seeing him in the temple, stirred up the whole crowd and laid hands on him, 28 crying out, “Men of Israel, help This is the man who teaches all men everywhere against the people, the law, and this place; and furthermore he also brought Greeks into the temple and has defiled this holy place.” 29 (For they had previously seen Trophimus the Ephesian with him in the city, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

30 And all the city was disturbed; and the people ran together, seized Paul, and dragged him out of the temple; and immediately the doors were shut. 31 Now as they were seeking to kill him, news came to the commander of the garrison that all Jerusalem was in an uproar.

32 He immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down to them. And when they saw the commander and the soldiers, they stopped beating Paul. 33 Then the commander came near and took him, and commanded him to be bound with two chains; and he asked who he was and what he had done. 34 And some among the multitude cried one thing and some another.

So when he could not ascertain the truth because of the tumult, he commanded him to be taken into the barracks. 35 When he reached the stairs, he had to be carried by the soldiers because of the violence of the mob. 36 For the multitude of the people followed after, crying out, “Away with him”

37 Then as Paul was about to be led into the barracks, he said to the commander, “May I speak to you?”

He replied, “Can you speak Greek? 38 Are you not the Egyptian who some time ago stirred up a rebellion and led the four thousand assassins out into the wilderness?”

39 But Paul said, “I am a Jew from Tarsus, in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city; and I implore you, permit me to speak to the people.”

40 So when he had given him permission, Paul stood on the stairs and motioned with his hand to the people. And when there was a great silence, he spoke to them in the Hebrew language, saying,

CHAPTER 22

1 “Brethren and fathers, hear my defense before you now.” 2 And when they heard that he spoke to them in the Hebrew language, they kept all the more silent.

Then he said: 3 “I am indeed a Jew, born in Tarsus of Cilicia, but brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, taught according to the strictness of our fathers’ law,

and was zealous toward God as you all are today. 4 I persecuted this 'The Way' to the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women, 5 as also the high priest bears me witness, and all the council of the elders, from whom I also received letters to the brethren, and went to Damascus to bring in chains even those who were there to Jerusalem to be punished.

6 “Now it happened, as I journeyed and came near Damascus at about noon, suddenly a great light from heaven shone around me. 7 And I fell to the ground and heard a voice saying to me, ‘Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting Me?’ 8 So I answered, ‘Who are You, Lord?’ And He said to me, ‘I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom you are persecuting.’

9 “And those who were with me indeed saw the light and were afraid, but they did not hear the voice of Him who spoke to me. 10 So I said, ‘What shall I do, Lord?’ And the Lord said to me, ‘Arise and go into Damascus, and there you will be told all things which are appointed for you to do.’ 11 And since I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of those who were with me, I came into Damascus.

12 “Then a certain Ananias, a devout man according to the law, having a good testimony with all the Jews who dwelt there, 13 came to me; and he stood and said to me, ‘Brother Saul, receive your sight.’ And at that same hour I looked up at him. 14 Then he said, ‘The God of our fathers has chosen you that you should know His will, and see the Just One, and hear the voice of His mouth.

15 For you will be His witness to all people of what you have seen and heard. 16 And now why are you waiting? Arise and be Baptized, and wash away your sins, calling on the Name of the Lord.’

17 “Now it happened, when I returned to Jerusalem and was praying in the temple, that I was in a trance 18 and saw Him saying to me, ‘Make haste and get out of Jerusalem quickly, for they will not receive your testimony concerning Me.’ 19 So I said, ‘Lord, they know that in every synagogue I imprisoned and beat those who believe on You.

20 And when the blood of Your martyr Stephen was shed, I also was standing by consenting to his death, and guarding the clothes of those who were killing him.’ 21 Then He said to me, ‘Depart, for I will send you far from here to the Gentiles.’ ”

22 And they listened to him until this word, and then they raised their voices and said, “Away with such a fellow from the earth, for he is not fit to live” 23 Then, as they cried out and tore off their clothes and threw dust into the air, 24 the commander ordered him to be brought into the barracks, and said that he should be examined under scourging/torture, so that he might know why they shouted so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said to the centurion who stood by, “Is it lawful for you to scourge a man who is a Roman, and not condemned?”

26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the commander, saying, “Take care what you do, for this man is a Roman.”

27 Then the commander came and said to him, “Tell me, are you a Roman?”

He said, “Yes.”

28 The commander answered, “With a large sum I obtained this citizenship.”

And Paul said, “But I was born a citizen.”

29 Then immediately those who were about to examine him withdrew from him; and the commander was also afraid after he found out that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

30 The next day, because he wanted to know for certain why he was accused by the Jews, he released him from his bonds, and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down and set him before them.

CHAPTER 23

1 Then Paul, looking earnestly at the council, said, “Men and brethren, I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day.” 2 And the high priest Ananias commanded those who stood by him to strike him on the mouth. 3 Then Paul said to him, “God will strike you, you whitewashed wall For you sit to judge me according to the law, and do you command me to be struck contrary to the law?”

4 And those who stood by said, “Do you revile God’s high priest?”

5 Then Paul said, “I did not know, brethren, that he was the high priest; for it is written, ‘You shall not speak evil of a ruler of your people.’ ”

6 But when Paul perceived that one part were Sadducees and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, “Men and brethren, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee; concerning the hope and resurrection of the dead I am being judged.”

7 And when he had said this, a dissension arose between the Pharisees and the Sadducees; and the assembly was divided. 8 For Sadducees say that there is no resurrection—and no angel or spirit; but the Pharisees confess both. 9 Then there arose a loud outcry. And the scribes of the Pharisees’ party arose and protested, saying, “We find no evil in this man; but if a spirit or an angel has spoken to him, let us not fight against God.”

10 Now when there arose a great dissension, the commander, fearing lest Paul might be pulled to pieces by them, commanded the soldiers to go down and take him by force from among them, and bring him into the barracks.

11 But the following night the Lord stood by him and said, “Be of good cheer, Paul; for as you have testified for Me in Jerusalem, so you must also bear witness at Rome.”

12 And when it was day, some of the Jews banded together and bound themselves under an oath, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. 13 Now there were more than forty who had formed this conspiracy. 14 They came to the chief priests and elders, and said, "We have bound ourselves under a great oath that we will eat nothing until we have killed Paul.

15 Now you, therefore, together with the council, suggest to the commander that he be brought down to you tomorrow, as though you were going to make further inquiries concerning him; but we are ready to kill him before he comes near."

16 So when Paul's sister's son heard of their ambush, he went and entered the barracks and told Paul. 17 Then Paul called one of the centurions to him and said, "Take this young man to the commander, for he has something to tell him." 18 So he took him and brought him to the commander and said, "Paul the prisoner called me to him and asked me to bring this young man to you. He has something to say to you."

19 Then the commander took him by the hand, went aside, and asked privately, "What is it that you have to tell me?"

20 And he said, "The Jews have agreed to ask that you bring Paul down to the council tomorrow, as though they were going to inquire more fully about him. 21 But do not yield to them, for more than forty of them lie in wait for him, men who have bound themselves by an oath that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him; and now they are ready, waiting for the promise from you."

22 So the commander let the young man depart, and commanded him, "Tell no one that you have revealed these things to me."

23 And he called for two centurions, saying, "Prepare two hundred soldiers, seventy horsemen, and two hundred spearmen to go to Caesarea at the third hour of the night; 24 and provide mounts to set Paul on, and bring him safely to Felix the governor." 25 He wrote a letter in the following manner:

26 Claudius Lysias, To the most excellent governor Felix: Greetings.

27 This man was seized by the Jews and was about to be killed by them. Coming with the troops I rescued him, having learned that he was a Roman. 28 And when I wanted to know the reason they accused him, I brought him before their council. 29 I found out that he was accused concerning questions of their law, but had nothing charged against him deserving of death or chains. 30 And when it was told me that the Jews lay in wait for the man, I sent him immediately to you, and also commanded his accusers to state before you the charges against him.

Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as they were commanded, took Paul and brought him by night to Antipatris. 32 The next day they left the horsemen to go on with him, and returned to the barracks. 33 When they came to Caesarea and had delivered the letter to the governor,

they also presented Paul to him. 34 And when the governor had read it, he asked what province he was from. And when he understood that he was from Cilicia, 35 he said, "I will hear you when your accusers also have come." And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's Praetorium.

CHAPTER 24

1 Now after five days Ananias the high priest came down with the elders and a certain orator named Tertullus. These gave evidence to the governor against Paul.

2 And when he was called upon, Tertullus began his accusation, saying: "Seeing that through you we enjoy great peace, and prosperity is being brought to this nation by your foresight, 3 we accept it always and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulness. 4 Nevertheless, not to be tedious to you any further, I beg you to hear, by your courtesy, a few words from us. 5 For we have found this man a plague, a creator of dissension among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes.

6 He even tried to profane the temple, and we seized him, and wanted to judge him according to our law. 7 But the commander Lysias came by and with great violence took him out of our hands, 8 commanding his accusers to come to you. By examining him yourself you may ascertain all these things of which we accuse him." 9 And the Jews also assented, maintaining that these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after the governor had nodded to him to speak, answered: "Inasmuch as I know that you have been for many years a judge of this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself, 11 because you may ascertain that it is no more than twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem to worship. 12 And they neither found me in the temple disputing with anyone nor inciting the crowd, either in the synagogues or in the city. 13 Nor can they prove the things of which they now accuse me.

14 But this I confess to you, that according to The Way which they call a sect, so I worship the God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the Law and in the Prophets. 15 I have hope in God, which they themselves also accept, that there will be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and the unjust. 16 This being so,

I myself always strive to have a Conscience without offense/sin toward God and people.

17 "Now after many years I came to bring alms and offerings to my nation, 18 in the midst of which some Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, neither with a mob nor with tumult. 19 They ought to have been here before you to object if they had anything against me. 20 Or else let those who are here themselves say if they found any wrongdoing in me while I stood before the council, 21 unless it is for this one statement which I cried out, standing among them, 'Concerning the resurrection of the dead I am being judged by you this day.' "

22 But when Felix heard these things, having more accurate knowledge of the Way, he adjourned the proceedings and said, “When Lysias the commander comes down, I will make a decision on your case.” 23 So he commanded the centurion to keep Paul and to let him have liberty, and told him not to forbid any of his friends to provide for or visit him.

24 And after some days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, who was Jewish, he sent for Paul and heard him concerning the Faith in Christ. 25 Now as he reasoned about righteousness, self-control, and the judgment to come, Felix was afraid and answered, “Go away for now; when I have a convenient time I will call for you.” 26 Meanwhile he also hoped that money would be given him by Paul, that he might release him. Therefore he sent for him more often and conversed with him.

27 But after two years Porcius Festus succeeded Felix; and Felix, wanting to do the Jews a favor, left Paul bound.

CHAPTER 25

1 Now when Festus had come to the province, after three days he went up from Caesarea to Jerusalem. 2 Then the high priest and the chief men of the Jews informed him against Paul; and they petitioned him, 3 asking a favor against him, that he would summon him to Jerusalem—while they lay in ambush along the road to kill him. 4 But Festus answered that Paul should be kept at Caesarea, and that he himself was going there shortly. 5 “Therefore,” he said, “let those who have authority among you go down with me and accuse this man, to see if there is any fault in him.”

6 And when he had remained among them more than ten days, he went down to Caesarea. And the next day, sitting on the judgment seat, he commanded Paul to be brought. 7 When he had come, the Jews who had come down from Jerusalem stood about and laid many serious complaints against Paul, which they could not prove, 8 while he answered for himself, “Neither against the law of the Jews, nor against the temple, nor against Caesar have I offended in anything at all.”

9 But Festus, wanting to do the Jews a favor, answered Paul and said, “Are you willing to go up to Jerusalem and there be judged before me concerning these things?”

10 So Paul said, “I stand at Caesar’s judgment seat, where I ought to be judged. To the Jews I have done no wrong, as you very well know. 11 For if I am an offender, or have committed anything deserving of death, I do not object to dying; but if there is nothing in these things of which these men accuse me, no one can deliver me to them. I appeal to Caesar.”

12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, “You have appealed to Caesar? To Caesar you shall go”

13 And after some days King Agrippa and Bernice came to Caesarea to greet

Festus. 14 When they had been there many days, Festus laid Paul's case before the king, saying: "There is a certain man left a prisoner by Felix, 15 about whom the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, when I was in Jerusalem, asking for a judgment against him. 16 To them I answered, 'It is not the custom of the Romans to deliver any man to destruction before the accused meets the accusers face to face, and has opportunity to answer for himself concerning the charge against him.'

17 Therefore when they had come together, without any delay, the next day I sat on the judgment seat and commanded the man to be brought in. 18 When the accusers stood up, they brought no accusation against him of such things as I supposed, 19 but had some questions against him about their own religion and about a certain Jesus, who had died, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

20 And because I was uncertain of such questions, I asked whether he was willing to go to Jerusalem and there be judged concerning these matters. 21 But when Paul appealed to be reserved for the decision of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I could send him to Caesar."

22 Then Agrippa said to Festus, "I also would like to hear the man myself."

"Tomorrow," he said, "you shall hear him."

23 So the next day, when Agrippa and Bernice had come with great pomp, and had entered the auditorium with the commanders and the prominent men of the city, at Festus' command Paul was brought in. 24 And Festus said: "King Agrippa and all the men who are here present with us, you see this man about whom the whole assembly of the Jews petitioned me, both at Jerusalem and here, crying out that he was not fit to live any longer.

25 But when I found that he had committed nothing deserving of death, and that he himself had appealed to Augustus, I decided to send him. 26 I have nothing certain to write to my lord concerning him. Therefore I have brought him out before you, and especially before you, King Agrippa, so that after the examination has taken place I may have something to write. 27 For it seems to me unreasonable to send a prisoner and not to specify the charges against him."

CHAPTER 26

1 King Agrippa said to Paul, "You are permitted to speak for yourself."

So Paul stretched out his hand and answered for himself: 2 "I think myself happy, King Agrippa, because today I shall answer for myself before you concerning all the things of which I am accused by the Jews, 3 especially because you are expert in all customs and questions which have to do with the Jews. Therefore I beg you to hear me patiently.

4 "My manner of life from my youth, which was spent from the beginning among my own nation at Jerusalem, all the Jews know. 5 They knew me from the first, if they were

willing to testify, that according to the strictest sect of our religion--I lived a Pharisee. 6 And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made by God to our fathers.

7 To this promise our twelve tribes, earnestly serving God night and day, hope to attain. For this hope's sake, King Agrippa, I am accused by the Jews. 8 Why should it be thought incredible by you that God raises the dead?

9 "Indeed, I myself thought I must do many things contrary to the Name of Jesus of Nazareth. 10 This I also did in Jerusalem, and many of the saints--I shut up in prison, having received authority from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I cast my vote against them. 11 And I punished them often in every synagogue and compelled them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly enraged against them, I persecuted them even to foreign cities.

12 "While thus occupied, as I journeyed to Damascus with authority and commission from the chief priests, 13 at midday, O king, along the road I saw a Light from Heaven, --brighter than the sun, shining around me and those who journeyed with me. 14 And when we all had fallen to the ground, I heard a Voice speaking to me and saying in the Hebrew language, 'Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting Me? It is hard for you to kick against the goads.'

15 So I said, 'Who are You, Lord?' And He said, 'I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting. 16 But rise and stand on your feet; for I have appeared to you for this purpose, to make you a minister and a witness both of the things which you have seen and of the things which I will yet reveal to you.

17 I will deliver you from the Jewish people, as well as from the Gentiles, to whom I now send you, 18 to open their eyes, in order to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of satan to God, that they may receive Forgiveness of Sins and an Inheritance among those who are sanctified by--Faith in Me.'

19 "Therefore, King Agrippa, I was--Not Disobedient--to the Heavenly Vision, 20 but declared first to those in Damascus and in Jerusalem, and throughout all the region of Judea, and then to the Gentiles--

--that they should Repent, turn to God, and--Do Works proving/showing Repentance.

21 For these reasons the Jews seized me in the temple and tried to kill me. 22 Therefore, having obtained help from God, to this day I stand, witnessing both to small and great, saying no other things than those which the prophets and Moses said would come — 23 that the Christ would suffer, that He would be the first to Rise from the Dead, and would proclaim Light/the real Truth to the Jewish people and to the Gentiles."

24 Now as he thus made his defense, Festus said with a loud voice, "Paul, you are beside yourself Much learning is driving you mad."

25 But he said, "I am not mad, most noble Festus, but speak the words of truth and

reason. 26 For the king, before whom I also speak freely, knows these things; for I am convinced that none of these things escapes his attention, since this thing was not done in a corner. 27 King Agrippa, do you believe the prophets? I know that you do believe.”

28 Then Agrippa said to Paul, “You almost persuade me to become a Christian.

29 And Paul said, “I would to God that not only you, but also all who hear me today, might become both almost and altogether such as I am, except for being in these chains.”

30 When he had said these things, the King stood up, as well as the governor and Bernice and those who sat with them; 31 and when they had gone aside, they talked among themselves, saying, “This man is doing nothing deserving of death or chains.”

CHAPTER 27

1 And when it was decided that we should sail to Italy, they delivered Paul and some other prisoners to one named Julius, a centurion of the Augustan Regiment. 2 So, entering a ship of Adramyttium, we put to sea, meaning to sail along the coasts of Asia. Aristarchus, a Macedonian of Thessalonica, was with us. 3 And the next day we landed at Sidon. And Julius treated Paul kindly and gave him liberty to go to his friends and receive care.

4 When we had put to sea from there, we sailed under the shelter of Cyprus, because the winds were contrary. 5 And when we had sailed over the sea which is off Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, a city of Lycia. 6 There the centurion found an Alexandrian ship sailing to Italy, and he put us on board.

7 When we had sailed slowly many days, and arrived with difficulty off Cnidus, the wind not permitting us to proceed, we sailed under the shelter of Crete off Salmone. 8 Passing it with difficulty, we came to a place called Fair Havens, near the city of Lasea.

9 Now when much time had been spent, and sailing was now dangerous because the Fast was already over, Paul advised them, 10 saying, “Men, I perceive that this voyage will end with disaster and much loss, not only of the cargo and ship, but also our lives.” 11 Nevertheless the centurion was more persuaded by the helmsman and the owner of the ship than by the things spoken by Paul.

12 And because the harbor was not suitable to winter in, the majority advised to set sail from there also, if by any means they could reach Phoenix, a harbor of Crete opening toward the southwest and northwest, and winter there.

13 When the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their desire, putting out to sea, they sailed close by Crete. 14 But not long after, a tempestuous head wind arose, called Euroclydon. 15 So when the ship was caught, and could not head into the wind, we let her drive. 16 And running under the shelter of an island called Clauda,

we secured the skiff with difficulty. 17 When they had taken it on board, they used cables to undergird the ship; and fearing lest they should run aground on the Syrtis Sands, they struck sail and so were driven.

18 And because we were exceedingly tempest-tossed, the next day they lightened the ship. 19 On the third day we threw the ship's tackle overboard with our own hands. 20 Now when neither sun nor stars appeared for many days, and no small tempest beat on us, all hope that we would be saved was finally given up.

21 But after long abstinence from food, then Paul stood in the midst of them and said, "Men, you should have listened to me, and not have sailed from Crete and incurred this disaster and loss. 22 And now I urge you to take heart, for there will be no loss of life among you, but only of the ship. 23 For there stood by me this night an Angel of the God to whom I belong and whom I serve,

24 saying, 'Do not be afraid, Paul; you must be brought before Caesar; and indeed God has granted you all those who sail with you.' 25 Therefore take heart, men, for I believe God that it will be just as it was told me. 26 However, we must run aground on a certain island."

27 Now when the fourteenth night had come, as we were driven up and down in the Adriatic Sea, about midnight the sailors sensed that they were drawing near some land. 28 And they took soundings and found it to be twenty fathoms; and when they had gone a little farther, they took soundings again and found it to be fifteen fathoms.

29 Then, fearing lest we should run aground on the rocks, they dropped four anchors from the stern, and prayed for day to come. 30 And as the sailors were seeking to escape from the ship, when they had let down the skiff into the sea, under pretense of putting out anchors from the prow, 31 Paul said to the centurion and the soldiers, "Unless these men stay in the ship, you cannot be saved." 32 Then the soldiers cut away the ropes of the skiff and let it fall off.

33 And as day was about to dawn, Paul implored them all to take food, saying, "Today is the fourteenth day you have waited and continued without food, and eaten nothing. 34 Therefore I urge you to take nourishment, for this is for your survival, since not a hair will fall from the head of any of you."

35 And when he had said these things, he took bread and gave thanks to God in the presence of them all; and when he had broken it he began to eat. 36 Then they were all encouraged, and also took food themselves. 37 And in all we were two hundred and seventy-six persons on the ship. 38 So when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship and threw out the wheat into the sea.

39 When it was day, they did not recognize the land; but they observed a bay with a beach, onto which they planned to run the ship if possible. 40 And they let go the anchors and left them in the sea, meanwhile loosing the rudder ropes; and they hoisted the mainsail to the wind and made for shore. 41 But striking a place where two seas

met, they ran the ship aground; and the prow stuck fast and remained immovable, but the stern was being broken up by the violence of the waves.

42 And the soldiers' plan was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim away and escape. 43 But the centurion, wanting to save Paul, kept them from their purpose, and commanded that those who could swim should jump overboard first and get to land, 44 and the rest, some on boards and some on parts of the ship. And so it was that they all escaped safely to land.

CHAPTER 28

1 The island was called Malta. 2 And the natives showed us unusual kindness; for they kindled a fire and made us all welcome, because of the rain that was falling and because of the cold. 3 But when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks and laid them on the fire, a viper/snake--came out because of the heat, and fastened on his hand. 4 So when the natives saw the creature hanging from his hand, they said to one another, "No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he has escaped the sea, yet justice does not allow to live."

5 But Paul--shook off the creature into the fire and suffered No Harm. 6 However, they were expecting that he would swell up or suddenly fall down dead. But after they had looked for a long time and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds and said that he was a god.

7 In that region there was an estate of the leading citizen of the island, whose name was Publius, who received us and entertained us courteously for three days.

8 And it happened that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever and dysentery. Paul went in to him and prayed, and he laid his hands on hi--and Healed him.

9 So when this was done, the rest of those on the island who had Diseases also came and were Healed. 10 They also honored us in many ways; and when we departed, they provided such things as were necessary.

11 After three months we sailed in an Alexandrian ship whose figurehead was the Twin Brothers, which had wintered at the island. 12 And landing at Syracuse, we stayed three days.

13 From there we circled round and reached Rhegium. And after one day the south wind blew; and the next day we came to Puteoli, 14 where we found brethren, and were invited to stay with them seven days. And so we went toward Rome.

15 And from there, when the brethren heard about us, they came to meet us as far as Appii Forum and Three Inns. When Paul saw them, he thanked God and took courage.

16 Now when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard; but Paul was permitted to dwell by himself with the soldier who guarded him.

17 And it came to pass after three days that Paul called the leaders of the Jews together. So when they had come together, he said to them: "Men and brethren, though I have done nothing against our people or the customs of our fathers, yet I was delivered as a prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans,

18 who, when they had examined me, wanted to let me go, because there was no cause for putting me to death. 19 But when the Jews spoke against it, I was compelled to appeal to Caesar, not that I had anything of which to accuse my nation.

20 For this reason therefore I have called for you, to see you and speak with you, because for the hope of Israel I am bound with this chain."

21 Then they said to him, "We neither received letters from Judea concerning you, nor have any of the brethren who came reported or spoken any evil of you.

22 But we desire to hear from you what you think; for concerning this sect, we know that it is spoken against everywhere."

23 So when they had appointed him a day, many came to him at his lodging, to whom Paul explained and solemnly testified--of the Kingdom of God--persuading them concerning Jesus from both the Law of Moses and the Prophets, from morning till evening.

24 And some were persuaded by the things which were spoken, and some disbelieved.

25 So when they did not agree among themselves, they departed after Paul had said one word: "The Holy Spirit spoke rightly through Isaiah the prophet to our fathers,

26 saying, 'Go to this people and say:
"Hearing you will hear, and shall not understand;
And seeing you will see, and not perceive;

27 For the hearts of this people have grown dull.
Their ears are hard of hearing,
And their eyes they have closed,

Lest/otherwise they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears,
Lest they should understand with their hearts and turn from their Sins,
So that I should Heal them.

28 "Therefore let it be known to you that the Salvation of God has been sent to the Gentiles/non-Jews, and they will hear it"

29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed and had a great dispute among themselves.

30 Then Paul dwelt two whole years in his own rented house, and received all who came to him,

31 preaching the Kingdom of God and teaching the things which concern the Lord Jesus Christ with all confidence, no one forbidding him.

End Book Of ACTS

Book Of ROMANS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of ROMANS:

--Paul says he is a bond servant of Christ Jesus--and he is Not Ashamed of the Gospel of God.

--Paul explains the law, faith, and the new covenant.

--Paul talks about Faith--using Abraham as an example.

--God gave unrepentant sinners over to a reprobate depraved mind, who professing themselves to be wise they became fools.

--Paul says--"Let God be true, and every person a liar."

--"Being justified by Faith we have Peace with God."

--"Christ died for us while we were still sinners."

--"You are Saved by God's Grace—a Free Gift."

--"Who can separate us from the Love of Christ?"

--"Present your Bodies a living sacrifice to God, holy and acceptable."

--"Faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God."

Book Of ROMANS

CHAPTER 1

1 Paul, a Bond-Servant--of Christ Jesus, called as an apostle, set apart for the Gospel of God, 2 which He promised beforehand through His prophets in the holy Scriptures, 3 concerning His Son, who was born of a descendant of David according to the flesh,

4 who was declared the Son of God with power by the Resurrection from the dead, according to the Spirit of Holiness, Jesus Christ our Lord, 5 through whom we have received grace and apostleship to bring about the Obedience of Faith among all the Gentiles for His name's sake, 6 among whom you also are the called of Jesus Christ; 7 to all who are beloved of God in Rome, called as Saints: Grace to you and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

16 For I am Not Ashamed--of the Gospel of God
--for it is the Power of God for Salvation--to everyone who Believes,
to the Jew first and also to the Greek.

17 For in it the righteousness of God is revealed from faith to faith; as it is written, "But the Righteous Person --shall Live by Faith."

18 For the Wrath of God is revealed from heaven against--all ungodliness and unrighteousness of people who suppress the truth in unrighteousness, 19 because that which is known about God is evident within them; for God made it evident to them.

20 For since the Creation of the world God's invisible attributes, His eternal power and divine nature have been clearly seen--being understood through what has been made, so that they/everybody are--Without Excuse.

21 For even though they knew God, they did Not Honor Him as God or give Thanks, but they became futile in their speculations, and their foolish heart was darkened. 22 Professing themselves to be wise, they became Fools/Evolutionists, 23 and exchanged the glory of the incorruptible God--for an image in the form of corruptible man and of birds and four-footed animals and crawling creatures.

24 Therefore God gave them over to--the lusts of their hearts to impurity, so that their bodies would be dishonored/sexual sins among them.

25 For they exchanged the Truth of God--for a Lie, and worshiped and served the creature rather than the Creator, who is blessed forever. Amen.

26 For this reason God gave them over to Degrading passions; for their women exchanged the natural function for that which is unnatural/lesbianism, 27 and in the

same way also the men abandoned the natural function of the woman and burned in their desire toward one another, men with men committing indecent acts/homosexuality and receiving in their own persons the due penalty of their error.

28 And just as they did not see fit to acknowledge/respect God any longer,

God gave them over to a Depraved/Reprobate Mind--to do those things which are sinful and disgusting, 29 being filled with all: unrighteousness, wickedness, greed, evil; full of envy, murder, strife, deceit, malice; they are gossips, slanderers, haters of God, insolent, arrogant, boastful, inventors of evil, disobedient to parents, without understanding, untrustworthy, unloving, unmerciful; 32 and although they know the ordinance of God, that those who practice such things are worthy of Death, they not only do the same--but also give hearty approval to those who practice them.

CHAPTER 2

1 Therefore you have No excuse, everyone of you who passes judgment, for in that which you judge another, you condemn yourself;

for you who Judges another person practice the same things2 And we know that the judgment of God rightly falls upon those who practice such things. 3 But do you suppose this, when you pass judgment on those who practice such things and do the same yourself, that you will escape--the Judgment of God? 4 Or do you take lightly the riches of His kindness and tolerance and patience, not knowing--that the kindness/goodness of God leads you to Repentance?

5 But because of your stubbornness and Unrepentant heart you are storing up Wrath for yourself in the Day of Wrath and revelation of the righteous Judgment of God who will render to each person according to Their Deeds/Works:

7 to those who by Perseverance--in Doing Good--seek for glory and honor and immortality, eternal life; 8 but to those who are selfishly ambitious and do Not Obey the truth but obey unrighteousness, and reap wrath and indignation-- There will be tribulation and distress for every person--who Continually does evil, of the Jew first and also of the Greek,

10 but glory and honor and Peace to everyone who does Good Works, to the Jew first and also to the Greek.

11 For there is no partiality/respecter of persons with God.

12 For all who have sinned without the Law will also perish without the Law, and all who have sinned under the Law will be judged by the Law;

13 for it is not the hearers of the Law who are just before God, but the Doers of the Law will be justified. 14 For when Gentiles who do not have the Law do instinctively the things of the Law, these, not having the Law, are a law to themselves, 15 in that they show the work of the Law written in their hearts, their conscience bearing witness and

their thoughts alternately accusing or else defending them, 16 on the Day when, according to my Gospel, God will Judge--the Secrets of people--through Christ Jesus.

CHAPTER 3

1 What advantage has the Jew? Or what is the benefit of circumcision? 2 Great in every respect. First of all, that they were entrusted with the oracles of God. 3 What then? If some did not believe, their unbelief will not nullify the faithfulness of God, will it? 4 May it never be

Rather--let God be True--and every person/doctrine/religion be found a Liar, as it is written,--“That You may be justified/proved right--in Your words and deeds, And might Overcome--when You are Judged/by God.”

5 But if our unrighteousness demonstrates the righteousness of God, what shall we say? The God who inflicts wrath is not unrighteous, is He? (I am speaking in human terms.) 6 May it never be. For otherwise, how will God judge the world? 7 But if through my lie the truth of God abounded to His glory, why am I also still being judged as a sinner? 8 And why not say (as we are slanderous reported and as some claim that we say), “Let us do evil that good may come”? Their condemnation is just.

9 What then? Are we better than they? Not at all; for we have already charged that both Jews and Greeks are all under sin; 10 as it is written,

“There is none righteous, not even one;

11 There is none who understands,

There is none who seeks for God;

12 All have turned aside, together they have become useless;

There is none who does good,

There is not even one.”

13 “Their throat is an open grave,

With their tongues they keep deceiving,”

“The poison of asps is under their lips”;

14 “Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness”;

15 “Their feet are swift to shed blood,

16 Destruction and misery are in their paths,

17 And the path of Peace --they have not known.”

18 “There is No Fear of God before their eyes.”

19 Now we know that whatever the Law says, it speaks to those who are under the Law, so that every mouth may be closed and all the world may become accountable to God; 20 because by the works of the Law no flesh will be justified in His sight; for through the Law--comes the knowledge of Sin.

21 But now apart from the Law the righteousness of God has been manifested, being witnessed by the Law and the Prophets,

22 --even the Righteousness of God through Faith--in Jesus Christ--for all those who Believe; for there is no distinction; 23 for all have Sinned and fall short of the glory of God, 24 being justified as a Gift by His grace through the redemption which is in Christ Jesus;

25 whom God displayed publicly as a propitiation/atonement in His blood through faith. This was to demonstrate His righteousness, because in the forbearance of God He passed over the sins previously committed; 26 for the demonstration, I say, of His righteousness at the present time, so that He would be just and the vindicator/guarantee of those whose Faith is in Jesus Christ.

27 Where then is boasting? It is excluded. By what kind of law? Of works? No, but by having Faith. 28 For we maintain that a person is justified by faith apart from works of the Law. 29 Or is God the God of Jews only? Is He not the God of Gentiles also? Yes, of Gentiles also, 30 since indeed God who will justify the circumcised by faith and the uncircumcised through faith is one.

31 Do we then nullify the Law through faith? May it never be On the contrary, we establish the Law.

CHAPTER 4

1 What then shall we say that Abraham, our forefather according to the flesh, has found? 2 For if Abraham was justified by works, he has something to boast about, but not before God. 3 For what does the Scripture say? “Abraham Believed God and it was credited to him--as Righteousness.” 4 Now to the one who works, his wage is not credited as a favor, but as what is due. 5 But to the one who does not work, but believes in Him who justifies the ungodly, his Faith is credited as Righteousness, 6 just as David also speaks of the blessing on the person to whom God credits righteousness apart from works:

7 “Blessed are those whose lawless deeds have been forgiven,
And whose sins have been covered.

8 Blessed is the person whose Sin the Lord will not take into account.”

13 For the promise to Abraham or to his descendants that he would be heir of the world was not through the Law but through the Righteousness of Faith.

14 For if those who are of the Law are heirs, faith is made void and the promise is nullified; 15 for the Law brings about wrath, but where there is no law, there also is no violation.

16 For this reason it is by Faith in order that it may be in accordance with Grace, so that the promise will be guaranteed to all the descendants, not only to those who are of the

Law, but also to those who are of the faith of Abraham, who is the father of us all, 17 (as it is written, “A father of many nations have I made you”) in the presence of Him whom he believed, even God, who gives life to the dead and calls into being that which does not exist. 18 In hope against hope he believed, so that he might become a father of many nations according to that which had been spoken, “So shall your descendants be.”

19 Without becoming weak in faith he contemplated his own body, now as good as dead since he was about a hundred years old--and the deadness of Sarah’s womb; 20 yet, with respect to the Promise of God he did Not waver in unbelief but grew strong in Faith, giving Glory to God,

21 and being fully assured that what God had Promised He was able also to perform. 22 Therefore it was also credited to him as Righteousness. 23 Now not for his sake only was it written that it was credited to him, 24 but for our sake also, to whom it will be credited, as those who Believe in Him who raised Jesus our Lord from the dead, 25 He who was delivered over because of our transgressions, and was raised because of our justification.

CHAPTER 5

1 --Therefore, having been Justified by Faith we have Peace with God
--through our Lord Jesus Christ--

2 through whom also we have obtained our introduction by Faith--into this Grace in which we stand; and we exult in hope of the glory of God. 3 And not only this, but we also exult in our tribulations, knowing that Tribulation brings about Perseverance; 4 and perseverance brings proven character; and proven character, hope; 5 and hope does not disappoint, because the Love of God has been poured out within our hearts through the Holy Spirit who was given to us.

6 For while we were still helpless, at the right time Christ died for the ungodly. 7 For one will hardly die for a righteous person; though perhaps for a good person someone would dare even to die.

8 But God demonstrates His own love toward us,
- in that while we were yet/still unrepentant Sinners--Christ died for us.

9 Much more then, having now been Justified by His Blood
--we shall be Saved from the Wrath of God--through Him.

10 For if while we were enemies we were reconciled to God through the Death of His Son, much more, having been reconciled, we shall be Saved by His Life. 11 And not only this, but we also exult in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, through whom we have now received the reconciliation.

12 Therefore, just as through one man sin entered into the world, and death through sin,

and so death spread to all peoples, because all sinned 13 for until the Law sin was in the world, but sin is not imputed when there is no law. 14 Nevertheless death reigned from Adam until Moses, even over those who had not sinned in the likeness of the offense of Adam, who is a type of Him who was to come.

15 But the Free Gift is not like the transgression. For if by the transgression of the one the many died, much more did the Grace of God and the Gift by the Grace of the one Man, Jesus Christ, abound to the many. 16 The gift is not like that which came through the one who sinned; for on the one hand the judgment arose from one transgression resulting in condemnation, but on the other hand the free gift arose from many transgressions resulting in justification.

17 For if by the transgression of the one, death reigned through the one, much more those who receive the abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness will Reign/overcome in life through the One, Jesus Christ.

18 So then as through one transgression there resulted condemnation to all peoples, even so through one act of righteousness there resulted justification of life to all peoples. 19 For as through the one man's Disobedience (Adam) the many were made sinners, even so through the Obedience of the One (Jesus Christ) the many will be made Righteous.

20 The Law came in so that the transgression would increase; but where sin increased, grace abounded all the more, 21 so that, as sin reigned in death, even so grace would reign through righteousness--to Eternal Life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

CHAPTER 6

1 What shall we say then? Are we to Continue in Sin so that grace may increase? 2 May it never be How shall we who Died to Sin still live in it? 3 Or do you not know that all of us who have been Baptized into Christ Jesus have been baptized into His death? 4 Therefore we have been buried with Him through Baptism into death, so that as Christ was raised from the dead through the glory of the Father,

--so we too might Walk in Newness of life. 5 For if we have become united with Him in the likeness of His death, certainly we shall also be in the likeness of His resurrection, 6 knowing this, that our Old Self was Crucified--with Him, in order that our body of Sin might be done away with--so that we would No Longer be Slaves to Sin;

7 for whoever--has Died to their evil fleshly desires--is Freed from Sin.

8 Now if we have died with Christ, we believe that we shall also Live with Him, 9 knowing that Christ, having been raised from the dead, is never to die again;

death no longer is master over Him. 10 For the death that He died, He died to sin once for all; but the life that He lives, He lives to God.

11 Even so Consider yourselves to be Dead to Sinning--but Alive to God in Christ Jesus.

12 Therefore do Not let Sin reign in your mortal body so that you Obey its Lusts,

13 and do Not go on presenting the members of your body to Sin- -as instruments of unrighteousness;

but present yourselves to God as those alive from the dead, and your members/bodies-as instruments of Righteousness to God.

14 For Sin shall Not be master over you, for you are not under law but under grace.

15 What then? Shall we sin because we are not under law but under grace? May it never be 16 Do you not know that when you present yourselves to someone as slaves for obedience, you are slaves of the one whom you obey, either of sin resulting in death, or of obedience resulting in righteousness? 17 But thanks be to God that though you were slaves of sin, you became Obedient from the Heart to that form of teaching to which you were committed,

18 and having been freed from sin you became--Slaves of doing Righteousness. 19 I am speaking in human terms because of the weakness of your flesh. For just as you presented your bodies as slaves to impurity and to lawlessness, resulting in further lawlessness,

so now present your bodies as slaves/servants to Righteousness, resulting in Sanctification.

20 For when you were slaves of sin, you were free in regard to righteousness. 21 Therefore what benefit were you then deriving from the things of which you are now ashamed? For the outcome of those evil things--is death. 22 But now having been freed from sin and enslaved to God, you derive your benefit, resulting in sanctification/holiness, and the outcome, Eternal Life.

23 For the wages of sin is death,

but the Free Gift of God is Eternal Life--in Christ Jesus our Lord.

CHAPTER 7

Do you not know, brothers and sisters for I am speaking to those who know the law that the law has authority over someone only as long as that person lives? 2 For example, by law a married woman is bound to her husband as long as he is alive, but if her husband dies, she is released from the law that binds her to him. 3 So then, if she has sexual relations with another man while her husband is still alive, she is called an adulteress. But if her husband dies, she is released from that law and is not an adulteress

if she marries another man.

4 So, my brothers and sisters, you also died to the law through the body of Christ, that you might belong to another, to him who was raised from the dead, in order that we might bear Fruit for God. 5 For when we were in the realm of the flesh, the sinful passions aroused by the law were at work in us, so that we bore fruit for death. 6 But now, by dying to what once bound us, we have been released from the law so that we serve in the new way of the Spirit, and not in the old way of the written code.

7 What shall we say, then? Is the law sinful? Certainly not. Nevertheless, I would not have known what sin was had it not been for the law. For I would not have known what coveting really was if the law had not said, "You shall not covet/steal." 8 But sin, seizing the opportunity afforded by the commandment, produced in me every kind of coveting. For apart from the law, sin was dead.

9 Once I was alive apart from the law; but when the commandment came, sin sprang to life and I died. 10 I found that the very commandment that was intended to bring life actually brought death. 11 For sin, seizing the opportunity afforded by the commandment, deceived me, and through the commandment put me to death. 12 So then, the law is holy, and the commandment is holy, righteous and good.

13 Did that which is good, then, become death to me? By no means. Nevertheless, in order that sin might be recognized as sin, it used what is good to bring about my death, so that through the commandment sin might become utterly sinful.

14 We know that the law is spiritual; but I am nonspiritual, sold as a slave to sin. 15 I do not understand what I do. For what I want to do I do not do, but what I hate I do. 16 And if I do what I do not want to do, I agree that the law is good. 17 As it is, it is no longer I myself who do it, but it is Sin living in me.

18 For I know that good itself does not dwell in me, that is, in my sinful nature. For I have the desire to do what is good, but I cannot carry it out. 19 For I do not do the good I want to do, but the evil I do not want to do—this I keep on doing. 20 Now if I do what I do not want to do, it is no longer I who do it, but it is Sin living in me that does it.

21 So I find this law at work: Although I want to do good, evil is right there with me. 22 For in my inner being—I delight in God's law; 23 but I see another law at work in me, waging war against the law of my mind and making me a prisoner of the law of sin at work within me. 24 What a wretched man I am! Who will rescue me from this body that is—subject to death?

25 Thanks be to God—who Delivers Me--through Jesus Christ our Lord

So then, I myself in my mind am a slave to God's law, but in my sinful nature a slave to the law of sin.

CHAPTER 8

1 Therefore there is now No Condemnation for those who are in Christ Jesus who walk Not after the flesh/doing sinning--but walk after--the Spirit/not sinning.

2 For the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus has set you Free--from the law of sin and of death. 3 For what the Law could not do, weak as it was through the flesh, God did: sending His own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh and as an Offering for Sin, He condemned sin in the flesh, 4 so that the requirement of the Law might be fulfilled in us, who do Not walk according to the flesh--but according to the Spirit.

5 For those who are according to the flesh set their Minds on the things of the flesh, but those who are according to the Spirit the things of the Spirit. 6 For the mind set on the flesh is death, but the Mind set on the Spirit--is Life and Peace, 7 because the mind set on the flesh is hostile toward God; for it does not subject itself to the law of God, for it is not even able to do so, 8 and those who are in the flesh/sinning--cannot please God.

9 However, you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you. But if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ, he does not belong to Him. 10 If Christ is in you, though the body is dead because of sin, yet the spirit is alive because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of Him who raised Jesus from the dead dwells in you, He who raised Christ Jesus from the dead will also give Life to your mortal bodies through His Spirit who dwells in you.

12 So then, saints, we are under obligation/debtors, not to the flesh, to live according to the flesh— 13 for if you are living according to the flesh, you will die; but if by the Spirit you are--Putting to Death the deeds/sins of the body--you will Live.

14 For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are children of God. 15 For you have not received a spirit of slavery/bondage leading to tormenting fear again, but you have received a spirit of Adoption as His children by which we cry out, “Abba Father” 16 The Spirit Himself testifies with our spirit--that we are children of God,

17 and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, if indeed we Suffer with Him--so that we may also be Glorified with Him.

18 For I know emphatically that the Sufferings/persecutions of this present time--are Not Worthy to be compared with the Glory/rewards--that are to be revealed/given to us/in Heaven.

19 For the anxious longing of the creation waits eagerly for the revealing of the saints of

God. 20 For the creation was subjected to futility, not willingly, but because of Him who subjected it, in hope 21 that the creation itself also will be set free from its slavery to corruption into the freedom of the glory of the children of God. 22 For we know that the whole creation groans and suffers the pains of childbirth together until now.

23 And not only this, but also we ourselves, having the first fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves waiting eagerly for our adoption as His children and getting the new spiritual body from God.

24 For by Hope we have been Saved, but hope that is seen is not hope; for who hopes for what they already see? 25 But if we hope for what we do not see, with Perseverance we Wait eagerly for it.

26 In the same way the Spirit also helps our weakness; for we do not know how to Pray as we should, but the Spirit Himself intercedes for us with groanings too deep for words; 27 and He who searches the hearts knows what the mind of the Spirit is, because He intercedes for the saints--according to the will of God.

28 And we know that God causes All things--to work together for good--to those who Love God--to those who are the Called--according to His purpose.

29 For those whom He foreknew, He also Predestined to become conformed to the Image/likeness of His Son, so that He would be the firstborn among many brethren; 30 and these whom He Predestined, He also Called; and these whom He called, He also justified; and these whom He justified, He also glorified.

31 What then shall we say to these things? If God is for us who can be successful against us? 32 God who did not spare His own Son, but delivered Him over for us all, how will He not also with Him--freely give us all things?

33 Who will bring a charge against God's elect? God is the one who Justifies; 34 who is the one who condemns? Christ Jesus is He who died, yes, rather who was raised, who is at the right hand of God, who also intercedes for us.

35 **What will Separate us from the Love of Christ?**--Will tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? 36 Just as it is written, "For Your sake we are being put to death all day long; We were considered as sheep to be slaughtered."

37 But in all these things we overwhelmingly conquer/overcome--through Him who loved us. 38 For I am convinced that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor things present, nor things to come, nor powers, 39 nor height, nor depth, nor any other created thing, will be able to Separate us from the Love of God--

which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

CHAPTER 9

I tell the truth in Christ, I am not lying, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Spirit, 2 that I have great sorrow and continual grief in my heart. 3 For I could wish that I myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my countrymen according to the flesh, 4 who are Israelites, to whom pertain the adoption, the glory, the covenants, the giving of the law, the service of God, and the promises; 5 of whom are the fathers and from whom, according to the flesh, Christ came, who is over all--the eternally blessed God. Amen.

6 But it is not that the Word of God has taken no effect. For they are not all Israel who are of Israel, 7 nor are they all children because they are the seed of Abraham; but, "In Isaac your seed shall be called." 8 That is, those who are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God; but the children of the promise are counted as the seed. 9 For this is the word of promise: "At this time I will come and Sarah shall have a son."

10 And not only this, but when Rebecca also had conceived by one man, even by our father Isaac 11 (for the children not yet being born, nor having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works but of Him who calls), 12 it was said to her, "The older shall serve the younger." 13 As it is written, "Jacob I have loved, but Esau I have hated."

14 What shall we say then? There is no injustice with God, is there? May it never be 15 For He says to Moses, "I will have Mercy on whom I have mercy, and I will have Compassion on whom I have compassion." 16 So then it does not depend on the person who wills or the person who runs but on God who has Mercy.

17 For the Scripture says to Pharaoh, "For this very purpose I raised you up, to demonstrate My power in you, and that My Name--might be proclaimed throughout the whole earth."

18 So then, God has Mercy on whom He desires--and He Hardens whom He desires.

19 You will say to me then, "Why does He still find fault? For who resists His will?" 20 On the contrary, who are you, O person, who answers back to God? The thing created will not say to the Creator, "Why did you make me like this," will it? 21 Or does not the Potter have the right over the clay, to make from the same lump one vessel for honorable use and another for common use?

22 What if God--willing to demonstrate His wrath and to make His power known--Endured with much Patience--the vessels of wrath/sinners prepared for destruction?

23 And He did so to make known the riches of His glory upon vessels of mercy, which He prepared beforehand for glory, 24 even us, whom He also called, not from among Jews only, but also from among Gentiles. 25 As He says also in Hosea, “I will call those who were not My people, ‘My people,’ And her who was not beloved--‘Beloved.’

26 “And it shall be that in the place where it was said to them, ‘You are not My people,’ There they shall be called people of the living God.”

27 Isaiah cries out concerning Israel, “Though the number of the people of Israel be like the sand of the sea, it is the remnant that will be saved; 28 for the Lord will execute His Word on the earth, thoroughly and quickly.” 29 And just as Isaiah foretold, “Unless the Lord had left to us a remnant--We would have become like Sodom, and would have resembled Gomorrah.”

30 What shall we say then? That Gentiles, who did not pursue righteousness, attained Righteousness--even the Righteousness which is by Faith-- 31 but Israel, pursuing a law of righteousness, did not arrive at that law. 32 Why? Because they did not pursue it by Faith, but as though it were by works. They stumbled over the stumbling stone, 33 just as it is written,

“Behold, I lay in Zion a stone of stumbling and a rock of offense, And whoever Believes in Him/Jesus--will not be disappointed.”

CHAPTER 10

1 Brethren, my heart’s desire and my prayer to God for them/Jews is --for their Salvation. 2 For I testify about them that they have a zeal for God, but not in accordance with knowledge. 3 For not knowing about God’s righteousness and seeking to establish their own, they did not subject themselves to the righteousness of God. 4 For Christ is the end of the law for Righteousness--to everyone who Believes.

5 For Moses writes that the person who practices the righteousness which is based on law shall live by that righteousness. 6 But the righteousness based on Faith speaks as follows: “Do not say in your heart, ‘Who will ascend into heaven?’ (that is, to bring Christ down), 7 or ‘Who will descend into the abyss?’ (that is, to bring Christ up from the dead).” 8 But what does it say? “The word is near you, in your mouth and in your heart”—that is, the Word of Faith which we are preaching,

9 that if you--Confess with your mouth--Jesus as Lord,--
and Believe in your Heart that God raised Him--from the Dead
you will be Saved;

10 for with the Heart a person Believes--resulting in righteousness,
and with the mouth--Confession is made--resulting in Salvation.

11 For the Scripture says,
“Whoever Believes in Jesus Christ--will Not be Ashamed of Him.”

12 For there is no distinction between Jew and Greek; for the same Lord is Lord of all, abounding in riches for all who call on Him; 13 for “Whoever will Call on the Name of the Lord will be Saved.”

14 How then will they call on Him in whom they have not believed? How will they Believe in Him whom they have not heard?
--And how will they hear?--without a Preacher/or a Christian witnessing to them?

15 How will they preach unless they are sent? Just as it is written, “How beautiful are the feet of those who bring good news of good things”

16 However, they did not all heed the good news; for Isaiah says, “Lord, who has Believed our report?”

17 So Faith comes from--Hearing the Word of God/and Believing it completely.

18 But I say, surely they have never heard, have they? Indeed they have;
“Their voice has gone out into all the earth,
And their words to the ends of the world.”

19 But I say, surely Israel did not know, did they? First Moses says,
“I will make you jealous by that which is not a nation,
By a nation without understanding will I anger you.”

20 And Isaiah is very bold and says,
“I was found by those who did not seek Me,
I became manifest to those who did not ask for Me.”

21 But as for Israel He says, “All the day long I have
--stretched out My hands--to a disobedient and obstinate/stubborn people.”

CHAPTER 11

I say then, has God cast away His people? Certainly not For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin. 2 God has not cast away His people whom He foreknew. Or do you not know what the Scripture says of Elijah, how he pleads with God against Israel, saying, 3 “Lord, they have killed Your prophets and torn down Your altars, and I alone am left, and they seek my life”?

4 But what does God say to him? “I have reserved for Myself seven thousand men who have not bowed the knee to Baal.” 5 Even so then, at this present time there is a remnant according to the Election of Grace. 6 And if by Grace, then it is no longer of works; otherwise grace is no longer grace. But if it is of works, it is no longer grace; otherwise works is no longer works.

7 What then? Israel has not obtained what it seeks; but the Elect have obtained it, and

the rest were blinded. 8 Just as it is written:

“God has given them a spirit of stupor,
Eyes that they should not see
And ears that they should not hear,
To this very day.”

9 And David says:

“Let their table become a snare and a trap,
A stumbling block and a recompense to them.
10 Let their eyes be darkened, so that they do not see,
And bow down their back always.”

11 I say then, have they stumbled that they should fall? Certainly not But through their fall, to provoke them to jealousy, Salvation has come--to the Gentiles. 12 Now if their fall is riches for the world, and their failure riches for the Gentiles, how much more their fullness.

13 For I speak to you Gentiles; inasmuch as I am an Apostle to the Gentiles, I magnify my ministry, 14 if by any means I may provoke to jealousy those who are my flesh and save some of them. 15 For if their being cast away is the reconciling of the world, what will their acceptance be but life from the dead?

16 For if the first fruit is holy, the lump is also holy; and if the root is holy, so are the branches.

17 But if some of the branches were broken off, and you, being a wild olive, were grafted in among them and became partaker with them of the rich root of the olive tree, 18 do not be arrogant toward the branches; but if you are arrogant, remember that it is not you who supports the root but the root supports you. 19 You will say then, “Branches were broken off so that I might be grafted in.” 20 Quite right, they were --broken off for their Unbelief,
--but You Stand by your Faith. Do not be conceited/high-minded--but Fear God.

21 for if God did Not spare the natural branches/Israelites--He will Not spare you, either.

22 Behold then the kindness and severity of God; to those who fell, severity, but to you, God’s kindness,

--IF you Continue/abide--in His goodness/holiness/presence--
--otherwise you also will be Cut Off.

23 And they also, if they do not continue in their unbelief, will be grafted in, for God is able to graft them in again.

24 For if you were cut off from what is by nature a wild olive tree, and were grafted contrary to nature into a cultivated olive tree, how much more will these who are the natural branches be grafted into their own olive tree?

25 For I do not want you, brethren, to be uninformed of this mystery—so that you will not be wise in your own estimation—that a partial hardening has happened to Israel until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in; 26 and so all Israel will be saved; just as it is written,

“The Deliverer will come from Zion,
He will remove ungodliness from Jacob.”

27 “This is My covenant with them,
When I take away their sins.”

28 From the standpoint of the Gospel/of Jesus Christ they/the Jews are enemies for your sake, but from the standpoint of God’s choice they are beloved for the sake of the fathers; 29 for the gifts and the calling of God are irrevocable/without repentance. 30 For just as you once were disobedient to God, but now have been shown mercy because of their disobedience, 31 so these also now have been disobedient, that because of the mercy shown to you they also may now be shown mercy. 32 For God has declared all in disobedience--so that He may show mercy to all.

33 Oh, the Depth of the Riches both of the Wisdom and Knowledge of God

How unsearchable are His judgments and unfathomable His ways

34 For who has known the Mind of the Lord--or who became His Counselor? 35 Or who has first given to Him--that it might be paid back to them again? 36 For from Him and through Him and to Him are all things. To God Almighty be the glory forever. Amen.

CHAPTER 12

1 Therefore I urge you, brethren, by the mercies of God, to
--present your Bodies a living and Holy Sacrifice--acceptable to God, which is your reasonable/very fair service.

2 And do Not be conformed to this sinful world, but be Transformed--by the Renewing of Your Mind/by God's Word so that you may Prove what the Will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect.

3 For through the grace given to me I say to everyone among you not to think more highly of themselves than they ought to think; but to think so as to have sound judgment, as God has given/allotted to each person--a Measure of Faith.

4 For just as we have many members in one body and all the members do not have the same function, 5 so we, who are many, are one body in Christ, and individually members one of another. 6 Since we have Gifts that differ according to the grace given to us, each of us is to exercise them accordingly: if prophecy, according to the proportion of their faith; 7 if service, in their serving; or who teaches, in their

teaching; 8 or who exhorts, in their exhortation; who gives, does with liberality; who leads, with diligence; who shows mercy, with cheerfulness.

9 Let love be genuine--Abhor/resist what is evil--cling to that which is good.

10 Be devoted to one another in saintly love; give preference to one another in honor; 11 not lagging behind in diligence, fervent in spirit--serving the Lord; 12 Rejoicing in Hope, persevering in tribulation, devoted to prayer, 13 Contributing to the Needs of the Saints, practicing hospitality.

14 Bless those who persecute you; Bless and--do Not Curse. 15 Rejoice with those who rejoice--and weep with those who weep. 16 Be of the same mind toward one another; do not be haughty/arrogant/puffed-up in mind, but associate with the lowly/humble. Do not be wise in your own conceits/estimations.

17 Never pay back Evil for evil to anyone.

Be Respectful/do what is right in the sight of all people.

18 If possible, so far as it depends on you--be at Peace with all people.

19 Never take your own Revenge, beloved, but give place instead--to the Wrath of God--for it is written--"Vengeance is Mine--I will Repay,"--says the Lord.--

20 "But if your enemy is hungry--feed them, and if they are thirsty, --give them a drink; for in so doing you will heap burning coals on their head."

21 Do Not be overcome by evil--but Overcome Evil--with Good/righteous deeds.

CHAPTER 13

1 Every person is to be in subjection/respectful to the governing authorities.

For there is no authority except from God, and those which exist are established by God. 2 Therefore whoever resists authority has opposed the ordinance of God; and they who have opposed will receive condemnation upon themselves. 3 For rulers are not a cause of fear for good behavior--but for evil. Do you want to have no fear of authority?

Do what is good and you will have praise from the same; 4 for they are a minister of God to you for good. But if you do what is evil, be afraid; for they do not bear weapons for nothing; for they are a minister of God, an avenger who brings wrath/justice--on the persons who practice evil.

5 Therefore it is necessary to be in subjection, not only because of wrath, but also for conscience' sake. 6 For because of this you also pay taxes, for rulers are servants of God, devoting themselves to this very thing. 7 Render to all what is due them: tax to whom tax is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honor to whom honor.

8 Owe Nothing to Anyone--except to Love one another;

for whoever loves their neighbor has fulfilled the law. 9 For this, "You shall not commit adultery, You shall not murder, You shall not steal, You shall not covet,"

and if there is any other commandment, it is summed up in this saying,

"You Shall Love your Neighbor as Yourself."

10 Love does No Wrong to a person--therefore Love is the fulfillment of the Law.

11 Do this, knowing the time, that it is already the hour for you to awaken from sleep; for now Salvation is nearer to us than when we believed. 12 The night is almost gone, and the day is near. Therefore let us Lay Aside--the Deeds of Darkness

and Put On--the Armor of Light.

13 Let us behave properly as in the day, Not in carousing and drunkenness, Not in sexual promiscuity and sensuality, Not in strife/fighting and jealousy.

14 But Put On--the Lord Jesus Christ--

and make No Plans--for the Lusts of your Sinful fleshly desires.

CHAPTER 14

1 Now accept the one who is weak in faith, but not for the purpose of passing judgment on their opinions. 2 One person has faith that they may eat all things, but another who is weak eats vegetables only. 3 The one who eats is not to regard with contempt the one who does not eat, and the one who does not eat is not to judge the one who eats, for God has accepted them. 4 Who are you to Judge--the servant of another? To their own master they stand or fall; and they will stand, for the Lord is able to make them stand.

5 One person regards one day/Saturday/Sabbath above another,

-- another regards every day alike/the same.

--Each person must be fully convinced--in their Own Mind.

6 Whoever observes the day/the Sabbath, observes it for the Lord, and whoever eats, does so for the Lord, for they give thanks to God; and whoever eats not, for the Lord they do not eat, and give thanks to God. 7 For not one of us lives for themselves, and not one dies for themselves; 8 for if we live--we live for the Lord, or if we die--we die for the Lord; therefore whether we live or die- we are the Lord's. 9 For to this end Christ died and lived again, that He might be Lord both of the dead and of the living.

10 But you, why do you Judge your brother or sister?

Or you again, why do you regard your brother or sister with contempt?

For we will--All Stand before the--Judgment Seat of God.

11 For it is written,--“As I live, says the Lord--Every Knee--shall Bow to Me, And every tongue shall--give praise to God.”

12 So then--**Each one of us will give--an Account of Ourselves--to God.**

13 Therefore let us Not Judge one another anymore, but rather determine this—
Not to put an obstacle or a stumbling block--in a brother or sister's way.

14 I know and am convinced in the Lord Jesus that nothing is unclean in itself; but to the person who thinks anything to be unclean, to them it is unclean. 15 For if because of food your fellow saint is hurt, you are no longer walking according to love. Do not destroy with your food anyone for whom Christ died. 16 Therefore do not let what is for you a good thing be spoken of as evil;

17 for the Kingdom of God is not eating and drinking,
but Righteousness and Peace and Joy in the Holy Spirit.

18 For whoever in this way serves Christ is acceptable to God and approved by people. 19 So then we pursue the things--which make for Peace and the building up of one another. 20 Do not tear down the work of God for the sake of food. All things indeed are clean, but they are evil for the person who eats and gives offense.

21 It is good not to eat meat or to drink wine, or to do anything by which your brother or sister stumbles. 22 The faith which you have, have as your own conviction before God.

Happy is whoever does not condemn themselves--in what they approve of doing.

23 But whosoever doubts is condemned if they eat, because their eating is not from Faith; and--Whatever is Not done in or from having Faith--is Sin.

CHAPTER 16

17 Now I urge you, brethren, keep your eye on those who cause dissensions and hindrances contrary to the teaching which you learned--and Turn Away from them. 18 For such people are slaves, not of our Lord Christ but of their own lustful desires/appetites; and by their smooth and flattering speech they deceive the hearts of the unsuspecting.

19 For the report of your obedience has reached to all; therefore I am rejoicing over you, but I want you to be wise in what is good and innocent in what is evil. 20 The God of Peace will soon crush satan under your feet.

The grace of our Lord Jesus be with you.

25 Now to Him who is able to establish you according to my Gospel and the preaching

of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery which has been kept secret for long ages past, 26 but now is manifested, and by the Scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the eternal God, has been made known to all the nations, leading to Obedience of Faith;

27 to the only wise God, through Jesus Christ, be the Glory forever. Amen.

End Book Of ROMANS

Book Of 1st CORINTHIANS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of 1st CORINTHIANS:

--Paul deals with divisions such as some saying--I am of Apollos, or I am of Paul, etc.

--God has fantastic Rewards for those that Love Him.

--God gives the Increase.

--Everyone's Works will be tried by the Fire of God.

--The Unrighteous will Not Inherit the Kingdom of God.

--Paul says--"I discipline my body to not sin--so that I don't become a Castaway."

--"There is No Temptation that you will not be able to escape from."

--"The Body of Christ has many different members with different gifts and talents."

--"If I have not Love I am nothing."

--"My beloved saints always be abounding in the Work of the Lord."

Book Of 1st CORINTHIANS

CHAPTER 1

1 Paul, called as an Apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God.

2 To the church of God which is at Corinth, to those who--

--have been Sanctified/set-apart--in Christ Jesus and are Saints by calling,

with all who in every place call on--the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ, their Lord and ours:

3 Grace to you and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 I thank my God always concerning you for the Grace of God which was given you in Christ Jesus, 5 that in everything you were enriched in Him, in all speech and all knowledge, 6 even as the testimony concerning Christ was confirmed in you, 7 so that you are Not lacking in any Gift--awaiting eagerly the Revelation of our Lord Jesus Christ,

8 who will also confirm/validate you to the End,

--Blameless in the Day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

9 God is Faithful, through whom you were called into Fellowship with His Son, Jesus Christ our Lord.

10 Now I exhort you, saints, by the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that you all agree and that there be No Divisions--among you, but that you be made complete in the same mind and in the same judgment. 11 For I have been informed concerning you, my saints, by Chloe's people, that there are quarrels among you. 12 Now I mean this, each one of you is saying, "I am of Paul," and "I of Apollos," and "I of Cephas," and "I of Christ."

13 Has Christ been divided? Paul was not crucified for you, was he? Or were you baptized in the name of Paul? 14 I thank God that I baptized none of you except Crispus and Gaius, 15 so that no one would say you were baptized in my name. 16 Now I did baptize also the household of Stephanas; beyond that, I do not know whether I baptized any other.

17 For Christ did not send me to baptize, but to preach the gospel, not in cleverness of speech, so that the cross of Christ would not be made void.

18 For the word concerning Jesus Christ dying on a cross for our sins is foolishness to those who are perishing, but to us--who are Being Saved--it is the Power of God.

19 For it is written,

"I will destroy the wisdom of the wise,

And the cleverness of the clever I will set aside."

20 Where is the wise person? Where is the scribe? Where is the debater of this age?

--Has not God made foolish--the wisdom of the world?

21 For since in the wisdom of God the world through its wisdom did not come to know God, God was well-pleased through the foolishness of the message preached to save those who Believe. 22 For indeed Jews ask for signs and Greeks search for wisdom; 23 but we preach Christ crucified, to Jews a stumbling block and to Gentiles foolishness,

24 but to those who are the called, both Jews and Greeks,

--Jesus Christ the Power of God and the Wisdom of God--

25 Because the foolishness of God is wiser than people, and the weakness of God is stronger than people.

26 For consider your Calling--saints, that there are Not many wise according to the flesh, not many wealthy or mighty, not many noble—are the ones who become Christians.

27 But God has Chosen--the foolish things of the world to shame the wise, and God has chosen the weak things of the world to shame the things which are strong, 28 and the base things of the world and the despised God has chosen, the things that are not, so that He may nullify the things that are, 29 so that No person may boast before God. 30 But by His doing--you are in Christ Jesus, who became to us Wisdom from God, and Righteousness and Sanctification, and Redemption,

31 so that, just as it is written,

“Let whoever does boasting/bragging--Boast in the Lord.”

CHAPTER 2

1 And when I came to you, brethren, I did not come with superiority of speech or of wisdom, proclaiming to you the testimony of God. 2 For I determined to know nothing among you except Jesus Christ, and Him crucified. 3 I was with you in weakness and in fear and in much trembling, 4 and my Message and my Preaching were not in persuasive words of wisdom--

--but in Demonstration of--the Spirit and Power of God,

5 so that Your Faith--would not rest on the wisdom of people, but in the Power of God.

6 Yet we do speak Wisdom among those who are Mature in Christ; a Wisdom, however, Not of this age nor of the rulers of this age--who are passing away; 7 but we speak God's Wisdom in a mystery, the hidden wisdom which God predestined before the ages to our glory; 8 the wisdom which none of the rulers of this age has understood; for if they had understood it they would not have crucified the Lord of glory; 9 but just as it is written, “The things which eye has not seen and ear has not heard,

And which have not entered the heart of anybody,
All the fantastic things/Rewards-and Glory--God has Prepared--for those who Love Him.

10 But to us God has revealed them to us through His Spirit; for the Spirit searches all things, even the depths of God. 11 For who among people knows the thoughts of a person except the spirit of that person which is in them? Even so the Thoughts of God no one knows except the Spirit of God. 12 Now we have received, Not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from/of God, so that we may know the things Freely Given to us by God, 13 which things we also speak, not in words taught by human wisdom, but in those taught by the Spirit, combining spiritual thoughts with spiritual words.

14 But a natural sinful person does Not--accept the things of the Spirit of God, for they are Foolishness to them; and they cannot understand, because they are Spiritually Blind/discerned . 15 But whoever is Spiritual understands/believes all things, yet they are--Judged by no one.

16 For who has known the Mind of the Lord, that they will--instruct Him?
--But we have the Mind of Christ.

CHAPTER 3

1 And I, brethren, could not speak to you as to spiritual people, but as to people of flesh, as to Infants in Christ. 2 I gave you milk to drink, not solid food; for you were not yet able to receive it. Indeed, even now you are Not yet able, 3 for you are still fleshly/worldly.

--For since there is Jealousy/Envy and Strife among you, are you not fleshly/worldly, --and are you not walking--just like people of the World?

4 For when one says, "I am of Paul," and another, "I am of Apollos," --are you not in a fleshly/worldly state of mind and spirit?"

5 Who then is Apollos? And who is Paul? Servants through whom you believed, even as the Lord gave opportunity to each one.

6 --I planted--Apollos watered--but God gave--the growth/increase.

7 So then neither the one who plants nor the one who waters is anything, -- but God who gives the growth.

8 Now those who plant and those who water are one;
--but each Saint-will receive their Own Reward--
--according to their Own Labor/Works/in God's service.

9 For we are God's fellow workers; you are God's field, God's building.

10 According to the grace of God which was given to me, like a wise master builder I laid a Foundation, and another is building on it. But each person must be careful how they build on it. 11 For no person can lay a Foundation other than the one which is laid--which is Jesus Christ.

12 Now if any person builds on the foundation with gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, straw, 13-- each person's work will become evident; for the Day of Judgment will show it because it will be revealed by Fire, and
-- the Fire/of God-- will Test the Quality--of each Person's Work.

14 If any person's Work which they have built on it remains,
--they will receive a Reward/from God.

15 If any person's work is Burned Up-- they will suffer loss; but they will be saved, yet so as through fire.

16 Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? 17 If any person destroys the temple of God, God will destroy them,
for the Temple of God is Holy--and that is what you are.

18 Let no person Deceive themselves. If any person among you thinks that they are wise in this age, they must become foolish, so that they may become wise.

19 For the sinful Wisdom of this World--is Foolishness before God.

For it is written, "God is the one who catches the wise in their craftiness"; 20 and again, "The Lord knows the evil thinking of --the wise of this world, that they are useless." 21 So then let no one boast in any person. For all things belong to you, 22 whether Paul or Apollos or Cephas or the world or life or death or things present or things to come; all things belong to you, 23 and you belong to Christ; and Christ belongs to God.

CHAPTER 4

1 Let a person regard us in this manner, as servants of Christ and stewards of the mysteries of God. 2 In this case, moreover, it is required of God's stewards that one be found Trustworthy.

3 --But to me it is a very small thing that I may be examined/judged--by you, or by any human court; in fact--I do not even examine myself. 4 For I am conscious of nothing against myself/no guilty conscience, yet I am not by this acquitted; but the one who examines me is the Lord.

5 Therefore do not go on passing Judgment before the time, but wait until the Lord comes who will both--bring to Light the things hidden in the darkness
--and Disclose the Motives of people's Hearts;

and then each person's Praise will come to them from God.

6 Now these things, brethren, I have figuratively applied to myself and Apollos for your sake's, so that in us you may learn not to exceed what is written, so that no one of you will become arrogant in behalf of one against the other. 7 For who regards you as superior? What do you have that you did not receive? And if you did receive it, why do you boast as if you had not received it?

8 You are already filled, you have already become rich, you have become kings without us; and indeed, I wish that you had become kings so that we also might reign with you. 9 For, I think, God has exhibited us apostles last of all, as men condemned to death; because we have become a spectacle to the world, both to Angels and to people.

10 --We are Fools for Christ's sake--but you are prudent in Christ; we are weak, but you are strong; you are distinguished, but we are without honor.

11 To this present hour we are both hungry and thirsty, and are poorly clothed, and are roughly treated, and are Homeless; 12 and we toil, working with our own hands; when we are reviled/put-down, we Bless; when we are persecuted, we endure; 13 when we are slandered, we try to conciliate; we have become as the scum of the world, the dregs of all things, even until now.

14 I do not write these things to shame you, but to admonish you as my beloved children.

15 For if you were to have countless tutors in Christ, yet you would not have many fathers, for in Christ Jesus I became your father through the gospel. 16 Therefore I exhort you, be imitators of me. 17 For this reason I have sent to you Timothy, who is my beloved and faithful child in the Lord, and he will remind you of my ways which are in Christ, just as I teach everywhere in every church.

18 Now some have become arrogant, as though I were not coming to you. 19 But I will come to you soon, IF the Lord wills, and I shall find out, not the words of those who are arrogant but their power.

20 For the Kingdom of God does not consist in words only but--in Power.

21 What do you desire? Shall I come to you with a rod, or with love and a spirit of gentleness?

CHAPTER 5

It is actually reported that there is Sexual Immorality among you, and such sexual immorality as is not even named among the Gentiles—that a man has his father's wife. 2 And you are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he who has done this deed might be taken away from among you. 3 For I indeed, as absent in body but present in spirit, have already judged (as though I were present) him who has so

done this deed.

4 In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when you are gathered together, along with my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, 5 deliver such a one to satan for the destruction of the flesh, that his spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.

6 Your glorying is not good. Do you not know that a little leaven leavens the whole lump? 7 Therefore purge out the old leaven, that you may be a new lump, since you truly are unleavened. For indeed Christ, our Passover, was sacrificed for us. 8 Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, nor with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote you in my letter--Not to associate--with Immoral sinful people;

10 I did not at all mean with the immoral people of this world, or with the covetous and swindlers, or with idolaters, for then you would have to go out of the world. 11 But actually, I wrote to you Not to associate/have fellowship with any so-called brother or sister if they are--an immoral person--or covetous, or an idolater, or a reviler, or a drunkard, or a swindler—not even to eat with such a one.

12 For what have I to do with judging outsiders? Do you not judge those who are within the church? 13 But those who are outside, God judges.

--Remove--the unrepentant wicked persons from--among yourselves.

CHAPTER 6

1 Does any one of you, when they have a case against their neighbor, dare to go to the law/courts before the unrighteous and not before the saints?

2 --Or do you not know that the Saints--will judge the world?

If the world is judged by you, are you not competent to constitute the smallest law courts? 3 Do you not know that we will Judge Angels? How much more matters of this life? 4 So if you have law courts dealing with matters of this life, do you appoint them as judges who are of no account in the church? 5 I say this to your shame. Is it so, that there is not among you one wise person who will be able to decide between his fellow saints 6 but brother goes to law with brother, and sister against sister, and that before unbelievers?

7 Actually, then, it is already a defeat for you, that you have lawsuits with one another. Why not rather be wronged? Why not rather be defrauded? 8 On the contrary, you yourselves wrong and defraud. You do this even to your fellow saints.

9 Or do you not know that the Unrighteous
--will Not Inherit the Kingdom of God?--

Do Not be Deceived--neither fornicators/doing sexual sins, nor idolaters--nor
adulterers--nor homosexuals/lesbians-- nor thieves, nor the covetous--nor drunkards, nor
revilers/brawlers, nor swindlers/cons--will Inherit the eternal Kingdom of God.

11 --Such were some of you--but you were washed, but you were sanctified, but you were Justified/forgiven/made righteous in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ and in the Spirit of our God.

12 All things are lawful for me, but Not all things--are Profitable.

--All things are lawful for me--but I will Not be Overcome/mastered--by anything
sinful/evil.

13 Food is for the stomach and the stomach is for food, but God will do away with both of them.

--Yet the Body--is Not for Sexual Sins, but for the Lord, and the Lord is--for the body.

14 Now God has not only raised the Lord, but will also Raise us up through His power. 15 Do you not know that your bodies are members of Christ? Shall I then take away the members of Christ and make them members of a whorish/perverted/sinful person? May it never be!

16 Or do you not know that the one who joins themselves to a whore/ perverted/sinful person is one body with them? For God says, "The two shall become one flesh."

17 But the one who Joins themselves to the Lord--is One Spirit with Him.

18--Flee Sexual Sins--Every other sin that a person commits is outside the body, but the
Person/doing sexual sins--Sins/does damage against their--own body.

19 Or do you not know that Your Body is a Temple of the Holy Spirit who is in you, whom you have from God, and that you are Not your own?

20 For you have been --Bought with a great price: therefore--Glorify--God in your Body.

CHAPTER 7

1 Now concerning the things about which you wrote,
--it is good for a man Not to--touch/wrongly a woman. 2 But because of immoralities, each man is to have his own wife, and each woman is to have her own husband. 3 The husband must fulfill his duty to his wife, and likewise also the wife to her husband.

4 The wife does not have authority over her own body, but the husband does; and likewise also the husband does not have authority over his own body, but the

wife does. 5 Stop depriving one another, except by agreement for a time, so that you may devote yourselves to prayer, and come together again so that satan will not tempt you because of your lack of self-control.

6 But I say this as a concession, not as a commandment. 7 For I wish that all people were even as I myself. But each one has their own gift from God, one in this manner and another in that.

8 But I say to the unmarried and to the widows: It is good for them if they remain even as I am; 9 but if they cannot exercise self-control, let them marry. For it is better to marry than to burn with passion/lusts.

10 Now to the married I command, yet not I but the Lord: A wife is not to depart from her husband. 11 But even if she does depart, let her remain unmarried or be reconciled to her husband. And a husband is not to divorce his wife.

12 But to the rest I, not the Lord, say: If any brother has a wife who does not believe, and she is willing to live with him, let him not divorce her. 13 And a woman who has a husband who does not believe, if he is willing to live with her, let her not divorce him. 14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband; otherwise your children would be unclean, but now they are holy.

15 But if the unbeliever departs, let them depart; a brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases. But God has called us to Peace. 16 For how do you know, O wife, whether you will save your husband? Or how do you know, O husband, whether you will save your wife?

17 But as God has distributed to each one, as the Lord has called each one, so let them walk. And so I ordain in all the churches. 18 Was anyone called while circumcised? Let him not become uncircumcised. Was anyone called while uncircumcised? Let him not be circumcised. 19 Circumcision is nothing and uncircumcision is nothing, but keeping the commandments of God is what matters.

20 Let each one remain in the same calling in which they were called. 21 Were you called while a slave? Do not be concerned about it; but if you can be made free, rather use it. 22 For whoever is called in the Lord while a slave is the Lord's free person. Likewise whoever is called while free is Christ's slave. 23 You were bought at a price; do not become slaves of people. 24 Saints, let each one remain with God in that state in which they were called.

25 Now concerning virgins: I have no commandment from the Lord; yet I give judgment as one whom the Lord in His mercy has made trustworthy. 26 I suppose therefore that this is good because of the present distress—that it is good for a man to remain as he is: 27 Are you bound to a wife? Do not seek to be loosed. Are you loosed from a wife? Do not seek a wife.

28 But even if you do marry, you have not sinned; and if a virgin marries, she has not sinned. Nevertheless such will have trouble in the flesh, but I would spare you.

29 But this I say, fellow saints, the time is short, so that from now on even those who have wives should be as though they had none, 30 those who weep as though they did not weep, those who rejoice as though they did not rejoice, those who buy as though they did not possess, 31 and those who use this world as not misusing it. For the present form of this world is passing away.

32 I want you to be free from concern.

The saint who is Unmarried--is concerned about the things of the Lord,--how they may Please the Lord; 33 but the saint who is married is concerned--about the things of the world, how they may please their mate, 34 and their interests are divided. The saintly woman who is unmarried, and the virgin, is concerned about the things of the Lord, --that she may be holy both in body and spirit--but one who is married is concerned about the things of the world, how she may please her husband.

35 This I say for your own benefit; not to put a restraint upon you, but to promote what is appropriate and to give you more Devotion to the Lord.

36 But if any man thinks that he is acting unbecomingly/lusting--toward his virgin girlfriend, if she is past her youth/of marrying age, and if it must be so, let him do what he wishes, he does not sin--let them Marry. 37 But the person who stands firm in their heart, being under no constraint, but has authority over their own will, and has decided this in their own heart--to keep their own virginity, they will do well. 38 So then those who marry does well, and those who don't marry--will do better.

39 A wife is bound as long as her husband lives; but if her husband is dead, she is free to be married to whom she wishes--only in the Lord. 40 But in my opinion she is happier if she remains as she is; and I think that I also have the Spirit of God.

CHAPTER 8

1 Now concerning things offered to idols: We know that we all have knowledge. Knowledge puffs up, but Love--edifies/helps/profits. 2 And if anyone thinks that they know anything, they know nothing yet as they ought to know.

3 But if anyone Loves God--this person is well known by Him.

4 Therefore concerning the eating of things offered to idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is no other God but one. 5 For even if there are so-called gods, whether in heaven or on earth (as there are many gods and many lords), 6 yet for us there is one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we for Him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, through whom are all things, and through whom we live.

7 However, there is not in everyone that knowledge; for some, with consciousness of the idol, until now eat it as a thing offered to an idol; and their conscience, being weak, is defiled. 8 But food does not commend us to God; for neither if we eat are we the better, nor if we do not eat are we the worse.

9 But beware lest somehow this liberty of yours become a stumbling block to those who are weak. 10 For if anyone sees you who have knowledge eating in an idol's temple, will not the conscience of them who are weak be emboldened to eat those things offered to idols? 11 And because of your knowledge shall the weak brother or sister perish, for whom Christ died?

12 But when you thus sin against the saints, and wound their weak consciences--you sin against Christ. 13 Therefore, if food makes my brother or sister stumble, I will never again eat meat, lest I make my brother or sister stumble.

CHAPTER 9

Am I not an Apostle? Am I not free? Have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? Are you not my work in the Lord? 2 If I am not an apostle to others, yet doubtless I am to you. For you are the seal of my apostleship in the Lord.

3 My defense to those who examine me is this: 4 Do we have no right to eat and drink? 5 Do we have no right to take along a believing wife, as do also the other apostles, the brothers of the Lord, and Cephas? 6 Or is it only Barnabas and I who have no right to refrain from working? 7 Who ever goes to war at his own expense? Who plants a vineyard and does not eat of its fruit? Or who tends a flock and does not drink of the milk of the flock?

8 Do I say these things as a mere man? Or does not the law say the same also? 9 For it is written in the law of Moses, "You shall not muzzle an ox while it treads out the grain." Is it oxen God is concerned about? 10 Or does He say it altogether for our sake's? For our sake's, no doubt, this is written, that he who plows should plow in hope, and he who threshes in hope should be partaker of his hope.

11 If we have sown spiritual things for you, is it a great thing if we reap your material things? 12 If others are partakers of this right over you, are we not even more?

Nevertheless we have not used this right, but endure all things lest we hinder the gospel of Christ. 13 Do you not know that those who minister the holy things eat of the things of the temple, and those who serve at the altar partake of the offerings of the altar?

14 So also the Lord directed those who proclaim the gospel to get their living--from the gospel.

15 But I have used none of these things. And I am not writing these things so that it will be done so in my case; for it would be better for me to die than have any person make

my boast an empty one. 16 For if I preach the Gospel, I have nothing to boast of, for I am under compulsion;--for woe is me if I do Not--preach the Gospel of God.

17 --For if I do this Voluntarily/service for God's Work--I have a Reward-- but if against my will, I have a stewardship entrusted to me. 18 What then is my reward? That, when I preach the gospel, I may offer the Gospel of God--without charging for it so as not to make full use of my right in the gospel.

19 For though I am free from all peoples, I have made myself a servant to all, so that I may win more. 20 To the Jews I became as a Jew, so that I might win Jews; to those who are under the Law, as under the Law though not being myself under the Law, so that I might win those who are under the Law;

21 to those who are without law, as without law, though not being without the law of God but under the law of Christ, so that I might win those who are without law. 22 To the weak I became weak, that I might win the weak; I have become all things to all peoples--so that I may by all means Save some.

23 I do all things for the sake of the Gospel of God, so that I may become a fellow partaker of it.

24 Do you not know that those who run in a race all run, but only one receives the prize? --Run/overcome in such a way/for God-- that you may win/the Prize/Reward.

25 Everyone who competes in the sports games exercises Self-Control in all things. They then-- do it to receive a perishable wreath/trophy--but we an Imperishable Reward--26 Therefore I Run in such a way, as not without aim; I box in such a way, as not beating the air; 27-- but I Discipline my Body and make it my slave, so that,
-- after I have preached to others, I myself--will Not be disqualified/or be a Castaway.

CHAPTER 10

1 For I do not want you to be unaware, my fellow saints, that our fathers were all under the cloud and all passed through the sea; 2 and all were baptized into Moses in the cloud and in the sea; 3 and all ate the same spiritual food; 4 and all drank the same spiritual drink, for they were drinking from a spiritual rock which followed them; and the rock was Christ. 5 Nevertheless, with most of them God was Not well-pleased--for they were laid overthrown/dead-in the wilderness.

6 Now these things happened as Examples for us,
so that we would Not Lust/crave evil things as they--also craved/lusted after.

7 Do not be idolaters, as some of them were; as it is written, "The people sat down to eat and drink, and stood up to play/commit sins."

8 --Nor let us act immorally/doing sexual sins,--as some of them did, and twenty-three

thousand fell/died--in one day.

9 Nor let us Provoke/tempt the Lord, as some of them did--and were Destroyed by the serpents.

10 Don't grumble/Complain--as some of them did, and were destroyed by the destroyer. 11 Now these things happened to them as an example, and they were written for our instruction, upon whom the ends of the ages have come.

12 Therefore let the person who thinks they stand--Take heed/be on guard--that they don't fall.

13-- No temptation has overtaken you but such as is common to everyone; and --God is Faithful, who will Not allow you--to be Tempted beyond/above what you are able to Overcome

--but with the Temptation--God--will provide the way of Escape--also, so that you will be able--to Overcome it.

14 Therefore, my beloved, Flee/run from Lusts of--idolatry/sexual sins/the love of money.

15 I speak as to wise people; you judge what I say. 16 Is not the cup of blessing which we bless a sharing in the blood of Christ? Is not the bread which we break a sharing in the body of Christ? 17 Since there is one bread, we who are many are one body; for we all partake of the one bread. 18 Look at the nation Israel; are not those who eat the sacrifices sharers in the altar? 19 What do I mean then? That a thing sacrificed to idols is anything, or that an idol is anything?

20 No, but I say that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to demons and not to God; and I do not want you to become sharers in demons. 21 You cannot drink the cup of the Lord and the cup of demons; you cannot partake of the table of the Lord and the table of demons. 22 Or do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? We are not stronger than He, are we?

23 All things are lawful--but Not all things are Profitable. All things are lawful, but Not all things Edify. 24 Let no one seek their own good-- but that of their neighbor. 25 Eat anything that is sold in the meat market without asking questions for conscience' sake; 26 --for the Earth is the Lord's, and all it contains.

31 Whether, then, you eat or drink or whatever you do
--do All to the Glory of God.

32 Give No Offense either to Jews or to Greeks or to the church of God; 33 just as I also please all peoples in all things, not seeking my own profit but the profit of the many, so that they may be Saved.

CHAPTER 11

1 Be imitators of me, just as I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you because you remember me in everything and hold firmly to the traditions, just as I delivered them to you. 3 But I want you to understand that Christ is the head of every man, and the man is the head of a woman, and God is the head of Christ.

3 But I want you to know that the head of every man is Christ, the head of woman is man, and the head of Christ is God. 4 Every man praying or prophesying, having his head covered, dishonors his head. 5 But every woman who prays or prophesies with her head uncovered dishonors her head, for that is one and the same as if her head were shaved.

6 For if a woman is not covered, let her also be shorn. But if it is shameful for a woman to be shorn or shaved, let her be covered. 7 For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, since he is the image and glory of God; but woman is the glory of man. 8 For man is not from woman, but woman from man. 9 Nor was man created for the woman, but woman for the man. 10 For this reason the woman ought to have a symbol of authority on her head, because of the angels.

11 Nevertheless, neither is man independent of woman, nor woman independent of man, in the Lord. 12 For as woman came from man, even so man also comes through woman; but all things are from God.

13 Judge among yourselves. Is it proper for a woman to pray to God with her head uncovered? 14 Does not even nature itself teach you that if a man has long hair, it is a dishonor to him? 15 But if a woman has long hair, it is a glory to her; for her hair is given to her for a covering. 16 But if anyone seems to be contentious, we have no such custom, nor do the churches of God.

17 Now in giving these instructions I do not praise you, since you come together not for the better but for the worse. 18 For first of all, when you come together as a church, I hear that there are divisions among you, and in part I believe it. 19 For there must also be factions among you, that those who are approved may be recognized among you. 20 Therefore when you come together in one place, it is not to eat the Lord's Supper.

21 For in eating, each one takes his own supper ahead of others; and one is hungry and another is drunk. 22 What! Do you not have houses to eat and drink in? Or do you despise the church of God and shame those who have nothing? What shall I say to you? Shall I praise you in this? I do not praise you.

23 For I received from the Lord that which I also delivered to you, that the Lord Jesus in the night in which He was betrayed took bread; 24 and when He had given thanks, He broke it and said--"This is My Body, which is for you; do this in remembrance of Me." 25 In the same way He took the cup also after supper, saying-- "This cup is the New

Covenant in My blood; do this, as often as you drink it, in remembrance of Me.”

26 For as often as you eat this bread and drink the cup, you proclaim the Lord’s death until He comes.

27 Therefore whoever eats the bread or drinks the cup of the Lord in an unworthy manner--shall be guilty of the body and the blood of the Lord.

28 But --a person must Examine Themselves--and in so doing decide if they are to eat of the bread and drink of the cup.

29 For whoever eats and drinks, eats and drinks judgment to themselves if they do Not judge the body of Christ/Communion rightly. 30 For this reason--many among you are weak and sick, and a number sleep.

31 But IF--we Judged/chastened Ourselves/by God's Word--we would Not be--
Judged/by God.

32 But when we are Judged--we are Disciplined/spanked-- by the Lord so that we will
Not be condemned along with--the evil sinful World.

CHAPTER 12

1 Now concerning Spiritual Gifts,--my fellow Saints--I do not want you to be unaware/ignorant.

2 You know that when you were pagans, you were led astray to those dumb idols, however you were led/deceived. 3 Therefore I make known to you that no one speaking by the Spirit of God says, “Jesus is accursed”;
--and no one can say, “Jesus is Lord,” except by the Holy Spirit.

4 Now there are varieties of Gifts, but the same Spirit. 5 And there are varieties of ministries, and the same Lord. 6 There are varieties of operations, but the same God who works all things in all persons.

7 But to each person/saint--is given the manifestation of the Spirit for the common good/benefit. 8 For to one is given--the Word of Wisdom through the Spirit,
and to another--the Word of Knowledge according to the same Spirit;

9 to another Faith by the same Spirit,

and to another--Gifts of Healing by the one Spirit,

10 and to another--the effecting/Doing of Miracles,

and to another Prophecy,

and to another--the distinguishing/Discerning of spirits,

to another--various kinds of Tongues, and to another--the Interpretation of Tongues.

11 But one and the same Spirit works all these things, distributing to each one/saint individually just as He wills.

12 For even as the body is one and yet has many members, and all the members of the body, though they are many, are one body, so also is Christ. 13 For by one Spirit we were all Baptized into One Body, whether Jews or Greeks, whether slaves or free, and we were all made to drink of one Spirit.

14 For the Body of Christ--is Not one member--but many members. 15 If the foot says, "Because I am not a hand, I am not a part of the body," it is not for this reason any the less a part of the body. 16 And if the ear says, "Because I am not an eye, I am not a part of the body," it is not for this reason any the less a part of the body. 17 If the whole body were an eye, where would the hearing be? If the whole were hearing, where would the sense of smell be?

18 But now God has placed the members, each one of them, in the body, just as He desired. 19 If they were all one member, where would the body be?

20 But now--there are many members, but One Body. 21 And the eye cannot say to the hand, "I have no need of you"; or again the head to the feet, "I have no need of you."

22 On the contrary, it is much truer that the members of the body which seem to be weaker--are necessary; 23 and those members of the body which we deem less honorable, on these we bestow more abundant honor, and our less presentable members become much more presentable, 24 whereas our more presentable members have no need of it. But God has so composed the body, giving more abundant honor to that member which lacked,

25 so that there may be no division in the body, but that the members may have the same care for one another. 26 And if one member/of the Body of Christ--Suffers, all the members suffer with it--if one member is Honored, all the members rejoice with it.

27 Now you are Christ's Body--and individually members of it.

28 And God has appointed in the church--first apostles, second prophets, third teachers, then miracles, then Gifts of Healings, helps, administrations, various kinds of tongues.

29 All are not apostles, are they? All are not prophets, are they? All are not teachers, are they? All are not workers of miracles, are they?

30 All do not have gifts of healings, do they? All do not speak with tongues, do they? All do not interpret, do they? 31 --But earnestly--Desire the Greater Gifts.

And I show you a still more excellent way.

CHAPTER 13

1 If I speak with the tongues of peoples and of Angels--but do Not have Love, I have become a noisy gong or a clanging cymbal. 2 If I have the gift of prophecy, and know all mysteries and all knowledge; and if I have all Faith--so as to remove mountains,
-- but do Not have Love--I am Nothing. 3 And if I give all my possessions to feed the

poor, and if I surrender my body to be burned,
--but do Not have Love-- it Profits me Nothing.

4 **Love is**--patient, love is kind--and is--Not jealous;

love does Not brag and is--Not arrogant,

5 does not act wickedly--it does not seek its own, is not provoked--does Not take into account a wrong suffered

6 does not rejoice in unrighteousness, but rejoices with the truth;

7 bears all things, believes all things, hopes all things,--endures all things.

8 Love never fails--but if there are gifts of prophecy, they will be done away; if there are tongues, they will cease; where there is knowledge, it will be done away. 9 For we know in part and we prophesy in part; 10 but when that which is perfect is done/Jesus Christ returns and gathers his Body together, the partial/not complete will be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spoke like a child, thought like a child, and reasoned like a child. But, when I became an adult--I did away with childish thinking and acting. 12 For now we see in a mirror dimly, but then face to face/with God; now I know in part, but then/in Heaven--I will know fully/myself just as I also have been fully known.

13 But now faith, hope, love, abide these three; but the Greatest of these--is Love.

CHAPTER 14

1 Pursue Love--yet desire earnestly Spiritual Gifts, but especially that you may Prophecy. 2 For one who speaks in a tongue does not speak to people but to God; for no one understands, but in their spirit they speak mysteries. 3 But one who prophesies speaks to people for edification and exhortation and consolation. 4 One who speaks in a tongue edifies themselves; but one who prophesies edifies the church. 5 Now I wish that you all spoke in tongues, but even more that you would prophesy; and greater is one who prophesies--than one who speaks in tongues, unless they interpret, so that the church may receive edifying/profit.

6 But now, saints, if I come to you speaking in tongues, what will I profit you unless I speak to you either by way of revelation or of knowledge or of prophecy or of teaching? 7 Yet even lifeless things, either flute or harp, in producing a sound, if they do not produce a distinction in the tones, how will it be known what is played on the flute or on the harp? 8 For if the bugle produces an indistinct sound, who will prepare themselves for battle? 9 So also you, unless you utter by the tongue speech that is clear, how will it be known what is spoken? For you will be speaking into the air.

10 There are, perhaps, a great many kinds of languages in the world, and no kind is without meaning. 11 If then I do not know the meaning of the language, I will be to the one who speaks a barbarian, and the one who speaks will be a barbarian to me. 12 So

also you, since you are zealous of spiritual gifts
--seek to abound for the edification/profit--of the church/saints.

13 Therefore let one who speaks in a tongue pray that they may interpret. 14 For if I pray in a tongue, my spirit prays, but my mind is unfruitful. 15 What is the outcome then? I will pray with the spirit and I will pray with the mind also; I will sing with the spirit and I will sing with the mind also.

16 Otherwise if you bless in the spirit only, how will anyone say the "Amen" at your giving of thanks, since they do not know what you are saying? 17 For you are giving thanks well enough, but the other person is not edified. 18 I thank God--I speak in tongues more than you all; 19 however, in the church I desire to speak five words with/from my mind so that I may instruct others also, rather than ten thousand words in an unknown tongue.

20 Brethren, do not be children in your thinking; yet in evil be infants, but in your thinking--be Mature. 21 In the Law it is written, "By men of strange tongues and by the lips of strangers I will speak to this people, and even so--they will Not Listen to Me," says the Lord. 22 So then tongues are for a sign, not to those who believe but to unbelievers; but Prophecy is for a sign, not to unbelievers but to those who believe.

23 Therefore if the whole church assembles together and all speak in tongues, and unbelievers enter, will they not say that you are mad? 24 But if all prophesy, and an unbeliever enters, they are convicted by all, and called to account by all; 25 the secrets of their hearts are disclosed; and so they will fall on their face and worship God, declaring that God is certainly among you.

26 What is the outcome then, saints? When you Assemble/in church or Bible Studies--each one of you--has a psalm, has a teaching, has a revelation, has a tongue, has an interpretation/to give for edifying helping others.

-- Let all things be done for Edification.--27 If anyone speaks in a tongue, it should be by two or at the most three, and each in turn, and one must interpret; 28 but if there is no interpreter, they must keep silent in the church; and let them speak to themselves and to God. 29 Let two or three prophets speak, and let the others pass judgment.

30 But if a revelation is made to another who is seated, the first one must keep silent. 31 For you can all prophesy one by one, so that all may learn and all may be exhorted; 32 and the spirits of prophets are subject to prophets; 33 for --God is Not a God of Confusion but of Peace--as in all the churches of the saints.

34 The women are to keep silent in the churches; for they are not permitted to speak, but are to subject themselves, just as the Law also says. 35 If they desire to learn anything,

let them ask their own husbands at home; for it is improper for a woman to speak in church. 36 Was it from you that the word of God first went forth? Or has it come to you only?

37 If anyone thinks they are a prophet or spiritual, let them recognize that the things which I write to you are the Lord's commandment(s).

39 Therefore, my fellow saints, desire earnestly to prophesy, and do Not forbid to speak in tongues. 40 But All Things must be done properly and in an orderly manner.

CHAPTER 15

1 Now I make known to you, saints, the Gospel which I preached to you, which also you received, in which also you stand,

2 by which also --you are Saved--IF you hold fast/obey the Word--which I preached to you, unless you believed in vain.

3 For I delivered to you as of first importance what I also received, that Christ died for our Sins according to the Scriptures, 4 and that He was buried, and that He was Raised on the third day according to the Scriptures, 5 and that He appeared to Cephas, then to the twelve.

6 After that--Jesus appeared to more than five hundred saints at one time--most of whom remain until now, but some have fallen asleep; 7 then He appeared to James, then to all the apostles; 8 and last of all, as to one untimely born--He appeared to me also.

9 For I am the least of the apostles, and not fit to be called an apostle, because I Persecuted the church of God. 10 But by the Grace of God--I am what I am, and His Grace toward me did not prove vain; but I labored even more than all of them, yet not I, but the grace of God with me. 11 Whether then it was I or they, so we preach and so you believed.

12 Now if Christ is preached, that He has been raised from the dead, how do some among you say that there is no resurrection of the dead? 13 But if there is no resurrection of the dead, not even Christ has been raised;

14 and if Christ has Not been raised--then our preaching is vain, your Faith also is vain.

15 Moreover we are even found to be false witnesses of God, because we testified against God that He raised Christ, whom He did not raise, if in fact the dead are not raised. 16 For if the dead are not raised, not even Christ has been raised;

17 and if Christ has Not been raised--your faith is worthless; you are still in your sins.

18 Then those also who have fallen asleep in Christ have perished. 19 If we have hoped in Christ in this life only, we are of all peoples most to be pitied.

20 But now --Christ has been Raised from the Dead--the first fruits of those who are asleep. 21 For since by a man came death, by a man also came the resurrection of the dead. 22 For as in Adam all die--so also in Christ all will be made alive. 23 But each in his own order: Christ the first fruits, after that those who are Christ's at His coming, 24 then comes the end, when He hands over the Kingdom to the God and Father, when He has abolished all rule and all authority and power.

25 For He must reign until He has put all His enemies under His feet. 26 The last enemy that will be abolished--is Death. 27 For He has put all things in subjection under His feet. But when He says, "All things are put in subjection," it is evident that He is excepted who put all things in subjection to Him. 28 When all things are subjected to Him, then the Son Himself also will be subjected to the One who subjected all things to Him, so that God may be all in all.

29 Otherwise, what will those do who are baptized for the dead? If the dead are not raised at all, why then are they baptized for them? 30 Why are we also in danger every hour? 31 I affirm, brethren, by the boasting in you which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily.

32 If from human motives I fought with wild beasts at Ephesus, what does it profit me? If the dead are not raised, let us eat and drink, for tomorrow we die. 33 Do not be deceived: "Bad company corrupts good morals."

34 --Become sober-minded as you ought, and Stop Sinning for some have no knowledge of God. I speak this to your shame.

35 But someone will say, "How are the dead raised? And with what kind of body do they come?" 36 You fool. That which you sow does not come to life unless it dies; 37 and that which you sow, you do not sow the body which is to be, but a bare grain, perhaps of wheat or of something else. 38 But God gives it a body just as He wished, and to each of the seeds a body of its own. 39 All flesh is not the same flesh, but there is one flesh of men, and another flesh of beasts, and another flesh of birds, and another of fish.

40 There are also heavenly bodies and earthly bodies,
--but the glory of the heavenly is one, and the glory of the earthly is another.

41 There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars; for star differs from star in glory.

42 So also is the Resurrection of the Dead/for the Saints of God. It is sown a perishable body,

-- it is raised an Imperishable/eternal Body--

43 it is sown in dishonor, it is raised in glory; it is sown in weakness--it is raised--in power;

44 it is sown a natural body--it is Raised a Spiritual Body. There is a natural body, and

there is--also a Spiritual Body.

45 So also it is written, "The first man, Adam, became a living soul." The last Adam became a life-giving Spirit. 46 However, the spiritual is not first, but the natural; then the spiritual. 47 The first man is from the earth, earthy; the second man/Jesus Christ is from Heaven. 48 As is the earthy, so also are those who are earthy; and as is the heavenly, so also are those who are heavenly.

49 Just as we have borne the image of the earthy,
--we will also bear the Image of the Heavenly--

50 Now I say this, saints, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the Kingdom of God; nor does the perishable inherit the imperishable.

51 Behold, I tell you a mystery; we will not all sleep, but we will all be changed, 52 in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet; for the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed.

53 For this perishable--must put on the Imperishable,
-- and this mortal must--put on Immortality.

54 But when this perishable will have put on the imperishable, and this mortal will have put on immortality, then will come about the saying that is written, "Death is swallowed up in victory. 55 O death, where is your victory? O death, where is your sting?"

56 The sting of death is Sin--and the power of sin is the law; 57 but thanks be to God, who gives us the Victory--through our Lord Jesus Christ.

58 Therefore, my beloved saints--be steadfast, immovable--Always Abounding--in the Work of the Lord--knowing that your toil/labor is not--in vain--in the Lord.

CHAPTER 16

1 Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I directed the churches of Galatia, so do you also. 2 On the first day of every week--each one of you is to put aside and save--as they may prosper, so that no collections be made when I come. 3 When I arrive, whomever you may approve, I will send them with letters to carry your gift to Jerusalem; 4 and if it is fitting for me to go also, they will go with me.

5 But I will come to you after I go through Macedonia, for I am going through Macedonia; 6 and perhaps I will stay with you, or even spend the winter, so that you may send me on my way wherever I may go.

7 For I do not wish to see you now just in passing; for I hope to remain with you for

some time, if the Lord permits. 8 But I will remain in Ephesus until Pentecost; 9 for a wide door for effective service has opened to me, and there are many adversaries.

10 Now if Timothy comes, see that he is with you without cause to be afraid, for he is doing the Lord's work, as I also am. 11 So let no one despise him. But send him on his way in peace, so that he may come to me; for I expect him with the saints.

12 But concerning Apollos our brother, I encouraged him greatly to come to you with the saints; and it was not at all his desire to come now, but he will come when he has opportunity.

13 Be on the alert, stand firm in the faith, act like soldiers/troopers, be strong. 14 Let all that you do be Done in Love.

23 The Grace of the Lord Jesus be with you. 24 My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

End Book Of 1st CORINTHIANS

Book Of 2nd CORINTHIANS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of 2nd CORINTHIANS:

--"God comforts us in all our afflictions."

--"God always helps us to Overcome in Christ."

--"We groan inside to be clothed with our eternal new body from Heaven."

"We must all appear before the Judgment Seat of Christ."

--"God loves a cheerful giver."

--"Take every thought captive to the obedience of Christ."

--"Paul describes his many physical sufferings for the Gospel of God such as whippings, beatings, jail time, etc."

Book Of 2nd CORINTHIANS

CHAPTER 1

1 Paul, an Apostle of Christ Jesus by the will of God, and Timothy our brother,
To the church of God which is at Corinth with all the saints who are throughout Achaia:
2 Grace to you and--Peace from God--our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of Mercies and
God of all Comfort--who Comforts us in--All our Afflictions/hard times.

5 For just as the sufferings of Christ are ours in abundance, so also our Comfort is
abundant through Christ. 6 But if we are afflicted, it is for your comfort and salvation; or
if we are comforted, it is for your comfort, which is effective in the patient enduring of
the same sufferings which we also suffer; 7 and our hope for you is firmly grounded,
knowing that as you are sharers of our sufferings, so also you are sharers of our comfort.

8 For we do not want you to be unaware, brethren, of our affliction which came to us in
Asia, that we were burdened excessively, beyond our strength, so that we despaired even
of life; 9 indeed, we had the sentence of death within ourselves
--so that we would Not trust in ourselves--
--but in God who Raises the Dead/the Resurrection;

10 who delivered us from so great a peril of death, and will deliver us, He on whom we
have set our hope. And He will yet deliver us, 11 you also joining in helping us through
your prayers, so that thanks may be given by many persons on our behalf for the favor
bestowed on us through the prayers of many.

12 For our proud confidence is this: the testimony of our Conscience,
--that in Holiness and total Honesty--not in fleshly wisdom but in the Grace of God,
--we have conducted ourselves in the world, and especially toward you. 13 For we write
nothing else to you than what you read and understand, and I hope you will understand
until the end; 14 just as you also partially did understand us, that we are your reason to
be proud as you also are ours-- in the Day of our Lord Jesus.

15 In this confidence I intended at first to come to you, so that you might twice receive a
blessing; 16 that is, to pass your way into Macedonia, and again from Macedonia to
come to you, and by you to be helped on my journey to Judea. 17 Therefore, I was not
vacillating when I intended to do this, was I? Or what I purpose, do I purpose according
to the flesh, so that with me there will be yes, yes and no, no at the same time? 18 But as
God is faithful, our word to you is not yes and no.

19 For the Son of God, Christ Jesus, who was preached among you by us—by me and

Silvanus and Timothy—was not yes and no, but is yes in Him.

20 For as many as are the Promises of God--in Him they are Amen/Yes/may they be done-- therefore also through Him is our Amen to the Glory of God through us. 21 Now He who establishes us with you in Christ and Anointed us is God, 22 --who also Sealed Us--and gave us the Spirit in our hearts as a pledge.

23 But I call God as witness to my soul, that to spare you I did not come again to Corinth. 24 Not that we lord it over your faith, but are workers with you for your joy; for in your faith you are standing firm.

CHAPTER 2

1 But I determined this within myself, that I would not come again to you in sorrow. 2 For if I make you sorrowful, then who is he who makes me glad but the one who is made sorrowful by me?

3 And I wrote this very thing to you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow over those from whom I ought to have joy, having confidence in you all that my joy is the joy of you all. 4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote to you, with many tears, not that you should be grieved, but that you might know the love which I have so abundantly for you.

5 But if anyone has caused grief, he has not grieved me, but all of you to some extent—not to be too severe. 6 This punishment which was inflicted by the majority is sufficient for such a man, 7 so that, on the contrary, you ought rather to forgive and comfort him, lest perhaps such a one be swallowed up with too much sorrow. 8 Therefore I urge you to reaffirm your love to him.

9 For to this end I also wrote, that I might put you to the test, whether you are obedient in all things. 10 Now whom you forgive anything, I also forgive. For if indeed I have forgiven anything, I have forgiven that one for your sake's in the presence of Christ, 11 lest Satan should take advantage of us; for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 Furthermore, when I came to Troas to preach Christ's gospel, and a door was opened to me by the Lord, 13 I had no rest in my spirit, because I did not find Titus my brother; but taking my leave of them, I departed for Macedonia.

14--Thanks be to God, who Always leads/helps us to--Overcome/triumph in Christ

and manifests through us the sweet aroma of the knowledge of Him in every place. 15 For we are a fragrance of Christ to God among those who are being saved and among those who are perishing; 16 to the one an aroma from death to death, to the other an aroma from life to life. And who is adequate for these things? 17 For we are not like many, peddling the Word of God, but as from sincerity, but as from God, we speak in Christ in the sight of God.

CHAPTER 3

1 Do we begin again to commend ourselves? Or do we need, as some others, epistles of commendation to you or letters of commendation from you? 2 You are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read by all people; 3 clearly you are an epistle of Christ, ministered by us, written not with ink but by the Spirit of the living God, not on tablets of stone but on tablets of flesh, that is, of the heart

4 And we have such trust through Christ toward God. 5 Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think of anything as being from ourselves, but our sufficiency is from God, 6 who also made us sufficient as ministers of the new covenant, not of the letter but of the Spirit; for the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life.

7 But if the ministry of death, in letters engraved on stones, came with glory, so that the people of Israel could not look intently at the face of Moses because of the glory of his face, fading as it was, 8 how much more the ministry of the Spirit is with never-ending abundant Glory?

9 For if the ministry of condemnation has glory, much more does the ministry of Righteousness abound in Glory. 10 For indeed what had glory, in this case has no glory because of the glory that surpasses it. 11 For if that which fades away was with glory, much more that which remains is in glory.

12 Therefore having such a hope, we use great boldness in our speech, 13 and are not like Moses, who used to put a veil over his face so that the people of Israel would not look intently at the end of what was fading away. 14 But their minds were hardened; for until this very day at the reading of the old covenant/testament--the same veil remains on them, because--it is only Removed in Jesus Christ.

15 But to this day whenever Moses/the Pentateuch is read, a veil/fog/darkness-- lies over their heart; 16 but whenever a person turns to the Jesus--the veil is taken away.

17 Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is Liberty. 18 But we all, with unveiled face, beholding/looking as in a mirror the Glory of the Lord--are Being Transformed into the same Image--from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit.

CHAPTER 4

1 Therefore, since we have this ministry, as we received mercy, we do not lose heart, 2 but we have renounced the things hidden because of shame, not walking in craftiness or adulterating/changing the Word of God, but by the manifestation of truth commending ourselves to every person's Conscience--in the sight of God.

3 And even if our gospel is hidden/veiled, it is hidden--to those who are perishing, 4 in

whose case the god of this world/satan--has Blinded the Minds of the Unbelieving--so that they might Not see the Light of the Gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the Image of God.

5 For we do not preach ourselves but Christ Jesus as Lord, and ourselves as your bond-servants for Jesus' sake. 6 For God, who said, "Light shall shine out of darkness," is the One who has shone in our hearts to give the Light of the Knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Christ.

7 But we have this Treasure--in earthen vessels/bodies, so that the surpassing greatness of the power will be of God and not from ourselves; 8 we are afflicted in every way, but not crushed; perplexed, but not despairing; 9 persecuted, but not forsaken; struck down, but not destroyed; 10 always carrying about in the body--the dying of Jesus Christ, so that the Life of Jesus also may be manifested in our body.

11 For we who live are constantly being delivered over to death for Jesus' sake, so that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our mortal flesh. 12 So death works in us, but life in you.

13 But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I believed, therefore I spoke," we also believe, therefore we also speak, 14 knowing that God who raised the Lord Jesus will Raise us also with Jesus and will present us with you. 15 For all things are for your sake's, so that the Grace which is spreading to more and more people may cause the giving of Thanks to abound to the Glory of God.

16 Therefore we do Not lose heart, but though our outer person/body is decaying/getting old--yet our Inner Person/born-again--is being Renewed day by day.

17 For our momentary, light Afflictions are producing for us an Eternal Weight of Glory far beyond all comparison, 18 while

--we Look Not at the things which are Seen, but at the things--which are Not seen;

-- for the things which are seen are temporal/perishing--

--but the things of God--which are not seen--are Eternal.

CHAPTER 5

1 For we know that if the earthly tent/body/earth suit which is our house is torn down, we have a building from God, a house/body--not made with hands--Eternal in the Heavens.

2 For indeed in this house/body--we groan, longing to be Clothed with our dwelling/body/habitation from Heaven,

3 inasmuch as we, having put it on, will not be found naked. 4 For indeed while we are in this body, we groan, being burdened, because we do not want to be unclothed but to be clothed, so that what is mortal will be swallowed up by life. 5 Now He who prepared us for this very purpose is God--who gave to us the Spirit as a pledge/guarantee.

6 Therefore, being always of good courage, and knowing that while we are at home in the body we are absent from the Lord— 7 for we Walk by Faith--Not by Sight— 8 we are of good Courage, I say, and prefer rather to be Absent from the body and to be at home in Heaven with the Lord. 9 Therefore we also have as our ambition, whether at home or absent--to be Pleasing to God.

10 For we must All Appear before the Judgment Seat of Christ--so that each one may be--recompensed/rewarded for our deeds/Works in the body--according to what we have done--whether good or bad.

11 Therefore, knowing the Fear/terror of the Lord, we witness, teach and try to persuade people--to come to God and Repent, but we are made manifest to God; and I hope that we are made manifest also in your consciences. 12 We are not again commending ourselves to you but are giving you an occasion to be proud of us, so that you will have an answer for those who take pride in appearance and not in heart.

13 For if we are beside ourselves, it is for God; if we are of sound mind, it is for you. 14 For the love of Christ compels us, having concluded this, that one died for all, therefore all died; 15 and He died for all, so that they who live might No Longer--live for themselves--
--but for Jesus Christ who died and rose again on their behalf.

16 Therefore from now on we recognize no one according to the flesh; even though we have known Christ according to the flesh, yet now we know Him in this way no longer. 17 Therefore if anyone is in Christ, they are-- a New being/creation-- the Old Things are passed away--behold, all New things have come/become new.

18 Now all these things are from God, who reconciled us to Himself through Christ and gave us the ministry of reconciliation, 19 namely, that God was in Christ reconciling the world to Himself, not counting their trespasses against them, and He has committed to us the word of reconciliation.

20 Therefore, we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God were making an appeal through us; we beg you on behalf of Christ--Repent of any Sins--and be reconciled to God.

21 God made Jesus Christ who knew no sin--to Be Sin on our behalf,
--so that we Might become--the Righteousness of God--in Him.

CHAPTER 6

1 And working together with Him, we also urge you not to receive the Grace of God in vain— 2 for He says,

“At the acceptable time I listened to you,
And on the day of salvation I helped you.”Behold,
--Now is the Time behold, Now/today--is the Day of Salvation.

3 Giving no cause for offense in anything, so that the ministry will not be discredited, 4 but in everything commending ourselves as Servants of God, in much endurance, in afflictions, in hardships, in distresses,
5 in beatings, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labors, in sleeplessness, in hunger, 6 in purity, in knowledge, in patience, in kindness, in the Holy Spirit, in genuine love,

7 in the word of truth, in the power of God; by the weapons of righteousness on the right hand and the left, 8 by glory and dishonor, by evil report and good report; regarded as deceivers and yet true; 9 as unknown--yet well-known/to God, as dying yet behold, we live; as punished yet not put to death, 10 as sorrowful yet always rejoicing, as poor yet making many rich/in God,
--as having Nothing/in this world--yet Possessing All Things/Overcomers Rewards--in God's Kingdom.

11 Our mouth has spoken freely to you, O Corinthians, our heart is opened wide. 12 You are not restrained by us, but you are restrained in your own affections. 13 Now in a like exchange—I speak as to children—open wide to us also.

14 Do not be bound/yoked together with Unbelievers; for what partnership have righteousness and lawlessness, or what Fellowship--has Light with Darkness? 15 Or what harmony has Christ with false religions/doctrines,
or--what has a believer in common with an unbeliever? 16 Or what agreement has the temple of God with idols?

--For we are the Temple--of the living God; just as God said,
--I will dwell in them and walk among them;
And I will be their God, and--they shall be My people.

17 Therefore--come out/Leave from the midst of evil sinful worldly-minded people and Be Separate/sanctified--says Almighty God.

“And do not touch what is unclean;
And I will welcome/receive you.
18 And I will be a Father to you,
And you shall be sons and daughters to Me,”
Says the Lord.

CHAPTER 7

1 Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us--Cleanse Ourselves--from all defilement/sins of flesh and spirit-- perfecting Holiness--in the Fear of God.

2 Open your hearts to us. We have wronged no one, we have corrupted no one, we have cheated no one. 3 I do not say this to condemn; for I have said before that you are in our hearts, to die together and to live together. 4 Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great is my boasting on your behalf. I am filled with comfort. I am exceedingly joyful in all our tribulation.

5 For indeed, when we came to Macedonia, our bodies had no rest, but we were troubled on every side. Outside were conflicts, inside were fears. 6 Nevertheless God, who comforts the downcast, comforted us by the coming of Titus, 7 and not only by his coming, but also by the consolation with which he was comforted in you, when he told us of your earnest desire, your mourning, your zeal for me, so that I rejoiced even more.

8 For even if I made you sorry with my letter, I do not regret it; though I did regret it. For I perceive that the same epistle made you sorry, though only for a while. 9 Now I rejoice, not that you were made sorry, but that your sorrow led to repentance. For you were made sorry in a godly manner, that you might suffer loss from us in nothing.

10 For the Godly Sorrow that is according to the Will of God--produces a Repentance without regret/or having to keep repenting of--that leads to Salvation, but the repentance/sorrow of the world produces death.

11 For observe this very thing, that you sorrowed in a godly manner: What diligence it produced in you, what clearing of yourselves, what indignation, what fear, what vehement desire, what zeal, what vindication In all things you proved yourselves to be clear in this matter. 12 Therefore, although I wrote to you, I did not do it for the sake of them who had done the wrong, nor for the sake of those who suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear to you.

13 Therefore we have been comforted in your comfort. And we rejoiced exceedingly more for the joy of Titus, because his spirit has been refreshed by you all. 14 For if in anything I have boasted to him about you, I am not ashamed. But as we spoke all things to you in truth, even so our boasting to Titus was found true. 15 And his affections are greater for you as he remembers the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling you received him. 16 Therefore I rejoice that I have confidence in you in everything.

CHAPTER 8

1 Moreover, brethren, we make known to you the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia: 2 that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded in the riches of their liberality. 3 For I bear witness that according to their ability, yes, and beyond their ability, they were freely

willing, 4 imploring us with much urgency that we would receive the gift and the fellowship of the ministering to the saints. 5 And not only as we had hoped, but they first gave themselves to the Lord, and then to us by the will of God. 6 So we urged Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also complete this grace in you as well.

7 But just as you abound in everything, in faith and utterance and knowledge and in all earnestness and in the love we inspired in you, see that you abound in this gracious work also. 8 I am not speaking this as a command, but as proving through the earnestness of others the sincerity of your love also. 9 For you know the Grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that though He was rich in Heaven--yet for your sake He became poor on this earth, so that you through His poverty might become eternally rich/ in Rewards in Heaven living and having fellowship with him.

10 I give my opinion in this matter, for this is to your advantage, who were the first to begin a year ago not only to do this, but also to desire to do it. 11 But now finish doing it also, so that just as there was the readiness to desire it, so there may be also the completion of it by your ability.

12 If there be a Willing Mind--it is acceptable according to what a person has, and--not according to what they don't have. 13 For this is not for the ease of others and for your affliction, but by way of equality— 14 at this present time your abundance being a supply for their need, so that their abundance also may become a supply for your need, that there may be equality; 15 as it is written, “Whoever gathered much did not have too much, and whoever gathered little had no lack.”

16 But thanks be to God who puts the same earnest care for you into the heart of Titus. 17 For he not only accepted the exhortation, but being more diligent, he went to you of his own accord. 18 And we have sent with him the brother whose praise is in the gospel throughout all the churches, 19 and not only that, but who was also chosen by the churches to travel with us with this gift, which is administered by us to the glory of the Lord Himself and to show your ready mind,

20 avoiding this: that anyone should blame us in this lavish gift which is administered by us 21 providing honorable things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of people.

22 And we have sent with them our brother whom we have often proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, because of the great confidence which we have in you. 23 If anyone inquires about Titus, he is my partner and fellow worker concerning you. Or if our brethren are inquired about, they are messengers of the churches, the glory of Christ.

24 Therefore show to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love and of

our boasting on your behalf.

CHAPTER 9

1 Now concerning the ministering to the saints, it is unnecessary for me to write to you; 2 for I know your willingness, about which I boast of you to the Macedonians, that Achaia was ready a year ago; and your zeal has stirred up the majority. 3 Yet I have sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this respect, that, as I said, you may be ready;

4 lest if some Macedonians come with me and find you unprepared, we (not to mention you) should be ashamed of this confident boasting. 5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren to go to you ahead of time, and prepare your generous gift beforehand, which you had previously promised, that it may be ready as a matter of generosity and not as a grudging obligation.

6 Now this I say, whoever sows/gives sparingly--will also reap sparingly,
--and whoever sows/gives bountifully--will also reap bountifully.

7 Each one must do/give- just as they have purposed in their hearts,
--not grudgingly or under compulsion/forced to,
for--God loves--a Cheerful Giver.

8 And God is able to make All Grace abound to you, so that always having all
sufficiency in everything--you may have an Abundance--for every good deed/works;

9 as it is written,
“They scattered abroad-- they Gave to the Poor,
--Their Righteousness--endures forever.”

10 Now God who supplies seed to the sower and bread for food will supply and multiply your seed for sowing and increase the harvest of your righteousness; 11 you will be enriched in everything for all liberality/giving things away, which through us is producing thanksgiving to God. 12 For the ministry of this service is not only--
--fully supplying/meeting the Needs--of the Saints--but is also overflowing through many thanksgivings to God.

13 Because of the proof given by this ministry, they will glorify God for your obedience to your confession of the Gospel of Christ and for the liberality of your contribution to them and to all, 14 while they also, by prayer on your behalf, yearn for you because of the surpassing grace of God in you. 15 Thanks be to God for His indescribable Gifts

CHAPTER 10

1 Now I, Paul, myself urge you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ—I who am meek when face to face with you, but bold toward you when absent. 2 I ask that when I am present I need not be bold with the confidence with which I propose to be courageous against some, who regard us as if we walked according to the flesh. 3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not fight like the world does wars,

4 for the weapons of our warfare are not of the flesh, but divinely powerful for the destruction of evil fortresses/strongholds. 5 We are destroying religious Lies, and every lofty thing raised up against the knowledge of God, and

-- we are taking every Thought Captive--to the Obedience of Christ.

6 and being ready to punish all disobedience when your obedience is fulfilled.

7 Do you look at things according to the outward appearance? If anyone is convinced in himself that he is Christ's, let him again consider this in himself, that just as he is Christ's, even so we are Christ's. 8 For even if I should boast somewhat more about our authority, which the Lord gave us for edification and not for your destruction, I shall not be ashamed—

9 lest I seem to terrify you by letters. 10 “For his letters,” they say, “are weighty and powerful, but his bodily presence is weak, and his speech contemptible/mean-spirited.” 11 Let such a person consider this, that what we are in word by letters when we are absent, such we will also be in deed when we are present.

12 For we dare not class ourselves or compare ourselves with those who commend themselves. But they, measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise. 13 We, however, will not boast beyond measure, but within the limits of the sphere which God appointed us—a sphere which especially includes you.

14 For we are not overextending ourselves (as though our authority did not extend to you), for it was to you that we came with the gospel of Christ; 15 not boasting of things beyond measure, that is, in other people's labors, but having hope, that as your faith is increased, we shall be greatly enlarged by you in our sphere, 16 to preach the gospel in the regions beyond you, and not to boast in another man's sphere of accomplishment.

17 But “whoever glories, let them glory in the Lord.” 18 For not the person who commends themselves is approved, but whom the Lord approves/commends/has pleasure in.

CHAPTER 11

1 I would that you would bear with me in a little foolishness; but indeed you are bearing with me. 2 For I am jealous for you with a godly jealousy; for I betrothed you to one

husband, so that to Christ I might present you as a pure Virgin. 3 But I am afraid that, as the serpent deceived Eve by his craftiness/lies, your minds will be led astray from the simplicity and purity of devotion/serving to Christ.

4 For if one comes and preaches another Jesus whom we have Not preached, or you receive a different spirit which you have not received, or a different gospel which you have not accepted, you bear this beautifully. 5 For I consider myself not in the least inferior to the most eminent apostles. 6 But even if I am unskilled in speech, yet I am not so in knowledge; in fact, in every way we have made this evident to you in all things.

13 For such people are false apostles, deceitful workers, Disguising themselves as apostles/ministers/evangelists of Christ.

14 No wonder, for even satan disguises himself--as an angel of light/false religions and doctrines. 15 Therefore it is not surprising if his servants also disguise themselves as servants of righteousness, whose End--will be according to their Deeds.

16 Again I say, let no one think me foolish; but if you do, receive me even as foolish, so that I also may boast a little. 17 What I am saying, I am not saying as the Lord would, but as in foolishness, in this confidence of boasting. 18 Since many boast according to the flesh, I will boast also.

19 For you, being so wise, tolerate the foolish gladly. 20 For you tolerate it if anyone enslaves you, anyone devours you, anyone takes advantage of you, anyone exalts themselves, anyone hits you in the face. 21 To my shame I must say that we have been weak by comparison.

But in whatever respect anyone else is bold—I speak in foolishness—I am just as bold myself.

22 Are they Hebrews? So am I. Are they Israelites? So am I. Are they descendants of Abraham? So am I. 23 Are they servants of Christ?—I speak as if I was a fool—I more so; in far more labors, in far more imprisonments, beaten times without number, often in danger of death.

24-- Five times I received from the Jews thirty-nine whipping lashes--

25 Three times I was beaten with rods, once I was stoned, three times I was shipwrecked, a night and a day I have spent in the deep/ocean. 26 I have been on frequent journeys, in dangers from rivers, dangers from robbers, dangers from my countrymen, dangers from the Gentiles, dangers in the city, dangers in the wilderness, dangers on the sea, dangers among false brethren/fake saints;

27 I have been in labor and hardship, through many sleepless nights,

--in hunger and thirst, Often without Food, in cold and exposure. 28 Apart from all these external things, there is the daily pressure on me of concern for all the churches.

CHAPTER 12

1 Boasting is necessary, though it is not profitable; but I will go on to visions and revelations of the Lord. 2 I know a man/Paul himself--in Christ who fourteen years ago—whether in the body I do not know, or out of the body I do not know, God knows—such a man--was caught up to the Third Heaven/where God's Kingdom is.

3 And I know how such a man—whether in the body or apart from the body I do not know, God knows--was caught up into Paradise/Heaven and heard inexpressible words, which a person can't comprehend to explain about here. 5 On behalf of such a man I will boast; but --on my own behalf I will Not Boast--except in regard to my weaknesses.

6 For if I do wish to boast I will not be foolish, for I will be speaking the truth; but I refrain from this, so that no one will credit me with more than they see in me or hears from me.

7 Because of the surpassing greatness of the revelations, for this reason, to keep me from Exalting Myself, there was given me a Thorn in the flesh/not a sickness, disease, or blindness, a messenger of satan to torment me/--wherever Paul preached satan--got the peoples/Thorns--stirred up against him—to keep me from exalting myself.

8 Concerning this I implored the Lord three times that it might leave me. 9 And He has said to me, “My Grace is sufficient for you, for my power is perfected in weakness.” Most gladly, therefore, I will rather boast about my weaknesses, so that the power of Christ may dwell in me.

10 Therefore I am well content with weaknesses/Thorns, with insults, with distresses, with persecutions, with difficulties, for Christ’s sake; for when I am weak/battling thorns in the flesh--then I am strong.

11 I have become foolish; and you yourselves compelled me. Actually I should have been commended by you, for in no respect was I inferior to the most eminent apostles, even though I am a nobody. 12 The signs of a True Apostle were performed among you with all Faith--by doing Signs and Wonders and Miracles/in Jesus Christ's Name. 13 For in what respect were you treated as inferior to the rest of the churches, except that I myself did not become a burden to you? Forgive me this wrong.

CHAPTER 13

1 This is the third time I am coming to you.
--Every fact/matter/word is to be confirmed by the testimony of two or three

witnesses. 2 I have previously said when present the second time, and though now absent I say in advance to those who have sinned in the past and to all the rest as well, that if I come again I will not spare anyone, 3 since you are seeking for proof of the Christ who speaks in me, and who is not weak toward you, but mighty in you. 4 For indeed He was crucified because of weakness, yet He lives because of the power of God. For we also are weak in Him, yet we will live with Him because of the power of God directed toward you.

5 Test Yourselves--to see if you are--In the Faith--Examine Yourselves.

Or do you not recognize this about yourselves, that Jesus Christ is in you—unless indeed you have become a backslider and won't repent? 6 But I trust that you will realize that we ourselves are not backsliders. 7 Now we pray to God that you do no wrong; not that we ourselves may appear approved, but that you may do what is right, even though we may appear unapproved.

8-- For we can do nothing against the truth--but only for the Truth.
9 For we rejoice when we ourselves are weak but you are strong; this we also pray for, that you be made complete. 10 For this reason I am writing these things while absent, so that when present I need not use severity, in accordance with the authority which the Lord gave me for building up and not for tearing down.

11 Finally, brothers and sisters, Rejoice--be made complete/mature in Christ, be comforted, be like-minded--Live in Peace--and the God of love and peace will be with you. 12 Greet one another with a holy kiss/embrace/hug. 13 All the saints greet you. 14 The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, --and the Fellowship of the Holy Spirit--be with you all.

End Book Of 2nd CORINTHIANS

Book Of GALATIANS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of GALATIANS:

--Paul gives some of his history with Jesus after being saved.

--"Remember the poor to help them out."

--"Christ redeemed us from the Curse of the Law."

--"Love your Neighbor as yourself."

--The deeds or Works of the sinful flesh are given.

--"God is Not mocked a person reaps what they sow."

Book Of GALATIANS

CHAPTER 1

1 Paul, an apostle who is not sent from men nor through the agency of man, but through Jesus Christ and God the Father, who raised Him from the dead.

2 To all the saints who are with me, and the churches of Galatia:

3 Grace to you and Peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ, 4 who gave Himself--for our sins so that He might rescue us--from this present evil age, according to the will of our God and Father, 5 to whom be the glory forevermore. Amen.

6 I am amazed that you are so quickly deserting God who called you by the grace of Christ, for a different gospel; 7 which is really not another; only there are some who are disturbing you and want to distort the Gospel of Christ. 8 But even if we, or an Angel from heaven, should preach to you a gospel contrary to what we have preached to you, they are to be accursed

10 For am I now seeking the favor of people, or of God? Or am I striving to please people? If I were still trying to please people--I would not be a Bond-Servant of Christ.

11 For I would have you know, my dear saints, that the Gospel which was preached by me is not according to a person. 12 For I neither received it, nor was I taught it from a person, but I received it--through a Revelation of Jesus Christ.

13 For you have heard of my former manner of life in Judaism, how I used to persecute the church of God beyond measure and tried to destroy it; 14 and I was advancing in Judaism beyond many of my contemporaries among my countrymen, being more extremely zealous for my ancestral traditions. 15 But when God, who had set me apart even from my mother's womb--and Called Me through His grace, was pleased

16 to reveal His Son in me so that--I might preach Him among the Gentiles, I did not immediately consult with flesh and blood, 17 nor did I go up to Jerusalem to those who were Apostles before me; but I went away to Arabia, and returned once more to Damascus.

18 Then three years later I went up to Jerusalem to become acquainted with Peter, and stayed with him fifteen days. 19 But I did not see any other of the apostles except James, the Lord's brother. 20 (Now in what I am writing to you, I assure you before God that I am Not lying.) 21 Then I went into the regions of Syria and Cilicia. 22 I was still unknown by sight to the churches of Judea which were in Christ; 23 but only, they kept hearing--"He who once persecuted us is now preaching the Faith which he once tried to destroy."

24 And they were glorifying God because of me.

CHAPTER 2

1 Then after an interval of fourteen years I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, taking Titus along also. 2 It was because of a revelation that I went up; and I submitted to them the gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but I did so in private to those who were of reputation, for fear that I might be running, or had run, in vain. 3 But not even Titus, who was with me, though he was a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised.

4 But it was because of the false brethren secretly brought in, who had sneaked in to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, in order to bring us into bondage. 5 But we did not yield in subjection to them for even an hour, so that the truth of the gospel would remain with you. 6 But from those who were of high reputation (what they were makes no difference to me; God shows no partiality)—well, those who were of reputation contributed nothing to me.

7 But on the contrary, seeing that I had been entrusted with the Gospel to the uncircumcised, just as Peter had been to the circumcised 8 (for He who effectually worked for Peter in his apostleship to the circumcised effectually worked for me also to the Gentiles), 9 and recognizing the Grace that had been given to me, James and Cephas and John, who were reputed to be pillars, gave to me and Barnabas the right hand of fellowship, so that we might go to the Gentiles and they to the circumcised. 10 They only asked us to-Remember the Poor--the very thing I also was eager to do.

11 But when Peter came to Antioch, I opposed him to his face, because he stood condemned. 12 For prior to the coming of certain men from James, he used to eat with the Gentiles; but when they came, he began to withdraw and hold himself aloof, fearing the party of the circumcision. 13 The rest of the Jews joined him in hypocrisy, with the result that even Barnabas was carried away by their hypocrisy.

14 But when I saw that they were Not straightforward about the Truth of the Gospel--I said to Peter in the presence of all, "If you, being a Jew, live like the Gentiles and not like the Jews, how is it that you compel the Gentiles to live like Jews?"

15 "We are Jews by nature and not sinners from among the Gentiles; 16 nevertheless knowing that a person is not justified by the works of the Law--but through Faith in Christ Jesus, even we who have Believed in Christ Jesus--so that we may be Justified by Faith in Christ--and not by the works of the Law; since by the works of the Law no flesh will be justified.

17 But if, while seeking to be justified in Christ, we ourselves have also been found sinners, is Christ then a minister of sin? May it never be 18 For if I rebuild what I have once destroyed, I prove myself to be a transgressor. 19 For through the Law I died to the Law, so that I might live to God.

20 I have been Crucified--with Christ; and it is no longer I who live--but Christ lives in me; and the life which I now live in the flesh/body--I live by Faith--in the Son of God, who loved me and gave Himself up for me. 21 I do not nullify the grace of God, for if righteousness comes through the Law--then Christ died needlessly.”

CHAPTER 3

1 You foolish Galatians, who has bewitched you, before whose eyes Jesus Christ was publicly portrayed as crucified? 2 This is the only thing I want to find out from you: did you receive the Spirit by the works of the Law, or by hearing with Faith? 3 Are you so foolish? Having begun by the Spirit--are you now being Perfected by the flesh? 4 Did you suffer so many things in vain—if indeed it was in vain?

5 So then, does He who provides you with the Spirit and works miracles among you, do it by the works of the Law, or by hearing with faith?

6 Even so Abraham Believed God, and it was imputed/reckoned to him as Righteousness. 7 Therefore, be sure that it is those who are of Faith--who are children of Abraham.

8 The Scripture, foreseeing that God would Justify the Gentiles by Faith, preached the gospel beforehand to Abraham, saying, “All the nations will be blessed in you.” 9 So then those who are of Faith are blessed with Abraham, the believer.

10 For as many as are of the works of the Law are under a curse; for it is written, “Cursed is everyone who does not abide by All things written in the book of the law, to perform them.” 11 Now that no one is justified by the Law before God is evident; for, “The righteous person/saint shall--Live by Faith.”

12 However, the Law is not of faith; on the contrary, “Whoever practices them shall live by them.”

13 Jesus Christ redeemed us from the Curse of the Law--having become a Curse for us—for it is written--“Cursed is everyone who hangs on a tree/cross”

14 in order that in Christ Jesus the blessing of Abraham might come to the Gentiles, so that--we would Receive the Promise of the Holy Spirit--through Faith.

15 Saints, I speak in terms of human relations: even though it is only a man’s covenant,

yet when it has been ratified, no one sets it aside or adds conditions to it. 16 Now the promises were spoken to Abraham and to his seed. He does not say, “And to seeds,” as referring to many, but rather to one, “And to your seed,” that is, Christ. 17 What I am saying is this: the Law, which came four hundred and thirty years later, does not invalidate a covenant previously ratified by God, so as to nullify the promise.

18 For if the inheritance is based on law, it is no longer based on a Promise; but God has granted it to Abraham by means of a Promise.

19 Why the Law then?--It was added because of transgressions, having been ordained through Angels by the agency of a mediator, until the seed would come to whom the promise had been made. 20 Now a mediator is not for one party only; whereas God is only one.

21 Is the Law then contrary to the promises of God? May it never be. For if a law had been given which was able to impart life, then righteousness would indeed have been based on law. 22 But the Scripture has shut up everyone under sin, so that the promise by faith in Jesus Christ might be given to those who believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept in custody under the law, being shut up to the faith which was later to be revealed. 24 Therefore the Law has become our tutor to lead us to Christ, so that we may be—Justified/saved by Faith.

25 But now that Faith has come, we are no longer under a tutor. 26 For you are all children of God only through--Faith in Christ Jesus. 27 For all of you who were Baptized into Christ have clothed yourselves with Christ. 28 There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither slave nor free person, there is neither male nor female; --for you are all One in Christ Jesus. 29 And if you belong to Christ, then you are Abraham’s descendants, and heirs according to promise.

CHAPTER 4

1 Now I say, as long as the heir is a child, he does not differ at all from a slave although he is owner of everything, 2 but he is under guardians and managers until the date set by the father. 3 So also we, while we were children, were held in bondage under the elemental things of the world. 4 But when the fullness of the time came, God sent forth His Son, born of a woman, born under the Law,

5 so that He might redeem those who were under the Law, that we might receive the Adoption as sons and daughters. 6 Because you are his child, God has sent forth the Spirit of His Son into our hearts, crying, “Abba Father.” 7 Therefore you are no longer a slave--but an Heir through God.

8 However at that time, when you did not know God, you were slaves to those which by nature are no gods. 9 But now that you have come to know God, or rather to be known by God, how is it that you Turn Back again--to the weak and worthless things/sins, to which you desire to--be Enslaved all over again? 10 You observe days and months and seasons and years. 11 I fear for you, that perhaps I have labored over you in vain.

CHAPTER 5

1 It was for freedom that Christ set us free; therefore keep Standing firm and do not be subject again to a yoke of slavery.

2 Behold I, Paul, say to you that if you receive circumcision, Christ will be of no benefit to you. 3 And I testify again to every man who receives circumcision, that he is under obligation to keep the whole Law. 4 You have been severed from Christ, you who are seeking to be justified by law; you have fallen from grace.

5 For we through the Spirit, by Faith, are Waiting for the Hope of Righteousness/the completion of our Salvation.

6 For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision nor uncircumcision means anything, but --Faith--working through Love.

7 You were Running well; who hindered you--from Obeying the Truth? 8 This persuasion did not come from Him who calls you. 9 A little leaven leavens the whole lump of dough. 10 I have confidence in you in the Lord that you will adopt no other view; but the one who is disturbing you will bear his judgment, whoever he is.

11 But I, brethren, if I still preach circumcision, why am I still persecuted? Then the stumbling block of the cross has been abolished. 12 I wish that those who are troubling you would be cut off.

13 For you were called to freedom, my fellow saints; only--do Not turn your freedom into--a Sinful opportunity for your Flesh, but through Love--serve one another. 14 For the whole Law is fulfilled in one word, in the statement, “You shall Love your Neighbor--as Yourself.” 15 But if you bite and devour one another--take care that you are not consumed by one another.

16 But I say, Walk in the Spirit--and you will Not do the Desires of the sinful flesh. 17 For the flesh sets its desire against the Spirit, and the Spirit is against the flesh; for these are in opposition--to one another, so that you may Not do the things that you please.

18 But if you are led by the Spirit, you are not under the Law.

19 **Now the Deeds of the Flesh are evident, which are**—immorality/sexual sins, impurity, sensuality, 20 idolatry, sorcery, hate, strife, jealousy, outbursts of anger, disputes, dissensions, factions, 21 envying, drunkenness, carousing, and things like these, of which I forewarn you, just as I have forewarned you, --that those who Practice such Sinful things--will Not Inherit--the Kingdom of God.

22 **But the Fruit of the Spirit is**--love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, 23 gentleness, self-control; against such things there is no law.

24 Now those who belong to Christ Jesus--have Crucified/put to death--the sinful Flesh--with its passions and desires.

25 If we live by the Spirit, let us also walk by the Spirit. 26 Let us not become boastful, challenging one another, envying one another.

CHAPTER 6

1 Saints, if anyone is caught in any trespass/sins, you who are spiritual--restore such a one in a Spirit of Gentleness; each one looking out for yourself, so that you too will not be tempted. 2 Bear--each others burdens, and thereby fulfill the Law/command of Christ. 3 For if anyone thinks they are really something when they are nothing--they deceive themselves.

4 But each one must examine--their own work, and then they will have reason for boasting in regard to themselves alone, and not in regard to another. 5 For each one will bear their own actions done.

6 The one who is taught the Word is to share all good things with the person(s) who teaches them.

7 Do Not be deceived, God is Not mocked--for whatever a person sows, this they will also reap. 8 For the person who sows to their own flesh will from the flesh--reap corruption, but the person who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit--reap Eternal Life. 9 Let us Not lose heart/become weary in Doing Good/righteousness--for in Due Time--we will Reap/get rewarded--IF--we do Not grow weary or faint/or give-up.

10 So then, while we have opportunity--let us Do Good Works to all people, and --especially to those/saints/believers/Christians--who are of the Household of the Faith in Jesus Christ.

18 The Grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

End Book Of GALATIANS

Book Of EPHESIANS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of EPHESIANS:

- "God chose us in Him before the foundations of the world."
- "After you got Saved you were sealed with the Holy Ghost of promise."
- "The Name of Jesus Christ is Above every name."
- "For by Grace you are Saved through Faith."
- "God is able to do exceedingly abundantly, above anything we can ask or think."
- "Walk as Children of Light."
- "Put on the whole Armor of God that you may be able to withstand the onslaughts of the enemy/satan."

Book Of EPHESIANS

CHAPTER 1

1 Paul, an Apostle of Christ Jesus by the will of God,
To the Saints who are at Ephesus and who are Faithful in Christ Jesus: 2 Grace to you
and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,
--who has Blessed us--with every spiritual blessing--in the Heavenly Places in Christ,

4 --just as He Chose Us in Him Before--the Foundation of the world,
--that we would be Holy and Blameless--before Him in Love.

5-- God Predestined us to Adoption as Children--through Jesus Christ to Himself,
according to the kind intention of His will, 6 to the praise of the glory of His grace,
which He freely bestowed on us in the Beloved.

7 In Jesus Christ we have redemption/salvation--through His Blood,
--the Forgiveness of our trespasses/sins--according to the riches of His Grace 8 which
He lavished on us.

In all wisdom and insight 9 He made known to us the mystery of His will, according to
His kind intention which He purposed in Him 10 with a view to an administration
suitable to the fullness of the times, that is, the summing up of all things in Christ, things
in the heavens and things on the earth. In Him 11 also we have obtained an Inheritance,
--having been Predestined--according to His purpose who works all things after the
counsel of His will, 12 to the end that we who were the first to hope in Christ would be
to the praise of His glory.

13 In Him, you also, after listening to the message of truth, the gospel of your salvation
—having also Believed--you were Sealed in Him--with the Holy Spirit of promise,
4 who is given as a pledge of our Inheritance, with a view to the redemption of God's
own possession, to the praise of His glory.

15 For this reason I too, having heard of the Faith in the Lord Jesus which exists among
you and--your Love for--All the Saints,

16 do not cease giving thanks for you, while making mention of you in my
prayers; 17 that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may

-- give to you a Spirit of Wisdom and of Revelation--in the Knowledge of Him.

18 I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you will know what is

the Hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His Inheritance in the Saints,

19 and what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who Believe. These are in accordance with the working of the strength of His might 20 which He brought about in Christ, when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places.

21 Jesus Christ is far Above ALL--rule and authority and power and dominion, and every Name that is named, not only in this age but also in the one to come. 22 And He put all things in subjection under Jesus Christ's feet, and gave Him as head over all things to the church, 23 which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all.

CHAPTER 2

1 You Were Dead--in your trespasses and sins, 2 in which you formerly walked --according to the course of this world, -- according to the prince of the power of the air/satan--of the spirit that is now working in--the people of Disobedience.

3 Among them we too all formerly lived in the Lusts of Our Flesh, indulging the desires of the flesh and of the mind, and were by nature Children of Wrath, even as the rest.

4 But God, being rich in Mercy, because of His great Love with which He loved us-- even when we were dead in our transgressions--made us alive together with Christ. By Grace you have been Saved, 6 and raised us up with Him, --and seated us with Him in the Heavenly Places in Christ Jesus, 7 so that in the ages to come He might show the surpassing riches of His grace in kindness toward us in Christ Jesus.

8 For by Grace you have been Saved through Faith--and that Not of yourselves, --it is the Gift of God--not as a result of works, so that no one may boast.

10 For we are His Workmanship--created in Christ Jesus--for doing Good Works-- which God prepared beforehand--so that We would Walk in them.

11 Therefore remember that formerly you, the Gentiles in the flesh, who are called “Uncircumcision” by the so-called “Circumcision,” which is performed in the flesh by human hands— 12 remember that you were at that time separate from Christ, excluded from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers to the covenants of promise, having no hope and without God in the world. 13 But now in Christ Jesus you who formerly were far off have been brought near by the Blood of Christ.

14 For Jesus Christ is our Peace, who made both groups into one and broke down the barrier of the dividing wall, 15 by abolishing in His flesh the enmity, which is the Law of commandments contained in ordinances, so that in Himself He might make the two

into one new person, thus establishing peace, 16 and might reconcile them both in one body to God through the cross, by it having put to death the enmity.

17 And He came and preached peace to you who were far away, and peace to those who were near; 18 for through Jesus we both have our access in one Spirit to the Father. 19 So then you are no longer strangers and aliens, but you are fellow citizens with the saints, and are of God's household,

20 having been built on the foundation of the apostles and prophets--Christ Jesus Himself being the corner stone, 21 in whom the whole building, being fitted together, is growing into a Holy Temple--in the Lord, 22 in whom you also are being built together--into a dwelling of God in the Spirit.

CHAPTER 3

1 For this reason I, Paul, the prisoner of Christ Jesus for the sake of you Gentiles 2 if indeed you have heard of the stewardship of God's grace which was given to me for you; 3 that by revelation there was made known to me the mystery, as I wrote before in brief. 4 By referring to this, when you read you can understand my insight into the mystery of Christ, 5 which in other generations was not made known to people, as it has now been revealed to His holy apostles and prophets in the Spirit;

6 to be specific, that the Gentiles are fellow heirs and fellow members of the body, and fellow partakers of the promise in Christ Jesus through the gospel, 7 of which I was made a minister, according to the gift of God's grace which was given to me according to the working of His power.

8 To me, the very least of all saints, this grace was given, to preach to the Gentiles the unfathomable riches of Christ, 9 and to bring to light what is the administration of the mystery which for ages has been hidden in God who created all things; 10 so that the manifold wisdom of God might now be made known through the church to the rulers and the authorities in the heavenly places.

11 This was in accordance with the Eternal Purpose/plan which God carried out in Christ Jesus our Lord--in whom we have Boldness and Confident access through Faith in Him. 13 Therefore I ask you not to lose heart at my tribulations on your behalf, for they are your glory.

14 For this reason I bow my knees before the Father, 15 from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name, 16 that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be Strengthened with Power through His Spirit in the inner person, 17 so that Christ may dwell in your Hearts through Faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in Love, 18 may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, 19 and to know the Love of Christ which

surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up--to All the Fullness of God.

20 Now to God who is able to do far more abundantly/exceedingly--beyond/above All that we can ask or think--according to the Power that works within us, 21 to Him be the glory in the church and in Christ Jesus to all generations forever and ever. Amen.

CHAPTER 4

1 Therefore I, the prisoner of the Lord, implore/beg you to Walk in a manner worthy of the Calling with which you have been called,

2 --with all humility and gentleness,--with patience,
--showing tolerance for one another in love,

3 being diligent to preserve the unity of the Spirit in the bond of Peace. 4 There is one body and one Spirit, just as also you were called in one hope of your calling; 5 one Lord, one faith, one baptism, 6 one God and Father of all who is over all and through all and in all.

7 But to each one of us Grace was given according to the measure of Christ's gift. 8 Therefore it says,

“When He ascended on high,
He led captive a host of captives,
And He gave Gifts to people.”

9 (Now this expression, “He ascended,” what does it mean except that Jesus Christ also had descended into the lower parts of the earth? 10 He who descended is Himself also --He who ascended Far above All the Heavens, so that He might fill all things.)

11 And He gave some as apostles, and some as prophets, and some as evangelists, and some as pastors and teachers, 12 for the equipping of the saints for the work of service, to the building up of the Body of Christ;

13 until we all attain to the unity of the Faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, --to a mature person, to the measure of the stature which belongs to the --fullness/maturity of Christ.

14 As a result, we are No Longer to be Children--tossed here and there by waves and carried about by every wind of doctrine, by the trickery of evil people, by craftiness in deceitful scheming;

15 but speaking the truth in love, we are to grow up in all aspects into Him who is the head, even Christ, 16 from whom the whole body, being fitted and held together by what every joint supplies, according to the proper working of each individual part, causes the growth of the body for the building up of itself in love.

17 So this I say, and affirm together with the Lord, that you walk no longer just as the Gentiles also walk--in the futility/emptiness of their mind, 18 being Darkened in their

understanding,--Excluded from the Life of God--because of the Willful Ignorance--that is in them, because of--the Hardness of their Heart;

19 and they, having become callous, have given themselves over to evil sensuality for the practice of every kind of impurity with Greediness. 20 But you did not learn Christ in this way, 21 if indeed you have heard Him and have been taught in Him, just as truth is in Jesus,

22 that, in reference to your former manner of life, you lay aside--the Old Self, which is being corrupted in accordance with the lusts of deceit, 23 and that You be --Renewed in the Spirit of your Mind,

24 and --Put On--the New Self, which in the Likeness of God has --been Created in Righteousness and Holiness of the Truth.

25 Therefore, laying aside falsehood/lies, speak truth each one of you with their neighbor, for we are members of one another. 26 Be Angry, and do Not Sin;

--do not let the sun go down on your Anger, 27 and do not give the devil an opportunity. 28 Whoever steals--must steal no longer; but rather they--must Labor, performing with their own hands what is good--so that they will have something to share with one who has need.

29 Let No unwholesome words/conversation/cussing proceed from your mouth, but only such words as are good for edification according to the need of the moment, so that it will give Grace to those who hear. 30 Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were sealed for the day of redemption. 31 Let all Bitterness and Wrath and Anger and clamor/yelling and slander/gossip--be Put Away from you Immediately.

32-- Be Kind to one another, Tender-Hearted,

--Forgiving each other--just as God in Christ also--has Forgiven you.

CHAPTER 5

1 Therefore be imitators of God, as beloved children; 2 and--Walk in Love--just as Christ also loved you and Gave Himself up for us, an offering and a sacrifice to God as a fragrant aroma.

3 But--immorality/sexual sins--or any impurity or greed--must Not ever be named among you, as is proper among saints;

4 and there must be--No filthiness and silly talk--gossip--or coarse jesting, which are not fitting, but rather--Giving of Thanks.

5 For this you know with certainty,

-- that No immoral or impure/fornicator person or covetous person, who is an idolater, has an Inheritance--in the Eternal Kingdom of Christ and God.

6 Let no one deceive you with empty words, for because of these things the Wrath of God comes upon the people of Disobedience. 7 Therefore do not be partakers with them; 8 for you were formerly darkness--but now you are Light in the Lord;

Walk--as Children of Light

9 --for the fruit of the Light consists of--all goodness and righteousness and truth, 10 trying to Learn what is Pleasing to the Lord.

11 Do Not--participate in the unfruitful deeds of Darkness--but instead even expose them; 12 for it is disgraceful even to speak of the things/porno etc which are done by them in secret. 13 But all things become visible--when they are exposed by the Light, for everything that becomes visible is light. 14 For this reason it says,
“Awake, you that are sleeping
And arise from the dead,
And Christ will shine on you.”

15 Therefore be careful how you Walk/make choices--not as Unwise People but as wise/smart Saints--
-- making the most Profit of your Time--because the days are evil.

17 So then do Not be Foolish, but understand what the Will of the Lord is.

18 --And do Not get Drunk with alcohol/wines/beers/hard liquors, for that is dissipation/foolishness--but be filled with the Spirit,

19 speaking to one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody with your Heart to the Lord; 20 always Giving Thanks for all things in the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ to God, even the Father; 21 and be subject to one another --in the Fear of Christ.

22 Wives, be subject to your own husbands, as to the Lord. 23 For the husband is the head of the wife, as Christ also is the head of the church, He Himself being the Savior of the body. 24 But as the church is subject to Christ, so also the wives ought to be to their husbands in everything.

25 Husbands, love your wives--just as Christ also loved the Church and gave Himself up for her, 26 so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the word, 27 that Jesus Christ might present to Himself the Church in all her glory, having No spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be Holy and Blameless. 28 So husbands ought also to love their own wives as their own bodies. He who loves his own wife loves himself;

29 for no one ever hated his own flesh, but nourishes and cherishes it, just as Christ also does the church, 30 because we are members of His body. 31 For this reason a man

shall leave his father and mother and shall be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh. 32 This mystery is great; but I am speaking with reference to Christ and the church. 33 Nevertheless, each individual among you also is to love his own wife even as himself--and the wife must see to it that she respects her husband.

CHAPTER 6

1 Children--Obey your parents in the Lord, for this is right. 2 Honor your father and mother (which is the first commandment with a promise), 3 so that it may be well with you, and that you may live long on the earth.

4 Fathers, do not provoke your children to anger, but bring them up--in the discipline and instruction of the Lord.

10 Finally--be Strong in the Lord and in the strength/Power of His might.

11 Put on the full/whole/complete Armor of God--so that you will be able to stand firm against the schemes/webs of the devil.

12 For our struggles/battles are not--against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against evil powers, against the world forces of this darkness, against the spiritual forces of wickedness in high places.

13 Therefore, take up the full Armor of God, so that you will be able to Resist in the evil day, and having done everything--to Stand Firm.

14--- Stand firm therefore, having girded/belted your loins with Truth, and having put on the Breastplate of Righteousness,

15-- and having shod your feet with the preparation of the Gospel of Peace;

16 --in addition to all, taking up the Shield of Faith with which you will be able to --extinguish all the flaming arrows of the evil one/devil.

17-- And take the Helmet of Salvation,

-- and the Sword of the Spirit--which is the Word of God.

18 With all prayer and petition Pray At All times in the Spirit, and with this in view, --be--On the Alert--with all perseverance and petition for all the saints, 19 and pray on my behalf, that utterance may be given to me in the opening of my mouth, to make known with boldness the mystery of the gospel,

20 for which I am an ambassador in chains; that in proclaiming it I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 But that you also may know about my circumstances, how I am doing, Tychicus, the beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, will make everything known to you. 22 I have sent him to you for this very purpose, so that you may know about us, and that he may comfort your hearts.

23 Peace be to all the saints, and Love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. 24 Grace be with all those who love our Lord Jesus Christ with incorruptible love.

End Book Of EPHESIANS

Book Of PHILIPPIANS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of PHILIPPIANS:

“God has begun a good work in you and he shall perfect it until the day of Christ Jesus.”

--”For me to live is Christ and to die is gain.”

--”Everyone will bow at the Name of Jesus Christ.”

--”Work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.”

--”Forgetting the past I Press On for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus.”

--”Rejoice in the Lord always.”

--”I can do all things through Jesus Christ.”

--”My God shall supply all your needs according to his riches in glory in Christ Jesus.”

Book Of PHILIPPIANS

CHAPTER 1

1 Paul and Timothy, bond-servants of Christ Jesus,

To all the Saints in Christ Jesus who are in Philippi, including the overseers and deacons: 2 Grace to you and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 I thank my God in all my remembrance of you, 4 always offering prayer with joy in my every prayer for you all, 5 in view of your participation in the gospel from the first day until now. 6 For I am confident of this very thing, that God who began a good work in you will—Perform/complete it until the day of Christ Jesus.

7 For it is only right for me to feel this way about you all, because I have you in my heart, since both in my imprisonment and in the defense and confirmation of the gospel, you all are partakers of grace with me. 8 For God is my witness, how I long for you all with the affection of Christ Jesus. 9 And this I pray, that your love may abound still more and more in real knowledge and all discernment, 10 so that you may approve the things that are excellent--

--in order to be sincere and Blameless--until the Day of Christ--

11 having been filled with the fruit of righteousness which comes through Jesus Christ, to the glory and praise of God.

12 Now I want you to know, brethren, that my circumstances have turned out for the greater progress of the gospel, 13 so that my imprisonment in the cause of Christ has become well known throughout the whole palace guard and to everyone else, 14 and that most of the saints, trusting in the Lord because of my imprisonment, have far more courage to speak the Word of God without fear.

15 Some, to be sure, are preaching Christ even from envy and strife, but some also from good will; 16 the latter do it out of love, knowing that I am appointed for the defense of the gospel; 17 the former proclaim Christ out of selfish ambition rather than from pure motives, thinking to cause me distress in my imprisonment. 18 What then/can I say?_

Only that in every way, whether in pretense or in truth--Jesus Christ is preached/taught/proclaimed--I will rejoice.

Yes, and I will rejoice, 19 for I know that this will turn out for my deliverance through your prayers and the provision of the Spirit of Jesus Christ, 20 according to my earnest expectation and hope, that I will not be put to shame in anything, but that with all boldness, Christ will even now, as always, be exalted in my body, whether by life or by death.

21-- For to me--to Live is Christ--and to Die is Gain/go to Heaven--

22 But if I am to live on in the flesh, this will mean fruitful labor for me; and I do not

know which to choose. 23 But I am hard-pressed from both directions,
-- having the desire to Depart and be with Christ--for that is very much better--
24 yet to remain on in the flesh/human body is more necessary for your
sake. 25 Convinced of this, I know that I will remain and continue with you all for your
progress and joy in the faith, 26 so that your proud confidence in me may abound in
Christ Jesus through my coming to you again.

27 Only conduct yourselves in a manner Worthy of the Gospel of Christ, so that whether
I come and see you or remain absent, I will hear of you that you are standing firm in one
spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel; 28 in no way alarmed
by your opponents—which is a sign of destruction for them, but of salvation for you,
and that too, from God.

29 For to you it has been granted for Christ's sake--not only to Believe in Him, but
also--to Suffer/endure tribulation/persecution--for His sake, 30 experiencing the same
conflict which you saw in me, and now hear to be in me.

CHAPTER 2

1 Therefore if there is any encouragement in Christ, if there is any consolation of love, if
there is any fellowship of the Spirit, if any affection and compassion, 2 make my joy
complete by being of the same mind, maintaining the same love, united in spirit, intent
on one purpose. 3 Do Nothing--from Selfishness or Empty Conceit, but with Humility of
Mind--regard one another as more important--than yourselves;

4 do not merely look out for your own personal interests--but also for the interests of
others.

5 Have this Attitude in yourselves which was also in Christ Jesus, 6 who, although He
existed in the form of God, did not regard equality with God as a thing to be
grasped, 7 but emptied Himself, taking the form of a bond-servant, and being made in
the likeness of men. 8 Being found in appearance as a man--Jesus Humbled Himself by
becoming Obedient to the point of death--even death on a cross.

9 For this reason also, God highly exalted Him, and gave--
---**Jesus Christ--the Name--which is Above Every Name--**

10 so that at the Name of Jesus Christ--every Knee will Bow--of those who are in
heaven and on earth and under the earth,

11 and that Every Tongue/at the White Throne Judgment will Confess--that Jesus Christ
is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

12 So then, my beloved, just as you have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but
now much more in my absence--

--Work out--your Own Salvation--with Fear and Trembling--

13 for it is God who is at work in you, both to will and to work--for His good pleasure.

14 Do All Things--without grumbling or disputing-- so that you will prove yourselves to be blameless and innocent—children/saints of God above reproach in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation, among whom--you appear as Lights in the world, 16 holding fast the word of life, so that in the day of Christ I will have reason to glory because I did not run in vain nor toil in vain.

17 But even if I am being poured out as a drink offering upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I rejoice and share my joy with you all. 18 You too, I urge you, rejoice in the same way and share your joy with me.

19 But I hope in the Lord Jesus to send Timothy to you shortly, so that I also may be encouraged when I learn of your condition. 20 For I have no one else of kindred spirit who will genuinely be concerned for your welfare. 21 For they all seek after their own interests, not those of Christ Jesus. 22 But you know of his proven worth, that he served with me in the furtherance of the gospel like a child serving his father. 23 Therefore I hope to send him immediately, as soon as I see how things go with me; 24 and I trust in the Lord that I myself also will be coming shortly.

25 But I thought it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus, my brother and fellow worker and fellow soldier, who is also your messenger and minister to my need; 26 because he was longing for you all and was distressed because you had heard that he was sick. 27 For indeed he was sick to the point of death, but God had mercy on him, and not on him only but also on me, so that I would not have sorrow upon sorrow.

28 Therefore I have sent him all the more eagerly so that when you see him again you may rejoice and I may be less concerned about you. 29 Receive him then in the Lord with all joy, and hold people/saints--like him in high regard; 30 because he came close to death for the work of Christ, risking his life to complete what was deficient in your service to me.

CHAPTER 3

1 Finally, my fellow saints, Rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things again is no trouble to me, and it is a safeguard for you.

2 Beware of the dogs, beware of the evil workers, beware of the false circumcision; 3 for we are the true circumcision, who Worship in the Spirit of God and glory in Christ Jesus and put No Confidence--in fleshly worldly sinful works/actions. 4 although I myself might have confidence even in the flesh. If anyone else has a mind to put confidence in the flesh, I far more: 5 circumcised the eighth day, of the nation of Israel, of the tribe of

Benjamin, a Hebrew of Hebrews; as to the Law, a Pharisee; 6 as to zeal, a persecutor of the church; as to the righteousness which is in the Law, found blameless.

7 But whatever things were gain to me, those things I have counted as loss for the sake of Christ. 8 More than that, I count all things to be loss in view of the surpassing value of knowing Christ Jesus my Lord--for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and --count them but rubbish/garbage so that I may gain Christ-- 9 and may be found in Him, not having a righteousness of my own derived from the Law,

but that which is through Faith in Christ--the Righteousness which comes from God on the basis of Faith, 10 that I may know Him and the power of His resurrection and the fellowship of His sufferings, being conformed to His death; 11 in order that I May Attain to the resurrection from the dead.

12 Not that I have already obtained it or have already become perfect, but I Press On so that I may lay hold of that for which also I was laid hold of by Christ Jesus. 13 Brethren, I do not regard myself as having laid hold of it yet; but one thing I do--
-- Forgetting my Sinful Past--and Reaching Forward to what lies ahead,

14--I Press On toward the Goal for the Prize/Rewards--of the upward/overcoming/High Calling of God in Christ Jesus.

15 Let us therefore, as many as are Perfect, have this attitude/mindset; and if in anything you have a different attitude, God will reveal that also to you; 16 however, let us keep living by that same standard to which we have attained.

17 Saints, join in following my example, and observe those who walk according to the pattern you have in us. 18 For many walk, of whom I often told you, and now tell you even weeping, that they are enemies of the cross of Christ, 19 whose end is destruction, --whose god is their glutton appetite/fat bellies--and whose glory is in their shame, who set their minds/desires--on earthly things.

20 For our Citizenship--is in Heaven--from which also we eagerly wait for a Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ;

21 --who will transform the Body of our humble state into conformity with the Body of His Glory, by the exertion of the Power that He has even to subject all things to Himself.

CHAPTER 4

1 Therefore, my beloved saints whom I long to see, my joy and crown, in this way--stand Firm/unmovable--in the Lord, my beloved.

2 I urge Euodia and I urge Syntyche to live in harmony in the Lord. 3 Indeed, true companion, I ask you also to help these women who have shared my struggle in the

cause of the gospel, together with Clement also and the rest of my fellow workers, whose Names--are in the Book of Life.

4 Rejoice in the Lord always--again I say, Rejoice

5 Let your Gentle Spirit be known to all people. The Lord is near.

6-- Don't be anxious/worried about anything--

but in Everything by Prayer and supplication with Thanksgiving--let your Requests be made known to God.

7 And the Peace of God--which surpasses all comprehension/understanding--will guard/keep your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus.

8 Finally, saints, whatever is true, whatever is honorable, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is of a good report, if there is any excellence/virtue and if anything worthy of praise--think/dwell--on these things.

9 The things you have learned and received and heard and seen in me, practice these things, and the God of Peace will be with you.

10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at last you have revived your concern for me; indeed, you were concerned before, but you lacked opportunity.

11 Not that I speak from want

--for I have Learned to be Content--in Whatever Circumstances I am in--

12 I know how to get along with humble/little means--and I also know how to live in abundance; in any and every circumstance I have learned the secret of being filled and going hungry, and of having abundance and also suffering need.

13-- I can do All Things through Jesus Christ--who Strengthens/powers me.

14 Nevertheless, you have done well to share with me in my afflictions.

15 You yourselves also know, Philippians, that at the first preaching of the gospel, after I left Macedonia, no church shared with me in the matter of giving and receiving but you alone; 16 for even in Thessalonica you sent a gift more than once for my needs.

17 Not that I seek the gift itself, but I seek for the profit/fruit/reward which increases to your account.

18 But I have received everything in full and have an abundance; I am amply supplied, having received from Epaphroditus what you have sent, a fragrant aroma, an acceptable

sacrifice, well-pleasing to God.

19 And my God will supply all your Need(s)--according to His Riches in glory in Christ Jesus.

20 Now to our God and Father be the glory forever and ever. Amen.

21 Greet every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren who are with me greet you. 22 All the saints greet you, especially those of Caesar's household.

23 The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit.

End Book Of PHILIPPIANS

Book Of COLOSINIANS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of COLOSINIANS:

--"All things have been created through Christ."

--"As you have received Christ so walk in Him by continued faith and obedience."

--"Set your mind on the things above, and not on the sinful things on the earth."

--"Let the Peace of Christ--rule in your hearts."

Book Of COLOSSIANS

CHAPTER 1

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy our brother,
2 To the saints and faithful in Christ who are at Colossae: Grace to you and peace from God our Father.

3 We give Thanks to God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, 4 since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus and the love which you have for all the saints; 5 because of the Hope laid up for you in Heaven, of which you previously heard in the Word of truth, the Gospel

6 which has come to you, just as in all the world also it is constantly bearing fruit and increasing, even as it has been doing in you also since the day you heard of it and understood the grace of God in truth; 7 just as you learned it from Epaphras, our beloved fellow bond-servant, who is a faithful servant of Christ on our behalf, 8 and he also informed us of your love in the Spirit.

9 For this reason also, since the day we heard of it, we have not ceased to Pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His Will--in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, 10 so that you will walk in a manner Worthy of the Lord, to Please Him in all respects, bearing Fruit in every Good Work and increasing in the Knowledge of God;

11 strengthened with all Power--according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously 12 giving Thanks to the Father, who has qualified us/chosen us to share in the--Inheritance of the Saints in Light.

13 For God rescued us from the domain of Darkness,
--and transferred us to--the Kingdom of His beloved Son,
14 --in whom we have redemption--the Forgiveness of Sins.

15 --Jesus Christ is the Image--of the invisible God--the firstborn of all creation.

16 For by Jesus Christ--all things were created--both in the heavens and on earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or dominions or rulers or authorities—

--All Things have been Created--through Him--and for Him.--

17 Jesus Christ--is before all things, and in Him--all things hold together/exist. 18 He is also Head of the body--the Church; and He is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead, so that He Himself will come to have first place in everything. 19 For it was the Father's good pleasure for all the fullness to dwell in Him,

20 and through Him to reconcile all things to Himself, having made Peace--through the

blood of His cross; through Him, I say, whether things on earth or things in heaven.

21 And although you were formerly alienated and hostile in mind, and engaged in evil deeds, 22 yet He has now reconciled you in His fleshly body/sacrifice through death, in order to present you before Him--Holy and Blameless--and beyond/without reproach/condemnation/rebuke.

23 IF--indeed you Continue in the Faith firmly established and steadfast, and Not moved away from the Hope of the Gospel that you have heard, which was proclaimed in all creation under heaven, and of which I, Paul, was made a minister.

24 Now I rejoice in my sufferings for your sake, and in my flesh I do my share on behalf of His Body--which is the church, in filling up what is lacking in Christ's afflictions.

25 Of this church I was made a minister according to the stewardship from God bestowed on me for your benefit, so that I might fully carry out the preaching of the Word of God, 26 that is, the mystery which has been hidden from the past ages and generations, but has now been manifested to His saints, 27 to whom God willed to make known what is the Riches of the Glory of this mystery among the Gentiles, which is --Christ in you, the Hope of glory.

28 We proclaim Him, admonishing and teaching every person with all wisdom, so that we may present every person/saint—complete/mature/grown-up in Christ. 29 For this purpose also I labor, striving according to His power, which mightily works within me.

CHAPTER 2

1 For I want you to know how great a struggle I have on your behalf and for those who are at Laodicea, and for all those who have not personally seen my face, 2 that their hearts may be encouraged, having been knit together in love, and attaining to all the wealth/riches/treasures that comes from the full assurance of understanding, resulting in a true knowledge of God's mystery--that is, Christ Himself, 3 in whom are hidden--all the Treasures/riches/wealth--of Wisdom and Knowledge.

4 I say this so that no one will delude you with persuasive argument. 5 For even though I am absent in body, nevertheless I am with you in spirit, rejoicing to see your good discipline and the stability/maturity of your Faith in Christ.

6 Therefore as you have received Christ Jesus the Lord, so Walk in Him, 7 having been firmly rooted and now being built up in Him and established in Your Faith, just as you were instructed, and overflowing--with Gratitude.

8 See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of peoples, according to the elementary principles of the

world, rather than according to Christ.

9 For in Jesus Christ dwells All the Fullness of the Godhead--bodily, 10 and in Him you have been Made Complete, and He is the Head--over all rule/powers and authority/names;

11 and in Him you were also circumcised with a circumcision made without hands, in the removal of the body of the flesh/sinning nature by the circumcision of Christ; 12 having been buried with Him in Baptism, in which you were also raised up with Him through Faith in the working of God, who raised Him from the dead.

13 When you were dead in your transgressions/sins--He made you alive together with Him, having Forgiven us All our Transgressions, 14 having canceled out the certificate of debt consisting of decrees/ordinances/laws against us, which was hostile to us; and He has taken it out of the way, having nailed it to His Cross. 15 When He had disarmed the rulers and authorities/principalities/powers, He made a public display of them, having triumphed over them through Him.

16 Therefore Nobody is to act as--Your Judge--in regard to—your foods or drinks choices or in respect to your observing--holy days, or new moons, or--a Sabbath Day(s).

CHAPTER 3

1 Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ--keep Seeking the things Above, where Christ is--seated at the right hand of God. 2 Set your Mind on the Holy things above--Not on the sinful things that are on earth.

3 For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God. 4 When Christ, who is our life, is revealed, then you also will be revealed with Him in glory.

5 Therefore consider the members of your earthly body as Dead to --sexual sins/immorality, impurity, evil passions, evil desires, and Greed--which amounts to Idolatry.

6 For it is because of these things that the Wrath of God will come upon the peoples of Disobedience, 7 and in them you also once walked, when you were living in them.

8 But now You also, put all these aside--and be Dead to--evil anger, wrath, malice, cussing, slander, and abusive speech from your mouth.

9 **Do Not Lie**--to one another, since you laid aside the old self with its evil practices, 10 and have Put On the New Self--who is being renewed to a true knowledge according to the image of God who created the new born-again person,

11 a renewal in which there is no distinction between Greek and Jew, circumcised and uncircumcised, barbarian, Scythian, slave and freeman, but Christ is all, and in all.

12 So, as those who have been Chosen of God, holy and beloved,
Put On-- a Heart of--compassion, kindness, humility, gentleness and patience--bearing with one another, and
---Forgiving each other, whoever has a complaint against anyone--just as the Lord Forgave you--so also should you--Always Forgive people.

14 Beyond all these things--Put on Love--which is the perfect bond of unity.

15 Let the Peace of Christ--Rule in your Hearts--to which indeed you were called in one body--and Be Thankful.

16 Let the Word of Christ--richly dwell within you, with all wisdom teaching and admonishing one another with psalms and hymns and spiritual songs,

Singing with Thankfulness in your hearts to God. 17 Whatever you do in word or deed, --do All in the Name of the Lord Jesus--giving Thanks through Him to God the Father.

18 Wives, be subject to your husbands, as is fitting in the Lord. 19 Husbands, Love your wives and do not be embittered against them. 20 Children, be obedient to your parents in all things, for this is well-pleasing to the Lord.

21 Fathers, do not over-discipline your children. And love/forgive them, so that they will not lose heart/become discouraged.

23 Whatever you do, do your work/job/ministry heartily--as for the Lord rather than for people, 24 knowing that from the Lord you will receive the Reward of the inheritance/in Heaven. It is the Lord Christ whom you serve.

25 For whoever does wrong will receive the consequences of the wrong which they have done, and that without partiality.

CHAPTER 4

2 Devote yourselves to Prayer, keeping alert in it/think about what you are praying about seriously--

--with an Attitude of Thanksgiving; 3 praying at the same time for us as well, that God will open up to us a door for the Word of God, so that we may speak forth the mystery of Christ, for which I have also been imprisoned;

4 that I may make it clear in the way I ought to speak.

5 Conduct yourselves with Wisdom--toward outsiders, making the most of the

opportunity. 6 Let your speech always be with Grace, as though seasoned with

salt/encouraging others in the Lord, so that you will know how you should respond to each person.

18 I, Paul, write this greeting with my own hand. Remember my imprisonment. Grace be with you.

End Book Of COLOSSIANS

Book Of 1st THESSALONIANS

CHAPTER 1

1 Paul and Silvanus and Timothy,

To the church of the Thessalonians in God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ: Grace to you and peace.

2 We give thanks to God always for all of you, making mention of you in our prayers; 3 constantly bearing in mind your work of faith--and Labor of Love--and steadfastness of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ in the presence of our God and Father, 4 knowing, saints beloved by God, His choice of you;

5 for our Gospel of God did not come to you in Word only--but also in Power of the Holy Spirit--with Healings, Miracles, and conviction of unrepentant sins; just as you know what kind of people we proved to be among you for your sake.

6 You also became imitators of us and of the Lord, having received the Word of God in much Tribulation with the Joy of the Holy Spirit, 7 so that you became an example to all the believers in Macedonia and in Achaia. 8 For the Word of the Lord has sounded forth from you, not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but also in every place your Faith toward God has gone forth, so that we have no need to say anything. 9 For they themselves report about us what kind of a reception we had with you,

--and how you Turned to God from Idols--to Serve the living and True Almighty God, 10 and to wait for His Son from Heaven, whom He raised from the dead, that is--Jesus Christ--who Saves us--from the Wrath of God--and going to Hell.

CHAPTER 2

1 For you yourselves know, brethren, that our coming to you was not in vain, 2 but after we had already suffered and been mistreated in Philippi, as you know, we had the boldness in our God to speak to you the Gospel of God amid much opposition. 3 For our exhortation does not come from error or impurity or by way of deceit; 4 but just as we have been approved by God to be entrusted with the gospel, so we speak, not as pleasing people, but God who Examines our Hearts.

5 For we never came with flattering speech, as you know, nor with a pretext for greed—God is our witness— 6 nor did we seek glory from people--either from you or from others, even though as apostles of Christ we might have asserted our authority.

7 But we proved to be Gentle among you, as a nursing mother--tenderly cares for her own children. 8 Having so fond an affection for you, we were well-pleased to impart to you not only the Gospel of God but also our own lives, because you had become very dear to us.

9 For you recall, brethren, our labor and hardship, how working night and day so as not to be a burden to any of you, we proclaimed to you--the Gospel of God.

10 You are witnesses, and so is God, how devoutly and uprightly and blamelessly we behaved toward you believers; 11 just as you know how we were exhorting and encouraging and imploring each one of you as a father would his own children, 12 so --that you would Walk--in a manner Worthy of the God--who calls you into His own Kingdom and Glory.

13 For this reason we also constantly thank God that when you received the Word of God which you heard from us, you accepted it not as the word of people, but for what it really is, the Word of God, which also performs its work in you who Believe.

14 For you, brethren, became imitators of the churches of God in Christ Jesus that are in Judea, for you also endured the same sufferings at the hands of your own countrymen, even as they did from the Jews, 15-- who both killed the Lord Jesus--and the prophets, and drove us out. They are Not pleasing--to God, but hostile to all people, 16 hindering us from speaking to the Gentiles/non-believers so that they may be saved; with the result that they always fill up the measure of their sins--But wrath has come upon them to the utmost.

17 But we dear saints, having been taken away from you for a short while—in person, not in spirit—were all the more eager with great desire to see your face. 18 For we wanted to come to you—I, Paul, more than once—and yet satan hindered us. 19 For who is our hope or joy or crown of exultation? Is it not even you, in the presence of our Lord Jesus at His coming? 20 For you are our glory and joy.

CHAPTER 3

1 Therefore when we could endure it no longer, we thought it best to be left behind at Athens alone, 2 and we sent Timothy, our brother and God's fellow worker in the Gospel of Christ, to strengthen and encourage you as to Your Faith, 3 so that no one would be disturbed by these afflictions; for you yourselves know that we have been destined for this. 4 For indeed when we were with you, we kept telling you in advance that we were going to suffer affliction; and so it came to pass, as you know.

5 For this reason, when I could endure it no longer, I also sent to find out about your faith, for fear that the tempter might have tempted you/to do sinning, and our labor would be in vain.

6 But now that Timothy has come to us from you, and has brought us good news of your faith and love, and that you always think kindly of us, longing to see us just as we also long to see you, 7 for this reason, fellow Saints, in all our distress and affliction we were

comforted about you through your faith; 8 for now we will be even happier,
--if you stand firm/Abide--in the Lord--

9 For what thanks can we render to God for you in return for all the joy with which we rejoice before our God on your account, 10 as we night and day keep praying most earnestly that we may see your face, and may complete what is lacking in your Faith?

11 Now may our God and Father Himself and Jesus our Lord direct our way to you; 12 and may the Lord cause you to increase and abound in love for one another, and for all people, just as we also do for you; 13 so that He may--

--establish your Hearts --without blame/not guilty in Holiness--before our God and Father at the coming of our Lord Jesus with all His saints.

CHAPTER 4

1 Finally then, Saints--we request and exhort/encourage you in the Lord Jesus, that as you received from us instruction as to how you ought to Walk and Please God (just as you actually do walk), that you--Excel still more. 2 For you know what commandments we gave you by the authority of the Lord Jesus.

3 --For this is the Will of God--your Holiness/sanctification;

-- that is--that You Abstain from--sexual sins/immorality;

4 that each of you know how to possess/control their

--Own Body--in Holiness/sanctification and honor--and Not in Sinful/Lustful Passions--

Don't be like the Gentiles/unbelievers who do not know God; 6 and
that no person transgress and defraud their neighbor/kinfolk in any matter

--because the Lord is the avenger/judge/vindicator in all these things, just as we also told you before and solemnly warned you. 7 For God has not called us for the purpose of impurity/uncleanness, but in--Sanctification/separation to God.

9 Now as to the love of the saints, you have no need for anyone to write to you, for you yourselves are Taught by God--to Love one Another; 10 for indeed you do practice it toward all the saints who are in all Macedonia. But we urge you, Christians, to excel still more, 11 and to make it your ambition to lead a quiet life and attend to your Own Business and Work with your Hands, just as we commanded you, 12 so that you will behave properly toward outsiders--and not be in any need.

13 But we do not want you to be uninformed, brethren, about those who are asleep/have died, so that you will not grieve as do the rest who have no hope. 14 For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so God will bring with Him those who have fallen asleep in Jesus. 15 For this we say to you by the Word of the Lord, that we who are alive

and remain until the coming of the Lord, will not precede those who have fallen asleep.

16 For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel and with the trumpet of God--and the dead in Christ will rise first. 17 Then we who are alive and remain--will be caught up together with them in the clouds--to Meet the Lord in the air, and so we shall Always be with the Lord. 18 Therefore Comfort one another with these words.

CHAPTER 5

1 Now as to the times and the epochs/seasons, fellow saints, you have no need of anything to be written to you. 2 For you yourselves know full well that the Day of the Lord--will come just like a Thief in the Night. 3 While they are saying, "Peace and safety." then destruction will come upon them suddenly like labor pains upon a woman with child, and they will not escape.

4 But you, my fellow saints, are Not in Darkness,
--that the Day of the Lord--would overtake you like a Thief/breaking in; 5 for you are
--All Children of Light and of day. We are Not of night nor of darkness;

6 so then let us Not get--complacent/sleepy as others do, but let us be alert and sober. 7 For those who sleep do their sleeping at night, and those who get drunk get drunk at night. 8 But since we are of the day, let us be sober, having put on the breastplate of Faith and Love, and as a helmet, the Hope of Salvation.

9 For God has not destined us for wrath in Hell--but for obtaining Salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ, 10 who died for us, so that whether we are awake or asleep, we will live together with Him. 11 Therefore encourage one another and build up one another, just as you also are doing.

12 But we request of you, saints, that you appreciate those who diligently labor among you, and have charge over you in the Lord and give you instruction, 13 and that you esteem them very highly in love because of their work.--Live in Peace with one another. 14 We urge you, fellow saints, correct the rebellious, encourage the fainthearted--help the weak--be Patient with everyone.

15 See that no one repays another--with evil for evil, but always seek after that which is good--for one another and for all people. 16-- Rejoice Always;--
17 Pray-without ceasing;

18-- In everything--Give Thanks--for this is God's Will for you--in Christ Jesus.

19 Do not quench/hold back/stop the Spirit; 20 do not despise prophetic utterances. 21 But examine everything carefully;

--Hold Fast to that which is Good--Abstain from every form/appearance--of Evil.

23 Now may the God of Peace Himself sanctify you entirely; and may your spirit and soul and body be preserved complete, Without Blame--at the Coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 24 Faithful is God who calls you--and He also will bring it to pass.

25 Saints, pray for us.

26 Greet all the saints with godly affection. 27 I adjure you by the Lord to have this letter read to all the saints.

28 The Grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.

End Book Of 1st THESSALONIANS

Book Of 2nd THESSALONIANS

CHAPTER 1

1 Paul and Silvanus and Timothy,

To the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ: 2 Grace to you and Peace from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We ought always to give thanks to God for you, saints, as is only fitting, because your faith is greatly enlarged, and the love of each one of you toward one another grows ever greater; 4 therefore, we ourselves speak proudly of you among the churches of God--for your Perseverance and Faith--in the midst of all your Persecutions and Afflictions--which you Endure.

5 This is a plain indication of God's righteous judgment--so that you will be Considered Worthy of the Kingdom of God, for which indeed you are suffering. 6 For after all it is only just/righteous--for God to Repay with affliction/tribulation those who--afflict/trouble you, 7 and to give relief to you who are afflicted and to us as well when the Lord Jesus will be revealed from Heaven with His mighty Angels in flaming Fire, 8 dealing out retribution/vengeance to those who do Not know God and--to those who do Not Obey the Gospel of our Lord Jesus.

9 These will pay the penalty of Eternal Destruction--away from the Presence of the Lord and from the glory of His power,

10 when--Jesus Christ comes to be Glorified in His Saints--on that Day Of God, and to be marveled at among all who have believed—for our testimony to you was believed. 11 To this end also we pray for you always, that our God will count you worthy of your calling, and fulfill every desire for goodness and the work of faith with power, 12 so that the Name of our Lord Jesus will be Glorified in you, and you in Him, according to the Grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

CHAPTER 2

1 Now we request you, brethren, with regard to the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ and our gathering together to Him, 2 that you not be quickly shaken from your composure or be disturbed either by a spirit or a message or a letter as if from us, to the effect that the Day of the Lord has come.

3 Let no one in any way deceive you, for it will not come until--the great Falling Away from God occurs among Christians/believers first, and the man of lawlessness is revealed, the son of destruction, 4 who opposes and exalts himself above every so-called god or object of worship, so that he takes his seat in the temple of God, displaying himself as being God. 5 Do you not remember that while I was still with you, I was

telling you these things? 6 And you know what restrains him now, so that in his time he will be revealed.

7 For the mystery of Sin/Lawlessness is already at work; only he who now restrains will do so until he is taken out of the way. 8 Then that lawless one will be revealed whom the Lord will slay with the breath of His mouth and bring to an end by the appearance of His coming; 9 that is, the one whose coming is in accord with the activity of satan, with all power and signs and false wonders, 10 and with all the Deception of Wickedness for those who perish,
-- because they did Not Receive the Love of the Truth--so as to be Saved.

11 For this reason God will send upon them a deluding influence/strong Delusion so that they will Believe what is a Lie/false, 12 in order that they all may be Judged who did Not Believe the Truth, but took Pleasure--in Wickedness.

13 But we should always give thanks to God for you, saints beloved by the Lord, because God has chosen you from the beginning for salvation through sanctification by the Spirit and faith in the truth. 14 It was for this He called you through our gospel, that you may gain the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.

15 So then, saints, stand firm and hold to the traditions which you were taught, whether by word of mouth or by letter from us.

16 Now may our Lord Jesus Christ Himself and God our Father, who has loved us and given us eternal comfort and good hope by grace, 17 comfort and strengthen your hearts in every good work and word.

CHAPTER 3

1 Finally, Saints, pray for us that the Word of the Lord will spread rapidly and be glorified, just as it did also with you; 2 and that we will be rescued from perverse and evil people; for not all have faith. 3 But the Lord is Faithful--and He will strengthen and protect you from the evil one. 4 We have confidence in the Lord concerning you, that you are doing and will continue to do what we command. 5 May the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God and into the steadfastness of Christ.

6 Now we command you, saints, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that you Keep Away from every brother or sister who--leads an unrepentant sinful life and Not according to the teachings which you received from us. 7 For you yourselves know how you ought to follow our example, because we did not act in an undisciplined manner among you,

8 nor did we eat anyone's bread without paying for it, but with labor and hardship we kept working night and day--so that we would not be a burden to any of you; 9 not because we do not have the right to this, but in order to offer ourselves as a model for

you, so that you would follow our example. 10 For even when we were with you, we used to give you this order: if anyone is Not Willing to work--then they are not to eat, either. 11 For we hear that some among you are leading an undisciplined sinful life, doing no work at all--but acting like busybodies/gossips. 12 Now such persons we command and exhort in the Lord Jesus Christ to work in quiet fashion and eat their own bread. 13 But as for you, saints--do Not grow weary--of Doing Good.

14 If anyone does Not Obey our instruction in this letter, take special note of that person and do not associate with them, so that they will be put to shame. 15 Yet do not regard them as an enemy, but admonish them as a fellow saint.

16 Now may the Lord of Peace Himself continually grant you Peace in every circumstance. The Lord be with you all.

17 I, Paul, write this greeting with my own hand, and this is a distinguishing mark in every letter; this is the way I write. 18 The Grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all.

End Book 2nd THESSALONIANS

Book Of 1st TIMOTHY

CHAPTER 1

1 Paul, an apostle of Christ Jesus according to the commandment of God our Savior, and of Christ Jesus, who is our hope,

2 To Timothy, my true child in the Faith:

Grace, Mercy and Peace--from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.

3 As I urged you upon my departure for Macedonia, remain on at Ephesus so that you may instruct certain people Not to teach--strange doctrines, 4 nor to pay attention to myths and endless genealogies, which give rise to mere speculation rather than furthering the administration of God which is by Faith. 5 But the goal of our instruction is--Love from a Pure Heart and--a Good Conscience --and a sincere/genuine Faith.

6 For some people, straying from these things, have turned aside to fruitless discussions, 7 wanting to be teachers of the Law, even though they do not understand either what they are saying or the matters about which they make confident assertions.

8 But we know that the Law is good, if one uses it lawfully, 9 realizing the fact that law is Not made for a righteous person, but for those who are lawless and rebellious, for the ungodly and sinners, for the unholy and profane, for those who kill their fathers or mothers, for murderers 10 and immoral men and homosexuals and kidnappers and liars and perjurers, and whatever else is contrary to sound teaching, 11 according to the glorious Gospel of the blessed God, with which I have been entrusted.

12 I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who has strengthened me, because He considered me Faithful--putting me into His service, 13 even though I was formerly a blasphemer and a persecutor and a violent aggressor. Yet I was shown Mercy because I acted ignorantly in unbelief; 14 and the Grace of our Lord was more than abundant, with the faith and love which are found in Christ Jesus.

15 It is a trustworthy statement, deserving full acceptance, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners, among whom I am foremost/chief of all. 16 Yet for this reason I found mercy, so that in me as the worst case sinner, Jesus Christ might demonstrate His Perfect Patience as an example for those who would Believe in Him for Eternal Life. 17 Now to the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only God, --be honor and glory forever and ever. Amen.

18 This command I entrust to you, Timothy, my son, in accordance with the prophecies previously made concerning you, that by them you--Fight the good Fight/of Faith--

19 Keeping Faith and a good/Clear Conscience, which some have rejected--and suffered

shipwreck in regard to their Faith. 20 Among these are Hymenaeus and Alexander, whom I have handed over to satan, so that they will be taught Not to blaspheme.

CHAPTER 2

1 First of all, then, I urge that entreaties and prayers, petitions and thanksgivings, be made on behalf of all peoples--for kings/presidents/governors--and all who are in authority--so that we may lead a tranquil and Quiet Life in all godliness and honest living.

3 This is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Savior,
4 who desires--All people to be Saved and to come to--he Knowledge of the Truth.
5 For there is one God, and one Mediator also between God and people--
--the man Christ Jesus, 6 who gave Himself as a ransom for all, the
testimony/sacrifice given at the proper time.

7 For this I was appointed a preacher and an apostle (I am telling the truth, I am not lying) as a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and truth.

8 Therefore I want the people in every place to pray, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and dissension.

9 Likewise, I want

--Women--to adorn themselves with proper clothing--Modestly--and Discreetly--not with braided hair and gold or pearls or too pricey garments/dresses/shoes, 10 but rather by means of Good Works, as is proper for women making a claim to godliness. 11 A woman must quietly receive instruction with entire submissiveness. 12 But I do not allow a woman to teach or exercise authority over a man, but to remain quiet.

13 For it was Adam who was first created, and then Eve. 14 And it was not Adam who was deceived, but the woman being deceived, fell into transgression. 15 But women will be preserved through the bearing of children
IF--they Continue in Faith and love and--sanctity with self-restraint.

CHAPTER 3

1 It is a trustworthy statement: if any man aspires to the office of minister/overseer, it is a fine work he desires to do. 2 An overseer, then, must be above reproach/blameless, the husband of one wife, temperate, prudent, respectable, hospitable, able to teach, 3 not over drinking too much wine, not a brawler, but gentle, peaceable, free from--the Love of Money. 4 He must be one who manages his own household well, keeping his children under control with all dignity

5 (for if a man does Not know how to manage his own household, how will he take care of the church of God?), 6 and not a new convert--so that he will not become conceited and fall into the condemnation incurred by the devil. 7 And he must have a good reputation with those outside the church, so that he will not fall into reproach and the snares/webs of the devil.

8 Deacons likewise must be men of dignity, not double-tongued, or drinking too much wine, or fond of sordid/sleazy gain, 9 but holding to the mystery of the Faith with a Clear Conscience.

10 These men must also first be tested; then let them serve as deacons if they are beyond reproach.

11 Women must likewise be dignified, not malicious Gossips, but temperate, Faithful in all things. 12 Deacons must be husbands of only one wife, and good managers of their children and their own households. 13 For those who have served well as deacons obtain for themselves a high standing and great confidence in the Faith that is in Christ Jesus.

14 I am writing these things to you, hoping to come to you before long; 15 but in case I am delayed, I write so that you will know how one ought to conduct themselves in the household of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and support of the truth.

16 Without controversy, great is the mystery of Godliness:

--Jesus Christ was revealed in the flesh--

Was vindicated in the Spirit,

Seen by angels,

Proclaimed among the nations,

Believed on in the world,

Taken up in glory.

CHAPTER 4

1 The Spirit explicitly says that in Last Days--some will--Fall Away--from the Faith, paying attention to Deceitful spirits and Doctrines/religions--of demons, 2 by means of the hypocrisy of liars seared in their own conscience as with a branding iron, 3 men who forbid marriage and advocate abstaining from foods which God has created to be gratefully shared in by those who believe and know the truth.

4 For everything created by God is good, and nothing is to be rejected IF--it is received with --gratitude/thanks-- for it is sanctified by means of the Word of God and Prayer.

6 In pointing out these things to the Saints, you will be a good servant of Christ Jesus, constantly nourished on the words of the faith and of the sound doctrine which

you have been following. 7 But have nothing to do with--Worldly Fables/Evolutionary Theories.

On the other hand, Discipline Yourself--for the purpose of Godliness; 8 for bodily discipline is only of little profit, but --Godliness is Profitable--for all things, since it holds promise for the present life and--also for the Eternal Life to come.

9 It is a trustworthy statement deserving full acceptance. 10 For it is for this we labor and strive, because we have fixed our Hope on the living God, who is the Savior of all people, especially of Believers/Christians.

11 Timothy--Prescribe and teach these things. 12 Let no one look down on your youthfulness, but rather in speech, conduct, love, faith and purity, show yourself an Example to those who Believe. 13 Until I come, give attention to the public reading of Scripture, to exhortation and teaching. 14 Do not neglect the Spiritual Gift within you, which was bestowed on you through prophetic utterance with the laying on of hands by the presbytery/elders.

15 Meditate on these things; be absorbed in them, so that your progress will be evident to all. 16 Pay close attention to yourself and to your teaching; persevere in these things, for as you do this you will ensure Salvation both for yourself and for those who hear you.

CHAPTER 5

1 Do not sharply rebuke an older man, but rather appeal to him as a father, to the younger men as brothers, 2 the older women as mothers, and the younger women as sisters, in all purity.

3 Honor widows who are widows indeed; 4 but if any widow has children or grandchildren, they must first learn to practice piety in regard to their own family and to make some return to their parents; for this is acceptable in the sight of God. 5 Now she who is a widow indeed and who has been left alone, has fixed her Hope on God and continues in entreaties and prayers night and day. 6 But she who gives herself to wanton pleasures/lusts is dead even while she lives.

7 Prescribe these things as well, so that they may be above reproach. 8 But if anyone does Not provide for their own, and especially for those of their own household--they have denied the faith and are worse than an unbeliever/infidel.

9 A widow is to be put on the list/for aid only if she is not less than sixty years old, having been the wife of one man, 10 having a reputation for good works; and if she has brought up children, if she has shown hospitality to strangers, if she has washed the saints' feet, if she has assisted those in distress, and if she has Devoted herself to every

Good Work.

11 But refuse to put younger widows on the list/for aid, for when they feel sensual desires in disregard of Christ, they want to get married, 12 thus incurring condemnation, because they have set aside their previous pledge. 13 At the same time they also learn to be idle, as they go around from house to house; and not merely idle, but also Gossips and Busybodies--talking about things not proper to mention.

14 Therefore, I want younger widows to get married, bear children, keep house, and give the enemy no occasion for reproach; 15 for some have already turned aside to follow satan. 16 If any woman who is a believer has dependent widows, she must assist them and the church must not be burdened, so that it may assist those who are widows indeed.

17 The elders who rule well are to be considered worthy of double honor, especially those who work hard at Preaching and Teaching. 18 For the Scripture says, "You shall not muzzle the ox while it is threshing," and--"The Laborer is Worthy of their Wages." 19 Do not receive an accusation against an Elder except on the basis of two or three witnesses. 20 Those who--Continue in Sin--Rebuke/correct in the presence of all, so that the rest also will be--Fearful of Sinning.

21 I solemnly charge you in the presence of God and of Christ Jesus and of His chosen angels, to maintain these principles without bias, doing nothing in a spirit of partiality. 22 Do not lay hands upon anyone too hastily and thereby share responsibility for the sins of others;
--Keep Yourself--Free from Sin--

23 No longer drink water exclusively, but use a Little Wine for the sake of your stomach. 24 The sins of some people are quite evident, going before them to judgment;--for others--their Sins follow after they die. 25 Likewise also, deeds that are good are quite evident, and those which are otherwise cannot be concealed.

CHAPTER 6

1 Let as many servants as are under the yoke/slaves count their own masters worthy of all honor, that the name of God and his doctrine be not blasphemed.

2 And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, because they are brethren; but rather do them service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort.

3 If any person teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness;

4 They are proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strives/meanings of words, whereof comes envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

5 Perverse disputings of people of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain/money is godliness: from such withdraw yourself.

6 --Godliness/holiness is--of great gain/reward--when accompanied by--Contentment--

7 For we have brought nothing--into the world--so we cannot take anything out of it either. 8 If we have food and covering/clothing, with these--we shall be Content.

9 But those who lust greedily to get rich--fall into temptation and a Snare and many foolish and harmful desires--which plunge people into ruin and destruction.

10--For the Love of Money is the root of all sorts of evil--and some by longing for it have wandered away--from the Faith and pierced themselves--with many griefs/sorrows.

11 But Flee--from these things, you Saint of God--and Pursue--righteousness, godliness, faith, love, perseverance and gentleness.

12 --Fight the Good Fight of Faith--take hold/stay with/abide on Eternal Life to which you were called, and you made the good confession in the presence of many witnesses. 13 I charge you in the presence of God, who gives life to all things, and of Christ Jesus, who testified the good confession before Pontius Pilate,

14 that you keep/Obey the Commandments of Jesus Christ—thus being without stain/sin or reproach/blemish until the Appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ, 15 which He will bring about at the proper time

—Jesus who is the blessed and only Sovereign--the King of kings and Lord of lords, 16 --who alone possesses Immortality and dwells in Unapproachable Light, whom no person has seen or can see. To Him be honor and eternal dominion. Amen.

17 Instruct those who are Rich/wealthy in this present world Not--to be conceited or to fix their hope on the uncertainty of riches/money--but on God, who richly supplies us with all things to enjoy.

18 --Instruct them to do good-- to be Rich in Good Works-- to Be Generous--and Ready to Share, 19 storing up for themselves the Treasure of a good Foundation for the future, so that they may take hold of eternal life.

20 O Timothy, guard what has been entrusted to you, avoiding--worldly and empty chatter/idle talking and the opposing arguments of what is falsely called science/evolutionary theories— 21 which some have professed and thus gone astray from the faith.

Grace be with you.

End Book Of 1st TIMOTHY

Book Of 2nd TIMOTHY

CHAPTER 1

1 Paul, an apostle of Christ Jesus by the will of God, according to the promise of life in Christ Jesus,

2 To Timothy, my beloved son: Grace, mercy and peace from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.

3 I thank God, whom I serve with a Clear Conscience the way my forefathers did, as I constantly remember you in my prayers night and day, 4 longing to see you, even as I recall your tears, so that I may be filled with joy. 5 For I am mindful of the sincere faith within you, which first dwelt in your grandmother Lois and your mother Eunice, and I am sure that it is in you as well. 6 For this reason I remind you to kindle afresh --the Gift of God which is in you through the laying on of my hands.

**7 For God has Not given us--a Spirit of Fear/worry--
--but of --Power--and--Love--and a--Sound Mind.**

8 Therefore do Not be Ashamed of the testimony of our Lord or of me His prisoner, but join with me in Suffering for the Gospel according to the power of God,

9 who has Saved us and called us with a Holy Calling, not according to our works, but according to His own purpose and grace which was granted us in Christ Jesus from all eternity, 10 but now has been revealed by the appearing of our Savior Christ Jesus, who abolished death and brought life and Immortality to light through the Gospel, 11 for which I was appointed a preacher and an apostle and a teacher.

12 For this reason I also suffer these things,

**but I am Not Ashamed; for I know whom I have Believed and I am convinced that
He is able--to guard/save—that which I have entrusted to Him until that Judgment Day.**

13 Retain the standard of sound words which you have heard from me, in the faith and love which are in Christ Jesus. 14 Guard, through the Holy Spirit who dwells in us, the treasure/salvation which has been entrusted to you.

CHAPTER 2

1 You therefore, my son/Timothy--be Strong in the Grace that is in Christ Jesus. 2 The things which you have heard from me in the presence of many witnesses, entrust these to faithful saints who will be able to teach others also.

3-- Suffer hardships/trials/tests/difficulties with me, as a Good soldier/trooper--of Christ Jesus. 4 No soldier/trooper in active service entangles themselves in the affairs of everyday life, so/because that they may please the one who enlisted them as a

soldier. 5 Also if anyone competes as an athlete, they do not win the prize unless they compete according to the rules. 6 The hard-working farmer ought to be the first to receive their share of the crops. 7 Consider what I say, for the Lord will give you understanding in everything.

8 Remember Jesus Christ, risen from the dead, descendant of David, according to my Gospel,

9 for which I suffer hardship--even to imprisonment as a criminal; but the Word of God is not imprisoned. 10 For this reason I Endure--all things for the sake of those who are Chosen, so that they also May obtain the Salvation which is in Christ Jesus and with it Eternal Glory.

11 It is a trustworthy statement:

For IF we died with Jesus Christ--we will also--Live with Him Eternally;

12 --IF we Endure--we will also--Reign with Him Eternally;

--IF we deny Him--He also will Deny us;

13 IF we are faithless, He remains Faithful, for He cannot deny Himself.

14 Remind them of these things, and solemnly charge them in the presence of God not to wrangle/strive about words, which is useless and leads to the ruin of the hearers. 15 Be diligent to--

--Present Yourself approved to God as a disciple/follower who does Not need to be ashamed, and is accurately knowing/handling/and doing--the Word of Truth/God.

16 But Avoid--worldly and empty chatter/gossip--for it will lead to further ungodliness, 17 and their talk will spread like a plague.

Among them are Hymenaeus and Philetus, 18 men who have gone astray from the truth saying that the final resurrection has already taken place, and they upset the faith of some.

19 Nevertheless, the firm foundation of God stands, having this seal,

--God Almighty knows those--who are His/saints/children--

--and--“Everyone who names--the Name of the Lord is to Abstain--from thinking and doing Wickedness.”

20 Now in a large house there are not only gold and silver vessels, but also vessels of wood and of earthenware, and some to Honor and some to dishonor.

21 Therefore, if anyone Cleanses Themselves--from sinful/wicked/evil things, --they will be a Vessel for honor, sanctified--useful to the Master--prepared for every good work.

22 Now Flee from youthful lusts/sexual sins/greediness--and pursue righteousness, faith, love and peace, with those who call on the Lord from a Pure Heart.

23 But Refuse--foolish and ignorant speculations/questions, knowing that they produce quarrels.

24 The Lord's Servant must Not--be quarrelsome/strive-- but be Kind to all, able to Teach, Patient when they are charged/judged/wronged,

25-- with Gentleness--correcting those who are in opposition, if perhaps God may grant them Repentance leading to the knowledge of the truth, 26 and they may come to their senses and Escape from the Snares/webs of the devil--having been held captive by him to do his evil wicked will/ways.

CHAPTER 3

1 --But realize/know this--that in the Last Days--perilous/difficult times will come.

2 --For people will be lovers of themselves,-- lovers of money, boastful, arrogant, revilers, --disobedient to parents,-- ungrateful, unholy, 3-- unloving, irreconcilable, malicious gossips,-- without self-control, brutal, --haters of good, 4 treacherous, reckless, conceited,

--Lovers of Pleasures-- rather than Lovers of God, 5 holding to a form of godliness, although they have denied its power; --Avoid such peoples as these.

6 For among them are those who enter into households and captivate weak women weighed down with sins, led on by various impulses/lusts,

7 --always learning and Never able to come to the Knowledge of the Truth--

8 Just as Jannes and Jambres opposed Moses, so these men also oppose the truth, men of depraved mind, rejected in regard to the faith. 9 But they will not make further progress; for their folly will be obvious to all, just as Jannes's and Jambres's folly was also.

10 Now you followed my teaching, conduct, purpose, faith, patience, love, perseverance, 11 persecutions, and sufferings, such as happened to me at Antioch, at Iconium and at Lystra; what Persecutions I Endured, and out of them all the Lord rescued me

12 Indeed, --All who Live godly in Christ Jesus—shall suffer Persecution.

13 But evil people and impostors will proceed from bad to worse, deceiving and being deceived. 14 You, however, continue in the things you have learned and become convinced of, knowing from whom you have learned them, 15 and that from childhood you have known the sacred writings which are able to give you the wisdom that leads to salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

16 All Scripture is inspired by God and--profitable for teaching, for reproof, for correction, for training in righteousness; 17 so that the person/saint of God may be adequate, equipped for--Every Good Work.

CHAPTER 4

1 I solemnly charge you in the presence of God and of Christ Jesus, who is to Judge the living and the dead, and by His appearing and His kingdom:

2 --Preach the Word--be Ready in season and out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort, with great patience and instruction.

3 For the time will come when the people you are teaching--will not endure sound doctrine; but wanting to have their Sins condoned/don't need to Repent, they will accumulate for themselves teachers in accordance to their Own Desires, 4 and will Turn Away their ears from the Truth and will turn aside to false teachings/religions.

5 But you, be Sober in all things, Endure hardships/difficulties--do the Work of an Evangelist--fulfill your ministry.

6 For I am already being poured out as a drink offering, and the time of my departure (to Heaven) has come.

7-- I have Fought the good Fight,

--I have Finished--my Course,

--I have Kept--the Faith;

8 **--There is laid up for me--the Crown of Righteousness--which the Lord, the Righteous Judge--will Award to me on that Judgment Day;**

--and not only to me, but also

to--All who have loved Jesus Christ--and look forward/keep enduring/overcoming to his appearing.

End Book Of 2nd TIMOTHY

Book Of TITUS

CHAPTER 1

1 Paul, a Servant of God and an Apostle of Jesus Christ, for the Faith of those Chosen of God and the knowledge of the truth--which is according to Godliness,

2 in the Hope of Eternal Life, which God, who Cannot Lie--promised long ages ago,

3 but at the proper time manifested, even His Word, in the proclamation with which I was entrusted according to the commandment of God our Savior,

4 To Titus, my true child in a our common/same Faith:

--Grace and Peace from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Savior.

5 For this reason I left you in Crete, that you would set in order what remains and appoint elders in every city as I directed you, 6 namely, if any man is above reproach/blameless, the husband of one wife, having children who believe, not accused of starting arguments, or rebellions.

7 For the overseer/shepherd must be above reproach as God's steward, not self-willed--not quick-tempered--not over drinking wine, not violent, not fond--of greedy/sordid gain,

8 but hospitable, loving what is good, sensible, just, devout, --self-controlled, 9 holding fast the faithful word which is in accordance with the teaching, so that he will be able both to exhort in sound doctrine and to refute those who contradict.

10 For there are many rebellious men, empty talkers and deceivers, especially those of the circumcision, 11 who must be silenced because they are upsetting whole families, teaching things they should Not teach for the sake of sordid greedy/gain. 12 One of themselves, a prophet of their own, said, "Cretans are always liars, evil beasts, lazy gluttons."

13 This testimony is true. For this reason reprove/correct them severely so that they may be sound in the Faith, 14 not paying attention to Jewish myths/religions and commandments of men who turn away from the truth.

15 To the Pure--all things are Pure.

But to those who are defiled/sinful and unbelieving, nothing is pure, but both their Mind and their Conscience are defiled/evil.

16 They profess to know God, but --by their Deeds/works they Deny Him--being detestable and Disobedient and worthless for any good deed.

CHAPTER 2

1 But as for you, speak the things which are fitting for sound doctrine.

2 Older Men are to be--temperate, dignified, sensible, sound in Faith, in love, in perseverance/steadfastness to God.

3 Older Women likewise are to be—Reverent/holiness in their behavior, not malicious Gossips, not over drinking to much wine, teaching what is good, 4 so that they may encourage the young women to love their husbands, to love their children, 5 to be sensible, pure, workers at home, kind, being subject to their own husbands, so that the Word of God will not be dishonored.

6 Also, urge the Young Men to be—wise and sober-minded.

7 In all things show yourself to be an example of good deeds/works, with Purity in doctrine, dignified, 8 sound in speech which is beyond reproach.

11 For the Grace of God has appeared, bringing Salvation--available to all people,
12-- Instructing Us--to deny/don't do--ungodliness and worldly desires
--and to Live Holy--righteously--and godly in the present age.

13 looking for the Blessed Hope and the appearing of the glory of our great God and Savior, Christ Jesus, 14 who gave Himself for us to redeem us from every lawless/sinful deed, and to Purify for Himself a people for His own possession--Saints that are zealous/they want to--Do good Deeds/works.

15 These things speak and exhort and reprove with all authority. Let no one disregard you.

CHAPTER 3

1 Remind them/new converts to be subject to rulers, to authorities, to be obedient, --to be ready for every good Work/deed, 2 to malign/talk bad about no one, --to be Peaceable, gentle, showing every consideration/courtesy/respect--for all people.

3 For we also once were Foolish ourselves--Disobedient, deceived, Enslaved to various lusts and pleasures, spending our life in sinning, envy, hating one another. 4 But when the kindness of God our Savior and His love for mankind/people appeared, 5 He Saved us, not on the basis of deeds which we have done in righteousness, but according to His Mercy, by the washing of regeneration and renewing by the Holy Spirit,

6 whom He poured out upon us richly through Jesus Christ our Savior, 7 so that being Justified by His Grace--we would be made Heirs according to the Hope of Eternal Life.

8 This is a trustworthy statement; and concerning these things I want you to speak confidently, so that--those who have Believed God will make sure--to engage in Good Deeds/works. These things are good and profitable for people.

9 But avoid foolish controversies and genealogies and strife and disputes about the Law, for they are unprofitable and worthless. 10 Reject an--argumentative/contentious Person —after they have been given a first and second warning, 11 knowing that such a person is perverted and is willfully sinning/won't ever Repent.

12 When I send Artemas or Tychicus to you, make every effort to come to me at Nicopolis, for I have decided to spend the winter there. 13 Diligently help Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on their way so that nothing is lacking for them. 14 Our people must also--Learn to engage in Good Deeds/Works to meet pressing Needs--of their fellow Saints.

15 All who are with me greet you. Greet those who love us in the Faith. Grace be with you all.

End Book Of TITUS

Book Of PHILEMON

1 Paul, a prisoner of Christ Jesus, and Timothy our brother,

To Philemon our dear friend and fellow worker— 2 also to Apphia our sister and Archippus our fellow soldier—and to the church that meets in your home:

3 Grace and peace to you[a] from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 I always thank my God as I remember you in my prayers, 5 because I hear about Your Love for all his holy people/saints and your Faith in the Lord Jesus. 6 I pray that your partnership with us in the faith may be effective in deepening your understanding of every good thing we share for the sake of Christ. 7 Your love has given me great joy and encouragement, because you, brother, have refreshed the hearts of the Lord's people.

8 Therefore, although in Christ I could be bold and order you to do what you ought to do, 9 yet I prefer to appeal to you on the basis of love. It is as none other than Paul—an old man and now also a prisoner of Christ Jesus— 10 that I appeal to you for my son Onesimus, who became my son while I was in chains/in jail. 11 Formerly he was useless to you, but now he has become useful both to you and to me.

12 I am sending him—who is my very heart—back to you. 13 I would have liked to keep him with me so that he could take your place in helping me while I am in chains for the gospel. 14 But I did not want to do anything without your consent, so that any favor you do would not seem forced but would be voluntary.

15 Perhaps the reason he was separated from you for a little while was that you might have him back forever— 16 no longer as a slave, but better than a slave, as a dear brother. He is very dear to me but even dearer to you, both as a fellow man and as a brother in the Lord.

17 So if you consider me a partner, welcome him as you would welcome me. 18 If he has done you any wrong or owes you anything, charge it to me. 19 I, Paul, am writing this with my own hand. I will pay it back—not to mention that you owe me your very self. 20 I do wish, brother, that I may have some benefit from you in the Lord; refresh my heart in Christ. 21 Confident of your obedience, I write to you, knowing that you will do even more than I ask.

22 And one thing more: Prepare a guest room for me, because I hope to be restored to you in answer to your prayers.

23 Epaphras, my fellow prisoner in Christ Jesus, sends you greetings. 24 And so do Mark, Aristarchus, Demas and Luke, my fellow workers.

25 The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit.

End Book Of PHILEMON

Book Of HEBREWS

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of HEBREWS:

- "All things consist because of Jesus Christ."
- "Angels are ministering spirits sent to help Saints out."
- "How can we neglect so great a Salvation.?"
- "Jesus Christ was tempted just like we are."
- "God's Word is living, quick, and powerful."
- "Through faith and patience we inherit God's promises and rewards."
- "It is appointed unto everyone to die once--but after this comes God's Judgment."
- "Vengeance is Mine I shall repay says God."
- "Without Faith it is impossible to please God."
- "Jesus Christ is the same yesterday, today, and forever."

Book Of HEBREWS

CHAPTER 1

1 God, spoke long ago to the fathers in the prophets in many different times, and in many ways, 2 in these last days has spoken to us--in His Son, whom He appointed heir of all things, through whom also--He made the world.

3 And He is the radiance/divine Light of His glory and the exact image/representation of God's nature, and by Jesus Christ--All things consist and are held together.

When He had made purification of sins, He sat down at the right hand of God Almighty in Heaven, 4 He is much better than the Angels, as He has inherited a more excellent name than they.

5 For to which of the Angels did God ever say,

“You are My Son,

Today I have begotten You”?

And again,

“I will be a Father to Him

And He shall be a Son to Me”?

6 And when He again brings the firstborn into the world, He says,

“And let all the Angels of God--worship Him.”

7 And of the Angels He says,

“Who makes His Angels winds/spirits,

And His ministers/angels a flame of Fire.”

8 But of the Son He says,

“Your Throne, O God,-- is forever and ever,

And the righteous scepter is the scepter of His Kingdom.

9 You have Loved Righteousness--and Hated Sin/lawlessness;

Therefore God, Your God, has anointed You

With the oil of gladness above Your companions.”

10 And, “You, Lord, in the Beginning--laid the foundation of the earth,

And the Heavens--are the works of Your hands;

11 They will perish, but You remain;

And the Heavens/stars, planets--will become old like a garment,

12 --And like a mantle or Scroll--You will Roll them up;

Like a garment they will also be--Changed.

But You are the same,

And Your years will not come to an end.”

13 But to which of the Angels has He ever said,
“Sit at My right hand,
Until I make Your enemies
A Footstool--for Your feet”?

14 Angels are--Ministering Spirits, sent out to render help/service to the Saints who are the Heirs of Salvation.

CHAPTER 2

1 For this reason we must pay much closer attention to what we have heard, so that we
--do Not Drift away from it. 2 For if the Word spoken through Angels proved
unalterable, and every transgression and disobedience received--
--a just penalty/punishment--

3-- how will we Escape--if we neglect/don't want--so Great a Salvation?

After it was at the first spoken through the Lord, it was confirmed to us by those who
heard, 4 God also testifying with them, both by signs and wonders and by various
miracles and by gifts of the Holy Spirit according to His own will.

5 For He did not subject to Angels the world to come, concerning which we are
speaking.

6 But King David testified in the Psalms, saying,
“What is mankind--that You remember them?

Or the son of man, that You are concerned about him?

7 You have made them for a little while Lower than the Angels;

You have crowned them with glory and honor,

And have appointed them over the works of Your hands;

8 You have put all things in subjection under their feet.”

For in subjecting all things to them, He left nothing that is not subject to them. But now
we do not yet see all things--subjected to them.

9 But we do see Him who was made for a little while lower than the Angels--
namely--Jesus--because of his suffering of death and crowned with glory and honor, so
that by the Grace of God He might taste/experience Death--for everyone.

10 For it was fitting for Him, for whom are all things, and through whom are all things,
in bringing many saints to glory, to perfect the author of their salvation through
sufferings. 11 For both He who sanctifies and those who are sanctified are all from
one Father; for which reason He is not ashamed to call them brethren, 12 saying,

“I will proclaim Your name to My brethren,

In the midst of the congregation I will sing Your praise.”

13 And again,

“I will put My trust in Him.”

And again,

“Behold, I and the children whom God has given Me.”

14 Therefore, since the children share in flesh and blood, He Himself likewise also partook of the same, that through death He might render powerless him who had the power of death, that is, the devil, 15 and might free those who through Fear of Death were subject to bondage--all their lives. 16 For assuredly He does not give help to Angels, but He gives help to the descendants of Abraham.

17 Therefore, Jesus Christ had to be made like His brethren in all things, so that He might--become a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make propitiation/sacrifice/atonement --for the Sins of the People.

18 For since Jesus Christ Himself was Tempted--in All Ways that we are.

--He is able to Deliver us--and--have understanding, empathy,

--and compassion for us when We are Tempted.

CHAPTER 3

1 Therefore, holy saints, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of our confession; 2 He was Faithful to Him who appointed Him, as Moses also was in all His house. 3 For He has been counted worthy of more glory than Moses, by just so much as the builder of the house has more honor than the house. 4 For every house is built by someone, but the builder of all things--is God.

5 Now Moses was Faithful in all His house as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken later; 6 but Christ was Faithful as a Son over His house—whose house--we are,

--IF--we Hold Fast our Confidence and Hope--Firm until the End of our Lives on the earth.

7 Therefore, just as the Holy Spirit says,

“Today if you hear His voice,

8 Do not Harden your Hearts as when they provoked Me,

As in the day of trial in the wilderness,

9 Where your fathers tried Me by Testing Me,

And saw My works--for forty years.

10 Therefore I was Angry--with this generation,

And said, ‘They always go astray in their heart,

And they did not know My ways’;

11 As I swore in My wrath,

‘They shall Not--enter My Rest.’ ”

12 Take care, brothers and sisters, that there not be in any one of you an Evil,

Unbelieving Heart--that Falls Away--from the living God.

13 But Encourage--one another day after day, as long as it is still called "Today," so that none of you will be Hardened by the deeds of willfully sinning.

14 For we have become partakers of Christ, IF we Hold Fast the beginning of our Faith --firm until--the End of our Lives,

15 while it is said, "Today if you hear His voice,
Do not Harden your Hearts, as when they provoked Me."

16 For who provoked God when they had heard? Indeed, did not all those who came out of Egypt led by Moses? 17 And with whom was He Angry for forty years? Was it not with those--Who Sinned--whose bodies fell in the wilderness?

18 And to whom did God swear that they--would Not Enter His Rest or Heaven,
-- but to those who--were Disobedient?

19 So we see that they were Not able to Enter-- because of Unbelief.

CHAPTER 4

1 Therefore, let Us--Fear--if, while a Promise remains of entering God's Rest in Heaven, any one of us comes up short--of going into it for eternity.

2 For indeed we have had good news/salvation preached to us, just as they also; but the Word they heard--did Not Profit them--because it was Not backed up by real solid Faith in those who heard.

3 For we who have Believed--enter that rest, just as He has said,
"As I swore in My wrath,
They shall Not enter My Rest/heaven,"

although His works were finished from the foundation of the world. 4 It is said concerning the seventh day: "And God rested on the seventh day from all His works";

5 and again in this passage, "They shall not enter My rest." 6 Therefore, since it remains for some to enter it, and those who formerly had the good news of the Promised Land preached to them Failed to Enter--because of Disobedience,

7 He again fixes a certain day, "Today," saying through David after so long a time just as has been said before,

"Today if you hear God's voice and Word,
Do Not Harden--your Hearts."

8 For if Joshua had given them rest, He would not have spoken of another day after that. 9 So there remains a Sabbath rest for the people of God. 10 For the one who has

entered into their rest has also rested from their works, as God did from His.

11 Therefore let us be diligent/on guard--to make sure we enter that Rest in Heaven,
--so that no one will Fall, through following the same example--of Disobedience.

12 --For the Word of God is living/quick and powerful--and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing as far as the division of soul and spirit, of both joints and marrow, and is able to judge/discern--the thoughts and intentions--of the Heart. 13 And there is no creature hidden from God's sight, but all things are open and laid bare--to the Eyes of Him with whom we have to do.

14 Therefore, since we have a great high priest who has passed through the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our Confession/conduct. 15 For we do not have a high priest who cannot sympathize with our weaknesses, but One/Jesus who has been
Tempted in all things as we are--yet Without Sinning.

16 Therefore let us draw near with Confidence--to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive Mercy and find grace to help in time of need.

CHAPTER 5

1 For every high priest taken from among people is appointed on behalf of people in things pertaining to God, in order to offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins; 2 he can deal gently with the ignorant and misguided, since he himself also is beset with weakness; 3 and because of it he is obligated to offer sacrifices for sins, as for the people, so also for himself. 4 And no one takes the honor to himself, but receives it when he is called by God, even as Aaron was.

5 So also Christ did not glorify Himself so as to become a high priest, but He who said to Him,

“You are My Son,

Today I have begotten You”;

6 just as He says also in another passage,

“You are a Priest forever

According to the order--of Melchizedek.”

7 In the days of His flesh, He offered up both prayers and supplications with loud crying and tears to the One able to save Him from death,
--and He was heard because of--His Fear of God.

8 Although Jesus Christ was a Son--He learned Obedience from the things

--which He Suffered. 9 And having been made perfect,

--He became to all those -who Obey Him--the source of Eternal Salvation, 10 being designated by God as a High Priest according to the order of Melchizedek.

11 Concerning him we have much to say, and it is hard to explain, since you have become dull of hearing. 12 For though by this time you ought to be teachers, you have need again for someone to teach you--the elementary principles of the oracles/ways of God, and you have come to need milk--and not solid food/from the Word of God.

13 For everyone who partakes only of milk is not accustomed--to the Word of Righteousness, for they are an infant/in the Lord. 14 But solid food/meat is for the mature/in the Lord--who because of constant practice have their conscience/senses trained--to discern good and evil.

CHAPTER 6

1 Therefore leaving the Elementary Teaching--about Jesus on the Cross/again and again. Let us Saints continually Press On--to maturity in Christ, Not laying again a foundation of repentance/again and again from dead works/sinning and of learning about having Faith toward God again and again, 2 of instruction about washings and laying on of hands, and the resurrection of the dead and eternal judgment. 3 And this we will do, if God permits.

4 For in the case of those who have once been enlightened and have tasted of the heavenly gift and have been made partakers of the Holy Spirit, 5 and have tasted the good Word of God and the powers of the age to come, 6 and then--have Fallen Away, --it is Impossible to renew them again to Repentance--since they again Crucify to Themselves the Son of God and put Him to open shame.

7 For ground that drinks the rain which often falls on it and brings forth vegetation useful to those for whose sake it is also tilled, receives a blessing from God;

8 but IF--it yields thorns and thistles--it is Worthless and close to being cursed, and it ends up being burned.

9 But, beloved, we are convinced of better things concerning you, and things that accompany Salvation, though we are speaking in this way.

10 For God is not unjust so as to Forget your Work and the Love which you have shown toward His Name--in having ministered--and in still ministering to the Saints.

11 And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of Hope until the End,

12 so that you will--Not be lazy/sluggish--in Walking/staying in the Light--on the Narrow Path--
but imitators of those who through--constant Faith and Patience--get/inherit the Promises/rewards--of God Almighty.

.

13 For when God made the Promise to Abraham, since He could swear by no one

greater, He swore by Himself, 14 saying, "I will surely bless you and I will surely multiply you." 15 And so, having--Patiently Waited--

--Abraham obtained the Blessings/Promises from God.

16 For people swear by one greater than themselves, and with them an oath given as confirmation is an end of every dispute. 17 In the same way God, desiring even more to show to the heirs of the promise of His purpose, interposed with an oath, 18 so that by two unchangeable things in which it is impossible for God to lie, we who have taken refuge would have strong encouragement to take Hold of the Hope set before us.

19 This Hope we have as an anchor of the soul, a Hope both sure and steadfast and one which enters within the Holy of Holies Veil, 20 where Jesus has entered as a forerunner for us, having become a high priest forever according to the order of Melchizedek.

CHAPTER 7

1 For this Melchisedec, King of Salem, Priest of the most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

2 To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abides a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this man was, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth/tithe of the bounty he had captured.

5 And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Abraham:

6 But he whose descent is not counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed him that had the promises.

7 And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here men that die receive tithes; but there he receives them, of whom it is witnessed that he lives.

9 And as I may so say, Levi also, who receives tithes, payed tithes in Abraham.

10 For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Melchisedec met him.

11 If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need was there that another priest should rise after the order of Melchisedec, and not be called after the order of Aaron?

12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.

13 For he of whom these things are spoken pertains to another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the altar.

14 For it is evident that our Lord sprang out of Judea; of which tribe Moses spoke nothing concerning a priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Melchisedec there arises another priest,

16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless/eternal life.

17 For He testifies, You are a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

18 For, on the one hand, there is a setting aside of a former commandment because of its weakness and uselessness 19 (for the Law made nothing perfect), and on the other hand there is a bringing in of a better hope, through which we draw near to God. 20 And inasmuch as it was not without an oath 21 (for they indeed became priests without an oath, but He with an oath through the One who said to Him,

“The Lord has sworn

And will not change His mind,

‘You are a priest forever’);

22 so much the more also Jesus has become the guarantee of a better covenant.

23 The former priests, on the one hand, existed in greater numbers because they were prevented by death from continuing,

24 but Jesus Christ, on the other hand, because He continues forever, holds His priesthood permanently. 25 Therefore He is able also to--Save Forever--those who draw near to God through Him--since He always lives to make Intercession for them.

26 For it was fitting for us to have such a high priest, holy, innocent, undefiled, separated from sinners and exalted above the heavens.

27 Jesus Christ does Not need daily, like those high priests, to offer up sacrifices, first for His own sins and then for the sins of the people,

--because this He did once for all-time--when He offered up Himself--

28 For the Law appoints men as high priests who are weak, but the word of the oath, which came after the Law, appoints a Son, made perfect forever.

CHAPTER 8

6 But now Jesus Christ has obtained a more excellent ministry, by as much as He is also the mediator--of a Better Covenant--which has been enacted on better promises.

7 For if that first covenant had been faultless, there would have been no occasion sought for a second. 8 For finding fault with them, He says,

“Behold, days are coming, says the Lord,
When I will effect a New Covenant
With the house of Israel and with the house of Judah;
9 Not like the covenant which I made with their fathers
On the day when I took them by the hand
To lead them out of the land of Egypt;
For they did Not continue in My Covenant,
And I did not care for them, says the Lord.
10 For this is the Covenant that I will make with the house of Israel.

After those days, says the Lord:
I will put My laws--into their minds,
And I will write them on their hearts.
And I will be their God,
And they shall be My people.
11 And they shall not teach everyone his fellow citizen,
And everyone their brother and sister, saying, ‘Know the Lord,’
For all will know Me,
From the least to the greatest of them.
12 For I will be merciful to their iniquities,
And I will remember their Sins--no more.”
13 When He said, “A New Covenant,” He has made the first obsolete. But whatever is
becoming obsolete and growing old is ready to disappear.

CHAPTER 9

11 But when Christ appeared as a High Priest of the good things to come, He
entered through the greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to
say, Not of this creation;
12 and not through the blood of goats and calves,
-- but through His own Blood--He entered the holy place once for all,
-- having obtained Eternal Redemption.

13 For if the blood of goats and bulls and the ashes of a heifer sprinkling those who
have been defiled sanctify for the cleansing of the flesh, 14 how much more will the
Blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit--offered Himself without blemish/sin to
God, cleanse your Conscience from dead works to serve the living God?

15 For this reason He is the mediator--of a New Covenant, so that, since a death has
taken place for the redemption of the transgressions that were committed under the first
covenant, those who have been called may receive--the Promise of the Eternal
Inheritance. 16 For where a covenant/will/testament is, there must of necessity be the

death of the one who made it. 17 For a covenant/will is valid only when people are dead, for it is never in force while the one who made it lives. 18 Therefore even the first covenant was not inaugurated without blood.

19 For when every commandment had been spoken by Moses to all the people according to the Law, he took the blood of the calves and the goats, with water and scarlet wool and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book itself and all the people, 20 saying, "This is the blood of the covenant which God commanded you." 21 And in the same way he sprinkled both the tabernacle and all the vessels of the ministry with the blood. 22 And according to the Law, one may almost say, all things are cleansed with blood, and without shedding of blood there is no forgiveness.

23 Therefore it was necessary for the copies of the things in the heavens to be cleansed with these, but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. 24 For Christ did not enter a holy place made with hands, a mere copy of the true one, but into Heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us; 25 nor was it that He would offer Himself often, as the high priest enters the holy place year by year with blood that is not his own.

26 Otherwise, He would have needed to suffer often since the foundation of the world; but now once at the consummation of the ages--

--Jesus Christ has been manifested to put away Sin--by the Sacrifice of Himself.

27 It is Appointed unto everyone to die once--but after this comes God's Judgment,

28 Jesus Christ having been offered once to bear the sins of many, will appear a second time for Salvation--to those who Eagerly Await Him.

CHAPTER 10

1 For the Law, since it has only a shadow of the good things to come and not the very form of things, can never, by the same sacrifices which they offer continually year by year, make Perfect those who draw near. 2 Otherwise, would they not have ceased to be offered, because the worshipers, having once been cleansed, would no longer have had consciousness of sins? 3 But in those sacrifices there is a reminder of sins year by year. 4 For it is impossible for the blood of bulls and goats to take away sins.

5 Therefore, when Jesus comes into the world, He says,
"Sacrifice and offering You have not desired,
But a body You have prepared for Me;

6 In whole burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin You have taken no pleasure.

7 Then Jesus Christ said, 'Behold, I have come

(In the scroll/volume of the book it is written of Me)
To do Your will, O God.' ”

8 After saying above, “Sacrifices and offerings and whole burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin You have not desired, nor have You taken pleasure in them” (which are offered according to the Law), 9 then He said, “Behold, I have come to do Your will.” He takes away the first in order to establish the second. 10 By this we have been Sanctified/made Holy--through the Offering of the Body of Jesus Christ once for all.

11 Every priest stands daily ministering and offering time after time the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins; 12 but Jesus Christ--having offered one Sacrifice for Sin--for all time, sat down at the right hand of God, 13 waiting from that time onward until His enemies be made a footstool for His feet. 14 For by one offering He has Perfected for all time those who are Sanctified. 15 And the Holy Spirit also testifies to us; for after saying,

16 “This is the Covenant that I will make with them
After those days, says the Lord:
I will put My laws upon their heart,
And on their mind I will write them,”

God then says,

17 “And their Sins and their lawless deeds
I will Remember No More.”

18 Now where there is Forgiveness of these things, there is no longer any offering for sin.

19 Therefore, saints, since we have confidence to enter the holy place by the Blood of Jesus, 20 by a new and living way which He inaugurated for us through the veil, that is, His flesh, 21 and since we have a great priest over the house of God, 22 let us draw near with a Sincere Heart in full assurance of Faith, having our hearts sprinkled clean from an evil/sinning conscience and our bodies washed with pure water.

23 Let us hold fast the confession of our Hope--Without Wavering, for He who promised is Faithful; 24 and let us consider how to stimulate one another--to love and good deeds/works,

25 Not forsaking our own Assembling Together/church/bible studies/outreaches,
--as is the habit/manner of some, but--

Encouraging one another--

and all the more as you see the Day drawing near.

26 For IF--We go on Sinning Willfully after--receiving the knowledge of the Truth,
--there No longer remains a sacrifice for sins,

27 **but a terrifying/fearful expectation--of Judgment/divine indignation from God .**

28 Anyone who has set aside the Law of Moses dies without mercy on the testimony of two or three witnesses. 29 How much severer punishment do you think a person will deserve who has--trampled under foot the Son of God, and has regarded as unclean the blood of the covenant by which they were sanctified, and--has insulted/provoked the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know God said--“Vengeance is Mine, I will Repay.” And again, “The Lord will Judge--His people.”

31 For the person who willfully Sins--and refuses to Repent--of their evil deeds --
--It will be a terrifying thing for them to fall into/have to face in person--the divine Holy Judgment of the living God.

32 But remember the former days, when, after being enlightened/born-again, you endured a great conflict of suffering/trials, 33 partly by being made a public spectacle through reproaches and tribulations, and partly by becoming sharers with those who were so treated. 34 For you showed sympathy to the prisoners and accepted joyfully the seizure of your property, knowing that you have for yourselves better eternal treasures

35 Therefore, do not throw away your Confidence--which has a Great Reward.

36 For you have need of Patience/endurance, so that when you have--
--done the Will of God--you May receive God's promises to you.

37 For yet in a very little while,
Jesus who is coming will come, and will not delay.

38 But the righteous Saints shall--Live by their Faith/fight the good fight of Faith;
And if some turn back to Willfully Sinning and don't Repent--God has No pleasure in them.

39 But we are Not of those who turn back to sinful-destruction,
but instead we are those who--have Constant Faith to the preserving/keeping/abiding of
our souls.

CHAPTER 11

1 Now Faith is the substance of things Hoped for—the Evidence of things not seen.

2 For by it the peoples of old gained approval.

3 By Faith--we understand that the worlds were created--by the Spoken Word of God, so that what is seen was not made out of things which are visible. 4 By Faith Abel offered to God a better sacrifice than Cain, through which he obtained the testimony that he was righteous, God testifying about his gifts, and through faith, though he is dead, he still speaks.

5 By Faith--Enoch was taken up so that he would not see death; and he was not found

because God took him up; for he obtained the witness that before his being taken up he was Pleasing to God.

**6--Without Faith--it is Impossible--to Please God--
for whoever comes to God must Believe--that He is--
--and that God--Rewards greatly those--who Seek Him with--All their Hearts._**

7 By Faith--Noah, being warned by God about things not yet seen, in reverence/fear prepared an Ark for the salvation of his household, by which he condemned the world, and became an Heir of the Righteousness--which is according to Faith.

8 By Faith Abraham, when he was called, Obeyed--by going out to a place which he was to receive for an inheritance; and he went out,--Not Knowing--where he was going. 9 By Faith he lived as an alien/stranger in the land of promise, as in a foreign land, dwelling in tents with Isaac and Jacob, fellow heirs of the same promise; 10 for he was looking for the city which has foundations, whose architect and builder is God.

11 By Faith--Sarah herself received ability to conceive, even beyond the proper time of life, since she considered God faithful/keeps His Word who had promised. 12 Therefore there was born even of one man/Abraham, and his old body as good as dead at that--had as many descendants as the stars of heaven in number, and innumerable as the sand which is by the seashore.

13 All these died in Faith, without receiving the promises, but having seen them and having welcomed them from a distance, and having confessed that
-- they were strangers, pilgrims, aliens and exiles on the earth.

14 For those who say such things make it clear that they are seeking a Country of their own. 15 And indeed if they had been thinking of that country from which they went out, they would have had opportunity to return. 16 But as it is, they desire a better country, that is--a Heavenly one.

Therefore God is not ashamed to be called their God;
--for He has prepared--a Heavenly City for them.

17 By Faith--Abraham--when he was Tested by God--offered up Isaac, and he who had received the promises was offering up his only begotten son; 18 it was he to whom it was said, "In Isaac your descendants shall be called." 19 He considered that God is able to raise people even from the dead, from which he also received him back as a type.

20 By Faith--Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau, even regarding things to come.

21 By Faith--Jacob, as he was dying, blessed each of the sons of Joseph, and worshiped, leaning on the top of his staff.

22 By Faith--Joseph, when he was dying, made mention of the exodus of the sons of

Israel, and gave orders concerning his bones.

23 By Faith--Moses, when he was born, was hidden for three months by his parents, because they saw he was a beautiful child; and they were not afraid of the king's edict.

24 By Faith--Moses--when he had grown up--refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter,

25 choosing rather--to endure suffering/ill-treatment with the people of God than to--enjoy the Pleasures of Sin--for a Season.

26 Moses considered the reproach/sufferings/trials from Serving God --
--much Greater Riches than--the Treasures of Egypt--
--for he was looking to the Eternal Rewards from God.

27 By Faith--Moses left Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king; --
--for he Endured, as seeing Almighty God--who is Unseen.

28 By Faith--Moses kept the Passover and the sprinkling of the blood, so that the Angel who destroyed the firstborn would not touch them.

29 By Faith--they passed through the Red Sea as though they were passing through dry land; and the Egyptians, when they attempted it, were drowned.

30 By Faith--the walls of Jericho fell down after they had been encircled for seven days.

31 By Faith--Rahab the harlot did not perish along with those who were disobedient, after she had welcomed the spies in peace.

32 And what more shall I say? For time will fail me if I tell of Gideon, Barak, Samson, Jephthah, of David and Samuel and the prophets,

33-- who by Faith--conquered kingdoms, performed acts of righteousness, obtained promises, shut the mouths of lions, 34 quenched the power of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, from Weakness were made Strong, became mighty in war, put foreign armies to flight.

35 Women received back their dead by resurrection; and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance from death, so that they might obtain a better resurrection; 36 and others experienced mockings and whippings, and chains and imprisonment.

37 They were stoned, they were cut in two pieces by a saw, they were tempted, they were put to Death with the sword; they went about in sheepskins, in goatskins, being destitute, afflicted, ill-treated 38 --(Saints of whom the world was not worthy),

--wandering in deserts and mountains and caves and holes in the ground.

39 And all these--having gained approval through Their Faith--did not receive what was

promised, 40 because God had provided something better for us, so that apart from us they would not be made perfect.

CHAPTER 12

1 Therefore, since we have so great a cloud of witnesses/angels/glorified saints watching us, let us also Lay Aside--every bondage/weight and--the Sin which so easily entangles us,

--and let us Run with Endurance on--the Narrow-Path Race that is set before us,

2 fixing our eyes on Jesus--the author and perfecter/finisher of our Faith, who for the Joy set before Him--Endured the cross, despising the shame/mockery, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of God.

3 For consider Him who has endured such hostility by sinners against Himself, so that you will Not grow--weary and lose heart.

4 You have not yet resisted to the point of shedding blood--in your striving against Sin; 5 and you have forgotten the exhortation which is addressed to you as saints,

“My children do not regard lightly the Discipline/Spankings-of the Lord, Nor faint when you are reprov'd by Him;

6 For those whom the Lord Loves--He Disciplines/Spans, And He scourges/spanks every child/person whom He receives.”

7 IF you go through the discipline/spankings that you endure; God deals with you as with sons; for what son is there whom his father does not discipline?

8 But if you are without discipline, of which all have become partakers, then you are illegitimate children and not sons. 9 Furthermore, we had earthly fathers to discipline us, and we respected them; shall we not much rather be subject to the Father of spirits, and live?

10 For they disciplined us for a short time as seemed best to them, --but God disciplines/spanks us--for our good--so that we may share His Holiness.

11 All discipline/spankings for the moment seems not to be joyful, but sorrowful; yet to those who have been trained by it, afterwards--it yields the Peaceful Fruit of Righteousness.

12 Therefore, strengthen the hands that are weak and the knees that are feeble, 13 and make straight paths for your feet, so that the limb which is lame may not be put out of joint, but rather be healed.

14 Pursue Peace with--all people, and have sanctification/holiness--without which no one will see the Lord. 15 See to it that no one comes short of the grace of God;

--that no--Root of Bitterness/resentment--springing up causes trouble, and by it many become defiled/rotten;

16-- that there be no immoral or godless person like Esau, who sold his own birthright for a single meal. 17 For you know that even afterwards, when he desired to inherit the blessing, he was rejected,

--for he found No place for repentance--though he sought for it with tears.

18 For you have not come to a mountain that can be touched and to a blazing fire, and to darkness and gloom and whirlwind, 19 and to the blast of a trumpet and the sound of words which sound was such that those who heard begged that no further word be spoken to them. 20 For they could not bear the command, "If even a beast touches the mountain, it will be stoned."

21 And so terrible was the sight, that Moses said, "I am full of fear and trembling." 22 But you have come to Mount Zion and to the city of the living God, the Heavenly Jerusalem, and to myriads of Angels, 23 to the general assembly and church of the firstborn who are enrolled in Heaven, and to God, the Judge of all, and to the Spirits of the Righteous made Perfect, 24 and to Jesus Christ, the mediator of a New Covenant, and to the sprinkled blood, which speaks better than the blood of Abel.

25 See to it that you do not refuse God who is speaking. For if those did Not Escape when they--Refused him who warned them on earth--much less will We escape who Turn Away from Him--who warns from Heaven. 26 And His voice shook the earth then, but now God has promised, saying, "Yet once more I will Shake not only the earth, but also the heavens/stars, planets/universe."

27 This expression, "Yet once more," denotes the Removing of those things which can be Shaken, as of created things, so that those things which cannot be shaken may Remain.

28 Therefore, since we receive a Kingdom--which Cannot be Shaken, let us show Fear and Gratitude--by which we may offer to God an acceptable Service with Reverence and godly fear;

29 for our God is--a Consuming Fire.

CHAPTER 13

1 Let love of the brothers and sisters continue. 2 Do not neglect to show hospitality to strangers, for by this some have entertained Angels without knowing it. 3 Remember the prisoners, as though in prison with them, and those who are ill-treated, since you yourselves also are in the body. 4 Marriage is to be held in honor among all, and the marriage bed is approved by God;

but Fornicators and Adulterers--God will Judge.

5 Make sure that your character is free-from the Love of Money-
being Content--with what you have;
for Jesus Christ has said, "I will never desert you-- nor will I ever forsake you,"

6 so that we confidently say,
"The Lord is my helper, --I will Not be Afraid.
What can anyone--do to me?"

7 Remember those who led you, who spoke the Word of God to you; and considering the result of their conduct, imitate their faith.

8 Jesus Christ is the same--Yesterday, and--Today, and--Forever.

9 Do not be carried away by varied and strange teachings; for it is good for the heart to be strengthened by grace, not by foods, through which those who were so occupied were not benefited. 10 We have an altar from which those who serve the tabernacle have no right to eat. 11 For the bodies of those animals whose blood is brought into the holy place by the high priest as an offering for sin, are burned outside the camp.

12 Therefore Jesus also, that He might sanctify the people through His own blood, suffered outside the gate. 13 So, let us go out to Him outside the camp, bearing His reproach.

14 --For here/on earth we do Not have a lasting city--but we are seeking--the Eternal City/Heaven which is to come.

15 Through Him then, let us Continually offer up a sacrifice--of Praise to God, that is, the fruit of our lips--Giving Thanks to Him.

16 And do not Neglect--doing good and Sharing, for with such Sacrifices God is pleased.

17 Obey your leaders and submit to them, for they keep watch over your souls as those who will give an account. Let them do this with joy and not with grief, for this would be unprofitable for you.

18 Pray for us, for we are sure that we have a good conscience, desiring to conduct ourselves honorably in all things. 19 And I urge you all the more to do this, so that I may be restored to you the sooner.

20 Now the God of Peace, who brought up from the dead the great Shepherd of the sheep through the blood of the eternal covenant, even Jesus our Lord,

21 equip you in every good thing to do His Will, working in us that which is pleasing in His sight, through Jesus Christ, to whom be the glory forever and ever. Amen.

22 But I urge you, saints, bear with this word of exhortation, for I have written to you briefly.

23 Take notice that our brother Timothy has been released from jail, with whom, if he comes soon, I will see you. 24 Greet all of your leaders and all the saints.

Those from Italy greet you.

25 Grace be with you all.

End Book Of HEBREWS

Book Of JAMES

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of JAMES:

--"A double minded person is unstable in all their ways."

--"God tempts no one--a person is tempted by their own lusts and sins."

--"Be you the doers of God's Word and not hearers only--deceiving your own selves."

--"Faith without Works is dead."

--"Everything is tame except the tongues of peoples."

--"Submit yourself to God--Resist the devil in the Name of Jesus Christ--and he will flee from you."

--"Your life is like a vapor or steam--that quickly disappears."

Book Of JAMES

CHAPTER 1

1 James--a Bond-Servant/slave of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ,
To the twelve tribes who are dispersed abroad: Greetings.

2 Consider it all Joy--my brothers and sisters, when you encounter various
Trials, 3 knowing that the trying/testing of your Faith--produces Endurance. 4 And let
endurance/patience have its perfect result, so that you may be perfect and complete,
wanting nothing.

5 But if any of you lacks Wisdom--let them Ask of God, who gives to all generously and
without reproach, and it will be given to them.

6 But they--must Ask in Faith-- without--any Doubting, for the one who Doubts--is like
the waves of the sea, driven and tossed by the wind.

7 For that person ought not to expect that they will receive anything from the Lord,

8 A Double-Minded person--is Unstable in all their ways.

9 The Saint of humble circumstances--is to glory in their high position; 10 and the rich
person is to glory in their humiliation, because like flowering grass they will pass
away. 11 For the sun rises with a scorching wind and withers the grass; and its flower
falls off and the beauty of its appearance is destroyed; so too the rich person--in the
midst of their Selfish pursuits--will fade away/perish.

12 Blessed is the person who Perseveres under Trials/temptations; for once they have
proven Faithful by God, they will receive
--the Crown of Life--which the Lord has Promised to those--who Love Him.

13 Let no one say when they are Tempted--“I am being Tempted by God”; for God
cannot be tempted by evil, and He Himself does--Not Tempt anyone.

14 But each person is Tempted--when they are carried away and--Enticed by their Own
Lusts.

15 Then when Lust has conceived--it gives birth to Sin; and when Sin is accomplished,
it brings forth Death. 16 Do not be deceived, my beloved saints. 17 Every good thing
given and every perfect gift is from above, coming down from the Father of lights, with
whom there is no variation or shifting shadow. 18 In the exercise of His will He brought
us forth by the word of truth, so that we would be a kind of first fruits among His
creatures.

19 This you know, my beloved brethren. But everyone must be quick to hear--slow to
speak and --slow to anger; 20 for the wrath of people does not achieve the righteousness
of God. 21 Therefore, putting aside all filthiness and all that remains of wickedness, in

humility receive the word implanted, which is able to save your souls.

22 But be Doers--of God's Word,
---and not Hearers only--deceiving/deluding yourselves.

23 For if anyone is a hearer of the Word of God and Not a doer--they are like a person who looks at their natural face in a mirror; 24 for once they have looked at themselves and gone away, they immediately forget what kind of person they looked like in the mirror. 25 But one who looks intently at the perfect law, the Law of Liberty, and abides by it, Not having become a forgetful hearer but an effectual Doer, this person will be blessed in what they do.

26 If anyone thinks themselves to be religious, and yet
--does Not bridle/control their Tongue they deceive their own heart. This person's religion is worthless.

27 Pure Religion in the sight of our God and Father is this:
--to visit/help orphans and widows in their distress, and--to keep oneself without blemish, tainted, or filthy--by the Sins of the World.

CHAPTER 2

1 My brothers, and sisters do not hold Your Faith in our glorious Lord Jesus Christ with an attitude of personal favoritism. 2 For if a person comes into your assembly with a gold ring and dressed in fine clothes, and there also comes in a poor person in dirty clothes, 3 and you pay special attention to the one who is wearing the fine clothes, and say, "You sit here in a good place," and you say to the poor person, "You stand over there, or sit down by my footstool," 4 have you not made distinctions among yourselves, and become judges with evil motives?

5 Listen, my beloved saints: did not God choose the poor of this world--to be Rich in Faith and Heirs of the Kingdom which He promised--to those who Love Him? 6 But you have dishonored the poor person. Is it not the rich who oppress you and personally drag you into court? 7 Do they not blaspheme the fair name/Jesus Christ by which you have been called?

8 If, however, you are fulfilling the Royal Law according to the Scripture,
--"You shall Love your Neighbor--as Yourself,"--you are doing well. 9 But if you show Partiality/Favoritism, you are committing Sin and are convicted by the law as transgressors. 10 For whoever keeps the whole Law and yet stumbles in one point, has become Guilty of all.

11 For God who said, "Do not commit adultery," also said, "Do not commit murder."

Now if you do not commit adultery, but do commit murder, you have become a transgressor of the law. 12 So speak and so act as those who are to be Judged by the Law of Liberty. 13 For Judgment will be Merciless--to the person who has shown No Mercy; but showing/Giving Mercy--triumphs over Judgment.

14 What use is it, if someone says they have Faith--but they have No Works? Can that kind of Faith save them? 15 If a brother or sister is without clothing and in need of daily food, 16 and one of you says to them, "Go in peace, be warmed and be filled," and yet you do--Not Give them what is necessary for their body--what use is that? 17 Even so Faith, if it--has No Works--is Dead--being by itself.

18 But someone may well say, "You have faith and I have works; show me your faith without the works, and I will show you my Faith--by My Works." 19 You believe that God is one. You do well; the demons also believe, and tremble. 20 But are you willing to recognize, you foolish person--that Faith without Works--is dead/useless?

21 Was not Abraham--Justified by Works--when he offered up Isaac his son on the altar? 22 You see that Faith was working with His Works, and as a result of the Works, Faith was Perfected;

23 and the Scripture was fulfilled which says, "And Abraham Believed God, and it was reckoned/accounted to him as Righteousness," and he was called the Friend of God. 24 You see that a person--is Justified by Works--and Not by Faith alone.

25 In the same way, was not Rahab the harlot also Justified by Works when she received the messengers and sent them out by another way? 26 For just as the body without the spirit is dead--so also Faith without Works--is Dead--

CHAPTER 3

1 Let not many of you become Teachers, my fellow saints, knowing that as such we will incur a Stricter Judgment. 2 For we all stumble in many ways. If anyone does Not Sin in what they Say--they are a perfect person--able to bridle/control the whole body as well.

3 Now if we put the bits into the horses' mouths so that they will Obey us, we direct their entire body as well. 4 Look at the ships also, though they are so great and are driven by strong winds, are still directed by a very small rudder wherever the inclination of the mariner desires. 5 So also the Tongue is a small part of the body, and yet it boasts of great things.

See how great a forest is set aflame by such a small fire. 6 And the Tongue is a Fire, the very world of Iniquity; the Tongue is set among our members/bodies--as that which defiles/contaminates the entire body, and sets on fire the course/direction of our life, and is set on fire by hell.

7 For every species of beasts and birds, of reptiles and creatures of the sea, is tamed and has been tamed by the human race. 8 But no one can--Tame the Tongue; it is a restless evil and full of deadly poison. 9 With it we bless our Lord and Father, and with it we curse people, who have been made in the likeness of God; 10 from the same mouth come both blessing and cursing. My fellow saints, these things ought not to be this way.

11 Does a fountain send out from the same opening both fresh and bitter water? 12 Can a fig tree, produce olives, or a vine produce figs? Nor can salt water produce fresh.

13 Who among you is wise and understanding? Let them show by their good behavior their Deeds/works with humbleness of Wisdom.

14 But if you have bitter Jealousy and Selfish Ambition in your heart, do Not be arrogant and so Lie against the truth. 15 This wisdom is Not that which comes down from above, but is--earthly, natural, demonic.

16 For where Jealousy, pride, and selfish ambition exist--there is disorder/fighting and every evil thing.

17 But the Wisdom from Above--is first pure, then Peaceable, Gentle, reasonable, full of mercy and good fruits, unwavering, without hypocrisy. 18 And the seed whose fruit is righteousness is sown in Peace by those who make Peace.

CHAPTER 4

1 What is the source of quarrels and conflicts among you? Is not the source--Your Lusts that wage war in your members? 2 You lust and do not have; so you commit sinning. You are envious and cannot obtain; so you fight and quarrel.

--You do not have--because you do Not Ask--

3 You ask and do Not receive, because you ask with wrong motives, so that you may do your sinful pleasures.

4 You adulteresses, do you not know--that Friendship with the World--is enmity/hostility--toward God? Therefore whoever wants to be a Friend of the World Sinful System/peoples/actions--makes themselves an Enemy of God.

“God is opposed to the proud--but gives Grace to the Humble.”

7 --Submit yourselves to God--Resist the devil--in the Name of Jesus Christ and he will Flee from you.

8 Draw Near to God--and He will draw near to you. Cleanse your hands, you sinners; and purify your hearts, you double-minded. 9 Be miserable and mourn and weep; let your laughter be turned into mourning and your joy to gloom.

10 Humble Yourself--in the presence/sight of the Lord, and He will Exalt you.

11 Do not speak against--one another, fellow saints. Whoever speaks against a brother or sister and then Judges his brother or sister, speaks against the law and judges the law; but if you judge the law, you are not a doer of the law but a judge of it. 12 There is -- only --one Lawgiver and Judge, the One/God Almighty

13 Come now, you who say, “Today or tomorrow we will go to such and such a city, and spend a year there and engage in business and make a profit.” 14 Yet you do not know what your life will be like tomorrow. Your Life is-- just like a Vapor/like Steam--

-- that appears for a little while--and then vanishes away.

15 Instead, you ought to say,

“If the Lord wills--we will live and also do this or that.” 16 But as it is, you boast in your arrogance; all such boasting is evil. 17 Therefore, to the person who knows the right thing to do and does not do it--to them it is Sin.

CHAPTER 5

1 Come now, you Rich People--weep and howl for your miseries which are coming upon you. 2 Your riches have rotted--and your garments have become moth-eaten. 3 Your gold and your silver--have rusted; and their rust will be a witness against you and will consume your flesh like fire. It is in the last days that you have stored up your treasure.

4 Behold, the pay of the laborers who worked your fields/crops, and which has been withheld by you, cries out against you; and the outcry of those who did the harvesting--has reached the Ears of the Lord.

5 You have lived luxuriously on the earth and led a life--of wanton/sinful pleasure; you have fattened your hearts—in/for a day of slaughter. 6 You have condemned and put to death--the righteous person; and they do not resist you.

7 Therefore be Patient, until the Day of the Lord. The farmer waits for the precious produce of the soil, being patient about it, until it gets the early and late rains.

8 You too be Patient; strengthen your hearts--for the Coming of the Lord is near. 9 Do not complain, against one another, so that you yourselves may not be judged; behold, the Judge is standing right at the door.

10 As an example, saints, of suffering and patience--are the Prophets who spoke in the Name of the Lord. 11 We count those blessed who Endured. You have heard of the endurance/patience of Job and have seen the outcome of the Lord's dealings, --that the Lord is full of Compassion and is Merciful.

12 Do Not Swear--either by heaven or by earth or with any other oath; but your yes is to be yes, and your no, no, so that you may not fall under judgment.

13 Is anyone among you suffering?--Then they must Pray. Is anyone cheerful? They are to sing Praises.

14 Is anyone among you Sick, Diseased, Paralyzed? Then they must call for the elders of the church and they are to--Pray over them,

--Anointing them with oil--in the Name of Jesus Christ;

15 and the Prayer offered in Faith--will Heal/restore the person/saint--who is sick, diseased, paralyzed --and the Lord will Heal and Raise them up, and--if they have committed Sins--they will be Forgiven

. 16 Therefore, Confess your Sins to one another, and Pray for--one another so that you May be Healed.

--The effective fervent/Persistent Prayer of a righteous person/saint

--can accomplish much.

17 The prophet Elijah was a man with a nature like ours, and he prayed earnestly that it would Not rain, and it did not rain on the earth--for three years and six months. 18 Then he Prayed again--and the sky poured rain and the earth produced its fruit.

19 My fellow saints, if any among you strays from the truth and one of you turns them back, 20 let them know that whoever turns a sinner from the error of their ways will Save their Soul from death and will cover a multitude of sins.

End Book Of JAMES

Book Of 1st PETER

CHAPTER 1

1 Peter, an Apostle of Jesus Christ,

To those Saints who reside as strangers, scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia, who are Chosen 2 according to the Foreknowledge of God the Father, by the sanctifying work of the Spirit—to Obey Jesus Christ and be sprinkled with His blood: May grace and peace be yours in the fullest measure.

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who according to His Great Mercy has caused us to be Born Again—to a living Hope through--
--the Resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,

4 **--To obtain an Inheritance--which is imperishable/eternal and holy--and will Not fade away, --Reserved in Heaven for you,**

5 who are protected by the power of God through Faith for a Salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. 6 In this you greatly rejoice, even though now for a little while, if necessary, you have been distressed by various hard Trials.

7 Remember always --that-- the trying/Testing of your Faith by Fire--being more precious than gold/money/possessions which Perishes--may be found to result in praise and glory and--honor at the revelation/appearing of Jesus Christ;

8 and though you have not seen Him/physically--you Love Him, and though you do not see Him now physically in person--You Believe in Him,
--you greatly Rejoice--with Joy inexpressible/unspeakable and full of glory, 9 obtaining as the outcome of your Faith--the Salvation of your Souls.

10 As to this salvation, the prophets who prophesied of the Grace that would come to you made careful searches and inquiries, 11 seeking to know what person or time the Spirit of Christ within them was indicating as He predicted the sufferings of Christ and the glories to follow. 12 It was revealed to them that they were not serving themselves, but you, in these things which now have been announced to you through those who preached the Gospel of God to you by the Holy Spirit sent from heaven—things into which Angels long to want to know about.

13 Therefore, prepare/organize your Minds for Action/doing good works for the Kingdom of God, keep sober/alert in spirit,

-- fix your Hope completely on the Grace to be brought to you at the revelation/appearing of Jesus Christ.

14 --As Obedient children, do Not be conformed/in bondage--to the former Lusts/sins-- which were yours in your ignorance

--but just like God Almighty is Holy who called you,
--be Holy Yourself also in--All your Behavior/conduct/actions/thinking¹

6 because it is written,

--**“You Shall be Holy--for I/God- am Holy.”**

17 If you approach God--as the One who impartially/no respecter of persons--

-- Judges according to each person's Work,

--Conduct yourselves --in the Fear of God during the time of your stay on earth;

18 knowing that you were not redeemed with perishable things like silver or gold from your futile way of life inherited from your forefathers, 19 but with precious blood, as of a lamb unblemished and spotless-- the Blood of Christ.

20 For He was foreknown before the foundation of the world, but has appeared in these last times for the sake of you 21 who through Him are Believers in God,--who raised Him from the dead and gave Him glory--so that your Faith and Hope are in God.

22 Since you have in Obedience to the Truth purified your souls for a sincere love of the saints,--fervently Love one another from the Heart, 23 for you have been Born-Again not of seed which is perishable but imperishable, that is, through the living and enduring Word of God.

24 For, All flesh is like grass,
And all its glory like the flower of grass.

The grass withers,

And the flower falls off,

25-- But the Word of Almighty God--endures forever/eternally,

And this is the Word which was preached to you.

CHAPTER 2

1 Therefore, putting aside all malice/worldly favoritism and all deceit and hypocrisy and envy and all slander, 2 like newborn babies, long/desire--for the pure milk of the Word of God, so that by it you may grow in respect to salvation, 3 if you have tasted the kindness of the Lord.

4 And coming to Him as to a living stone which has been rejected by men, but is choice and precious in the sight of God, 5 you also, as living stones, are being built up as a spiritual house for a Holy Priesthood--to offer up spiritual sacrifices acceptable to God through Jesus Christ.

6 For this is contained in Scripture:

“Behold, I lay in Zion a choice stone, a precious corner stone,

And whoever believes in Him/Jesus-- will not be disappointed.”

7 This precious value, then, is for you who believe;
-- but for those who disbelieve--The stone/Jesus-- which the builders rejected,
This became the very corner stone,”
8 and--A stone of stumbling--and a rock of offense”;
for they stumble because--they are Disobedient to the Word--and to this doom they were
also appointed.

9 But you are a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people for God’s own
possession--so that you may proclaim the excellencies of Him
--who has called you out of Darkness/sinners into--His marvelous Light; 10 for you
once were not a people, but now you are the people of God; you had not received mercy,
but now you have received mercy.

11 Beloved, I urge you as aliens and strangers/pilgrims in this worldly sinful system to
--Abstain from Fleshly Lusts--which wage war against the Soul.

12 Keep your Behavior excellent among the Gentiles/unbelievers, so that in the thing in
which they slander you as evildoers, they may because of Your Good Deeds, as they
observe them, glorify God in the day of visitation.

13 Submit yourselves for the Lord’s sake to every human institution, whether to a
king/president as the one in authority, 14 or to governors as sent by him for the
punishment of evildoers and the praise of those who do right. 15 For such is the will of
God that by doing right you may silence the ignorance of foolish people. 16 Act as free
people, and do not use your freedom as a covering for evil/sinners, but use it as bond
slaves of God.

17 Honor all people, Love the saints,--Fear God-- honor the king/president.

18 Servants, be submissive to your masters with all respect, not only to those who are
good and gentle, but also to those who are unreasonable. 19 For this finds favor, if for
the sake of conscience toward God a person bears up under sorrows when suffering
unjustly. 20 For what credit is there if, when you sin and are harshly treated, you endure
it with patience? But if when you do what is right and suffer for it--you Patiently Endure
it--this finds Favor with God.

21 For you have been called for this purpose, since Jesus Christ also suffered for you,
leaving you an example for you to follow in His steps, 22 who committed No sin, nor
was any deceit found in His mouth.

23 Jesus while being mocked sarcastically--did not mock back in return;
while suffering--He uttered No Threats, but kept Trusting God completely who Judges
Righteously;

24 and Jesus Christ bore our Sins in his Body on his cross,

--so that we might --Die to Sin and--Live to Righteousness--

--for by Jesus Christ's whippings and wounds--you were Healed--spiritually, mentally, and physically.

25 For you were continually straying like sheep, but now you have returned to the Shepherd and Guardian of your souls.

CHAPTER 3

1 In the same way, you Wives--be submissive to your own husbands so that even if any of them are disobedient to the word, they may be won without a word by the behavior of their wives--as they observe your chaste and respectful behavior. 3 Your adornment must not be merely external—braiding the hair, and wearing gold jewelry, or putting on expensive dresses;

4 but let it be the hidden person of the heart, with the imperishable quality----of a Gentle and Quiet Spirit--which is Precious/valuable--in the sight of God.

5 For in this way in former times the Holy Women also, who hoped in God, used to adorn themselves, being Submissive to--their own husbands; 6 just as Sarah obeyed Abraham, calling him lord, and you have become her children if you do what is right without being frightened by any fear.

7 You Husbands in the same way--live with your wives in an understanding way, as with someone Weaker--since she is a woman--and show her Honor as a fellow heir of the grace of life, so that your prayers will not be hindered.

8 To sum up, all of you be harmonious, sympathetic, brotherly, kindhearted, and Humble in spirit--Not returning evil for evil or insult for insult--but giving a Blessing Instead; for you were called for the very purpose that you might inherit a blessing.

10 For, “The person who desires life, to love and see good days,
--Must keep their Tongue from Evil--and their Lips from speaking Lies/deceit.

11 They must Turn Away from Evil--and do Good;
They must seek Peace--and pursue it.

12 For the Eyes of the Lord are toward the Righteous,
And His ears attend to their prayer,
But the face of the Lord is Against those--who Do Evil.

13 Who is there to harm you if you prove zealous for doing--what is good? 14 But even if you should suffer for the sake of righteousness, you are blessed. And do not fear their

intimidation, and do not be troubled, 15 but sanctify/put first Christ as Lord in your hearts, always being ready to make a defense to everyone who asks you to give an account for the Hope that is in you--yet with Gentleness and reverence;

16 --and keep a Good Conscience--so that in the thing in which you are slandered, those who revile your good behavior in Christ will be put to shame.

17 For it is better, if God should will it so, that you suffer for doing what is right rather than for doing what is wrong. 18 For Christ also died for sins once for all, the just for the unjust, so that He might bring us to God, having been put to death in the flesh, but made alive in the spirit;

19 in which also He went and made proclamation to the spirits now in prison, 20 who once were disobedient, when the patience of God --kept Waiting in the days of Noah, during the construction of the Ark/a gigantic ship, in which a few, that is, eight persons, were brought safely through the water.

21 Corresponding to that, Baptism now saves you—not the removal of dirt from the flesh, but an appeal/repentance to God for a good Conscience—through the resurrection of Jesus Christ, 22 who is at the right hand of God, having gone into Heaven, Angels and authorities and powers having been subjected to Him.

CHAPTER 4

1 Therefore, since Christ has suffered in the flesh/for doing righteousness--arm yourselves also with the same purpose, because whoever has suffered in the flesh has ceased from Sin,

2 so as to Live the rest of their time in the flesh/body--
--No longer living-- for the Lusts/sins--of people, but Living--for the Will of God.

3 For the time already past is sufficient for you to have carried out the desire of the Gentiles, having pursued a course of sensuality, lusts, drunkenness, carousing, drinking parties, and debauchery. 4 In all this, they are surprised that you do not run with them into the same excesses of dissipation/sinning, and they malign you;
5 --but They will Give an Account to--God--who is ready to Judge the living and the dead.

6 For the Gospel has for this purpose been preached even to those who are dead, that though they are judged in the flesh as people, they may live--in the spirit according to the will of God.

7 The end of all things is near; therefore, be of sound judgment and Sober Spirit for the purpose of prayer. 8 Above all, keep fervent in your Love for one another, because love covers a multitude of sins. 9 Be Hospitable to one another without complaint. 10 As

each one has received a special gift--employ/use--it in Serving one another as good stewards of the manifold grace of God.

11 Whoever speaks, is to do so as one who is speaking the utterances of God; whoever serves is to do so as one who is serving by the strength which God supplies; so that in all things God may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom belongs the glory and dominion forever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved/Saints-- do Not be surprised at the Fiery Trial among you, which comes upon you for--Your Testing/from God--as though some Strange Thing--were happening to you; 13 but to the degree that you share the sufferings of Christ--keep on Rejoicing, so that also at the revelation of His glory you may rejoice with exultation.

14 --If you are reviled/put down/mock--for the Name of Christ--you are Blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you. 15 Make sure that none of you suffers as--a murderer, or thief, or evildoer, or a troublesome meddler/Gossiper;

16 but if anyone Suffers as a Christian--they are not to be ashamed, but is to glorify God.

17 For it is time for Judgment to Begin--with the household/Saints of God; and if it begins with us Saints first--

--what will be the outcome for those--who do Not Obey the Gospel of God?

18 And if it is with--difficult constant Over-Coming--that the Righteous/Saints are Saved--

--What will Become Of--the godless people and sinners?

19 Therefore, let those who suffer according to the Will of God entrust their souls to a Faithful Creator in doing what is right.

CHAPTER 5

1 Therefore, I exhort the elders among you, as your fellow elder and witness of the sufferings of Christ, and a partaker also of the glory that is to be revealed,

2 Shepherd/lead wisely--the flock/sheep of God among you, exercising oversight not under compulsion, but voluntarily, according to the Will of God; and not for getting paid money/a salary, but with eagerness; 3 nor yet as Lording it/bossing around--over those allotted to your charge, but proving to be godly Examples--to the flock.

4 And when the Chief Shepherd/Jesus Christ appears--
--you will Receive the eternal Crown of Glory.

5 You younger men, likewise, be subject to your elders;

and all of you, clothe yourselves with Humility--toward one another,
-- for God is opposed to the Proud--but gives Grace to the Humble.

6 Therefore Humble Yourselves under--the mighty hand of God,
-- that He May Exalt you--at the proper/due time,

7 casting all your Anxiety/cares on God--because He really Cares for you.

8 Be of sober spirit-- be on the Alert--Your adversary, the devil, prowls around like a roaring lion--seeking someone to devour.

9 --But Rebuke/Resist him/the devil--in the--All-Powerful Name of Jesus Christ--
--standing Firm in your Faith.

And know that the same experiences of Suffering/for Christ that you endure are being accomplished by your fellow saints who are in other areas.

10 After you have suffered for a little while, the God of all grace, who called you to His eternal glory in Christ, will Himself--perfect, confirm, strengthen and establish you. 11 To God be dominion forever and ever. Amen.

Peace be to you all who are in Jesus Christ.

End Book Of 1st PETER

Book Of 2nd PETER

CHAPTER 1

1 Simon Peter, a Bond-Servant and apostle of Jesus Christ,
To those who have received a Faith of the same kind as ours, by the righteousness of our
God and Savior, Jesus Christ: 2 Grace and Peace--be multiplied to you in the
--Knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord;

3 seeing that His divine Power has granted to us everything pertaining--to life and
godliness, through the true knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and
excellence. 4 For by these He has granted to us His precious and magnificent promises,
so that by them--you may become partakers of the Divine Nature,
-- having Escaped the Corruption--that is in the World by Lusts/sinning.

5 Now for this very reason also, applying all diligence, in your Faith supply moral
excellence, and in your moral excellence, knowledge, 6 and in your knowledge, self-
control, and in your self-control, perseverance, and in your perseverance, Godliness,

7 and in your Godliness, brother and sisters kindness, and in your brotherly and sisterly
kindness, Love. 8 For if these qualities are yours and are increasing, they render you
neither useless nor unfruitful in the True Knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 For
whoever lacks these qualities is blind or short-sighted, having forgotten their cleansing
from their former sins.

10 Therefore, saints, be all the more diligent to make certain about God's calling and
Choosing you; for as long as you practice these things, you will Never Stumble; 11 for
in this way of Living--the Entrance into the Eternal Kingdom of our Lord and Savior
Jesus Christ will be abundantly be supplied/open to you.

12 Therefore, I will always be ready to remind you of these things, even though
you already know them, and have been established in the truth which is present
with you. 13 I consider it right, as long as I am in this earthly dwelling, to stir you up by
way of reminder, 14 knowing that the laying aside/death--of my earthly dwelling/human
body is imminent, as also our Lord Jesus Christ has made this clear to me. 15 And I will
also be diligent/hope that at any time after my departure you will be able to call these
things to mind.

16 For we did/do Not follow--cleverly devised tales/fables when we made known to you
the Power and Coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but--we were Eyewitnesses of His
majesty/life. 17 For when He received honor and glory from God the Father, such an
utterance as this was made to Him by God Almighty--“This is My beloved Son with
whom I am Well-Pleased”— 18 and we ourselves--heard this utterance made from

Heaven when we were with Him on the holy mountain.

19 So we have the prophetic word made more sure, to which you do well to pay attention as to a lamp shining in a dark place, until the day dawns and the morning star arises in your hearts. 20 But know this first of all, that no Prophecy of Scripture is a matter of one's own interpretation, 21 for no Prophecy was ever made by an act of human will--but people moved/annointed by the Holy Spirit spoke from God.

CHAPTER 2

1 But false prophets also arose among the people, just as there will also be false teachers among you, who will secretly introduce destructive heresies/doctrines, even denying the Lord who bought them, bringing swift destruction upon themselves. 2 Many will follow their sensuality/shameful ways, and because of them the way of the truth will be maligned/mixed with sorcery; 3 and in their Greed/money-hungry they will exploit you with false words; their judgment from long ago is not idle, and their destruction is not asleep.

4 For if God did Not spare Rebellious Angels when they Sinned--but Cast them into Hell--and committed them to pits/jail cells/chains of darkness, reserved for judgment; 5 and did Not Spare the ancient world, but preserved Noah, a preacher of righteousness, with seven others, when He brought a flood upon the World of the Ungodly;

6 and if God condemned the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah to destruction by reducing them to ashes,
--having made them an Example to those who would live --Ungodly Lives thereafter; 7 and if He rescued righteous Lot, oppressed by the sensual conduct of unprincipled men 8 (for by what he saw and heard that righteous man, while living among them, felt his righteous soul tormented day after day by their lawless/sinful deeds),

9 Without a doubt then--the Lord knows how to Rescue his Faithful Obeying Saints from temptations, and to keep the unrighteous under punishment for the Day of Judgment, 10 and especially those who indulge the flesh in its corrupt desires and despise authority.

Daring, self-willed, they do not tremble when they revile angelic majesties, 11 whereas Angels who are greater in might and power do not bring a reviling judgment against them before the Lord.

12 But these, as natural wild killer animals/beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption;

13 And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure to riot/party in the day time. Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast/fellowship with you;

14 Having eyes full of sexual sins/porno, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling/fooling/deceiving unstable soul. They have a heart that they have exercised with covetous/greedy practices. They are cursed children:

15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness/covetousness/lies/greediness;

16 but he received a rebuke for his own transgression, for a mute donkey, speaking with a voice of a man, restrained the madness of the prophet.

17 These Evil People are springs without water and mists driven by a storm,

--for whom the black darkness/outer darkness/hell has been reserved.

18 For speaking out arrogant words of vanity they entice by fleshly desires, by sensuality, those who barely escape from the ones who live in error,

19 --promising them freedom while they themselves are slaves of corruption;

-- for by what Sins a person is Overcome--by these they are Enslaved/these sins are their masters.

20 For if, after they have Escaped the sins/lusts of the world by the knowledge of the Lord and Savior Jesus Christ--they are again entangled in them and Are --Overcome--the last state has become worse for them than the first.

21 For it would be better for them Not to have known the way of righteousness--

--than having known it, to turn away--from the holy commandment/new covenant given to them. 22 It has happened to them according to the true proverb,

-- "A dog returns to its own vomit," and, "A sow/pig, after washing, returns to --wallowing in the mire/mud."

CHAPTER 3

1 This is now, beloved, the second letter I am writing to you in which I am stirring up your sincere mind by way of reminder, 2 that you should remember the words spoken beforehand by the holy prophets and the commandment of the Lord and Savior spoken by your apostles.

3 Know this first of all, that in the Last Days--Mockers will come with their mocking, following after their Own Lusts, 4 and saying--"Where is the promise of His/Jesus's Coming back? --For ever since the fathers fell asleep, all continues just as it was from the beginning/history of creation." 5 For when they maintain/say this, it escapes their

notice that by--the Word of God the heavens existed long ago and the earth was formed out of water and by water, 6 through which the world at that time was destroyed, being flooded with water.

7 But by God's Word--the present Heavens and Earth are being
--reserved for Fire, kept for the Day of Judgment and destruction of ungodly people.

8 But do not let this one fact escape your notice, beloved, that with the Lord One Day is
--like a thousand years--and a thousand years--like One Day.

9 The Lord is not slow about keeping His Promises, as some count slowness, but is Patient toward you.

God does not want any person to Perish--but for all to come to Repentance/quit sinning.

10 But the Day of the Lord--will come like a thief in the night,
-- in which the Heavens will Pass Away with a roar and all the elements/physical things will be Destroyed with intense fire/heat--and the Earth and all its sinful evil works will be Burned Up.

11 Since all these things are to be Destroyed in this way--
--what sort of people/saints ought you to be in--Holy Conduct and godliness--looking for and hastening the Coming of the Day of God, because of which
--the Heavens/planets/stars-- will be destroyed by burning/Fire, and the elements will melt with intense heat

13 But according to his Promise
we are looking--
--for New Heavens and a New Earth--in which Righteousness dwells/Rules.

14 Therefore, beloved Saints, since you look for these things,
--Be diligent to be found by God at any time--in Peace/trusting God completely,
Spotless/not sinning and Blameless/having a clear conscience.

15 And regard the patience of our Lord as salvation; just as also our beloved brother Paul, according to the wisdom given him, wrote to you, 16 as also in all his letters, speaking in them of these things, in which are some things hard to understand, which the untaught and unstable distort, as they do also the rest of the Scriptures, to their own destruction.

17 You therefore, beloved, knowing this beforehand, be on Your Guard so that you are Not carried away by the Error of unprincipled men and women, and then fall from your own steadfastness,

18 but Grow in the Grace and Knowledge of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ--To Him be the glory, both now and to the day of eternity. Amen.

End Book Of 2nd PETER

Book Of 1st JOHN

CHAPTER 1

1 What was from the beginning, what we have heard, what we have seen with our eyes, what we have looked at and touched with our hands, concerning--the Word of Life — 2 and the Life was manifested, and we have seen and testify and proclaim to you the Eternal Life, which was with the Father and was manifested to us— 3 what we have seen and heard we proclaim to you also, so that you too may have fellowship with us; and indeed--our Fellowship is with the Father--and with His Son Jesus Christ. 4 These things we write, so that your Joy may be made complete.

5 This is the message we have heard from Him and announce to you--that God is Light,
--and in Him there is--No Darkness at all--IF--we say that we have Fellowship with God Almighty--and yet Walk in the Darkness--we Lie--and do Not-practice the Truth;

7 but--IF--we Walk in the Light--as He Himself is in the Light--we have Fellowship
with God Almighty--and the Blood of Jesus His Son cleanses us--from All Sin.

8 If we say that we have no sin, we are deceiving ourselves and the truth is not in us.

9 IF we Confess our Sins--God is faithful and righteous to--Forgive us our Sins and to
--Cleanse us from--All Unrighteousness. 10 If we say that we have not sinned, we make Him a liar and His Word is not in us.

CHAPTER 2

1 My little children, I am writing these things to you so that you--may Not Sin. And if anyone sins, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous; 2 and He Himself is--the propitiation/peace-maker between God and mankind--for our sins; and not for ours only--but also for those of the whole world.

3 By this we know that we have come to know Him--
--IF we Keep Jesus's Commandments.

4 The one who says, “I have come to Know Him,” and does Not keep His commandments--is a Liar--and the Truth is not in them; 5 but whoever keeps/obeys His Word--in them the Love of God has truly been perfected. By this we know that we are in Him: 6 the one who says they abide in Him ought themselves--to Walk in the same manner as Jesus walked.

7 Beloved, I am not writing a new commandment to you, but an old commandment which you have had from the beginning; the old commandment is the Word which you have heard. 8 On the other hand, I am writing a new commandment to you, which is true

in Him and in you, because the darkness is passing away and the True Light is already shining. 9 The one who says they are in the Light and yet--Hates their brother, or sister in Christ--is in the Darkness/sin until now.

10 The one--who Loves their brother, or sister in Christ--Abides in the Light and there is--No cause for stumbling in them. 11 But the one who Hates his brother or sister is in the Darkness and walks in the darkness, and does Not know where they are going because the Darkness has --Blinded/clouded/fogged--their mind and spirit..

12 I am writing to you, little children, because your sins have been forgiven you for Christ's Name's sake. 13 I am writing to you, fathers, because you know Him who has been from the beginning. I am writing to you, young men, because you have Overcome the evil one. I have written to you, children, because you know the Father.

14 I have written to you, fathers, because you know Him who has been from the beginning. I have written to you, young men, because you are strong, and the Word of God abides in you, and you have Overcome the evil one.

15 --Do Not Love the World--nor the things in the World.
--If anyone Loves the World--the Love of the Father--is Not in them.

16 --For all that is in the World--the Lust of the Flesh and
--the Lust of the Eyes and
--the Pride of Life--
--is Not from the Father--but is from the World.

17 The World--Passes Away, and-- also all its Lusts
--but the person/saint who Does the Will of God--lives forever/Eternally with God in Heaven.

18 Children, it is the last hour; and just as you heard that Anti-Christ is coming, even now many Anti-Christ's have appeared; from this we know that it is the last hour. 19 They went out from us, but they were not really of us; for if they had been of us, they would have remained with us; but they went out, so that it would be shown that they all are not of us. 20 But you have an Anointing from the Holy One--and you know all things. 21 I have not written to you because you do not know the truth, but because you do know it, and because no lie is of the truth.

22 Who is the Liar but the one--who Denies that Jesus is the Christ?
--This is the Anti-Christ--Anyone--who Denies the Father--and the Son.

23 Whoever Denies the Son--does Not have the Father;
--but the one who Confesses the Son--has the Father also.

24 As for you, let that abide in you which you heard from the beginning. If what you heard from the beginning abides in you, you also will abide in the Son and in the Father.

25 This is the Promise which He Himself made to us--Eternal Life.

26 These things I have written to you concerning those who are trying to deceive you.

27 As for you, the Anointing which you received from God abides in you,
and you have no need--for anyone to teach you;
--but as His Anointing--Teaches you about All Things--and is true and is not a lie, and
just as it has taught you--you shall Abide in Him.

28 Now, little children, Abide in Jesus Christ, so that when He appears, we may have confidence and not shrink away from Him in shame at His coming. 29 If you know that He is Righteous--you know that everyone also who Practices Righteousness--has been Born-Again of Him.

CHAPTER 3

1-- See how Great a Love the Father--has bestowed on us, that we would be called the Children of God--and such we are. For this reason the world does not know us, because it did not know Him. 2 Beloved, now we are Children of God, and it has not appeared as yet what we will be.

--We know that when Jesus Christ appears--we will be like Him, because we will see Him just as He is. 3 And everyone who has this Hope fixed on the Lord purifies themselves just as He is pure.

4 Everyone who Practices Sin--also practices lawlessness; and sin is lawlessness/wickedness. 5 You know that Jesus appeared in order to take away sins; and in Him there is No Sin. 6 --No one who Abides in Him sins;--no one who sins has seen Him or knows Him.

7 Little children, make sure no one deceives you--the one who practices righteousness--is righteous, just as He/Jesus is righteous; 8 the one who Practices Sin--is of the devil; for the devil has sinned from the beginning. The Son of God appeared for This Purpose--to Destroy the works of the devil.

9 No one who is Born of God--practices/does sinning, because Jesus's seed/spirit/words abides in them; and they cannot sin, because they are Born of God. 10 By this the Children of God and the children of the devil are obvious--anyone who does Not Practice Righteousness--is Not of God, nor also--the one who does Not Love--their brother or sister in Christ.

11 For this is the message which you have heard from the beginning, that we should --Love one another; 12 not as Cain, who was of the evil one and killed his brother. And for what reason did he slay him? Because his deeds were evil, and his brother's were righteous.

13 Do not be surprised, saints--if the World Hates you. 14 We know that we have passed out of death into life--because we Love the body/saints of Christ. Whoever does Not Love abides in Death. 15 Everyone who Hates their brother, or sister--is a Murderer; and you know that No murderer has eternal life abiding in them. 16 We know love by this, that the Lord laid down His life for us--and we ought to lay down our lives for the Saints.

17 But whoever has the world's goods, and sees his brother or sister -- in Need and hardens/closes their heart--against them, --how does the Love of God--abide in them?

18 Little children, let us not love with just word or with tongue--but in deed and truth. 19 We will know by this that we are of the truth, and will assure our heart before Him 20 in whatever our heart condemns us about--for God is greater than our heart and knows all things.

21 Beloved, if our Heart does Not Condemn us, we have -- Confidence before God--and whatever we Ask we Receive from Him, --because we Keep/obey His Commandments and Do the things that are Pleasing in His sight.

23 This is His Commandment--that we Believe in the Name of His Son Jesus Christ, and Love one another--just as He Commanded us.

24 The saint who keeps/obeys God's Commands abides in Him, and they in him. We know by this that He abides in us, by the Spirit whom He has given us.

CHAPTER 4

1 Beloved--do Not believe every spirit--but Test the spirits--to see whether they are from God, because many false prophets/religions/doctrines have gone out into the world. 2 By this you know the Spirit of God: every spirit/person--that Confesses that Jesus Christ has come in the Flesh/earthly body--is from God; 3 and every spirit/person--that does Not Confess Jesus--is Not from God--this is--the spirit--of the Anti-Christ--of which you have heard that it is coming, and now it--is already in the world.

4 You are from God, little children, and have Overcome them; because Greater is Jesus Christ who is in you--than anybody/or demon--who is in the world. 5 They are from the world; therefore they speak as from the world, and the world listens to them. 6 We are

from God; whoever knows God listens to us; Whoever is Not from God does not listen to us. By this we know the spirit of truth and the spirit of error.

7 Beloved--let us Love one another--for Love is from God; and Everyone who Loves is Born of God and knows God. 8 The one who does Not Love--does Not know God, for God is Love.

9 By this the Love of God was manifested in us, that God has sent His only begotten Son into the world so that we might live through Him.

10 In this is Love, not that we loved God--but that He Loved Us and sent His Son to be the propitiation/sacrifice--for our sins.

11 Beloved, if God so loved us--we also ought to Love one another. 12 No one has seen God at any time; IF--we Love one another--God abides in us, and His Love is Perfected in us. 13 By this we know that we abide in Him and He in us, because He has given us of His Spirit. 14 We have seen and testify that the Father has sent the Son to be the Savior of the world.

15 Whoever Confesses that Jesus is the Son of God--God abides in them, and they in God. 16 We have come to know and have believed the love which God has for us. God is Love, and the one who abides in love abides in God, and God abides in them. 17 By this, love is perfected within us, so that we may have Confidence--in the Day of Judgment--because as Jesus is--so also are we in this world.

18 --There is No Fear in Love--but God's perfect love--casts out Fear--

--because fear involves torment, and the person who Fears--is Not perfected in Love.

19-- We love, because God--First Loved Us. 20 If someone says, "I love God," and hates his brother or sister--they are a Liar; for the one who does not Love his brother, or sister whom they have seen--cannot love God whom they have not seen. 21 And this Commandment we have from Him--that the person who loves God should love their brother, and sister also.

CHAPTER 5

1 Whoever believes that Jesus is the Christ--is Born of God, and whoever loves the Father loves the child born of Him. 2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God and observe/do--His Commandments. 3 For this is the Love of God, that we keep/obey His commandments; and His commandments are not burdensome.

4 --For whoever is Born of God Overcomes the world--and this is the Victory that has Overcome the world--Obeying God using Our Faith.

5 Who is the one who Overcomes the world--but Whoever Believes that Jesus is the Son

of God? 6 This is the One who came by water and blood, Jesus Christ; not with the water only, but with the water and with the blood. It is the Spirit who testifies, because the Spirit is the Truth. 7 For there are three that testify: 8 the Spirit and the water and the blood; and the three--are in agreement.

9 If we receive the testimony of people, the Testimony of God is greater; for the testimony of God is this, that He has testified concerning His Son. 10 The person who believes in the Son of God has the testimony in themselves; the person who does Not believe God has made Him a liar, because they have not believed in the testimony that God has given concerning His Son.

11 And the Testimony is this, that God has given us Eternal Life--and this life is in His Son. 12 --Whoever has the Son of God has Eternal Life;
--whoever does Not have the Son of God--does Not have Eternal Life.
13 These things I have written to you who Believe in the Name of the Son of God, so that you may know--that you have Eternal life.

14 This is the Confidence which we have before--God Almighty--
--if we Ask anything--according to His Will--He hears us. 15 And IF we know that He hears us in whatever we Ask--we know that we have the Requests--which we have Asked from Him.

16 If anyone sees his brother or sister committing a sin not leading to death, they shall ask and God will for them give life to those who commit sin not leading to death. There is a sin leading to death; I do not say that they should make request for this.

17 --All Unrighteousness is Sin--and there is a sin not leading to death.

18 We know that No one who is Born of God sins;
but --whoever is Born-Again from God--Keeps Themselves--from Sinning, and the evil one/devil—does Not touch/harm/influence them.

19 We know that we are of God, and that the whole world lies in the power of the evil one/satan--to try and make us do sinning. 20 And we know that the Son of God has come, and has given us understanding so that we may know Him who is true; and we are in Him who is true, in His Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God and eternal life.
21 Little children/new saints--Guard yourselves from idols/sexual sins.

End Of 1st JOHN

Book Of 2nd JOHN

CHAPTER 1

1 The elder to the chosen lady and her children, whom I love in truth; and not only I, but also all who know the truth, 2 for the sake of the truth which abides in us and will be with us forever: 3 Grace, mercy and peace will be with us, from God the Father and from Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 I was very glad to find some of your children walking in truth, just as we have received Commandment to do from the Father.

5 Now I ask you, lady, not as though I were writing to you a new commandment, but the one which we have had from the beginning, that we love one another.

6 --And this is Love--that we Walk/do--according to God's Commands/his ways--

7 For many deceivers have gone out into the world, those who do Not acknowledge Jesus Christ as coming in the flesh--They are the deceivers and the Antichrist. 8 Watch yourselves, that you do not lose what we have accomplished, but that you may receive a Full Reward/in Heaven.

9 --Anyone who goes keeps Sinning and Does Not Abide--in the Teachings/words of Christ--does not have God.

--The Saint who Abides--in the teaching/words of Christ, has both the Father and the Son.

10 If anyone comes to you and does not bring this teaching, do not receive them into your house, and do not give them a greeting; 11 for the one who gives them a greeting participates in their evil deeds.

12 Though I have many things to write to you, I do not want to do so with paper and ink; but I hope to come to you and speak face to face, so that your joy may be made full.

13 The children of your chosen/elect sister greet you.

End Of 2nd JOHN

Book Of 3rd JOHN

CHAPTER 1

1 The elder to the beloved Gaius, whom I love in truth.

2 Beloved/Saints--I Pray/hope that in all respects in Christ--you may Prosper/spiritually/mentally/physically/financially--and be in Good Health--just as your Soul prospers/or is prospering. 3 For I was very glad when the saints came and testified to your truth, that is, how you are walking in truth. 4 I have no greater Joy than this--to hear of my children/new converts in Christ--Walking in the Truth.

5 Beloved, you are acting faithfully in whatever you accomplish for the saints, and especially when they are strangers; 6 and they have testified to your love before the church. You will do well to send them on their way--in a manner worthy of God.

7 Because that for his name's sake they went forth, taking nothing of the Gentiles.

8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellow-helpers to the truth.

9 I wrote unto the church: but Diotrephes, who loves to have the preeminence among them, receives us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he does, speaking against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither does he himself receive the saints, and forbids them that would, and casts them out of the church.

11 Beloved, follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. Whoever does good is of God: but whoever does evil has not seen God.

12 Demetrius has good report of all people, and of the truth itself: yes, and we also bear record; and you know that our record is true.

13 I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto you:

14 But I trust I shall shortly see you, and we shall speak face to face. Peace be to you. Our friends salute you. Greet the friends by name personally.

End Of 3rd JOHN

Book Of JUDE

CHAPTER 1

1 Jude, a Bond-Servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James,
To those who are the called, beloved in God the Father, and kept/preserved for Jesus Christ: 2 May mercy and peace and love be multiplied to you.

3 Beloved, while I was making every effort to write you about our common salvation, I felt the necessity to write to you appealing
--that you contend earnestly--for the Faith which was once delivered unto the saints/prophets/of the Old Testament.

4 For certain persons have crept in unnoticed, those who were long beforehand marked out for this condemnation,
--ungodly persons who turn the Grace of our God--into doing sexual sins and Deny our only Master and Lord, Jesus Christ.

5 Now I desire to remind you, though you know all things once and for all, that the Lord, after saving a people/Jews--out of the land of Egypt--
--subsequently Destroyed those who--did Not Believe/obey.

6 And Angels--who did Not Keep their first estate/domain, but Rebelled and abandoned their habitation in Heaven, God has kept--in eternal bonds/chains under Darkness for the time of--the great Judgment Day.

7 just as Sodom and Gomorrah and the cities around them, since they in the same way as these indulged--in gross immorality/sexual sins and went/lusted after strange flesh, are
--exhibited as an Example in undergoing the Punishment/from God--of Eternal Fire.

8 Yet in the same way these people, also by evil scheming/dreaming, defile their flesh/sexual sins, and reject authority/God's laws, and revile/curse angelic majesties.

9 But Michael the archangel, when he disputed with the devil and argued about the body of Moses, did not dare pronounce against him a railing accusation, but said, "The Lord rebuke/judge you satan" 10 But these people revile/sneer/mock the things which they do not understand; and the things which they know by instinct/their sinful flesh, just like unreasoning animals/beasts, by these things they are destroyed.

11 Woe to them For they have gone the way of Cain, and for money/mammon/riches they have rushed headlong into the error of Balaam, and perished in the rebellion of Korah.

12 These are the people who are hypocrites/unholy blemishes in your love feasts when

they feast with you without fear, caring only for themselves;--clouds without water, carried along by winds; autumn trees without fruit, doubly dead, uprooted;
13 --wild waves of the sea, casting up their own shame like foam; wandering stars, for whom the Black Darkness--has been reserved forever.

14 It was also about these people that Enoch, in the seventh generation from Adam, prophesied, saying, “Behold, the Lord comes with many multitudes/legions/armies of His holy ones/Angels and Saints--to execute Divine Righteous Judgment upon All, and to convict all the ungodly of all their sinful deeds which they have done in an ungodly way, and of all the harsh things which ungodly/despicable sinners have Spoken against Him/Jesus Christ/God.”

16 These are grumblers, finding fault, following after their own lusts/love of money/sexual sins; they speak arrogantly, flattering people for the sake of gaining an advantage over them.

17 But you, beloved, ought to remember the words that were spoken beforehand by the Apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ, 18 that they were saying to you,
--“In the Last times/days--there will be mockers/scoffers--following after their own ungodly lusts.” 19 These are the ones who cause divisions, are worldly-minded, and devoid of the Spirit of God.

20 But you, beloved, building yourselves up on your most Holy Faith--praying in the Holy Spirit, 21-- Keep Yourselves--in the Love of God,
Waiting for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ and obtaining Eternal Life. 22 And have mercy on some, who need more Faith/trust; 23 save others by snatching them out of the Fire; and on some save them from fearful consequences, hating even the garment/body becoming polluted by sinful fleshly actions.

24 Now to God Almighty--who is able to Keep/prevent/protect You from falling away/stumbling, and to make you Stand in the presence of His glory Blameless--with great joy,

25 to Jesus Christ our Lord, be glory, majesty, dominion and authority, before all time and now and forever. Amen.

End Book Of JUDE

Book Of REVELATION

Here is a brief Summary of the Book of REVELATION:

- Jesus Christ is the first and last--the beginning and the end.
- Jesus speaks to seven different churches.
- The Rewards in Heaven for Saints Overcoming in this life are talked about.
- God and Jesus appearances and Thrones are described.
- The Great Tribulation is talked about with all the—trumpets, bowls, seals, vials judgments, The Antichrist, The Beast, The False Prophet, Mystery Babylon, etc.
- There is a great multitude in Heaven of Saints that no one can number.
- The 1,000 year reign of Jesus on the earth is described.
- The great White Throne Judgment takes place--anyone whose Name was Not found in the Book of Life was cast into Hell.”

Book of REVELATION

CHAPTER 1

1 **The Revelation of Jesus Christ**--which God gave unto him (John), to show unto his servants/disciples/followers-- things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his Angel unto his servant John:

2 Who bare record of the Word of God, and of the Testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw.

3 Blessed is the person that--reads, and hears the words of this prophecy, and keeps/remembers--those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand.

4 John to the Seven Churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and Peace, from God --which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the Seven Spirits which are before his throne;

5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that

--Loved Us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And has made us--Kings and Priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

7 Behold, Jesus Christ comes with clouds--and Every Eye--shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and --All peoples of the earth--shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

8 I am Alpha and Omega--the Beginning and the Ending--says the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

9 I John, who also am your brother, and companion--in Tribulation--and in the Kingdom/of God and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos,--for the Word of God, and for the Testimony of Jesus Christ.

10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's Day, and heard behind me

-- a Great Voice, as of a trumpet.

11 Saying--I am Jesus Christ--the Alpha and Omega, the first and the last--

--What you see, write in a book, and send it unto the--Seven Churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spoke with me. And being turned, I saw Seven Golden Candlesticks;

13 And in the midst of the Seven Candlesticks was one like unto the Son of Man (Jesus

Christ), clothed with a garment/robe down to the foot, and gird about the chest area with a golden girdle.

14 His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and
--his Eyes were--as a Flame of Fire

15 And his Feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and
--his--Voice as the Sound--of many waters/waterfalls.

16 And he had in his right hand Seven Stars: and out of his Mouth--went a sharp two-edged Sword (Word of God)--

and his Countenance/face--was as the Sun shines/brightly in it's strength/power.

17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And He laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear Not--I am the First and the Last.

18 I am He that lives, and was dead; and, behold, I Am alive for--evermore/eternally, Amen; and have the--Keys--of Hell and of Death.

19 Write the things which you have seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;

20 The mystery of the Seven Stars which you saw in my right hand, and the Seven Golden Candlesticks. The Seven Stars--are the Angels of the Seven Churches: and the Seven Candlesticks--which you saw--are the Seven Churches.

CHAPTER 2

Unto the Angel of the **Church of EPHESUS** write; These things says He that holds the Seven Stars in his right hand, who walks in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks.

2 I know--your Works--and your Labor, and your Patience,

and how you can Not bear/stand them which are Evil: and you have tried/tested them which say--they are apostles, and are Not--and has found them Liars:

3 And has borne, and has Patience, and for my Name's sake have Labored, and have Not Fainted.

4 Nevertheless I have somewhat against you--because you have

-- **Left your First Love--**

5 Remember therefore from where--you are Fallen,

--and Repent/be sorry/change--and do the First Works--or else I/Jesus Christ will come unto you quickly, and will Remove your candlestick/church out of it's place,

--except you Repent.

6 But this you have, that you Hate the deeds of the Nicolaitanes,--which I also Hate.

7 Whoever has an ear, let them hear what the Spirit says unto the churches;

To the Person/Saint that Overcomes--I will give to eat of--the Tree of Life, which is in the midst of the Paradise of God.

8 And unto the Angel of the **Church in SMYRNA** write; These things says the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive;

9 I know your Works, and Tribulation, and Poverty--but you are--

--actually really Rich in me and--my Rewards in Heaven for you. And I know the Blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are Not,--but are the Synagogue of satan.

10 Fear None--of those things which you Shall Suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into Prison, that you may be--Tried and Tested; and you shall have Tribulation ten days:

--**be Faithful/keep the Faith--unto Death--and I will give--you the Crown of Life--**

11 Whoever has an ear, let them hear what the Spirit says unto the Churches;

--Whoever Overcomes--shall Not be Hurt/destroyed of the Second Death/hell.

12 And to the Angel of the **Church in PERGAMOS** write;--These things says He which has the Sharp Sword/Word of God--with two edges.

14 I have a few things against you--because you have there those

--that hold the Doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumbling-block before the children of Israel--to eat things Sacrificed unto Idols--and to Commit Sexual Sins.

Please Note: The Nicolaitanes cult, the Jezebelites cult, and Baalim cult: were all basically the same Doctrine of--Sacrificing to Idols and doing Sexual Sins were good things to do. They infiltrated Christian churches and spread their wicked teachings among parishioners/saints.

15 So have you also them--that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitanes, which thing I Hate.

16-- Repent--or else I will come unto you quickly, and will fight against them with the Sword of my Mouth/Word of God.

17 Whoever has an ear, let them hear what the Spirit says unto the Churches;

--To the Person/Saint-- that Overcomes--will I give to--

--Eat of the Hidden Manna (God's Divine Wisdom & Knowledge of all things), and will give them a White Stone, and in the stone a New Name written-- which no person knows except the one who receives it.

18 And unto the Angel of the **Church in THYATIRA** write;--These things says the Son of God, who has his Eyes--like unto a Flame of Fire, and his Feet--are like fine brass;

19 I know your Works--of charity, and service, and faith, and your patience, and your deeds; and the last to be more than the first.

20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against you,--because you allow that woman--Jezebel, which calls herself a prophetess, to Teach and to Seduce--my Servants to commit Sexual Sins, and to eat things Sacrificed unto Idols.

21 And I gave her space to Repent of her Sexual Sins; and she--Repented Not.

13 I know your Works, and where you dwell, even where satan's seat is: and -- you Hold On tightly to my Name, and have Not--Denied my Faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where satan dwells.

22 Behold, I will cast her (Jezebel) into a bed, and them that commit Sexual Sins with her into great Tribulation, except they--Repent--of their evil Deeds/sins.

23 And I will kill her children with death; and All the Churches shall know that --I am He which searches the Reins/thoughts, emotions, and Hearts: and --I will Give unto every one of you--according to--Your Works.

24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of satan, as they speak; "I will put upon you none other burden."

25 "But that which you have already--Hold onto Tightly/Abide in Me--until I come for you"."

26 **And the person/Saint—who Overcomes--and Keeps/does/obeys--my Works & Words unto the End--to them--will --I give Power/authority--Over the Nations:**

27 And--They (God's Overcoming Saints)--shall Rule them/the nations in the Millennium with a rod of iron/complete authority; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

28 And I will give them/overcoming Saints--the Morning Star/a high reward in Heaven.

29 Whoever has an ear, let them hear what the Spirit says unto the Churches.

CHAPTER 3

1 And unto the Angel of the **Church in SARDIS** write; These things says Jesus Christ that has the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know your Works,

2 Be Watchful, and Strengthen--the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have Not found--your Works Perfect--before God.

3 Remember therefore how you have received and heard, and--
--hold fast/Abide in Me and Repent/of your evil works.

If therefore you Don't Watch/and aren't ready--I will come on you as a Thief--and you won't know what hour I will come upon/for you.

4 You have a few names even in Sardis--which have--Not Defiled their Garments/Bodies--and they shall walk/fellowship with me in White--for they are Worthy.

5 --Whoever Overcomes--the same shall be clothed in White/bright Raiment/clothes/robes; and

--I will Not Blot Out--their Name--out of the Book of Life,

--but I will Confess their Name--before my Father, and before his Angels.

6 Whoever has an ear, let them hear what the Spirit says unto the churches.

7 And to the Angel of the **Church in PHILADELPHIA** write--These things says He that is Holy, He that is True, He that has the key of David, He/Jesus Christ--that opens, and no person shuts; and shuts, and no person opens.

8 I know your Works: behold, I have set before you an Open Door, and--No Person can shut it: for you have a little strength, and have--Kept/obeyed my Word, and have
--Not Denied my Name.

9 Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do Lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before your feet, and to know that I have Loved You.

10 Because you have Kept the Word of My Patience/Endured for God,--I also will Keep You from the--Hour of Temptation--which shall come upon all the world, to try and test them that dwell upon the earth.

11 Behold, I come quickly--hold that fast/don't lose it--which you have--
--Beware--that no person(s)--Take/steal through deception--your Crown of Righteousness.

12 Whoever Overcomes--will I make a Pillar in the Temple of my God, and they shall go no more out: and I will write upon them the Name of my God, and the name of the City of my God, which is New Jerusalem, which comes down out of Heaven from my God. And I will write upon them--my New Name.

13 Whoever has an ear, let them hear what the Spirit says unto the Churches.

14 And unto the Angel of the Church of the **LAODICEANS** write; These things says the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the Beginning of the creation of God;

15 I know Your Works/Life--that you are--Neither Cold nor Hot--

--I would that you were either--Cold or Hot.

16 So then because you are **Lukewarm**, and--

--Neither Cold nor Hot--I will Spit (Vomit)--you out of my mouth.

17 Because you say, I am Rich--and increased with goods/money, gold and have need of nothing; and--Are Ignorant that you are--

--Wretched, and Miserable, and Poor (in God's Riches), and Blind, and Naked:

18 I counsel you to buy of me Gold (Obeying and doing good works for me)--tried in the Fire (The trying/Testing of Your Faith is more precious/valuable--than the Gold that perishes),--that you may be Rich/in God; and White Raiment/God's Holiness--that you may be Clothed, and that the shame of your Nakedness does not appear;

-- and anoint/wash your eyes with Eye-Salve--that you may See.

19 As many as I Love--I rebuke and chasten (Correct and Spank): be zealous therefore, and Repent/be sorry and obey.

20 Behold, I/Jesus Christ stand at the door, and Knock: if any person hears my voice, and opens the door/their heart, I will come in to them, and Fellowship with them, and they with me.

21 **Whoever Overcomes-I will grant--to Sit with Me in My Throne--even as I also Overcame, and am set down with my Father in his Throne.**

22 Whoever has an ear, let them hear what the Spirit says unto the churches.

CHAPTER 4

After this I looked, and, behold, a Door was Opened in Heaven: and the first Voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said,

--Come up here, and I will show you things/events which must be hereafter/later.

2 And immediately I was in the Spirit: and, behold,--

--a Throne was set in Heaven, and--God sat on the Throne.

3 And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a

--Rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

4 And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty Elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

5 And out of the Throne--proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were Seven Lamps of Fire--burning before the throne,

-- which are--the Seven Spirits of God.

6 And before the Throne there was a--Sea of Glass--like unto Crystal/pure and shinning: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind.

7 And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.

8 And the Four Beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying--Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts give glory and honor and thanks to him/God that sat on the Throne, who lives for ever and ever,

10 The four and twenty Elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and Worship him/God--that lives for ever and ever, and Cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

11 You are worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honor and power: for you have created all things, and for Your Pleasure--they are and were created.

CHAPTER 5

And I saw in the right hand of Him/God that sat on the throne a Book--written within and on the backside, sealed with Seven Seals.

2 And I saw a strong Angel proclaiming with a loud voice,

--Who is worthy to Open the Book?--and to loose/let go the Seals thereof?

3 And no person in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

4 And I wept much, because no person was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

5 And one of the Elders saith unto me, "Weep not: behold,--the Lion of the tribe of Judah/Jesus Christ, the Root of David--hath prevailed/overcome to open the Book--and to loose the Seven Seals thereof."

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and Seven Eyes, which are the Seven Spirits of God--sent forth into all the earth.

7 And he came and took the Book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

8 And when he/Jesus Christ had taken the Book, the four beasts and four and twenty

elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and--golden vials full of odors, which are--the Prayers of Saints.

9 And they sung a new song, saying,--You (Jesus Christ) are worthy to take the Book, and to Open the Seals thereof: for you were slain, and--has Redeemed us to God by Your Blood--out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

10 And has made us unto our God--Kings and Priests--and we Shall Reign on the Earth/In the 1,000 year Kingdom/Millennium of Jesus Christ.

11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of Many Angels round about God's Throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was--ten thousand times ten thousand, and--thousands of thousands;

12 Saying with a Loud Voice--"Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honor, and glory, and blessing."

13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying--Blessing, and honor, and glory, and power, be unto God that sits upon the Throne, and unto the Lamb/Jesus Christ for ever and ever.

14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and Worshiped him that lives for ever and ever.

CHAPTER 6

Now I saw when the Lamb/Jesus Christ opened the--**1st Seal**--and I heard one of the four living creatures saying with a voice like thunder, "Come and see." 2 And I looked, and behold--a White Horse--He who sat on it had a bow; and a crown was given to him and he went out conquering and to conquer/countries to make wars.

3 When He opened the--**Second Seal**--I heard the second living creature saying, "Come and see." 4 Another Horse--fiery Red--went out and it was granted to the one who sat on it--to take Peace from the Earth--and--that people should Kill one another; and there was given to him a Great Sword/wars, murders, violence is everywhere.

5 When He opened the--**Third Seal**--I heard the third living creature say, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a Black Horse--and he who sat on it had a pair of Scales in his hand/for a Bad Famine on the Earth. 6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four living creatures saying, "A quart of wheat for a denarius, and three quarts of barley for a denarius; and do not harm the oil and the Wine.

7 When He opened the--**Fourth Seal**--I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see." 8 So I looked, and behold, a Pale Horse--And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And--Power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword/weapons, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth.

9 When He opened the--**Fifth Seal**--I saw under the altar/in Heaven--the Souls of those who had been Slain--for the Word of God--and for the--Testimony which they held.

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, “How long, O Lord, holy and true, until You judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?”

11 Then--a White Robe/God's Righteousness and Holiness--was given to each of them; and it was said to them that they should Rest a little while longer, until both the number of their fellow servants and saints, who would be Killed--as they were, was completed.

12 I looked when He opened the--**Sixth Seal**--and behold, there was--a Great Earthquake; and the Sun became black as sackcloth of hair--and the Moon became like blood.

13 And the Stars of Heaven--fell to the earth, as a fig tree drops its late figs when it is shaken by a mighty wind.

14 --Then the Sky--receded as a Scroll--when it is rolled up,
--and every mountain and island was moved out of its place.

15 And the kings of the earth, the great people, the rich people, the commanders, the mighty people, every slave and every free person, hid themselves in the caves and in the rocks of the mountains, 16 and said to the mountains and rocks, “Fall on us and Hide us from--the Face of Him who Sits on the Throne and from the Wrath of the Lamb”

17 --”For the Great Day of His Wrath--has come--and who is able to Stand before Him?”

CHAPTER 7

After these things--I saw Four Angels--standing at the four corners of the earth--holding the Four Winds of the earth, that the Winds should Not Blow on the earth, on the sea, or on any tree. 2 Then I saw another Angel ascending from the east, having the Seal of the living God. And he cried with a loud voice to the four Angels to whom it was granted to harm the earth and the sea, 3 saying, “Do not harm the earth, the sea, or the trees till we have Sealed the servants of our God--on their foreheads.”

4 And I heard the number of those who were Sealed. One hundred and forty-four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel were sealed:

5 of the tribe of Judah twelve thousand were sealed;

of the tribe of Reuben twelve thousand were sealed;

of the tribe of Gad twelve thousand were sealed;

6 of the tribe of Asher twelve thousand were sealed;

of the tribe of Naphtali twelve thousand were sealed;

of the tribe of Manasseh twelve thousand were sealed;

of the tribe of Joseph twelve thousand were sealed;

of the tribe of Benjamin twelve thousand were sealed.

7 of the tribe of Simeon twelve thousand were sealed;

of the tribe of Levi twelve thousand were sealed;

of the tribe of Issachar twelve thousand were sealed;

8 of the tribe of Zebulun twelve thousand were sealed; clothed with white robes, with palms in their hands.

9 After these things I looked, and behold--a Great Multitude--which no one could number--of All nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues--standing before God's Throne and before the Lamb/Jesus Christ,

10 and crying out/yelling with a loud voice, saying, "Salvation belongs to our God who sits on the Throne, and to the Lamb" 11 All the Angels stood around the throne and the elders and the four living creatures, and fell on their faces before the throne and worshiped God, 12 saying:

"Amen Blessing and glory and wisdom,
Thanksgiving and honor and power and might,
Be to our God forever and ever.
Amen."

13 Then one of the Elders answered, saying to me,

--"Who are these arrayed in White Robes--and where did they come from?"

14 And I said to him, "Sir, you know."

So he said to me--These are the ones who come out of The Great Tribulation
--and washed their robes and made them white in the Blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore they are before the Throne of God, and serve Him day and night in His temple. And He who sits on the throne will dwell among them. 16 They shall neither hunger anymore nor thirst anymore; the sun shall not strike them, nor any heat; 17 for the Lamb who is in the midst of the throne will Shepherd Them and lead them to living fountains of waters. And God will Wipe Away--All Tears from their eyes/painful, hurtful memories-forever.

CHAPTER 8

When he opened the--**Seventh Seal**--there was Silence in Heaven for about half an hour.

2 And I saw the Seven Angels who stand before God, and Seven Trumpets were given to them.

3 Another Angel, who had a golden censer, came and stood at the altar. He was given much incense to offer--with the Prayers of all God's people/saints--on the golden altar in

front of the Throne. 4 The smoke of the incense, together with the Prayers of God's people, went up before God from the Angel's hand.

5 Then the Angel took the censer, filled it with Fire from the altar, and hurled it on the earth; and there came--peals of thunder, rumblings, flashes of lightning and an earthquake.

6 Then the Seven Angels who had the Seven Trumpets prepared to sound them.

7 The First Angel sounded his Trumpet, and--there came hail and fire mixed with blood, and it was hurled down on the earth

--A Third of the Earth--was Burned Up,

--a Third of the Trees were burned up,

and All the Green Grasses were burned up.

8 The Second Angel sounded his Trumpet--and something like a--huge mountain/meteorite, all ablaze, was thrown into the sea/ocean.

--A Third of the Oceans turned into blood,

9 A Third of the Living Creatures/fishes in the Oceans died--and a Third of the Ships were destroyed.

10 The Third Angel sounded his Trumpet

--and a Great Star/meteorite, blazing like a torch,

fell from the sky on a Third of the Rivers and on the Springs/lakes of water—

11 the name of the star is Wormwood.

--A Third of the Waters turned Bitter/poisonous, and many People Died from the waters that had become bitter.

12 The Fourth Angel sounded his Trumpet, and--

--a Third of the Sun was struck, a Third of the moon, and a Third of the stars,

-- so that a Third of Them/sun, moon, stars--turned Dark.

--A Third of the Day was Without Light/pitch black, and also a Third of the Night/pitch black/can't see or move.

13 As I watched, I heard an Eagle that was flying in midair call out in a loud voice:

“Woe Woe Woe to the inhabitants of the earth, because of the trumpet blasts about to be sounded by the other three Angels”

CHAPTER 9

Then the Fifth Angel sounded:--And I saw a Star fallen from Heaven to the Earth. To him was given--The Key to the Bottomless Pit/a hideous Prison but not the Lake of Fire.

2 And he--Opened the Bottomless Pit--and smoke arose out of the pit like the smoke of a great furnace.

So the sun and the air were darkened because of the smoke of the pit.

3 Then out of the smoke Locusts--came upon the earth.

And to them was given Power--as the Scorpions of the earth have power.

4 They were Commanded Not to Harm--the grass of the earth, or any green thing, or any tree--but only Harm those people who do Not Have--the Seal of God on their foreheads.

5 And they were Not given authority to kill them, but to Torment them for five months. Their torment was like the torment of a scorpion when it strikes a person.

6 In those days people will Seek Death--and will Not find it;
--they will desire to die--and death will flee from them.

7 The shape of the Locusts was like horses prepared for battle. On their heads were crowns of something like gold, and their faces were like the faces of men. 8 They had hair like women's hair, and their teeth were like lions' teeth. 9 And they had breastplates like breastplates of iron, and the sound of their wings was like the sound of chariots with many horses running into battle.

10 They had tails like scorpions, and there were stings in their tails. Their power was to hurt people five months. 11 And they had as king over them the Angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in Hebrew is Abaddon, but in Greek he has the name Apollyon.

12 One woe is past. Behold, still two more woes are coming after these things.

13 Then the Sixth Angel sounded--And I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, 14 saying to the sixth Angel who had the trumpet,
--"Release the Four Angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates."

15 So the Four Angels, who had been prepared for the hour and day and month and year, were released--to Kill a third of mankind.

16 Now the number of the army of the horsemen--was two hundred million. I heard the number/sound of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision: those who sat on them had breastplates of fiery red, hyacinth blue, and sulfur yellow; and the heads of the horses were like the heads of lions; and out of their mouths came--Fire, smoke, and hot sulfur-brimstone.

18 By these Three Plagues--a Third of Mankind was killed—by the fire and the smoke and the brimstone which came out of their mouths. 19 For their power is in their mouth and in their tails; for their tails are like serpents, having heads; and with them they do harm.

20 But the rest of mankind, who were Not Killed by these plagues,

--did Not Repent of--the evil works/sinning of their hands, that they should Not worship demons, and idols of gold, silver, brass, stone, and wood, which can neither see nor hear nor walk.

21 And they did Not Repent/be sorry and quit sinning--of their Murders or their Sorceries, or their Sexual Immorality, or their Thefts.

CHAPTER 10

I saw still another Mighty Angel coming down from Heaven, clothed with a cloud. And a Rainbow was on his head, his Face was like the Sun, and his feet like pillars of Fire.

2 He had a Little Book open in his hand.

And he set his right foot on the sea--and his left foot on the land,

3 and cried with a loud voice, as when a Lion Roars. When he cried out, seven thunders uttered their voices. 4 Now when the seven thunders uttered their voices, I was about to write; but I heard a Voice from Heaven saying to me,--“Seal up the things which the seven thunders uttered, and do not write them.”

5 The Angel whom I saw standing on the sea and on the land raised up his hand to Heaven 6 and swore by Him who lives forever and ever, who created heaven and the things that are in it, the earth and the things that are in it, and the oceans and the things that are in it, that there should be delay no longer, 7 but in the days of the sounding of the seventh Angel, when he is about to sound, the mystery of God would be finished, as He declared to His servants the prophets.

8 Then the Voice which I heard from Heaven spoke to me again and said--“Go, take the little book which is open in the hand of the Angel who stands on the sea and on the earth.”

9 So I went to the Angel and said to him, “Give me the little book.”

And he said to me, “Take and eat it; and it will make your stomach bitter, but it will be as sweet as honey in your mouth.”

10 Then I took the little book out of the Angel’s hand and ate it, and it was as sweet as honey in my mouth. But when I had eaten it, my stomach became bitter. 11 And he said to me, “You must prophesy again about many peoples, nations, tongues, and kings.”

CHAPTER 11

1 Then I was given a reed like a Measuring Rod. And the Angel stood, saying,--“Rise and measure the temple of God, the altar, and those who worship there. 2 But leave out the court which is outside the temple, and do not measure it, for it has been given to the Gentiles. And they will tread the holy city underfoot for forty-two months.

3 And I will give Power to my Two Witnesses--and they will Prophecy one thousand two hundred and sixty days, clothed in sackcloth.”

4 These are the two olive trees and the two lamp stands standing before the God of the earth. 5 And if anyone wants to harm them, fire proceeds from their mouth and devours their enemies. And if anyone wants to harm them, they must be killed in this manner.

6 These have power to shut heaven, so that no rain falls in the days of their prophecy; and they have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to strike the earth with all plagues, as often as they desire.

7 When they Finish their Testimony, the Beast that ascends out of the Bottomless Pit will make war against them, overcome them, and kill them. 8 And their dead bodies will lie in the street of the great city (Jerusalem) which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

9 Then those from the peoples, tribes, tongues, and nations will see their dead bodies three-and-a-half days, and not allow their dead bodies to be put into graves. 10 And those who dwell on the earth will rejoice over them, make merry, and send gifts to one another--because these two prophets tormented those who dwell on the earth.

11 Now after the three-and-a-half days the breath of life from God entered them/The Two Witnesses--and they stood on their feet, and great fear fell on those who saw them.

12 And they heard a Loud Voice from Heaven saying to them, “Come up here.” And they ascended to heaven in a cloud, and their enemies saw them.

13 In the same hour there was a great Earthquake, and a tenth of the city fell. In the earthquake seven thousand people were killed, and the rest were afraid and gave glory to the God of heaven. 14 The second woe is past. Behold, the third woe is coming quickly.

15 Then the Seventh Angel sounded: And there were loud voices in heaven, saying, “The kingdoms of this world have become the Kingdoms of our Lord

--and of His Christ, and He shall reign forever and ever” 16 And the twenty-four elders who sat before God on their thrones fell on their faces and worshiped God,

17 Saying:

“We give You thanks, O Lord God Almighty,
The One who is and who was and who is to come,
Because You have taken Your great power and reigned.

18 The nations were angry, and Your Wrath has come,
And the time of the dead, that they should be judged,
And that--You should Reward Your-servants--the prophets and the saints,
And those--who Fear Your Name--small and great,
And should destroy those who destroy the earth.”

19 Then the Temple of God was opened in Heaven, and the Ark of His Covenant was seen in His temple. And there were lightnings, noises, thunderings, an earthquake, and

great hail.

CHAPTER 12

And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars (12 Tribes of Israel)

2 And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red Dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man child (Jesus Christ), who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was War in Heaven: Michael and his Angels fought against the Dragon/satan; and the dragon fought with his evil angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in Heaven.

9 And the great Dragon was cast out, that old serpent--called the devil, and satan, which deceives the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels/demons were cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in Heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the Kingdom of our God, and the Power of his Christ: for the Accuser of our Brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And they/the Saints of God-- Overcame him/satan by the Blood of the Lamb, and by the Word of Their Testimony/lives--

--and they Loved Not-their Lives--unto their deaths.

12 Therefore rejoice, ye Heavens, and you that dwell in them. Woe to the peoples of the earth and of the oceans--for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knows that he has but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon/devil was wroth with the woman, and went to make War with the remnant of her seed/Christians,--which Keep/do the Commandments/Word/will of God, and have the Testimony of Jesus Christ.

CHAPTER 13

Then I stood on the sand of the sea. And I saw a beast rising up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and on his horns ten crowns, and on his heads a blasphemous name. 2 Now the beast which I saw was like a leopard, his feet were like the feet of a bear, and his mouth like the mouth of a lion. The dragon gave him his power, his throne, and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads as if it had been mortally wounded, and his deadly wound was healed. And all the world marveled and followed the beast. 4 So they worshiped the dragon who gave authority to the beast; and they worshiped the beast, saying, "Who is like the beast? Who is able to make war with him?"

5 And he was given a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies, and he was given authority to continue for forty-two months. 6 Then he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme His name, His tabernacle, and those who dwell in heaven. 7 It was granted to him to make war with the saints and to overcome them. And authority was given him over every tribe, tongue, and nation.

8 All who dwell on the earth will worship him, whose names have not been written in the Book of Life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

9 If anyone has an ear, let him hear. 10 He who leads into captivity shall go into captivity; he who kills with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 Then I saw another beast coming up out of the earth, and he had two horns like a lamb and spoke like a dragon. 12 And he exercises all the authority of the first beast in his presence, and causes the earth and those who dwell in it to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 He performs great signs, so that he even makes fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men. 14 And he deceives those who dwell on the earth by those signs which he was granted to do in the sight of the beast, telling those who dwell on the earth to make an image to the beast who was wounded by the sword and lived. 15 He was granted power to give breath to the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak and cause as many as would not worship the image of the beast to be

killed.

16 He causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and servant, to receive a mark on their right hand or on their foreheads, 17 and that no one may buy or sell except one who has the mark or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

18 Here is wisdom. Let whoever has understanding calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man: His number is 666.

CHAPTER 14

1 Then I looked, and behold, a Lamb/Jesus Christ standing on Mount Zion, and with Him one hundred and forty-four thousand, having His Father's name written on their foreheads. 2 And I heard a Voice from Heaven--like the voice--of many waters/waterfalls, and like the Voice of Loud Thunder. And I heard the sound of harpists playing their harps.

3 They sang as it were a New Song--before the Throne, before the four living creatures, and the elders; and no one could learn that song except the hundred and forty-four thousand who were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are the ones who were Not Defiled with women, for they are virgins. These are the ones who follow the Lamb/Jesus wherever He goes. These were redeemed from among men, being first fruits to God and to the Lamb. 5 And in their mouth was found no deceit, for they are without fault before the Throne of God.

6 Then I saw another Angel--flying in the midst of Heaven, having the Everlasting Gospel to preach to those who dwell on the earth—to every nation, tribe, tongue, and people— 7 saying with a loud voice--Fear God--and give Glory to Him--

for the hour of His Judgment has come; and

--Worship Him who made Heaven and Earth, the oceans, and springs of water.

8 And another Angel--followed, saying, “Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because She Has Made All Nations--drink of the wine of the wrath of her Fornication/idolatry/sexual-sins.”

9 Then a third Angel--followed them, saying with a loud voice,

If anyone worships the beast and his image, and receives his Mark on their forehead or on their hand,

10 they shall also drink of the wine of--the Wrath of God, which is poured out full strength into the cup of His Indignation/righteous anger. They shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy Angels and in the presence of the Lamb.

11 And the smoke of their torment ascends forever and ever; and they have No Rest day

or night--who worship the beast and his image, and whoever receives the Mark of his name.

12 Here is the Patience of the Saints; here are those--who keep/do the commandments of God--and have the Faith of Jesus.

13 Then I heard a Voice from Heaven saying to me, "Write:

'Blessed are the Dead who Die--in/with--the Lord from now on.' "

"Yes," says the Spirit, "that they may Rest from their Labors--and their Works/good deeds follow them."

14 Then I looked, and behold, a white cloud, and on the cloud sat One like the Son of man, having on His head a golden crown, and in His hand a sharp sickle. 15 And another Angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to Him who sat on the cloud, "Thrust in Your sickle and reap, for the Time has Come for You to Reap,

--for the harvest of the earth is ripe." 16 So He who sat on the cloud thrust in His sickle on the earth, and the earth was reaped.

17 Then another Angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another Angel came out from the altar, who had Power over Fire, and he cried with a loud cry to him who had the sharp sickle, saying, "Thrust in your sharp sickle and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth, for her grapes are fully ripe." 19 So the Angel thrust his sickle into the earth and gathered the vine of the earth, and threw it into the Great Wine-press of--the Wrath of God. 20 And the Wine-press was trampled outside the city, and blood came out of the Wine-press, up to the horses' bridles, for one thousand six hundred furloughs.

CHAPTER 15

1 Then I saw another Sign in Heaven--great and marvelous: Seven Angels having the --Seven Last Plagues, for in them--the Wrath of God is complete.

2 And I saw something like a Sea of Glass--mingled with Fire, and those who have the Victory over the Beast, over his image and over his mark and over the number of his name, standing on the Sea of Glass, having harps of God. 3 They sing the song of Moses, the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying:

"Great and marvelous are Your works,

Lord God Almighty

Just and true are Your ways,

O King of the saints.

4 Who shall not Fear You--O Lord, and Glorify Your Name?

For You alone are Holy.

For all nations shall come and worship before You,
For Your judgments have been manifested.”

5 After these things I looked, and behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened. 6 And out of the temple came the Seven Angels having the Seven Plagues--clothed in pure bright linen, and having their chests girded with golden bands.

7 Then one of the four living creatures gave to the Seven Angels Seven golden Bowls full of--the Wrath of God who lives forever and ever. 8 The temple was filled with smoke from the Glory of God and from His power--and no one was able to enter the temple till the seven plagues of the seven Angels were completed.

CHAPTER 16

1 Then I heard a loud Voice from the temple Saying to the Seven Angels--
--“Go and pour out the Bowls of the Wrath of God on the Earth.”

2 So the First Angel--went and poured out his Bowl upon the earth--and a foul and Loathsome Sore came upon the people who had the Mark of the Beast and those who worshiped his image.

3 Then the Second Angel--poured out his Bowl on the Sea, and it became Blood as of a dead man; and every living creature in the sea died.

4 Then the Third Angel--poured out his Bowl on the Rivers and Springs of Water, and they--became Blood.

5 And I heard the Angel of the waters saying:

“You are righteous, O Lord,
The One who is and who was and who is to be,
Because You have Judged these things.

6 For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets,
And You have given them blood to drink.
For it is their just due.”

7 And I heard another from the altar saying, “Even so,
-- Lord God Almighty, True and Righteous--are Your Judgments.”

8 Then the Fourth Angel--poured out the 4th Bowl on the Sun, and power was given to him to--scorch people with fire. 9 And people were scorched with great heat, and they Blasphemed the Name of God who has power over these plagues;
--and they did--Not Repent and--give Him Glory.

10 Then the Fifth Angel--poured out his Bowl on the—Throne/kingdom of the Beast, and His Kingdom became full of Darkness; and they gnawed their tongues because of the pain. 11 They Blasphemed the God of Heaven because of their pains and their sores,

--and did--Not Repent of Their Sinful Deeds.

12 Then the Sixth Angel--poured out his Bowl on the great river Euphrates, and its water was dried up, so that the way of the kings from the east might be prepared. 13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs coming out of the mouth of the dragon, out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

14 For they are spirits of demons, performing Signs, which go out to the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the Battle of that Great Day of God Almighty.

15 “Behold, I/Jesus Christ--am coming as a Thief. Blessed are those--
--who are Always Watching for me, and keep their garments/life's pure/holy, lest they walk naked and become shameful.”

16 And they gathered them together to the place called in Hebrew, Armageddon.

17 Then the Seventh Angel--poured out his Bowl into the air, and a loud voice came out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, “It is Done” 18 And there were noises and thunderings and lightnings; and there was a Great Earthquake, such a mighty and Great Earthquake--as had not occurred since people were on the earth.

19 Now the great city/Jerusalem--was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell.

And great Babylon was remembered before God,

--to give her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of His Wrath. 20 Then every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And great Hail from Heaven fell upon people, each Hailstone about the weight of a talent. People blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail, since that plague was exceedingly great.

CHAPTER 17

1 Then one of the seven Angels who had the seven bowls came and talked with me, saying to me, “Come, I will show you the Judgment of the Great Harlot who sits on many waters, 2 with whom the kings/rulers of the earth committed Sexual-Idolatry Sins, and the inhabitants of the earth were made drunk with the wine--of her Sexual-Idolatry/Sins.”

3 So he carried me away in the Spirit into the wilderness. And I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet beast which was full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 The woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet, and adorned with gold and precious stones and pearls, having in her hand a golden cup full of abominations and the filthiness of her Sexual-Idolatry Sins.

5 And on her Forehead a name was written:

Mystery, Babylon The Great-The Mother Of Whores-And Of The Abominations Of The Earth.

6 I saw the woman, drunk with the blood of the saints and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus. And when I saw her, I marveled with great amazement.

7 But the Angel said to me, “Why did you marvel? I will tell you the mystery of the woman and of the beast that carries her, which has the seven heads and the ten horns.

8 The beast that you saw was, and is not, and will ascend out of the bottomless pit and go to perdition. And those who dwell on the earth will marvel, whose Names are Not Written in the Book of Life from the Foundation of the World, when they see the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 “Here is the Mind which has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains/Continents on which the woman sits. 10 There are also seven kings/rulers. Five have fallen, one is, and the other has not yet come. And when he comes, he must continue a short time. 11 The Beast that was, and is not, is himself also the eighth, and is of the seven, and is going to perdition.

12 “The ten horns which you saw are ten kings/rulers who have received no kingdom as yet, but they receive authority for one hour as kings with the Beast. 13 These are of one mind, and they will give their power and authority to the Beast. 14 These will make War with the Lamb/Jesus, and the Lamb will overcome them,

--for He is Lord of lords and King of kings;

--and those who are with him are Called—and Chosen, and Faithful.

15 Then he said to me, “The waters which you saw, where the Whore sits, are peoples, multitudes, nations, and tongues. 16 And the ten horns which you saw on the beast, these will hate the harlot, make her desolate and naked, eat her flesh and burn her with fire.

17 For God has put it into their hearts to fulfill His purpose, to be of one mind, and to give their kingdom to the beast, until the words of God are fulfilled. 18 And the Woman whom you saw--is that Great City/Country which reigns over the kings/rulers of the earth.

CHAPTER 18

After these things I saw another Angel coming down from Heaven, having great authority, and the earth was illuminated with his glory. 2 And he cried mightily with a loud voice, saying, “Babylon the Great--is fallen, is fallen, and has become a dwelling place of demons, a prison for every foul spirit, and a cage for every unclean and hated bird

3 “For all the Nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication/sexual

sins/idolatry, the kings/rulers of the earth have committed Fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have become rich through the abundance of her luxury/pleasures.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven saying, “Come out of her, my people, lest you share in her Sins, and lest you receive of her plagues. 5 For Her Sins have reached to heaven, and God has remembered her iniquities. 6 Render to her just as she rendered to you, and repay her double according to her works; in the cup which she has mixed, mix double for her.

7 In the measure that she Glorified Herself and lived luxuriously/richly, in the same measure give her torment and sorrow; for she says in her heart--‘I sit as a Queen, and am no widow, and will not see sorrow.’

8 Therefore her plagues will come in One Day--death and mourning and famine. And she will be utterly burned with Fire--for strong is the Lord God who Judges her.

9 “The kings/rulers of the earth who committed Fornication/Idolatry and lived luxuriously with her will weep and lament for her, when they see the smoke of her burning, 10 standing at a distance for fear of her torment, saying, ‘Alas, alas, that great city/country Babylon, that mighty city/country For in one hour your Judgment has come.’

11 And the Merchants of the earth will weep and mourn over her, for no one buys their merchandise anymore: 12 merchandise of gold and silver, precious stones and pearls, fine linen and purple, silk and scarlet, every kind of citron wood, every kind of object of ivory, every kind of object of most precious wood, bronze, iron, and marble; 13 and cinnamon and incense, fragrant oil and frankincense, wine and oil, fine flour and wheat, cattle and sheep, horses and chariots, and bodies and souls of men.

14 The fruit that your soul longed for has gone from you, and all the things which are rich and splendid have gone from you, and you shall find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, who became rich by her, will stand at a distance for fear of her torment, weeping and wailing, 16 and saying, ‘Alas, alas, that great city/country that was clothed in fine linen, purple, and scarlet, and adorned with gold and precious stones and pearls.

17 For in One Hour such great riches--came to Nothing.’ Every ship-master, all who travel by ship, sailors, and as many as trade on the sea, stood at a distance 18 and cried out when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, ‘What is like this great city/country?’

19 “They threw dust on their heads and cried out, weeping and wailing, and saying, ‘Alas, alas, that Great City/Country, in which all who had ships on the sea became rich by her wealth For in One Hour--she is made desolate.’

20 “Rejoice over her, O heaven, and you holy apostles and prophets, for God has avenged you on her”

21 Then a mighty Angel took up a stone like a great millstone and threw it into the ocean, saying, "Thus with violence the great city/country Babylon shall be thrown down, and shall not be found anymore.

22 The sound of harpists, musicians, flutists, and trumpeters shall not be heard in you anymore. No craftsman of any craft shall be found in you anymore, and the sound of a millstone shall not be heard in you anymore.

23 The light of a lamp shall not shine in you anymore, and the voice of bridegroom and bride shall not be heard in you anymore.

For your merchants were the great people of the earth, for by your Sorcery/lies--all the nations were deceived. 24 And in her was found the blood of prophets and saints, and of all who were slain on the earth."

CHAPTER 19

1 After these things I heard a Loud Voice of a Great Multitude in Heaven, saying,--"Alleluia Salvation and glory and honor and power belong to the Lord our God 2 For true and righteous are His Judgments, because He has judged the Great Whore who corrupted the earth with her Fornication/Sexual Sins/Idolatry; and He has avenged on her the blood of His servants killed by her." 3 Again they said, "Alleluia. Her smoke rises up forever and ever."

4 And the twenty-four elders and the four living creatures fell down and worshiped God who sat on the throne, saying, "Amen Alleluia" 5 Then a Voice came from the Throne, saying, "Praise our God, all you His servants/saints--and those who Fear Him, both small and great."

6 And I heard, as it were, the voice of a Great Multitude, as the sound of many waters and as the sound of mighty thunderings, saying, "Alleluia For the Lord God Omnipotent reigns 7 Let us be glad and rejoice and give Him Glory, for the Marriage of the Lamb/Jesus has come, and His Wife/Bride of Christ-- has made herself Ready." 8 And to her it was granted to be arrayed in fine linen, clean and bright, --for the Fine Linen--is the Righteous Acts/works of the Saints.

9 Then he said to me, "Write--'Blessed are those who are Called to the Marriage Supper of the Lamb.' " And he said to me, "These are the true sayings of God." 10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. But he said to me, "See that you do not do that. I am your fellow servant, and of your brethren who have the testimony of Jesus. Worship God--For the Testimony of Jesus--is the Spirit of Prophecy."

11 Now I saw Heaven opened, and behold--a White Horse. And He/Jesus Christ who sat on him was called Faithful and True, and in Righteousness He Judges and makes War. 12 His Eyes were like a Flame of Fire, and on His Head--were Many Crowns. He had a Name written--that no one knew except Himself.

13 He was clothed with a robe dipped in blood,

--and His Name is called--The Word of God. 14 And the Armies/Saints/Angels in Heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, followed Him on White Horses. 15 Now out of His mouth goes a sharp sword, that with it He should strike the nations. And He Himself will Rule them with a rod of iron. He Himself treads the wine-press of the fierceness and Wrath of Almighty God.

16 And He has on His robe and on His thigh a name written--King Of Kings and Lord Of Lords.

17 Then I saw an Angel--standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the birds that fly in the midst of heaven, "Come and gather together for the supper of the great God, 18 that you may eat the flesh of kings, the flesh of captains, the flesh of mighty men, the flesh of horses and of those who sit on them, and the flesh of all people, free and slave, both small and great."

19 And I saw the Beast, the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him who sat on the horse/Jesus and against His army. 20 Then the Beast was captured, and with him the False Prophet who worked Signs in his presence, by which--he deceived those who received the Mark of the Beast and those who worshiped his image.

These Two/The Beast & False Prophet--were Cast Alive into the Lake of Fire burning with brimstone/sulfur. 21 And the rest were killed with the sword which proceeded from the mouth of Him who sat on the horse. And all the birds were filled with their flesh.

CHAPTER 20

1 Then I saw an Angel coming down from heaven--having the Key to the Bottomless Pit and a great chain in his hand. 2 He laid hold of--the dragon--that serpent of old, who is the devil and satan, and Bound him--for a thousand years;

3 --and he cast him into--the Bottomless Pit, and shut him up,

and set a Seal on him, so that he should Deceive the nations no more until--the thousand years were finished--But after these things he must be released for a little while.

4 And I saw Thrones, and they that sat on them, and Judgment was committed to them. Then I saw the Souls of those who had been Beheaded for Their Witness to Jesus and for the Word of God, who had Not worshiped the beast or his image, and had Not received his Mark on their foreheads or on their hands.

-- And they Lived and Reigned ruled--with Christ

--for a Thousand Years/the Millennium Rule of Jesus--on the earth..

5 But the rest of the dead did not live again until the thousand years were finished. This

is the First Resurrection. 6 Blessed and holy are those who have part in the First Resurrection.

Over such the Second Death has no power, but they shall be Priests of God and of Christ--and shall Reign/rule with Him a thousand years.

7 Now when the thousand years have expired--satan will be released from his prison/bottomless pit--and will go out to Deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle, whose number is as the sand of the sea.

9 They went up from everywhere on the earth and surrounded the camp of the saints and the beloved city. And Fire came down from God out of Heaven--and devoured them.

10 The devil, who deceived them, was cast into the Lake of Fire and brimstone where the beast and the false prophet are. And they will be tormented day and night forever and ever.

11 Then I saw a Great White Throne--and God who sat on it
-- from whose Face--the Earth and the Heavens fled away. And there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before God,
-- and Books were opened.
--And another Book was opened--which is the--Book of Life.

And the dead were Judged according to Their Works
--by the things which were written in the Books.

13 The oceans gave up the dead who were in them, and Death and Hades delivered up the dead who were in them.

And they were Judged, each one/person--according to Their Works.

14 Then Death and Hades were cast into the Lake of Fire.
This is the Second Death.

15 And anyone--Not Found written in the Book of Life
--was cast/thrown--into the Lake of Fire/hell.

CHAPTER 21

1 Now I saw a New Heaven and a New Earth--for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away. Also there was no more oceans/seas. 2 Then I, John, saw

-- the Holy City/New Jerusalem--coming down out of Heaven from God,
-- prepared as a Bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a loud voice from heaven saying, "Behold, the tabernacle/intimate presence--of God is with His saints, and He will dwell/live inside with them, and they

shall be His people.

--God Himself will be with them and be their God.

4 And God will wipe away every Tear/bad memories from their eyes;

--there shall be No More--death, nor sorrow, nor crying. There shall be No--more Pain, --for the Former Things--have Passed Away.

5 Then He who sat on the throne said, "Behold, I make All Things New." And He said to me, "Write, for these words are true and faithful."

6 And He said to me, "It is done. I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End. I will give of the fountain of the Water of Life freely to those who thirsts.

7 Whoever Overcomes--shall Inherit All Things, and I will be their God and they shall be my Son.

8 But the cowardly, unbelieving, abominable, murderers, sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters, and All Liars--shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone, which is--the Second Death."

9 Then one of the seven Angels who had the seven bowls filled with the seven last plagues came to me and talked with me, saying, "Come, I will show you the--Bride, the Lamb's wife." 10 And he carried me away in the Spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me

the great City, the Holy Jerusalem--descending out of Heaven from God, 11 having the Glory of God.

Her Light was like a most precious stone, like a jasper stone, clear as crystal. 12 Also she had a great and high wall with twelve gates, and twelve Angels at the gates, and names written on them, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel: 13 three gates on the east, three gates on the north, three gates on the south, and three gates on the west.

14 Now the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and on them were the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb. 15 And he who talked with me had a gold reed to measure the city, its gates, and its wall.

16 The city is laid out as a square; its length is as great as its breadth. And he measured the city with the reed: twelve thousand furlongs. Its length, breadth, and height are equal/(Basically, about 1,500 square miles in length, breadth, width, and height).

17 Then he measured its wall: one hundred and forty-four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of an Angel. 18 The construction of its wall was of jasper; and--the City was Pure Gold, like clear glass.--19 The foundations of the wall of the City were adorned with all kinds of precious stones: the first foundation was jasper, the second sapphire, the third chalcedony, the fourth emerald,

20 the fifth sardonyx, the sixth sardius, the seventh chrysolite, the eighth beryl, the ninth topaz, the tenth chrysoprase, the eleventh jacinth, and the twelfth amethyst. 21 The twelve gates were twelve Pearls: each Individual Gate--was of One Pearl.

--And the Street of the City--was Pure Gold--like transparent glass.

22 But I saw No Temple in it, for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are its Temple.

23 The City had No need of the sun or of the moon to shine in it,

--for the Glory of God illuminated it--The Lamb is its Light. 24 And the nations of those who are saved shall walk in its light, and the kings of the earth bring their glory and honor into it.

25 Its gates shall not be shut at all by day/there shall be No Night there. 26 And they shall bring the glory and the honor of the nations into it.

27 But there shall by No means Enter it anything that--defiles, or causes an abomination--or a Lie,

--but only those/Enter It--who's Names--are Written in the--Lamb's Book of Life.

CHAPTER 22

And he showed me a pure river of Water of Life--clear as crystal, proceeding from the Throne of God and of the Lamb.

2 In the middle of its street, and on either side of the river, was the Tree of Life--which bore twelve fruits, each tree yielding its fruit every month. The leaves of the tree were for the Healing of the nations.

3 And there shall be no more curse, but the Throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it, and His servants shall serve Him.

4 They shall See His Face, and His Name--shall be on their Foreheads.

5 There shall be No Night there: They need no lamp nor light of the sun, for the Lord God gives them Light. And they shall Reign forever and ever.

6 Then he said to me, "These words are faithful and true." And the Lord God of the holy prophets sent His Angel--to show His servants the things which must shortly take place.

7 "Behold, I/Jesus Christ--am coming quickly

Blessed is the person who Keeps the Words of the Prophecy--of This Book."

8 Now I, John, saw and heard these things. And when I heard and saw, I fell down to worship before the feet of the Angel who showed me these things.

9 Then he/the Angel said to me, "See that you do not do that. For I am your Fellow Servant, and of your brethren the prophets, and of those who Keep/does the Words of This Book:--Worship God.--10 And he said to me, "Do not seal the words of the

prophecy of this book, for the time is at hand.

11 Whoever is Unjust--let them be Unjust still;

Whoever is Filthy--let them be Filthy still;

Whoever is Righteous--let them be Righteous still;

Whoever is Holy--let them be Holy still.”

12 “And behold, I am coming quickly, and

-- My Reward is with Me, to give to every one according to--Their Works.

13 I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.”

14 Blessed are those--who Do His Commandments--that they may have the right to the Tree of Life, and may enter through the gates into the City.

15 But outside are dogs and sorcerers and sexually immoral and murderers and idolaters, and--whoever loves and practices a Lie.

16 “I, Jesus, have sent My Angel to testify to you these things in the churches. I am the Root and the Offspring of David, the Bright and Morning Star.”

17 And the Spirit and the Bride say, “Come.” And let whoever hears say, “Come.” And let whoever thirsts come. Whoever desires, let them take the Water of Life freely.

18 For I testify to everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this book: If anyone adds to these things, God will add to them the plagues that are written in this book;

19 and if anyone takes away from the Words of the Book of this prophecy, God shall take away their part from the Book of Life, from the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

20 He/Jesus Christ who testifies to these things says--“Surely I am coming quickly.”

Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus

21 The Grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

END BOOK OF REVELATION

CONTACT and DONATIONS:

GOD'S DIGITAL BIBLE

William Charnow

P.O. Box 3992

Santa Barbara, CA 93130

805.451.7635

godsdigitalbible.com

